Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2015

https://archive.org/details/genealogiesoffam00bond_0

GEN

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 1833 01216 7182

GC
974.402
W31BB

GENEALOGIES

OF THE

FAMILIES AND DESCENDANTS

OF THE

EARLY SETTLERS OF WATERTOWN,

MASSACHUSETTS,

INCLUDING

WALTHAM AND WESTON;

TO WHICH IS APPENDED

THE EARLY HISTORY OF THE TOWN.

WITH

ILLUSTRATIONS, MAPS AND NOTES.

BY

HENRY BOND, M. D.

SECOND EDITION.

WITH A MEMOIR OF THE AUTHOR, BY HORATIO GATES JONES, A. M.

TWO VOLUMES IN ONE.

BOSTON:
PUBLISHED BY THE N. E. HISTORIC-GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY,
FOR THE BENEFIT OF THE "BOND FUND."
1860.

Copyright © 1978

The New England Historic Genealogical Society
101 Newbury St.
Boston, Massachusetts 02116

Reprinted 1978, 1981

PREFACE

In 1630 Watertown, Massachusetts, was founded by a small band of English families who came to the Massachusetts Bay Colony in the vanguard of the Great Migration. These Puritan men and women, who had sailed in the Winthrop fleet, soon migrated a few miles inland on the Charles River, where they immediately began to clear the land, build a meetinghouse, and put in crops. They prospered in their New World village, and in 1651 New England's first historian, Edward Johnson, portrayed their wilderness community as "a great town of one hundred and sixty families . . . with land in tillage near upon one thousand eight hundred acres."

Among these first Englishmen in Watertown was the Bond family. The progenitor of this family, William Bond, was a man of wealth and prominence and served Watertown as selectman, town clerk, justice of the peace, and representative to the General Court. Bond's descendants continued to bring honor to the family name; certainly one of its most illustrious members was Dr. Henry Bond, the author of *Genealogies of the Families and Descendants of the Early Settlers of Watertown.*

Born in Watertown in 1790, Henry Bond was educated at Dartmouth College, where he earned the degree of Doctor of Medicine in 1817. Soon thereafter he moved to Philadelphia, where he practiced medicine for more than thirty years. Among his many honors as a physician, Dr. Bond was elected a Fellow of the Philadelphia College of Physicians and served as vice-president of the Philadelphia Medical Society.

Although he left Watertown as a young man, Dr. Bond maintained a lifelong interest in the history and families of his Massachusetts birthplace. He returned many times to Watertown and neighboring communities to do research. The results of his fruitful inquiries were published in 1855, the year of his death.

Bond's *Watertown,* like many nineteenth-century local histories, divides into two parts. The first section is a massive compendium of "the very early settlers of Watertown," as well as "brief or partial genealogies of some families in neighboring towns." This work represents a multiple biography of the whole town, and frequently treats families for several generations. The second section contains a brief history of Watertown which concentrates on the early decades of settlement. It is based upon a careful analysis of town records and other relevant documents.

Genealogies of the Families and Descendants of the Early Settlers of Watertown continues to serve as an invaluable resource for the family and local historian. The Society is pleased to make Dr. Bond's work available again in this reprinted edition.

James B. Bell
Director and Librarian

PREFACE TO THE SECOND EDITION.

THE author of this invaluable book, who died at Philadelphia, May 4th, 1859, bequeathed to the New England Historic-Genealogical Society, of which he had long been a corresponding member, the balance of the edition, then remaining in sheets, and also his manuscript genealogical collections. The Society received the books and manuscripts in June, 1859, and at the next meeting, July 6th, voted to place the property in the hands of three Trustees, who were directed to make sale of the books, and invest the proceeds in a fund, to be called "THE BOND FUND." The income of the money so invested was ordered to be expended annually in the purchase of local histories and genealogies for the Library of the Society. This disposition of the property bequeathed us, it was thought, would be the best way to keep the memory of our esteemed benefactor alive among our members, and to impress upon them the value of the assistance he has rendered us.

The undersigned having been appointed Trustees, have undertaken the task assigned them. They have added to this edition a portrait of the author, and a sketch of his life—the latter written by Horatio G. Jones, Esq., of Philadelphia, at their request.

Dr. Bond's will was dated April 3, 1858, a little over a year before his death. The clause by which the property was bequeathed to our Society, is as follows:—

"To the Historic-Genealogical Society of New England, I give and bequeath my *interleaved copies* of my Watertown Family Memorial; also all my manuscript books or papers pertaining to town or church histories, including my Scrap-Book, containing the records of births, deaths and marriages in Woburn; also my files of letters relating to genealogy or antiquities; also all the copies of my Watertown Family Memorial which may be in my possession and in sheets at the time of my decease."

His other bequests of a public nature were to the Philadelphia College of Physicians, and to Dartmouth College. To the former institution was left all his medical books, of which there were not already copies in its library;

and to the latter, all his miscellaneous books, including those on history, genealogy, and antiquities, which were not otherwise disposed of by will. The College is also made a residuary legatee. The property so received is to be made a fund for purchasing books for the College Library, and for assisting persons of the name of Bond, descendants of William and Sarah (Bisco) Bond, (who settled at Watertown as early as 1650,) in obtaining an education at that College.

The manuscripts bequeathed to this Society are extremely valuable. They consist of his entire collection of materials from which he compiled the Watertown Family Memorials, and also the historical and genealogical collections made by him since the publication of that work. These will be bound and placed in the archives of the Society, where they can be consulted by the genealogist and antiquary.

ALMON D. HODGES,
FREDERIC KIDDER,
JOHN WARD DEAN,
} *Trustees.*

Boston, January, 1860.

MEMOIR OF HENRY BOND, M. D.

BY HORATIO GATES JONES, A. M.,

CORRESPONDING SECRETARY OF THE HISTORICAL SOCIETY OF PENNSYLVANIA.

When a man of eminent attainments dies, it becomes a matter of interest to learn his early history, to trace his progress upwards from boyhood to mature years, and especially to note those events and traits by which he may have been more or less characterized. The void that has been created in society, of which he may have been a distinguished ornament—or in his profession, to which perhaps he added dignity as well as renown—we naturally wish to fill up with precious mementos of his worth, and thus preserve for succeeding generations that example and influence which were so justly prized by us during his life.

The scholar lives not for himself alone. He may have, and every true scholar does have, enjoyments of which none can be partakers. He has his fond dreams, his etherial visions, his inward joys, which the world without cannot comprehend; but he lives in a world of his own, and holds sweet converse with unseen visitants. To the real, true scholar and the diligent student, the words of Cicero apply with peculiar force,—*nunquam minus solus, quam solus.*

These remarks may be predicated with great propriety of Henry Bond, M. D., the author of the work which follows; and although the book itself is a monument which will ever continue to shed renown upon his name, a brief biographical sketch has been deemed necessary, in order to give those who may peruse it, some facts and incidents in the author's life, not to to be found in the succeeding pages.

The ancestors of Dr. Bond were residents of Bury St. Edmund's, in the county of Suffolk, England; and the first of the name who came to America, was William Bond, who became a settler at Watertown, Mass., as early as 1650, and was one of the prominent and influential men of the place. He married Sarah Bisco, daughter of Nathaniel Bisco, of the same place, and had nine children. From one of these, Col. Jonas Bond, commonly called "the marrying 'Squire," as he held a justice's commission and was famous for officiating at weddings, Dr. Bond was lineally descended. His grandfather, William Bond, also of Watertown, was a Lieut. Colonel under Col. Thomas Gardiner, who was mortally wounded at the battle of Bunker Hill. Lieut. Col. Bond succeeded to the command, and subsequently marched with the regular army to New York, and was ordered to Canada by the way of the lakes. Upon his return he encamped on Mount Independence, opposite Ticonderoga, where he died August 31st, 1776. During his services in New York and Canada, Col. Bond was accompanied by his third son, Henry, then quite a lad, who was present at the death of his patriotic father.

Henry Bond, M. D., was born in Watertown, Mass., March 21st, 1790, and was the only son of the above named Henry Bond, who married Hannah, eldest daughter of Captain Phineas and Hannah (Bemis) Stearns, of Watertown. Shortly after the birth of Henry, his parents moved to Livermore, Maine, where Mr. Bond had previously purchased land and several mills. He was an active, influential citizen, a deacon of the first church organized in the town, and was the second schoolmaster of the place in the winter of 1794. He died March 27, 1796, in the 35th year of his age, leaving a widow and two children, a son and daughter. The widow survived until August 13th, 1803, having previously married Zebedee Rose, of Livermore, by whom she had several children.

In the month of March, 1806, Henry commenced his academical course at Hebron Academy, and remained there until September, 1809, when he was admitted to the freshman class of Dartmouth College, where he maintained a respectable rank, and was duly graduated in August, 1813. While in college he exhibited a fondness for the exact sciences and was considered a good mathema-

tician. He also devoted himself to various literary efforts, and was interested in historical studies. When he graduated, his class numbered forty-one, although during the sophomore year it had as many as sixty. Among his classmates were the Rev. Joseph B. Felt, LL.D., the Rev. Benjamin F. Farnsworth, D. D., the Rev. Austin Dickinson, Frederick Cushing, M. D., and the Rev. Rufus William Bailey.

Immediately after his graduation Mr. Bond commenced the study of medicine under Dr. Cyrus Perkins, who was Professor of Anatomy in Dartmouth College, and Dr. Nathan Smith, Professor of Surgery, and continued thus engaged until March, 1815, when he was elected a tutor in the college. He remained in this position until August, 1816, when he resigned. The period he spent there as tutor was full of interest as well as excitement, for it was in the midst of the troubles about the charter of Dartmouth College, the history of which has become incorporated with the judicial decisions of our country, and is so closely connected with the fame of New Hampshire's noblest son—the lamented Webster.

In December, 1816, Mr. Bond received his medical degree, and early in the following January he commenced the practice of his profession in Concord, N. H. During his residence in this town, Dr. Bond delivered each summer for three years, a course of popular lectures on chemistry, and at the same time he continued his general literary studies. In 1818 he was chosen to deliver the oration before the New Hampshire Alpha of the Phi Beta Kappa Society. He selected as his theme, *Traits of American Genius.* The manuscript of the oration, now before the writer, shows that devotion to his profession had not produced a distaste for the paths of literature. Those who knew Dr. Bond only in his later years, would be surprised at the tone of the entire oration. The following extract is given, as indicative of his style, and also because of the high yet delicate encomium passed on one whose subsequent brilliant career justified the flattering praise bestowed upon him. Dr. Bond says:

"Were transmigration of the soul a prevalent doctrine of the day, we might believe the spirit of Warren had once before been disembodied at the Straits of Thermopylæ—we might believe Put-

nam to have wandered over Greece with his brazen club, destroying tyrants, robbers and monsters. We might believe that Prometheus lived a second life in Franklin, our *Jupiter Tonans*—that Archimedes, who boasted if one point were granted he could move the world, had reappeared in the person of Rittenhouse, to put in motion the whole planetary system. In the reverend founder of this, our beloved *Alma Mater*, I fancy I see the Phœnician Cadmus with his little band groping his way hither through dark and savage forests, to introduce learning and piety into this wild and rude Bœotia. And it would require no extraordinary faith to believe that it is the joyous felicity of this Institution and of this State, to reproduce Demosthenes—and that although his efforts to save Athens from the lawless grasp of Philip were not crowned with the success they deserved, he has reappeared with all his former brilliancy and fervor, and more than his ancient learning, to plead with greater success the cause of this, his literary birthplace—this little Athens of New Hampshire."

Having relatives in Augusta, Me., Dr. Bond concluded to leave Concord and settle in the former place, but wishing to perfect himself in a knowledge of his profession, in November, 1819, he went to Philadelphia to attend lectures at the University of Pennsylvania, whose medical department, then as now, enjoyed a world-wide reputation. Here he formed several new and strong friendships—and when, in 1820, he was about to remove to Augusta, where an office had already been engaged, he was persuaded to make Philadelphia his permanent abode. His trunks had been packed for his departure, but the inducements offered were so kind and generous, that he at length consented to stay. He accordingly commenced the practice of medicine in Philadelphia in the spring of 1820, and having as a new beginner considerable leisure, he taught at his office, classes in practical and general surgery. These classes were well attended, and were continued for several years.

The character of the medical profession of Philadelphia, which has numbered among its members such distinguished men as John Morgan, Benjamin Rush, Thomas Bond, Caspar Wistar, Philip Syng Physic, Nathaniel Chapman, William E. Horner, Robert Hare, and scores of others equally eminent, has always been high

toned, and, in a great measure, exclusive. Hence, it so happened, that the societies which the earlier physicians of Philadelphia formed for their mutual improvement, were difficult of access, except by those of acknowledged merit. Yet in December, 1819, Dr. Bond, who was comparatively a stranger, was elected an honorary member of the Philadelphia Medical Society, and he continued an active member of it until it became extinct.

In 1823, there was organized in Philadelphia, the Kappa Lambda Society, the object of which was medical improvement, with special reference to medical ethics. Of this society he became an early member, and was for some time its secretary.

In May, 1824, he delivered an address before the New England Society of Philadelphia, which was published at the request of the society. It is a noble vindication of New England, her institutions and her sons.

Having once attained a position, and giving evidence of professional eminence as well as personal worth, Dr. Bond found himself gladly welcomed by his medical brethren into their societies and private coteries. The first step once attained, his ascent from one post of honor to another was easy, and in the course of several years he was successively elected a Fellow of the Philadelphia College of Physicians in 1825, its Secretary in 1832, and one of its Censors in 1844. In 1840, and again in 1850, this college sent him as a delegate to the Decennial National Convention held in Washington city, for revising the United States' Pharmacopœia. In May, 1846, he attended the first Medical Convention which met in New York to organize a National Medical Association, and he generally attended its subsequent meetings. In 1847, he was a member of the Convention held in Lancaster, Pa., for the purpose of organizing a State Medical Association, and he was one of the committee which drafted the constitution. He was also a member of the Board of Health of the city of Philadelphia, from 1833 to 1838, and its President during the year 1837–8.

It is thus seen that Dr. Bond's talents and professional ability were appreciated by his brethren—those who are supposed to be the best judges—and this was all the more flattering from the fact that he himself was modest and retiring to a fault. He had energy,

perseverance and talents, but he was not obtrusive, and hence he was indebted to his own sterling merit for his advancement.

In due course of time he attained considerable practice, which continued to increase from year to year, until, by habits of careful economy, he had acquired a competency sufficient for his support; but even then he did not desist from active duties, until failing health and devotion to a new study, compelled him to husband his strength. His chief branch of practice was obstetrics, to which he paid much careful attention, and in which he was very successful. He was accustomed to make a note of every such case that was under his care, and a small volume, still preserved, shows the exactness with which he noted every event connected with his obstetrical practice. Possessed of an original mind, and meeting with a number of new and remarkable cases of disease, Dr. Bond wrote several interesting papers on such professional subjects, and gave them to the public through various medical journals published in Philadelphia. His mechanical as well as surgical knowledge were particularly displayed in contriving some useful instruments and apparatus, which are now in general use by the profession, and which will long perpetuate his name as one of the benefactors of mankind.

But the great work of Dr. Bond, to which he devoted the latter part of his life, and in which he became so deeply and engrossingly interested, was "The Genealogies and History of Watertown," which is almost unrivalled by any similar work ever published in this country. This remarkable book, which attained its present magnitude from a very small beginning, originated in the preparation of a Genealogy of the Bond Family, which Dr. Bond had begun as early as 1840. At first, as he has frequently said, he designed it to be a mere family memorial, but as he advanced in his researches, he found that much material other than what he first sought, grew upon his hands, and then the idea occurred to him of making it general in its character, so as to include all the early families of his native town. The work was begun, and as it advanced the author seemed to appreciate the importance of the researches in which he was engaged. His views are worthy of special notice. He believed that "Genealogies, besides gratifying

a natural and enlightened curiosity, may exercise a salutary influence, tending to maintain, in their social position, families already elevated, and to elevate the lowly;" and he also firmly held, "that when persons affect an utter indifference to their lineage, or a history of the past generations of their families, and deride any attention to them as a foolish weakness and vanity, they are contravening an innate principle, and it may be generally suspected that they have some knowledge of a lineage they would consign to oblivion, because it is untitled and without a good renown."

While pursuing his investigations, Dr. Bond visited various localities in New England, and spent much time in examining town records for facts not to be found elsewhere. He employed persons to make copies of records and valuable documents, and he was very materially aided by his friend Horatio G. Somerby, Esq., who made researches for him in England. His correspondence on this subject extended throughout the whole country, and he hesitated at no expense or trouble to unravel a disputed point or make clear some intricate genealogy. For several years he gave nearly all his leisure time to the collection and arranging of the materials thus gathered from every quarter, and when he had so far succeeded as to bring this heterogeneous mass of dry and dull statistics into shape, he submitted the question of immediate publication to his friends, and by their advice, the first part was printed (but not published) in 1852. This was done, as indeed may be remarked of the entire book, with the greatest diffidence on the part of the author, who was as sensitive of the world's opinion of his effort, as if he was freshly entering the arena. So modest were his own ideas of the value of his work, and so reluctant was he to speak of it, that the book was nearly completed before even his professional associates—those whom he met weekly in social reunions, and to whom we naturally suppose he would mention what was so near to his heart—knew that he was engaged in such a labor. To one, who, entering the Doctor's study, found him reading proof, he remarked, "I shall let you see this now, but don't speak of it to others" To the writer, who made his acquaintance while in the midst of the publication, the Doctor said, that he did not care to have people know what he was doing, as they would be sure to laugh at him! This

may have been owing to the fact that in Philadelphia little attention is paid to genealogical studies. The great work was finally completed and given to the public in 1855. It met with warm praise both at home and abroad, and the Doctor's heart was often made glad by receiving from his friends their commendatory letters.

It does not become the writer of this Memoir to criticise this great work as a literary labor, or as a correct and truthful Genealogical History of the Watertown Families. It speaks for itself, and will ever remain an enduring witness of the untiring energy, the unflagging research, and the indomitable zeal of its respected and lamented author. But this much he can say, that when the last page was written and the pen laid aside, Dr. Bond might have exclaimed without fear of being criticised for egotism, "*Exegi monumentum, ære perennius*,"—for, when the marble which marks his resting place shall have crumbled to ruins, this work will survive, and succeeding years, as they rapidly haste away, will only add increased lustre to his name, and embalm it in the minds of thousands who shall yet tread the soil of his own loved New England.

It has been stated that Dr. Bond was well known, beyond the limits of his own profession, as a lover of antiquarian researches. His renown as a student in this department, led to his election to various posts of honor throughout the country. In addition to the societies already named, he was also chosen a member of the Academy of Natural Sciences, the National Institute, the American Statistical Association, the New England Historic-Genealogical Society, the American Antiquarian Society, and the Historical Societies of the States of Pennsylvania, New York, Maryland, Wisconsin and Massachusetts.

In the month of August, 1858, Dr. Bond visited New England, and was warmly received by his large circle of friends. Within a month after his return to Philadelphia, while passing through the grounds of Washington Square, he was suddenly stricken down with paralysis, and although he rallied afterwards, yet his nervous system was completely shattered, and his mind was much impaired. For many years he had suffered from an affection of the heart, and this sudden prostration of his powers produced a marked change

in his general health. He still kept up his correspondence—corrected his large Genealogical Work—visited a few patients—and always seemed glad when friends called to him; but it was apparent that his days were numbered. On the morning of the 4th of May, 1859, he was found lifeless in his room. It is supposed that during the night he had risen to procure something, and either had an attack of apoplexy, or fell down and struck his temple. On the Saturday following his death, he was interred in the Laurel Hill Cemetery, near Philadelphia. His funeral was attended by a large number of his medical and personal friends—and the religious services were conducted by the Rev. Albert Barnes, of whose church, the First Presbyterian of Philadelphia, he had been a member for many years. Dr. Bond at the time of his decease was in the seventieth year of his age. He had never been married.

He left a will, dated April 3, 1858. After devising the bulk of his estate for life to three of his near relatives in Philadelphia, he makes Dartmouth College his residuary legatee, and directs the income to be appropriated to the purchase of books for the college library. He couples with this legacy the following direction: "Any student of the college of the name of Bond, a descendant of William Bond, Esq., and his wife Sarah (Bisco), who settled in Watertown, Massachusetts, as early as the year sixteen hundred and fifty (1650), shall be entitled to receive, and shall receive of the income of this legacy to the college, one hundred dollars a year, so long as he shall continue an undergraduate at said college." He also bequeathed to the college for their library, all his miscellaneous books, including those relating to history, genealogy and antiquities, not otherwise disposed of.

To the New England Historic-Genealogical Society he bequeathed his interleaved copies of the Watertown Family Memorial; his manuscript books or papers pertaining to town or church histories, including his scrap-book, containing the records of births, deaths and marriages in Woburn; also his files of letters relating to genealogy or antiquities; and all the unbound copies of the Watertown Memorial. These MSS. are exceedingly valuable, comprising, with his correspondence, his entire collection of materials, from which he prepared his great work on Watertown.

The copies of the Memorial number at least one thousand volumes; and the Society, to show their estimate of this legacy—the first which has ever been bequeathed to them—have placed them in the hands of trustees, who design to invest the proceeds arising from the sale of the book, in a fund, which, out of regard to their benefactor, is to be called "THE BOND FUND." The trustees of this fund are Messrs. Almon D. Hodges, Frederic Kidder and John Ward Dean.

As a man, Dr. Bond was most highly esteemed wherever known. As a Christian, he was sincere and honest. He was a regular attendant and member of the Presbyterian Church. He was a firm believer in the great doctrines of the Christian faith, and availed himself of church privileges, but was not actively engaged in outward religious duties. He seemed averse to the exhibition of emotional feeling in that which related to his spiritual life.

As a physician, he occupied a high position, especially in the city where he lived and died.

D. Francis Condie, M. D., of Philadelphia, a leading member of the medical profession, in a recent communication to the writer, says:—

"Dr. Bond was well grounded in both the theory and practice of all the branches of the healing art. His favorite branches were, however, surgery and obstetrics. In both of these departments he devised several original instruments and apparatus, and suggested important modifications of one or more of those in common use, all of which have received the sanction of the most distinguished practitioners. The practice of Dr. Bond was by no means confined to the departments just referred to. In that which embraces the pathology and therapeutics of internal diseases generally, he had an extensive clinical experience, the results of which afforded a favorable evidence of his expertness as a medical practitioner.

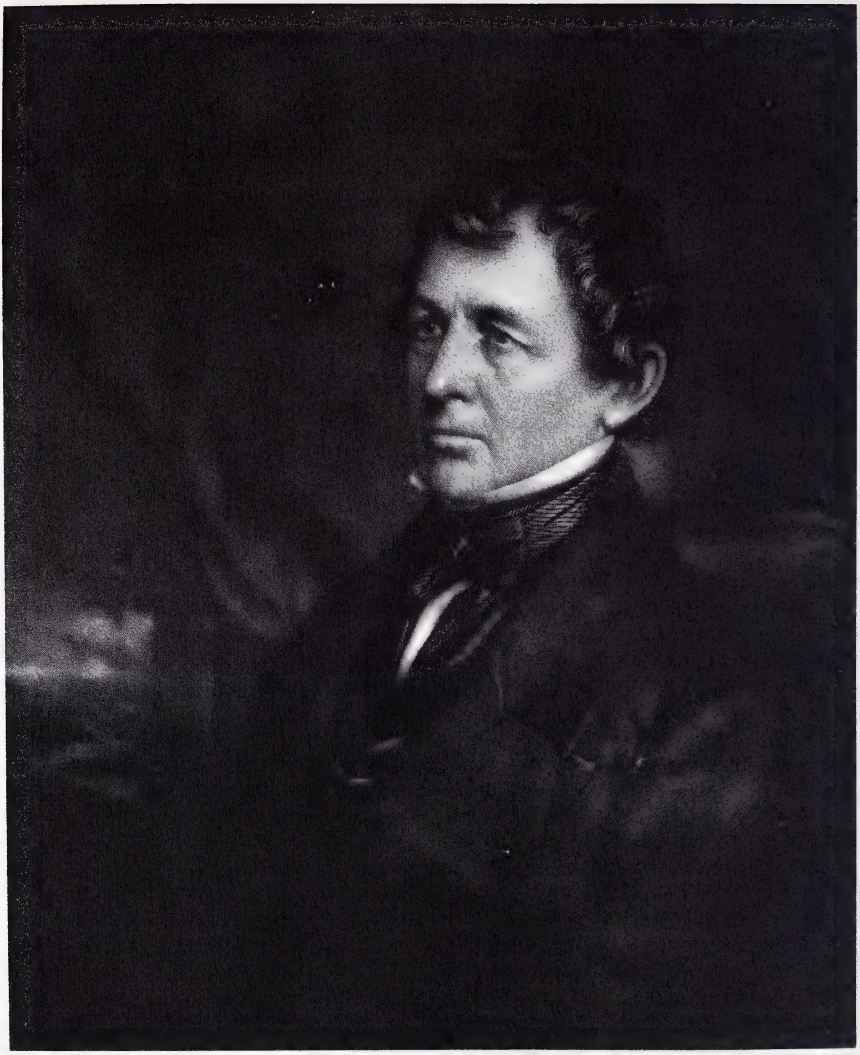
"The mind of Dr. Bond was marked by depth and solidity, rather than by quickness and brilliancy, and applied itself with the utmost zeal to the cultivation of the exact sciences—such as demand close and cautious investigation, and are based solely upon demonstrable truths. He was averse to every species of hypothetical reasoning, and had little faith in any proposition sustained by a chain of

collateral arguments rather than by positive facts. He was slow in the formation of his judgments, but when finally determined, it was no easy task to shake his confidence in their correctness.

"The position which Dr. Bond held as a member of the medical profession, was one of the highest respectability. As he made, however, but few important contributions to the general fund of medical knowledge, and these only through the pages of one or two of the leading professional journals, he was perhaps less known to the profession generally, than many with far inferior claims to celebrity. It was among those who had an opportunity to become fully acquainted with his medical knowledge and skill—his classical attainments—the sincerity and truthfulness of his character—his stern integrity—and to experience, day after day, his unfailing urbanity of deportment, that he was appreciated at his true value.

"In Philadelphia, which was the field of his entire medical career, Dr. Bond enjoyed the respect and confidence of his professional brethren. With all their organizations, with scarcely an exception, he was affiliated, and upon him was conferred almost every office of trust and honor within their gift; and he was made the recipient of such honors as indicated the high estimate formed by his medical brethren of his attainments—professional, classical and literary, as well as of his moral worth."

Such is a brief sketch of the life and labors of one, whom to know, was to esteem most highly; whose memory will long be cherished by a large circle of warm and attached friends, and whose name will ever occupy a high rank among the genealogists of America.



ENGRAVED BY T.B. WELCH, FROM A DAGUERREOTYPE BY M'CLEES & GERMON.

HENRY BOND, M.D.

Henry Bond

FAMILY MEMORIALS.

GENEALOGIES

OF THE

FAMILIES AND DESCENDANTS

OF THE

EARLY SETTLERS OF WATERTOWN,

MASSACHUSETTS,

INCLUDING

WALTHAM AND WESTON;

TO WHICH IS APPENDED

THE EARLY HISTORY OF THE TOWN.

WITH

ILLUSTRATIONS, MAPS, AND NOTES.

BY

HENRY BOND, M.D.

VOL. I.

GENEALOGIES.

BOSTON:
LITTLE, BROWN & COMPANY.
NEW YORK: JOHN WILEY, 351 BROADWAY.
PHILADELPHIA: LINDSAY & BLAKISTON.
CINCINNATI: H. W. DERBY.
1855.

Entered, according to Act of Congress, in the year 1855, by

HENRY BOND,

In the Clerk's Office of the District Court of the United States, for the Eastern District of Pennsylvania.

PHILADELPHIA:

PRINTED BY C. SHERMAN AND SON,

19 St. James Street.

INTRODUCTION.

A DESIRE to trace a lineage and to perpetuate its remembrance, seems to have been so prevalent among enlightened and semi-civilized people, and even among barbarians, of all ages, even the remotest to which either history or tradition extends, that it may be regarded as an instinct of human nature—an innate principle, implanted for wise and benevolent purposes. If so, ought it not to be cherished by the wise and the good?

It cannot be doubted that the practice, founded on a kindred principle, lately adopted by some of our collegiate institutions, of watching and noting the course of the lives of their sons, and placing the prominent points of their history on record, will be beneficent to those institutions, and exercise a salutary influence upon those whose names may be enrolled in their archives. It will produce a more lively mutual interest between the alma mater and her sons, and it may awaken in the latter a stronger desire that their names in the record be not followed by a blank or a blot. Genealogies, besides gratifying a natural and enlightened curiosity, may exercise a similar salutary influence, tending to maintain in their social position, families already elevated, and to elevate the lowly.

When persons affect an utter indifference to their lineage, or a history of the past generations of their families, and deride any attention to them as a foolish weakness and vanity, they are contravening an innate principle, and it may be generally suspected that they have some knowledge of a lineage, which they would consign to oblivion, because it is untitled, and without a good renown. Some such persons build costly ostentatious monuments to procure present distinction, and a lasting memorial for themselves, while they never inquire for the burial-place of their ancestors, and leave their graves to utter and most disrespectful neglect. Let the visitor, who has been admiring the costly, tasteful memorials in Mount Auburn Cemetery, extend his excursion half a mile farther, and he may find graves decayed, and ancient gravestones sunken or dilapidated, and overgrown with weeds and brambles, where were buried the Puritan ancestors of some of the builders of those admired monuments. It would be incongruous, and badly harmonize with the habits and principles of those early Puritan immigrants, to erect costly ornamental monuments over their remains; but it would be consistent with good taste, and a just regard for the first planters of Massachusetts Bay, for some Old Mortality to divest those graves of their unseemly covering, and remould them; to reset or replace the sunken and dilapidated gravestones, and recut the simple inscriptions, which time has nearly obliterated.

Some persons become so engrossed with sordid interests and the indulgence of the animal instincts, so insensible to the ties of consanguinity, and the happiness derived from the cultivation of the domestic affections, that in them this innate principle is not merely dormant, but so dead that it would require a miracle to revive it. They will not make the smallest sacrifice, nor forego a trifling indulgence out of respect to the memory of an ancestor. They would exchange an old

family portrait for that of a *danseuse*, or of a popular partisan, and part with the old family Bible for the flashy outside of a soulless annual, or perhaps for a dollar, if it could be invested at a good percentage.

In most persons, however, this principle—the affinity of consanguinity—does not lack vitality; it only acts in a narrow sphere, or slumbers for want of incitements to awaken it, or the means and opportunities to manifest it. They will listen with eager attention and gratification to records and traditions relating to their ancestors, and their interest will increase with the enlargement of their information. To many such persons, it is hoped, that this work will be an acceptable offering and service, doing for them what it is not in their power so fully to accomplish. They are indebted for it chiefly to that ill health which has enforced a diminished devotion to a laborious profession, which was pursued for many years with affection and assiduity. Its prosecution has afforded the author a very interesting occupation to many otherwise unoccupied hours. This statement will be appreciated only by those who have been engaged in similar pursuits.

Some persons will prosecute a genealogy so far as there is some honor or distinction accruing from it, so far as it will aid in a family glorification; but if any branch of it has declined into humble or obscure life, it is lopped off, unrecognized, and they would verify the Italian proverb, that "Poor folks have neither any kindred or friends." To such persons it may be distasteful that we have not acted on this principle, as neither families nor individuals have been omitted on account of their humble position. In this country, where the laws of primogeniture and of entailment are not recognized, and family training is so often defective and erroneous; where the vicissitudes of family rank and fortune are so great and so constantly occurring, it would not be strange if some descendants of those humble families should be found, at no very remote period, occupying high social positions, and that the wheel, whose revolution had brought them to the zenith, had carried the supercilious family to the nadir. Illustrations of this are abundant everywhere. So far as ability and opportunity have permitted, our researches have been prosecuted, and the results presented, with something of that minuteness and fidelity, which characterize the earnest students of natural science.

Although the leading object has been *the genealogies of the very early settlers*, it will be found that the work is not confined to them exclusively, nor to the residents of Watertown; but that it includes such notices of later settlers and of transient residents as are to be found in the records. The families of some of the later settlers became numerous, and they have filled a large space in our pages and in the interests of the town. There are also included brief or partial genealogies of some families in the neighboring towns, that have been intimately allied to Watertown families. This will enable very many persons to trace back their lineage much farther, and more satisfactorily, than they could have done without them.

The names of numerous persons are embraced in the following genealogies, of whom it would be easy to collect the materials for copious biographies, and who well deserve them. Of many of them, indeed, they are already written, and we have sometimes been strongly inclined to overstep our prescribed limits, and to use the materials at hand for a more full biographical delineation. But it is obvious that this would not comport with the plan and scope of the work. In the few instances, where we may seem to have transcended our limits, the cases were extraordinary, and are exceptions.

There appeared to be an obvious propriety, not to say necessity, that the Family Memorials should be preceded by a history of the town. But it seemed presumptuous for the author to undertake it, under all his disadvantages, after it had been written by a gentleman so able and accomplished as the Rev. Dr. Francis, and at the time he resided there. His History of Watertown did not, however, seem to be sufficiently full and precise upon some points to answer our purpose, and we have been very solicitous that he should supply those deficiencies, and allow it to be in-

serted as an introduction to the genealogies. Not being successful in this, nor in prevailing upon another friend to undertake it, who is very competent to accomplish it in the best manner, we have reluctantly been compelled to compose an historical memoir, which will be found in the Appendix. It is devoted almost exclusively to the early times, and it claims to be little more than an introduction to a history of the town. All that can be hoped for it is, that its simple statements of dry details may furnish some entertainment to the few persons who are interested in such archæological researches. We cannot advise others to turn their attention to it with the expectation that they will be entertained and instructed; and with them we may incur the imputation of being tediously minute upon very trifling and unimportant matters.

No one can be more sensible than the author is of the deficiencies of the work—of the great improvement of which it is susceptible, by a full revision and re-arrangement. It has grown from a very small beginning to its present magnitude by innumerable increments, sometimes so added, and of such extent, as to give certain parts a misshapen overgrowth, they having been inserted after the general arrangement of the particular genealogy was made, and could not be conveniently altered.

The first part of the work was put to press three years ago, when the writer had not the prospect of being able to prosecute it any farther, when he was not able to digest and arrange all the materials in his possession, and when the field of research was, as it still is, very far from being exhausted. Yet it then seemed advisable to the writer, and to the friends whom he consulted, to print it, such as it then was, leaving additions and corrections to be made by others, rather than to leave such a mass of materials to be lost, or left to the care of those who might not appreciate or understand them. Some of the genealogies had an especial need of re-arrangement, particularly those of the Stearns families, which are the most copious of any in the work. But they had become so interwoven with others by such very numerous references, that the labor of it seemed then to be altogether beyond the writer's ability.

In a work entering into such copious and minute details, containing such an extensive and complicated network of references, and made up of materials derived from such a variety of sources, not always reliable for accuracy, it cannot be expected that every point has been ascertained to a demonstration. It is likely that further research will discover many errors and deficiencies; and the author will be thankful to those who will transmit to him such as may be discovered. Should this invitation meet with a ready response, the result may hereafter be laid before the public in a supplement, or some other form.

It would be most agreeable and congenial to the author's feelings to make full and special acknowledgments for all the aid he has received. It has come from sources almost innumerable,—so numerous that it would be nearly impossible to enter into full details. The reader will find many such acknowledgments in the course of the work. But there are other instances where very valuable aid and co-operation have been rendered by persons whom we would gladly designate, but whose modesty shrinks from the little publicity it would be in our power to give them. From some of those authors, mentioned in Appendix II., we have received valuable aid in addition to what has been derived from their published works, particularly A. H. Ward and Francis Jackson, Esq'rs. For information respecting the numerous Lunenburg families, whose lineage is traced to Watertown, we are indebted to John R. Rollins, Esq., for the loan of his digested transcript of the town records. For most of the materials for the genealogy of the Bellows family (p. 532), we are indebted to the fair hand of one, who wishes her name to remain *sub umbra*. This case is not singular, for we could refer to many like it.

It is stated. p. 916, that there is, in the family of the late Hon. Leverett Saltonstall, of Salem, a very valuable portrait of Sir Richard Saltonstall, the chief founder of Watertown. Through the kindness of Leverett Saltonstall, Esq., of Boston, we

have the happiness to illustrate this work with the portrait of that truly good and great man. We appreciate this privilege the more highly, as it is not known that his likeness was ever before published. The English pedigree of Sir Richard may be seen in Clutterbuck's History of Hertfordshire, fol., Vol. III. pp. 362–3. But we have received it, revised and extended by Mr. L. Saltonstall, of Boston, and Mr. George D. Phippen, of Salem. To the same gentlemen we are indebted for a large part of the materials for the genealogy of Sir Richard's descendants. Much of our information has, however, been derived from other sources, among which may be mentioned the Historical Sketch of Haverhill, with Biographical Notices, by Hon. Leverett Saltonstall. The materials for the brief biographical notices of Sir Richard and his children, have, however, been gleaned by the author from various other sources. Most of the information respecting Gov. Gurdon Saltonstall and his descendants was received from a very accomplished and obliging correspondent, who desires us to make no public acknowledgment. The aid received from Mr. L. Saltonstall is the more highly appreciated as he has commenced an extensive and thorough search for materials for a history of the Saltonstall family. For the copious materials for a genealogy of the descendants of Mr. Samuel Phillips [38], of Salem, we are chiefly indebted to a gentleman greatly respected for his talents and learning, and beloved for his private virtues.

☞ A list of the works and authors referred to, or consulted, in the prosecution of this work, is inserted in Appendix II., with an explanation of some abbreviated titles.

EXPLANATIONS.

The arrangement of each genealogy, at first adopted many years ago, corresponded very nearly with that of the Minot family, published in the first volume of the Genealogical Register. But the accumulation of materials was becoming so great, that it was necessary to compress them as much as perspicuity and fulness of details would admit. It was also necessary, in a work including so many genealogies, and where the references are so numerous and constantly occurring, to adopt the most convenient plan of referring from one genealogy or family to another. It seemed desirable also, as far as it could be done conveniently, to arrange two or more generations of a family *synoptically*, so that their relationship might be more readily seen than they can be when all the branches are arranged into distinct families, and widely distributed in different and remote pages. This part of the plan seems to possess the advantages of condensation and perspicuity.

The genealogies are arranged alphabetically, as may be seen in the running titles at the top of each page. Where the materials of a genealogy are sufficiently copious to be arranged in a tabular form, *ordinal numbers* are placed in the left margin of the page, next to the perpendicular line, beginning with 1, opposite to the first name in the genealogy, and continuing the numbers to the end of it. In several instances a cross (†) will be found affixed to an ordinal number. This indicates a *duplicate number*, and that it has been introduced interstitially, subsequently to the arrangement of the table.

Where another number occurs in the margin, opposite to the ordinal number, it refers the reader to that ordinal number in the same genealogy, where other information may be found. If it be less than the opposite ordinal number, it will refer back to the individual's parentage; if it be larger, it will refer forward to his or her marriage and distinct family.

In many instances, it will be seen that several names come under, or belong to,

one ordinal number, as those of a father and his children, and sometimes his grandchildren. When one of these children or grandchildren is referred to in another part of the work, two or three numbers will be included in the brackets, thus [146–4–2]. The first is the ordinal number in the place referred to; the 2d number [4.], denotes the fourth child of [146]; and the 3d number [2.], indicates the second child of [4.].

In some instances, as in the Stearns families, where very numerous names come under one ordinal number, italic letters have been inserted between it and the next ordinal number for the convenience of reference. Where this is the case, and one of the names is referred to in another part of the work, a number, a letter, and a number, are included in brackets, thus, [58–*d*–3]. Here [58.] is the ordinal number; [*d*.] indicates one of the children or grandchildren of [58.]; and [3.] indicates the third child of [*d*.].

In the genealogy of Isaac Stearns, the first four generations are arranged distinctly from the fifth and from each other; and in each of them the ordinal numbers begin and terminate with that generation. When, therefore, there is a reference to any name in this genealogy, Roman letters are included in the brackets, thus [I. Stearns 36, IV.], showing that the ordinal number [36.] is to be sought in the fourth generation.

By a re-arrangement of some of the genealogies, as before referred to, all this inconvenient and unnecessary complexity might be, and ought to be avoided. The genealogies thus defective are among those first compiled, and to them only are most of these explanations applicable and necessary.

The heads (parents) of a distinct family are printed in ROMAN CAPITALS, and the prefixed Roman capitals in a parenthesis denote his or her generation; whether it be the 2d, 3d, or more remote generation from the first in that genealogy. Below a line, immediately succeeding, are the names of their children in SMALL CAPITALS. Where a family, or any part of it, is arranged *synoptically*, as before mentioned, the grandchildren are printed in *italics*, and removed a small space [2 ems] to the right. Great-grandchildren are removed still farther [4 ems] to the right, and are printed in small Roman letters.

When a number in brackets [ ] *immediately follows a name*, find that *name* in the top of the page (among the running titles), and the *number* among the ordinal numbers belonging to that name.

This mark (?) (interrogation point in a parenthesis), denotes that what immediately follows it is not clearly ascertained,—that it is questionable or conjectural, and requires further research in order to its determination.

In England and her colonies, the Julian Calendar was retained until 1752, when the Gregorian Calendar, or New Style, was adopted by an Act of Parliament. As an account of these Calendars, and the reason for the change of the one for the other, may be found in various works, we omit an explanation of them. That which seems to be the most condensed and lucid, and probably accessible to most inquirers, is the article *Calendar* in Brande's Dictionary of Science, Literature, and Art. We have inserted dates as they are found in the ancient records, without altering them so as to correspond with the New Style. The Roman names of the months have (except in a very few instances) been adopted, instead of the numerals, which were generally used by the Puritans.

In order to make the dates previous to 1752 correspond, in the solar year, within the New Style, it is necessary to add 11 to dates of days between 1600 and 1700, and 12 to the dates between 1700 and 1752. Thus, the Arbella arrived at Salem, June 12th, 1630, O. S., which (adding 11) would be June 23, N. S. Watertown Church was organized, July 28, 1630, O. S., which would be August 8th, N. S. Weston was incorporated Jan. 1, 1712, O. S., which (adding 12) would be Jan. 13, N. S.

According to the Julian Calendar, or Old Style, the year began March 25th, and

the same days, between Jan 1 and March 25th, belonged to different years in the Old and New Styles. This occasioned *double dating*, which will be found in the following pages, thus: Jan. 8, 1675–6, or 167$\frac{5}{6}$, indicates the year 1675, O. S., or 1676, N. S. By recurring to § 57, p. 1000, it will be seen that, in the records of Watertown, previous to 1648, the year was considered as beginning on the 1st of March, but not after that date.

We have aimed at exactness in dates; but, to our regret, some mistakes are discovered, which are attributable to typographical errors, to oversight in repeated transcriptions, or to the difficulty in some instances of deciphering a bad chirography.

ABBREVIATIONS.

b., born, or birth; *chil.*, child, or children; *gr.*, great, or grand; *dr.*, daughter; *bap.*, baptized; *d.*, died, or decease; *m.*, married, or marriage; *pub.*, publication of the intention of marriage; *adm.*, admitted; *adm. f. c.*, admitted to full communion; *o. c.*, owned the covenant, the half-way covenant, as it was called; *p.*, page; *s. p.*, (sine prole), without issue; *unm.*, unmarried; *wid.*, widow, or widower.

The names of several towns, often occurring, are abbreviated, as, *Wat.* for Watertown; *Camb.*, Cambridge; *Lex.*, Lexington; *Rox.*, Roxbury; *Dor.*, Dorchester; *Sud.*, Sudbury; *Fram.*, Framingham; *Hop.*, Hopkinton; *Hol.*, Holliston; *Wor.*, Worcester, &c. Also, the names of counties, as, *Suff.*, Suffolk; *Mid.*, Middlesex, &c. The usual abbreviations of the names of States, and of the months, are employed. Also, *C. E.*, Canada East, or Lower Canada; *C. W.*, Canada West, or Upper Canada.

PHILADELPHIA, Dec., 1855.

FAMILY MEMORIALS.

ABBOT.—(Abbet, Abbitt.)

ROBERT ABBOT, of Wat., adm. freeman Sept. 3, 1634, was one of that small colony from Wat., which first settled what they first called Watertown, afterwards named Wethersfield, Conn. His name is on the list of proprietors of Wat., in 1642, although he had gone to Connecticut several years before. [See Register of Abbot families, p. 173.]

Nehemiah Abbott, "of Andover," on May 11, 1714, bought, of Thomas Woolson, a house and land in Weston, on the n. side of Sud. Road, commonly called the Stony Brook Mill Lot; also two other lots. He m., 1714, *Sarah Foster*, and had 1. *Nehemiah*, bap. in Weston, Dec. 4, 1715; 2. *Nehemiah*, bap. Mar. 13, 1716–17; 3. *Sarah*, bap. in Weston, Nov. 2, 1718. About this date he moved to Lex. [See said Register of Abbot, p. 156.]

John Abbot, "a mill-wright of Wat.," and wife *Jemima*, on Jan. 21, 1715, sold land to S. Stowell. Their dr. *Jemima*, b. Oct. 10, 1699, m., in Wat., Dec. 12, 1717, *Nathaniel Norcross*, [32.] It was probably their son *John*, "of Wat," b. Oct. 31, 1701, who m., in Lex., Oct. 18, 1721, *Elizabeth Phipps*, of Lex. [See sd. Register, pp. 149–50.]

ADAMS, (sometimes spelled Addams.)

(I.) GEORGE ADAMS, a glover, and wife FRANCES, settled in Watertown as early as 1645. Nov. 4, 1664, he and wife Frances sold to John Chinery "my dwelling-house in Watertown and land adjoining." He moved to Camb. Farms, (Lex.,) probably about the time of the above sale. The birth of only two of his children are recorded, but probably he had at least five. 1. JOHN, b. Aug. 6, 1645; 2. GEORGE, b. 1647, birth not recorded; 3. DANIEL, exec'r of his father's will; 4. JOSEPH, b. Mar. 6, 1657; 5. MARY, bap. and o. c. in Wat., Nov. 21, 1686. "George Adams, sen., of Camb.," (Lex.,) d. Oct. 10, 1696. Inventory, £61, 13, 8. Son Daniel sole exec'r. [See Barry, p. 166, Note.]

John Adams, of Wat., 1662, then aged 37, was probably the John Adams adm. freeman, Ap., 1668. Was he the John Adams of Medfield, who sold land in Wat. to Robert Harrington, Sept. 9, 1692?

(II.) GEORGE ADAMS, JR., (son of George, sen.,) of Camb. Farms, (Lex.,) m. Jan. 20, 1683–4, MARTHA FISKE, [J. Fiske, 7.] His wife was bap. in Wat., Nov. 21, 1686, by Mr. Bailey, and he was bap. by Mr. Angier, and o. c. June 19, 1698.

---

1. GEORGE, b. in Camb., (Lex.,) Ap. 28, 1685, bap. in Wat., Nov. 21, 1686, was a physician, (in the Co. Records, "a bonesetter," and "chirurgeon,") and resided in Camb. Farms until about 1720, when he moved into Wat., W. Precinct, (Waltham,) where he d. Feb. 8, 1767, aged 82. His will was dated 1765. He m. JUDITH ——.
   1. *Lydia*, b. in Lex., July 9, 1706, m., Oct. 13, 1731, *Caleb Pond*, of Dedham. [? father of *Dr. Seth Pond*, of Waltham.]
   2. *Jonas*, b. June 6, 1708; d. next Jan.
   3. *Judith*, b. Sept. 15, 1709; m. —— *Boyden*.
   4. *Elizabeth*, b. July 8, 1712; m., Feb. 26, 1744, *Robert Baker*, of Concord.
   5. *Hannah*, b. Feb. 9, 1714–15; m., Dec. 4, 1734, *Barrachias Lewis*, of Rox.

6. *Seth*, b. Mar. 25, 1717; d. 1730.
7. *Josiah*, b. June 13, 1719, of Weston; m., Jan. 13, 1747, *Grace Hagar*, [Hagar 75]. She was a wid. in 1772. Chil.
   1. William, b. Oct. 4, 1747; m., in Waltham, Dec. 8, 1768, Hannah Stratton, and had Sally, b. in Weston, Aug. 16, 1769.
   2. Joel, b. in Mendon, Ap. 1, 1769; m. in Lincoln, Ap. 24, 1772, Lucy Whitney.
   3. Elijah, b. in Mendon, Mar. 31; d. in Weston, Sept. 2, 1751.
   4. Judith, b. in Weston, Jan. 2, 1754; d. in Lincoln, June 8, 1773.
   5. Josiah, b. in Lincoln, Sept. 12, 1755. [? Josiah Adams, of Braintree, m., Sept. 19, 1785, Esther Wesson, of Lincoln.]
8. *Deborah*, b. 13, d. 26 June, 1719, in Lex.
9. *Abigail*, b. in Wat., (Waltham,) May 6, 1721; d. May 26, 1740.
10. *Daniel*, b. in Wat., May 2, 1724, of Waltham, m., Nov. 22, 1743, *Elizabeth Baker*, of W.
    1. Elizabeth, b. in Waltham, Mar. 1, 1743–4; 2. Jonas, b. Mar. 11, 1745–6; 3. Seth, b. Jan. 13, 1747–8.

2. Martha, b. Jan. 10, 1686–7; bap. in Wat. next May 22.
3. John, b. Sept. 2, 1688; bap. in Wat. next Mar. 10; m., Oct. 27, 1714, Mary Flagg, [? + 39,] and settled in Lex. He was probably the John Adams who m., Nov. 24, 1743, Mary Sanderson. [38.]
   1. *Mephibosheth*, b. July 4, 1715; m., May 2, 1734, *Jane Darley;* and had, 1. *Susanna*, b. Mar. 21, 1734–5; 2. *Luce*, b. Dec. 27, 1738; 3. *Jane*, b. June 3, 1740.
   2. *John*, b. Feb. 22, 1716–17. [?] Settled in Lincoln, and by wife *Elizabeth*, had
      1. John, b. Aug. 5, 1748.
      2. Amos, b. Jan. 12, 1750.
      3. Elizabeth, b. Oct. 21, 1751; m., June 23, 1772, Nathaniel Gove, of Lincoln. [Gove, 17.]
      4. Abigail, b. Oct. 7, 1753; m., Oct. 10, 1776, Abraham Bemis, Jr. [Bemis, 95.]
      5. Stephen, b. Dec. 15, 1755. 6. Joseph, b. Jan. 11, 1758; d. Ap., '61.
      7. Asa, b. Nov. 7, 1759. 8. Mary, b. Dec. 2, 1761.
      9. Alice, b. Dec. 9, 1763; m., in Waltham, Sept. 11, 1783, Abijah Fiske, [J. Fiske, 37.]
      10. Joseph, b. Feb. 14, 1766, an ensign of Lincoln; m., (pub. July 10,) 1795, Priscilla Martin, of Camb.
      11. Ephraim, b. Nov. 8, 1768; m., Ap. 3, 1789, Susanna Flagg, of Waltham, [Flagg, 86.]
   3. *Mary*, b. Feb. 27, 1720–21.
   4. *Abijah*, b. Jan. 3, 1722–3, of Lex.; m., Jan. 19, 1742–3, *Mary Baker*, of Waltham. Chil., 1. Mary, bap. in Waltham, Jan. 13, 1745; 2. Sarah, bap. Dec. 13, 1747; 4. Joseph, bap. Mar. 3, 1749.
   5. *Prudence*, b. Ap. 1, 1727.
   6. *George*, b. May 17, 1733; by wife *Abigail*, had, 1. Abigail, b. Jan. 3, 1759; 2. Anna, b. Dec. 24, 1760. [?] He m., (2d,) Mar. 18, 1762, *Elizabeth Crosby*, of Lex.

4. Nathaniel, bap. June 12, 1698, [?] *Nathaniel Adams*, of Grafton, m., Nov. 20, 1738, Eunice Stearns, of Waltham, [I. Stearns, 55, III.]
5. Sarah, bap. June 12, 1698.
6. Benjamin, b. Dec. 20, 1701, of Lex.; by wife Eunice had,
   1. *Benjamin*, b. Feb. 15, 1726; bap. in Wat., Feb. 26.
   2. *Micaiah*, b. Feb. 11, 1728; bap. in Wat., Feb. 26.
   3. *Samson*, born Aug. 25, 1729, of Lex. Chil. 1. Thomas; 2. John; 3. Asa; 4. Archelaus; 5. Mary, b. Sept. 4, 1760, m., Dec. 19, 1783, Joseph Coolidge, [452]; 6. Ann; 7. Prudence, m., Feb. 26, 1788, Abijah Sawin, [Sawin, 28.]
   4. *Eunice*, bap. Jan. 3, 1731. 5. *Israel*, b. Jan. 20, 1732–3.
   6. *Simon*, b. Oct. 15, 1734. 7. *Ebenezer*, b. July 25, 1736.
   8. *Nathaniel*, b. Oct. 6, 173–. 9. *Ebenezer*, b. May 23, 1740.
   10. *Abraham*, b. Aug. 24, 1742. 11. *Solomon*, b. Ap. 6, 1744.
   12. *Martha*, b. Nov. 2, 1746. 13. *Mary*, b. Nov. 26, 1748.

[The following were probably chil. of George and Martha]:
49 7. [?] Abigail, m., May 30, 1727, Ebenezer Brown, [98.]
50 8. [?] Anna, m., Dec. 7, 1727, Isaac Child, [Child, 18–5.]

---

51 John Adams, of Camb., probably eldest son of George. [1.] His Will, dated June 1, 1705, mentions wife Anne, sons *John* and *Joseph*, gr. son William, gr. dr. Martha Smith, gr. dr. Rebecca, wid. of —— Squier, late of Camb., son-in-law Nathaniel Pattin, son-in-law —— Earne (or Eame), and makes a bequest to Elizabeth, dr. of Henry Kerby, wife and son John exec'rs. [See Geneal. Reg. I. 176.]

52 Daniel, Lydia, and Ruth, chil. of Ephraim Adams, bap., by Mr. Angier, Nov. 14, 1697.

53 Isaac Adams, aged 18, bap. in Wat., Feb. 4, 1728.

53½ Benjamin Adams, son of Benjamin and gr. son of Ellis Brown, of Sherburne; bap. in Wat., Sept. 8, 1689.

54 Rev. Daniel Adams, b. Jan. 1746, only son of Elisha Adams, Esq., of Midway; grad. Harv. Coll., 1774; ord. in Wat., Ap. 29. 1778; d. of dysentery, Sept. 16, 1778, aged 32. By wife Silence, he had 1. *son*, b. before his settlement in Wat.; 2. *Daniel*, (posthumous,) b. Mar. 26, 1779, a justice of the peace of Medfield. [See Francis' History, pp. 108–11.]

55 Roger Adams, of Wat., had 1. Isaac, bap. Dec. 17, 1780; 2. Polly, bap. Dec. 17, 1780; 3. Hepzibah, bap. Oct. 26, 1781; 4. Mary, bap. Ap. 6, 1783; 5. Roger, bap. June 12, 1785; 6. Hannah, bap. Jan. 28, 1787; 7. Betty, bap. Nov. 23, 1788; 8. Patty, bap. Oct. 14, 1790.

56 Smith Adams, had dr. Lucy, bap. in Wat., Sept. 10, 1780.

57 Smith Adams, Jr., m., Dec. 3, 1807, Lydia Stearns, of Waltham.

58 Sarah Adams, of Weston, and Abraham Whitney, of Sud., pub. Sept. 21, 1781.

59 Jacob Adams, and Lydia Adams, m., in Weston, Ap. 16, 1772.

60 Edward Adams, of Masson, and Patty Barrett, of Weston, m. Mar. 18, 1779.

AGAR. *Thomas Agar*, a fuller of Wat., previously of Rox., on Dec. 18, 1663, sold to Thomas Loveran, late of Dedham, Essex Co., England, cloth-worker, a fulling-mill, and ¾ acre of land in Wat., built on land, which, with the water privilege, he had purchased, May 30, 1663, of Timothy Hawkins, deceased.

AKERS, Appraisal and Inventory of the estate of *Thomas Akers*, (probably of Charlestown,) not dated; but on the file of 1659, by Richard Russell, Capt. Thomas Savage, and Ensign R. Sprague. Admin. granted to his wid. *Priscilla*. He d. previous to 1651, as Priscilla was a wid. of Wat. that year; and it is probable that she soon after this date became the wife of William Knapp, Sr. He (T. A.), left 3 chil., *Thomas*, *Sarah*, and *Rachel*. Aug. 22, 1659, Rachel Akers, of E. Hampton, then aged 16, made Anthony Waters her Att'y, to receive the portion of her brother, Thomas Akers, who went into the wars of Ireland more than ten years ago, and not since been heard of.

ALDEN. *Jonathan Alden*, bap. in Wat., Aug. 2, 1801, and by wife *Beulah* had 1. *Sally*, and 2. *Nancy*, bap. Aug. 2, 1801; 3. *Jonathan*, b. Ap. 26, 1800, d. Dec. 30, 1801; 4. *Jonathan*, b. Mar. 4, 1802, d. in Philadelphia, 1849.

ALLEN.

(I.) WALTER ALLEN was of Newbury, 1640, and resided there several years. He moved to Watertown prior to Ap., 1662, at which time he was a proprietor, and was one of a coroner's jury, July 19, 1663. Ap. 20, 1665, Walter Allen and wife REBECCA sold house and land in Wat. to Simon Coolidge, bounded partly by his own (W. A.'s) land. June 7, 1665, he bought of John Knapp 60 acres in Wat. Farms, "lying towards Concord bounds." Sept. 19, 1666, Thomas Mayhew, sometime of Wat., now of Martha's Vineyard, for £30, sold the 200 acres of land in Wat. Farms, granted to him by the town, to Joseph Crosby, of Braintree; and said Crosby, for £40, sold the same land, June 21, 1669, to Walter Allen, "a farmer of Wat." Oct. 1, 1673, by deed of gift, he conveyed lands in

Wat. to his sons Daniel and Joseph, and soon after moved to Charlestown, where he m., Nov. 29, 1678, ABIGAIL ROGERS, and where he d., July 8, 1681. In Charlestown, he was a "haberdasher of hats." His will, dated Feb. 19, 1679–80, proved Aug., 1681, mentions wife *Abigail*, and sons *John* [of Sud.], *Daniel*, and *Joseph*. Inventory, £312. It included "the Mayhew Farm," near Sud. (200 A.); another farm, 705 A. [probably 75 A.], and 6 A. of meadow; 2 A. dividend land; mansion-house, land, and orchard in Charlestown; and a farm in Haverhill, 100 A.

He had a son *Benjamin*, b. in Newbury, 1647; and there was a *Benjamin Allen* settled in Wat. about the same time as did Walter and his sons; but no son Benjamin is mentioned in the will or other instruments executed by Walter.

Lewis Allen [see 70] was an early settler of Wat. (1665), but there is no evidence that he was a kinsman of Walter.

---

1 (II.) DANIEL ALLEN, son of Walter, m. MARY, dr. of Rev. John Sherman, of Wat. [Sherman, 51]. After his m., he resided successively in Charlestown, Watertown, Lancaster, and Watertown, and d. in Sud., 1706.

---

2 1. DAVID, b. in Charlestown, July 1, 1659, served in the expedition to Canada, d. Oct. 17, 1711.
2. REBECCA, b. 15, d. 25 Jan., 1660–1, in Wat.
3 3. MARY, b. in Wat., 1662.
4 4. SAMUEL, b. in Lancaster, Ap. 17, 1664 (?), m., about 1684 or 5, ELIZABETH ——.
9.5 5. ELNATHAN, b. in Lancaster, Feb. 11, 1666.
6 6. ABIGAIL, m. MOSES PALMER, of Stonington.
7. THOMAS, b. 1670, d. 1671, in Wat.
27.7 8. EBENEZER, b. in Wat., Dec. 26, 1674.
8 9. ELIZABETH, m. JOSEPH FLETCHER; 10, LYDIA.

5.9 (III.) ELNATHAN ALLEN, m. MERCY (Mary?) RICE, and resided successively in Watertown, Sudbury, Hopkinton, and Shrewsbury, where he d., killed by falling from a load of hay, 1734 [Ward, p. 216–17.]

---

10 1. OBADIAH, b. in Wat., Jan. 19th, 1694–5, with his wife, SUSANNA, joined the church in Fram., Sept. 16, 1722, and was admitted to the church of Shrewsbury from that of Hop., Oct. 11, 1730. He m. (2d), May 19, 1741, JEMIMA, dr. of Isaac Tomlin, of Westboro, and is said to have lived to an advanced age. Chil.
11 1. *Daniel*, b. Ap. 8, 1721, of Shrewsbury, m., Feb. 4, 1747, *Lydia Cutting*, and had 1. Henry, b. Mar. 13, 1748: 2. Lydia, b. Aug. 28, 1749; 3. Daniel, b. Ap. 20, 1753, m., 1775, Martha Maynard, and moved to New Marlboro; 4. Solomon, or Salmon, b. June 6, 1757; 5. Simeon (?), m., 1772, Candace How.
2. *Obadiah*, b. May 6, bap. Aug. 4, 1723, in Fram.; 3. *Jonathan*, b. June 10, 1725; 4. *Lucy*, b. Aug. 4, 1728; 5. *Miriam*, b. Nov. 4, 1730; 6. *Persis*, b. Aug. 4, 1735; 7. *Silas*, b. Mar. 11, 1742.
13 8. *Israel*, b. Ap. 24, 1745, of Shrewsbury, a soldier of the Revolution, and a combatant in the battle of Bunker Hill, m., 1768, *Thankful Greenwood*, of Fram., and moved to Spencer, where his wife Thankful d., Oct. 5, 1805, aged 60, and he m., 1807, *Wid. Sarah Bennet*, who d., 1818; and he d. July 17, 1833, aged 88. Chil. 1. Silas, b. Dec. 24, 1768; 2. Ivory, b. Dec. 25, 1770; 3. Jemima, b. May 22, 1773: 4. Junius, b. Aug. 24, 1775; 5. Ashbel, b. July 30, 1778, m., 1799, Nelly Mixer; 6. Otis, b. Jan. 21, 1781.
9. *Susanna*, b. May 20, 1749, d. Ap. 25, 1752.
2. ISRAEL, b. Dec. 20, 1695, d. young.
14 3. ELIZABETH, m. EDWARD NEWTON.
15 4. ANNA, b. in Sud., 1702, m., 1722, AMOS PRATT.
16 5. ISRAEL, b. in Sud., 1705, m., Feb. 14, 1728, ELIZABETH, dr. of Dea. Samuel Wheelock. He m. (2d), May 3, 1764, CATHERINE JOSLIN, of Westboro. Chil.
17 1. *Elnathan*, b. Nov. 18, 1728, d. Oct. 2, 1805; m., May 31, 1753, *Thankful Hastings*, of Waltham [Hastings, 71], who d. Mar. 19, 1807. Chil.
18 1. Elnathan, b. May 17, 1754, m. (1st), Nov. 24, 1773, Lydia, dr. of

Alpheus Pratt; and he m. (2d), Nov. 19, 1778, Lydia Roberts, moved to Brattleboro, Vt., and d. June, 1830. Chil. 1. Sarah, bap. Jan. 22, 1775; Phoebe, bap. Oct. 20, 1776.

19 2. Israel, b. Aug. 6, 1756, a physician, settled in Sterling, Mass., 1788, and d., 1817, unm.

20 3. Rhoda, b. Feb. 22, 1759, d. 1789, m., 1780, Jonathan Peirks.

21 4. Silas, b. Jan. 24, 1762, a physician; m. Susan Thurstan, and settled in Leominster, where she d., Sept. 13, 1824, aged 55, and he d., Aug. 13, 1840. Chil. 1. Julia; 2. Henry; 3 Susan, d. 1799; 4. Mira; 5. Silas; 6. William T., d. 1842.

22 5. Elizabeth, b. Mar. 13, 1765, m., Jan. 1, 1789, Russell Underwood, and went to Vt.

23 6. Arunah, b. Aug. 18, 1767, m., Dec. 16, 1788, Mary Richardson. He was a Baptist minister in Vt. more than fifty years. Chil. 1. John Jarvis, b. Oct. 24, 1789; 2. Rhoda, b. Ap. 14, 1791; Jubal Eldridge, b. Mar. 20, 1793; 4. Levinah Johnson, b. July 15, 1797.

7. Luther, b. Sept. 18, 1770; 8. Wilkes, b. July 10, 1775.

9. Liberty, b. Nov. 30, 1777. [See Ward, pp. 216–20.]

25 2. *Lois*, b. Nov. 21, 1732, m., June 7, 1757, *Isaac Tomlin*, of Westboro, and went to Spencer.

6. Mary, b. in Sud., 1708.

7. Mary, b. in Sud., July 4, 1711, died unm.

26 8. Thankful, b. in Sud., Dec. 1, 1713, m. Daniel Whitney, whose dr. *Sarah* m. *Nathan Banister*.

7.27 (III.) EBENEZER ALLEN, of Watertown Farms (Weston), m., Ap. 2, 1700, ELIZABETH EDDY [Eddy, 11]. She d. Mar. 19, 1711–12, and he m., Aug. 14, 1712, SARAH WAIGHT. [Waight, 7–6.]

---

28 1. Elizabeth, b. Mar. 1, 1700–1, m., Sept. 30, 1725, Seth Smith, of Norton.

2. Ruth, b. Aug. 28, 1703, d. unm.

29 3. Abigail, b. Sept. 9, 1705, admitted to the Weston Ch'h, 1726, m. —— Newland, and dismissed to Norton, June 16, 1735.

30 4. Josiah, b. Mar. 31, 1708, m., June 15, 1733, Elizabeth Sanger [Sanger, 14]; and he m., Dec. 29, 1748, Mary Flagg [Flagg, 53]. Chil.

1. *Mary*, b. Feb. 26, 1734–5; 2. *Phebe*, b. Mar. 21, 1735–6; 3. *Josiah*, b. May 23, 1738; 4. *Lydia*, b. Nov. 2, 1749, m., Nov. 1, 1770, *Joseph Ball;* 5. *Nathaniel*, b. Aug. 29, 1751; 6. *Mary*, b. Mar. 10, 1754, m., Nov. 23, 1775, *Isaac Gage*, of Lincoln; 7. *Josiah*, b. May 1, 1756, m., Aug. 8, 1777, *Sarah Pike*, and in Lincoln had, 1. Josiah, d. Nov. 19, 1783; 2. Amos, b. Feb. 11, 1781; 3. Charles, b. Jan. 31, 1783; 8. *Matthew*, b. Feb. 9, 1759; 9. *Lucy*, b. Ap. 11, 176*, m., Jan. 24, 1787, *Nathaniel Jackson*.

31 5. Phinehas, b. May 26, 1710.

32 5½. John, bap. Sept. 1713, m., May 13, 1736, Sarah Shepperd, who d. July 11, 1756, and he m., Nov. 4, 1756, Elizabeth Truesdale, of Newton. Chil.

1. *Sarah*, b. Feb. 12, 1736–7, m., July 27, 1757, *Abijah Wheeler*.
2. *Lucy*, b. June 27, 1739, m., 1763, *Abraham Smith*, of Lunenberg.
3. *Eunice*, bap. Mar. 14, 1741–2, d. Sept., 1743.
4. *Eunice*, b. May 26, 1744, m., Dec. 3, 1767, *Abijah Steadman*.
5. *Ruth*, b. in Lancaster, Mar. 18, 1747–8.
6. *John*, b. Jan. 10, 1749–50, m., Aug. 1, 1782, *Rebecca Gearfield*.
7. *Elizabeth*, b. Jan. 25, 1761.

33 6. Thankful, b. Jan. 23, 1716–17; admitted to the church May 25, 1735; m. Abraham Hill; grad. Harv. Coll., 1737; a schoolmaster in Weston, and admitted to the church, Sept. 3, 1738, and settled at "Road Town." She was dismissed to a church in Boston.

34 7. Sarah, b. June 7, 1718. 8. Rebecca, b. July 7, 1719; d. next Jan.

35 9. Rebecca, b. June 13, 1720; m. Jan. 4, 1740–1, George Harrington, Jr., of Waltham, and moved to Brookfield [Harrington, 65].

36 10. Ebenezer, b. Oct. 31, 1722; m., Mar. 30, 1742, Tabitha Fulham [Fulham, 5], and had 1. *Elisha*, b. Jan. 30, 1742–3, d. Nov. 4, 1744; 2. *Elisha*, b. Dec. 10, 1744.

37 11. Elisha, b. Nov. 1624; d. 1726. 12. Mary, b. Ap. 12, 1727

---

40 (II.) JOSEPH ALLEN, son of Walter Allen, m., in Wat., Oct. 11, 1667, ANNA BRAZIER, and settled in Watertown Farms (Weston,) where he d. Sept. 9, 1721, and she d. Dec., 1720. In his Will, dated Jan. 15, 1712–13, he mentions his wife Anna, son Joseph, son Nathaniel, (executor,) and drs. Deborah, Rachel, and Patience.

---

1. Abigail, b. and d. Dec. 1668.
2. Rebecca, b. Ap. 8, 1670; d. Jan. 30, 1674–5.
3. Anna, b. Aug. 22, 1674; d. Jan. 26, 1697–8.

41 4. Joseph, b. June 16, 1677; d. Nov. 1, 1729. First wife, Elizabeth, d. Nov. 1712, and he soon after m. Abigail ——. He had a "brother Elisha Price," of Sud. Chil.

42 1. *Isaac*, b. Nov. 10, 1701; m., (1st,) *Elizabeth* ——; m., (2d,) Jan. 24, 1739–40, *Sarah Meriam*, of Lex. Chil.

1. Elizabeth, b. Feb. 5; d. Ap. 1730.

43 2. Hannah, b. July 28, 1731; m., Jan. 31, 1751, Moses Livermore. [83.]

44 3. Mary, b. Oct. 25, 1734; m. (pub. Sept. 3,) 1760, John Abbot, of Sud. [See Reg. of Abbots, p. 158.]

45 4. Joseph, b. Aug. 4, 1736; m. Dec. 22, 1762, Mary Child. [Child 50.]

46 5. Isaac, b. May 23, 1741.

47 6. Abijah, b. Sept. 24, 1743; m. (pub. Oct. 8,) 1769, Mary Traine. [33.]

48 2. *Prudence*, b. May 18, 1703; m. July 16, 1724, *Isaac Hagar*. [Hagar 45.]

3. *Ann*, b. Sept. 21, 1706; d. soon.

49 4. *Rebecca*, b. Feb. 25, 1707–8. 5. *Elizæbeth*, bap. Ap. 8, 1711.

51 6. *Ann*, bap. Ap. 8, 1711; m. (pub. Mar. 14,) 1726–7, *Daniel Mason*, of Lex.

52 7. *Silence*, bap. Nov. 23, 1712, aged 3 w.

53 8. *Daniel*, b. Sept. 26, 1714; m. (pub. Dec. 31, 1735,) *Elizabeth Hancock*, of Wrentham, and he m., (2d,) Dec. 20, 1748, *Mehitabel Batt*. [See Batt.] She d. June 18, 1753, and he m., (3d,) (pub. Oct. 26,) 1754, *Mary Newbury*, of Boston. Chil.

1. Lydia, b. Ap. 28, 1737. 2. Susanna, b. Feb. 8, 1740–1; m., Nov. 14, 1771, Abijah Gale, of Westboro. 3. Kezia, b. Oct. 14, 1744. 4. Unity, b. June 2, 1752. 5. Bettee, b. Oct. 11, 1755. 6. Tamor, b. July 4, 1758.

54 9. *Abigail*, b. May 14, 1716. 10. *Elijah*, b. Sept. 11, 1718.

56 11. *Sarah*, b. Aug. 10, 1720.

57 12. *Tabitha*, b. Oct. 26, 1722; m. Jan. 20, 1742–3, *Abraham Whitney*. [Whitney 129.]

58 13. *Daniel*, b. Aug. 31, 1724. 14. *Timothy*, b. Ap. 8, 1727.

60 5. Nathaniel, b. Dec. 8, 1687, was a deacon of Weston; m. (1st,) Lydia ——, who d. Ap. 26, 1751, and he m., (2d,) Dec. 10, 1751, Elizabeth, wid. of William Bond, of Weston. [Bond 68.] Chil.

1. *James*, bap. Nov. 15; d. in Dec. 1713.

61 2. *Mary*, b. Dec. 13, 1714; m. Jan. 24, 1733–4, *Elisha Jones*. [Jones 80.]

62 3. *Martha*, b. Feb. 22, 1716–7; m. July 1, 1736, Capt. *Nathaniel Livermore*. [Livermore 89.]

63 4. *Josiah*, b. Ap. 30, 1719. 5. *Lydia*, b. Mar. 26, 1721.

64 6. *Rachel*, b. Ap. 7, 1722; m. Dec. 31, 1741, *Samuel Traine*. [Traine 31.]

6. Sarah, d. Feb. 15, 1698–9.

65 7. Deborah, m. Dec. 24, 1714, John Moore, of Sud.

66 8. Rachel, m. June 26, 1718, Joseph Adams, of Camb.

67 9. Patience.

LEWIS ALLEN, of Wat. Farms, m. SARAH IVES, [see Ives,] the mother of his chil. He had a 2d wife, MARY, (?) sister of first wife, who d. July 15, 1703.

70 He d. Jan. 24, 1707–8.

70 1. Child, b. and d. Nov. 1665. 2. Lewis, b. and d. Dec. 1666.

3. Sarah, b. Jan. 3. 1667–8.

71 4. Abel, b. Sept. 15. 1669, a mem. of Sud. church, and an original member of the Weston church; m. Sarah ——.

1. *Robert*, b. Jan. 21, 1693–4.
2. *Sarah*, b. Mar. 9, 1695–6; m., July 30, 1724, *Peter Hales*, of Dedham.
3. *Susanna*, b. Jan. 10, 1697–8; m., May 20, 1720, *Isaac Harrington*. [119.]
4. *John*, b. Nov. 25, 1699. [? John Allen, of Walpole, m., in Weston, June 22, 1725, *Elizabeth Hastings*.]
5. *George*, b. Oct. 23, 1707. 6. *Samuel*, b. Dec. 5, 1703.
7. *David*, b. July 8, 1705.
8. *Mary*, b. Nov. 3, 1707; m., Jan. 24, 1733–4, *Col. Elisha Jones*. [131.]
9. *Lydia*, b. March 3, 1710.
10. *Abel*, b. Ap. 19, 1714; 1st wife, *Sarah*, d. Sept. 18, 1736. He m., (2d,) Sept. 18, 1738, *Elizabeth Shepherd*, who died next March. Chil.
    1. *Mary*, b. Nov. 6, 1733.

5. MARY, b. Ap. 14, 1670.
6. EBENEZER.

( ) BENJAMIN ALLEN, of Wat. Farms (lineage not ascertained, perhaps a son of John, of Sud.), m. FRANCES, dr. of Thomas and Mary Rice, of Sud. His will was dated Aug. 10, and he d. Aug. 12, 1721.

---

1. GRACE, m., about 1713, BENJAMIN HARRINGTON. [Harrington, 111.]
2. JONAS, b. Nov. 1, 1799; by wife ELIZABETH, had,
    1. *James*, b. Ap. 14, 1727. 2. *Jonas*, b. Oct. 15, 1728.
    3. *Elizabeth*, b. Jan. 20, 1731–2. 4. *Frances*, bap. Feb. 24, 1733–4, aged 1 w.
    5. *Sarah*, bap. Mar. 7, 1735–6. 6. *Benjamin*, bap. Aug. 12, 1738.
3. ZEBADIAH, b. Jan. 19, 1701–2.
4. THOMAS.
5. FRANCES, m., Dec. 24, 1724, JOHN MAGRIGGO. [Gregory, 10.]
6. BENJAMIN, b. Dec. 13, 1709; m., July 1, 1731, EUNICE GALE [Gale, 36], of Wat., and settled in Lincoln. [?] She m. (2d), Dec. 3, 1768, ABIJAH STEADMAN.
    1. *Eunice*, b. Jan. 28, 1733; m., Mar. 8, 1759, *Jonathan Tower*.
    2. *Lydia*, b. Mar. 29, 1735.
    3. *Beulah*, b. Ap. 16, 1737; m., June 6, 1761, *Joseph Billings*.
    4. *Benjamin*, b. Nov. 11, 1739; m., Feb. 1, 1766, *Mary Brown*, and had Pattee, who m., Feb. 10, 1780, Joseph Billings, Jr. He d. Feb. 26, 1770; and his wid. d. May 3, 1773.
    5. *Abigail*, b. June 26, 1742; m., Feb. 2, 1764, *Abraham Wesson*.
    6. *Phinehas*, b. Ap. 6, 1745; m., Mar. 6, 1769, *Abigail Foster*, who d. May 18, 1770.
    7. *Rachel*, b. June 25, 1747; m., Mar. 9, 1768, *Edward Farwell*, of Townsend.
    8. *Anna*, b. Sept. 20, 1749; m. (pub. Nov. 2), 1771, *James Stimson, Jr.*, of Weston [16].
    9. *Lucy*, b. Mar. 20, 1753; m., Jan. 24, 1781, *Nathaniel Jackson*.

GEORGE ALLEN, of Waltham. First wife, HANNAH: d. Jan. 19, 1766, and he m., Ap. 17, 1766, SARAH WHEAT. Chil. 1. *Samuel*, d. Feb. 13, 1759. 2. *Abigail*, bap. Sept. 23, 1759. 3. *George*, bap. Nov. 16, 1760. 4. *Hannah*, bap. July 3, 1763. 5. *Ruth*, bap. Mar. 17, 1765. 6. *Grace Brown*, bap. Feb. 1, 1767.

JAMES ALLEN, of Waltham, by wife HANNAH, had, 1. *Mary Louisa*, b. June 2, 1791; d. Oct. 3, 1792. 2. *Christian Hamilton*, b. Ap. 24, 1793. 3. *John*, b. Feb. 12, 1795. 4. *James Gamble*, b. July 26, 1797. 5. *William*, bap. Ap. 26, 1799. 6. *George*, bap. May 2, 1802. 7. *Adeline*, bap. Nov. 24, 1805.

SAMUEL ALLEN, of Wat., by wife HANNAH, had, 1. *Sarah*, b. Aug. 29, 1718. 2. *Samuel*, b. May 20, 1721. 3. *James*, b. June 5, 1723.

JOSEPH ALLEN (son of John, of Sud.), and ABIGAIL MYRICK (dr. of John, of Charlestown), m., in Wat., May 5, 1687. *Peter Allen* and *Mary Smethhurst*, "of the country," m., in Wat., Mar. 6, 1690–1. *Elizabeth Allen*, wife of *Samuel*, d. in Wat., Aug. 28, 1694. *Abigail Allen*, d. in Wat., Ap. 28, 1703, aged 78. *Elijah Allen* and *Sarah Garfield*, m. in Weston, Ap. 29, 1779. *Elijah Allen*, of Weston, and *Elizabeth Philips*, of E. Sud., m. May 10, 1781. *Lydia Allen* and *Jacob Adams*, m., in Weston, Ap. 16, 1772. *Martha Allen*, of Weston, and *Moses*

Taylor, of Templeton, m., Dec. 28, 1780. *Ephraim Allen*, of Wat., m. *Mary Peirce*, of Waltham, and had,
1. *Ephraim*, b. Ap. 17, 1814. 1. *Mary*, b. Jan. 3, 1816.

AMBLER.

RICHARD and SARAH AMBLER, had, 1. Sarah, b. Dec. 4. 1639. 2. Abraham, b. and d. 1641. 3. Abraham, b. Sept. 22, 1642. He sold his land to Jere. Norcross, previous to 1644.

AMES.

SIMON and SARAH AMES, of Waltham, had, 1. Thaddeus, bap. May 22, 1768. 2. Joel, bap. Jan. 20, 1771.

ANDERSON.

JOHN ANDERSON, m., July 16, 1706, REBECCA WAIGHT, probably dr. of John and Mary (Woodward) Waite. [Waite, 7.] He m. (2d), July 30, 1716, MARY APPLIN. [Applin, 3.] Chil. 1. Hannah, b. Aug. 13, 1707. 2. Abraham, b. Aug. 18, 1708. ("9.") 3. Rebecca, b. Mar. 29, 1710. 4. Mary, b. Aug. 29, 1711.

ANDREWS.

THOMAS and REBECCA ANDREWS had, 1. Thomas, b. in Wat., Oct. 15, 1641. 2. Daniel. 3. Rebecca, b. in Wat., Ap. 18, 1646; m. John Frost. [See Coolidge, 94.] He (f.) d., and his wid., Rebecca, m. Nicholas Wyeth, of Camb., by whom she had 5 chil., b. between 1650 and '59.

ANDROS.

JOHN and REBECCA ANDROS had, 1. Anna, bap. (by Mr. Angier), Sept. 14, 1707. 2. Abraham, bap. Aug. 28, 1709.

ANGIER.

REV. SAMUEL ANGIER, b. Mar. 17, 1654 (son of Edmund and Ruth (Ai[illegible] Angier,* of Camb.), grad. Harv. Coll., 1673; ordained in Rehoboth, 1679, installed as first Pastor of the 2d church, of Wat., May 25, 1697. He m. HANNAH, dr. of Rev. Urian Oakes, Pres. of Harv. Coll. She d. Dec. 5, 1714, and was buried in Camb. He d. Jan. 21, 1718–19. In his will, not dated, but proved Feb. 9, 1718–19, he mentions no wife, but the following children, with some specific legacies. Son *Ephraim* and dr. *Ruth*, executors.

Sam[l] Angier

1. Ames, b. June 29, 1681; grad. Harv. Coll. 1701; d. 1720.
2. Hannah, "his eldest dr.," d. in Wat., Sept. 27, 1714, aged 32, unm.
3. Edward.
4. Samuel, of Camb., 1710.
5. Uriah, of Sud. (These four sons had already received a due portion of his estate.)
6. Ephraim, a saddler (my white cane, with silver head and foot). He m., Ap. 13, 1727, Elizabeth, wid. of Robert Goddard. [Goddard, 4.] He d. Oct. 19, 1724, aged 34, and his wid. m., Ap. 26, 1726, John Holland, of Marlboro.
7. Oakes (my little silver box, wonted to carry in my pocket). He m., Feb. 12, 1703–4, Abigail Coolidge. [Coolidge, 39.] He was a saddler, and settled in that village, named for him, and long known as Angier's Corner.
8. Ruth (my silver tankard). She m. Francis Bowman, Esq., of Lex., his 2d wife. [Bowman, 6.]
9. Eunice, b. in Wat., Aug. 8, 1698 (my silver porringer).
10. John, b. in Wat., July 1, 1701; grad. Harv. Coll., 1720; d. Ap. 14, 1787. (To him, "now a junior," all my books and manuscripts, a silver pint cup, and

a little trunk; also, the picture of Dr. Ames, his gr. grandfather.) He was minister of East Bridgewater, and was father of *Samuel;* grad. Harv. Coll., 1763; d. 1805; and of *Oakes*, grad. Harv. Coll. 1764; d. 1786.

11. Sarah, b. in Wat., Aug. 1, 1705 (silver cup, usually called the footless cup; also, my silver tobacco-box, as it is, without cover, to help fit the cup with handle and flat bottom).

Sarah Angier (? sister of Rev. Samuel A.), m., in Wat., Dec. 13, 1698, "Mr Christopher Tapin, of Newbury." [See his epitaph, Hist. and Gen. Register, I. p. 72.]

* Edmund Angier was the youngest of the four sons of John Angier, "a person of good account and property" at Dedham, Essex, Eng., and born about 1612. He was a grocer before and after leaving England.

† See Bliss's History of Rehoboth, p. 121–129 and '30. Also, see Farmer & Barry.

ANGUAM.

ROBERT ANGUAM, d. in Wat., Dec. 12, 1723.

APPLIN. [Some suppose this to be a contraction or corruption of Appleton, but this is improbable.]

JOHN APPLIN, who was a schoolmaster [see Butler's Groton, p. 217], m., Nov. 23, 1671, BETHSHUAH BARTLETT [Bartlett, 4], who d. Oct. 8, 1692. In May, 1725, John Applin, an aged man, came from Littleton to Wat. Chil.

1. John, b. Oct. 15, 1672; d. Oct. 2, 1690.
2. Bethshuah, b. May 1, 1673; m., Jan. 3, 1697–8, John Stratton, and died 1709. [Stratton, 19.]
3. Mary, b. Oct. 11, 1677; m., July 30, 1716, John Anderson, q. v., his 2d wife.
4. Hannah, b. Mar. 25, 1680; m., May 11, 1703, John Farr, of Stow.
5. Thomas, b. Mar. 15, 1681–2.
6. Edward (twin), b. Mar. 15, 1681–2; d. next Ap. 4.
7. Abial, b. May 12, 1684.
8. Mehitabel, b. Ap. 7, 1683; m., Sept. 27, 1711, Benjamin Headley, "of Lancaster." [Headley, 3.]
9. John, b May 3, 1692.

ARNOLD (Arnol, Arnolt, Arnall).

JOHN ARNOL, adm. freeman May 6, 1635. JOHN ARNOL, adm. freeman May 10, 1643. THOMAS ARNOLD, adm. freeman May 13, 1640. [It is not improbable that the first of these was father of the others.] [See Hinman, pp. 158, 161, 165.] THOMAS ARNOLD, aged 30, came to America in the "Plain Joan," May, 1635. He m. PHEBE, dr. of George Parkhurst, Sen., and had, 1. Ichabod, b. Mar. 1, 1640–1; 2. Richard, b. Mar. 22, 1642–3; 3. John, b. Feb. 19, 1647–8; 4. Ebenezer, b. June 17, 1651. In Oct., 1651, he was fined 20*s.* by the Court, for offence against the law concerning baptism. Ap. 2, 1654, he was fined 5*l.* for neglecting public worship 20 days. Ap. 2, 1655, he was fined 10*l.* for neglecting public worship 40 days, and his land was levied on to pay it. Mar. 30, 1655, he sold to "my brother-in-law, George Parkhurst, of Wat," the dividend of 30 acres, which "I bought," Dec. 20, 1648, of "our father, George Parkhurst, and his wife Susanna." Oct. 17, 1661, he, then a planter of Providence, sold land in Wat. to John Whitney; and, Oct., 20, 1662, he and wife Phebe, of Providence, sold, to John Wincoll, their house, barn, &c., and 16 acres of land, a part of which he had purchased of Thomas Straight, and the other part granted to him. He was probably a Baptist.

ATKINSON.

JOHN and MARY ATKINSON, of Weston, had, 1. Rebecca, b. Oct. 25, 1768. 2. Sarah, b. Mar., 1770.

BABCOCK.

SAMUEL and ELIZABETH BABCOCK, of Wat., had, 1. Elizabeth Swift, b.

Aug. 31, 1787. 2. Sally, b. Sept. 12, 1789. 3. James, b. Ap. 25, 1792. 4. Rebecca, b. Nov. 8, 1794.

Deborah Babcock and *Thomas Converse*, m. Feb. 18, 1796.

BACHELOR (Bacheler, Batchelor).

JOHN BACHELOR, proprietor, 1636–7: adm. freeman May 13, 1640, afterwards of Dedham, with wife, adm., from Wat., f. c. there July 5, 1642. Chil. 1. Samuel, b., in Dedham, Jan. 11, 1639–40. 2. Jonathan, and 3. David, b. Dec. 14, 1643. He sold a lot (36 acres) in Wat., to Jere. Norcross, previous to 1642.

BACON.

JACOB BACON (who lived S. side Charles River, probably son of David, of Camb.), by wife ELIZABETH, had, 1. John, b. Feb. 27, 1682–3. 2. Elizabeth, b. May 12, 1684. 3. Elizabeth, b. May 6, 1692. JOHN BACON, adm. freeman Ap. 18, 1690, by wife ABIGAIL, who d. July 10, 1715, had, 1. Mary, bap. Dec. 25, 1687; m., Oct. 18, 1719, Robert Gage. 2. John, b. Mar. 28, 1689. John Bacon, of Wat., was found dead on Boston Marsh, Aug. 31, 1723. Mary, dr. of Henry Bacon, bap. in Wat., Nov. 22, 1752. Will of John Bacon, of Wat., deceased, presented Dec. 18, 1678.

BAILEY.

REV. JOHN BAILEY was installed, in Wat., Oct. 6, 1686, the fourth minister. He moved to Boston, 1692, where he d., Dec. 12, 1697. His wife LYDIA d. in Wat., Ap., 1690. No record of any chil.

EPITAPH.

Pious Lydia, made and given by God,
As a most meet help unto John Bailey,
Minister of the Gospel.
Good betimes—Best at last,
Lived by faith—Died in grace,
Went off singing—Left us weeping,
Walked with God till translated in the 39th year of her age,
Ap. 16, 1691.*

Read her epitaph in Prov. xxxi., 10, 11, 12, 28, 29, 30, 31.

* In the Church records, in the handwriting of Mr. Bailey, is this record, under date of April 12, 1690. "But Lyddy is dead and I feel entirely indisposed to everything."

REV. THOMAS BAILEY, a brother of John, and his colleague, came to Wat., Nov. 2, 1687, and d. Jan. 21, 1688–9, aged 35. He had a son Thomas, bap. Aug. 19, 1688. His will, dated Nov. 26, 1686 (before the birth of son Thomas), proved Oct. 8, 1690, mentions wife (without naming her), son John, brother John, of Wat., and brother Henry, living near Blackburn, Lancashire, Eng. Inventory dated Oct. 3, 1690 (no land), total, £352 0*s.* 2*d.* His library, about 600 books, a table, chest, and desk appraised, £146 10*s.*

HIS EPITAPH.

Here lyes the precious dust of Thomas Bailey.

A painful preacher,
An eminent liver,
A tender husband,
A careful father,
A brother for adversity,
A faithful friend,
A most desirable neighbour,
A pleasant companion,
A common good,
A cheerful doer,
A patient sufferer.
Lived much in little time.

A good copy for all survivors,
Aged 35 years.
He slept in Jesus, 21 January, 1688. (88–9.)

[See Francis' Hist., pp. 50–59, and Allen's Biog. Dict.]

JOHN BAILEY bought two lots of land in Wat., Dec. 17, 1743, of William Bridges, q. v. JAMES BAILEY, of Wat., in 1747, was member of a committee to suppress Rhode Island Bills of credit.

BAKER.

NATHANIEL BAKER, Proprietor, 1636–7. [See Eddie, 4.] Jacob and Grace Baker of Waltham, had *Hannah*, b. Feb. 8, 1742–3. Mary Baker, of Waltham, and Abijah Adams, of Lex., m. Jan. 19, 1742–3. Elizabeth Baker and Daniel

ADAMS, both of Waltham, m. Nov. 23, 1743. ANNA BAKER and JOSEPH UNDERWOOD, both of Waltham, m. Feb. 26, 1744. ROBERT BAKER, of Concord, and ELIZABETH ADAMS, of Waltham, m. Feb. 26, 1744.

BALDWIN.

CAPT. SAMUEL BALDWIN, of Sud., m., Mar. 23, 1741–2, ELIZABETH JONES, of Weston. [Jones, 42.] She was dismissed from Weston ch'h to that of Falmouth, May 8, 1743, and they returned to Weston the next year. She d. July 7, 1757, and he m. (pub. Jan. 21), 1758, SARAH DEMIND, of Needham. She d. May 2, 1760, and he m. (pub. Feb. 22), 1762, REBECCA COTTON, of Newton. He d. July 22, 1778, aged 61, and his wid. m., Dec. 3, 1780, JAMES COGSWELL. Chil.

1. SAMUEL, b. in Falmouth, July 28, 1743; m. (pub. June 25), 1762, MELLICOT CUTLER [Cutler, 73], and had *Anna*, b. Nov. 10, 1764.
2. ELIZABETH, b. in Weston, June 18, 1745; m., Dec. 22, 1768, ELIAS JONES, of East Hoosack. [Jones, 160.]
3. LYDIA, b. Jan. 16, 1756; m. (pub. Oct. 6), 1764, JOHN NEWTON PARMENTER.
4. EPHRAIM, b. Ap. 2, 1749. 5. SARAH, b. Sept. 15, 1750; d. Aug. 11, 1756.
6. LUCY, b. June 30, 1753. 7. ESTHER, b. June 27, 1756.
8. SARAH, b. Jan. 28, 1759. 9. REBECCA, b. and d. Jan. 1763.
10. REBECCA, b. July 10, 1764.
11. MARY, b. Mar. 15, 1766; m., Jan. 24, 1790, ISAAC HOBBS, Jr. [5.]

William Baldwin, in 1753, innkeeper of Wat., by wife *Jane*, had William, b. Oct. 14, 1753. *David Baldwin*, innkeeper, of Wat., 1752–57.

Elizabeth Baldwin, of Wat., and *Henry Evans*, of Boston, m. Oct. 23, 1755.

Lydia Baldwin, of Wat., m., Feb. 19, 1756, *Oliver Prescott*, of Groton. [See Butler's Groton, p. 429.]

Phebe Baldwin and *William Jennison* [59], m., in Wat., May 17, 1772.

ROBERT BALDWIN, m., in Waltham, Ap. 5, 1803, MARTHA BROWN. [Brown, 228.]

1. *Elizabeth Brown*, b. Feb. 7, 1804, d.
2. *Robert Montgomery*, b. June 7, 1806; m. (1st) *Juliana Prouty*, by whom he had, 1. Eliza Martha, b. Ap. 28, 1838. 2. Julian, b. and d. 1841. He m. (2d) *Laura H. Chase*, and had, 3. William Franklin, b. Ap. 6, 1844. 4. Lucinda Jane, b. Aug. 16, 1845. 5. Clara Ann, b. June 14, 1847.
3. *William Francis*, b. Jan. 7, 1808; d. young.
1. *James Francis*, b. June 18, 1809; m. *Mary Smith Hardy*, b. Mar. 7. 1809; d. March 4, 1844. [See Hardy.] Chil. 1. Henry, b. Jan. 29, 1836. 2. Martha, b. May 8, 1839. 3. Francis, b. Feb. 19, 1843.

BALL.

JOHN BALL, said to have come from Wiltshire, England [Shattuck], was admitted freeman, 1650; d. Nov. 1, 1655. [One record says buried Oct. 1.] He had sons NATHANIEL and JOHN, and probably other children.

1. NATHANIEL settled in that part of Concord, which is now a part of Bedford, and had sons *Ebenezer*, *Eleazer*, *John*, and *Nathaniel*.
2. JOHN, a tailor, m. ELIZABETH PEIRCE [Peirce, 1], by whom he had 4 chil. 1. *John*, b. 1644; 2. *Mary*; 3. *Esther*; 4. *Abigail*, b. in Wat., Ap. 20, 1658, and d. soon. She (wife) was insane in 1660, and probably had been thus some time. She gave much annoyance to her family and neighbours. [See Reg. of Deeds, vol. iii., p. 81.] She died, and he m. (2d) Oct. 3, 1665, ELIZABETH FOX (? dr. of Thomas Fox, of Concord, afterwards of Wat.), and had son *Joseph*, b. Mar. 12, 1669–70. Oct. 21, 1665, he sold to William Perry his farm in Wat. (which he had purchased of John Lawrence), and went to Lancaster, where he was killed by Indians, Sept. 10, 1675. His estate was admin. by his son John, of Wat., Feb. 1, 1677–8.

4. (III.) JOHN BALL, Jr., of Watertown, a weaver, son of John and Elizabeth,

[3—1] m., Oct. 17, 1665, SARAH BULLARD, probably a daughter of George and Beatrice Bullard, of Wat. He d. May 8, 1722.

5 1. SARAH, b. July 11, 1666; m., Mar. 13, 1684–5, ALLEN FLAGG, of Wat., by whom she had at least 9 chil. [Flagg, 42.]
12. 6 2. JOHN, b. June 29, 1668; d. in Waltham, Oct. 24, 1752, aged 85.
15. 7 3. JAMES, b. Mar. 7, 1670; d. Feb. 22, 1729–30.
28. 8 4. JOSEPH, b. May 4, 1674. Will proved Ap. 8, 1730.
31. 9 5. JONATHAN, b. Mar. 29, 1680; d. about 1727.
10 6. DANIEL, b. Aug. 2, 1683; d. Mar. 9, 1717–18; m. Oct. 10, 1708, MARY EARL (q. v.), and had,
1. *Mary*, b. Dec. 27, 1709, who m., May 14, 1726, *Major Joseph Mixer*, and settled in Shrewsbury. [Mixer, 52.] 2. *Lydia*, bap. Aug. 7, 1715, and m., May 28, 1737, *Samuel Harrington*, of Waltham. [Harrington, 185.] He kept a tavern in 1717.
11 7. ABIGAIL, b. Oct. 5, 1686.

6. 12 (IV.) JOHN BALL, m., Sept. 27, 1699, BETHIA "MEDEP," b. Feb. 24, 1664–5, dr. of Daniel and Bethia (Beers) Mettup. She d. Dec. 13, 1719. He had a 2d wife, MARY, who d. July 5, 1738.

13 1. HANNAH, b. Dec. 25, 1700.
37. 14 2. JOHN, b. Dec. 25, 1705; d. Dec. 10, 1769.

7. 15 (IV.) JAMES BALL, a weaver, m., Jan. 16, 1693–4, ELIZABETH FISKE. [N. Fiske, 7.] His will, dated Feb. 21, and he d. Feb. 22, 1729–30.

16 1. JAMES, b. Feb. 2, 1694–5; settled in 1720, with his brother Nathan, on Ball Hill, in Northboro, Mass., where he d. 1756. His will, dated May 25, 1755, proved June 10, 1756, mentions wife SARAH, sons *James, Stephen, Nahum, John;* drs. *Hannah, Patience* and *Elizabeth*. His son Stephen was a physician, and a line of Drs. Stephen Ball, have extended to the present time.
17 2. NATHAN, b. Feb. 28, 1695–6; d. in Northboro, 1768.
44. 18 3. JOHN, b. July 22, 1697. 4. ELIZABETH, b. Ap. 2, 1699; d. 1703.
19 5. SARAH, b. Sept. 1, 1700; m., Aug. 5, 1726, DANIEL HASTINGS. [Hastings, 73.] 10 chil.
20 6. ABIGAIL, b. June 5, 1702; m., June 23, 1723, DEA. JONATHAN LIVERMORE. [Livermore, 136.]
21 7. ELIZABETH, b. Ap. 9, 1705; m., Ap. 9, 1728, THOMAS FULLER, of Newton [Fuller, 25–1], son of Lieut. Jeremiah Fuller, by his 2d wife, THANKFUL, chil.,
1. *Benjamin*, b. July 26, 1730. 2. *Rachael*. 3. *Jeremiah*, and 4. *Thankful* (twins), b. May 14, 1736. 5. *Thomas*, b. Sept. 25, 1738. 6. *Nathan*, b. June 30, 1741. He (f.) d. Nov. 13, 1748.
22 8. SUSANNA, b. Mar. 16, 1707–8; d. about 1740; m., Dec. 3, 1729, JOSIAH STEARNS. [I. Stearns, 137, IV.]

8. 23 (IV.) JOSEPH BALL, m., Dec. 31, 1701, ELIZABETH PARKHURST, b. Sept. 18, 1681, dr. of John and Abigail (Garfield) Parkhurst. [Parkhurst, 10.]

24 1. JOSEPH, b. Oct. 1, 1702; dismissed to Westboro, Nov. 4, 1728. Perhaps was the Joseph, who m., in Southboro, May 6, 1731, Bathshebah Bellows. [See Barry.]
25 2. ABIGAIL, b. Mar. 27, 1705; m., Feb. 26, 1728–9, JACOB MORSE, of Framingham. [Morse, 48.]
26 3. PETER, b. Oct. 7, 1707; m. (1st), May 6, 1730, REBECCA SEAVERNS [5.], and he m. (2d), Sept. 30, 1732, ABIGAIL DIX. [Dix, 22.] Chil.
1. *Abigail*, b. June 1, 1734. 2. *Jonas*, b. Feb. 9, 1735–6. 3. *Peter*, b. Dec. 7, 1737. 4. *Rebecca*, b. Nov. 16, 1739. 5. *Samuel*, b. June 10, 1742. 6. *Martha*, b. Feb. 7, 1744–5; m., Dec. 4, 1766, *Benjamin Wellington*. [Wellington, 101.]
27 4. ELIZABETH, b. Mar. 15, 1710; m., Feb. 3, 1731–2, WILLIAM BREWER. [14.] She lived but a short time, and he m., Ap. 10, 1735, ABIGAIL GARFIELD [36], and moved to Shrewsbury. [Ward, p. 245.]

28 { 5. Josiah, b. Mar. 2, 1712–13.
{ 6. Isaac, b. Mar. 2, 1712–13; d. next Ap.
29 7. David, b. Jan. 17, 1716–17; m., July, 10, 1735, Sybil Patterson. [Patterson. 17.] Chil.
1. *Mary*, bap. in Waltham, Dec. 19, 1736. 2. *Sybil*, bap. Mar. 19, 1738–9. 3. *David*, bap. Jan. 4, 1743. 4. *Elizabeth*, bap. June 5, 1744.
30 8. Patience, b. Oct. 12, 1718; m. Nathaniel Mills, of Needham.
9. Jonas, d. Feb. 10, 1729–30.

---

9. 31 (IV.) JONATHAN BALL, m., Jan. 1709–10, SARAH WHITNEY. [Whitney. 65.]

---

32 1. Sarah, b. 1710. 2. Jonathan. 3. Thankful, bap. Jan. 7, 1728, aged 9 yrs.
34 4. Daniel, bap. Jan. 7, 1728, aged 7 yrs. 5. Jane, bap. Jan. 7, 1728, aged 4 yrs.
36 6. Susanna, b. Ap. 6, 1726.

---

14. 37 (V.) JOHN BALL, of Waltham, Selectman, 1744, '52, '53, '55 and '56, m., Jan. 3, 1725, MARY BENJAMIN. [Benjamin, 26.] She d. Nov. 12, 1752, and he m. (2d), Ap. 26, 1753, ANNA HARRINGTON. [166.] He d. Dec. 10, 1769, and his widow was dismissed to Templeton, Sept. 24, 1780.

---

1. Mary, b. Mar. 14, 1726; d. Mar. 1733. 2. Isaac, b. Jan. 9, 1727–8; d. 1744.
38 3. Lydia, b. Aug. 6, 1730; m., 1752, Josiah Hastings. [Hastings, 59.]
39 4. James, b. Oct. 1, 1731.
5. Hannah; 6. Daniel (twins), b. June 16; d. July, 1733.
40 7. Samuel, b. Aug. 24, 1734. 8. Daniel, b. Feb. 24, 1735–6; d. 1743.
41 9. Nathan, b. Ap. 27, 1737. 10. William, b. and d. Sept. 1739.
42 11. Elizabeth, b. May 22, 1742; m., June 7, 1757, Col. Samuel Lamson, of Weston. [12.]
43 12. Sarah, b. Ap. 22, 1747; m., Oct. 21, 1762, Nathan Smith, of Weston. [Smith, 222.]
13. John, b. Feb. 17, 1755; drowned June 24, 1771.
14. William, d. Oct. 3, 1775, aged 18 yrs.
15. Elijah, d. Oct. 6, 1775, an infant.
16. Moses, b. Jan. 17, 1760; d. Oct. 6, 1775.
17. Aaron, b. Jan. 17, 1760; d. Sept. 26, 1763.

---

18. 44 (V.) JOHN BALL, m. (1st) ABIGAIL HARRINGTON. [Harrington, 50.] She d. Nov. 25, 1728, and he m. (2d), Oct. 4, 1739, LYDIA PERRY, who d. Nov. 23, 1752. He was probably the John Ball who d. in Worcester, Jan. 11, 1756, aged 58. His will, dated Jan. 9, proved Feb. 3, 1756, mentions wife Lydia, dr. Anna, wife of Eben Bartlett, of Newton; James, eldest son; sons Daniel, Samuel, Nathan, John, Josiah, Isaac, Jonathan, Jonas, Joseph, and dr. Mary.

---

45 1. Grace, b. May, 1721; d. young. 2. Amitee, b. Feb. 7, 1722–3; d. 1738.
46 3. Abigail, b. Dec. 16, 1724. 4. Samuel, b. Sept., d. Nov. 1726.
5. Lydia, b. and d. 1740. 6. Mary, b. Aug. 13, 1741.
7. John, and 8. Josiah (twins), b. Dec. 16, 1742. 9. Isaac, b. Aug. 16, 1744.

Abigail Ball, dr. of David, bap. July 10, 1687.
Caleb Ball, of Concord, and *Experience Flagg*, m., in Wat., Oct. 26, 1713.
Sarah Ball, of Concord, and *Joshua Benjamin*, m., in Wat., Mar. 25, 1745.
Joseph Ball and *Lydia Allen*, both of Weston, m. Nov. 1, 1770.
Mary Ball and *Samuel Child*, m. Dec. 19, 1745.

BANCROFT.

AMOS BANCROFT, of Weston, by wife ABIGAIL, had, 1. Abigail, b. Mar. 25, 1797. 2. Lucy Miranda, b. Dec. 26, 1798. He m. (2d), (pub. Sept. 7), 1800, SALLY BASS, of Boston, and had, 3. Charles, b. Sept. 22, 1802. 4. William Savage, b. in Newton, Oct. 11, 1804. 5. Sarah Jane, b. in Weston, Feb. 4, 1808.

BARBER.

JOSEPH BARBER, d. Sept. 26, 1697.

ROBERT BARBER, a Scotchman, of Weston, m. (pub. Feb. 26, 1726–7), SARAH GRAY, of Worcester. He d. in Worcester, Sept. 27, 1769, aged 69. She was received by the church of Weston, from that of Worcester, Feb. 26, 1726–7, and returned thither after a few years, where she d. June 9, 1790, aged 86. Chil., 1. JAMES, bap. in Weston, Jan. 14, 1727–8. 2. SARAH, bap. July 26, 1730. 3. NANCY, d. in Worcester, Sept. 2, 1756, aged 22. 4. MARY, d. Sept. 26, 1756, aged 20.

OLIVER BARBER and SARAH MUNROE m., in Weston, Nov. 21, 1771. Chil., 1. WILLIAM, b. Sept. 15, 1772. 2. SOPHIA, b. Sept. 1, 1774. 3. SOPHIA, b. Ap. 25, 1777. 4. OLIVER, b. Nov. 28, 1779. 5. SARAH, b. June 24, 1782.

MATTHEW BARBER, of Weston, and MARY BLAIR, of Shrewsbury, pub. Jan. 13, 1726–7.

SAMUEL and ABIGAIL BARBER, of Waltham, had BETSY, bap. June 29, 1773.

BARNARD (Bernard).

(I.) JOHN BARNARD, aged 30, and wife PHEBE, aged 27, son JOHN, aged 2 yrs, and son SAMUEL, aged 1 year, embarked at Ipswich, Eng., Ap. 10, 1634, for N. Eng., in the Elizabeth, William Andrews, master. He was adm. freeman Mar. 4, 1634–5, was proprietor of Wat., 1636–7, and a selectman, 1644. He was buried June 4, 1646. His wid. Phebe d. Aug. 1, 1685. The births of only two of his chil. are recorded; but it is probable that the following is a full list of them.



10. 2 1. JOHN, b. in England 1631; took oath of fidelity 1652.

3 2. SAMUEL, b. in Eng.; took oath of fidelity 1652; d. about 1685; unm.

4 3. HANNAH, m., June 25, 1655, SAMUEL GOFFE, of Camb.; b. and bap. in Eng.: only son of Edward Goffe, of Camb. Chil.

1. *Hannah.* 2. *Edward*, b. Nov. 28, 1658; m. *Mary Biscoe.* [15.]
3. *Deborah.* 4. *Samuel*, bap. Feb. 8, 1662.
5. *Lydia*, bap. Jan. 15, 1664. 6. *John*, bap. Dec. 9, 1666.

5 4. JAMES, m., Oct. 8, 1666, ABIGAIL PHILLIPS. [Phillips, 13.] She d. Sept. 1672, and he d. in Sud., 1720, s. p. [Anne, wid. of Rev. Edmund Brown, the first minister of Sud., in her will, dated 1686, mentions her kinsman, John Barnard, her cousin, John Deeks (Dix), of Wat., and her "kinsman and adopted son, James Barnard, of Sud." She was probably a sister of John Barnard, sen.: was first the wife of John Loveran, of Wat., and afterwards of Rev. Edmund Brown, who d. June 22, 1678.]

6 5. MARY, b. Nov. 7, 1639; m., June 16, 1662, WILLIAM BARRETT, of Camb. village (Newton).

7 6. JOSEPH, b. Nov. 12, 1642. [In Mid. Registry of Deeds, vol. x, p. 22, is a deed, dated Sept. 10, 1685, by Nathaniel Treadway, conveying to Joseph Bernard, of Maine and New Hampshire, land adjoining the land of wid. Barnard, of Wat., d.]

8 7. BENJAMIN, d. Sept. 12, 1694; by wife SARAH, had,

1. *Sarah*, b. 1692.
2. *Benjamin*, b. Aug. 24, 1694. [His uncle, Paul Wentworth, of Rowley, was his guardian.] He probably had two wives; 1st, *Elizabeth*, dr. of Rev. Samuel Parris, of Sud. [See Parris.] He, then of Hopkinton, m. (2d), in Wat., Dec. 18, 1726, *Mary Wellington*, [11], and had dr. Sarah, bap. in Hop., 1728.

Sarah, wid. of Benjamin, sen., m., Jan. 12, 1698–9, *Samuel Winch*, of Fram. [Barry, p. 175, and p. 443.]

9 8. ELIZABETH, m., Jan. 7, 1670–1, JOHN DIX. [Dix, 7.] Nine chil.

---

2. 10 (II.) JOHN BARNARD, adm. freeman May 31, 1671; m., Nov. 15, 1654, SARAH FLEMMING, b. Sept. 1, 1639, dr. of John and Anne Flemming, of Wat., q. v. July 30, 1668, he and wife sold to James Barnard, of Sud., 300 acres in Weston, bordering in Sud., first granted to John Barnard, d.

19. 11 | 1. JOHN, b. Aug. 24, 1656. 2. JOHN, b. Oct. 30, 1657.
13 | 3. SARAH, b. Sept. 19, 1659; d. next Jan.
4. SAMUEL, b. Mar. 25, 1664, a housewright; m., Ap. 4, 1700, MERCY SHERMAN [62.] Chil.
1. *Esther*, b. Sept, 9, 1700. 2. *Elizabeth*, bap. Jan. 18, 1701–2.
3. *Mercy*, bap. Aug. 20, 1704; m., Feb. 7, 1726–7, *James Nutting*, q. v. [Town Records say *Grace*, b. Aug. 14, 1704.]
4. *Samuel*, bap. Ap. 14, 1706. This family probably moved to Camb.
5. SARAH, b. Feb., and d. Mar., 1665–6.
28. 14 | 6. JAMES, b. Jan. 14, 1666–7.
15 | 7. ANN, b. Sept. 1670; m., Dec. 16, 1692, Capt. NATHANIEL BOWMAN, of Camb. [Bowman, 15.]
16 | 8. PHEBE, b. Aug. 8, 1673.
17 | 9. JANE, b. Mar. 17, 1678; m., Jan. 15, 1712, JOHN SMITH. [27.]

---

11. 19 | (III.) JOHN BARNARD, a housewright, of Wat., m. (1st), Mar. 5, 1682–3. SARAH CUTTING. [Cutting, 6.] He m. (2d), Nov. 17, 1692, ELIZABETH STONE. [Stone, 34.] She d. May 6, 1694, and he m. (3d), July 23, 1694, MARY MORSE. [Morse, 13.] His will was dated Aug. 12, 1727, and proved Mar. 27, 1732.

20 | 1. ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 29, 1684; m., Mar. 2, 1708–9, JOHN WHITNEY, of Stow.
1½. Son, b. and d. Feb. 1692–3.
21 | 2. SARAH, b. Jan. 25, 1693–4; m., Ap. 12, 1716, SAMUEL BEMIS, son of John and Mary (Harrington) Bemis; settled first in Sudbury, and in 1721, moved to Spencer. [Bemis, 71; and Draper's History of Spencer, p. 105.]
22 | 3. JOHN, b. June 27, 1696, or '5; m. SARAH PHILLIPS [18], by whom he had,
1. *Mary*, b. Feb. 5, 1719–20, in Wat.
2. *Sarah*, b. in Needham, Oct. 16, 1722; m., Nov. 13, 1740, *John Harrington*. [Harrington, 146.]
3. *John*, b. Sept. 11, 1725; m., May 29, 1751, *Eunice Priest*, of Waltham, where he settled. Sarah, wife of John, d. in Weston, Ap. 1, 1735.
23 | 4. MARY, b. Ap. 1, 1697; m., Nov. 17, 1715, JONAS SMITH. [Smith, 35.]
24 | 5. FLEMMING, b. Ap. 19, 1699.
6. JOSEPH, b. May 21, 1700; d. Jan. 10, 1717–18.
33. 25 | 7. JONATHAN, b. May 20, 1703; d. in Waltham, May 15, 1775.
26 | 8. LYDIA, b. May 2, 1705; m., Feb. 3, 1725–6, EBENEZER HAGAR. [Hagar, 83.]
27 | 9. GRACE, b. Mar. 31, 1706 (? 6); m., Feb. 12, 1735–6, JONATHAN SANDERSON, Jr. [Sanderson, 39.] She d. Jan. 18, 1785, aged 78.

---

14. 28 | (III.) JAMES BARNARD, m., Dec. 16, 1692, JUDITH JENNISON. [Jennison. 7.] He d. Jan. 23, 1726, and his wid. m., May, 1726, *John Bemis*. [Bemis, 17.]

45. 29 | 1. JAMES, b. Aug. 3, 1696.
50. 30 | 2. SAMUEL, b. July 19, 1699.
31 | 3. ISAAC, b. Mar. 13, 1701–2; m., Nov. 15, 1726, SARAH STEARNS. [I. Stearns. III., 52.] Chil.
1. *Isaac*, b. May 27, 1727.
2. *Sarah*, b. May 11, 1729. Soon after this, they moved to Sutton. He was a Justice of the Peace, and d. in Worcester, Mar. 18, 1788, aged 81. She d. in Worcester, Ap. 9, 1806, aged 97.
32 | 4. HANNAH, b. June 1, 1705.

---

25. 33 | (IV.) JONATHAN BARNARD, of Waltham, m., Oct. 11, 1733, HANNAH STOWELL. She d. a wid. Sept. 26, 1801, aged 85. [Stowell, 2.]

34 | 1. JONATHAN, b. Jan. 26, 1734–5. 2. PHEBE, b. Feb. 22, 1735–6.
3. FLEMMING, bap. Feb. 26, 1737–8; d. June 23, 1760.
36 | 4. JOSIAH, bap. Ap. 12, 1741; d. in the army, Nov. 18, 1758, at Springfield, on his return from Lake George.
37 | 5. EDMUND, bap. July 3, 1743. 6. CORNELIUS, bap. Sept. 15, 1745.
39 | 7. JOSEPH, bap. Ap. 10, 1748. 8. BENJAMIN, bap. Mar. 4, 1749–50.

41 9. NATHAN, bap. Dec. 8. 1751; m., Dec. 6, 1781, SARAH WELLINGTON, of Waltham [Wellington, 90], and had, 1. *Jonathan*, b. Ap. 21, 1782.
42 10. SARAH, bap. Ap. 2, 1753.
43 11. HANNAH, bap. May 17, 1754; m., Dec. 29, 1774, WILLIAM STONE, of Wat. [Stone, 38.]
44 12. JOSIAH, bap. Dec. 24, 1758.

---

29. 45 (IV.) JAMES BARNARD, m. ELIZABETH BEMIS. [Bemis, 30.] After his d., his wid. m., Oct. 27, 1745, *Daniel Bond*. [Bond, 49.]

46 1. JONAS, b. Feb. 21, 1728–9; m., Dec. 7, 1752, ABIGAIL VILES [2], and had, 1. *Jonas*, b. June 24, 1753. 2. *Samuel*, b. Jan. 29, 1755. 3. *Abigail*, b. Oct. 4, 1756. 4. *Sarah*, b. Mar. 25, 1758; m., Dec. 30, 1778, *John Randall*, said to have been one of the Boston "Tea-boys." 5. *Daniel*, b. Ap. 21, 1760; m., July 28, 1793, *Betsy Steadman*. 6. *Lydia*, bap. Mar., 1762. 7. *Jonas*, bap. Dec. 1767. 8. *Thomas*, bap. Jan. 29, 1769. 9. *Elizabeth*, bap. July 14, 1771.
47 2. SAMUEL, b. Sept. 27, 1730.
48 3. JAMES, b. Nov. 11, 1735; by wife SARAH, had *David*, b. Aug. 7, 1760. In 1764, he was dismissed to the church in Grafton, Ms. [James Barnard and family moved to Camb., 1762, in Ap.]
49 4. DAVID, b. May 18, 1739; m., Oct. 9, 1766, LYDIA WARREN, of Waltham. [Warren, 107.]

---

30. 50 (IV.) SAMUEL BARNARD, m., Nov. 25, 1731, SUSANNA HARRINGTON. [Harrington, 60.] He d. 1762, and she d. Jan. 6, 1790, aged 78.

51 1 SUSANNA, b. Sept. 23, 1732; d. Jan. 16, 1806; m., Dec. 3, 1767, ELIJAH BOND. [Bond, 115.]
2. SAMUEL, b. June 14, 1735; d. soon.
54. 52 3. SAMUEL, bap. June 19, 1737; d. Aug. 8, 1782. He was one of the Boston "Tea-boys," and was a Major in the Revolutionary Army.
53 4. HANNAH, b. Ap. 7. 1741; m., Feb. 16, 1769, JOSIAH SANDERSON, of Waltham, and d. soon after, s. p. [Sanderson, 77.]

---

52. 54 (V.) MAJOR SAMUEL BARNARD, m., Mar. 24, 1773, ELIZABETH BOND. She d. Oct. 6, 1790. [Bond, 57.]

55 1. HANNAH, b. Mar. 25, 1775; m., Sept. 5, 1791, AARON DAVIS, by whom she had, 1. *Samuel Barnard*, b. Dec. 21, 1792. 2. *Susanna*, b. May 17, 1796. 3. *Hannah*, b. Feb. 3, 1799. 4. *Elizabeth*, b. June 8, 1801. 5. *Lydia*, b. Oct. 26, 1805.
56 2. SAMUEL, b. July 22, 1776, of Salem, Ms.
57 3. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 3, 1778; m. DANIEL H. PAINTER, of Wat.
58 4. LEONARD, b. Dec. 13, 1779. 5. ISAAC, b. Dec. 4, 1781.

---

2. 60 (.) JAMES BARNARD (lineage not ascertained), m., Ap. 14, 1785, SARAH FULLER. He d. Feb. 12, 1807. Chil.

1. JAMES, b. July 11, 1785. 2. JONAS, b. Ap. 30, 1787.
3. SALLY, b. May 31, 1789. 4. SAMUEL, b. Dec. 2, 1791.
5. JOHN, b. Mar. 22, 1794. 6. ANNE, b. June 14, 1796.
7. ROXANA, b. Mar. 10, 1798. 8. DOLLY BACON, b. Nov. 6, 1801.
9. MARSHALL, d. Feb. 2, 1807.

BARNES.

SAMUEL BARNES, of Waltham, m., July 10, 1775, GRACE WARREN [Warren, 111], who d. May 29, 1808. Chil.

1. SAMUEL, b. Aug. 26, 1775. 2. GRACE, b. Aug. 6, 1777.
3. PHINEHAS, b. July 29, 1780. 4. ANDREW, b. May 29, 1783.
5. POLLY, b. Oct. 28, 1785. 6. THOMAS, b. Dec. 27, 1787.
7. REBECCA, b. Sept. 29, 1792. 8. LYDIA, b. Oct. 30, 1792.

BARRON.

1 ELLIS BARRON (often written Elliz), adm. freeman, June 2, 1641; constable, 1658; selectman, 1668 and '73; d. Oct. 30, 1676. He had two wives. 1st. GRACE, the mother of his child. He m. (2d), HANNAH, wid. of Timothy Hawkins, senr. She d. Sept. 1, 1685. [Her Will, dated Aug. 18, 1683, proved Oct. 6, 1685, mentions son Timothy Hawkins, dr. Hannah Berron's chil. Mary, dr. of Timothy Hawkins; gr. chil. Benjamin and Benoni Garfield.] The births of only 2 chil. recorded. His Will, dated Oct. 26, proved Dec. 19, 1676. Inventory, £139.

---

2 1. ELLIS, m., Dec. 14, 1653, HANNAH HAWKINS. [Hawkins, 2.] After the birth of his 4th child, he moved to Groton, in whose records, her name is written *Anna*.

3 1. *Ellis*, b. Ap. 22, 1655, a housewright, of Lancaster, 1713; m., May 26, 1679, *Mary Sherman*. [59.] (? m., 2d wife, *Lydia*, prior to 1712.)

4 2. *Hannah*, b. Mar. 6, 1657–8; m., June 14, 1678, *James Cady*. [See Cady.]

5 3. *Elizabeth*, b. Ap. 14, 1660; d. soon. 4. *Sarah*, b. Nov. 4, 1662.

5. *Grace*, b. in Groton, July 29, 1665. 6. *Mehitabel*, b. June 22, 1668.

7. *Elizabeth*, under 21 in 1683.

9 8. *Timothy*, b. Ap. 18, 1673, of Wat., a weaver; adm. f. c. Jan. 12, 1700–1; m., Mar. 10, 1697–8, *Rachel Jennison*. [Jennison, 8.] 1. Joseph, bap. Oct. 30, 1698. 2. Timothy, bap. June 30, 1700. 3. Peter (? Sidney), b. July 26, 1702. 4. *Samuel*, b. Oct.; d. Nov. 1704. 5. *Hannah*, b. Aug. 6, 1709. He d., and his wid. *Rachel*, m. *John King* prior to 1721.

10 9. *Dorothy*, b. Mar. 6, 1674–5; prob. d. young.

11 10. *Abigail*, in the records d. (perhaps should be b.), Nov. 14, 1676. *Abigail Barron* m., June 2, 1699–10, *Henry Houghton*, of Lancaster, and had Henry, bap. in Wat., Ap. 19, 1702.

12 2. MARY, m., Dec. 10, 1650, DANIEL WARREN. [6.] She d. Feb. 13, 1715–16.

13 3. SUSANNA, m., Dec. 14, 1653, STEPHEN RANDALL. [2.]

14 4. HANNAH, m., about 1658 or 9, SIMON COOLIDGE. [21.]

15 5. JOHN, settled in Groton, and had 1. *John*, b. Ap. 4, 1665. 2. *Moses*, b. Mar. 26, 1669. 3. *Ellis*, b. June 14, 1672. 4. *Elizabeth*, b. Sept. 28, 1677.

16 6. SARAH, b. July 24, 1640; m. —— ESTWICK.

17 7. MOSES, b. Mar. 1, 1643, of Chelmsford; m. MARY LEARNED. [Learned, 3.]

18 8. PETER (perhaps his son), slain by Indians at Muddy Brook, Sept. 1675.

BARSHAM.

WILLIAM BARSHAM came to N. England in 1630, settled in Watertown, adm. freeman, Mar. 9, 1636–7, and by his wife ANNABELLA, had nine children. She d. first, as she is not mentioned in his Will, dated Aug. 23, 1683; Codicil, Ap. 15, 1684; proved Aug. 29, 1684. He d. July 13, 1684.

William Barsham

---

1. JOHN, b. Dec. 8, 1635; grad. Harv. Coll. 1658; settled in New Hampshire (see Farmer), in or near Exeter, and had five children, viz. *Annabella*, *Mary*, *Dorothy*, *Sarah*, and *William*, b. between 1669 and 1678.

2. HANNAH, b. Jan. 7, 1637–8; d. in Newton, Aug. 18, 1710; m., Sept. 19, 1656, JOHN SPRING, Jr. [Spring, 13.]

2½. WILLIAM, mentioned in his father's Will.

3. JOSHUA, b. Mar. 15, 1640–1. He survived his father, and probably never married.

4. SUSANNA, b. Jan. 28, 1641–2; m. —— CAPON, by whom she had several children.

5. NATHANIEL, b. 1644; admitted freeman, Oct. 11, 1682; was a captain; m., Mar. 13, 1678–9, ELIZABETH BOND. [Bond, 5.] He d. Aug. 2, 1716, s. p., and she d. Dec. 23, 1729. In his Will, dated May, 1716, he mentions "my friend Josiah Goddard," and "my trusty man Josiah Child."

6. SARAH, m. —— BROWN, by whom she had children.

7. MARY, b. June 24, 1648; m., May 7, 1675, Dea. JOHN BRIGHT [Bright, 4].

who d. Aug. 17, 1691, s. p.; and his widow m., Dec. 12, 1700, HANNINAH PARKER, of Reading.

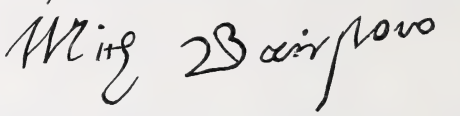
8. REBECCA, b. Dec. 12, 1657; m., May 14, 1683, EDWARD WINSHIP, of Cambridge, by whom she had a son, *Nathaniel.*

9. ELIZABETH, b. July 29, 1659; m., July 5, 1694, ADAM EVE, of (?) Boston, by whom she had a daughter ANNABELLA, who m., Dec. 23, 1714, JONATHAN BENJAMIN, of Watertown. [Benjamin, 49.]

BARSTOW (Bairstow, Bairsto, Bearsto, Beresto).

Four brothers of the name of BARSTOW, came early to this country, viz. *Michael, John, George, and William.*

1 MICHAEL, of Watertown, was adm. freeman Mar. 3, 1635–6, was a Rep. 1653, and was selectman, juror, &c., many times between 1644 and '67. He was, for many years, one of the Commissioners of Watertown, for settling small causes. His wife GRACE d. July 20, 1671, and he d. June 23, 1674, s. p. By his Will, dated June 23, 1674, he gave his "farm to his dear Pastor, John Sherman;" to the church £16; and the rest of his estate was distributed among the families of his three deceased brothers. He gave £5 to Elizabeth, wife of William Randall, of Scituate. Inventory, May 13, 1676, £273 18*s.* 5*d.*



[*Susannah Halestead* made a Will, Jan. 11, 1667–8, proved Oct. 9, 1669, making bequests to her sister Grace Barstow; to Sarah, wife of Joseph Child; and to Deborah and Sarah Barstow.]

2 JOHN, brother of Michael, Feb. 13, 1657–8, in coming from Dedham, in the night, he fell through the ice near Mr. Parker's farm, and was drowned, aged 33. He left a wid., HANNAH, who afterwards m. —— PRINCE, and had three sons. 1. MICHAEL, b. 1653, of Wat., adm. freeman Ap. 18, 1690; m., Jan. 12, 1676–7, REBECCA TRAINE [Traine, 4], and died, 1698; Inventory, £242 2*s.*; leaving wid. REBECCA, and only daughter, 1. *Hannah*, b. Jan. 20, 1679; m., Mar. 19, 1701–2, *John Chadwick.* [Chadwick, 9.] 2. JOHN. 3. JEREMIAH. Perhaps this Jeremiah is the one whom Deane (History of Scituate, p. 218), attributes to his brother William.

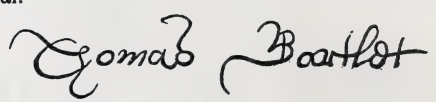
3 GEORGE,* member of the Artil. Co. in 1644, m. SUSANNAH, dr. of Dea. Thomas and Susanna Marrett, of Camb. In 1652, he was a householder in Scituate, and a member of the 2d Church. The next year, 1653, he returned to Camb., and he d. Mar. 18, 1653–4, resulting, it was said, from the treatment he received from Mr. (afterwards President) Chauncy. His wid. d. next month, Ap. 17, 1654, leaving two chil. 1. MARGARET, b. 1650. 2. GEORGE, b. Mar. 1652.

4 WILLIAM,* settled first in Dedham, and soon afterwards in Scituate, said by Farmer to have been adm. freeman 1649. He d. in Dedham, Jan. 1, 1668, leaving wid. ANNA and 8 chil. [See Deane's Hist. Scit., p. 218.] His dr. DEBORAH m., Nov. 9, 1670, PHILIP SHATTUCK. [15.] Chil. 1. *Joseph*, bap. in Dedham, Ap. 25, 1641. 2. *Mary*, bap. Jan. 2, 1642–3.

* William Beresto, aged 23, and George Beresto, aged 21 years, embarked, Sept. 20, 1635, for New England, in the Freelove, John Gibbs, Master.

BARTLETT.

1 Ensign THOMAS BARTLETT, an original proprietor; freeman, Mar. 4, 1635–6; selectman, 1639, '44, '52, and '54; d. Ap. 26, 1654; aged about 60; and his wid. HANNAH d. July 11, 1676. In his Will, dated 1653, proved Feb. 26, 1654–5, he mentions his wife Hannah and his daughters Mehitabel, Hannah, Bethuah [Bethshuah, or Bethsheba], and Abial.



2 1. HANNAH, buried Aug. 26, 1639, aged 2 yrs.
3 2. MEHITABEL, b. July 15, 1640; m., Jan. 7, 1657–8, HENRY SPRING. [Spring, 6.]
4 3. HANNAH, b. Aug. 6, 1643; m., Feb. 19, 1667–8, JOHN KEMBALL. [4.]
5 4. BETHSHEBA, b. Ap. 17, 1647; m., Nov. 23, 1671, JOHN APPLIN. [1.]
5. ABIAL, b. May 28, 1651; m., in Camb., Oct. 24, 1669, DEA. JONATHAN SANDERSON, of Camb., afterwards of Wat. [Sanderson, 4.]

ROBERT BARTLETT was drowned at Samuel Saltonstall's, July 5, 1663.

BATCHELER (See Bachelor).

BATT.—WILLIAM BATT, m., in Wat. (Walt.), Feb. 26, 1734–5, MEHITABEL WARREN [Warren, 71], and had 1. MEHITABEL, b. in Walt., Dec. 10, 1738. 2. BEULAH, b. in Sud., 1739; m., in Waltham, Nov. 38, 1759, WILLIAM COX. 3. WILLIAM, b. in Fram., May 28, 1743. [See Barry.] It was probably his wid. Mehitabel who m., in Weston, Dec. 20, 1748, David Allen. [Allen, 53.]

BAXTER.—NEWTON BAXTER, of Wat., m., June 26, 1783, EUNICE COOLIDGE [Coolidge, 289], and had 1. EUNICE, b. Dec. 28, 1783. 2. HANNAH, b. May 18, 1786. 3. ISAAC NEWTON, b. Dec. 7, 1788. 4. JOHN COOLIDGE, b. Aug. 13, 1792.

JOHN HUNT, Jr., and DOROTHY BAXTER m., in Wat., Nov. 20, 1770.

BEACH (Beech).—RICHARD BEACH, of Camb., 1635, soon after of Watertown, by wife MARY, had 1. JOHN, b. in Wat., Aug. 6, 1639. 2. MARY, b. Dec. 11, 1641; and by 2d wife MARTHA, 3. ISAAC, b. July 5, 1646. 4. MARTHA, b. Mar. 10, 1649–50; m., Jan. 34, 1674–5, JOSEPH WHITNEY. [70.] 5. ABIGAIL, b. June 4, 1653. 6. JOSEPH, b. Dec. 15, 1655. 7. RICHARD, b. Oct. 28, 1657. Richard Beach d. Oct. 24, 1674.

BEAL (Beals, Beeles).—GERSHOM BEAL and SARAH BARNS m. June 18, 1702, and had 1. NATHANIEL, b. Ap. 9, 1703. 2. JOHN, bap. Dec. 3, 1704. 3. ELIZABETH, bap. Feb. 16, 1706–7.

MARTHA BEAL and ANDREW COOK, m. Ap. 24, 1712.

BRIDGET BEAL and PETER BEHONEY, m. Jan. 26, 1712–13. [See Behoney.]

EBENEZER BEAL, of Hingham, and ANNA THOMPSON, m., in Wat., Oct. 19, 1761.

WILLIAM BEAL, of Wat., and MARY ANN BROWN, of Newton, m. June 17, 1781, and had 1. ADING BULFINCH, bap. Nov. 3, 1782. 2. SUKEY, bap. Nov. 30, 1783. 3. KATE, bap. Mar. 12, 1786.

BEERS (Beeres, Bears).

1 Capt. RICHARD BEERS, an original proprietor, adm. freeman Mar. 16, 1636–7; selectman most of the time from 1644 to 1675; Representative 13 yrs., 1663–75; a captain in Philip's War, and slain in battle by the Indians at Northfield, Sept. 4, 1675. Wife ELIZABETH. He made a nuncupatory will, Aug. 6, proved Oct. 5, 1675—whole estate to go to his wife; but if she marry, ½ to go to dr. Sternes and other children. Wid. and son Eleazer admin. Inventory, £242. In the Probate Office of Middlesex, is an agreement, dated June, 1711, among the children and heirs of Capt. R. Beers, viz., *Elnathan, Jabez, Richard, Sarah Wheeler;* heirs of Mary Rice, d. viz. Joseph and Mary Rice; *Judith Allen, Elizabeth* and *Samuel Ward*, and *David Stone.* Oct. 1654, he was recommended to the Court by Hugh Mason, Thomas Hastings, Charles Chadwick, Henry Bright, and John Sherman, "to keep an ordinary." His license was renewed, and probably continued until his decease. It is the first notice of a public house in the town.

Richard Beers

1. Sarah, buried Oct. 10, 1639.
2. Sarah, m. (1st), Isaac Stearns, Jr. [I. Stearns, 13, II.] He d. Aug. 29, 1676, and she m. (2d), July 23, 1677, Thomas Wheeler, of Concord.
3. Mary, b. Mar. 10, 1642–3; m. Joseph Rice, son of Edmund Rice, of Sud. She d., in Wat., May 13, 1777, leaving,
   1. *Joseph*, b. June 5, 1671; d., in Marlboro, Dec. 3, 1745. 2. *Eleazer*, b. Oct. 26, 1672; d. young. 3. *Mary*, b. Aug. 15, 1674; m., Dec. 12, 1710, *David Stone*. [Stone, 23.]
4. Elnathan, d. 1696; m. Sarah Tainter [Tainter, 8], and had,
   1. *Mary*, b. and d. Mar. 1681–2. 2. *Richard*, b. Feb., d. Mar., 1682–3. 3. *Simon*, b. July 19, 1684; bap. and o. c. Sept. 25, 1698. 4. *Mary*, b. Feb. 11, 1687–8. 5. *Richard*, b. Feb. 17, 1690–1; by wife *Mary*, had,
      1. Elnathan, b. Ap. 23, 1723. 2. Simon, b. Jan. 15, 1725–6. 3. Sarah, b. June 26, 1728. 4. Richard, b. Jan. 15, 1729–30. 5. Jabez, b. Oct. 20, 1731. This Richard (f.) had probably m. for his first wife, May 21, 1718, Elizabeth Dix. [Dix, 16.]
5. Judith, b. Mar. 26, 1646; m. (? Henry) Allen.
6. Jabez, b. Oct. 4, 1651, a tailor; wife, Elizabeth, d. Feb. 8, 1717–18.
7. Elizabeth, m., May 25, 1710, Samuel Ward, of Marlboro. [Ward family, 9.]
8. Richard, b. Oct. 22, 1659. 9. Abigail, b. and d. Ap., 1662.

ANTHONY BEERS (probably a brother of Capt. Richard), adm. freeman May 6, 1657; by wife, ELIZABETH, had, 1. Samuel, b. May 9, 1647. 2. Ephraim, b. July 5, 1648. 3. John, b. Jan. 20, 1651–2. 4. Hester, b. Oct. 16, 1654. 5. Samuel, b. May 2, 1657. Perhaps the four following were also his children:

Elizabeth Beers, m., Ap. 7, 1663, Henry Goddin, q. v.

Bethuah Beers, m., Mar. 25, 1664, David Mettup, q. v.

Mary Beers, m., Ap. 19, 1665, John Smith. [Smith, 19.]

Eliezer Beers (? son of Capt. Richard), m., Ap. 21, 1690, Susanna Cutting, wid. of John Cutting, and dr. of Robert and Susanna Harrington. [Harrington, 2.] He d. Dec. 5, 1701, and his wid. m., Jan. 21, 1704–5, Peter Cloyse, of Fram.

BEHONEY. PETER and SARAH BEHONEY had, 1. Sarah, b. Aug. 12, 1688; m., Aug. 4, 1703, George Robinson. 2. Peter, b. Mar. 13, 1689–90; m., Jan. 26, 1712–13, Bridget Beal, and settled in Fram. [See Barry, 117.]

BELL. WILLIAM and ELIZABETH BELL, of Waltham, had, 1. William, b. June 15, 1795. 2. Anna, b. Sept. 17, 1796.

BELLOWS. See I. Stearns, 67, III.

BEMIS.

(I.) JOSEPH BEMIS, b. 1619, was in Watertown as early as 1640; was selectman 1648, '72, and '75, and d. Aug. 7, 1684. By his wife, SARAH, he had 9 chil. *Mary Bemis*, perhaps a sister of Joseph, m., Mar. 20, 1644–5, *William Hagar*. [Hagar, 1.] Inventory, £200 04*s*. 3*d*. Will dated Aug. 7, 1684, proved Oct. 7, 1684. Wid. Sarah admin. Oct. 7, 1684. She d. about 1712.

1. Sarah, b. Jan. 15, 1642–3; m., Oct. 2, 1694, John Bigelow. [Bigelow, 1.]
2. Mary, b. Sept. 10, 1644; m., Feb. 1683–4, Samuel Whitney. [14.]
3. Joseph; 4. Ephraim, b. and d. 1647.
5. Martha, b. Mar. 24, 1649. She lived to middle life unm.
6. Joseph, b. Dec. 12, 1651.
7. Rebecca, b. Ap. 17, 1654; m., Ap. 11, 1684, John White, who d. May 30, 1684 [White, 3], and she m. (2d), Ap. 1, 1686, Thomas Harrington. [Harrington, 42.]
8. Ephraim, b. Aug. 25, 1656; living 1712.
9. John, b. Aug., 1659; d. Oct. 24, 1732.

(II.) EPHRAIM BEMIS m. ELIZABETH ———.

1. Elizabeth, bap. 1687; m., June 11, 1702, Jonathan Bigelow. [Bigelow, 48.]

2. SARAH, bap. 1687. 3. REBECCA, b. Jan. 16, 1684–5,
13 4. ABIGAIL, b. Jan. 10, 1686–7; m., Sept. 16, 1708, STEPHEN PEIRCE. [Peirce, 50.]

---

8. 17 (II.) JOHN BEMIS m. (1st), MARY HARRINGTON. [Harrington, 9.] She d. Sept. 8, 1716, and he m. (2d), Jan. 1, 1716–17, SARAH, wid. of Jonathan Phillips, Esq. [Phillips, 15.] He m. (3d), May 30, 1726, JUDITH, wid. of James Barnard. [Barnard, 28.] Ap. 26, 1701, for £56, he sold to John Sherman, ½ of ¼ of Alcock's farm, in Marlboro, of 900 acres. Ap. 6, 1702, he, with his son-in-law, Daniel Child, bought of Nathaniel Saltonstall, Fellow of Harv. Coll., 160 acres of land in Wat., the 30th lot, first granted to Sir Richard Saltonstall.

18 1. BERIAH, b. June 23, 1681; m., Feb. 10, 1701–2, DANIEL CHILD. Ten children. [Child, 21.]
19 2. SUSANNA, b. Dec. 24, 1682; m., Nov. 2, 1702, JOHN HASTINGS, and d. soon after marriage. [Hastings, 29.]
29. 19½ 3. JOSEPH, b. Nov. 17, 1684; d. 1738.
39. 20 4. JOHN, b. Oct. 6, 1686.
21 5. MARY, b. Sept. 24, 1688; m., Oct. 26, 1708, ISAAC STEARNS. [I. Stearns, 57, III.]
71. 22 6. SAMUEL, b. 1690.
23 7. LYDIA, m., Ap. 10, 1716, JONATHAN FISK. [J. Fisk, 15.]
8. HANNAH, b. Oct. 9, 1694; d. Oct., 1700.
24 9. ISAAC, b. 1696. 10. JONATHAN, b. Ap. 30, 1699.
52. 25 11. JONATHAN, b. Nov. 17, 1701. 12. ABRAHAM, b. Nov. 26, 1703.
27 13. SUSANNA, b. Dec. 3, 1705; d. Nov. 28, 1785; m., July 2, 1731, JOHN VILES. [Viles, 1.]
28 14. HANNAH, b. Dec. 3, 1705; m., Ap. 21, 1724, JOHN FLAGG, by whom she had 5 chil. [Flagg, 106.] He was accidentally killed Mar. 14, 1733–4, and she m., July 23, 1734, Capt. JOHN BROWN, by whom she had 6 chil. [Brown, 77.]

19½. 29 (III.) JOSEPH BEMIS m., Oct. 15, 1706, ELIZABETH PEIRCE, b. Sept. 9, 1687, dr. of Joseph and Martha Peirce. [20.]

30 1. ELIZABETH, b. July 11, 1707; m., about 1727, JAMES BARNARD. [Barnard, 45.] After his d., she m., Oct. 27, 1742, DANIEL BOND. [Bond, 49.]
31 2. MARY, b. June 11, 1709; m., Sept. 18, 1747, JOSIAH PRIEST. [12.] She d. previous to 1739, leaving two children, *Mary* and *Elizabeth*.
32 3. SARAH, b. Nov. 11, 1711; m., Mar. 12, 1746–7, BEZALEEL FLAGG, his 2d wife. [Flagg, 81.]
32½ 3½. (?) HANNAH, m., July 20, 1737, MOSES JONES. [Jones, 182.]
33 4. SUSANNA, b. Jan. 13, 1714–15.
34 5. DINAH, b. Ap. 23, 1718; m., Nov. 1, 1738, JONATHAN STRATTON, of Weston. [Stratton, 73.]
35 6. ABIGAIL, b. Ap. 3, 1720.
59. 36 7. JOSEPH, b. Ap. 10, 1723.
37 8. BENJAMIN, b. Ap. 19, 1725, of Spencer; m., 1748, SARAH BRIGHT, wid. of Henry Bright, Jr., by whom he had *Mary*, b. May 16, 1749. [Bright, 85.]
38 9. KEZIA, b. Aug. 7, 1726; m., Feb. 6, 1744–5, SAMUEL PARKHURST. [Parkhurst, 31.]

---

20. 39 (III.) JOHN BEMIS, Jr., m., May 8, 1710, HANNAH WARREN [Warren, 27]; b. Jan. 25, 1690–1, dr. of Daniel and Elizabeth (Whitney) Warren. He m. (2d), Ap. 2, 1713, ANNA LIVERMORE, dr. of Samuel and Hannah (Bridge) Livermore. [Livermore, 32.] She, a wid., m., Dec. 5, 1769, JOSIAH SMITH. [Smith, 35.]

80. 40 1. JOHN, b. Feb. 11, 1711–2.
41 2. ANNA, b. Ap. 29, 1714; m., Feb. 26, 1734–5, SAMUEL FISKE, who d. Mar. 29, 1761, and she m., Ap. 26, 1763, HOPESTILL BENT, of E. Sud. [J. Fisk, 69.] She d. in Waltham, a wid., Jan. 9, 1793.
81. 42 3. JOSIAH, b. Feb. 29, 1715–16.
93. 43 4. ABRAHAM, b. Dec. 27, 1717.
44 5. GRACE, b. Nov. 5, 1719; m., Ap. 30, 1741, JOSHUA CHILD, her cousin. [Child, 28.]

45 6. Lydia, b. Ap. 5, 1721; m., May 9, 1746, Jonas Dix. [Dix, 28.]
46 7. Abijah, b. Mar. 16, 1722–3; m., Jan. 29, 1751, Dinah Hagar, of Weston, and settled in Paxton, Mass. [Hagar, 80.]
47 8. Elisha, b. Mar. 20, 1725–6; m., Feb. 15, 1749, Lucy Elton, of Lex.
48 9. Elizabeth, b. Mar. 23, 1727–8. 10. Nathaniel, b. May 6, 1730.
50 11. Susanna, b. Ap. 3, 1732; m., Nov. 15, 1753, Elisha Garfield. [Garfield, 55.]
51 12. Phinehas, b. Mar. 24, 1734.

---

25. 52 (III.) JONATHAN BEMIS m. ANNA LIVERMORE, dr. of Daniel and Mary. [Livermore, 58.] Innholder, 1745 and '46.

53 1. Mary, b. Mar. 10, 1722–3; m., Feb. 26, 1744–5, Dea. Jonathan Sanderson, by whom she had 10 chil. [Sanderson, 53.]
103. 54 2. Jonathan, b. Jan. 24, 1724–5.
110. 55 3. David, b. Jan. 25, 1726–7. 4. Anna, b. July 4, 1730.
57 5. Esther, b. Nov. 3, 1733 (?); m. —— Hammond.
58 6. Sarah, b. Mar. 8, 1739–40; m., June 7, 1763, Elisha Learned. [Learned, 74.]

---

36. 59 (IV.) JOSEPH BEMIS, of Waltham, m. RUTH ——.

60 1. Ruth, b. July 20, 1746. 2. Joseph, b. Sept. 23, 1748.
62 3. Elizabeth (Betsy), b. Sept. 7, 1750; m., July 6, 1775, John Frost, of Weston.
63 4. Sarah, b. June 24, 1753. 5. Charity, b. Feb. 21, 1755.
65 6. Abigail, b. May 18, 1759; m., Sept. 11, 1787, Cooper Frost, of Weston, and dismissed from Waltham to the 2d church of Camb. June 22, 1788.
66 7. Sylvester, b. Nov. 25, 1761. 8. Phebe, b. Nov. 6, 1763.
68 9. Mary, b. Nov. 13, 1765.
69 10. Kezia, bap. May 15, 1768. 11. Benjamin, bap. June 30, 1771.

---

22. 71 (III.) SAMUEL BEMIS m., Ap. 12, 1716, SARAH BARNARD. [Barnard, 21.] They settled first in Sudbury, and, in 1721, moved to Spencer, and he was the second settler in that town, where he d. Aug., 1776, and she d. Sept. 30, 1756. [For interesting information respecting him and his chil., see Draper's History of Spencer, 105–9.]

72 1. Samuel, b. May, 1716; d. Aug. 15, 1793; m. (1st), Jan. 9, 1740, Rebecca Newhall, of Leicester. She d. Sept., and he m. (2d), Nov. 11, 1742. Mary, dr. of Capt. Benjamin Johnson, who d. Jan. 3, 1760, and he m. (3d), Aug. 16, 1768, Mehitabel Daniel, of Sutton, who d. Feb. 24, 1807.
1. *Benjamin*, b. Jan. 18, 1744 m., Nov. 17, 1768, *Rebekah Draped*. 2. *Mary*, b. Dec. 3, 1745. 3. *Rebekah*, b. Jan. 2, 1747; m., July 2, 1765, *Allen Newhall*. 4. *Samuel*, b. Sept. 18, 1749. 5. *Reuben*, b. June 10, 1752. 6. *Beulah*, b. Sept. 26, 1754. 7. *Lydia*, b. May 10, 1761; m., Dec. 10, 1782, *Jude Converse*. 8. *Jonathan*, b. Ap. 9, 1765. 9. *Joel*, b. Feb. 7, 1768. 10. *Judith*, b. Aug. 21, 1769. 11. *Wait*, b. June 20, 1772.
73 2. Edmund, b. Nov. 1, 1720; d. Dec., 1800; a lieut. at the capture of Louisburg, and a capt. in the expedition to Crown Point, 1755–56; m., 1749, Eunice Chadwick, of Weston (Warren, Mass.), who d. Ap. 13, 1761, and he m. wid. Smith, of Charlton.
1. *John*, b. Sept. 3, 1749. 2. *Joseph*, b. Nov. 20, 1750. 3. *Susanna*, b. May 3, 1752. 4. *Phinehas*, b. Oct. 7, 1754. 5. *Eleazer*, b. May 24, 1756. 6. *Ruth*, b. Dec. 23, 1757. 7. *Lydia*, b. Mar. 29, 1760; m., Nov. 28, 1782, *Enoch Knapp*.
74 3. William, b. Nov. 1, 1722; d. Mar. 23, 1801; was a capt.; m., July 5, 1750, Rebekah White, who d. Mar. 17, 1819, aged 86.
1. *Jesse*, b. June 3, 1751. 2. *Sarah*, b. June 3, 1753; m., Nov. 23, 1782, *Jonathan Baldwin*, Esq. 3. *David*, b. Oct. 21, 1755. 4. *Sibillah*, b. Feb. 2, 1758. 5. *Rebekah*, b. Mar. 12, 1761. 6. *Persis*, b. Jan. 10, 1764. 7. *William*, b. Aug. 18, 1766. 8. *Silas*, b. Mar. 14, 1770.
75 4. Nathaniel, b. 1725; d. Jan. 1784; m., Jan. 10, 1753, Ruth Harrington, of Brookfield, who d. Aug. 21, 1817. He settled on part of his father's homestead.
1. *Hannah*, b. May 23, 1753. 2. *Elizabeth*, b. Oct. 1, 1755. 3. *Barnard*, b.

Nov. 2, 1757. 4. *Ruth*, b. Aug. 13, 1758. 5. *Nathaniel*, b. Aug. 29, 1760; m., Oct. 23, 1791, *Esther Converse*. 6. *Nathan*, b. May 11, 1764. 7. *Betty*, b. June 6, 1766. 8. *Moses*, b. May 14, 1769.

76 5. SARAH, b. Dec. 12, 1727; m., June 20, 1751, DANIEL LYNDE, of Leicester.

77 6. JOSHUA, b. July 14, 1729; d. Mar. 24, 1789; settled on part of his father's homestead; m., Sept. 18, 1755, SARAH WHITE, who d. June 2, 1791, aged 54.

1. *Martha*, b. Oct. 15, 1755. 2. *Amasa*, b. Oct. 10, 1757. 3. *Lucy*, b. Oct. 22, 1760. 4. *Sarah*, b. Feb. 10, 1763. 5. *Molly*, b. May 5, 1765. 6. *Joshua*, b. Oct. 21, 1763. 7. *Fanny*, b. July 24, 1771. 8. *Elias*, b. Dec. 23, 1773. 9. *Catherine*, b. June 24, 1778. 10. *Esther*, b. Nov. 14, 1780. 11. *Anna*, b. Jan. 2, 1784.

78 7. ELIZABETH, b. about 1732; m., July 10, 1755, JONATHAN MOORE, of Worcester.

79 8. JONAS, b. Mar. 25, 1737; d. May 7, 1790; a soldier in the French war and in the Revolution; m., DOLLY WOOD, of Brookfield, who d. June 26, 1814.

1. *Obadiah*, b. Oct. 9, 1758. 2. *Jonas*, b. June 29, 1760. 3. *Israel*, b. Dec. 9, 1762. 4. *Asa*, b. Dec. 16, 1764. 5. *Dolly*, b. Oct. 9, 1766; m., Feb. 23, 1792, *Allen Newhall*, his 2d wife. 6. *Phebe*, b. Mar. 27, 1768. 7. *Sarah*, b. Oct. 15, 1769. 8. *Elijah*, b. Jan. 19, 1772. 9. *Molly*, b. July 25, 1774. 10. *Hannah*, b. Jan. 30, 1779.

---

40. 80 (IV.) JOHN BEMIS, of Weston, m., Feb. 16, 1731–2, HANNAH WARREN. [Warren, 69.]

1. JOHN, b. Aug. 28, 1732.

†82 2. TIMOTHY, b. Mar. 6, 1734–5; m., Jan. 10, 1756, MARTHA WESSON. Chil.

1. *James*, b. Sept. 7, 1756. 2. *Elizabeth*, b. Jan. 7, 1759. 3. *David*, b. June 13, 1763.

†83 3. ANNA, b. Sept. 30, 1736. 4. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 17, 1738–9; d. July 16, 1750.

†84 5. LYDIA, b. June 10, 1741; m., 1762, JOHN MUNROE, of Lex. (? son of Jonas and Joanna (Locke) Munroe).

6. ABIGAIL, b. Sept. 1, 1743; d. July 25, 1750.

†85 7. NATHANIEL, b. Mar. 12, 1745; m. (pub. Mar. 15), 1766, ESTHER, dr. of Elisha and Anna Cox. Chil.

†86 1. *Lucy*, b. Aug. 5, 1766; m., May 9, 1793, *Jonas Billings*.

†87 2. *Nathaniel*, b. May 8, 1770.

†88 3. *Lot*, b. Aug. 5, 1772; m., May 11, 1794, *Sarah Brown*, of Waltham. Chil.

1. Clarissa, b. Sept. 24, 1794. 2. Mary, b. Feb. 17, 1796. 3. Mary, b. Feb. 7, 1801.

†89 4. *Polly*, b. Nov. 22, 1777. 5. *Elisha*, b. Jan. 22, 1780; m., 1808, *Nancy Nolen*.

†91 6. *Charles*, b. Jan. 9, 1785; m., Dec. 20, 1807, *Betty Jones*. [Brown, †138.] Chil.

1. Emily Jones, b. Nov. 29, 1808; m. Wm. Dudley. 2. Charles Winslow, b. May 15, 1811; m. (1st), Ap., 1835, Eliza Handley. She d. May 8, 1842, and he m. (2d), Oct., 1846, Lucy Heywood. She d. May, 1847, and he m. (3d), Nov. 1850, Emily Coggen. 3. Dexter, b. May 3, 1813; m. Mary Jones. 4. Eli Emery, b. July 17, 1815; m. Eliza Leman. 5. Betsy Jane, b. Dec. 24, 1817; m. Leander Ballard. 6. Royal, b. Oct. 1, 1820; m. Mary Anna Bond, who d. Ap., 1849. 7. Luke, b. Nov. 10, 1822; m. Almira Porter. 8. John, b. June 26, 1825, d. soon.

†92 8. SARAH, b. Sept. 27, 1748; m., 1768, ELISHA COX, Jr., q. v.

†93 9. HENRY, b. Jan. 28, 1750–1.

†94 10. JEDUTHAN, b. June 10, 1753; m., 1780, POLLY STAPLES, of Sud.

†95 11. MARY, b. May 16, 1755; m., Ap. 30, 1778, WILLIAM COREY. [16.]

†96 12. DANIEL, b. Mar. 5, 1758; m., 1784, PATTY WINCH, of Sud.

---

42. 81 (IV.) JOSIAH BEMIS, of Waltham, m., Oct. 9, 1750, ELIZABETH WARREN, of Weston. [Warren, 100.]

82 1. BETTE, b. in Weston, June 22, 1751; m., June 16, 1775, JOHN FROST, of Weston.

83 2. REUBEN, b. in Weston, June 9, 1753; by wife, ABIGAIL, had,

1. *George*, bap. in Waltham, Dec. 3, 1780. 2. *Nably*, bap. Mar. 30, 1783. 3. *Charles*, bap. June 5, 1785.

84 3. JOSIAH, b. in Waltham, Mar. 14, 1755; m., June 4, 1781, JOANNA FISK, of Plymouth. Chil.

1. *Joanna*, b. Jan. 26, 1782. 2. *John*, b. Dec. 14, 1784. 3. *Josiah*, b. Feb. 25, 1786. 4. *Lucinda*, b. Oct. 16, 1788. 5. *Joel*, b. Nov. 7, 1790. 6. *Samuel*, b. Jan. 8, 1792. 7. *Reuben*, b. June 3, 1794. 8. *Maria*, b. Mar. 23, 1796.

85 4. MARY, b. Dec. 7, 1756; m., Mar. 12, 1777, STEPHEN PALMER, of Camb.

86 5. THADDEUS, b. Ap. 22, 1759.

87 6. EUNICE, b. Feb. 2, 1762; m., Sept. 12, 1782, NOAH RUSSELL, of Camb.

88 7. ESTHER, b. Dec. 20, 1762; m., July 1, 1784, JABEZ STEVENS, of Fitchburg.

89 8. PHINEHAS, b. June 29, 1765; m., Aug. 4, 1793, ELIZABETH FISK, of Charlestown, and had,

1. *Phinehas*, b. in Waltham, Feb. 15, 1794. 2. *Jesse*, b. in Waltham, Feb. 21, 1796. 3. *Betsy*, b. in Lincoln, Feb. 27, 1798. 4. *Mary Evans*, b. in Lincoln, Ap. 13, 1800. 5. *Deborah P.*, b. in Lincoln, May 21, 1802. 6. *Alpheus*, b. in Lincoln, Dec. 23, 1804.

90 9. LYDIA, bap. Ap. 19, 1767.

10. LOIS, bap. Oct. 28, 1770; m., June 28, 1787, TILLY M. PIPER, q. v.

11. PHINEHAS, bap. July 26, 1772.

---

43. 93 (IV.) ABRAHAM BEMIS, of Waltham, m., May 11, 1749, SUSANNA FLAGG. [Flagg, 82.] She d. in childbed, Dec. 27, 1766, and he m., Mar. 17, 1768, MARY WHITNEY, (?) wid. of David.

94 1. ANNA, b. Mar. 30, 1750; m., Dec. 30, 1790, Capt. ABIJAH CHILD. [51.]

95 2. ABRAHAM, b. Sept. 15, 1751; selectman of W., 1791 and '92; m., Oct. 10, 1776, ABIGAIL ADAMS, dr. of John and Eliz'th of Lincoln [22], and had one child, *Polly* (Mary), b. May 19, 1777; m., Aug. 23, 1796, Rev. *George Pickering*, q. v.

133. 96 3. ISAAC, b. Dec. 22, 1753. 4. JACOB, b. Aug. 19, 1755.

97 5. JACOB, b. May 8, 1757; m., Nov. 26, 1788, HEPZIBAH PHILIPS, of Bedford.

98 6. SARAH, b. Jan. 24, 1759; m., June 17, 1779, ZECHARIAH SMITH. [Smith, 145.]

147. 99 7. AMOS, b. Oct. 6, 1760.

100 8. JOEL, b. July 12, 1762; m., Sept. 1, 1785, BETSEY PARKHURST [Parkhurst, 34], and in Lincoln, had,

1. *Abraham*, b. Feb. 3, 1786. 2. *Betsy*, b. May 18, 1788. 3. *Susanna*, b. Ap. 5, 1792. 4. *Joel*, b. July 21, 1794. 5. *Daniel*, b. June 28, 1796. 6. *Ruth French*, b. June 6, 1798. 7. *Isaac Parkhurst*, b. Jan. 21, 1801.

101 9. SUSANNA, b. Nov. 4, 1764; m., Sept. 11, 1783, NATHAN SMITH. [Smith, 154.]

155. 102 10. JONAS, b. Dec. 21, 1766.

---

54. 103 (IV.) Capt. JONATHAN BEMIS, m., May 4, 1748, HULDAH LIVERMORE, b. May 7, 1722, dr. of Dea. Thomas and Mary (Bright) Livermore. She lived many years a wid., and d. in Lunenburg, 1803. [Livermore, 74.]

104 1. HANNAH, b. June 22, 1749; m., 1767, Capt. PHINEHAS STEARNS [I. Stearns, 323, V.]; d. about 1775, or '6.

105 2. ESTHER, b. May 2, 1751; m., Feb. 6, 1777, WILLIAM HARRINGTON. [Harrington, 180.]

106 3. THANKFUL, b. June 17, 1754; m., Feb. 6, 1778, PHINEHAS HARRINGTON. [Harrington, 181.]

107 4. CATHARINE, b. Oct. 4, 1756; m., Ap. 8, 1775, EBENEZER EVERETT.

5. JONATHAN, bap. July 23, 1758. 6. JONATHAN, b. Oct. 19, 1760; d. unm.

7. JOHN, b. May 4, 1762. 8. ELIJAH, b. July 5, 1770.

---

55. 110 (IV.) DAVID BEMIS, m., Nov. 29, 1753, MARY BRIGHT, b. Ap. 6, 1781, dr. of Nathaniel and Ann (Bowman) Bright. [Bright, 93.]

1. DAVID, b. Sept. 15, 1754; d. young.

111 2. NATHANIEL, b. Dec. 20, 1756; d. 1835; a cabinet-maker; m., Sept. 4, 1783, MARY BRIDGE, b. July 24, 1758, dr. of Nathaniel and Mary (Fisk) Bridge, of Waltham. [Bridge, 50.] Chil.

112 1. *Nathaniel*, b. June 16, 1784; grad. Harv. Coll. 1806, M.D., 1811, M. M.

S. S.; d. (suicide) Aug. 23, 1839; m., 1812, *Anna Richardson*, dr. of John Richardson, Esq., of Newton. She d. 1837. Chil.

1. Mary, b. Aug. 1821; d. 1840, unm. 2. Nathaniel, b. Dec. 1823; m., 1844, Miss —— Dinsmore, and settled in Fram.

113 2. *Charles*, b. Mar. 24, 1789; grad. Harv. Coll. 1808; a lawyer, of Watertown; m., Mar. 2, 1815, his cousin, *Anna Vose*, dr. of Isaac Vose, Esq., of Boston. Chil.

1. Charles V., b. June 21, 1816; grad. Harv. Univ. 1835, M.D., 1839, M. M. S. S.; a physician of Medford, Mass.; m., May 5, 1841, Elizabeth F. Henry, dr. of Hon. William Henry, of Vt. Chil.

1. Fanny E., b. Aug. 2, 1843.

2. Abby V., b. Sept. 9, 1820; unm.

3. Isaac V., b. Nov. 5, 1824; a lawyer of Wat.

114 3. *David*, b. June 20, 1798; M.D., Harv. Coll. 1828; M. M. S. S., of Springfield, Mass., unm.

115 3. Luke, b. Oct. 11, 1759; d. in Springfield (Cabotville), Feb. 16, 1845; m. Hannah Eddy, b. July 11, 1768, dr. of Capt. Benj. and Martha (Brondson) E. Chil.

1. *Robert Eddy*, b. June 4, 1798. 2. *Mary Eddy*, b. July 4, 1801. 3. *Luke*, b. Mar. 6, 1806.

119 4. Jonathan, b. June 12, 1762; m., Sept. 22, 1781, Mary Stearns. About 1800, he moved to Paris, Me. He was a captain and innkeeper. He d. July 5, 1828, and his wid. d. Nov. 14, 1841. [I. Stearns, 198, V.]

1. *Mary*, b. Sept. 15, 1782; d. Mar. 28, 1807.

120 2. *David*, b. Ap. 24, 1784; d. Ap. 16, 1839.

3. *Elizabeth M.* (Betsy), b. Feb. 16, 1786; unm.

121 4. *Jonathan*, b. Feb. 26, 1788, a Justice of the Peace in Lincoln, Penobscot Co., Me.

5. *Henry*, b. 3, d. 6 Ap., 1790.

122 6. *James*, b. Mar. 26, 1791, a colonel and a machinist; d. Oct. 27, 1846.

123 7. *Francis*, b. Oct. 1, 1793. 8. *Augustus*, b. Dec. 9, 1796, of Cincinnati.

124 5. Anna, b. Sept. 3, 1764; d. 1794; m., Mar. 7, 1790, John Richardson, and had,

1. *Anne*. 2. *Mary Bemis*.

125 6. Isaac, b. Dec. 26, 1765; d. (suicide), 1794, unm.

126 7. Mary, b. Feb. 1769; m., Dec. 19, 1792, Isaac Vose, Esq., by whom she had,

1. *John*. 2. *George*. 3. *Mary B.* 4. *Anna*, m. *Charles Bemis*, Esq. [113].

127 8. Hannah, b. Aug. 23, 1771; d. 1835; m., Dec. 29, 1801, John Richardson (wid. of her sister Anna), by whom she had,

1. *Isaac*. 2. *Anne B.* 3. *Hannah B.* 4. *Abby B.* 5. *Mary B.* 6. *Catharine*.

128 9. Seth, b. Jan. 23, 1775; d. Ap. 4, 1851; grad. Harv. Coll., 1795, a manufacturer; m., Ap. 24, 1808, Sarah Wheeler, of Concord, who d. May, 1849.

129 1. *Jonathan Wheeler*, bap. Jan. 20, 1811, grad. Harv. Univ. 1830, M.D., 1834, M. M. S. S.; now (1852), Physician of the Massachusetts State Prison.

130 2. *Sarah Wheeler*, bap. Sept. 20, 1812.

131 3. *Seth*, bap. Nov. 6, 1814, of Watertown.

132 4. *George*, grad. Harv. Univ. 1835, LL.B. 1839; a lawyer of Boston.

---

96. 133 (V.) ISAAC BEMIS, of Waltham, m., Nov. 11, 1779, ELIZABETH GREEN. [Green, 5.] She d. Nov. 14, 1799, and he m., July 3, 1803, ABIGAIL BIGELOW. He was Selectman 1797, 1802, '7, '11.

---

134 1. Leonard, b. Oct. 4, 1780.

135 2. Converse, b. Dec. 21, 1781; m., July 8, 1804, Sally Stearns [I. Stearns, 230 V.]

136 3. Calvin, b. Mar. 21, 1783.

137 4. Betsey, b. Oct. 21, 1784; m., May 29, 1804, Charles Weston.

139 5. Isaac, b. Nov. 26, 1786, by wife Louisa, had,

1. *Frederick*, b. Ap. 3, 1812. 2. *Charles Franklin*, b. Oct. 24, 1813.

140 6. Charles, b. Mar. 12, 1788; d. Feb. 1808. 7. Henry, b. Sept. 28, 1790; d. 1794.

141 8. William, b. Dec. 21, 1792, a trader of Waltham; m., Feb. 15, 1817, Lucy Stearns. [I. Stearns, 234, V.] Chil.

1. *Isaac*, b. May 4, 1817, a machinist of Waltham, Ms.; m., Ap. 1, 1840, *Mary*, dr. of Nathaniel Sibley, of Salem. Chil.

1. Joanna, b. Mar. 10, 1842; d. Mar., 1843. 2. Sarah Joanna, b. Nov. 24, 1844. 3. Mary Ellen, b. Dec. 12, 1845.

2. *Ephraim Stearns*, b. June 14, 1818, a provision dealer of Waltham; m., Oct. 15, 1844, *Lucy Ann Draper*, dr. of Ira Draper, of Wayland. Chil.

1. Marshall Melvin, b. Nov. 26, 1845. 2. Charles Edward, b. June 7, 1848. 3. *William Henry*, b. Feb. 5, 1820, of Wayland. 4. *Lucy Stearns*, b. Ap. 29, 1822; d. Aug. 1824. 5. *Joshua Stearns*, b. Nov. 5. 1823, of Wayland. 6. *Warren*, b. June 23, 1826, of Waltham. 7. *Converse Edwin*, b. Mar. 27, 1831. 8. *Francis*, b. May 29, 1832. 9. *Lucy Elizabeth*, b. Dec. 6, 1836.

142 9. MARSHALL, b. Dec. 6, 1795.
10. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, b. July 6, 1797; d. Sept. 1807.
11. GEORGE, b. Ap. 27, 1804. 12. SUSAN, b. Dec. 11, 1807.
13. JAMES SULLIVAN, b. Nov. 15, 1809.

99. 147 (V.) AMOS BEMIS, m., Feb. 2, 1792, SUSAN FISKE [J.Fiske, 59], and settled in Lincoln. She d. Nov. 12, 1827, aged 53.

148 1. MARIA, b. July 11, 1792; m., 1829, WILLIAM H. PEIRCE, of Lincoln, and moved to Philadelphia. [See Hoar, 35.]
2. JONATHAN, b. June 30, 1794; d. unm.
149 3. SUSANNA, b. July 11, 1796; m., June 6, 1822, Major EPHRAIM FLINT, of Lincoln.
150 4. ELIZA, m. OLIVER HASTINGS, of Camb., and d., leaving 5 chil.
151 5. AMOS, b. Nov. 1, 1801; m. LUCY WHEELER.
6. { CAROLINE, b. June 6; d. July, 1804.
152 7. { CHARLOTTE, b. June 6, 1804; m. ABEL WHEELER, many years a teacher in Boston, now of Lincoln.
153 8. GEORGE, m. MARTHA FIELD.
154 9. ELLEN, m. JOHN PRENTISS, of Philadelphia.

{ 102. { 155 (V.) JONAS BEMIS, of Lincoln, m., Aug. 28, 1792, TABITHA GOVE. [Gove, 20.] Chil.

1. ALMIRA, b. Mar. 24, 1793. 2. EZEKIEL COOPER, b. Nov. 22, 1794.
3. JONAS, b. July 30, 1796, m., May 1, 1823, JOANNA GIBBS, of Waltham.
4. LEVINA, b. July 17, 1798. 5. EMILY, b. June 30, 1801.
6. LUCIUS (or Lewis), b. Dec. 18, 1802; d. Mar. 11, 1848; m., Oct. 21, 1830, HANNAH SANDERSON LIVERMORE, b. Oct. 30, 1807, dr. of David and Sybil (White) Livermore, of Waltham. She d. May 11, 1848, leaving one child, Ellen, b. May 14, 1832.
7. LOUISA JANE, b. Dec. 2, 1805. 8. SAMUEL GOVE, b. June 14, 1808.
9. MARY GOVE, b. Dec. 14, 1810.
10. EMELINE PHEDORA, b. Nov. 6, 1814. [Livermore, 67.]

BENFIELD. MARY BENFIELD, m., Sept. 28, 1652, SAMUEL GARFIELD. [Garfield, 2]. Nov. 10, 1636, ALICE BENFIELD, an orphan, aged 3 years, was appointed to Emanuel White and wife Katharine, of Wat., for 15 years. [See Winthrop, II 346.]

BENJAMIN.

1 JOHN BENJAMIN arrived in the ship Lion, Sept. 16, 1632; was adm. freeman Nov. 6, 1632; was a proprietor of Camb., and perhaps he first settled there. If so, it was only for a short time, as his house, with goods to the amount of £100, was burnt in Wat. Ap. 7, 1636. [Winthrop, I. 185.] Gov. Winthrop designates him as "Mr. Benjamin," and in 1642 he had the largest homestall in Wat. He d. June 14, 1645, and inventory (£297, 3, 2), was made by Simon Stone, John Eddie, and Thomas Marret. His will, dated June 12, 1645, two days before his death, mentions beloved wife, not named, eldest son John, and 7 other chil. not named, some of whom were "small." [See Gen. Reg., III. 176.] He appointed "my brother John Eddie, of Wat.," and Thomas Marret, of Camb., executors. His wid., ABIGAIL, went with her son-in-law, Joshua Stubbs, to Charlestown about 1654, where she d. May 20, 1687, aged 87. Probably she did not live continuously in Charlestown. Mar. 28, 1670, Abigail Benjamin, spinster of Wat., for £12, sold to John Wellington, of Wat., three parcels of land in Camb. [As a Richard Benjamin came over with John in 1632, and was proprietor of Wat. in 1642, he may have been a brother, instead of a son, of John, Senr. His age at his embarkation is not given.]

2 1. MARY. She d. Ap. 10, 1646. Her will, proved June 4, 1646 [See Geneal. Reg.

III. 178], mentions Pastor Knolls, her aunt Wines, sister Abigail Stubbs, cousin Anne Wyes, and brothers, not named. [This Will renders it very probable that her father left only two daughters; that the wife of Barnabas Wines was a sister of John Benjamin, sen., or of his wife, and that Anne Wyes, in the will, should be Wines.]

3 2. ABIGAIL, m., about 1640 or '41, JOSHUA STUBBS, of Wat., adm. freeman May 2, 1649, by whom she had at least three chil., viz.:

4 1. *Samuel*, b. Aug. 3, 1642.

5 2. *Mary*, m., Mar. 24, 1674–5, *John Traine*. [Traine, 10.]

6 3. *Elizabeth*, m., about 1674, *Jonathan Stimson*. [Stimson, 1.] Nov. 8, 1654, Joshua Stubbs, then of Charlestown, and wife Abigail, with the consent of mother Abigail Benjamin, sold to Joseph Underwood, for £30, their homestall (a house and 12 acres), and several other parcels of land in Wat. He d. soon after this date, and his wid. m. *John Woodward*. [Woodward, 14.]

13.7 3. JOHN, d. in Wat., Dec. 22, 1706, aged 86.

8 4. RICHARD, proprietor of Wat., 1642, by wife ANNA, had 1. *Anna*, b. in Wat., Sept. 1643. He settled on Long Island, and was adm. freeman of Connecticut, 1664. It is questionable whether this was a son of the first John.

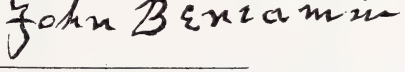
9 5. JOSHUA, of Charlestown, d. 1684, s. p. leaving wid. THANKFUL.

10 6. SAMUEL, b. 1628, took oath of fidelity 1652; by wife MARY, had dr. *Mary*, b. in Wat., May 12, 1666. Oct. 28, 1667, he and wife Mary sold to Daniel Medup three lots of land. 1st. 120 acres adjoining lands of his mother; 2d. 6 acres in Little Nonesuch Meadow; 3d. Farm lands elsewhere surrounding. In the same month, Oct. 19, 1667, he sold to his mother, Abigail, for £35, 10 acres with the mansion house, &c. He moved to Hoccanum, in Hartford, Conn., and d. 1669, leaving wife Mary exec'r, brother Caleb overseer, and sons Samuel and John, and drs. Mary and Abigail. [See Hinman, p. 114–15.]

11 7. CALEB, settled in Wethersfield, Conn., adm. freeman of Conn., 1669; d. May 8, 1684, leaving wife MARY, and chil. 1. *Mary*, aged 13. 2. *Abigail*, aged 11. 3. *Sarah*, aged 8. 4. *John*, aged 6. 5. *Samuel*, aged 5. 6. *Martha*, aged 3. Caleb Benjamin, who d. in Wethersfield, 1709, leaving son John (Ex'r) and 4 drs., was probably an elder son. [Hinman, p. 114 and 198.]

12 8. ABEL, of Charlestown, m., Nov. 6, 1671, AMITHY MYRICK. His will, dated July 3, 1710, mentions wife Amithy, son John, and gr. son John, dr. Mary, dr. Abigail, b. Aug. 26, 1680, and brother Joshua.

7.13 (II.) JOHN BENJAMIN, Jr., m., LYDIA ——, who d. 1709.



14 1. JOHN, b. Sept., 10, 1651; d. Nov. 18, 1708. [JOHN BENJAMIN, by wife MEHITABEL, had John, b. Ap. 15, 1699; Lydia, dr. of John, bap. Sept. 10, 1699.]

15 2. LYDIA, b. Ap. 3, 1653; m. THOMAS BATT, of Boston, and had an only dr., Elizabeth, who d. in Wat., 1692.

16 3. ABIGAIL, b. July 14, 1655. 4. MARY, b. Aug. 2, 1658.

19.18 5. DANIEL, b. Sept. 12, 1660; d. Sept. 13, 1719. 6. ANN, b. Aug. 4, 1662.

†20 7. SARAH, b. 1663; m., Mar. 30, 1687, WILLIAM HAGAR, Jr. [Hagar, 17.]

28.†21 8. ABEL, b. May 20, 1668; d. Mar. 4, 1720.

18.19 (III.) DANIEL BENJAMIN, m., Mar. 25, 1687, ELIZABETH BROWN, who d. Aug. 8, 1740. [Brown, 9.] He was licensed to keep an Inn, Ap. 24, 1694 to '99.

1. DANIEL, b. Jan. 15, 1687–8.

44.20 2. DANIEL, b. Dec. 27, 1688; d. Sept. 15, 1768.

3. JOHN, bap. Nov. 23, 1690; d. young.

49.21 4. (?) JONATHAN.

60.22 5. SAMUEL, b. Jan. 30, 1695–6.

23 6. ELIZABETH, b. Mar. 22, 1697–8; m., Aug. 20, 1718, WILLIAM BOND. [Bond, 68.]

24 7. LYDIA, b. Sept. 8, 1699.

25 8. PATIENCE, b. Oct. 17, 1701; m., Mar. 24, 1719–20, DAVID SAAGAR. [Saagar, 23.]

26 9. MARY, b. Sept. 21, 1705; m., June 3, 1725, JOHN BALL. [Ball, 37.]
27 10. JOHN, b. Aug. 4, 1709(?); d. Dec. 1729.

---

†21.28 (III.) ABEL BENJAMIN, adm. f. c. Feb. 6, 1697–8; m. ABIGAIL ——.

1. ABEL, b. 1695; d. 1697.
29 2. JONATHAN, b. Feb. 18, 1697; d. 1731; m., Feb. 1, 1719–20, SUSANNA NORCROSS, who d. 1735. [Norcross, 22.]
30 1. *Joshua*, b. Feb. 13, 1721; m., Mar. 25, 1745, *Sarah Ball*, of Concord.
31 2. *Susanna*, b. Nov. 10, 1723.
32 3. *Mary*, b. May 24, 1726; m., July 4, 1753, *John Whitney*, of Waltham. [Whitney, 150.]
33 4. *Abel*, b. Sept. 15, 1731; m., Ap. 24, 1753, *Elizabeth Nutting*, and had,
34 1. Samuel, bap. Feb. 10, 1753, a Lieutenant in the Revolutionary army; m., 1782, Tabitha Livermore [Livermore, 112], and settled in Livermore, Me.; had numerous chil.
35 2. Jonathan, bap. Mar. 21, 1755. 3. John, bap. Feb. 5, 1758.
36 3. ABIGAIL, b. Sept. 7, 1699. 4. SUSANNA.,
38 5. CALEB, b. Jan. 28, 1702; m., Aug. 16, 1726, ABIGAIL LIVERMORE, who d. 1786, aged 87; chil. 1. *Abigail*, b. Jan. 3, 1726–7. 2. *Caleb*, b. May 26, 1729. 3. *Keziah*, b. Ap. 18, 1731. He had an illeg. dr. *Anna*, b. in Lex. Nov. 23, 1725.
39 6. ANN, b. Jan. 21, 1703–4; m., Mar. 5, 1723–4, NATHANIEL BOND. [Bond, 18.]
40 7. ABEL, b. Mar. 31, 1706; d. 1729.
41 8. REBECCA, b. June 11, 1708; m., Jan. 29, 1734, EDMUND LIVERMORE. [Livermore, 52.]
9. ELIZABETH, b. and d. Jan. 1710–11; unm. 1733–34.
42 10. ELIZABETH, b. July 3, 1711 (? 12); m., Aug. 12, 1735, SAMUEL MANSFIELD. [Mansfield, 10.]
43 11. MARY, b. Aug. 8, 1714; m., Nov. 23, 1738, NATHAN MUNROE, of Lex.

20.44 (IV.) DANIEL BENJAMIN, Jr., m., Nov. 23, 1738, MARY BOND, who d. Sept. 26, 1748, aged 59. [Bond, 13.] He was the first Rep. chosen by Waltham, 1738, but declined the offer; Selectman, 1738, '39, '40, '42; Assessor many times from 1738 to '52; a trader, 1729.

1. (?) JOHN. 2. SARAH, b. Sept. 10, 1718; d. Nov. 18, 1723.
3. MARY, b. Ap. 12, 1720; d. Dec. 30, 1723.
45 4. LYDIA, b. Oct. 25, 1722; m., July 26, 1743, THADDEUS WARD, of Waltham. [1.]
5. DANIEL, d. Feb 23, 1725–6, aged 4 m.
46 6. DANIEL, b. Oct. 11, 1727; m., Ap. 12, 1749, LYDIA WARREN. [Warren, 72.]
47 7. { MARY, bap. Jan. 30, 1726; m., Mar. 10, 1747, JONAS GALE. [Gale, 61.]
48 8. { SARAH, bap. Jan. 30, 1726.

21.49 (IV.) JONATHAN BENJAMIN, m., Dec. 23, 1714, ANNABELLA EVE, dr. of Adam Eve, of Boston. He m. (2d), May 7, 1734, HANNAH, wid. of William Bond, of Boston. [Bond, 46.] His will was dated Aug. 8, 1741, proved Sept. 13, 1742. [See Barsham, 9.]

50 1. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 10, 1715–16. 2. MERCY, b. Dec. 2, 1717.
52 3. ANNABEL, b. Mar. 11, 1720–1; m., May 24, 1739, EBENEZER WELLINGTON. [Wellington, 39.]
53 4. (?) JONATHAN, m., June 12, 1755, ELIZABETH STIMSON. [27.]
5. JERUSHA, b. July 3, 1723. 6. MINDWELL, b. May 31, 1726.
56 7. SARAH, b. Feb. 5, 1728. 8. DANIEL, b. June 1, 1731.
58 9. MARY, b. Feb. 16, 1734–5; m., May, 31, 1753, JOHN WHITNEY. [Whitney, 218.]
59 10. WILLIAM, b. Jan. 16, 1738; m., Jan. 2, 1760, SARAH CHILD. [Child, 63.]

22.60 (IV.) SAMUEL BENJAMIN, m., Nov. 28, 1723, MARY HAMMOND, of Newton.

61 1. BENONI, b. Ap. 25, 1725. 2. SAMUEL, b. Nov. 28, 1726; d. May 6, 1728.
3. SARAH, b. Mar. 25, 1729; d. Oct. 21, 1731. 4. MARY, b. Oct. 31, 1731.
62 5. ANNA, b. Feb. 16, 1733; m., Ap. 11, 1754, JOSIAH MORSE, of Camb.
63 6. SARAH, b. Feb. 9, 1735.

64 7. MARY (twin), b. Feb. 19, 1735; m., Feb. 26, 1756, JONAS HASTINGS. [68.]
65 8. SAMUEL, b. Aug. 7, 1737.
66 9. ELIZABETH, b. Aug. 31, 1739; m. (pub. May 27), 1742, PETER NORCROSS. [Norcross, 16.]
67 10. LYDIA, b. Ap. 7, 1742; m. JOHN MILLER.
68 11. CATHARINE, b. Mar. 6, 1745; m., June 3, 1768, JAMES CUTTING.
69 12. MEHITABEL, b. Aug. 28, 1748; m., Dec. 3, 1767, BENJAMIN WARD, of Waltham.

WILLIAM BENJAMIN and BEULAH CHILD, both of Waltham, m. Feb. 16, 1786, and had SALLY, b. June 15, 1787.
CATHARINE BENJAMIN and JAMES CUTLER [37], m. in Waltham, June 13, 1768.

BENT. MICAH (? Michael) BENT and ABIGAIL HARRINGTON, m., in Weston, Ap. 13, 1786. [Harrington, 207–1.]
Dea. MATTHIAS BENT, of Fram., m., Oct. 26, 1780, wid. MARY COOLIDGE, of Waltham. [Coolidge, 171.]
ANNA, wid. of HOPESTILL BENT, d. in Waltham, Jan. 9, 1793, aged 80. [See Bemis, 41.]

BETTS. ROBERT BETTS, resident proprietor, Feb. 1636–7.

BIDLESTON. (Biddleston, Bittlestone.) ELIZABETH BIDLESTON, m. in Wat., Dec. 18, 1650, JOHN BISCOE. [4.] ELIZABETH BIDDLESTON, d. in Wat., July 1, 1672. These were probably the wife and dr. of Thomas Bittlestone, of Camb., who d. Nov. 3, 1640. [See his will, Geneal. Reg. II., p. 263.]

BIGELOW. (Biglow, Biglo, Bigulah, &c.)
1 (I.) JOHN BIGELOW, a blacksmith, of Wat., took the oath of fidelity, 1652, and was selectman 1665, '70, '71. He m., Oct. 30, 1642, MARY WARREN. [Warren, 3.] [This is the earliest marriage found in the town records.] She d. Oct. 19, 1691, and he m. (2d), Oct. 2, 1694, SARAH BEMIS. [Bemis, 2.] He d. July 14, 1703, aged 86. Inventory, £627, 12. His will was dated Jan. 4, 1702–3, and proved July 28, 1703.

2 1. JOHN, b. Oct. 27, 1643; a housewright; settled in Hartford, Conn., prior to 1669, in which year his land was taxed. He m. REBECCA, dr. of Jonathan Butler, of Hartford. His will, dated 1707, after providing for his wid. (he had no chil.), conveyed his estate to Jonathan Butler, and the farm has remained with the Butler family to this day. Some of Mr. Bigelow's relatives attempted ineffectually to break this will.
13. 3 2. JONATHAN, b. Dec. 11, 1646.
4 3. MARY, b. Mar. 18, 1648–9; m., June 3, 1674, MICHAEL FLAGG. [Flagg, 22.]
16. 5 4. DANIEL, b. Dec. 1, 1650.
22. 6 5. SAMUEL, b. Oct. 28, 1653.
33. 7 6. JOSHUA, b. Nov. 5, 1655.
8 7. ELIZABETH, b. June 15, 1657; m., Lieut. JOHN STEARNS, Jr. [I. Stearns, 1, III.]
9 8. SARAH, b. Sept. 29, 1659; m., July 23, 1679, ISAAC LEARNED, of Fram., a first cousin of said John Stearns. [Learned, 9.]
44. 10 9. JAMES.
11 10. MARTHA, b. Ap. 1, 1662; m. JOHN WOODS. (? Obadiah Woods.)
12 11. ABIGAIL, b. Feb. 4, 1663–4; m., Dec. 10, 1684, BENJAMIN HARRINGTON. [35.]
12. HANNAH, b. and d. Mar. 1665–6. 13. SON, b. and d. Dec. 1667.

3. 13 (II.) JONATHAN BIGELOW settled in Hartford, Conn., about 1670, and m., 1672, REBECCA, dr. of John Shepard. She d. Mar. 7, 1697, and he m. (2d), MARY, dr. of Samuel Olcott. He d. Jan. 10, 1710, aged 63, and his wid. m., Mar. 19, 1712, JOHN SHEPARD. He and wife Rebecca, in 1695, members, f. c. of first church of Hartford.

14 1. JONATHAN, b. 1673; m., Jan. 11, 1699, MABEL EDWARDS, adm. f. c. 1695.

15 1. *Timothy*, b. June 20, 1702; was a lieut. in his Majesty's service. He m. *Abigail Olcott*, b. Jan. 9, 1704.
1. Hezekiah, b. Feb. 9. 1728; d. 1748.
†16 2. Timothy, b. May 22, 1730; m., Dec. 18, 1757, Hannah Hyde. He d. in Charlestown, N. H., 1762, and his wid. d. Aug. 18, 1764. Chil.
1. Mary Langrell, m. Capt. Aaron Olmstead, of E. Hartford. 2. Hannah, m. Ward Woodbridge.
†17 3. Abigail, b. Sept. 27, 1732; m. James Caldwell.
†18 4. Anna, b. Sept. 27, 1735; m. Jonathan Olcott.
†19 5. Martha, b. Nov. 21, 1737; m. Dr. Samuel Flagg, of E. Hartford.
†20 6. John, b. Nov. 21, 1739. He was a Major of the 21st Regt. (Col. Ward's), of the Continental army, in 1775, and accompanied Col. Arnold in his expedition to Canada. He m., June 30, 1771, Hannah Wardsworth. Chil.
1. John, b. Mar. 10, 1772; d. Jan. 12, 1775.
†21 2. James, b. June 10, 1774; m. Anne Spencer; lived many years in Nantucket, where he d. 1848. Chil.
1. Emma Charlotte. 2. James Henry. 3. Timothy. 4. Caroline. 5. Leonard. 6. Maria. 7. Daniel.
†22 3. John, b. Dec. 6, 1775; m., Nov. 22, 1796, Clarissa Hillyer. He d. in Hartford, Nov. 7, 1809, and his wid. d. Dec. 29, 1810. Chil.
1. Richard, b. Aug. 22, 1797, of New York city; m., and had 4 sons and 4 drs. 2. Fanny, b. Nov. 14, 1799; d. Jan. 4, 1835. 3. William, b. Aug. 13, 1802; unm. 4. John, b. Ap. 27, 1805. 5. Clarissa, b. Sept. 18, 1808; unm.
4. Henry, b. Dec. 19, 1777; d. Dec. 2, 1789.
5. Richard, b. Dec. 29, 1779; lost at sea, 1799.
†23 7. James, b. 1741; studied medicine and surgery; spent some time in England, at Oxford and Edinburgh, in professional studies; then settled in Barbadoes, where he d. 1772.
†24 2. *Mabel*, b. Nov. 12; bap. Nov. 21, 1703.
3. *Jerusha*. 4. *Rebecca*, b. 1708; d. Jan. 6, 1754.
†26 5. *Irene*, b. 1710; bap. Nov. 4, 1711; m. *Daniel Marsh*.
6. *Jonathan*, bap. June 27, 1714; d. Jan. 23, 1719.
†27 2. JOHN, m., Jan. 11, 1710, ABIGAIL RICHARDS, and settled in Glastenbury.
†28 3. MARY, m., Feb. 20, 1799, JOHN WILLIAMS.
†29 4. SARAH, m., Nov. 4, 1709, JOHN BIGELOW, her cousin [35], and settled in Colchester, Conn.
†30 5. VIOLET, m., Sept. 1, 1709, JOHN TAYLOR.
†31 6. SAMUEL, bap. Mar. 13, 1687. 7. ABIGAIL, bap. Nov. 2, 1690.
†32 8. JOSEPH, b. 1690; m., May 21, 1713, SARAH SPENCER. He d. 1731, aged 41.
†33 9. DANIEL, b. 1692; d. May 14, 1733, aged 41.
†34 10. SAMUEL, b. 1694; a physician of Middletown, who acquired a large estate, and d. 1748, aged 54. [Samuel Bigelow, of Southampton, L. I., a ship-builder, for £51, on Sept. 3, 1728, purchased of Theophilus and Israel Howell, of S. Hampton, 175 acres on the E. side of Connecticut River, then in Middletown, now in Portland, which their father had of John Kirby.] Chil.
1. *Timothy*. 2. *Isaac*. 3. *Samuel*. 4. *Abigail*. 5. *Mary*. It was probably this Timothy who m., Sept. 13, 1753, Elizabeth Clark, of Milford, Conn., and had the following chil.
1. Timothy Halsey, b. Jan. 26, 1755; d. Sept. 17, 1762. 2. Samuel, b. Oct. 15, d. Oct. 18, 1757. 3. Elizabeth, b. July 13, 1759. 4. Timothy, b. May 14, 1763. 5. Sarah, b. Ap. 6, 1766. 6. Samuel, b. Jan. 7, 1768.

---

5. 16 (II.) DANIEL BIGELOW, a tailor, m. ABIAL, dr. of Thomas Pratt, Sen., of Fram., where he settled after a short residence at Sherburne. His estate was adm. by his wid. 1715. [See Barry.]

---

17 1. ABIGAIL, b. in Sherburne, Oct. 28, 1689; m., Mar. 8, 1727, ABRAHAM BELKNAP, a tailor of Fram., and had, 1. *Samuel*, b. Mar. 17, 1728; 2. *Abigail*, b. Sept. 25, 1729.
53. 18 2. DANIEL, b. Nov. 24, 1691.

3. Abial, b. Jan. 20, 1693; m., Oct. 11, 1716, Jonathan Stone, of Fram., by whom she had four children. He d., and his wid. m., June 15, 1743, Samuel Walker, of Natick.

19 4. Susanna, b. Mar. 4, 1695–6; m., June 9, 1715, Stephen Jennings, of Fram., and had six children. [See Barry.]

20 5. Ephraim, b. May 12, 1698; d. Oct. 18, 1756; m., 1729, Lydia Johnson, who d. Feb. 5, 1770. He settled in Holliston. Chil.,
1. *Joseph*, b. 1730; m., 1756, *Lydia Brown*. 2. *Abial*, b. 1732.
3. *Lydia*, b. 1737. 4. *Deborah*, b. 1742.
5. *Asaph*, b. 1746, d. 1823, a Lieut. of Fram. m. *Martha Gleason*, who d. 1830. Chil., 1. Deborah, b. Feb. 4, 1778, m. Seth Herring; 2. Polly, b. June 8, 1781; 3. Sally, b. 1786, d. about 1813, m. Simon Baker.

21 6. Lydia, b. Jan. 2, 1702; m., Sept., 1731, Martin Pratt.

---

6. 22 (II.) SAMUEL BIGELOW, of Wat., adm. freeman Ap. 16, 1690, Rep. 1708–9–10; m., June 3, 1674, Mary Flagg. [Flagg, 8.] She d. Sept. 7, 1720. His will, dated Sept. 30, 1720, proved 1731–2, mentions his son-in-law, Thomas Read. He was adm. f. c. Mar. 4, 1687–8. He was Innholder, 1702 to 1716.

57. 23 1. John, b. May 9, 1675.

24 2. Mary, b. Sept. 12, 1677; m., Jan. 26, 1699–1700, David Bruce of Marlboro.

69. 25 3. Samuel, b. Sept. 18, 1677.

26 4. Sarah, b. Oct. 1, 1681; m. Josiah How, Jr., of Marlboro, b. 1678.

78. 27 5. Thomas, b. Oct. 24, 1683. 6. Martha, b. Ap. 4, 1686.

29 7. Abigail, b. May 7, 1687; m., Aug. 17, 1710, Jonathan Cutler. [24.]

30 8. Hannah, m., May 24, 1711, Daniel Warren. [67.] Three chil.

31 9. Isaac, b. Mar. 19, 1689–90; m., Dec. 29, 1709, Mary Bond. [Bond, 28.] They moved to Colchester, Conn., and were both living there Oct. 1737. Chil.,
1. *Mary*, b. in Colchester, July 23, 1711; 2. *Isaac*, b. May 1, 1713; 3. *Mercy*, b. Feb. 1, 1715; 4. *Marthy*, b. July 31, 1719; 5. *Hannah*, b. Oct. 2, 1721; 6. *Abigail*, b. Ap. 13, 1723; 7. *Samuel*, b. Dec., 21, 1724; 8. *Sarah*, b. June 27, 1727, d. aged 3 mos.; 9. *Lydia*, b. Ap. 22, 1729.

32 10. Deliverance, b. Sept. 22, 1695; m., Aug. 10, 1715, John Stearns, of Lex., afterwards known as Capt. John Stearns of Worcester. [C. Stearns, 149.]

---

7. 33 (II.) JOSHUA BIGELOW, of Wat., m., Oct. 20, 1676, ELIZABETH FLAGG. [Flagg, 7.] She d. Aug., 9, 1729. He was wounded in King Philip's War, and received therefor a grant of land in Worcester. He moved to Westminster, Ms., in June, 1742, where he d. Feb., 21, 1745, aged 90.

88. 34 1. Joshua, b. Nov. 25, 1677.

48. 34½ 2. Jonathan, b. Mar. 22, 1679–80.

35 3. John, b. Dec. 20, 1681; m. Nov. 4, 1709, Sarah Bigelow [†29], and settled in Colchester, Conn. Chil.,
1. *John*, of Colchester, m., Oct., 22, 1736, *Anna Bate*. She d. Sept. 22, 1737, and he m. (2d,) Feb. 2, 1738, *Sarah Bate*. Chil.,
1. John, b. Sept. 2, 1737, m., July 10, 1759, Hannah Douglas. Chil., 1. Oliver, b. Dec. 23, 1759; 2. Elihu, b. Feb. 4, 1761; 3. Dimmis, b. July 16, 1762; 4. Ithamar, b. Jan. 18, 1764, d. Oct. 5, 1775; 5. Lydia, b. Mar. 22, 1766, d. Sept. 16, 1775; 6. Samuel, b. Oct. 16, 1769, d. Sept. 9, 1775; 7. Hannah, b. Oct. 22, 1771; 8. Asa, b. Feb. 2, d. Sept. 17, 1775.
2. Anna, b. Nov. 13, 1738. 3. Ephraim, b. Aug. 21, 1741.
4. Lydia, b. Aug. 31, 1743. 5. Hannah, b. Oct. 31, 1747.
6. Sarah, b. Oct. 10, 1750.

35½ 4. Benjamin, b. Jan. 20, 1683–4, was wounded in the public service previous to 1708, and he d., Oct. 27, 1709, of a fall from a horse.

36 5. Mercy, b. 1686; m., Jan. 25, 1706, Lieut. Thomas Garfield. [37.]

37 6. Elizabeth, b. Aug., 3, 1687; m., Feb. 28, 1723–4, Jonathan Harrington [30], by whom she had one child, *Elizabeth*

38 7. David, b. Ap. 30, 1694, d. in Spain.

270. 39 8. Joseph, b. Dec. 29, 1695.

97. 40 9. Daniel, bap. Aug. 29, 1697.

127. 41 9. EBENEZER, b. Sept. 4, 1698, of Worcester, 1722, was a carpenter, and d. in Cuba. By wife HANNAH, had, 1. *Josiah*, b. 1722; 2. *Hannah*, b. 1724.
102. 42 10. GERSHOM, b. Sept. 1701.
110. 43 11. ELIEZER, b. Mar. 14, 1704–5.

---

10. 44 (II.) JAMES BIGELOW, of Wat., m., Mar. 5, 1687, PATIENCE BROWN. [Brown, 11.] She d. soon, leaving one child, JAMES, and he m. (2d), July 3, 1693, ELIZABETH CHILD. [Child, 19.] She d. Ap. 20, 1707, and he m. (3d), June 15, 1708, JOANNA ERIXSON, of Boston. He was fined, Nov. 3, 1685, "for insulting Lt. Gov. Stoughton and Dudley." He d. Jan. 20, 1727–8. She m., Jan. 8, 1728–9, Adam Smith, of Boston.

45 1. JAMES, bap. May 6, 1668; by wife, MERCY, had a dr., *Patience*, b. June 8, 1717, and he d., at Casco Bay, Aug. 9, 1718.
2. JOHN, d. Nov. 15, 1694.
46 3. PATIENCE, b. Sept. 30, 1695; m. SAMUEL WOOD, of Groton.
47 4. ABRAHAM, b. Nov. 12, 1699; d. in Camb., 1720, unm.

34¾. 48 (III.) JONATHAN BIGELOW, of Watertown farms (Weston), m., June 7, 1702, ELIZABETH BEMIS. [Bemis, 10.] He d. 1745.

49 1. JONATHAN, b. Jan. 11, 1707, of Westminster, m., June 14, 1730, MARY SNOW, of Lancaster.
118. 50 2. BENJAMIN, b. Dec. 3, 1709.
51 3. ELIZABETH, bap. Aug. 16, 1713; m., April 2, 1741, DANIEL SMITH. [Smith, 95.]
4. SARAH, b. July 26, 1719; d. Nov. 22, 1739.
52 5. JAMES, b..May 17, 1722.

---

18. 53 (III.) DANIEL BIGELOW, of Fram., m., June 27, 1723, REBECKAH EAMES, who d. July 7, 1738, and he m., (2d,) July 17, 1746, PRUDENCE STONE. The inventory of his estate was presented 1752.

1. REBECKAH, bap. May 15, 1726; d. July 3, 1729. 2. DANIEL, bap. Oct. 29, 1727; d. Mar. 30, 1730. 3. JOSEPH, b. Oct. 28, 1729; d. May 18, 1730.
54 4. DANIEL, b. July, 16, 1732; d. about 1793; m., Mar. 20, 1754, MARTHA PRATT, b. Dec. 15, 1728, daughter of Daniel and Elizabeth (Rice) Pratt. Chil.,
1. *Amos*, b. Sept. 15, 1755; m. *Anne Brown*, and lived in N. H.
55 2. *Daniel*, b. June 14, 1758; m. Mar., 1783, *Elizabeth Gallot*, and had, 1. Molly, bap. May, 1784; 2. Joseph, bap. Oct., 1786; 3. Francis, bap. Dec., 1788; 4. Peter, bap. Ap. 1791; 5. Betsey, bap. Nov. 1794. The father moved to N. H. about 1800.
3. *Rebeckah*, b. Oct. 14, 1760; unm. 4. *Mitty*, b. Dec. 6, 1762; 5. *Martha*, b. Aug. 27, 1765; 6. *Thomas*, b. Ap. 28, 1768; 7. *Anna*, b. June 26, 1771.
56 5. REBECKAH, b. May 10, d. July 26, 1734. 6. ANN, d. June 29, 1738.

---

23. 57 (III.) JOHN BIGELOW, m., June 12, 1696, JERUSHA GARFIELD [Garfield, 13], and settled in Marlboro. In 1705 he was taken captive by the Indians at Lancaster and carried to Canada.

58 1. JERUSHA, b. 1697. 2. THANKFUL, b. 1699, m. JOHN HOW.
121. 60 3. JOSEPH, b. 1703.
61 4. JOHN, b. 1704; m. REBECCA HOW, and was one of the first settlers, and "a principal inhabitant of Holden." [History of Holden, p. 31, 19, &c.]
62 5. COMFORT, b. 1707; m., 1728, JOSEPH BRIGHAM.
63 6. FREEDOM, b. 1710; m. JOHN BOWKER. 7. ANNE, b. 1712.
65 8. GERSHOM, b. 1714, of Marlboro, by wife, MARY, had 1. *Timothy*; 2. *Ivory*.
66 9. JOTHAM, went to Guilford, Conn.
67 10. BENJAMIN, b. 1720; m., 1744, LEVINAH THOMAS, and lived in Hartford.
68 11. SARAH, b. 1724; m., 1745, JOHN LANGDON.

---

25. 29 (III.) SAMUEL BIGELOW, m., 1705, RUTH WARREN [Warren, 24], and settled in Marlboro. She d. Ap. 1716, and he m., Dec. 4, 1716, MARY GLEASON, of Sudbury. His estate settled 1734.

70 1. MARY, b. 1705.
248. 71 2. SAMUEL, b. 1707; father of Silas; Harv. Coll. 1765; ordained in Paxton, 1767.
72 3. CORNELIUS, b. 1710; d. in Brookfield; m. MARY ——.
73 4. JEDEDIAH, b. 1714; m., 1737, in Fram., THAMEZIN HEMENWAY, and lived in Grafton.
5. RUTH, b. and d. 1716.
74 6. JASON, b. 1718; m., 1748, ABIGAIL WILL, or WITT; d. in Brookfield.
75 7. RUTH, b. 1719.
219. 76 8. AMARIAH, b. 1722.
77 9. MARTHA, b. 1724.

---

27. 78 (III.) Lieut. THOMAS BIGELOW, m., July 12, 1705, MARY LIVERMORE [Livermore, 16], and settled in Marlboro. He d. in Waltham, Oct. 6, 1756. His Will proved next Nov. 15. His wife d. Aug. 14, 1753. He was selectman of Waltham, 1738, '40, '41; Rep. 1738 and '41.

79 1. THOMAS, b. 1706; by wife ELIZABETH, had *Thomas* and other chil.
80 2. MARY, b. 1707; m., in Wat., Oct. 15, 1730, JOSIAH GODDARD, of Newton. [Goddard, 9.]
81 3. GRACE, b. 1709; m., in Wat., Jan. 1, 1729–30, JOSEPH HAGAR. [Hagar, 100.]
82 4. URIAH, b. 1711; killed accidentally, Oct. 6, 1734.
140. 83 5. ABRAHAM, b. 1713.
84 6. ISAAC, b. 1715; d. Sept. 6, 1736.
148. 85 7. JACOB, b. 1717.
86 8. SARAH, b. May 15, 1720; m., 1744, ELISHA LIVERMORE, of Waltham. [See Livermore, 120.]
157. 87 9. JOSIAH, b. July 3, 1730.

---

34. 88 (III.) JOSHUA BIGELOW, m., Oct. 17, 1701, HANNAH FISKE [N. Fiske, 20], and settled in Watertown Farms (Weston). He d. May 9, 1728, and his wid. administered. Inventory, £1012.

167. 89 1. JOSHUA, b. Feb. 5, 1701–2.
90 2. HANNAH, b. Mar. 6, 1703–4; admitted to the church 1725; m. —— CHENEY, and dismissed to Mendon, July 17, 1737.
176. 91 3. NATHANIEL, b. Jan. 17, 1706–7.
92 4. LYDIA, b. Mar. 8, 1708–9; m., Feb. 7, 1733–4, ISAAC PARKHURST. [Parkhurst, 20.]
93 5. ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 2, 1711; m., Nov. 30, 1735, DAVID WILSON, of Lancaster.
182. 94 6. JOHN, b. June 24, 1715.
7. ABIGAIL, Oct. 7, 1719. 8. MARY, b. Mar. 18, 1721–2.

---

40. 97 (III.) DANIEL BIGELOW moved to Boggachoag (now Ward), in Worcester, and m. ELIZABETH WHITNEY. He d. aged 92 years. [Whitney, 110.]

98 1. DANIEL, b. Jan. 4, 1728–9; d. Aug. 29, 1776, aged 48; m., 1751, MARY BOND. [Bond, 84.] Chil. 1. *Daniel*, b. Ap. 14, 1752; grad. Harv. Coll. 1775; d. 1806; a lawyer and senator of Petersham. 2. *Mary*. 3. *Hannah*. 4. *Elijah*. He m. (2d), wid. MARY BALLARD, and had, 5. *Sophia*. 6. *Augustus*.
99 2. DAVID, b. Sept. 19, 1730; m., 1752, SARAH EATON, and he m. (2d), 1764, DEBORAH HOWARD. He was an ardent Whig; was member of the Revolutionary Committees, and delegate to each of the Conventions, at Concord, Cambridge, Boston, and within the county, in which the town was represented from 1774 to 1789. He d. May, 1810, aged 80. He was father of Tyler Bigelow; grad. Harv. Coll. 1801; studied law, and settled first in Leominster, and in 1804, he settled in Watertown. He m. his cousin, CLARA BIGELOW. [198.] [See Lincoln's Worcester.]
100. } 3. ELIJAH, b. Mar. 2, 1737; scalded, aged 3 years.
193 } 4. TIMOTHY, b. Aug. 2, 1739. [See Lincoln's Hist. of Worcester, p. 279, &c.]
101 5. SILENCE, b. Jan. 29, 1742; m. JONATHAN GLEASON, of Worcester.
6. NATHAN, d. aged — yrs.

---

42. 102 (III.) GERSHOM BIGELOW, m., June 25, 1724, RACHEL GALE. [Gale, 32.]

After the birth of four children, he moved to Sutton, to the church of which his wife was dismissed, Oct. 5, 1733. She d. in Ward, 1800.

103 1. Susanna, b. Oct. 24, 1724. 2. Jabez, b. Oct. 4, 1726.
105 3. Joshua, b. Dec. 19, 1728. 4. Eunice, b. Feb. 9, 1730–1.

---

43. 110 (III.) ELIEZER BIGELOW, of Watertown, m., Nov. 24, 1724, MARY FISKE, probably a daughter of William and Hannah (Smith) Fiske, of Wat. [J. Fiske, 19.] [This marriage is recorded in the Weston town records, with this difference, that it is there "Mary *Smith.*" Perhaps she resided with, or was adopted by some of her mother's relations in Weston, and was there known as a *Smith.* She was admitted, 1723–4, from the Watertown to the Weston church, as "*Mary Fiske*, alias *Smith.*"] He d. in Westminster, Feb. 24, 1762, aged 56. Will dated Ap. 30, 1758; son Joshua exe'r and residuary legatee.

111 1. Benjamin, b. Oct. 13, 1726, of Portsmouth.
112 2. Elisha, b. Jan. 11, 1727–8; m., 1757, Sarah Goodridge.
113 3. Mary, b. Sept. 13, 1730.
114 4. Joshua, b. Ap. 12, 1733; moved to Genessee [Barry].
115 5. Jabez, b. Dec. 19, 1736.
6. Ann, b. May 30, 1740. 7. Esther, b. Mar. 22, 1743–4.

---

50. 118 (IV.) BENJAMIN BIGELOW, of Weston, m., Feb. 1, 1734, MINDWELL COOLIDGE. [Coolidge, 116.] She d. in childbed, Feb. 1, 1734–5, and he m., Oct. 16, 1735, LOVE WOOD.

1. Benjamin, b. Jan. 25; d. Jan. 28, 1734–5. 2. Mindwell, b. July 10, 1736; d. Nov. 1739. 3. Benjamin, b. Dec. 23, 1737; d. Oct., 1739.
4. Mary, b. May 31, d. Oct. 1739.
119 5. Solomon, b. Sept. 23, 1741.
6. Sarah (a twin), bap. — 7, 1743; the other twin d. soon after birth.

---

60. 121 (IV.) Capt. JOSEPH BIGELOW, of Shrewsbury, m., Feb. 22, 1725, MARTHA, dr. of Gershom Brigham, of Marlboro. He was a selectman, 1748, and probably d. that year, as his wid. m., Dec. 14, 1749, EZEKIEL BRIGHAM, of Marlboro.

199. 122 1. Joseph, b. Nov. 9, 1726. 2. Martha, b. Mar. 10, 1728; d. in infancy.
209. 123 3. Charles, b. Ap. 22, 1729. 4. Martha, b. Mar. 10, 1733; d. July 13, 1742.
5. Stephen, b. Jan. 10, 1735; d. 1756.
124 6. Anna, b. Jan. 14, 1737; m., Oct. 26, 1757, Samuel Hastings.
7. Mehitabel, b. Sept. 14, 1739; d. 1746.
125 8. Solomon, b. Oct. 13, 1746; m., Ap. 6, 1769, Mary Demman.
126 9. Mary, b. Sept. 18, 1748; m., June 2, 1768, Isaac Moor, of Bolton.

---

41. 127 (III.) EBENEZER BIGELOW, of Weston, m., May 24, 1720, HANNAH BROWN, b. Oct. 5, 1699, dr. of Capt. Abraham and Mary (Hyde) Brown. She d. Nov. 3, 1775. [Brown, 23.]

128 1. Ebenezer, b. Jan. 23, 1720–1.
2. Josiah, bap. Aug. 26, 1722, in Worcester; d. young.
130 3. Ebenezer, bap. 1724, in Worcester.
188. 131 4. Moses, bap. in Weston, May 3, 1730.
132 5. Hopestill, bap. June 6, 1731.
133 6. Silane, bap. Sept. 3, 1732.
134 7. Joshua, bap. Ap. 15, 1733.
135 8. Abraham, bap. May 26, 1734.
136 9. Elijah, bap. May 26, 1734.
137 10. Josiah, bap. June 13, 1736.
138 11. Samuel, bap. May 28, 1738; m., May 30, 1776, Mary Harrington, of Waltham. [Harrington, 228.]
139 12. Benoni, b. Oct. 21, 1740.

---

83. 140 (IV.) ABRAHAM BIGELOW, of Weston, m., Jan. 2, 1735–6, ABIGAIL BUL-

LARD; b. July 28, 1711; dr. of Jona. and Anna Bullard. [Bullard, 16.] She d. May 23, 1751, and he m. (2d), Oct. 24, 1751, ANNA FISKE. [N. Fiske, 44.]

1. Isaac, b. Nov. 30, 1736; d. Jan. 1, 1748–9. 2. Joseph, b. Sept. 30, 1738; d. Dec. 20, 1748. 3. Abigail, b. Oct. 1, 1740; d. Jan. 7, 1748–9. 4. Abraham, b. Feb. 26, 1742–3; d. July, 1753. 5. Jesse, b. Mar., d. July, 1746. 6. Jesse, b. June 30, 1747; d. Jan. 12, 1748.

141 7. Isaac, b. May 2, 1750; grad. Harv. Coll. 1769; a preacher; d. May 2, 1777.

142 8. Abigail (by 2d wife), b. Aug. 10, 1752; m. (?), Oct. 31, 1771, Rev. Thomas Prentice, of Medfield.

143 9. Anna, b. Nov. 4, 1754; m., Oct. 30, 1773, Rev. Thomas Haven, of Reading.

10. Abraham, b. June 13, 1758; d. young.

144 11. Amos, b. Sept. 30, 1760; m., June 9, 1783, Lucy Savage, and had, 1. *Anna.* 2. *Amos.*

145 12. Abraham, b. Sept. 18, 1762; grad. Harv. Coll. 1782; m., May 22, 1785, Hepzibah Jones [Jones, 55], and settled in Camb.

146 13. John, b. Ap. 14, 1765; m., Oct. 14, 1783, Lydia Spreig. [Spreig, 67.]

147 14. Samuel, b. Sept. 4, 1773.

---

85. 148 (IV.) JACOB BIGELOW, of Waltham, m., Dec. 14, 1738, SUSANNAH MEAD. [Mead, 6.] He was selectman, 1757, '62, and '67.

149 1. Mary, b. Dec. 9, 1739; m., May 15, 1760, Capt. Samuel Stearns, of Waltham. [I. Stearns, 196, V.]

150 2. Jacob, b. Feb. 19, 1742–3; grad. Harv. Coll. 1766; ordained in Sud., Nov. 11, 1772; d. Sept. 12, 1816; m. Elizabeth ———, who d. Sept. 12, 1816, aged 70 years. Chil.,

151 1. *Elizabeth*, m. *Aschel Wheeler;* had 3 drs., one of whom, Emily W., m. A. Lovejoy, and all d. s. p.

152 2. *Henry*, b. 1785; merchant of Boston, afterwards of Baltimore; m., Jan. 13, 1812, *Sophia*, dr. of Joseph Field, of Boston. [Field, 9.] He d. in Baltimore, 1814, leaving an only child, viz.,

1. Ellen, b. Nov. 11, 1814; m., Dec. 4, 1832, J. D. W. Williams. Chil. 1. Ellen, b. Ap. 26 1835. 2. Elizabeth, b. Jan. 19, 1837. 3. Fanny, b. Jan. 12, 1840. 4. Henry, b. Feb. 4, 1844.

153 3. *Jacob*, b. 1787; grad. Harv. Coll. 1806; M.D. Univ. Penn. 1810; Professor in Harv. Univ., Pres. of the Am. Acad., and of the Mass. Med Society, and mem. Am. Phil. Society; author of Technology and other works. He m., 1817, *Mary Scollay*, of Boston.

154 1. Henry Jacob; grad. Harv. Univ. 1837; M.D. 1841; M. M. S. and A. A. S., Prof. Surg. Harv. Univ.; m. Susan Sturgis, and resides in Boston.

2. William, d. young. 3. Mary.

155 4. Catherine, m., June, 1850, Francis Parkman.

5. James, d. aged 7 years.

156 3. Susanna, b. Feb. 2, 1744–5; d. May 1, 1807; m., Dec. 13, 1770, Rev. Elijah Brown, of Sherburne. [Brown, 408.]

4. Hannah, b. May 27, 1747; d. Sept. 22, 1756.

5. Lydia, b. June 28, 1749; d. Jan. 29, 1756.

157 6. Thomas, b. Nov. 26, 1751; settled in Providence, R. I.; m., Elizabeth Wales. He d. early of a casualty, leaving one child, *Susanna*, b. Sept. 9, 1775, who m., July 4, 1796, *Samuel Stimson*, of Boston (or Newton), and d. Sept. 3, 1810, leaving one son, Caleb Morton Stimson. Elizabeth, wid. of Thomas B., m., in Waltham, Oct. 29, 1778, Joseph Field, of Boston. [See Field.]

†158 7. Samuel, b. Ap. 9, 1754; m., May 13, 1776, Mary Harrington. [Harrington, 192.] Chil. 1. *Thomas*, b. Mar. 15, 1772. 2. *Samuel.* He m. (2d), Jan. 1790, Betty, dr. of Daniel Sanger, of Fram. Chil. *Lendall, Charles, Mary, Susan, Amos, Nancy.* He and wife dismissed to the church in Barre, Feb. 7, 1796.

†159 8. Abijah, b. Ap. 16, 1756; m., Nov. 30, 1780, Mercy Amelia Spring. [Spring, 51.] His first 7 chil. were b. in Waltham, the next 4 chil. in New Braintree, where he moved in Feb. 1796, and the 12th in Barre, where he moved Ap., 1808. In 1817, or '18, he moved to Leicester, subsequently resided a short time in Brooklyn, Conn., and in the summer of 1836, went to "Bigelow's

Mills," Laporte Co., Ia., where his wife d. Aug. 20, 1846. In Mar. 1848, he moved to Michigan City, Ia., where he d. Oct. 22, 1848, aged 92 yrs. 6 ms.

1. *Nabby*, d. Ap. 7, 1802, unm.

†160 2. *Sally*, b. July 6, 1783; d. in Petersham, Jan. 7, 1826; m., Nov., 1806, Rev. *Luther Willson*, of N. Braintree; grad. Will. Coll., 1809; a Preceptor of Leicester Acad.; pastor of a church in Brooklyn, Conn., and subsequently in Petersham, Mass.

1. Martha, b. 1807, now (1850), wid. of Aaron Brooks, of Petersham.
2. William Cowper, b. 1809, now of Worcester; unm.
3. George C., b. in Leicester, 1811, of Rock River, Ill.; m.
4. Sarah, b. and d. in Brooklyn, Conn.
5. Joseph, b. in Brooklyn, now of Keene, N. H.

†165 6. Zebiah N., b. in Brooklyn; m. Rev. J. L. Partridge; grad. Will. Coll.; an editor of the Pilgrim Recorder, residing in Auburndale, near Boston.

†166 7. Edmund Burke, b. 1822; pastor of a church in Grafton, Mass.

†167 3. *Marshall Spring*, b. Jan. 20, 1785; d., in Leicester, Ap., 1847; m., May, 1811, *Olive Sparhawk*, an orphan of Barre. She d. early, leaving two drs., and he m. (2d), *Lucinda Caldwell*, of Barre.

†168 1. Frances Maria, m. Foster Marshall, of Montreal and d. in Indiana, leaving 3 chil. 1. Amelia. 2. Maria. 3. Henry.

†169 2. Olive Sparhawk m. Norton Corse, of Montreal. Chil. 1. Fanny. 2. Sarah. 3. Louisa. 4. Henry.

†170 3. George Center, of California. 4. Sarah, d. in Montreal.

†171 4. *Zebiah*, b. Oct. 15, 1787; m., May 4, 1812, *John Nelson*, b. in Hopkinton, Mass., May 9, 1786; grad. Will. Coll. 1807; D.D. Will. Coll. 1843; ordained and settled in Leicester, Mar. 4, 1812. He is a son of Dea. John and Betsy (Brown) Nelson, formerly of Milford, Mass., s. p.

†172 5. *Jacob*, b. Aug. 26, 1790; merchant's clerk in Boston until 1810, when he settled in Montreal; was in Europe 1831–2; settled in Michigan City 1834, and in 1843, moved to Washington City, where he resides. He m., Oct. 31, 1820, *Eliza Southgate*, b. in Leicester, Mass., Ap. 20, 1795; d. in Michigan City, Aug. 9, 1839; youngest dr. of Capt. John and Eleanor (Sargent) Southgate, of L.

†173 1. George Frederick, b. in Montreal, Sept. 4, 1821; grad. Will. Coll. 1843; M.D., Jeff. Med. Coll., 1846, and same year settled in Boston.

2. Joseph Sanford, b. Aug. 31, 1823; d. of cholera in Montreal, Aug. 9, 1832.

†174 6. *Abijah*, b. Aug. 16, 1792; some time a merchant in Montreal, afterwards in Laporte, Ia., and now (1850) of Cincinnati; m., May 13, 1824, *Susan Maria*, b. Feb. 27, 1800, dr. of Dr. Elisha Phelps, of Windsor, Vt. She d. in Montreal, Nov. 15, 1830, leaving 2 chil. He m. (2d), Jan. 30, 1834, *Rebecca Edwards Ogden*, dr. of Gouverneur Ogden, of Ogdensburg, N. Y. Five chil.

1. Martha Amelia, b. Ap. 6, 1825; d. in Laporte, Jan. 16, 1846.

†175 2. Edward, b. in Montreal, Aug. 15, 1826; a lawyer, now in California.

3. William Henry, b. in Montreal, May 18, 1835.
4. Charlotte Maria, b. at Bigelow's Mills, Ia., Dec. 27, 1836.
5. Rebecca Gertrude, b. Sept. 27, 1838.
6. Sarah Ogden, b. May 30, 1841. 7. John G. Ogden, b. May 15, 1844.

†181 7. *Mercy Amelia*, b. Oct. 4, 1794; m., May 12, 1823, *Horace Dickinson*, b. Nov. 17, 1780, son of Gen. Lemuel Dickinson, formerly of Hatfield, Mass., afterwards of N. York. He was largely engaged in steamboats, stages, and mail contracts, in Canada. He d. of cholera in Montreal, 1832. His wid. now (1850) resides in Brooklyn, N. York. Chil. all b. in Montreal.

†182 1. Horace, b. Jan. 27, 1824; a merchant in New York.

†183 2. Edward S., b. Sept. 20, 1825; a civil engineer in Virginia.

3. Sarah Spring, b. July 29, 1827; d. Mar. 4, 1829.

†184 4. Charles P., b. Mar. 8, 1829; merchant's clerk, N. Y.

†185 5. Ellen Maria, b. Dec. 31, 1830; m., Oct. 1, 1850, William E. Doubleday, a merchant of New York.

†186 8. *Lucy*, b. Ap. 11, 1797; m., Aug. 19, 1822, *Herbert Williams*, of Brooklyn, Conn.; b. May 27, 1795; son of Roger Wolcott and Polly (Scarborough) Williams, and gr. son of Roger Wolcott, formerly Gov. of Conn. In 1836,

they moved from Brooklyn, Conn., to Laporte Co., Ia., and now (1850) reside in Michigan City, Ia.

†187 1. Wolcott Bigelow, b. Aug. 13, 1823; grad. Ob. Coll. 1850.
2. Amelia Sumner, b. Mar. 23; d. Mar. 29, 1826.
3. Amelia Sumner, b. June 29, 1829.
4. Lucy Maria, b. Dec. 25, 1831; d. July 31, 1832.
5. Ellen Dickinson, b. Oct. 5, 1837.
9. *Increase Sumner*, b. May 25, 1800; d. Sept. 11, 1804.
10. *Nabby*, b. Aug. 18, 1802; d. Oct. 11, 1816.

†190 11. *Increase Sumner*, b. Sept. 21, 1805; lived in Montreal (connected in business with his brother, H. Dickinson), until 1836, when he moved to Indiana, now is a Justice of the Peace. He m., Nov. 27, 1837, *Hannah P. Bell*, b. Aug. 4, 1815, dr. of David and Roby Bell. Chil.,
1. Sarah Ellen, b. Sept. 4, 1838; d. Sept. 21, 1832. 2. Alfred Castleman, b. Aug. 12; d. Aug. 13, 1839. 3. Herbert Sumner, b. July 14, 1842; d. Jan. 19, 1844. 4. Mary Frances, b. Dec. 1, 1844. 5. Herbert Nelson, b. July 1, 1846. 6. Helen Louisa, b. Dec. 27, 1848.
12. *Susanna Stimpson*, b. July 13, 1808; d. Feb. 27, 1809.

†191 9. Sarah, b. Ap. 12, 1758; m., Ap. 12, 1781, William Cushing. [See Cushing, 10.]

†192 10. Abigail, b. July 31, 1760; m., Nov. 25, 1779, Gershom Flagg, of Lancaster, and had chil. She afterwards m. Rev. Elijah Brown, of Sherburne, wid. of her sister Susanna.

11. Rhoda, bap. May 29, 1763; d. Mar. 28, 1787, unm.

---

87. 157 (IV.) JOSIAH BIGELOW, of Waltham, and afterwards of Weston, m., July 27, 1749, MARY HARRINGTON. [Harrington, 236.]

158 1. William, b. Oct. 11, 1749; m., in Weston, Dec. 3, 1772, Hepzibah Russell. [3.] Chil. 1. *William*, b. Sept. 21, 1773; grad. Harv. Coll. 1794; d. 1844; master of the Boston Latin School, afterwards teacher in Belfast, Me., afterwards a proof-reader in Camb., and spent his last years in Boston, where he d., and was buried in South Natick. [See Buckingham's Specimens of Newspaper Literature.] 2. *Mary*, b. Aug. 16, 1775. 3. *Isaac*, b. Oct. 2, 1777. After this he moved to South Natick.

159 2. Anna, b. Aug. 23, 1751; m., Aug. 19, 1784, Mr. Thomas Hubbard, of Boston.

3. Uriah, b. Nov. 30, 1753; d. young.

160 4. Converse, b. Jan. 20, 1775; m., 1798, Anna Parks.

161 5. Eunice, bap. Oct. 17, 1756.

227. 162 6. Alpheus, bap. Dec. 4, 1757.

163 7. Mary, bap. May 4, 1760.

164 8. Uriah, b. in Weston, Mar. 15, 1766; a physician of Bohlston; m., June 18, 1789, Susan Gregory [35], of Weston.

165 9. Thomas, b. Aug. 11, 1768 (?); m., 1791, Miriam Hagar [Hagar, 112], and settled in Weston. Chil. 1. *Isaac*, b. Mar. 19, 1802. 2. *Charles*, b. July 6, 1804; by wife *Rebecca*, had, 1. Abigail, b. May 22, '28; 2. Charlotte Maria, b. Mar. 18, 1830. 3. *Marshall*, b. July 8, 1807.

166 10. Sarah, b. July 31, 1771; m., July 8, 1790, Hezekiah Moss, of Sherburne.

---

89. 167 (IV.) JOSHUA BIGELOW, of Weston, m., June 22, 1725, LYDIA HASTINGS. I suppose him to have been the Joshua Bigelow, of Worcester, who was there selectman, 1747, 1767 to '73, '75, and '78; and representative, 1768–74. [See Lincoln's History of Worcester.] Chil. all b. in Weston.

168 1. William, b. Ap. 10, 1727; m., Nov. 29, 1753, Mary Gates, and lived in Athol.

280. 169 2. Thaddeus, b. Sept. 26, 1728, of Worcester; m., Mar. 28, 1754, Rebecca Warren.

170 3. Jerusha, b. June 22, 1730.

171 4. David, b. Mar. 6, 1731–2 (?).

172 5. Lydia, b. Mar. 13, 1733–4. 6. Esther, b. Feb. 23, 1735–6.

174 7. Asa, b. 1738, of Brookfield.

175 8. Anna, b. Mar. 25, 1740; (?)m., Jan. 3, 1771, Nathan Hagar. [Hagar, 63.]

9. (?) Samuel.

91. 176 (IV.) NATHANIEL BIGELOW, of Weston, m., Nov. 22, 1733, HANNAH ROBINSON, of Newton. About 1766 he moved to Fram., and there m. MARY, wid. of Nathaniel Stacey.

177 1. HANNAH, b. Nov. 10, 1734.
178 2. ELIZABETH, b. May 17, 1736; m., June 1, 1758, JOSIAH PARKHURST, Jr. [Parkhurst, 42.]
179 3. MIRIAM, b. Mar. 21, 1738; m., Feb. 10, 1757, NATHAN WOOLSON. [7—4.]
4. LOIS, b. Oct. 3, 1741.
180 5. LOIS, b. June 26, 1746; m., in Fram., LEVI METCALF, and d. 1836.
181 } 6. NATHANIEL, b. Nov. 15, 1750.
235. }

91. 182 (IV.) JOHN BIGELOW, of Weston, m., Nov. 17, 1739, GRACE ALLEN, of Sudbury

183 1. LUCY, b. May 29, 1740.
184 2. BEULAH, b. Sept. 20, 1741.
185 3. JOHN, b. Nov. 8, 1743.
186 4. MARTHA (twin), b. Nov. 8, 1743.
187 5. SARAH, b. Feb. 12, 1745.

131. } 188 } (IV.) MOSES BIGELOW, of Weston, m., June 15, 1756, MARY HAMMOND, b. Ap. 1, 1739, dr. of Ebenezer and Mary (Gorfield) Hammond, who moved from Westboro to Weston. [Hammond, 38.]

189 1. MARY, bap. May 14, 1758; m., Ap. 29, 1779, JONATHAN STEARNS, of Waltham. [I. Stearns, 237, V.]
190 2. SAMUEL, bap. Aug. 30, 1761.
191 3. MOSES, bap. Aug. 5, 1764.
192 4. EUNICE, bap. May 22, 1768; m., Ap. 24, 1788, JOSEPH MOSS, of Natick.

100. } 193 } (IV.) COL. TIMOTHY BIGELOW, of Worcester, m., July 2, 1762, ANNA ANDREWS, b. Ap. 11, 1747, an orphan and heiress, dr. of Samuel and Anna (Rankin) Andrews. She d. in Groton, July 1809. For a very interesting account of this distinguished patriot, and of the parentage of his wife, see Lincoln's Hist. of Worcester, pp. 277–81. He d. Mar. 31, 1790.

194 1. NANCY, b. Jan. 2, 1765; m. Hon. ABRAHAM LINCOLN, of Worcester.
195 2. TIMOTHY, b. Ap. 30, 1767; grad. Harv. Coll., 1786; d. May, 1821. For an account of his eminent talents and public services, see Lincoln's Hist. of Worcester, pp. 266–8. He m. 1791, LUCY PRESCOTT, dr. of Hon. Oliver Prescott, M.D., of Groton. Chil.,
1. *Katharine*, m. *Hon. Abbott Lawrence*, of Boston. 2. *Andrew*, grad. Harv. Univ., 1814; D.D., 1844; first settled in Medford, afterwards in Taunton, now of Boston. 3. *John Prescott*, grad. Harv. Univ., 1815, Secretary of State of Mass. and Mayor of Boston. 4. *Edward*, of Medford. 5. *Helen*. 6. *Francis*, a merchant of Boston. 7. *Elizabeth Prescott*.
3. ANDREW, b. Mar. 30, 1769; d. Nov. 1787.
196 4. LUCY, b. May 12, 1774; m. Hon. LUTHER LAWRENCE, formerly of Groton, afterwards of Lowell.
197 5. RUFUS, b. July 7, 1772, a merchant of Baltimore, where he d. Dec. 21, 1813, unm.
198 6. CLARA, b. Dec. 29, 1781; m. her cousin TYLER BIGELOW, Esq., of Wat. [Bigelow, 99.]

122. } 199 } (V.) CAPT. JOSEPH BIGELOW, Jr., of Shrewsbury, m. OLIVE ——.

200 1. RELIEF, b. June 10, 1751; m., 1775, THOMAS RICHARDSON.
201 2. MARTHA, b. May 14, 1753; (?) m., 1778, ABEL BIGELOW (222).
202 3. DINAH, b. July 28, 1755; m , 1781, DANIEL ANDREWS.
204 4. OLIVE, b. Oct. 30, 1757. 5. STEPHEN, b. June 1, 1760.
206 6. ASCAH, b. Sept. 8, 1762. 7. ABIGAIL, b. Nov. 21, 1764.
208 8. EUNICE, b. Feb. 14, 1772. 9. MIRIAM, b. Aug. 12, 1774.

123. 209 (V.) CHARLES BIGELOW, of Shrewsbury, m., Dec. 1760, Lucy, dr. of Jonathan Bennet.

210 1. Lucretia, b. Ap. 3, 1762; m., 1780, Josiah Peirce.
211 2. Andrew, b. Ap. 24, 1764; m. 1785, Sarah, dr. of Jonathan Fasset (Fawcet).
212 3. Joseph, b. Ap. 15, 1766. 4. Charles, b. Jan. 1, 1768.
214 5. Asahel, b. Nov. 27, 1769. 6. Lucy, b. Jan. 13, 1772.
216 7. Solomon, b. Sept. 16, 1774. 8. Mary, b. July 15, 1779.
218 9. John, b. Aug. 24, 1781.

76. 219 (IV.) DEA. AMARIAH BIGELOW, m. LYDIA, dr. of Thomas Brigham, of Marlboro, and settled in the North Parish of Shrewsbury (Boylston). She d. in childbed, Mar. 17, 1748, and he m., 1752, SARAH EVELETH, of Stow. He d. Mar. 8, 1780.

220 1. Lydia, b. Mar. 1, 1748.
221 2. Francis, b. Aug. 20, 1753; m., Oct. 29, 1778, Levinah, dr. of Ezra Beaman, Esq.
222 3. Abel, b. Jan. 27, 1755; m., 1778, Martha Bigelow (201), and had, 1. *Dennis*, b. July 15, 1779. 2. *Artemas*, b. Jan. 28, d. Nov. 1781. 3. *Martha*, b. May 27, 1784. 4. *Abel*, b. July 19, 1785.
223 4. Amariah, b. Mar. 23, 1757, a physician of Shrewsbury; m., 1781, Persis, dr. of Ezra Beaman, Esq., and had, 1. *Elizabeth*, b. Sept. 22, 1781; d. young. 2. *Ezra*, b. Nov. 27, 1782. 3. *Persis*, b. July 17, 1785.
224 5. Sarah, b. Aug. 13, 1759; m. (?), Oct. 3, 1781, Rev. Eleazer Fairbank, of N. Parish.
6. Levi, b. Mar. 31, 1762; d. 1764.
225 7. Levi, b. Aug. 27, 1765. 8. Elnathan, b. Sept. 9, 1767.

162. 227 (V.) ALPHEUS BIGELOW, of Weston, m., May 22, 1783, Eunice Mixer, of Waltham. [Mixer, 93.]

228 1. Alpheus, b. Sept. 28, 1784; grad. Harv. Coll., 1810; m., Sept. 14, 1811, Mary Ann Hubbard Townsend, of Weston. Chil.,
1. *Mary Ann Townsend*, b. Jan. 1, 1815; d. June 25, 1840. 2. *Elizabeth Hubbard*, b. Mar. 4, 1816. 3. *Charlotte*, b. Dec. 16, 1817. 4. *Alpheus Hubbard*, b. Mar. 20, 1819. 5. *Margaret Newell*, b. Sept. 29, 1823. 6. *Edward Newell*, b. Sept. 7, 1828; d. Sept. 27, 1829. 7. *Frank Winthrop*, b. July 18, 1833.
229 2. William Harrington, b. Nov. 4, 1786.
230 3. Eunice, b. July 31, 1789. 4. Lois, b. Oct. 24, 1791; m., Nov. 5, 1809, Oren Adams, of Boston. 5. Sally, b. May 1, 1794. 6. Maria, b. May 16, 1796. 7. Elijah, b. Nov. 3, 1799. 8. George, b. Oct. 14, 1803.

181. 235 (V.) NATHANIEL BIGELOW, of Fram., m. SUSANNAH JENNINGS, b. Ap. 22, 1755, dr. of Joseph and Rachel (Drury) Jennings. She d. Feb. 23, 1773, and he m., Oct., 1782, ANNE RIDER, who d. Dec., 1845. He d. 1832. Chil. all b. in Fram., except Josiah, who was b. after the family removed to Leominster.

236 1. Anne, m. John Rice, of Leominster.
237 2. Hannah, m. Ephraim Colburn, and moved to N. Y. State.
238 3. Lydia, m. —— Tucker, of Shrewsbury.
239 4. Nathan, d., unm., in Whitestown, N. Y.
240 5. John, of Leominster, by 2d wife, m. Betsey Follansbee.
241 6. Isaac, m. (1st.), Nancy Josselyn, and m. (2d), wid. Champney, of Ipswich, N. H.
242 7. David, m. Candace Hale, of Leominster, and lives in Fram.
243 8. Nathaniel, m. Catherine Tyler, of Leominster.
244 9. Perkins, m. Relief Patrick, of Jaffrey, N. H.
245 10. Dexter, m. Lydia Brigham, of Marlboro, and lives in Fram.
246 11. Susannah, m. (1st), —— Baker, and m. (2d), —— Keyes.
247 12. Josiah, m. Exion Patterson, of Harvard.

71. 248 (IV.) SAMUEL BIGELOW, of Shrewsbury, m., Nov. 28, 1829, JEDIDAH

HATHORN, of Marlboro. He m. (2d), May 7, 1770, ABIGAIL, wid. of Moses Hastings, and dr. of Wm. Taylor.

249 }
256. }

1. SAMUEL, b. June 24, 1731.
250 2. JEDIDAH, b. Mar. 21, 1733; m., 1760, JOHN WHEELER, Jr.
251 3. DORCAS, b. July 6, 1735; m., 1768, SETH SWAN, of Paxton.
4. SOLOMON, b. July 25, 1737; d. Oct., 1742.
252 5. SILAS, b. Oct. 10, 1739; grad. Harv. Coll. 1765; ordained in Paxton, Oct. 21, 1767, and d. Nov. 16. 1769, leaving a family.
253 6. SOLOMON, b. Nov. 3, 1742; m., Mar. 4, 1761, SARAH, dr. of Elisha Newton. Chil.,
1. *Barna*, b. Sept. 11, 1762, said to have d. in Brookfield, Vt., aged 78; had a dr., who m., 1805, Noyes Tucker. 2. *Silas*, b. Dec. 1, 1764. 3. *Silas*, b. Dec. 24, 1765.
254 7. ISTHAMAR, b. July 30, 1745.
255 8. SARAH, b. Sept. 10, 1747; m., June 8, 1767, EPHRAIM SMITH, of Grafton.

---

249. }
256 }

(V.) SAMUEL BIGELOW, Jr., of Shrewsbury, m., July 1, 1755, PHEBE, dr. of Daniel Rand. She d. June 10, 1770, aged 37, and he m., 1770, ANNA WINCHESTER, of Grafton.

257 1. LEVINAH, b. Feb. 1, 1756; m., JAMES WHEELER, of Grafton.
258 2. MARY, b. Ap. 13, 1757. 3. VASHTI, b. May 19, 1758.
260 4. LUCRETIA, b. June 1, 1760; m. (1st), Aug., 1781, ADAM HARRINGTON, and m.
261 } (2d), 1794, Capt. MARTIN NEWTON.
263. } 5. HUMPHREY, b. Sept. 4, 1761.
262 6. SERENA, b. Mar. 14, 1765; m., 1786, BENJAMIN JENNINGS, Jr., of Brookfield.
7. JOHN, b. Dec. 11, 1771.

---

261. }
263 }

(VI.) HUMPHREY BIGELOW, of Shrewsbury, m., Dec. 20, 1786, MARY, dr. of Phinehas Underwood, of Westford. She d. Oct. 6, 1789, aged 22, and he m., 1791, HANNAH WHIPPLE, of Grafton. He moved with his family to Sutton, where he d. 1842, aged 82.

1. JOHN, b. Aug. 12, 1787; d. in Sutton, aged 23.
264 2. SAMUEL, b. July 2, 1793; m. a daughter of Jonathan Furbush, of Grafton, and moved to Ohio.
265 3. CATHERINE, b. Aug. 12, 1795.
266 4. HANNAH, b. Oct. 2, 1797; m. (1st), —— RICHARDSON, of Sutton, and m. (2d), PARDON ALDRICH, of Grafton.
267 5. MARY, b. Aug. 4, 1797; d. unm. 6. SILAS, b. Aug. 10, 1801.
268 7. MOSES, b. July 23, 1823. 8. SUSAN W., m. OWEN K. ALLEN.
269 9. JOHN, m. MARY, dr. of John Slocumb, of Sutton.

---

39. 270 (III.) "Mr." JOSEPH BIGELOW and Mrs. THANKFUL ROBINSON, both of Weston, m. July 10, 1755. Mrs. THANKFUL BIGELOW, of Weston, m., June 5, 1766, Mr. EZRA GRAVES, of Sudbury. It is *supposed* that this Joseph was the son of Joshua, Senr. [39]—that he settled in some other town, where his children were born—that he afterwards returned to Weston with his children, where he m. his 2d wife, THANKFUL, and that the following were his children.

271 1. JONATHAN BIGELOW, of Weston, m., Jan. 19, 1741–2, MARY RICE, of Sudbury.
272 2. ELIZABETH BIGELOW and DANIEL SMITH, both of Weston, m. Ap. 2, 1741.
273 3. "JOSEPH BIGELOW, Jr.," and LYDIA WARREN, both of Weston [Warren, 90], m., May 6, 1747. She d. Ap. 5, 1751, and he m. (pub. Oct. 25), 1751, MERCY PRATT, of Newton, who d. in childbed, Feb. 3, 1754, and he m. (pub. Mar. 18), 1756, OLIVE PRATT, of Newton. Chil.,
1. *Sarah*, b. Oct. 16, 1747. 2. *Sarah*, b. Oct. 10, 1748. 3. *Roger*, b. Oct. 1, 17–(49); d. Ap., 1751. 4. Lydia, b. Feb. 11, 1751. 5. *Roger*, b. Nov. 17, 1752; m., Ap. 21, 1774, *Mary Child*, and had,
1. Marshall, b. Aug. 27, 1774. 2. Nabby, b. July 8, 1776. 3. Isaac, b. Aug. 1, 1778. 4. Polly, b. Feb. 1, 1781.

278 6. *Elias*, b. Jan. 24, 1754; m., Mar. 5, 1778, *Abigail Myrick* [12], and had Sarah, b. Dec. 29, 1778.
279 4. HANNAH BIGELOW, of Weston, m., May 25, 1747, BENJAMIN PARMINTER, of Newport.

---

169. } (V.) THADDEUS BIGELOW, of Worcester, m., Mar. 28, 1754, REBECCA
280 } WARREN. Chil.

281 1. JOSEPH.
282 } 2. JOHN, b. Sept. 27, 1775.
286 }

---

282. } (VI.) JOHN BIGELOW, m., Sept. 25, 1795, MARY HOWARD, of Sutton, b.
286 } Mar. 10, 1774. He moved to Livermore, Me., about 1801, or '2, where he d., Oct. 10, 1847.

287 1. POLLY, b. in Sutton, Aug. 16, 1796; m., Jan. 1, 1818, AARON COOLIDGE. [Coolidge, 480.]
2. JOEL HOWARD, b. in Rutland, Sept. 30, 1798; d. Sept. 10, 1801.
288 3. ELIZA, b. in Sutton, Dec. 12, 1800; m., Nov, 9, 1829, JOHN COOLIDGE. [Coolidge, 488.]
289 4. CAROLINE, b. in Livermore, Mar. 9, 1803; m., Dec. 27, 1832, CHARLES HARTWELL BAKER, b. in Livermore, Oct. 19, 1806. Chil.,
1. *Ora Ann*, b. Oct. 18, 1835. 2. *Mary Eliza*, b. Sept. 29, 1841.
290 5. ANDREW PARK, b. in L., Nov. 17, 1804, of Livermore; m., Feb. 20, 1832, MARY EVANS GIBBS, b. in Jay, Dec. 9, 1811. Chil.,
1. *Charles Edwin*, b. in L., Mar. 26, 1835. 2. *Martha Brooks*, b. July 25, 1841.
291 6. JOHN WARREN, b. July 13, 1807, of Livermore; m., Nov. 2, 1831, OSCA BRADFORD, b. Ap. 4, 1811, dr. of Dr. Benjamin Bradford, of Livermore. Chil.,
1. *Benjamin Rush*, b. June 19, 1833. 2. *Hayden*, b. July 10, 1836. 3. *Seth Bradford*, b. Sept. 7, 1838. 4. *Caroline Shaw*, b. Nov. 15, 1840. 5. *John Warren*, b. Jan. 18, 1843. 6. *Franklin Bradford*, b. May 29, 1845. 7. *Osca Bradford*, b. Jan. 21, 1848.
292 7. JOEL HOWARD, b. Jan. 22, 1810, of Livermore; m. (1st), Nov. 2, 1835, CAROLINE SHAW BRADFORD, b. May 4, 1815, dr. of Dr. Benjamin Bradford of L. She d. Nov. 14, 1837, s. p., and he m. (2d), Mar. 16, 1843, HANNAH, dr. of James Lunt, of Peru. Chil.
1. *Caroline*, b. Feb. 10, 1843. 2. *Mary Ella*, b. Feb. 23, 1847.
293 8. LEANDER FRANKLIN, b. Jan. 5, 1812, of Winthrop, Me.; m., Jan. 22, 1840, ABIGAIL POTTER WHITNEY, b. July 7, 1821, dr. of James Whitney, of Canton Me. Chil.,
1. *Betsey Gibbs*, b. June 11, 1842. 2. *Abbey Ann*, b. Oct. 9, 1844.
9. MARTHA BROOKS, b. Sept. 5, 1814; d. Nov. 8, 1824.

BINNEY (Benny).

1 Dr. JOHN BINNEY and wife HANNAH, of Weston. He d., and his wid. m., Oct. 30, 1765, Capt. DANIEL ADAMS, of Lincoln. Chil.,

2 1. THOMAS.
3 2. JOHN, of Weston, m. (pub. Oct. 31), 1753, ELIZABETH WARD, of Mendon. She d., in Lincoln, Sept. 3, 1756, and he m. (pub. in Weston, Oct. 21), 1757, DINAH BEAMAN, of Lancaster. Chil.,
1. *Elizabeth*, b. in Lincoln, June 21, 1756; m., Jan. 3, 1782, *Elijah Fisk*, of Natick. 2. *Mary*, b. Sept. 26, 1759. 3. *Moses*, b. Sept. 15, 1761. 4. *Nabby*, b. Aug. 11, 1763.
8 3. MARY, m. —— BALDWIN.
9 4. MERCY, m., Ap. 10, 1754, NATHAN CARTER. [Carter, 6.]
10 5. RACHEL, m., Oct. 4, 1765, JOSIAH SEAVERNS. [Seaverns, 8.]

---

11 BENJAMIN BENNY (Binney?), m. (pub. in Weston, Nov. 13), 1737, ABIGAIL COREY. [Corey, 8.]

BIRD.—BENJAMIN BIRD, by wife MARY, had, 1. EUNICE, b. in Camb.,

Sept. 2; d. Sept. 28, 1776. 2. CHARLES, b. in Camb., Aug. 25, 1777. 3. POLLY, b. in Camb., Oct. 30, 1779. 4. HARRIET, b. in Camb., Aug. 26, 1781. 5. HORATIO, b. in Waltham, Jan. 18, 1784; m., May 10, 1812, SYBIL PEIRCE [Peirce. 128–5], and had *Sybil Peirce*, b. Oct. 12, 1812. 6. ABNER, b. Mar. 2, 1786. 7. ORNA, b. Jan. 1, 1789.

SETH BIRD, m., in Wat., July 17, 1796, ELIZABETH SAWIN. [Sawin, 32.]

ANNA BIRD, of Wat., m., Nov. 24, 1805, THOMAS COBURN, of Boston.

JOSEPH BIRD, m., in Wat., Mar. 30, 1806, MEHITABEL BOND. [Bond, 422.] She d. Ap. 14, 1807, leaving a son, 1. MARSHALL BOND. He m. a 2d wife, and had, 2. JOSEPH, bap. July 26, 1812. 3. ELIZABETH MIRIAM, bap. July 4, 1813. 4. HORACE, b. Jan. 1814, a musician; m., Mar. 25, 1841, ELIZABETH HOMER. [Bond, 424.] 5. MARY CUTTER, bap. Ap. 28, 1816. 6. MEHITABEL BOND, bap. Oct. 4, 1818.

BISCOE (BRISCOE).

NATHANIEL, the progenitor of this Watertown family, wrote his name Briscoe, which is, undoubtedly, the true orthography; but it became an early usage in the records to write it Biscoe and Bisco, which usage has continued to this time. The name, Briscoe, occurs frequently in the Boston town record between 1642 and 1686, but it has not been ascertained what affinity there was, if any, between those of Boston and those of Watertown. Arms of Brisco, of Co. of Cumberland, and of Sussex. Ar. three greyhounds courant in pale sa. Crest. A greyhound courant sa. seising a hare ppr. Motto—*Grata sume manu.*

1 (I.) NATHANIEL BISCOE, "the rich tanner," was in Watertown as early as 1642, and probably 3 or 4 years earlier. In that year he wrote and circulated privately a pamphlet "against the way of supporting ministers," that gave great offence, and for which he was fined ten pounds. In that year, his barn, with leather and corn, amounting to £100, was destroyed by fire. He was so dissatisfied with the prevalent ecclesiastical intolerance that he returned to England about the end of 1651, or early the next year. Oct. 2, 1651, he sold to John Wincol the 46 acres of land, which he purchased of the town; deed witnessed by Thomas Broughton, Nathaniel Biscoe, Jr., and Mary Broughton. He wrote a letter, dated London, Sept. 7, 1652, printed in Vol. I., 3d series of Mass. Hist. Coll., which fell into the hands of Government, and produced some excitement at the time. His wife, ELIZABETH, was buried in Wat., Nov. 20, 1642. In that letter he mentions his uncle Richard Briscoe, who died a little before the date of the letter. He had four children, whom he left in Massachusetts. [See Winthrop's Journal, II., 92 and 3; also Francis's History of Wat.; also the letter above-mentioned.]

---

2 1. NATHANIEL, mentioned in his father's letter, 1652, and by Gov. Winthrop as "a gentleman born," was, in 1639, Usher of Nathaniel Eaton, "the first person who had charge of the Institution," (Harv. Coll.). Concerning the barbarous and tyrannical conduct of Eaton, and his fate, see Winthrop's Journal, I., 308, and Peirce's History of the College. He (N. B.) was living Sept., 1652.

3 2. MARY, m. THOMAS BROUGHTON,* a merchant, who settled first in Wat., and about 1650 moved to Boston, where he d. Nov. 12, 1700, aged 87. Mar. 6, 1656–7, he (then a merchant of Boston), bought of Rev. Henry Dunster, the mills (corn and fulling) on Mistick River, on Menotomy land, which mills said T. B. had built. He also bought of Parnell and Samuel Nowell, of Charlestown, for £85, that farm of upland and meadow, containing 300 A., which the town had granted to their father, Mr. Increase Nowell, bounded S. W. by Camb. line, N. W. by line between Woburn and Charlestown, N. E. Mr. Zechariah Sims, N. W. line between Mr. Winthrop, Major Gibbons, and Mr. John Wilson. Chil.,

1. b. and d. in Wat., Mar. 1643. 2. *Elizabeth*, b. in Wat. Jan. 15, 1645–6. 3. *Mary*, b. in Boston, July 5, 1651. 4. *Thomas*, b. May 26, 1653. 5. *Nathaniel*, b. Dec. 5, 1654. 6. *Thomas*, b. Dec. 23, 1656. 7. *Hannah*, b. Dec. 28, 1658. 8. *Sarah*, b. June 9, 1660, was living in Boston, 1693; unm. 9. *Patience*, b. Ap. 14, 1663. [There was a *George Broughton*, of Boston, who, by wife *Pearne*, had, 1. Rachel, b. Sept. 1670. 2. Mary, b. Aug. 10, 1672; 3. Edward, b. Oct. 12, 1673. 4. Pearne, b. June 15, 1677. There

* THOMAS BROUGHTON, aged 19, embarked at Gravesend for Virginia, June 23, 1635.

was also a *John Broughton*, of Boston, who, by wife *Abigail*, had Elizabeth, b. Sept. 22, 1677.]

4 3. JOHN, b. 1622, a tanner; adm. freeman Ap. 18, 1650; m., Dec. 13, 1650, ELIZABETH BIDLESTON. She d. Aug. 18, 1685, and he d. Oct. 18, 1690. His Will, dated Oct. 15, and proved Nov. 21, 1690, appointed his sons-in-law, Abraham Jackson and Edward Goffe, executors. His inventory, dated Nov. 20, 1690, amounted to £680, 11. He was Selectman several times between 1650 and 1680, and was generally designated as "Mr. Biscoe."



1. *John*, b. Oct. 5, 1651; d. young.

5 2. *Elizabeth*, b. Dec. 18, 1653; m., Nov. 20, 1679, *Abraham Jackson*, b. 1655; d. 1739; son of Dea. John Jackson, "the first actual settler of Newton Village." [Dea. John had 4 sons and 6 drs., and Abraham was the only son who left heirs.]

6 1. John, b. Mar. 25, 1682; m. Hannah Stanton.

7 2. Elizabeth, b. Aug. 8, 168–; m., about 1714, Col. Ephraim Williams. [Jones 102, and Hist. Williams Family, p. 232.] She d. 1718, leaving two sons, who were educated by her father.

8 3. Margaret, b. 1685; m. Cornet Henry Bright, of Wat. [Bright, 81.] Eight chil. She d. Ap. 16, 1758, aged 73.

4. Mary, b. Dec. 2, 1686; d. soon.

9 5. Mary, b. Jan. 19, 1689; m., 1722, Daniel Cook. [11.]

6. Abigail, b. Mar. 7, 1690; d. soon.

7. Abigail, b. 1692; d. 1702–3, aged 12 years.

8. Abraham, b. Mar. 12, 1693; d. 1694.

10 9. Hannah, m. James Trowbridge, Jr. He d. 1714, and she admin.

10. Thomas, b. Sept., 1696; d. 1703.

11 11. Sarah, b. previous to 1690, probably about 1684; m. Joseph Fuller, Jr. [14.]

12 3. *Thomas*, b. Ap. 1, 1655; d. previous to Oct. 15, 1690; inventory, dated Ap. 2, 1692. He m., Dec. 24, 1684, *Hannah Stearns*. [I. Stearns, 22, II.] His wid. took letters of admin., Jan. 1, 1693–4. She m. (2d), Sept. 28, 1708, *Samuel Gookin*, Esq., high sheriff, of Camb. Chil.,

19. 13 1. John, b. Oct. 22, 1685.

14 2. Elizabeth, bap. July 17, 1687.

15 3. Thomas, bap. May, 1689.

16 4. *Mary*, b. Nov. 22, 1658; m. *Edward Goffe*, b. Nov. 28, 1658, son of Samuel and Hannah (Barnard) Goffe, of Camb. [Barnard, 4–2.] He was a tanner, and d. bet. Dec. 4, 1690, and Ap. 20, 1691, when his wid. admin. He left a dr. Mary, b. May 11, 1687.

17 5. *Sarah*, b. Mar. 14, 1661; d. 1669.

18 4. SARAH, m., Feb. 7, 1649–50, WILLIAM BOND, Esq. [Bond, 1.] Nine chil. She d. Feb. 1692–3.

---

13. 19 (IV.) JOHN BISCOE, m., in Camb., Feb. 1, 1710–11, SARAH REMINGTON. His Will was dated Sept. 6, 1714, proved Jan. 8, 1714–15; inventory dated Ap. 15, 1715, amounting to £797, 5. After the birth of his first child, he moved to Camb., where he d.

---

23. 20 1. THOMAS, b. in Wat., Nov. 11, 1711. 2. Name not known.

22 3. ELIZABETH, June 3, 1734, then in her 20th year, chose Samuel Danforth for her guardian, and was of Reading, 1738.

---

20. 23 (V.) THOMAS BISCOE, of Wat., m. June 14, 1737, ABIGAIL MASON. [Mason, 16.]

---

24 1. JOHN, b. in Wat., Ap. 10, 1738; a soldier at Lake George, 1756, or '7; went to Spencer, Mass., 1763; m., May 10, 1764, DEBORAH PROUTY, b. Oct. 19, 1742, dr. of Jacob and Ann (Capen) Prouty, of Spencer, who d. Feb. 22, 1795, and

he m., Nov. 1795, Mrs. ESTHER MOORE, of Worcester. He d. Nov. 15, 1808, greatly respected and beloved. [See Draper's History of Spencer, p. 141.]

24½ 1. *John*, b. May 29, 1765; d. May, 1812, unm.

25 2. *Elizabeth*, b. Oct. 9, 1767; m., July 15, 1790, *Enoch Mason* [Mason, 165], son of Capt. Ebenezer Mason, who moved from Wat. to Spencer. She d. in Nelson, N. Y.

26 3. *Abijah*, b. Feb. 7, 1770; grad. Dart. Coll. 1798; was a candidate for the ministry, but d. 1801, unsettled and unm.

27 4. *Jacob*, b. June 12, 1772; m., Jan. 1, 1799, *Sarah*, dr. of Capt. John Draper, and d. a few years ago.

28 5. *Abigail*, b. July 25, 1777, m., Nov. 7, 1799, *David Prouty, Jr.*, son of Maj. David Prouty. She d. Ap. 22, 1846.

29 6. *Anne*, b. Mar. 8, 1780; m., Dec. 13, 1807, *George W. Harwood*, son of Maj. Peter Harwood, of Brookfield, Mass.

30 2. JOSIAH, b. July 18, 1740, of Watertown; m., Sept. 30, 1765, GRACE WHITNEY. [214.] She d. Ap. 30, 1773, and he m. MARY, dr. of Joseph and Grace (Bond) Mason. [Mason, 80.] In Dec. 1762, he returned from Woodstock Conn. to Wat. Chil.,

31 1. *Daniel Whitney*, b. Nov. 17, 1765.

32 2. *Grace*, b. Oct. 2, 1767; m., Ap. 21, 1796, *William Winchester*, of Wat.

33 3. *Thomas*, b. Aug. 31, 1769.

34 4. *Leonard*, b. Mar. 29, 1773; settled in Walpole, N. H.

35 5. *Mary*, b. May 3, 1775; d. 1776.

36 6. *Jonas*, b. Nov. 1, 1777.

37 7. *Mary*, b. May 1, 1783.

BIXBY. See Bond, 122.

BLACKMAN. ROLAND BLACKMAN, of Weston, m., Dec. 1780, RUTH WHITNEY, of Waltham. [Whitney, 165.] *Andrew* and *Sally Blackman*, of Wat., had, 1. Andrew Craige, b. Sept. 11, 1794. 2. Sally Joan Turner, b. Jan. 23, 1796. 3. Eliza White, b. Feb. 10, 1798. 4. George Turner, b. Dec. 20, 1799. 5. Roxana Richardson, b. Nov. 17, 1805.

BLANCHARD. ABIGAIL BLANCHARD and JONATHAN PEIRCE [101], both of Waltham, m. Dec. 25, 1745.

LOVE BLANCHARD and JOHN RANDALL [11], both of Waltham, m. July 27, 1748.

BLAYNFORD. THOMAS BLAYNFORD and ELIZABETH EAMES, m., in Wat., Dec. 18, 1673.

BLOYS (Bloise, Bloyce, Bloss).

1 EDMUND BLOYS, b. 1587; adm. freeman May 22, 1639; proprietor of Wat., 1642. His wife, MARY, aged 40, and son, RICHARD, aged 11 years, embarked at Ipswich, Ap., 1634, for New Eng. He had probably come over previously. She d. May 29, 1675, and he soon m. RUTH PARSONS, s. p. Richard was probably his only child. Ap. 5, 1681, wid. Ruth Bloys requested William Bond and John Biscoe to be her guardian and overseer. [See Parsons.]

---

2 RICHARD BLOYS, son of Edmund and Mary; adm. freeman 1652; m. Feb. 10, 1647–8, MICAEL JENNISON. [Jennison, 4.] He d. Aug. 7, 1665, and his wid. m., July 11, 1667, JOHN WARREN, Jr. [Warren 15.] In 1655, he bought land of Richard Browne, bounded E. on Charles River, W. by the Oldham Farm. Inventory, Aug. 17, 1665, £123, 3, 10. Chil.,

3 1. RICHARD, b. Dec. 7, 1659; adm. f. c., Ap. 12, 1690. He owned the land which is now the old or lower graveyard of Waltham. He m., Sept. 26, 1688, ANN CUTLER [21], of Camb. Farms (Lex). Chil.,

1. *Richard*, b. Jan. 25, 1700–1. 2. *James*, b. Nov. 3, 1702. 3. *Samuel*, b. Jan. 26, 1704–5. 4. *Anna*, b. Aug. 10, 1707.

4 | 2. MARY, b. Dec. 11, 1661. 3. MICHEL, b. Ap. 3, 1664.

BOIES.—MARGARET BOIES, wife of JOHN, d. in Waltham, Oct. 22, 1792. MARY BOIES, wife of JOHN, d. Feb. 11, 1802. JOHN BOIES is said to have been the first person who made use of the water power at the Upper Falls in Waltham, where he built a paper-mill.

BOND.

On referring to Doomsday-book, it will be found that numerous estates were held in England by families of the name of BOND in the time of Edward the Confessor, and through later years down to the formation of the survey by William the Conqueror. They held estates in the Counties of Cornwall, Dorset, Essex, Kent, Hants, Berks, Bedford, Suffolk, Gloucester, Northampton, and York, and in several Counties held two or more estates. Whether these were held by a few wealthy families, or by as many families as there were estates, has not been clearly ascertained; but it is probable that the families were numerous. The most distinguished families of the name in England, for the last three or four centuries, trace their lineage to Earth and Holewood in the County of Cornwall; and some of the old writers of Heraldry speak of *stirps antiquissima Bondorum* of that County.

There is a tradition—the very common tradition—that three brothers of the name of Bond first came to this country a little previous to 1650. One of them, THOMAS, said to have been a physician, settled in Virginia or Maryland. Of him the writer knows nothing. Perhaps he was the ancestor of that distinguished physician and surgeon, Dr. Thomas Bond, of Philadelphia, the leader among the founders of Pennsylvania Hospital, who was born in Maryland, in 1712. Another of the three, JOHN, settled in Newbury, Mass., and was a proprietor, 1642. He has descendants in New England, New York, Pennsylvania, Ohio, and Michigan. The other, WILLIAM, said to have been educated a merchant, settled in Watertown, Mass.; and from him are descended most of the families of the name of Bond in New England.

The results of the recent researches of Mr. H. G. Somerley, in England, tend to discredit this tradition. He has satisfactorily ascertained that the first William Bond of Watertown, was a son of Thomas and Elizabeth Bond, of Bury St. Edmunds, Suffolk Co., England, and that he was baptized there, in the church of St. James, Sept. 8, 1625. This William had brothers, Thomas and John, older than himself; but the Will of their father, Thomas, renders it very probable, that all his sons, except William, settled in England. This Thomas Bond (father of William), was the youngest son of Jonas and Rose Bond, of Bury St. Edmunds. It is probable that this Jonas Bond moved into Bury St. Edmunds after the birth of his second child, as his eldest two children were not baptized there, and he may have moved from Hawley or Woolpit, where, according to his Will, he owned houses. He was buried Aug. 5, 1601. It is probable that the maiden name of his wife was Wood. [See Bond, Appendix I.]

Family of JONAS and ROSE BOND, of Bury St. Edmunds.

1. OLIVER, the "eldest son," to whom he gave his house, &c., at Hawley, and £10. Chil.,
   1. *John*, bap. in the Parish of St. James, Dec. 30, 1610. 2. *Rose*, bap. Dec. 11, 1611. 3. *Elizabeth*, bap. Oct. 10, 1613; d. Sept. 17, 1623. 4. *Agnes*, bap. Mar. 9, 1615. 5. *Alice*, bap. Ap. 19, 1618. 6. *Grace*, bap. Ap. 2, 1621. 7. *Thomas*, buried Ap. 5, 1624. 8. *Thomas*, bap. Mar. 21, 1625. 9. *Oliver*, bap. Ap. 29, d. Aug. 19, 1625.
2. JOHN, "the elder."
3. JOHN, "the younger,"* bap. Dec. 26, 1591; m., June 28, 1612, LYDIA TIXTOTT. Chil.,
   1. *Thomas*. 2. *Rose*, bap. Sept. 1, 1615. 3. *Fortune*, bap. Sept. 27, d. Oct. 6, 1618. 4. *Joseph*, bap. Mar. 1, 1620. 5. *William*, bap. Jan. 1, 1623. 6. *John*, bap. Nov. 30, 1625; buried Ap. 27, 1628. 7. *Matthew*, bap. May 22, 1628. 8. *Elizabeth*, bap. Mar. 24, 1632.
4. BARTHOLOMEW, mentioned in his father's Will.
5. WILLIAM, bap. Dec. 28, 1695. This son, and the three preceding, the father, in his Will, calls his "fowre middle sonnes."
6. THOMAS, "younger son," bap. Sept. 8, 1697, to whom his father gave his house in

* In reply to an inquiry concerning these two Johns, Mr. Somerley says: "He (Jonas Bond), had two sons named John living at the same time. It is not unusual to find similar cases, and in almost every instance the two sons are named John. Why that name should be selected to double upon, I have been unable to learn" It appears by the Will of Rev. John Sherman, of Wat., that he had two daughters Mary living at the same time. It is probable that he had one Mary by each wife.

Woolpit, and £10. He was a Maltster of Bury St. Edmunds, and his wife's name ELIZABETH. His Will* was dated Nov. 5, 1658, and proved at the Prerogative Court of Canterbury in London, Mar. 10, 1659. Chil.,

1. *Thomas*, bap. Sept. 22, 1622. 2. *John*, bap. Feb. 5, 1624. Chil.: Thomas, Jonas, Hannah. 3. *William*, bap. Sept. 3, 1625 (who settled in Wat., Mass.) 4. *Henry*, bap. Ap. 5, 1628; had dr. Elizabeth and three other chil. 5. *Elizabeth*, bap. Mar. 12, 1630. 6. *Francis*, bap. May 31, 1632, not mentioned in his father's Will. 7. *Mary*, bap. Jan. 31, 1636. 8. *Jonas*, bap. Aug. 5, 1638, a grocer of Bury St. Edmunds. Will, dated Oct. 3, 1681, proved Nov. 11, mentions wife *Mary*, but no children.† She was probably the wid. Mary Bond, of Bury St. Edmunds, who, by her Will, dated Ap. 1, proved July 31, 1701, gives to her brother William Earle her tenement in Risby-Gate Street; speaks of her meadow in Farnham-all-Saints, formerly John Bond's. Several persons are named in the Will, to whom she gave legacies, but none of the name of Bond.

7. ELIZABETH, bap. Mar. 12, 1699. [It is a conjecture of mine that she m. (1st), —— PALMER, and afterwards m., Feb. 8, 1625, DEACON EPHRAIM CHILD, who settled in Wat., 1630.]
8. MARGARET, bap. Dec. 10, 1600.

* Abstract of the Will of Thomas Bond, of Bury St. Edmunds, Maltster, dated Nov. 5, 1658, proved at the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, in London, Mar. 10, 1659. He gives,
To Thomas, his eldest son, the tenement where he dwells, and the Malt-house in North Gate Street.
To John, his second son, his lands and tenements in Monks Ely.
To William, his third son, legacies, but no lands nor tenements [he being in America].
To Henry, his fourth son, lands and tenements in Bury St. Edmunds.
To Jonas, his youngest son, lands and tenements in Farnham. He mentions his eldest daughter Elizabeth, and his dr. Mary; mentions Hannah, the daughter of his son John, and the other three children; also the four chil. of his son Henry. He desires to be buried in the churchyard of St. Mary.

† Abstract of the Will of Jonas Bond, grocer, of Bury St. Edmunds, dated Oct. 3, 1681. Gives his lands, &c., in Farnham, and in Bury St. Edmunds, to Thomas Bond, eldest son of brother John Bond. To Elizabeth, dr. of his brother, Henry Bond, £50. To Bartholomew Richmond, son of his sister, £50. To Jonas, son of his brother, John Bond, £50. Appoints Mr. Thos. Lancaster and Edward Oxborough, of B. St. E., supervisors, and his wife, Mary, executrix. Gives said Lancaster 20s. to buy him a ring, and said Oxborough his silver tobacco box.
Witnesses: George Moody, John Cooke, and Samuel Lancaster. Proved at Bury St. Edmunds, Nov. 11, 1681.

Besides the families and descendants of William, of Wat., and of John, of Newbury, there were families of the name of Bond in Boston from the middle to the end of the 17th century, who are not known to have left any descendants. There was a Robert Bond, who was an early settler (1648), of East Hampton, L. I., probably afterwards of Connecticut. Perhaps he was a descendant of Robert Bond, of Bury St. Edmunds, who had a son Robert, bap. Jan. 30, 1572.

There are numerous families of Bonds scattered through almost every State in the Union. Some of them trace their lineage directly to emigrants from England, while the lineage of others is soon lost in a vague tradition. Of the latter class are several families in the City and County of Philadelphia, and in the adjoining County of Chester, who say that their ancestors first settled on Long Island and in the County of West Chester, N. Y. Other families are comparatively new-comers from England and Ireland.

For some account of the Bonds, in England, see Burke's Genealogical Heraldic History of the Commoners of England, Vol. I.

It has not been satisfactorily ascertained what coat of arms, if any, the Bonds of Bury St. Edmunds, or of Suffolk, were entitled to bear. The most ancient one belonging to the name Bond, and not appropriated to any one family or locality, is very simple, viz.: sable, a fesse or. The arms of the very ancient family of Earth and Holewood, Cornwall, which have been borne by several scattered branches, and which it has been supposed that the Bonds of Bury St. Edmunds were entitled to bear, are the following:—Arg. on a chev. sa. three Bezants. *Crest*, a demi pegasus az. winged and semée of etoiles or. Motto, *Non sufficit orbis*. I leave this point to be determined by those who deem it of such importance as to deserve an elaborate investigation.

(I.) WILLIAM BOND, m., Feb. 7, 1649–50, SARAH BISCOE, dr. of Nathaniel Biscoe, "the rich tanner," of Wat. [Biscoe, 7.] She d. Feb. ("lay dead 15th"), 1692–3, and he m., in the spring of 1695,* Mrs. ELIZABETH NEVINSON, wid. of John Nevinson, of Wat. [Nevinson, 1], s. p. He d. Dec. 14, 1695, intestate, and his wid. survived him about 25 years.

William Bond Senior

* Mar. 6, 1694–5, Samuel Hastings was licensed, by the Court, to keep an Inn, in the house in which his mother, Mrs. Nevinson, lives, *upon her leaving said house*. [County Records.]

His first marriage is the earliest mention of him in the town records. There is, however, a deposition on the files of the county court, which renders it very probable, that he came to America at a very early age, in 1630, with Deacon Ephraim Child, and which greatly strengthens the presumption that Elizabeth, wife of Dea. Child, was a sister of his father. She had lived several years with her second husband without having children; and the presumption is, that when she was about to embark for America, her brother, Thomas Bond, who was filling his own house with sons, gave his third son, William, to his sister to supply a void, of which she would be the more sensible in her new abode. [See Dea. E. Child.] The following is the deposition: "William Bond, aged about 55 years, Testifieth yt I ye deponent lived at the lower end of Watertowne next Cambridge fiftee years agoe [not fifteen, as is evident from the context]; and was well acquainted with the land yt belongs to widdow Thatcher, which was formerly Deacon Ephraim Childs, and alsoe with ye lott yt was old goodman Warrens; which joyned to said Decon Childs, between which two lots ye way now in controversie is contended for; and I ye deponent cannot remember yt ever thare any allowed way thare, but ye two lotts afore spoken of weare Improved closs to one another and no footway, I ever ——— of; or any other way yt was ever granted by ye town. Sworn 20, 10, 1681."

He purchased a farm, originally settled by Capt William Jennison, who sold it to Rev. John Knowles. After the return of Mr. Knowles to England, and while he resided at Bristol, he executed a deed, dated Mar. 15, 1654–5, conveying his estate in Wat., for the sum of £200, to William Bond, in the possession of whose descendants it remained more than 170 years. It is now owned by John P. Cushing, Esq., of Wat., whose taste and princely liberality have made it one of the most elegant residences in New England.

He received, at different times, numerous offices and appointments of trust. He was often employed in taking Inventories, writing Wills and Deeds, and settling estates. He was Selectman, Town Clerk, a Captain,* a Justice of the Peace, a member of the Council of Safety in 1689; often represented Watertown, and was elected Speaker of the General Court in 1691, '92, '93, and '95, being the first speaker elected under the new Royal Charter, which united the colonies of Plymouth and Massachusetts Bay into one colony. He was admitted freeman, Oct. 11, 1682, and to the church, f. c., Mar. 27, 1687. Oct. 7, 1679, he was appointed by the County Court, according to a law then in force, on a committee, consisting of Capt. Thomas Prentice, Mr. William Bond, and Dea. John Stone, to rebuild Lancaster, which had been destroyed by Indians. [See Willard's History of Lancaster, Worcester Mag. II., 294.] June 10, 1686, he was appointed by the President and Council of Mass., on a committee, with general powers to order and regulate all matters concerning the settlement of Worcester. [Lincoln's History of Worcester, p. 33.]

Chil. of WILLIAM and SARAH BOND.

10. 2	1. WILLIAM, b. Dec. 1, 1650; d. 1724; was a lieut. and deacon; admitted freeman, Mar. 22, 1689–90.
19. 3	2. JOHN, b. Dec. 1652; admitted freeman Ap. 18, 1690; a house-joiner, sometimes designated in the records as sergeant, and in the church records as "a thrifty man both as to this world and the next."
24. 4	3. THOMAS, b. Dec. 23, 1654; d. Dec. 17, 1704.
5	4. ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 30, 1656; d. Dec. 23, 1729, s. p.; m., Mar. 13, 1678–9, Capt. NATHANIEL BARSHAM, who d. Aug. 2, 1716, aged 72. [See Barsham, 5.]
	5. NATHANIEL, b. Jan. 19, 1658–9.
31. 6	6. NATHANIEL, b. Jan. 9, 1659–60; admitted freeman, Ap. 18, 1690; a lieut.; d. about Ap. 1, 1700.
7	7. SARAH, b. July 27, 1661; m., Jan. 29, 1689–90 (by her father), to Dr. PALGRAVE WELLINGTON. [Wellington, 7.] As her name is not mentioned in the settlement of her father's estate, she probably died soon after m., s. p.
35. 8	8. JONAS, b. July 13, 1664; adm. f. c. Jan. 5, 1700–1; d. Ap. 21, 1727. He was a Lieut. Col., and Justice of the Peace.
9	9. MARY (birth not recorded); m., June 22, 1693 (by her father), to RICHARD COOLIDGE. [Coolidge, 66.] Had 3 chil., and d. about 1699.

2. 10	(II.) DEA. WILLIAM BOND, m., June 2, 1680, HEPZIBAH HASTINGS, only dı. of Dea. Thomas and Margaret (Cheney) Hastings. [Hastings, 8.]

* In 1676, he was, says Mr. Felt, a lieut. of a company of horse. As he was, about this period, repeatedly appointed on the same commission, with Capt. Thomas Prentice, of Newton, on distant duty, perhaps he was Lieut. under that distinguished commander of horse. In 1692, those parts of Watertown, which subsequently became the towns of Watertown, Waltham, and Weston, were designated as the precincts of Capt. Bond's Company, of Captain Garfield's Company, and Lieut. Jones's Company.

11 | 1. MARGARET, b. Oct. 1, 1681; m., Jan. 16, 1699–10, Dea. JOHN COOLIDGE. Coolidge, 111.] Nine chil.
2. WILLIAM, b. Nov. 17, 1683.
3. WILLIAM, b. Oct. 28, 1684; d. next March, of a fall into a well.
12 | 4. DELIVERANCE, b. May 2, 1686; m., Jan. 26, 1704–5, EBENEZER WELLINGTON. [Wellington, 17.] Five chil.
5. THOMAS, b. Jan. 26; d. Feb. 7, 1687–8.
13 | 6. MARY, d. Sept. 26, 1748, aged 59; m., Nov. 23, 1710, DANIEL BENJAMIN. [Benjamin, 44.] Eight chil.
14 | 7. ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 11, 1691; m., Ap. 2, 1714, JAMES KNAPP. [Knapp, 9.] She d. Jan. 12, 1715–16, leaving one son, *Jonathan*, b. Oct. 23, 1715.
40. 15 | 8. SAMUEL, a capt. of Weston (Lincoln); d. Jan. 26, 1763.
46. 16 | 9. WILLIAM, b. May 24, 1695; d. in Boston, May 28, 1730.
10. JONATHAN, b. July 26, 1696; d. in infancy.
17 | 11. HEPZIBAH, b. May 21, 1699.
18 | 12. NATHANIEL, b. July 20, 1701, a tailor; m., Mar. 5, 1723–4, ANNA BENJAMIN. [Benjamin, 39.] Chil.,
1. *Anna*, bap. Mar. 28, 1725. 2. *Nathaniel*, b. Sept. 15, 1726. 3. *Jonathan*, b. Sept. 25, 1728. 4. *Abigail*, b. Dec. 11, 1730. 5. *Elizabeth*, bap. Feb. 4, 1732–3. 6. *Seth*, bap. Dec. 22, 1734.

---

3. 19 | (II.) JOHN BOND, m., Aug. 6, 1679, HANNAH COOLIDGE. [Coolidge, 9.] He d. of small-pox Mar. 1, 1690–1. Three of his chil. d. about the same time, and probably of the same disease.*

---

20 | 1. JOHN, b. Ap. 12, 1680. 2. WILLIAM, b. Nov. 11, 1681; d. Ap. 12, 1691.
3. HANNAH, b. July 1, 1683; d. Mar. 14, 1690. As she is not mentioned in the father's Will, she probably d. earlier than this date.
21 | 4. ELIZABETH, b. Mar. 20, 1684–5; d. 1736; m. Capt. JOSEPH COOLIDGE. [Coolidge, 120.] 5. ABIGAIL, b. Nov. 6, 1686; d. Ap. 8, 1691.
22 | 6. SARAH, b. Aug. 25, 1688; m., Jan. 28, 1712–13, EBENEZER STONE. [Stone, 40.]
49. 23 | 7. DANIEL, b. June 21, 1690.

---

4. 24 | (II.) THOMAS BOND, m., Sept. 30, 1680, SARAH WOOLSON. [Woolson, 2.] Admin. granted to wid. Sarah and son Thomas, Jan. 22, 1704–5. Inventory, £314 4; 177 acres.

---

59. 25 | 1. THOMAS, b. Ap. 29, 1683; d. May 17, 1737.
26 | 2. SARAH, b. Dec. 2, 1685; m., Feb. 12, 1701–2, JAMES TREADWAY. [Treadway, 7–2.] 3 chil. She, a wid. was living in Colchester, Conn., 1737.
68. 27 | 3. WILLIAM, b. Feb. 1, 1687–8.
28 | 4. MARY, bap. Dec. 7, 1790; m., Dec. 29, 1709, ISAAC BIGELOW. [Bigelow, 31.]
98. 29 | 5. JOHN, b. July 14, 1695.
30 | 6. ISAAC, b. June 22, 1698, a cordwainer, by wife MARGARET, had, in Sherburne, 1. *Isaac*, b. Nov. 30, 1727. 2. *Hannah*, b. July 15, 1729. 3. *Lydia*, b. Jan. 25, 1730–1. 4. *Isaac*, b. June 20, 1733. 5. *Job*, b. Ap. 6, 1735. Isaac Bond, Sen., and wife Margaret, and Isaac, Jr., and chil., removed from Sud. to Natick in June, 1764.

---

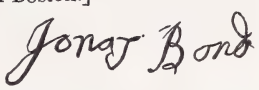
6. 31 | (II.) Lieut. NATHANIEL BOND, m., Feb. 27, 1684–5, BETHIA FULLER, b. Nov. 23, 1661, youngest dr. of John and Elizabeth Fuller, of Newton, who d. previous to 1700. [Fuller, 32.] Inventory, £275 8. His Will, dated Mar. 25, and Inventory, Ap. 8, 1700.

* Abstract of the Will of John Bond, dated Feb. 26, 1690–1, proved Ap. 7, 1691. It divides his estate into 11 equal shares. To wife 2 shares, son John 2 shares, son Wm. 2 shares, son Daniel 2 shares, to dr. Elizabeth one share, dr. Abigail one share, and dr. Sarah one share; his homestall and several parcels of land to "be kept whole, and not broke," and go to son John, at the age of 21 years, he to pay their shares to the other heirs. If John should die before 21, then William to take the homestall, &c., on the same conditions. If William should die before the age of 21 yrs., then Daniel to take the homestall, &c., on the same conditions. Each child to have his or her share at the age of 21; and if any of them should die before that age, the share of such to be equally divided among the surviving children. Wife sole exec'x; his brother, Jonas Bond, and Simon Painter, overseers. Wit. John Wait and Thomas Hammond. Wm. Bond, Jr., and Jonas Bond appointed administrators for the wid. In his Inventory were included "good books, 19 in number."

88. 32 | 1. NATHANIEL, b. Mar. 3, 1685–6.
33 | 2. BETHIA.
78. 34 | 3. JOHN, bap. Nov. 23, 1690.

---

8. 35 | (II.) Col. JONAS BOND, Esq., m. (by his father), Jan. 29, 1688–9, GRACE COOLIDGE. [Coolidge, 13.] She was adm. f. c. Ap. 12, 1690 and d. Ap. 11, 1699. He m. (2d), ELIZABETH, wid. of John Prentice (son of Capt. Thomas), and dr. of Edward Jackson, of Newton, b. Ap. 28, 1658; d. Jan. 25, 1740–1. [See Genealogy of Edward Jackson, by Francis Jackson, Esq., of Boston.]



He held a Justice's commission more than 24 years, and was sometimes called "the marrying Squire," on account of the great frequency of his officiating at weddings during the long time he held office. He represented the town many times in the General Court, and was often intrusted with its most important municipal business. He belonged to the military force sent into Canada in 1690, under Sir Wm. Phipps. On the 19th June, 1721, Jonas Bond, Esq., of Watertown, Francis Fulham, Esq., of Weston, and Francis Bowman, Esq., of Lexington, were commissioned by the Governor and Council "to be Commissioners of Sewers," and the immediate object of their appointment was "the cleansing and removing all such banks and other obstructions in the aforesaid river (Sudbury and Concord) which do occasion the overflowing thereof, and of drowning the meadows and other low lands adjoining or lying on said river; and to employ workmen and labourers to effect the same." The extent of the work was "from the mill-pond of Christopher Osgood, in Billerica bounds, to the cart bridge in Sudbury." On his gravestone in Watertown is the following epitaph:

"Here lies buried the body of
Jonas Bond, Esq.,
who was called of God to serve the public, both as a Lieut. Colonel of a regiment of militia, and as a Justice of the Peace, and was careful to discharge his trusts with zeal, fidelity, and courage; who was a man of unaffected piety, which was attended with all those virtues that are requisite to accomplish a Christian; who was a kind husband, a tender father, a steady friend, and a hearty lover of good men; and, having served his generation, by the will of God fell asleep Ap. 21, 1727, ætatis suæ 63."

By the side of this gravestone is another, with the following inscription:

"Memento mori fugit hora.
Here lies the body of Grace Bond, wife of Jonas Bond, aged 35 years.
Died Ap. 11, 1699."

---

36 | 1. SARAH, b. May 30, 1690; d. June 10, 1777; m., Dec. 11, 1718, Dea. WILLIAM BROWN, his 2d wife. [Brown, 42.] 5 chil.
110. 37 | 2. JONAS, b. Dec. 10, 1691; d. Sept. 1768. He was appointed Justice of the Peace by Gov. Shirley, and he represented Wat. every year, with one exception, from 1738 to 1750, inclusive. During the frequent contests between the East and West Precincts (Wat. and Waltham), before and after the incorporation of the latter, he was the leader of the former.
38 | 3. HENRY, b. about 1694; d. unm.; and by his Will, dated Jan. 8, 1744–5, proved 1746, bequeathed his real estate to his nephew, William Bond. [116.]
118. 39 | 4. JOSIAH, b. Jan. 20, 1695–6.

---

15. 40 | (III.) Capt. SAMUEL BOND, m., Feb. 7, 1723–4, MARY CUTLER, [Cutler, 75], and settled in that part of Weston which became (Ap. 19, 1754), a part of Lincoln. His chil. were all b. in Weston. He was one of the original members of the first church of Lincoln.

---

41 | 1. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 1, 1724–5; d. May 16, 1811; m., Dec. 23, 1742, JONAS HARRINGTON. [Harrington, 114.] 8 chil.
42 | 2. MARY, b. Oct. 2, 1728; d. Jan. 6, 1780; m., Oct. 16, 1747, DAVID MEAD, and settled in Lincoln. [Mead, 6.]

125. 43 | 3. WILLIAM, b. Jan. 14, 1730–1; d. Aug. 10, 1775.
44 | 4. SARAH, b. Sept. 11, 1733; m., Dec. 14, 1752, TIMOTHY WHEELER, of Concord, and in Lincoln had 1. *Sarah*, b. Feb. 18, 1754. 2. *Timothy*, b. Ap. 8, 1755. 3. *Samuel*, b. Mar. 8, 1757. [Was this the T. W. who m., Jan. 2, 1765, Hannah, wid. of Amos Bond, of Watertown? [Bond, 322.]]
45 | 5. GRACE. 6. ANNA, b. May 18, 1737; m. (pub. Nov. 7), 1773, JOHN WHITEHEAD, q. v.

---

16. 46 | (III.) WILLIAM BOND, a house-wright, m., Mar. 8, 1716–17, HANNAH CUNNABLE, dr. of John and Martha Cunnable, of Boston, where he settled. He d. of smallpox, May 23, 1730, and his five sons all d. of the same disease within eight days of his own decease! The N. Eng. Weekly Journal, for June 1, 1730, in an obituary notice, says he was "well known, respected here." His wid. m., May 7, 1734, Jonathan Benjamin, of Wat. [Benjamin, 49.] His Will, dated May 21, proved June 15, 1730. June 8, 1726, for £65 he sold house and ¾ acre of land in Wat. to his brother Nathaniel.

1. ABIJAH, b. Sept. 18, 1718; d. May 20, 1730. 2. EBENEZER, b. Aug. 10, 1720 d. May 21, 1730. 3. JOSIAH, b. Ap. 27, 1722; d. May 30, 1730. 4. WILLIAM, d. May 29, 1730.
47 | 5. SARAH, b. Dec. 28, 1725; m. JAMES DIX [Dix, 41], of Wat., by whom she had 10 chil., and d. in childbed in Tyringham, Feb. 27, 1764.
48 | 6. HANNAH, b. July 14, 1727. 7. JOHN, b. Mar. 18, 1728–9; d. May 31, 1730.
8. ABIAL (posthumous dr.), b. Nov. 10, 1730; d., 1749, unm.

---

23. 49 | (III.) DANIEL BOND, a weaver, m., Ap. 29, 1714, HANNAH COOLIDGE [87], 6 chil. He m. (2d), Dec. 4, 1729, ELIZABETH, wid. of Jonathan Shattuck [44], and dr. of Nathaniel Stearns [I. Stearns, 40, III.] 2 chil. He m. (3d), Oct. 27, 1742, ELIZABETH, wid. of James Barnard [45], and dr. of Joseph Bemis. [Bemis, 30.] 2 chil.

50 | 1. HANNAH, b. Ap. 16, 1719; m., Feb. 1, 1738–9, DANIEL WARREN, "of Shrewsbury" (probably a son of Joshua and Rebecca [Warren, 46]).
51 | 2. ABIGAIL, b. Nov. 21, 1720. 3. SARAH, b. Dec. 5, 1722; d. Jan. 28, 1725–6.
143. 52 | 4. DANIEL, b. Nov. 25, 1723; d. 1782.
53 | 5. OBADIAH, bap. Mar. 7, 1724–5.
159. 54 | 6. ABRAHAM, bap. Nov. 20, 1726.
55 | 7. MARY, b. July 12, 1731. 8. ISAAC, bap. Nov. 18, 1733.
57 | 9. ELIZABETH, b. July 20, 1743; d. Oct. 6, 1790; m., Mar. 24, 1773, Major SAMUEL BARNARD. [Barnard, 54.]
166. 58 | 10. JOSEPH, b. May 22, 1746; d. Dec. 26, 1775.

---

25. 59 | (III.) THOMAS BOND, m., Aug. 25, 1706, LYDIA SPRING. [Spring, 22.] After his d. (May 17, 1737), his wid. m., June 20, 1744, Dea. John Warren, of Weston. [Warren, 77.]

60 | 1. THOMAS, b. May 3, 1708; this is probably the Thomas Bond who settled in Newton, and by wife ABIGAIL, had, 1. *Nathaniel*, b. Mar. 1, 1737. 2. *John*, b. May 26, 1739.
171. 61 | 2. JONATHAN, b. Nov. 7, 1710; d. in Westboro, Jan. 11, 1789.
273. 62 | 3. HENRY, b. Sept. 6, 1712.
322. 63 | 4. AMOS, b. Aug. 24, 1714; d. Sept. 29, 1762.
64 | 5. THADDEUS, b. Jan. 15, 1716–17; m., in Marlboro, Mar. 24, 1740–1, MARY RICE. He m. (2d), then, said to be of "Sturbridge," Ap. 11, 1745, PRUDENCE WARREN, of Weston. [Warren, 88.]
65 | 6. LYDIA, b. May 21, 1718; m., Mar. 21, 1744–5, SAMUEL FISKE. [N. Fiske, 33.]
336. 66 | 7. PHINEHAS, b. Jan. 8, 1724–5.
360. 67 | 8. ABIJAH, b. Nov. 28, 1727.

---

27. 68 | (III.) WILLIAM BOND, m., in Wat., Dec. 11, 1712, MARY LEARNED. [Learned, 21.] She d. Ap. 24, 1716, and he m. (2d), Aug. 20, 1718, ELIZABETH BENJAMIN. [Benjamin, 23.] After his second marriage he settled in Weston, where he d. June 21, 1745, and his wid. m., Dec. 10, 1751, Dea. Nathaniel Allen, of

Weston. [Allen, 60.] His son Benjamin was administrator of his estate, and guardian of his brother William.

69 1. Benjamin, b. in Wat., June 15, 1715; m., May 4, 1738, Abigail Mixer [Mixer, 32], and settled in Weston.
1. *Mary*, b. Feb. 18, 1738–9. 2. *Abigail*, b. Feb. 10, 1740–1. 3. *Benjamin*, b. Mar. 21, 1743–4. 4. *Elizabeth*, b. June 10, 1746. 5. *Lucy*, b. Feb 12, 1748; m., Oct. 29, 1772, *Timothy Morse*, of Lancaster.

71 2. William, b. in Weston, Dec. 20, 1738, bap. next Jan. 7. [In the church records is this note, appended to the records of this baptism. "Ius natus, Dec. 20, plusq. viginti annos post nuptias."] He was a soldier in the expedition against the French on Lakes George and Champlain in 1758, and '59. He m., July 9, 1761, Mary Stratton. [Stratton, 75.] He d. Feb. 2. 1781, and his wid. m., Oct. 18, 1781, Bezaleel Flagg, of Waltham. [Flagg, 83.] Chil.,

72 1. *Elizabeth*, b. Oct. 3, 1762; d. Sept. 17, 1809; m., Ap. 26, 1781, *Nathan Sanderson*, of Waltham. [Sanderson, 58.] 11 chil.,

73 2. *Rhoda*, b. Nov. 14, 1764; d. Sept. 20, 1803; m. *Bezaleel Flagg*, Jr. [85.]

74 3. *Anna*, b. June 30, 1768; m., June 21, 1785, *Nathan Locke*, b. in Lex., Mar. 6, 1762; at marriage, "both of Waltham," where they settled, and where he d. Dec. 1851. Chil.,

75 1. Nancy, b. Nov. 3, 1785; m., Jan. 20, 1807, Asa Fuller.

76 2. William, b. Mar. 10, 1788; d. Ap. 24, 1826; m., Sept. 10, 1820, Elizabeth Woolcott. Chil. 1. Elizabeth, b. July 2, 1821. 2. William C., b. Aug. 29, 1824; m., Caroline Matilda Parks.

77 3. Nathan, b. July 2, 1795; d. Nov. 26, 1837; m., June 2, 1822, Sally Stevenson, of Hingham.

34. 78 (III.) JOHN BOND, m., July 7, 1715, RUTH WHITNEY. [Whitney, 80.] He was dismissed from Wat. to the church in Worcester in 1752, whither he had moved several years before, and where his wife, Ruth, d. Ap. 1, 1748, aged 59. Their chil. were all b. in Wat.

79 1. Benjamin, b. Ap. 16, 1716.

80 2. Ruth, b. Mar. 28, 1718; m., Aug. 8, 1750, Samuel Randall, of Boston.

81 3. Bethia, b. Mar. 23, 1719–20; m., Ap. 13, 1747, Enoch Sawtel, of Waltham. [Sawtel, 14.]

82 4. Abigail, b. Ap. 9, 1722; m., Dec. 17, 1747, Josiah Holden, of Worcester.

510. 83 5. John, b. Mar. 16, 1724–5; m., Nov. 21, 1751, Silence King, of Worcester.

84 6. Mary, b. Feb. 1, 1726–7; m., Nov. 21, 1751, Daniel Bigelow, of Worcester. [Bigelow, 98.]

7. Josiah, b. June 22, 1728; d. Oct. 12, 1743.

85 8. Sarah, b. Mar. 10, 1730–1. 9. Susanna, b. Oct. 24, 1732.

87 10. Elizabeth, b. Ap. 30, 1737; m., in Worcester, Oct. 21, 1761, Andrew Patterson, of Sud. [See Barry, p. 356.]

32. 88 (III.) NATHANIEL BOND went to Canterbury, Conn., and bought, Dec. 25, 1710, of Obadiah Johnson, innholder, and Samuel Adams, millwright, 200 acres of land, for £70. He m., Mar. 17, 1713, ELIZABETH BACKUS, who d. a wid., Feb. 19, 1748. He was a grand juror, 1742.

1. Nathaniel, b. Jan. 11, 1715; d. unm.

89 2. Elizabeth, b. Sept. 17, 1717; m., Bethuel Frost, of Canterbury. Chil.:
1. *Nabby*. 2. *Hannah* (twins). 3. *Bethuel*. 4. *Joseph*. 5. *Hepzibah*. 6. *Daniel*. 7. *Elizabeth*. 8. *Lydia*.

3. Stephen, b. Ap. 18, 1719; d. unm.

90 4. William, b. 1721; a farmer of Canterbury; m., Sept. 25, 1754, Sarah Woodward, who d. Aug. 12, 1814. He d. May 19, 1799.
1. *Isaac*, b. Oct. 2, 1757; d. July 13, 1759. 2. *Olive*, b. Dec. 23, 1758; d. May 22, 1829, unm. 3. *Sarah*, b. May 18, 1761; d. Sept. 12, 1817, unm. 4. *Hannah*, b. Jan. 11, 1763; now (1848) of Canterbury. 5. *Abigail*, b. Dec. 26, 1764; d. Aug. 6, 1814, unm. 6. *Lydia*, b. Jan. 14, 1774.

91 7. *Vienna*, b. ——; m. *William Wright*, and lives in N. Y. State.

92 5. Jonas, b. Aug. 5, 1723; a farmer of Canterbury; m. Abigail Dewey.

93 1. *Alice*, b. July 20, 1753; m. *Robert Herrick*, of Canterbury. Chil.:

1. Amasa, m. —— North, and settled in Pennsylvania. 2. Betsey, unm. 3. Jonas, of McDonough Co., N. York. 4. Mary, m. and settled in Maine. 5. Abigail, m. Elijah Towne, and settled in Ill.

94 2. *Elizabeth*, b. Jan. 9, 1755; m. *John Bradford*, of Canterbury. [App. II.]

3. *Deborah*, b. July 18, 1757; d. young.

4. *Bethia*, b. Feb. 29, 1760; m. *John Bradford*, of Canterbury (cousin of the preceding.) [94.] Chil.,

1. Eunice, m. Areuna Butts, and settled in Pennsylvania. 2. Areuna, m. Mary Delop, and resides in Detroit. 3. Lucy. 4. Augustus, of New Market, N. H.

5. *Jonas*, b. Oct. 1, 1762; d. young.

6. Rebecca, b. Aug. 30, 1726; d. unm.

377. 95 7. Bethuel, b. Ap. 24, 1728. 8. Lydia, d. unm.

96 9. Mary, b. June 12, 1730; m. William Carew. Chil.,

97 1. *Lydia*, m. *Hezekiah Loomis*, s. p. 2. *Dorothy*, unm.

---

29. 98 (III.) JOHN BOND, a tailor; m. (1st), SARAH, dr. of Joseph Mason [Mason, 12], the mother of 6 chil. He m. (2d), RUHAMAH, wid. of Benjamin Whitemore, of Concord, maiden name *Locke*, of Woburn. His first three children were b. in Wat., the others in Lex. His Will, dated Ap. 21, 1769, mentions wife Ruhamah, son Joshua, and dr. Lucy. In 1726, he bought two houses, and lands, and wood lot, in Lex., for £480.

99 1. Joshua, b. Nov. 24, 1720; d. Feb. 18, 1790, of Lex.; by wife Mellicent, had,

100 1. *Sarah*, bap. Ap. 8, 1744.

101 2. *Joshua*, bap. Oct. 13, 1745, a saddle and harness maker, of Concord. His house and shop were burnt by the British, Ap. 19, 1775. His wid. *Martha*, d. Mar. 1, 1824.

3. *Mellicent*, bap. July 19, 1747. 4. *Joseph*, bap. Jan. 18, 1748–9.

5. *Mary*, bap. July 27, 1750; d. 1753.

6. *John*, bap. Ap. 19, 1752; d. Dec. 25, 1753.

7. *Phebe*, bap. Nov. 30, 1755; d. 1773. 8. *Joanna*, bap. June 15, 1757.

9. *Mary*, bap. Oct. 7, 1759. 10. *Joseph*, bap. May 13, 1761.

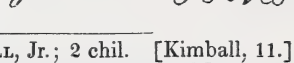
11. *Abel*, bap. Oct. 19, 1762; d. 1783.

2. Ezekiel, b. June 19, 1722; prob. d. young. 3. Sarah, b. Sept. 22, 1723; d. 1731. 4. Louisa, bap. in Lex., Mar. 26, 1727. 5. Elizabeth (Betsey), bap. Feb. 23, 1729; d. Jan. 31, 1759. 6. Mary, bap. Dec. 5, 1731; d. 1733.

107 7. Lucy. 8. Ruhamah, d. July 25, 1746.

---

37. 110 (III.) JONAS BOND, Esq., m., Dec. 4, 1718, HANNAH BRIGHT, b. Aug. 4, 1694; d. 1786, dr. of Nathaniel and Mary (Coolidge) Bright. [Bright, 77.]



111 1. Mary, b. 1719; d. 1766; m. John Kimball, Jr.; 2 chil. [Kimball, 11.]

112 2. Grace, b. Mar. 1, 1721–2; d. in Lincoln, Aug. 11, 1801; m., May 3, 1742, Joseph Mason, Jr. [Mason, 26.] Twelve chil., and very numerous descendants.

113 3. Jerusha, b. July 14, 1723; d. July 12, 1767; m., Nov. 21, 1745, Bezaleel Learned. [Learned, 87.] Four chil.

390. 114 4. Jonas, b. Aug. 10, 1726.

115 5. Elijah, b. Aug. 19, 1728; d. Nov. 29, 1799; m., Dec. 7, 1767, Susanna Barnard, b. Sept. 24, 1732; d. Jan. 16, 1806, s. p. [Barnard, 51.]

6. Hannah, b. Nov. 20, 1731; d. aged 9 yrs.

400. 116 7. William, b. Feb. 17, 1733–4; a colonel in the Revolution.

117 8. Catherine, b. Mar. 22, 1736–7; d. June 11, 1800; m., June 2, 1758, Oliver Livermore, Jr. [Livermore, 179.]

9. Samuel, bap. Feb. 2, 1744–5; d. young.

---

39. 118 (III.) JOSIAH BOND, m., Jan. 31, 1719–20, ELIZABETH FULLER, dr. of Capt. Joseph and Lydia (Jackson) Fuller, of Newton. [Fuller, 19.] After residing some time in Newton and Weston, he settled permanently, in Sutton.

119 1. ELIZABETH, b. in Newton, Mar. 6, 1720–1; d. aged —, unm.
2. JONAS, b. in N., Mar. 6, 1722–3; d. next June 18th.
478. 120 3. JOSIAH, b. in N., June 21, 1724; d. Jan. 7, 1809.
493. 121 4. JONAS, b. in N., Sept. 7, 1825.
122 5. LYDIA, b. in Weston, June 28, 1730; d. Mar. 12, 1776; m. SAMUEL BIXBY. [App. III.]
123 6. ANNA, b. in Weston, Nov. 9, 1732; m., Jan. 6, 1757, SAMUEL FRASK. [App. IV.]
7. ESTHER, b. in W., July 6, 1735; d. young.
503. 124 8. HENRY, b. in Sutton, Feb. 4, 1741; was an early settler of Royalston, Mass.; was a selectman and a member of the Provincial Congress, 1775. About 1785, he moved to Grafton, Vt., where he was selectman, town clerk, and justice. From Grafton, he moved to Shrewsbury, Vt., and in 1816, to Le Roy, Genesee Co., N. Y., where he d. 1828, aged 87.

---

43. 125 (IV.) WILLIAM BOND, of Lincoln, m., Mar. 6, 1755, LYDIA FARRAR, b. Sept. 2, 1735, eldest child of Dea. Samuel and Lydia (Barret) Farrar, of Lincoln. [See Shattuck's Genealogy of the Minot Family (32), N. E. Geneal. Register, vol. i., p. 258.]

126 1. POLLY (Mary), b. Aug. 19, 1756; m., 1781, JESSE GOODENOW, of Sud. [App. IV.]
127 2. SAMUEL, b. Nov. 2, 1757. In 1777, he sailed for France in a letter of marque ship, which was taken by the British, and carried into St. Lucia, where he d. of fever.
128 3. JONAS, b. Mar. 12, 1760; m., Feb. 8, 1789, LYDIA HAPGOOD, b. May 14, 1761; d. May 29, 1826, dr. of Seth Hapgood, of Petersham. He resided successively in Guilford, Vt., Winslow, Me., St. Stephen's, N. B., Calais, Me., and finally in Robbinston, Me.
129 1. *Lucretia*, b. in Guilford, Vt., may 30, 1791; m., Jan. 19, 1819, *William Hitchings*, of St. Stephen's, N. B., who d. Aug. 1826. Chil.,
1. John, b. Jan. 1, 1820. 2. Edward, b. Dec. 1, 1822. 3. Lydia, b. Aug. 24, 1824.
130 2. *Mary*, b. in Guilford, Oct. 15, 1792; m., May 24, 1817, *John Hitchings*, son of Josiah and Sarah Hitchings, of New Boston, N. H. Chil.,
1. Thomas, b. in St. Davids, N. B., Mar. 19, 1819. 2. Jonas Bond, b. Nov. 9, 1821. 3. Nancy Bond, b. Nov. 30, 1825. 4. William Bond, b. Jan. 28, 1828. 5. Charles Wesley, b. Ap. 22, 1830. 6. Mary, b. in Robbinston, July 5, 1834. 7. Ellen, b. Jan. 5, 1836.
3. *Samuel*, b. in G., Dec. 2, 1793; d. of a casualty in Robbinston, Mar. 16, 1825, unm.
131 4. *Nancy*, b. in Guilford, Mar. 11, 1795; m. *George Felt*, of Templeton, Mass., s. p.
132 5. *Henry*, b. in G., Oct. 3, 1796; m., Dec. 1824, *Mary Ann Merrill*, dr. of Enos Merrill, of Lisbon, Me. Chil.,
1. Mary Lydia, b. June 2, 1827. 2. George, b. Mar. 26, 1829. 3. Harriet. 4. Elizabeth.
133 6. *Newell*, b. in Winslow, Ap. 20, 1798; m., 1832, *Mary Blynn*, of Weathersfield, Conn., and settled first in Brooklyn, N. Y., and afterwards in Cleveland, O.
134 7. *Mira*, b. in Winslow, Nov. 26, 1799; m., Nov. 13, 1825, *Benjamin Shattuck*, of Littleton, Mass., and settled in Calais, Me. Chil.,
1. Mira, b. Sept. 7, 1826. 2. Benjamin, b. Feb. 16, 1828. 3. Elizabeth Fletcher, b. Jan. 19, 1835. 4. George C., b. Oct. 28, 1836.
8. *Lydia*, b. in St. Stephens, Dec. 8, 1801; d. Aug. 8, 1826, unm.
135 9. *William*, b. in Calais, June 3, 1805.
136 4. WILLIAM, b. July 31, 1761; d. Sept. 22, 1837, of Lincoln; m. ROSANNA NEGUS, b. Mar. 22, 1774; d. Jan. 8, 1835, dr. of Joseph Negus. They moved to Whittingham, Vt., where they both d.
137 1. *Louisa*, b. Ap. 16, 1794; m., Mar. 17, 1816, *Martin Lesuer*, a blacksmith, and settled first in Whittingham, Vt., and afterwards in North Adams, Mass. Chil.,
1. Louisa, b. May 22, 1817. 2. Lydia S., b. Jan. 17, 1819; m., Sept. 2,

1841, Frederick Brownson. 3. Martin G., b. Oct. 18, 1820; m., Jan. 1, 1845, Nancy Deming. 4. Rosanna, b. Sept. 22, 1822. 5. Malvina L., b. Oct., 1824; m., Nov. 2, 1844, F. F. Colgrove. 6. Ephraim A., b. July 12, 1828. 7. Ellen H., b. July 24, 1833.

138 2. *William*, b. May 28, 1796; m. *Polly Toft Murdock*, of Whittingham, where he settled. Chil.,

1. Polly. 2. Laura. 3. Harriet. 4. Lucretia. 5. Orvil. 6. Caroline. 7. Charles. 8. Frances.

139 3. *George*, b. Aug. 19, 1800; m. *Betsey*, dr. of Capt. Samuel Parker, of Whittingham. He d. Feb. 24, 1827, leaving one child, Betsey Ann.

140 4. *Charles*, b. July 7, 1804, at Searsburg, Vt.; m. *Jane*, dr. of William Tibbets, of Whittingham, b. Nov. 16, 1802. Chil.,

1. Charlotte Minerva, b. Jan. 30, 1826. 2. George, b. Mar. 15, 1827; d. Jan., 1841. 3. Louisa Jane, b. July 26, 1829; d. Jan. 1, 1841. 4. William, b. Aug. 5, 1831. 5. Mary Rosanna, b. Aug. 7, 1833. 6. Sophia Louisa, b. Jan. 13, 1836. 7. Charles, b. Jan. 30, 1838. 8. Infant, b. and d. 1840. 9. George Jackson, b. June 8, 1842. 10. Samuel Homes Tibbets, b. Aug. 13, 1844.

5. *Joseph*, b. July 26, 1807; d. 1808. 6. *Joseph*, b. May 6, 1812; d. 1815.

141 5. Lydia, b. Dec. 28, 1762; d. Jan. 21, 1806; m. Nathan Wheeler.

6. Anna, b. Aug. 31, 1764; d. Sept. 6, 1776.

142 7. Lucy, b. July 6, 1767; d. Dec. 26, 1812; m., Jesse Goodenow, wid. of her sister, Polly, q. v.

---

52. 143 (IV.) DANIEL BOND, m., Mar. 1, 1765, SARAH GRAY (?), wid. of James Gray, and dr. of Henry Spring. [Spring, 58.] She d. Oct. 24, 1834, aged 98 yrs.

144 1. Daniel, b. Sept. 10, 1767; d. Sept. 13, 1842; m., Jan. 1, 1796, Hannah Stone (? dr. of William and Hannah (Barnard) Stone, b. 1778); d. Nov. 20, 1841.

145 1. *Hannah*, b. Sept. 23, 1796; m., Ap. 3, 1833, *Elisha Stratton*, and settled in Quincy, Ill.

146 2. *Sarah*, b. Sept. 3, 1798; m., Jan. 1, 1819, *Charles Bent*, of Chelmsford.

147 3. *Mary Stone*, b. Dec. 29, 1800; m., June 4, 1820, *John Coolidge*, son of Joshua, Jr., of Wat.

148 4. *Catharine*, b. May 16, 1803.

149 5. *Eliza Ann*, b. Jan. 2, 1805; m., Dec. 8, 1831, *Benjamin Adams*, and settled in Chelmsford.

150 6. *Jane*, b. Jan. 27, 1807; m., Oct. 21, 1828, *Francis Bush*, of Chelmsford.

7. *William*, b. Aug. 17, 1809; d. Dec. 20, 1815.

151 8. *Edward*, b. July 11, 1811; m., May 25, 1838, *Adeline White*, and settled in Quincy, Ill.

152 9. *George*, b. Sept. 7, 1813; m., May 11, 1841, *Elizabeth Collins*, and settled in Quincy, Ill.

153 10. *Daniel*, b. Nov. 6, 1815, of Wat.; m., Ap. 14, 1842, *Elizabeth Taylor*, who d. next June, and he m., Ap. 4, 1844, *Oressa Eaton*.

154 11. *Adeline*, b. Ap. 19, 1819; m., Dec. 23, 1837, *Benjamin Adams*, and settled in Chelmsford.

155 12. *William*, b. Ap. 18, 1822.

2. Sarah, b. 1769; d. young.

156 3. Hannah, b. 1771; d., Ap. 1, 1840; m. Thomas Morton, of Ashtabula, O.

157 4. John, b. 1773; m. and settled in Montagu, N. Y.

158 5. Catharine, b. 1779; m. Bement Ford, of Boston.

---

54. 159 (IV.) ABRAHAM BOND, m. and settled in Westboro.

160 1. John, m. Sarah Rice, of Northboro. Chil.,

1. *Sarah*, m. *Reuben Babcock*, of Northboro. 2. *Avery*. 3. *Lucy*, m. *N. W. Chamberlin*, and moved to Ohio. 4. *Lydia*, m. *Joseph Le Cain*, of Marlboro, Mass. 5. *Mary*, m. *Elbra Hemenway*, of Fram. 6. *Julia*, m. *Abraham Mahan*, of Northboro. 7. *Lyman*, m. *Mary Adams*, of Marlboro. 8. *Elisha*, m. *Adeline Rice*, of Marlboro.

161 2. Abraham, m., in Marlboro, July 24, 1791, Elizabeth Brigham, and moved to Bangor, Me. Chil.,

1. *Submit.* 2. *Daniel.* 3. *Phinehas.* 4. *Eliza.*

162 3. WILLIAM, m. MARY LEARNED. Chil., 1 *Mary.* 2. *Clarissa*, m. *Joel Graves.*

163 4. JOSEPH, m. LUCY BELL, s. p. 5. SUBMIT, unm.

164 6. HANNAH, m. JOEL PARKER. Chil., 1. *Ann.* 2. *Elizabeth*, m. *Elmer Brigham.* 3. *Hannah*, m. *Horace Fu·bush.* 4. *Achsah*, m. *Taylor Fay.* 5. *Augusta.* 6. *Joel.*

165 7. HARRIET, m. MENDALL FASKETT.

---

58. 166 (IV.) JOSEPH BOND, m., May 10, 1769, ANNA LAWRENCE, b. Feb. 2, 1746; d. Ap. 1801. He d. Dec. 26, 1775.

---

167 1. JOSEPH, b. Jan. 16, 1770; m., in Boston, Nov. 16, 1794, RUTH CRITTENDEN, of Scituate, b. Mar. 13, 1776; d. in Waltham, Ap. 7, 1840. He was a blacksmith of Boston until July, 1837, when he moved to Waltham.

1. *Ruth*, b. Sept. 10, 1795; d. 1802.

168 2. *Joanna*, b. Sept. 20, 1797, unm.

3. *Nathaniel*, b. July 10, 1799; d. aged 17 months.

169 4. *Joseph*, b. May 27, 1801; d. Mar. 29, 1843; was bred an apothecary and druggist in Boston, and settled in that business in Waltham, of which he was Town Clerk for several years; was also Justice of the Peace and Notary Public. He m., June 10, 1824, *Philenda Tilden*, b. in Scituate, Mar. 2, 1802. Chil.,

1. Philenda, b. Aug. 18, 1825. 2. Sarah, b. Feb. 29, 1828. 3. Josephine, b. Mar. 28, 1834.

170 2. STEPHEN, b. Sept. 22, 1771. In 1792, on a voyage to England, he was taken prisoner and carried into France, and never returned. He was living in France in 1818.

---

61. 171 (IV.) Dea. JONATHAN BOND, m., in Wat., Ap. 13, 1732, MARY HARRINGTON, and settled in the West Precinct (Waltham), thence moved to Mendon, 1743, and thence to Westboro, 1750, to the church of which he was dismissed from Wat., Sept. 29, 1751, and where he long held the office of deacon, and d. Jan. 11, 1789.

---

172 1. MARY, b., in Wat., Dec. 2, 1732; m. AARON WARREN, of Upton, and settled in Westboro. Chil.,

1. *Aaron*, lost at sea. 2. *Abijah*, settled in Providence, R. Island.

3. *David*, of Westboro.

4. *Molly* (Mary), m., had chil., and afterwards joined the Shakers of Lebanon, N. York.

173 5. *Lucy*, m. *Joseph Brigham*, of Westboro. Chil.,

1. Lowell, unm.

174 2. Harriet, m., Oct. 26, 1824, William F. Stone, Esq., Register of Deeds, Middlesex Co., who resides in Cambridge.

175 2. JONATHAN, b., in Wat., Ap. 22, 1736; m. RUTH TYLER, who d. 1813. His Will, dated Nov. 1, 1793, appointed his son-in-law, John Bond, executor. He settled in Boylston, where he was deacon, and d. 1794.

176 1. *Jonathan*, a deacon of Bolyston, and representative; m., Sept. 1783, *Lucy Andrews*, who d. Oct. 14, 1814.

177 1. Joseph, b. Nov. 20, 1784; m., Nov. 8, 1814, Sophia Smith, dr. of Moses and Martha Smith, of Sterling, Mass., and settled in Worcester.

178 2. Lucy, b. Dec. 8, 1786; d. May 26, 1815; m. George Slocumb, of Shrewsbury. Three chil.; parents and chil. all d.

3. Lucinda, b. May 11, 1790; d. 1791.

4. Joanna Hurd, b. Jan. 11, 1792; d. July 26, 1816, unm.

179 5. Eli, b. May 28, 1794; m. —— Cobb; settled in Keene, N. H. One child.; parents and child d.

6. Elliot, b. June 29, 1797; d. Sept. 12, 1800.

7. Ruth Tyler, b. Nov. 10, 1800; d. Aug. 1801.

180 2. *Joseph*, d., in Harv. Coll., Oct. 16, 1781, aged 19 years. Extract from the faculty records of the College: "1781, Nov. 16.—This day an oration was delivered in the Chapel by [Harrison Gray] Otis, on death of Bond, deceased, Oct. 16."

181 3. *Solomon*, b. May, 1764; studied medicine with Dr. Kittredge, of N. Brookfield; settled in Plainfield, Mass., in 1788, and in 1797, moved to Enfield, Conn., where he d. Nov. 4, 1814. He m., Feb. 2, 1792, *Sally Hinckley*, of N. Brookfield, b. Aug. 16, 1768.

182 1. Mary Practor, b. Nov. 16, 1792; m., July 3, 1821, Asa Olmstead, Esq., a lawyer, of Wilbraham, Mass., b. in Enfield, Mass., Ap. 19, 1791; grad. N. Jersey Coll. 1814, now resident of Clinton, Oneida Co., N. Y. Chil.,

1. Mary Bond, b. Feb. 26, 1823; m., Aug. 24, 1847, Theodore W. Dwight (son of B. W. Dwight), Prof. of Law in Ham. Coll. 2. Sarah Hinckley, b. Oct. 5, 1825; d. 1831. 3. Dwight Hinckley, b. Nov. 16, 1826; grad. Ham. Coll. 1846. 4. Abby Pierce, b. Ap. 7, 1831. 5. Sarah Hinckley, b. Dec. 3, 1832.

183 2. Rebecca Hinckley, b. Nov. 17, 1794; m., Jan. 27, 1824, Levi Bliss, a merchant of Brimfield, Mass., where he was b. Ap. 23, 1788. Chil.,

1. Martha Hinckley, b. Jan. 31, 1825. 2. Solomon Bond, b. Ap. 17, 1828. 3. Edward, b. June 19, 1830. 4. Henry Levi, b. Mar. 7, 1833. 5. William King, b. Dec. 29, 1836.

3. Solomon, b. Mar. 13, 1797; d. Mar. 15, 1812.

184 4. Thomas Hinckley, b. Jan. 14, 1804; grad. Yale Coll. 1825; practised law a few years, then went into the mercantile and milling business in Oswego, N. Y., of which he was some time Collector of the Port. He m. Elizabeth Goodrich, of New Haven. Chil.,

1. John, b. Oct. 17, 18—. 2. Josephine, b. Oct. 9, 1842.

186 5. Eliza Ann, b. Mar. 22, 1807; m., Sept. 4, 1837, Francis B. Stebbins, Esq., a lawyer, of Ware, Mass., b. in Granville, Mass., Feb. 22, 1802. In 1840, he engaged in milling business in Oswego, N. Y., where he d. May 11, 1845, leaving one dr., Julia Frances, b. Dec. 29, 1842.

187 4. *Polly*, m. and died soon, s. p.

188 5. *Sally*, m. *Abijah Pierce*, of Boylston. Two chil.; parents and chil.; all d.

189 6. *Ruth*, m. *John Bond* [194], and d. soon, leaving one son, Tyler.

190 7. *Eunice*, m. *John Gale*, of Stratford, Conn. Two chil.; parents and chil. all d.

191 3. Thomas, b. in Waltham, Jan. 30, 1739; m., May 22, 1765, Lydia Newton, and resided first in Westboro, then in N. Brookfield, and finally in Brookfield, Mass.

192 1. *Elizabeth*, b. Mar. 20, 1766; m., 1790, *Humphrey Gilbert*, a farmer of N. Brookfield, b. Aug. 16, 1767; d. Feb. 18, 1816, 2d son of Daniel and Lucy (Barnes) Gilbert. She is now (Ap., 1852), in her 87th year, with her son

†193 1. Thomas, Dexter, b. July 6, 1791, a merchant and magistrate, of Templeton, Mass., retired from business; m. Frances Pomroy Robinson.

2. Lucy, unm.

†194 3. Daniel, b. Aug. 17, 1795; d. July 29, 1849; a physician of Boston; m. (1st), Susan Landman, by whom he had Augusta Goldthwaite, b. about 1827. He m. (2d), Ann S. Ridgway. Chil. Helen, Ada, and Daniel.

†195 4. Thomas, b. July 23, 1797, a farmer of N. Brookfield; m. Julia Ann Denny. Chil.,

1. Catharine. 2. Austin. 3. Elizabeth. 4. Lucy. 5. Daniel. 6. Thomas Newton.

†196 5. Newton, b. July 24, 1799; a merchant's clerk in N. York city; m. (1st), Margaret Frazier, who d. Dec. 24, 1842, and he m. (2d), Mary Ann Chandler; has two sons and one dr.

†197 6. Amos, b. Feb. 10, 1802; a cabinet-maker of W. Brookfield; m., in Ashby, Mass., Oct. 31, 1827, Mary Ann Rice, b. Sept. 10, 1807, dr. of Asa and Rebecca (Osborn) Rice. Chil.,

1. Elizabeth, b., in Ware, Mass., Aug. 27, 1828; m., Aug. 28, 1848, Curtis John Boynton. 2. Thomas Rice, b., in W. Brookfield, Sept. 23, 1834. 3. Maria Louisa, b. May 11, 1840.

7. Austin, b. Mar. 11, 1804; d. May 18, 1821.

†198 8. Liberty, b. Ap. 25, 1806; a merchant of Troy, N. Y.; m., Feb. 4, 1836, Lucia Carpenter, b. Mar. 6, 1810, dr. of Willard and Mary (Bacon) Carpenter. Chil.,

1. Edgar, b. May 5, d. Aug. 29, 1840. 2. Mary Elizabeth, b. July 3, 1841.

9. Elizabeth, b. Feb. 7, 1809; d. Aug. 31, 1811.

†199 10. Lydia, b. Aug. 9, 1811; m. William Duncan, s. p.
193 2. *Josiah*, b. Jan. 1, 1768; a physician of Westboro; m. (1st), 1835, Mrs. *Forbes*.
194 3. *John*, b. Mar. 5, 1770, of North Brookfield; m., 1791, *Ruth Bond* [189], who d. Nov. 2, 1794, and he m., Ap. 1, 1798, *Judith*, dr. of Col. Fisk, of Barre.
195 1. Tyler, b. Oct. 9, 1792, unm. 2. Ruth, b. July 22, 1799, unm.
197 3. Sally Fisk, b. Jan. 6, 1801; m., May 22, 1833, Capt. Thomas B. Eaton, of Worcester.
198 4. David Fisk, b. Oct. 6, 1802; d. Oct. 27, 1833, unm. He was a colonel of militia.
199 5. Louisa, b. Nov. 26, 1805; m., Aug. 19, 1830, Col. Aaron Gibbs, of Leominster.
200 6. Thomas, b. Aug. 14, 1807, of Boylston; m., Aug. 19, 1834, Harriet Slocumb.
201 7. John, b. Feb. 6, 1810, of Worcester; m., Nov. 5, 1834, Eliza Hathaway.
202 4. *Lydia*, b. Mar. 22, 1772; d. Sept. 4, 1837; m., Feb. 28, 1793, Dr. *Jesseniah Kittredge*, of Walpole, N. H., b. Mar. 1, 1764; d. Aug. 8, 1829, son of Dr. Francis Kittredge, of Tewksbury.
203 1. Sarah, b. Ap. 17, 1794, unm., of Boston.
204 2. Lydia, b. Ap. 29, 1796; m., Dec. 12, 1825, Francis Fisher, a merchant of Boston; b. Sept. 14, 1794, son of Aaron Fisher, of Needham.
1. Francis Kittredge, b. Sept. 3, 1828. 2. Horace Newton, b. Oct. 19, 1836. 3. John Herbert, b. Nov. 27, 1838.
205 3. Jesseniah, b. Feb. 24, 1800, a physician in Walpole, N. H.; m., Oct. 23, 1733, Mary Bellows Stone, dr. of Leonard Stone [Stone, 141], of Wat. Chil. 1. Thomas Bond, b. Aug. 5, 1835. 2. Helen Louisa, b. Aug. 7, 1837. 3. Sarah Melicent, b. July 14, 1839. 4. Samuel Grant, b. Aug. 10, 1841.
206 4. Thomas Bond, b. Feb. 17, 1802; M.D. Harv. Univ., 1826, of Hartford, Conn.; m., Oct. 24, 1836, Caroline Amelia Smith, dr. of Moses Smith, of Hartford. Chil. 1. Ashbel Smith, b. Aug. 28, 1837. 2. Henry Gratton, b. Jan. 22, 1841. 3. dr. b. Aug. 19, 1845.
5. Eli Bond, b. Aug. 2, 1804; d. Oct. 13, 1825.
207 6. Melicent, b. Sept. 16, 1806; m., Oct. 24, 1831, Leonard Bisco, Esq., b. June 9, 1800 (son of Daniel W. Bisco, Esq., of Walpole), Clerk of the Court in Cheshire Co., s. p.
208 5. *Amos*, b. Feb. 1, 1774, a farmer of North Brookfield; m., Dec. 20, 1799, *Sally Goddard*, of Shrewsbury [Goddard, 319], who d. Dec. 29, 1830.
209 1. Gilbert, b. Sept. 24, 1800, a farmer; m., Mar. 4, 1841, Rebecca, dr. of Nathan and Rebecca Thompson, of N. Brookfield. Chil. 1. Sarah Goddard, b. Dec. 9, 1842. 2. Rebecca Thompson, b. June 19, 1844.
210 2. Chauncey, b. July 2, 1802, a manufacturer; m., Ap. 5, 1830, Frances Rhoda Bullard, b. Oct. 9, 1805, dr. of Samuel Bullard, of Shrewsbury. He d. Ap. 29, 1833, and his wid. d. May 7, 1835, s. p.
211 3. Mary, b. Nov. 29, 1804; d. July 1, 1839; m., June 3, 1830, Freeman Walker, son of Dea. Walter and Priscilla Walker, of N. Brookfield. Chil. 1. Mary Ann, b. Aug. 13, 1835. 2. Charles Freeman, b. Mar. 21, 1837. 3. Sarah Bond, b. Mar., d. Oct. 1839.
212 4. } Edward Goddard, b. Nov. 12, 1810; d. Oct. 1839.
213 5. } Lydia Newton, b. Nov. 12, 1810; m., Oct. 22, 1839, Samuel Haskell, b. 1810, son of Paul Haskell, of N. Brookfield. Chil. 1. Henry Carter, b. Nov. 2, 1841. 2. Samuel Chauncey, b. Mar. 16, 1844.
214 6. Thomas, b. Sept. 20, 1814, a merchant and daguerreotypist of N. Brookfield, m., Nov. 26, 1838, Nancy B. Jenks, dr. of Dr. Nicholas and Betsey Jenks of W. Boylston. Chil. 1. Thomas Edward, b. Dec. 1843.
215 7. Sally Goddard, b. Oct. 13, 1818; d. May 25, 1843.
216 6. *Sarah*, b. Dec. 9, 1775; m. Ap. 11, 1799, *Silas Haskell*, b. Aug. 13, 1772; d. May 18, 1831, son of Dea. Samuel and Elizabeth (Macomber) Haskell, of N. Brookfield. They settled first in N. Brookfield, where their chil. were born, and whence the family moved to Perry, Lake Co., O. Chil.,
217 1. Samuel, b. Feb. 16, 1800, keeper of the Temperance Hotel in Port-

land, Me.; m., in N. Brookfield, Sept. 17, 1828, Adeline Stevens, dr. of Roger and Catherine (Davis) Stevens. Chil. 1. Sarah Adeline, b. in Boston, July 8, 1829. 2. Ellen Frances, b. in Boston, 1832. 3. Emily, b. in Portland, 1835. 4. Samuel A., b. in Portland, Oct. 1837; d. 1838. 5. Thomas Benton, b. in P., 1839. 6. Edward. 7. George.

218 2. Silas, b. Feb. 17, 1802; m., Dec. 1823, Sarah Graham, 3d dr. of Gen. Hugh, Esq., and Rebecca (Colton) Graham. Chil. 1. Fanny M., b. in Perry, Lake Co., O., Oct. 1824; m., in Illinois, 1848, Dr. Hadfield, a minister. 2. Rosaline, b. in P., 1826; m., in Michigan, 1846, John Benson. 3. Lucy Ann, b. in P.; d. in Michigan. 4. Hiram W., b. in P.; m., in Ill., Aug. 19, 1849, Mary G. Benson. 5. Henry Clay, b. in P. 6. Charles Carroll, b. in Leroy. 7. Francis Marion, b. in Canada. 8. Arthur, b. in Michigan. 9. Sarah Rebecca, b. in Ill.

219 3. Ferdinand, b. Ap, 14, 1804, a magistrate and farmer; m., Sept. 30, 1830, in Perry, O., Mary Crosby, 2d dr. of Samuel and Louisa (Phillips) Crosby. Chil. 1. S. S., b. Oct. 1831; d. 1832. 2. Lucien F., b. Jan. 12, 1833; d. Jan. 26, 1839. 3. Newton J., b. Oct. 24, 1834; d. 1834. 4. Harrison, b. July 19, 1835. 5. Joseph Crosby, b. Oct. 28, 1838. 6. William Henry, b. Dec. 17, 1844. 7. Mary Adeline, b. Jan. 26, 1847.

4. Hiram, b. June 19, 1806, d.

220 5. Eli Bond, b. Aug. 13, 1808, a farmer of Perry; m., Dec. 29, 1833, in Perry, O., Elvira Smith, only dr. of Gardner and Anna Smith, and step-dr. of Rev. Jesse Hartwell. Chil. 1. Olinthus A., b. Ap. 14, 1835. 2. Gardner Smith, b. Oct. 23, 1836. 3. Olinthus Henry, b. June 16, 1838. 4. Sarah Anna, b. Aug. 26, 1840. 5. Elizabeth E., b. Aug. 20, 1842. 6. Lucy Ellen, b. May 18, 1845. 7. Eli B., b. Aug. 8, 1847.

221 6. Lucy Ann, b. Nov. 19, 1811; m., Oct. 21, 1837, in N. Y. City, Horace Bates, Esq., P. M. of Rochester, N. Y., and afterwards Inspector of Beef and Pork, N. Y. City. Chil. 1. Horace Haskell, b. in N. Y. City, Nov. 25, 1838. 2. Ferdinand Eugene, b. in Perry, O., Aug. 17, 1840.

222 7. Chauncey, b. Sept. 14, 1813, unm.; engaged in the fisheries in the Upper Lakes.

223 8. Sarah B., b. Ap. 9, 1816; unm.

224 9. Harrison, b. Oct. 10, 1818, of New York; m., June 19, 1846, Frances E. Hannaford, of Portland, Me.

225 7. *Thomas*, b. Sept. 11, 1777; d. Jan. 6, 1852; a merchant in N. Brookfield until 1825, when he retired with a competent fortune and settled in Springfield, Mass., of both of which towns he has been representative in the State Legislature. He m., Oct. 1, 1804, *Jemima Halloway Bush*, of Boylston. The following brief obituary appeared in a Springfield paper the day after his decease:

"It is with profound regret that we record the death of one of our oldest and most respectable citizens, Mr. Thomas Bond. He died on Tuesday, after a brief illness, at the age of 74. Twenty-seven years ago he removed from West Brookfield to this town, and from that day to this, he has maintained a character, spotless in its honour, and radiant in its discriminating and unostentatious benevolence. Though it is in the course of nature that a life, leaning so far from the shore of time over the ocean of eternity, should drop its ripened apple of gold into the abyss, we still weep to see it disappear, and miss it with sorrow from the trembling bough which it adorned, and where it hung."

226 1. Henry, b. Aug. 5, 1805; unm.

227 2. Lucy Ann, b. Nov. 5, 1807; d. June 17, 1843; m., Nov., 1827, Henry Harding Penniman, merchant of N. York. Chil.,

1. Clara, b. Jan. 9, 1834. 2. Helen, b. Dec. 31, 1835.

228 3. Clarinda, b. Dec. 10, 1809; m., Oct. 1, 1833, Samuel Reynolds, merchant of Springfield. Chil.,

1. Abby Bliss, b. Aug., 1834. 2. Thomas Bond, b. Mar. 23, 1836. 3. Samuel, b. Ap. 1838; d. 1839.

229 4. Thomas, b. Dec. 6, 1812, a merchant of N. York; m., July 14, 1846, Ella Maria Carr, of N. York.

230 5. William Bush, b. Jan. 12, 1815; grad. Amh. Coll. 1835, ordained in



Thos Chubbuck, Engr Springfield, Ms.

Thos G Bond

Lee, Mass., Ap. 15, 1840; m., May, 1840, Harriet, dr. of Rev. Noah Sheldon, of Stockbridge. Chil.,

1. Thomas, b. Dec., 1843. 2. William Reynolds, b. May, 1845. 3. Virginia Guitteare, b. Mar., 1847.

231 6. George Taylor, b. Jan. 22, 1817, a merchant of Springfield; unm.

232 7. Mary Bush, b. June 5, 1819; m., Oct. 26, 1848, Rev. John E. Hall, of Egremont, Mass.

233 8. Ephraim Ward, b. May 15, 1821; grad. Amh. Coll., 1841; LL.B. Harv. Univ., 1845, counsellor at law, Springfield.

234 9. Edward, b. Ap. 27, 1827; bred a merchant, in New York.

235 8. *Lucy*, b. Sept. 19, 1778; m., May 2, 1802, Dr. *William Southworth*, b. July 26, 1777, son of William and Lois Southworth, of Rochester, Mass., settled first in Bridgewater, and afterwards in Rochester, where he d. Oct. 6, 1842.

236 1. Newton, b. Jan. 25, 1803, a physician of Rochester (Mattapoisett), Mass.; m., Oct. 28, 1829, Mary Mead, b. May, 1803, dr. of Elijah and Sarah Mead, of N. Brookfield. She d. Jan. 1833, and he m., Mar. 27, 1834, Rhoda Sparrow, b. May 13, 1811, dr. of Josiah and Minerva Sparrow, of Rochester. Chil.,

1. Mary Jane, b. Aug. 30, 1830; d. Dec. 25, 1831. 2. Mary Newton, b. July 22, 1832; d. Sept. 1833. 3. Roenna Augusta, b. Sept. 27, 1835. 4. Edward Newton, b. May 31, 1838. 5. Sophia Wing, b. July 3, 1840. 6. Rhoda Ellen, b. Aug. 20, 1842. 7. Eli, b. Sept. 4, 1844.

237 2. Thomas Jefferson, b. Oct. 2, 1804, master of a whale ship; m., Mar. 14, 1837, Priscilla Jackson, b. July 17, 1809, dr. of Thomas and Sarah Jackson, of Plymouth; one child, Louisa Everett, b. Dec. 5, 1837.

238 3. Lucy Bond, b. Aug. 10, 1806.

239 4. Rosamond, b. Oct. 19, 1808; m., Oct. 11, 1829, Ezra Edgar Washburn, a shipjoiner, b. Oct. 30, 1806, son of Jeremiah and Sarah Washburn, of Bridgewater, Mass. Chil.,

1. Sarah Allen, b. Mar. 4, 1833. 2. Lucy Bond, b. Nov. 13, 1838. 3. Albert Edson, b. Dec. 27, 1842.

240 5. Sarah Haskell, b. Oct. 10, 1810; m., Sept. 8, 1833, Josiah Sturtevant, a merchant, b. May 11, 1811, son of Samuel and Lydia Sturtevant, of Rochester, Mass. Chil.,

1. Adeline Livia, b. Sept. 15, 1834. 2. Josiah Oscar, b. May 13, 1838. 3. Nancy Pope, b. July 18, 1840. 4. Sarah Olivia, b. Feb. 5, 1842. 5. Ada Byron, b. Jan. 12, 1845.

241 6. James Madison, b. Sept. 13, 1813, master of the whaling brig Caduceus, was lost in a gale in the Atlantic Ocean, in the night of Nov. 28, 1836.

242 7. Maria Louisa, b. Aug. 29, 1814; m., Feb. 8, 1835, John Wilkes Hammond, a house and shipjoiner, b. Oct. 22, 1808, son of Nathaniel and Priscilla Hammond, of Rochester. Chil. 1. John Wilkes, b. Dec. 26, 1837. 2. Eudora Frances, b. Dec. 5, 1839. Mr. H. d. Sept. 25, 1843.

243 8. Sophia Wing, b. Jan. 12, 1817; m., Oct. 12, 1842, Joseph Winslow Hammond, a mariner, b. Dec. 12, 1817, son of Jesse and Charity Hammond, of Rochester.

244 9. Horace, b. July 2, 1819; lost at sea, with his brother, James M., Nov. 28, 1836.

245 10. Gideon, b. Mar. 17, 1821; officer (1848) of a whaling ship of New Bedford.

246 11. Deborah Little, b. Aug. 30, 1823; d. Oct., 1846.

247 9. *Eli*, b. Mar. 18, 1782; d. Mar. 18, 1830; settled in Painsville, Lake Co., O.; served in the war of 1812, was afterwards a Major-General in the militia, and was several years High Sheriff of the County. He was very enterprising and public-spirited. He m., Dec. 1, 1813, Sarah Ely Pomeroy, dr. of Dea. J. Pomeroy, formerly of Mass.

248 1. Mary Ann, b. 1814; d. Nov., 1834, unm.

249 2. Sarah Ann, b. Dec. 4, 1815; m., Sept. 22, 1839, Asa Childs, of Painsville, b. in Mass.

250 3. Thomas Newton, b. Mar. 27, 1818, merchant of Cleveland, O.

251 4. Merritt Pomeroy, b. Jan. 1, 1820, merchant of Cleveland, O.

252 5. Dudley Eli, b. Nov. 25, 1821, of Cleveland; m., July 31, 1844, Helen A., dr. of P. M. Phipps, Esq., merchant of Cleveland, a descendant of Sir William Phipps.
253 6. Noah Ferdinand, b. Dec. 12, 1824, merchant of Cleveland.
254 10. *Moses*, b. Ap. 5, 1784; m., Nov., 1808, *Lucy Fisk*, b. Sept. 28, 1780, dr. of Moses and Lucy Fiske, of Sterling, Mass. His chil. were b. in N. Brookfield. He afterwards moved to Sterling, and thence to Templeton, where he d. Feb. 14, 1846.
255 1. Lucy, b. Mar. 27, 1811; m., June 10, 1830, Hon. Artemas Lee, merchant of Barré, b. Nov. 2, 1793, son of Gen. Samuel and Mehitabel Lee, of Barré, afterwards of Templeton. He has been a Colonel in the militia, and a Rep. and Senator in the State Legislature. Chil.,
1. Ellen Maria, b. Aug. 30, 1832. 2. Edward Dwight, b. Jan. 16, 1834. 3. Caroline Frances, b. Oct. 19, 1835; d. Sept., 1836. 4. Henry Winthrop, b. May 14, 1838. 5. Josephine Harding, b. Feb. 7, 1840. 6. Charles Francis, b. Oct. 16, 1841.
256 2. Martha, b. Oct. 31, 1813; m., Feb. 4, 1838, Dr. Henry Lincoln, of Lancaster, Mass., b. Aug. 11, 1804, son of William and Tabitha Lincoln, of Leominster; grad. Harv. Univ. 1830; M.D., Univ. Penn., 1834. Chil.,
1. Mary Catherine, b. Jan. 31, 1840. 2. Ellen Sears, b. Sept. 27, 1841. 3. William Henry, b. July 6, 1843.
257 3. Catherine, b. Ap. 12, 1816; m., June 18, 1839, Samuel Lee Harding, b. Dec., 1815, son of Abijah and Hannah Harding, of Barré, a merchant of Templeton, now of Boston. Chil.,
1. Frederick Winthrop, b. July 13; d. Dec. 22, 1842. 2. Francis Weld, b. Jan. 5; d. Feb. 25, 1844. 3. Charles Wellington, b. Dec. 28, 1844.
258 4. Harriet Eliza, b. June 16, 1821.
259 11. *Joseph*, b. Mar. 26, 1787, a physician of Walpole, N. H., where he d. July 7, 1832; m., Oct. 29, 1817, *Sarah Eliza Drew*, b. Dec. 22, 1796, only dr. of Hon. Thomas Collins Drew, of Walpole.
260 1. Josiah, b. Mar. 9, 1819; grad. Washington Coll., 1838; m., Aug. 6, 1844, Emily E. Strong, dr. of the late William Strong, of Hartford, Conn. He is a counsellor at law in Southport, Wis.
261 2. Thomas Drew, b. Aug. 29, 1820, a farmer of Walpole.
262 4. Eunice, b. in Waltham, Feb. 18, 1742; m. —— Newton, of Westboro. 10 chil.
263 5. Joseph, b. in Mendon, July 6, 1744; d. Feb. 1801; m. Hepzibah Pratt, and settled in Westboro, where his chil. were b. Soon after the close of the Revolutionary War he removed to the State of N. Y., and in 1803 the family removed to a place in Ohio, first called Bondstown, and afterwards Hampden.
264 1. *Martha*, b. June 18, 1767. 2. *Rachel*, b. Feb. 25, 1769.
265 3. *Lydia*, b. July 25, 1771; m. —— *Wheelock*, of Westboro. 8 chil.
266 4. *Lucy*, b. Oct. 9, 1774; m. —— *Parker*, of Templeton, and, about 1820, moved to Vermont.
267 5. *Hepzibah*, b. Feb. 8; d. Aug. 30, 1776. 6. *Hepzibah*, b. Sept. 9, 1777.
268 7. *Joseph*, b. Sept. 10, 1779. 8. *Stephen*, b. Aug. 1, 1781. 9. *Eli*, b. 1783.
271 6. Lydia, b. in Mendon, Jan. 12, 1747; m. —— Wheelock.
7. Elizabeth, b. in Westboro, Mar. 28, 1752; d. 1756.
272 8. Lucy, b. in Westboro, June 22, 1755.

---

62. 273 (IV.) HENRY BOND, of Wat., m., Oct. 25, 1733, MARY CUTTING. [Cutting, 46.]

---

274 1. Samuel, b. Oct., 1734. 2. Mary, b. Nov. 13, 1742.
276 3. Phebe, b. June 6, 1746. 4. Samuel, b. Feb. 23, 1748.
278 5. Henry, b. Oct. 25, 1749; d. Dec. 20, 1839; m., May, 1774, Mary Ann Fullerton, b. in Booth-Bay, Me., Ap. 30, 1748; d. Mar. 3, 1837. He resided successively in Winchester, N. H., Wiscasset, and finally in Jefferson, Me.
279 1. *David Gilmore*, b. in Wiscasset, June 20, 1775, in early life a shipmaster of Boston. In 1810 he settled on a farm in Jefferson, Me. He m., Nov. 26, 1805, *Sarah Oliver Nichols*, b. in Boston, June 20, 1783.

280 1. William Henry, b. in Bristol, Eng., Jan., 27 1807.
281 2. Eliza Amory, b. in Jefferson, July 16, 1811; m., Ap. 25, 1830, James Blanchard, of Provincetown, Mass.
282 3. John Nichols, b. Aug. 12, 1812; m., June, 1839, Susan A. Haydon.
283 4. Catherine Jane, b. Aug. 13, 1813; m., Mar., 1842, Robert H. Foye, of Montville, Me.
284 5. Mary Nichols, b. Jan. 1, 1816.
285 2. *Henry*, b. June 10, 1777; d. Dec. 19, 1835, of Jefferson; m., Dec. 17, 1801, *Polly Jackson*, b. Feb. 1, 1782.
286 1. Joseph, b. Aug. 31, 1803; m., Nov. 15, 1833, Nancy Jackson. Chil., 1. Eliza, b. Mar., 1834. 2. James, b. Aug., 1836. He m. (2d), Feb. 15, 1840, Margaret Jackson. Chil. 3. Nancy, b. Jan., 1841. 4. Joseph, b. Oct., 1843.
287 2. Hannah, b. July 23, 1805; m., Dec., 1840, William Young. Chil., 1. Edward, b. Nov., 1841. 2. Mary, b. Jan., 1843.
288 3. Henry Kennedy, b. Oct. 17, 1807; m., Oct., 1837, Clara Jackson. Chil., 1. William Henry, b. 1839.
289 4. David Nichols, b. Nov. 25, 1809; m., Feb., 1839, Rosanna Holmes. Chil. 1. Francis, b. July, 1840. 2. Lucius, b. July, 1842.
290 5. Mary Ann, b. June 17, 1813; m., June, 1843, Albert Richardson. [See 304.]
291 6. Alexander, b. Oct. 7, 1818. 7. Samuel, b. May 4, 1821.
293 8. Allison, b. Ap. 17, 1823.
294 3. *Polly*, b. Jan. 12, 1779; d. Sept. 22, 1831; m., July 12, 1796, *Nathaniel Kennedy*, of Jeff., who d. 1840.
295 1. David, b. Dec. 23, 1797; m., Sept 5, 1819, Mary Sherman. Chil., 1. Nathaniel, b. June 15, 1820. 2. Rosilla, b. Sept. 12, 1822. 3. George, b. Dec. 2, 1824. 4. Mary Jane, b. Ap. 22, 1826. 5. William Henry, b. May 8, 1828.
296 2. Henry, b. Sept. 23, 1799; m., Nov. 28, 1828, Rachel Lincoln, of Waldoboro, where he settled. 1. Lincoln, b. Oct. 8, 1829. 2. Lemuel, b. Dec. 15, 1831; d. Jan., 1833. 3. Henry Lemandel, b. Dec. 2, 1834.
297 3. Elizabeth, b. Ap. 9, 1802; m., Sept. 29, 1819, Lot Weeks, who d. Sept. 23, 1828, and she m. (2d), Mar. 30, 1831, Dr. Peter Gray, who d. May, 1837. Chil., 1. Nathaniel, b. June 23, 1820. 2. Elvira, b. Ap. 19, 1824; d. Dec., 1833. 3. Ambrose, b. June 7, 1828. 4. (By 2d husband), Oliver C., b. Feb. 20, 1832. 5. Thomas K., b. June 13, 1834. 6. John D., b. Dec. 23, 1835.
298 4. Abel, b. June 29, 1804, of Orono, Me.; m., May 7, 1834, Mary Ann Counce, of Warren, Me.
5. Mary Ann, b. Sept. 16, 1806; d. 1808.
6. Thomas B., b. Ap. 1809; d. Oct. 1831.
7. William N., b. Nov. 22, 1811; d. Oct., 1833.
299 8. Mary Ann, b. June 24, 1814; m., July, 1836, Elijah S. Crowell. Chil., 1. Roscoe, b. Sept., 1837. 2. Elizabeth, b. Nov. 1, 1839. 3. Mary C., b. Nov., 1840. 4. Henry H., b. Dec., 1842.
300 9. Justus R., b. Mar. 14, 1817; m., Sept., 1841, Caroline Davis.
10. Polly, b. and d. 1819.
301 4. *Jennet*, b. Jan. 1, 1783; m., July 9, 1806, *Justus Richardson*.
302 1. Henry, b. Jan. 25, 1808.
2. Mary Ann, b. Sept., 12, 1810; d. Nov., 1833.
303 3. Lorinda, b. Aug. 30, 1812; m., 1840, Samuel Jackson.
304 4. Albert, b. Dec. 21, 1814; m., June, 1843, Mary Bond. [290.]
305 5. James, b. Dec. 18, 1816. 6. Jennet, b. July 11, 1818.
7. Asa, b. July 12, 1820.
306 5. *William*, b. Jan. 12, 1786; m. *Hannah Jackson*, b. Ap. 30, 1791.
307 1. Harriet, b. Sept. 4, 1813.
308 2. Emeline, b. June 12, 1816; m., June, 1842, Joseph Taylor.
3. Rebecca, b. Dec. 19, 1819; d. Feb., 1833.
309 4. William, b. Jan. 25, 1822.
310 5. Abiel, and 6. George (twins), b. Mar. 30, 1825.

312 6. *Mary Ann*, b. June 19, 1789; m., Oct. 30, 1816, *Samuel Chisam*, b. May 21, 1791. Chil.,
1. Mary Ann, b. Oct. 12, 1817. 2. Henry, b. Mar. 19, 1819. 3. Lucinda Newall, b. Jan. 4, 1822. 4. Elvira Bond, b. Feb. 14, 1824. 5. Samuel, b. Aug. 14, 1830.

313 6. SARAH, b. Oct. 11, 1751; m., Feb. 29, 1784, THOMAS SHEPHERD.

314 7. LYDIA, b. Oct. 15, 1753. 8. THADDEUS, b. July 20, 1755; d. July, 1759.

315 9. ASA, b. Aug. 25, 1757; d. Ap. 20, 1835; m. SARAH HUMPHREY; settled first in Westminster, N. H., and in 1785 moved to Chelsea, Vt., where he was a member of the first board of selectmen.

316 1. *Amasa*, b. Ap. 30, 1781. 2. *Asa*, b. 1787. 3. *Thaddeus*, b. 1789; d. 1807.

318 4. *Sarah*, b. May 10, 1791; m., Sept. 11, 1824, Thomas Manley. Chil.,
1. William, b. June 26, 1825. 2. Esther, b. June 15, 1827. 3. Oliver, b. Aug. 10, 1829. 4. Susan, b. June 6, 1831; d. July, 1834.

319 5. *Susan*, b. June 15, 1794. 6. *Henry*, b. 1799.

321 10. ANNA, b. Nov., 1760.

---

68. 322 (IV.) AMOS BOND, of Wat., a weaver, m., Oct. 4, 1744, HANNAH BRIGHT. [Bright, 91.] He d. Sept. 29, 1762, and his wid. m., Jan. 2, 1765, Timothy Wheeler, of Concord. [See Bond, 44.]

---

1. AMOS, b. July 11, 1745; d. soon.

323 2. NATHANIEL, b. Feb. 21, 1746–7; grad. Harv. Coll., 1766, was a physician, and d. in the army, Mar. 7, 1777, unm.

324 3. AMOS, b. Mar. 27, 1749; d. Aug. 8, 1817, representative of Watertown most of the time from 1788 to 1802, repeatedly elected senator of Middlesex County, and was one or more times a member of the Governor's Council. He was also a Col. in the militia. He m., June 17, 1773, ANN BRIGHT, his cousin [Bright, 100], who d. Mar. 11, 1784. He m. (2d), July 11, 1792, ABIGAIL, wid. of Elisha Livermore, and dr. of Samuel and Sybil White, a half-sister of his first wife. [White, 35.] She d. Mar. 30, 1827, s. p. Chil.,
1. *Hannah*, b. Sept. 6, 1774; d. Oct. 22, 1810, unm.

325 2. *Nathaniel*, b. Ap. 10, 1777; grad. Harv. Coll., 1797; resided in Wat.; d. in Philadelphia, of consumption, Jan. 3, 1821, unm.
3. *Ann*, b. Mar. 1, 1779; d. Jan. 24, 1818, unm.
4. *Lydia*, b. Aug. 30, 1780; d. Nov. 3, 1782.
5. *Amos*, b. Ap. 20, 1782; d. Jan. 8, 1783.

326 6. *Lydia*, b. Ap. 20, 1783; d. Feb. 14, 1811; m., June 21, 1809, *Levi Thaxter*, Esq., of Wat. She left one child, Lydia Ann, b. Ap. 30, 1810; d. Aug. 27, 1847; m., Dec. 15, 1831, John Richardson, of Wat. Chil.
1. Lydia Bond, b. Oct. 27, 1832. 2. John, b. June 10, 1835. 3. Frank Thornton, b. Sept. 17, 1840.

327 4. THOMAS, b. July 10, 1751; went to Groton, 1773; m., Mar. 5, 1777, ESTHER MERRIAM, of Concord, and settled in Groton. In 1796, he moved to Augusta, Me., and settled on a small tributary of Kennebec River, since known as "Bond Brook," where he d. Mar. 15, 1815. Chil.,

328 1. *Thomas*, b. Ap. 2, 1778; d. Mar. 28, 1827; grad. Harv. Coll., 1801; studied law with Samuel Sumner Wilde, Esq., of Hallowell, Me. (afterwards Judge of the Sup. Court of Mass.), with whom he soon formed a professional copartnership. He was repeatedly elected representative and state senator. He m., Dec. 1, 1805, *Lydia*, dr. of Dr. Benjamin and Lucretia Page, of Hallowell. Chil.,

329 1. Francis Eugene, b. Feb. 7, 1808; grad. Bowd. Coll., 1828; a counsellor at law, Darien, Ga.

330 2. Lucretia, b. Jan. 21, 1810; m. Dr. Francis Gage, b. in Augusta; grad. Bowd. Coll., 1827; M.D., 1830. They resided some time at Cardenas, Island of Cuba. She d. in Bangor, Me., Jan. 14, 1846.

331 3. Mary, b. Jan. 19, 1815; m. Thomas W. Sanford, Esq., of Bangor, Me.

332 2. *Amos*, b. May 15, 1780; d. Feb. 20, 1812; a merchant; m., Oct. 1807, *Mary Keith*, of Bridgewater, Mass. Chil.,
1. Caroline. 2. Martha Keith.

333 3. *Samuel*, b. Mar. 19, 1782; a merchant; d. Aug. 24, 1809, unm.
4. *Esther*, b. Jan. 13, 1784; d. Oct. 30, 1810, unm.

334 5. *Hannah*, b. Feb. 15, 1786; m., Jan. 15, 1811, *Augustus Alden*, Esq., of Hallowell, b. in Middleboro, Mass., Jan. 16, 1780, son of Job and Lucy Alden, and a descendant of the pilgrim, John Alden, of Plymouth. He grad. Dart. Coll., 1802, and d. Jan., 1850, s. p.

6. *Nathaniel*, b. May 25, 1788; d. Mar. 6, 1794.

335 7. *John*, b. Mar. 2, 1790; d. Nov. 1829; m., Feb. 26, 1825 (5 ?), *Mary Juzam*, of Alabama, where he settled, and left 4 chil.,

1. James Lawrence. 2. Louisa. 3. Thomas. 4. Hannah.

8. *Ann*, b. July 10, 1790; d. Jan. 25, 1825, unm. 9. *Mary*, b. Oct 16, 1795; d. Nov. 21, 1813, unm. 10. *Nathaniel*, b. Nov. 27, 1797; d. Oct. 25, 1820, unm. 11. *William*, b. Nov. 23, 1800; d. Nov. 23, 1823, unm.

---

66. 336 (IV.) PHINEHAS BOND, m., Aug. 10, 1749, THANKFUL FULLER, of Newton, where he permanently settled, after a short residence in Concord.

---

1. Elizabeth, b. in Concord, Sept. 22, 1750; d. Oct. 3, 1756.

337 2. Martha, b. in Newton, Ap. 16, 1752; m., Feb. 7, 1775, Joseph Morse, of Newton, and d. Dec., 1836, in Boston, at the residence of her son, Joseph. [See Memorial of Moses, p. 80, where Rand is put for Bond.] [Morse, 37–4.]

3. Phinehas, b. Dec. 3, 1753; d. 1756.

338 4. Aaron, b. July 21, 1755; m., June 3, 1786, Hannah, only child of Thomas Fuller, of Needham; settled first in Newfane, Vt., afterwards returned to Newton, where he d. 1827.

339 5. Phinehas, b. July 1, 1757; d. Nov. 25, 1825; m., Feb. 25, 1793, Hannah Rice, b. in Barré, Mass., Sept. 30, 1769; d. Ap. 8, 1816. He m. (2d), Mar. 30, 1818, Mrs. Abigail Hammond, who d. Feb. 24, 1845, aged 75. He settled first in Barré, afterwards in Wardsboro, Vt.

340 1. *Polly*, b. Mar. 16, 1794; m., Dec. 6, 1827, *Joseph Reed*, a farmer of Wardsboro, b. May 14, 1784, son of Gen. Daniel Reed. Chil.,

1. Alexander F., b. June 11, 1830; d. Nov. 6, 1833. 2. Edmund B., b. Ap. 27, 1832; d. June 13, 1834. 3. Alexander B., b. May 20, 1834; d. Sept. 4, 1841.

341 2. *Phinehas*, b. Dec. 5, 1796; a house-carpenter, of Boston; m., 1824, *Tyla Tubbs*, b. Dec. 27, 1803. Chil.,

1. Charles P., b. July 18, 1826. 2. Abigail, b. May 29; d. Sept. 5, 1828. 3. Susan A., b. Oct. 4, 1830. 4. William Henry, b. Ap. 29, 1838; d. Feb. 10, 1840. 5. William Henry, b. Ap. 29, 1842.

342 3. *Freeman*, b. Sept. 5, 1798; a stone-mason.

343 4. *Philenda*, b. July 20, 1800; m., Dec. 18, 1822, *Lyman W. Johnson*, a farmer of Wardsboro, b. Dec. 31, 1799. Chil.,

1. Hadassel D., b. July 25, 1827. 2. Daniel R., b. June 6, 1829. 3. George S., b. Oct. 2, 1831. 4. Sophia S., b. Mar. 22, 1837. 5. Sarah F., b. Aug. 23, 1843.

344 5. *Hannah R.*, b. Feb. 21, 1802; m., Ap. 21, 1842, *Charles M. Hervey*, a farmer of Hardwick, Mass.

345 6. *Franklin*, b. Jan. 26, 1804, a farmer of Worcester, Mass., unm.

346 7. *George W.*, b. Ap. 13, 1806, a farmer of Wardsboro, afterwards of Guilford, Vt.; m., May 19, 1836, *Mary E. Allen*, b. Mar. 30, 1816. Chil.,

1. Austin L., b. Mar. 5, 1837. 2. Amelia S., b. Sept. 13, 1838. 3. Mary E., b. Sept. 6, 1841. 4. Lucy Ann, b. Jan. 28, 1844. 5. Henry F., b. Mar. 27, 1846.

347 8. *Lucina*, b. July 5, 1808; m., May 14, 1837, *Horatio Nelson Monroe*, a farmer of Barré, b. May 5, 1806. Chil.,

1. Caroline, b. Mar. 5, 1838. 2. Maria Woodbury, b. Aug. 6, 1840. 3. Joseph Nelson, b. June 14, 1842; d. Ap. 29, 1845. 4. Sarah Lucretia, b. Mar. 31, 1844. 5. James Butler, b. June 30, 1847.

9. *Austin*, b. Ap. 28, 1810; d. July 1, 1832.

348 6. Nathan, b. July 19, 1759; d. June, 1819; m., July 20, 1790, Phebe Murdock, of Newton, b. 1766, and settled in Wayland, Mass.

349 1. *Lucretia*, b. Oct. 10, 1791; m., Ap. 1816, *Harvey Reeves* (his 2d wife). Chil.,

1. Samuel Dexter, b. Feb. 2, 1818. 2. Ellen Phebe, b. Ap. 27, 1824.

3. James Harvey, b. June 30, 1828. 4. Francis Wilburn, b. May 3, 1831.

350 2. *Phebe*, b. Feb. 14, 1793; m., June 1, 1814, *Harvey Reeves* (his 1st wife), and d. Dec. 1, 1814.

351 3. *Artemas*, b. Jan. 6, 1795; m., Feb. 11, 1821, *Emily Roby*. Chil.,
1. George Frederick, b. Nov. 22, 1821. 2. William Henry, b. Sept. 16, 1823. 3. Artemas, b. Mar. 25, 1825. 4. Emily Roby, b. Jan. 3, 1828. 5. Edward Payson, b. Mar. 10, 1830. 6. Nathan, b. Sept. 10, 1832. 7. Elvira Susan, b. Ap. 7, 1835. 8. Ellen Louisa, b. Nov. 8, 1840.

4. *Lucy*, b. Ap. 17, 1797; d. Dec. 27, 1804.

352 5. *Maria*, b. July 15, 1798; m., Mar. 8, 1832, *Cyrus Lee*. Chil.,
1. Isaac Sanford, b. June 21, 1835. 2. Phebe Maria, b. Jan. 29, 1839. 3. Henry Francis, b. Mar. 27, 1841.

353 6. *Nathan*, b. Sept. 4, 1800, unm.

354 7. *Louisa*, b. Nov. 11, 1802; m., June 26, 1825, *Nathan Stone Johnson*. Chil.,
1. Louisa Bond, b. Oct. 12, 1826. 2. Mary Ann, b. Nov. 23, 1828. 3. Nathan Bond, b. Nov. 16, 1830. 4. Franklin, b. Feb. 12, 1840.

355 8. *Lucetta*, b. July 8, 1805; m., June 21, 1832, Capt. *Levi Hawes*, of Waltham. Chil.,
1. Francis Warren, b. June 21, 1833; d. Mar. 22, 1834. 2. Levi Francis, b. June 22; d. Aug. 10, 1835. 3. Henry Bond, b. Nov. 28, 1838; d. Oct. 10, 1841. 4. Lucy Maria, b. May 25, 1841.

356 9. *Lucy*, b. Nov. 23, 1808; m., Ap. 27, 1830, *Daniel Wyman*, b. Jan. 29, 1805, son of William and Anna (Noyes) Wyman, of Wayland. Chil.,
1. Emily Jones, b. in Wayland, Mar. 4, 1831. 2. Joseph Percival, b. in Abingdon, Bucks Co., Penn., June 19, 1833. 3. Sarah Josephine, b. in do., Nov. 17, 1835. 4. Alfred Edgar, b. in Philadelphia, Aug. 7, 1839. 5. Antoinette, b. in Stillwater, N. J., Sept. 19, 1840. 6. Phebe Annie, b. in S., July 20, 1843.

357 7. John, m. Louisa Davis, in Natick, where he d., leaving an only child, *Phinehas*, now of Wayland.

358 8. Elizabeth, b. July 15, 1762; m., Samuel Trowbridge, of Newton, b. June 24, 1757, son of Thaddeus and Mary (Craft) Trowbridge, of New Haven, gr. son of William and Sarah (Fulham) Trowbridge, gr. gr. son of Dea. James and Margaret (Jackson, dr. of Dea. John J.) Trowbridge, and gr. gr. gr. son of Thomas Trowbridge, of Dorchester. Chil.,
1. *Elizabeth*, b. Ap. 1, 1781. 2. *Sarah*, b. Mar. 3, 1782. 3. *Samuel*, b. Mar. 19, 1784; m., *Dorothy Richards*, b. Aug. 5, 1789, dr. of James Richards, of Newton. 4. *Aaron*, b. Aug. 22, 1785. 5. *Nathan*, b. Aug. 20, 1788. 6. *Patty*, b. Aug. 13, 1790.

---

67. 360 (IV.) ABIJAH BOND, m., July 6, 1749, REBECCA PATTERSON [Patterson, 19, and Livermore, 15], and settled in Concord.

361 1. Abijah, b. 1750. Of him I have obtained no satisfactory record. The Concord town record says: Sally, the wife of Abijah Bond, d. 1796, in Washington, D. C.

362 2. Nathan, b. Mar. 31, 1752; grad. Harv. Coll., 1772; a merchant of Boston, where all his chil. were born. In 1797, he moved to Portland, and in 1803, returned to Boston, where he d. Jan. 1816. He m., June 1, 1783, Mrs. Joanna Doane, b. Aug. 8, 1750; d. Nov. 3, 182–.

363 1. *Abijah*, b. Feb. 22, 1784; mem. Harv. Coll. a year and a half, then left and went to sea, and d. in Trinidad, 1803. His name was altered to William Abijah.

2. *Charles*, b. June 7, 1785; d. Feb. 2, 1786.

3. } *Nathan*, b. June 6, 1786; d. Sept. 2, 1802.

364 4. } *Charles*, b. June 6, 1786; merchant of Norfolk, Va.; d. Sept. 22, 1822.

365 5. *Royal*, b. Sept. 11, 1787; a merchant of N. York; drowned Aug. 10, 1825, in attempting to cross Connecticut River.

366 6. *George*, b. July 25, 1788; a distinguished merchant of the well-known firm of Whitwell & Bond. He d. in Philadelphia, May 23, 1842. He m., Sept. 9, 1810, *Ann Sigourney Hammett*, b. Jan. 1, 1790. Chil.,

367 1. George William, b. June 22, 1811; merchant of Boston, residing in Rox.; m., Jan. 11, 1833, Sophia Augusta May, b. Aug. 9, 1811. She

d. Nov. 15, 1841, and he m., May 31, 1843, Caroline Louisa Greenwood, b. Dec., 1810. Chil.,

1. George, b. Aug. 12, 1834. 2. Henry May, b. Ap. 3, 1836. 3. William Sturgis, b. Mar. 20, 1838. 4. Sophia Elizabeth, b. Oct., 27, 1841. 5. Maria Louisa, b. May 4, 1844. 6. Ann Sigourney, b. July 7, 1845.

2. Elizabeth, b. Oct. 12, 1812; d. Nov. 27, 1833, unm.

3. Charles Sigourney, b. Sept. 11, 1814; d. Aug. 12, 1815.

368 4. Charles Royal, b. Jan. 17, 1817; merchant of Boston.

5. Ann Sigourney, b. June 17, 1818; d. Sept. 30, 1828.

369 6. Henry Frederick, b. May 12, 1820; grad. Harv. Univ., 1840, and at the Theol. department, 1845; ordained in Barré, Jan. 7, 1846; m. Maria Jackson Foster, b. Oct. 2, 1825. Chil.,

1. Francis Henry, b. July 27, 1847. 2. Charles Edward, b. May 18, 1849.

370 7. Ellen Maria, b. Feb. 16, 1822. 8. Edward Pearson, b. Aug. 10, 1824. 9. Ann Eliza, b. Aug. 3, 1829. 10. John Gorham, b. June 7, 1833.

374 7. *Eliza*, b. Feb. 14, 1795; m., 1816, *J. G. Pearson.*

375 3. THADDEUS, b. 1754; d. 1756. 4. REBECCA, b. 1756; d. 1767.

---

95. 377 (IV.) BETHUEL BOND, a farmer; m. LYDIA HYDE, of Canterbury, and settled in Tolland, Conn., where he died.

---

378 1. JOSEPH, b. Feb. 15, 1754. 2. HANNAH, b. Ap. 24, 1757; d. unm.

379 3. LUCY, b. Mar. 2, 1759; d. 1820; m. CHARLES JUSTIN, of Canterbury. Chil.,

1. *Sarah.* 2. *Hannah.* 3. *Lydia.* 4. *Lucy.* 5. *Maraby.* 6. *Susan.* 7. *Almira.*

380 4. SUSANNA, b. Jan. 5, 1761; m. JOHN MONROE. Chil.,

1. *Joseph*, d. young. 2. *Amasa.* 3. *Hannah*, d. young.

381 5. BETHUEL, b. Jan. 1, 1762; d. Aug. 3, 1818, of Tolland; m., 1794, RUTH HERRICK, who d. July 16, 1842.

382 1. *Joseph*, b. Nov. 1, 1794; d. Dec. 29, 1835; a farmer, of Canterbury; m., Sept. 7, 1823, *Esther Ford*, b. in Hampton, Conn., Mar. 18, 1796. Chil.,

1. Emmons Paley, b. Sept. 6, 1824, now (1847), a mem. of Brown Univ. 2. Cecilia Esther, b. Oct. 20, 1826. 3. Julius, b. Nov. 23, 1828, now (1847), a merchant's clerk in Hartford. 4. Joseph, b. Dec. 16, 1830.

383 2. *Elijah*, b. Ap. 23, 1796; m., June 15, 1839, *Jane Zitile*, of Warren, Trumbull Co., O. One child, d.

384 3. *Jonas*, b. July 26, 1798; m., Nov. 28, 1822, *Elizabeth Story*, and settled in Edinburgh, O. Chil.,

1. Leander Fayette, b. Nov. 5, 1825; d. Sept. 1826. 2. Caroline Eliza, b. July 21, 1827. 3. William Frederick, b. Dec. 28, 1828. 4. Lesten L., b. Mar. 7, 1830. 5. Emma Augusta, b. Mar. 7, 1832. 6. Emma Jemima, b. July 5, 1834.

385 4. *Dorothy*, b. May 11, 1800; m., Aug. 11, 1831, *Lemuel Chapman*, of Edinburgh, O. Chil.,

1. Gustavus Lindsay, b. May 17, 1832. 2. Fayette Bond, b. Feb. 15, 1835. 3. Emory A., b. Jan. 2, 1838; d. Dec. 24, 1841. 4. Esther Ann, b. May 15, 1841. 5. Edson Edway, b. June 12, 1845.

386 5. *Daniel Herrick*, b. June 29, 1804; a manufacturer, and now (1848) representative of Canterbury in the State Legislature; m., July 4, 1835, *Deborah White*, dr. of Rev. George S. White, an Episcopal clergyman, who came from England to this country in 1811. Chil.

1. George White; and 2. Mary White (twins), b. May 26, 1836. 3. Daniel Webster, b. Ap. 29, 1838. 4. William Cowper, b. Oct. 24, 1839. 5. Elizabeth Sargent, b. July 21, 1841. 6. Charles James, b. June 6, 1843; d. Dec. 23, 1847. 7. Maria Lavinia, b. July 4, 1845. 8. Henry Herrick, b. June 2, 1847.

387 6. *William*, b. Dec. 12, 1808; m., *Elizabeth Trowbridge*, of Ravenna, O. Chil.,

1. Oscar William, b. Aug. 10, 1846. 2. Edgar, b. Nov. 11, 1847.

388 6. JONAS, m. —— GILLET. Chil.,
1. *Bethuel.* 2. *Olive.* 3. *Eunice.* Residence unknown.

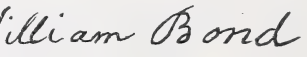
---

114. 390 (IV.) JONAS BOND, farmer, occupying the old Bond homestead, m., Ap. 25, 1753, RUTH HARRINGTON, who d. 1819. [Harrington, 99.]

1. RUTH, b. June 30, 1753; d. 1776.
391 2. LEONARD, b. Jan. 30, 1755; d. July 31, 1824, unm. He was one of the first to take up arms, in 1775, in the defence of liberty.
392 3. JONAS, b. Nov. 16, 1756; d. Sept. 26, 1830, unm. ☞ Upon the decease of these two bachelor brothers, who lived together upon the ancient homestead of the progenitor of all the Bonds of Watertown, the estate passed out of the possession of the name and family.
393 4. HANNAH, b. Mar. 31, 1758; d. 1823; m., PETER RICHARDSON, of Boston; 2 drs.
394 5. MARY, b. Jan. 26, 1761; d. July 24, 1827; m. CHARLES HARRINGTON, of Newton; 5 chil.
6. JAMES, bap. June 3, 1764; d. soon.
395 7. ANNE, b. Ap. 16, 1765; m., WILLIAM HILL, of W. Camb., who d. July 8, 1820, aged 50. Chil.,
1. *Ann*, b. 1797, unm. 2. *William*, b. Dec 16, 1798; m. *Harriet Swan*, and lives on his father's homestead. 3. *Jonas*, b. June 12, 1800; m. *Hannah* (Brooks) *Learned*, and settled in Plymouth, Conn. 4. *Dennis*, b. Oct. 20, 1803; m. *Caroline Robertson*, resides in W. Camb. 5. *Infant*, b. and d. 1809.
396 8. ELIJAH, b. 1768; m. —— RUSSELL, and about 1798, settled in Westbrook, Me., where he d. 1828, leaving chil.
397 9. DENNIS, b. 1769; d. 1793, unm.

---

116. 400 (IV.) Col. WILLIAM BOND, m., Feb. 7, 175–, LUCY BROWN. [Brown, 60.] She d. in Gilsum, N. H., Jan. 1815, where she had resided a few years with her son William.



He was a Lieut. Colonel under Col. Thomas Gardner, who was mortally wounded in the battle of Bunker Hill, and d. July 1st. After that event, he (W. B.), had the command of that Regiment, which, in Nov. 1775, was arranged as the 25th Regiment of the Continental Army, and belonged to Gen. Green's Brigade, which was stationed on Prospect Hill. Early in the following March, the 5th and 25th Reg'ts (Col. Stark's, and Col. Bond's), received marching orders for New York, where they arrived on the 30th of the month. On the 20th April, 4 Regiments (the 8th, Col. Poor's; the 15th, Col. Patterson's; the 24th, Col. Greaton's; the 25th, Col. Bond's) were ordered to Canada, being the first detachment ordered thither, by the way of the Lakes, on that expedition which proved so disastrous to the Americans, partly on account of the extreme sickliness of the season, and partly on account of the incompetency of some of the numerous generals, who were successively in command. He returned from Canada, with his force greatly weakened by disease and death, and encamped on Mount Independence, opposite to Ticonderoga. For the important services rendered by the 25th Reg't, in the retreat of the army from Canada, see Gordon's Hist. of the Am. Revolution, vol. ii., pp. 260, '61, and '62.

The following is extracted from a letter, dated "Camp Mount Independence, opposite Ticonderoga, Sept. 4, 1776," and published in the Boston Gazette, of Sept. 23, 1776. "On the 31st ult., departed this life, Col. William Bond. He met the last enemy with the greatest calmness and intrepidity. In his death our country has lost a true patriot, and a most vigilant officer of tried bravery. The first of this instant his remains were escorted with military parade to the place of burial in the front of the Regiment, where the Rev. Ebenezer David delivered a funeral oration and a prayer. After which the corpse was interred, and the Colonel's character honoured by a discharge of three 24 pounders, and the usual volleys of musketry. The whole was conducted in a manner suitable to the occasion."

401 1. SAMUEL, b. Dec. 7, 1756; d., unm., at Hudson, N. Y., 1790. He was a mariner, and engaged in the marine service during the Revolution.
2. HENRY, b. and d. 1758.
402 3. LUCY, b. Dec. 26, 1759; d. June 4, 1843; m., May 4, 1781, Dea. LEONARD MASON, of Woodstock, Conn., by whom she had 7 chil., the eldest of whom is Dr. William Bond Mason, now of Dartmouth, Mass. [Mason, 133.]
403 4. HENRY, b. Jan. 14, 1762. He, then a youth of 14, accompanied his father to New York, Mar. 1776, and thence to Canada, and was with him at his decease; soon after which he returned home. In June, 1790, he moved to Livermore, Me., where he had previously purchased land, and one-half of the first grist and saw mills erected in the town. He was one of the first deacons of the first church organized in the town, and the 2d schoolmaster of the town, in the winter of 1794. The first school-house of the town was built a short distance north of his mills. [The first schoolmaster was Rev. Elisha Williams. See Livermore, 227.] He m., May 21, 1789, HANNAH STEARNS. [I. Stearns, 324, V.] He d. Mar. 27, 1796, leaving two chil., and his wid. m., May, 1798, Zebedee Rose, a housewright and farmer, of Livermore, by whom she had 2 chil., and d. Aug. 13, 1803.
405 1. *Henry*, b. in Wat., Mar. 21, 1790; grad. Dart. Coll., 1813; was tutor therein nearly two years; A.M., 1816; M.D., 1817; settled first in Concord, N. H., and in Nov., 1819, moved to Philadelphia, where he has since resided, unm., devoted to his profession; author of several articles in the Medical Journals, and of this volume.
405 2. *Hannah*, b. in Livermore, Ap. 15, 1794; d. Nov. 24, 1827; m., Sept. 25, 1816, *William Dewey*, b. in Middleboro, Mass., Mar. 25, 1793; a merchant, then of Augusta, Me., now of Philadelphia. [See Bond, 441.]
406 1. Eliza, b. Aug. 16, 1817; m., Aug. 19, 1845, Samuel Sterling Sherman, b. in Rupert, Vt., Nov. 26, 1815, son of Sterling and Jane (Newell) Sherman; grad. Mid. Coll., 1838, sometime tutor in the Univ. of Alabama, now (1850), President of Howard Coll., at Marion, Ala. Chil.,
1. Louisa Dewey, b. June 20, 1846; d. July 6, 1847. 2. Henry Bond, b. July 18, 1847. 3. William Dewey, b. July 27, 1849. 4. Eliza Jane, b. Sept. 27, 1851.
407 2. Henry Bond, b. Dec. 13, 1818; a merchant of Pará, Brazil.
408 3. Louisa, b. Mar. 14, 1821, of Philadelphia.
409 5. ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 30, 1763; m. Dea. THOMAS FULLER, b. in Newton, July 18, 1764, and moved June, 1790, to Jay, Me., where she d. Sept. 3, 1798, and he m., Aug. 1799, MARTHA STEARNS. [I. Stearns, 318, V.] He d. June 26, 1844.
410 1. *Thomas*, b. Aug. 12, 1789, of Parkman, Me.; m., Ap. 13, 1815, *Sarah Austin*, dr. of David Austin, of Jay. Chil.,
1. Montgomery, m., and resides in Parkman, Me. 2. Andrew Jackson, m., and resides in N. Y. city. 3. Elizabeth.
411 2. *Nathan*, b. Dec. 19, 1790; m., Feb. 13, 1829, *Minerva Eustis*, dr. of Thomas Eustis, of Dixfield, Me.
412 3. *Betsey* (Elizabeth), b. Feb. 20, 1792; m., May 22, 1819, Dr. *Charles Stearns*, now of St. George, Me. [I. Stearns, V. 317–2.] She d. 1851.
413 4. *Charles*, b. Sept. 9, 1794, of Canton, Me.; m., June, 1816, *Mary*, dr. of Abiathar and Mary (Bradley) Austin, of Jay, b. Oct. 1, 1799. Chil.,
1. Betsey, b. May 1, 1817; m., Nov., 1837, Alvarado Heyford, of Canton. 2. Isaac Bradley, b. June 28, 1819; m., Oct., 1842, Lydia Bonney Phillips, of Greene, Me., and resides on his father's homestead. 3. Harriet Austin, b. Aug. 28, 1821; m., June, 1844, Orville Huntress, of Lewistown, Me. 4. Mary, b. Dec. 11, 1823. 5. Caroline Olivia, b. Oct. 11, 1827. 6. George W., b. Mar. 21, 1832. 7. Ellen, b. Dec. 3, 1839.
414 5. *Henry*, b. July 6, 1796; d. 1835, unm.
6. *Salome*, b. Ap., d. May, 1798.
415 6. WILLIAM, b. Oct. 24, 1765. He was a farmer and housewright, a Colonel in the Mass. militia, and resided in Wat. until 1808, when he moved to Surry, and afterwards to Gilsum, N. H., where he d. Mar. 28, 1819. He m. MEHITABEL EDGEL, b. Feb. 13, 1770, dr. of Capt. Simon Edgel, of Fram. She d. in Brimfield, Jan. 31, 1849.
416 1. *Moses*, b. Dec, 19, 1786; d. in New Orleans, 1821, was a shipmaster, sail-

ing out of Boston. He m. (1st), *Mary Loring*, of Boston, b. July 4, 1786. She d. Dec. 10, 1814, s. p., and he m. her sister, *Harriet D. Loring*, b. Oct. 2, 1792. Chil.,

1. Moses Eugene, b. Aug. 16, 1817, lost at sea in 1836, in the Bay of Bengal. 2. Mary Susan, b. July, 1819. 3. Amelia Barker, b. May, d. Aug., 1821.

417 2. *Lucy*, b. Sept. 8, 1788; d. May 5, 1837; m., Sept. 5, 1809, *Nicholson Broughton Proctor*, Esq., b. in Marblehead, 1789, and settled in Marlboro. [His father, Capt. Joseph Proctor, a shipmaster for 40 years, commander of a 20 gun ship in the Revolutionary war, m. Anne, dr. of Nicholson Broughton, of Marblehead, a major in the Revolution.] Chil.,

418 1. Nicholson Broughton, b. July 29, 1810, m., Nov. 27, 1829, Mary Young, resides in Boston, s. p. 2. William Bond, b. Sept. 13, 1812; d. Jan. 10, 1826. 3. Henry, b. July 23, 1814; d. Feb. 2, 1821.

419 4. Joseph, b. May 7, 1816, a theatrical performer, m., June, 1838, Mrs. Hetty Willis, dr. of the late William Warren, comedian, and long a manager of the Chestnut Street Theatre, of Philadelphia. She d. in Boston, Dec. 7, 1841. 5. Lucy, b. Feb. 27, 1818; d. Jan. 24, 1823. 6. John Edgel, b. Aug. 5, 1819; d. next June. 7. John Henry, b. Nov. 17, 1820. 8. Alfred Norman, and 9. Albert Edgel (twins), b. Nov. 30, 1822. 10. Moses Edgel Bond, b. Mar. 13, 1825; d. 1827. 11. William Moses, b. Ap. 1, 1827. 12. George Edwin, b. July 11, d. Nov., 1839.

422 3. *Mehitabel*, b. Jan. 8, 1790; d. Ap. 14, 1807; m. *Joseph Bird*, of Wat., and left a son, Marshall Bond, b. July 28, 1806.

423 4. *Betsey*, b. Aug. 17, 1792; m., May 6, 1818, *Linus Homer*, a farmer and miller of Brimfield, Mass., of which town he has been Representative in the State Legislature.

424 1. Elizabeth, b. Feb. 11, 1819; m., Mar. 25, 1841, Horace Bird, a musician, b. Jan. 1814, son of Joseph and Mary Bird, of Wat. Chil.,

1. Fanny Homer, b. Ap. 24, 1842. 2. Mary Susan, b. Nov. 4, 1843. 3. Hetty Bond, b. Jan. 27, 1845. 4. Charles Wilson, b. Dec. 26, 1846. 5. Helen Maria, b. Ap. 1, 1849.

425 2. Susan Bond, b. Aug. 3, 1820; m., May 7, 1845, Charles Hanson Abbot, a farmer of S. Brookfield, son of Lewis and Mary (Nichols) Abbot.

426 3. Mehitabel, b. Ap. 5, 1822; m., Ap. 26, 1842, William Rufus Seaver, b. in Montreal, June, 1822, a merchant of Palmer, Mass., afterwards of Canada, son of Heman Seaver, Esq., and Mary (Rice), now of Marlboro, Mass. Chil.,

1. Charles Heman. 2. Anna Maria. 3. Linus Homer.

427 4. Mary Ann Brown, b. Feb. 13, 1824. 5. William Edgel, b. Aug. 17, 1826; d. June, 1827. 6. Linus Smith, b. Aug. 29, 1828; d. Jan., 1831. 7. Ellen Edgel, b. Nov. 12, 1830, a teacher at St. Andrew's, Canada East, 1851. 8. Edwin Proctor, b. and d. Oct., 1832. 9. Harriet Eunecia, b. Oct. 24, 1833.

430 5. *William*, b. Nov. 7, 1796, a mariner, m. and d. soon, s. p.

431 6. *Simon Edgel*, b. Dec. 24, 1798; m. *D. L. Robinson*, of Marlboro, b. Jan. 19, 1808. Chil.,

1. Sarah Mehitabel, b. Ap., d. July, 1831. 2. Anna Maria Valentine, b. May, d. Oct., 1832. 3. Marshall Spring Perry, b. Dec. 14, 1833. 4. Emma Amelia, b. Oct. 26, 1844.

7. *Susan Thayer*, b. Jan. 17, 1803; d. Aug., 1805.

7. JONATHAN, b. Aug., 1767; d. Ap., 1768.

432 8. CHARLES, b. Feb. 16, 1769, a farmer and wheelwright, resided a short time after marriage in Concord, then returned to Wat., where he was Capt. in the militia and Selectman. In 1808 he moved to Surry, and soon after to Keene, N. H., where he d. Nov. 19, 1810. He m. SUSANNA, 2d dr. of Capt. Phinehas Stearns, b. Nov. 24, 1769; d. in Brookline, Mass., June 17, 1831. [I. Stearns, 325, V.]

433 1. *Samuel*, b. May 2, 1793, bred a cabinet and chair maker, and settled in Adams, Jefferson Co., N. Y., of which county he has been Representative in the State Legislature, and is a Ruling Elder in the Presbyterian Church. He m., Nov. 3, 1817, *Rosalinda Fisher*, b. Nov. 8, 1794, dr. of Dea. Thomas Fisher, of Keene, N. H. Chil.,

434 1. Samuel Newell, b. Feb. 20, 1820, a merchant of his native town, m., Jan. 21, 1847, Elizabeth Cunningham Doxteter, b. Feb. 11, 1828, dr. of Peter and Lomany Doxteter, of Adams.

435 2. George, b. Oct. 18, 1822, bred a merchant in Adams and N. Y. City, settled in trade at Pulaski, N. Y.; in Mar., 1850, sailed for California, unm. 3. Charles, b. and d. 1824.

436 4. Daniel, b. Sept. 1, 1826; grad. Ham. Coll. 1848, student first in the Theol. Sem. at Auburn; grad. at the Union Theol. Sem., N. Y., 1851; m., June 10, 1852, Mary Seymour Hastings [Hastings, 176], and ordained pastor of the 2d Presbyterian Church in Peekskill, N. Y., June 29, 1852. 5. Ellen, b. Sept. 29, 1828; d. July, 1830.

437 6. Ellen, b. Oct. 23, 1831. 7. Mary, b. Oct. 15, 1834.

439 2. *Charles*, b. Jan. 1, 1796, a watchmaker, of Boston, unm.

440 3. *Phinehas*, b. Aug. 20, 1797, successively pastor of the Baptist Churches in Cherryfield, Eastport, Warren, and Fayette, in Maine, in Brewster, Mass., Rumney, N. H., and now (1850), in Valley Falls, R. I. He m., Sept. 25, 1826, *Sarah Cushing*, b. in Boston, Jan. 31, 1801, step-dr. of Col. Thomas Fillebrown, of Winthrop, Me. Chil.,

1. Charles Henry, b. in Cherryfield, Feb. 22, 1828. 2. Thomas Fillebrown, b. do., May 21, d. Nov. 19, 1831. 3. George Stearns, b. in Eastport, Sept. 29, 1832. 4. Phinehas, and 5. Sarah Ann, b. in Warren, Dec. 17, 1835; Sarah d. next Ap. 6. Sarah, b. in W., Nov. 17, 1837. 7. Thomas Cushing, b. in W., Aug. 30, 1840. 8. Augustus Chase, b. in Fayette, Dec. 27, 1841.

4. *Hannah*, b. July 19, 1800; d. Jan. 21, 1812.

5. *George*, b. Feb. 9, 1803; d. Feb. 3, 1817.

441 6. *Susan*, b. June 26, 1805; m., Sept. 21, 1830, *William Dewey*, merchant of Augusta, Me. [She was his 3d wife. He m. (2d), May 13, 1828, *Louisa Heywood*, b. in Hallowell, Me., Dec. 16, 1801; d. Aug. 14, 1829, s. p.] See Bond, 405. He moved to Philadelphia, Nov. 1835, and entered into the coal trade.

1. Mary Hannah, b. Feb. 12, 1832; d. Jan. 27, 1833. 2. William, b. Dec. 23, 1833; d. Jan. 25, 1834. 3. Charles Bond, b. Mar. 12, 1835; d. June 19, 1836. 4. Sarah Comstock, b. July 30, 1837. 5. William Bond, b. Aug. 18, 1839; d. Feb. 2, 1841. 6. George Francis, b. Ap. 3, 1842. 7. Susanna Stearns, b. Oct. 26, 1844. 8. Ellen Lord, b. Aug. 8, 1847.

442 7. *Mary*, b. Sept. 12, 1807; m., Feb. 13, 1837, *Rev. Francis Prescott*, educated at Hamilton Seminary, N. Y., successively pastor of the Baptist Churches in Clarkesville, Charlestown, and Cooperstown, N. Y. Previous to m. she was a missionary at the Grand Rapids, Mich. She d. in Clarkesville, Aug. 20, 1842, leaving 1. Susan Dewey, b. June 25, 1838. 2. Charles Francis, b. June, d. Sept., 1842.

443 8. *William*, b. Sept. 27, 1809, was bred a printer, in Boston; began the study of medicine with Dr. John Hubbard, of Hallowell, and afterwards prosecuted it in the Univ. Penn., but was compelled to relinquish it by ill health. In the autumn of 1836 he went to Mississippi for the sake of a milder climate, and resided successively in Clinton, Vernon, and Vicksburg, engaged in the drug and book trade. He d. in Philadelphia, Jan. 23, 1851, unm., greatly respected and beloved.

444 9. Jonathan, b. Ap. 10, 1772; d. Aug. 10, 1822; m. Polly Davis, b. Aug. 8, 1778, dr. of Benjamin Davis, of Billerica, where she d. Sept. 1, 1841. He was a cabinet maker, and settled first in Billerica, and, 1802, moved to Augusta, Me., of which he was Town Clerk and Representative. Chil.,

445 1. *Leonard*, b. Mar. 20, 1800, a hatter of N. York; m., Ap. 3, 1823, *Maria Mildeberger*, of N. York. Chil.,

1. Charles Henry, b. Mar. 7, 1824; d. Mar. 2, 1826. 2. Oliver Mildeberger, b. Sept. 7, 1825. 3. Edward, b. June 24, 1828. 4. Mary Catherine Mildeberger, b. Jan. 18, 1831. 5. Catherine Smith, b. Aug. 3, 1833. 6. Charles Henry, b. Sept. 19, 1835.

2. *Elijah*, b. Sept. 29, 1801; d. Mar. 27, 1822.

446 3. *George*, b. Dec. 9, 1803, a printer, of Philadelphia; m. *Elizabeth*, wid. of —— Summers, and dr. of Jeremiah and Susan Lockhart, b. June, 1804.

4. *Mary Mann*, b. Aug. 25, 1805; d. Sept. 7, 1807.

447 5. *Edward Mann*, b. Aug. 7, 1808, a hatter; m. and d. Jan. 16, 1847, in New Orleans, s. p. 6. *Charles*, b. Mar. 23, 1811; d. Ap. 24, 1821. 7. *Mary*, b. Sept. 13, 1813; d. Nov. 23, 1815.

448 8. *Henry*, b. Oct. 27, 1817, a tailor; m., June 3, 1837, *Eliza Ann Baker*, of Sydney, Me., b. Sept. 1, 1817. He left her and m., May 25, 1846, *Mary Elizabeth Graves*, of Kittery, Me., b. June 22, 1825. Chil.,

1. Susan Adelaide, b. in Nobleboro, Mar. 3, 1838. 2. Watson Leonard, b. in Hallowell, Jan. 18, 1840; d. 1841. 3. Walton Leonard, b. in Sydney, Nov. 8, 1841. 4. Franklin H., b. Dec. 29, 1846. 5. James Sylvester, b. Aug. 16, 1848.

449 10. ELIAS, b. Mar. 14, 1774; m., Mar. 27, 1798, ELIZABETH PEPOON, of Salem, b. in Lynn, May 12, 1775. She d. Mar. 15, 1799, and he m., Sept. 23, 1804, REBECCA DAVIS, b. Oct. 28, 1781, dr. of Benjamin Davis, of Billerica. She d. Ap. 18, 1827, and he m., Sept. 21, 1828, SOPHIA EMERSON, b. Ap. 19, 1784. He was bred a hatter, and settled first in Salem, and, 1802, moved to Hallowell, where he still resides.

450 1. *William*, b. in Salem, Feb. 19, 1799, of Hallowell; m., Nov. 15, 1829, *Thankful Smith Came*, b. July 16, 1807, dr. of James and Sarah Came, of Industry, Me. Chil.,

1. William Mason, b. Dec. 1, 1830. 2. Edward Emerson, b. July 20, 1833.

451 2. *Benjamin Franklin*, b. July 28, 1805, a printer, of Boston, where he d. Mar. 9, 1851; m., Ap. 20, 1828, *Sarah Jordan Adams*, b. in Beverly, Mass., Aug. 24, 1809.

1. William Spencer, b. Ap. 3, 1830. 2. Nelson Merriam, b. Sept. 20, 1833.

3. *Joseph Davis*, b. Sept. 27, 1806; d. July 7, 1826. 4. *Eliza*, b. Feb. 20, 1809; d. Sept. 2, 1828. 5. *Susan*, b. Nov. 17, 1810; d. Aug., 1812.

452 6. *Elias*, b. Aug. 19, 1813, grad. Bowd. Coll., 1837; at Bangor Theol. Sem., 1840; m., Sept. 29, 1840, *Ellen M. Howell*, of Portland; ordained in Hallowell, Oct. 1, 1840, and the same month sailed from Boston for the Sandwich Islands as a missionary of the Am. B. of Com. F. M. Chil.,

1. Ellen Mariner, b. Sept. 29, 1841. 2. Joseph Davis, b. Mar. 4, 1843, d. 3. George Shepherd, b. May 21, 1844. 4. Elias Cornelius, b. May 21, 1846. 5. Thomas Spencer, b. Jan. 30, 1849. 6. William Lee, b. Jan. 18, 1851.

7. *Thomas Spencer*, b. June 6, 1819; d. Jan. 22, 1821.

8. *Susan Spencer*, b. June 11, 1822; d. Feb. 9, 1825.

453 11. SUSANNA, b. Sept. 8, 1775; d. Feb. 27, 1803; m. ZEPHEON THAYER, b. in Waltham, Oct. 12, 1769; d. May 18, 1803; son of Capt. Jedediah Thayer, an officer in the Revolution, and a grandson of Capt. Ebenezer Thayer, of Braintree. They both d. in Brookline, whereto they had moved a few years before. [See Thayer's Family Memorial, p. 128.]

454 1. *Lucy*, b. Sept. 6, 1791; m., 1809, *David Reed*, of Alstead, N. H., and settled in Surry. She d. in Brookline, Aug. 23, 1828, and he after that m. and settled in Ill.

455 1. Alexander Thayer, b. May 19, 1810; d. Mar. 2, 1838, unm.

456 2. Charles Daggett, b. Mar. 30, 1812, a merchant of Philadelphia, of the firm of Haddock, Haseltine, & Reed; unm.

3. Lucy Susanna, b. Jan., d. Feb., 1814.

457 4. Maria Louisa, b. Ap. 26, 1815; m., Oct. 3, 1843, Charles Jackson, son of Stephen W. and Lucretia Jackson, of Boston. Chil. 1. Helen Lucretia, b. Aug. 14, 1844.

458 5. Gideon French Thayer, b. Mar. 13, 1817, lately of the firm of Lincoln & Reed, of Boston, dealers in plate and jewelry, now (1852), of the firm of Tiffany, Young, & Co., of N. York, resides in the city of Paris. He m., Oct. 24, 1839, Rebecca Thayer Jackson, dr. of Stephen W. and Lucretia J., of Boston. Chil.,

1. Rebecca Jackson, b. Aug. 13, 1840; d. June, 1845. 2. Charles Alexander, b. Dec 12, 1841; d. Feb., 1842. 3. Charles Alexander, b. Aug. 1, 1843. 4. Maria Louisa, b. Oct. 27, 1845.

459 6. Nancy Pierce, b. Dec. 19, 1819; m., May 5, 1840, Edward Richards

Mayo, merchant's clerk, Boston, son of Thomas and Amy (Davis) Mayo, of Rox. Chil.,
1. Elizabeth White, b. Mar. 29, 1841. 2. Edward Davis, b. Mar. 16, 1843.

460 7. Lucy, b. May 19, 1822; m., Jan. 21, 1851, Edwin Cowperthwaite, b. Aug. 9, 1824, of the firm of Thayer & Cowperthwaite, of Phila., eldest son of Joseph Cowperthwaite, Esq., and wife Rebecca.
8. George Wellington, b. Ap. 30, 1824; d. July, 1835. 9. James Bingham, b. Dec. 9, 1826; d. in Phila., Oct. 8, 1847.

461 2. *Gideon French*, b. Sept. 21, 1793, the founder, and for the last twenty-five years the Principal of the Chauncey-Hall School in Boston; m., Aug. 27, 1821, *Nancy Pierce*, of Milton, b. July 13, 1790. Chil.,

462 1. William Henry, b. June 18, 1822, sometime an under-graduate of Harv. Univ.; M.D. of the same, 1844; m., June, 1845, Ellen, dr. of Phinehas Henderson, Esq., of Keene, N. H., settled in Boston. In 1851 he moved to Newton Centre.

463 2. George Francis, b. Feb. 18, 1824, a merchant's clerk in Boston; m., Jan. 18, 1849, Sarah Emerson.

464 3. Susan Elizabeth, b. Dec. 11, 1827; m., Ap., 1849, Dr. George B. Twitchell, of Keene, N. H.
4. Abbott Lawrence, b. Nov. 3, 1834; d. July 6, 1843.

465 3. *Zepheon*, b. June 30, 1795, a merchant of Phila., of the firm of Thayer & Cowperthwaite; m., Feb. 28, 1827, *Mary Pierce* (sister of his br. G. F.'s wife), b. Dec. 5, 1795; d. in Phil., May 14, 1837. Chil.,

466 1. George Pierce, b. May 1, 1828, a merchant's clerk, Phila.

467 2. Charles Kinsley, b. Dec. 7, 1830, a merchant's clerk, Phila.

468 3. Mary Bent, b. May 28, 1836.

469 4. *Elias Bond*, b. Feb. 21, 1797, leather and shoe dealer of Boston; m., May 9, 1822, *Nabby* (*Abigail*) *Morse*, b. Dec. 11, 1803, dr. of Gilead and Mary Morse, of Boston. [See Memorial of the Morses, p. 11.]

470 1. Frederick William, b. Feb. 18, 1823, a merchant, of the firm of Enoch Traine & Co., Boston, m., Feb., 1851, Maria Phelps.

471 2. Maria Antoinette, b. Dec. 13, 1824.

472 3. Elizabeth Susan, b. Sept. 11, 1826.

473 4. Edward Augustus, b. May 23, 1829, a shipmaster of Boston.

474 5. Harriet Augusta, b. Nov. 18, 1831.

475 6. Mary Louisa, b. Oct., 1833.

476 5. *Joseph*, b. Aug. 25, 1800, a leather and shoe-dealer of Boston, afterwards of Phila., where he d. Dec. 23, 1831; m. Nov. 16, 1823, *Sarah Noyes Wyman*, b. Dec. 14, 1803, dr. of William and Anna (Noyes) Wyman, of Wayland. Chil.,

477 1. Theodore Wyman, b. Ap. 26, 1825, a clerk in Phila., afterwards of Charleston, S. C. 2. Sarah Jane, d. Dec. 28, 1831. 3. Mary Josephine, b. Mar. 11, 1831; d. Feb., 1832.

---

120. 478 (IV.) JOSIAH BOND, of Sutton, m., Jan. 28, 1762, SARAH MELONDY, b. Feb. 16, 1739; d. Ap. 1, 1819.

---

479 1. Oliver, b. Oct. 29, 1762; d. 1830; a Dea. of the N. Parish of Sutton (Millbury); m., Nov. 24, 1785, Sarah Chase, who d. Jan., 1834. Chil.,

480 1. *Lyman*, b. Jan. 2, 1788; m., Jan., 1811, *Judith Parker*, and settled in Girard, Penn.

481 2. *Leonard*, b. Oct., 12, 1790; m., 1822, *Harriet Shaw*, of Portland, where he resided until he recently moved to a farm in the vicinity. Chil.,
1. Leonard Emery, b. 1824. 2. John Oliver, 1827. 3. dr. b. 1835.

482 3. *Isaac*, b. Sept. 15, 1792; m., 1820, *Susan Whitcomb*, b. 1799, dr. of Jonathan Whitcomb, Esq., of Bolton, Mass. She d. Mar. 1826, and he m., 1829, *Hannah Haven*, b. 1808, dr. of Joel Haven, of North Yarmouth. Since 1825, he has lived successively in Portland, Worcester, and Holden, and now (1846), he resides in W. Boylston. Chil.,
1. Henry, b. Dec. 16, 1822. 2. Sarah, b. 1829. 3. George, b. 1831. 4. Albert A., b. 1833. 5. Andrews, b. 1835. 6. Benjamin, b. 1837. 7. Charles J., b. 1840.

483 4. *Emery*, b. Dec. 1, 1794; m., May, 1824, *Julia Trask*, b. 1802, dr. of Peter and Azal Trask, and resides on his father's homestead, s. p.

484 5. *Oliver*, b. Aug. 23, 1801; m., 1831, *Delphia Bacon*, of Worcester, where he resides.

485 6. *Sarah* (twin), b. Aug. 23, 1801; m., 1824, *Chester Mann*, of Millbury, and d. Dec., 1826, leaving dr. Sarah Bond, now living with her father in Ashby, Mass.

486 2. WILLIAM, b. May 7, 1765; d. Nov., 1842, a deacon of Millbury; m., Mar. 28, 1792, SARAH WATERS. Chil.,

487 1. *Alvan*, b. Ap. 27, 1793; grad. Brown Univ. 1815, at Andover Seminary, 1818, ordained and settled in Sturbridge, Nov., 1819, installed Professor of Sacred Literature in Bangor Theol. Sem. Oct., 1831, which he resigned, and in May, 1835, was installed in the Cong. Church in Norwich, Conn. He has received the degree of D.D. He m., Ap. 25, 1821, *Sarah Richardson*, b. Sept. 24, 1796, dr. of Ezra Richardson, of Medway, Mass. She d. Aug. 12, 1834, and he m., May 8, 1836, *Mehitabel Atwater Bull*, b. 1810, dr. of Jirah Bull, of Milford Conn. She d. Oct. 4, 1844, and he m., in Keene, N. H., Oct., 1849, *Sibby Ann W. Davis*, formerly of Concord, Mass. Chil.,

1. Sarah Elizabeth, b. Ap. 23, 1822; d. of consumption in Savannah, Ga., Jan. 27, 1846, unm. 2. Abigail Lovell, b. Oct. 28, 1823. 3. William Cyrus, b. June 20, 1825; d. Sept. 25, 1826. 4. Alvan Cyrus, b. Oct. 18, 1826. 5. William, b. Ap. 9, 1828. 6. Frances Stewart, b. Feb. 1, 1830. 7. Henry Richardson, b. May 2, 1832. 8. Louisa Waters, b. July 15, 1834. 9. Anna, b. Jan., d. Aug., 1841. 10. Mary b. July, 1843; d. next Jan.

495 2. *Sarah*, b. May 7, 1795; m., June 3, 1820, *Nehemiah Chase*. 1 child, William Cyrus, b. June, 1826.

3. *Cyrus*, b. Nov. 22, 1797; d. July, 31, 1817.

496 3. SARAH, b. Sept. 21, 1769; d. 1842; m., Jan. 8, 1789, ISAAC CHASE, and settled in Westford, Vt. Chil.,

1. *Truman*. 2. *Ira*, grad. Mid. Coll., 1814, at And. Theol. Sem., 1817, Professor in the Columbian Coll., Washington, and afterwards in the Theol. Sem. in Newton, Mass. 3. *Isaac*. 4. *Peter*. 5. *Sarah*.

497 4. ELIJAH, b. Sept. 2, 1780; m. SALLY FAY, and settled in Sturbridge. Chil.,

1. *Esther*. 2. *Sally*. 3. *Hannah*. 4. *Julia*.

---

121. 498 (IV.) JONAS BOND, of Sutton, m., Oct. 30, 1755, HANNAH HICKS.

499 1. HANNAH, b. Mar. 13, 1759; m., Sept. 24, 1779, ABEL CHASE.

500 2. ESTHER, b. Oct. 21, 1761; m., Ap. 2, 1793, JOSEPH BANCROFT.

501 3. LYDIA, b. May 4, 1765; m., May 9, 1792, ETHAN SEAVER.

502 4. JONAS, b. Mar. 29, 1767; m., Aug. 6, 1798, POLLY WAITE. Chil.,

1. *Nancy*, b. Mar. 20, 1799. 2. *Amasa*, b. July 6, 1800. 3. *Polly*, b. May 17, 1802.

---

124. 503 (IV.) HENRY BOND, Esq., m., 1770, MARY FLETCHER, b. 1750, dr. of William and Dorcas F., of Concord, who d. 1836. Several of his chil. reside in or near Le Roy, N. Y.

504 1. DORCAS, b. in Royalston, Feb. 26, 1772; d. 1832; m. DANIEL PUTNAM, of Grafton, Vt. 6 chil.

505 2. JOSIAH, b. in R., Mar. 27, 1774; m., Oct. 19, 1796, RUTH RUGG, of Grafton.

506 3. WILLIAM, b. in R., June 7, 1776; m., Nov. 11, 1798, RELIEF RUGG, of Grafton.

507 4. ANNA, b. in R., May 17, 1780; m. JOHN RUGG.

508 5. HENRY, b. in R., May 13, 1784, of Middlebury Vt.; m. —— GOODRICH.

509 6. AMOS, b. in Grafton, Vt., Aug. 26, 1788.

---

83. 510 (IV.) JOHN BOND, m., in Worcester, Nov. 21, 1751, SILENCE KING. He settled first in Barré, and moved, about 1762, to Conway, Mass., where he d. June 30, 1808, aged 85, and she d. Dec., 1812, aged 82.

511 1. RUTH, m. NATHAN BARRETT, and moved to Lenox, Mass., where she d., aged 82, leaving 4 sons, one of whom, *Otis*, was a stone-cutter.

512 2. Adonijah, b. Nov. 14, 1753; m., Nov. 24, 1777, Rachel Childs, of Deerfield, b. May 17, 1753, and moved from Conway to Sullivan, Madison Co., N. Y., where he d. July 27, 1842, aged 89, and she d. May 25, 1833, aged 80.

513 1. *Rhoda*, b. Sept. 1, 1778; m. *Joseph Allworth;* has one son, Daniel, of Wis., m. and 2 chil.

514 2. *Rachel*, b. Jan. 26, 1781; m. *Noah Bardwell.* Chil.,

1. Myra, m. Erastus Munson, of Le Roy, N. Y. 3 chil. 2. Ardelia, m. —— Stone, of Mass. 1 child. 3. Royal, m., 1846, and settled in Alabama, Genesee Co., N. Y. 3. chil. 4. Samuel, of Ill., m., had 3 chil.; he d. 1850. 5. Milton, m., 1847, of Alabama, Genesee Co., N. Y. 6. Ela, of Hamilton Co., N. Y.

515 3. *Betsey*, b. Jan. 15, 1783; m. *Edward Smith.*

1. Adonijah, of Indiana, m. 1839, d. 1844, s. p. 2. Clarissa, m. —— Curtis, who d. in Ia., s. p. 3. Mary, m. —— Rodgers, of Ill. 4. Elizabeth. 5. Electa.

516 4. *Simeon W.*, b. Jan. 31, 1785; d. Jan. 18, 1842; m., Sept., 1811, *Hannah Lee.* Chil.,

1. Minerva, b. May 14, 1812; m., Sept., 1832, Harry Lansing, and had, 1. Sarah, b. Mar., 1839. 2. Julia M., b. Dec., 1841.
2. Austin, b. June 5, 1815; d. Sept. 17, 1840. 3. William, b. May 10, 1817; m. Oct. 11, 1846, Corinth Rose, and d. Nov. 16, 1849, leaving George Lester, b. Sept. 24, 1848. 4. Clarissa, b. June 3, 1819; m. Jan. 9, 1851, Daniel M'Clure, of Wis.

517 5. *Adonijah*, b. Feb. 28, 1788, of Barré, Orleans Co., N. Y., m., Jan. 16, 1816, *Sally Jennings.* Chil.,

1. Orlando, b. Aug. 24, 1818; m. 1845, and has 2 drs. 2. Franklin, b. Jan. 22, 1822. 3. Andrew, b. Feb. 4, 1824. 4. William, b. Jan. 24, 1826. 5. Melissa, b. Feb. 28, 1828. 6. George, b. May 12, 1831. 7. Edwin, b. Aug. 3, 1833.

518 6. *Silence*, b. July 14, 1790; m. *Chatman Lock.* Chil.,

1. Jane, m. —— King, of Vernon, Oneida Co., N. Y. 2. Loyd, unm. 3. Rodolphus, of Onondaga Co., N. Y., m. 4. Lucinda. 5. Miranda. 6. Rhoda. 7. James; these 4 all m., and of Ill.

519 7. *Miranda*, b. Mar. 18, 1794; m. —— Linsly, and d. 1831, leaving 2 chil.

520 3. Benjamin, b. Ap. 9, 1755, in Barré, Mass.; m., Dec. 15, 1782, Merriam Manter, b. Sept. 25, 1755, dr. of Robert Manter (who moved from Barré to Ashfield about 1763). He d. in Conway, Mar. 18, 1848.

521 1. *James*, b. Ap. 9, 1786; m., Jan. 12, 1812, *Lindamine Avery*, dr. of Dea. John A., of Conway. He resides in Springfield, Erie Co., Penn.

1. Eliza, b. May 25, 1812; m., Mar. 12, 1835, Christiana Eagley. She d. Feb. 19, 1840, leaving 3 chil., 1. Catherine. 2. Lindamine. 3. Eliza.
2. Wm. Francis, b. Jan. 10, d. Mar., 1815. 3. Harriet, b. Ap. 9, 1816; d. Feb. 15, 1828. 4. Mary A., b. Dec. 3, 1818. 5. John Avery, b. Mar. 14, 1821. 6. Benjamin Franklin, b. Aug. 17, 1823. 7. William, b. Feb. 11, 1826. 8. Minerva, b. Nov. 27, 1828. 9. Harriet, b. Dec. 28, 1831.

522 2. *Betsey*, b. July 12, 1789; m., Jan. 10, 1811, *Jonathan Snow*, of Goshen, Mass., and settled in Canada East. Chil.,

1. Horace, m. 2. Dennis. 3. Zervia. 4. Epaphroditus, a carpenter, m. Maria Parker. 5. Caroline, m. Frederic Bowen. 6. Washington. 7. Rhoda.

523 3. *Lucius*, b. Ap. 6, 1793, a hatter by trade, a farmer by occupation; m., June 29, 1820, *Polly Allis*, b. Jan. 9, 1799, dr. of Eben Lee, who moved from Conway to Sullivan, Madison Co., N. Y., 1806.

1. Julia A., b. Feb. 27, 1823; m. Nov. 25, 1847, Thomas Sherwin, a carpenter of Conway, dr. of Lois. 2. Austin, b. Jan. 9, 1825, a merchant's clerk; m., Sept. 25, 1849, Jane Arnold, of N. Adams, Mass. 3. Russell, b. Mar. 28, 1827, a cutler. 4. Mary E., b. Ap. 11, 1830; m., June 6, 1850, William Skiff, a mechanic of Williamsburgh, b. Sept. 25, 1825. 5. Alfred, b. Feb. 3, 1832, a carpenter. 6. Adeline, b. Mar. 8, 1835. 7. Vinal, b. Sept. 23, 1837. 8. Newton, b. Dec. 12, 1841.

524 4. *Patty*, b. Aug. 7, 1795; m., Oct. 20, 1816, *Samuel Wing*, of Goshen, Mass. She d. June 22, 1822, and he m. again, and moved to Eden, Seneca Co., O. Chil.,
1. Henry, b. Oct. 24, 1818; m. 2. Benjamin, b. Ap. 5, 1820; d. June 22, 1821. 3. Patty, b. Jan. 29, 1822, m.

525 5. *Benjamin*, b. Aug. 6, 1797; m., July, 1825, *Bethiah Avery*, sister of his brother James's wife, and had 3 chil. She d., and by 2d wife had 2 chil. He settled in Springfield, Erie Co., Penna., where he d. May 28, 1839. Chil.,
1. Francis, June 23, 1827, now (1852), a member of Williams Coll. 2. Caroline, b. May 6, 1830. 3. Bethiah, b. Dec. 3, 1833. 4. Miriam, b. Ap. 19, 1835. 5. Simeon, b. Dec. 5, 1838.

526 4. JOSIAH, b. 1756, of Conway; d. July 20, 1795; m., 1789, MARGARET STILES, b. 1758, dr. of Henry and Esther Stiles, of Whately, Mass. She d. Feb., 1827.

527 1. *Theodosia*, b. Ap. 8, 1790; m., at Conway, Aug. 6, 1811, *Luther Boyden*, b. Sept. 30, 1788, son of John Boyden, of Conway. They moved from Conway to Mich., 1826. Chil.,

528 1. Mary A., b. July 17, 1812; m., Feb. 21, 1828, Francis J. Prevost, of Greenville, N. Y. Chil.,
1. William Augustin, b. Aug. 9, 1831. 2. Theodosia Bond, b. June 21, 1833. 3. Ann Amelia, b. Ap. 17, 1837. 4. Theodore H., b. Ap. 10, 1839. 5. Mary Ellen, b. Jan. 24, 1846. F. J. P. and wife and son W. A., left Mich. for California, Ap. 14, 1851, and arrived Aug. 28.

529 2. Alexander, b. Ap. 14, 1814, of Livingston, Mich.; m., Ap. 31, 1835, Caroline Stulstemer. Chil.,
1. Harriet. 2. Mary. 3. Eliza. 4. William R. 5. Delia.

530 3. Eunice A., b. Mar. 26, 1824; m., May 19, 1846, Harper Partridge, a machinist of Ann Arbor, Mich. Chil., 1. Reuben, b. Dec. 28, 1847.

531 4. John A., b. June 18, 1827; m., Oct. 25, 1848, Aurelia Day, dr. of Franklin Day, of Moravia, N. Y. He went to California Ap., 1851. Chil., Fannie, b. May 23, 1851.

532 5. Edward L., b. Ap. 1, 1831. 6. Minerva, b. Aug. 18, 1833.

534 2. *Minerva*, b. Ap. 7, 1792; m., 1813, *Ira Amsden*, of Conway.
1. Lucretia. 2. Louisa. 3. John. 4. Harriet. 5. Minerva.

535 3. *Harriet*, b. Dec. 15, 1794; m., 1816, *Isaac Baker*, b. Sept. 17, 1792, son of Allen and Rebecca Baker, of Ipswich, Mass.
1. Otis, b. Mar. 30, 1829. 2. Sherman, b. Mar. 29, 1832. He (f.) d. in Cincinnati, Jan. 13, 1834. His wid. moved to Mich., and m., Mar., 1843, *Rev. Mr. Old*, now of Zion, Oakland Co., Mich.

536 5. SARAH, d. 1835; m. AMOS WILCOX, of Conway, and had 8 chil. One dr. m. Abner Maynard, of Conway; the rest of the family dispersed.

537 6. SILENCE, d. Ap., 1842, aged 81, unm.

538 7. JOHN, b. June 16, 1761; d. 1849, aged 87; m. CHARLOTTE BROWN, of Whately, s. p. He adopted as his son Bradley Parker of Conway.

539 8. JONAS, b. Mar. 7, 1762 (? 2); m., in Conway, June 1, 1794, ELIZABETH HOWE, b. in Conway, June 16, 1772 In 1801 they moved from Conway to Ballston, Saratoga Co., N. Y. In 1806, he moved thence to Sullivan, Madison Co., N. Y., and in 1821, to York, Livingston Co., N. Y. He was a tanner and currier until 1806, and after that devoted to farming. He d. Jan. 6, 1838, and she d. May 16, 1830.
1. dr. b. Feb. 16, d. Mar. 13, 1795.

540 2. *Dexter*, b. Jan. 31, 1796, a carpenter and joiner of York, Livingston, Co., N. Y.; m., Feb. 19, 1826, *Ruth Davis*, b. Ap. 25, 1802, dr. of Asa and Sally Davis. Chil.,
1. Mary, b. Dec. 12, 1829. 2. Elizabeth Howe, b. Dec. 5, 1834.

541 3. *Louisa*, b. Ap. 23, 1798; d. Aug. 28, 1832; m., Aug, 1826, *Rufus Goddard*. [Goddard, 242.] 4 chil.

542 4. *Josiah*, b. Sept. 26, 1799, of York, Livingston Co., N. Y.; m., Nov. 1, 1829, *Fidelia Flagg*, b. Feb. 23, 1803, in Conway, Mass., dr. of Eleazer and Elizabeth Flagg. He m. (2d), Jan. 30, 1841, *Tabitha Flagg*, b. Sept. 1, 1811, sister of his first wife. Chil.,
1. Chandler F., b. May 29, 1831; d. Dec. 22, 1849. 2. George W., b. Feb. 29, 183(9). 3. William, b. Oct. 20, 1843. 4. Mary F., b. Jan. 12, 1846. In 1847 he moved to York, Mich.

543 5. *Hollis*, b. Dec. 14, 1801, a farmer; m., about 1832, *Eliza Faxton*, who d. 1836, and he m. (2d), Jan. 4, 1838, *Emily Faxton*. In 1838 he moved from Livingston to Scio, Washtenaw Co., Mich. Chil.,
1. Josiah G., b. Jan. 7, 1833. 2. Thomas F., b. Nov. 5, 1834. 3. Franklin. 4. Theodore. 5. James P. 6. Elizabeth M. 7. Austin.

6. *Polly*, b. Sept. 21, 1803; d. Oct. 14, 1821. 7. *Melissa*, b. May 21, 1807; d. Mar. 10, 1813. 8. *Malinda*, b. Ap. 11, 1809; d. Mar. 11, 1833.

544 9. *Jonas*, b. Aug. 2, 1811, Dep. P. M. of Rome, Lenawee Co., Mich.; m., Oct. 4, 1835, *Lucretia Magoun*, b. Jan. 2, 1816, dr. of Philip and Lucretia (Magennis) Magoun. Chil.,
1. Louisa E., b. July 28, 1836. 2. Jackson P., b. Nov. 21, 1839.

545 10. *Epinetus*, b. Aug. 7, 1813, a carpenter, now (1852), of Adrian, Lenawee Co., Mich. He m. (1st), Ap. 3, 1839, *Elizabeth Bennet*, b. June 15, 1815, dr. of Matthew and Nancy Bennet, formerly of Delaware Co., Pa. She d. in childbed, July 16, 1844, and he m. (2d), Sept. 26, 1849, *Mary Bond*. [562.]
1. Horatio J., b. May 1, 1842; 2. son, b. July, d. Aug., 1844.

545½ 9. Ezra, b. June 16, 1765; m., 1796, Mercy Whitney, and is now (1852), residing in Sullivan, Madison Co., N. Y.

546 1. *Norman*, b. 1797; m. *Elinor Pingry*.

547 2. *Samantha*, b. 1798; m. *Ira Reynolds*.

548 3. *Mercy*, b. 1800; m. *Orrin Goodale*.

549 4. *Roena*, b. 1803; m. *James Colwell*.

550 5. *Gardner*, b. 1807; m. *Almira More*.

551 6. *Ezra*, b. 1810; m. *Charlotte Olcott*. Chil.,
1. Orvil, b. Ap. 1835; d. Oct., 1840. 2. Mary, b. 1837. 3. Almira, b. 1840. 4. Charles, b. 1849.

552 10. Consider, b. Oct. 16, 1764; m., 1794, Jane, dr. of Capt. Prince Tobey, formerly of New Bedford. She d. in childbed, June 7, 1804. He m. (2d), Mrs. Hannah Masters. 8 chil.,
1. *Polisana B.*, b. Dec. 6, 1796; m., Jan. 18, 1820, *Joseph Currier*, a farmer, of Conway.
2. *Richard*, b. Mar. 5, 1798, an architect, of Boston, residing in Rox. He returned from a tour of Europe, Oct., 1851. He m., 1822, *Mary Labaree*, of N. Hampshire. Chil.,
1. Marianna. 2. Henry, d. young. 3. Warren, d. young. 4. Caroline. 5. Ann Maria. 6. infant b. and d. soon.
3. *Jane*, b. Feb. 2, 1800; m., 1818, *Benjamin Wing*, a housewright of Ashfield. 4 chil. She d. in childbed, Feb., 1825, and he m. (2d), Bathsheba Tobey, and had 4 other chil. He d. Mar. 1, 1835. Chil.,
1. Ezra, b. Jan. 31, 1821, a housewright, of Pittsfield; m. Caroline Curtis, of Hadley. 2. Jane, b. May 21, 1822, a teacher of Conway, unm. 3. Joseph C., b. July 20, 1823, of Conway; m., Maria Maynard. 4. Ella Polisana C., b. Feb. 22, 1825.
4. dr. m., June, 1824, *Quartus Hitchcock*. 5. Infant, b. and d. Feb. 1805.

553 11. Submit, b. Aug. 9, 1769; m. (1st), Joseph Packard, and she m. (2d), Sylvester Davis. She has one son, *Timothy Packard*.

554 12. Molly, b. Oct., 1771; m. Joseph Eaton, and moved to Ohio. He d. of a casualty, and she d. 1836, leaving 4 chil.,

555 13. Seth, b. Mar. 1774; m., Mar., 1802, Lydia Harrington, dr. of Jason Harrington, of Conway. In 1822 he moved from Conway to Sullivan, Madison Co., N. Y., and in May, 1846, to Rome, Lenawee Co., Mich.

556 1. *Florella*, b. Mar., 1803; m., May, 1821, *Elihu Hare*, of Deerfield, Mass. Chil.,
1. Julia. 2. Martha. 3. Charlotte. 4. Lois. 5. John. 6. Mary.

557 2. *Emily A.*, b. May, 1805. 3. *Willard*, b. Oct., 1806. 4. *Lewis*. b. July, 1808; d. 1814.

559 5. *George A.*, b. Jan., 1810; m., Sept., 1839, *Cornelia Toby*, dr. of Benjamin and Deliverance (Martin) Toby, of Conway. Chil.,
1. Francis M., b. Oct., 1843. 2. Lewis A., b. Sept., 1848.

560 6. *Benjamin Franklin*, b. Oct., 1811.

561 7. *Franklin*, b. Sept., 1813, P. M. and hotel-keeper at Rome, Mich.; m., Mar., 1840, *Ardelia Allis*, dr. of Harry and Dorothy (Bacon) Allis, of Conway. Chil.,
1. Mary E., b. Feb., 1841. 2. Henry F., b. Ap., d. Sept., 1843. 3. Henry C., b. Aug., 1846.

562 8. *Mary*, b. Mar., 1817, a teacher 17 years; m., Sept., 1849, *Epinetus Bond*. [545.]

BOND, APPENDIX I. (See p. 45.)

In the name of god Amen The Thirteth day of July Anno dni 1601. I Jonas Bonde of Bury St Edmunde in the County of Suff and Diocese of Norwch being weake & sicke in body yet good and perfect of rememberance (thanked be god) make this my present Testament and last will in maner and forme followang ffirst I give & bequeath my soule into the hands of Almighty God trusting thorough the meryts of Christ my saviour to have mercy wth him to live forever and my body I will to be buried in xpian manner when yt shall please god to call me out of this life.

Item I give and bequeath unto Olivr Bonde my eldest sonne my howse at Hawley, wth the appurtencs to have & to hold for him and his heyres for ever also I give him ten pounds of lawfull English money to be paid to him by my Executrix at the full age of one and twenty yeares. Item I give unto John Bonde thelder, John ye yonger, Bartholomewe & Wm my fowre middle sonnes fiftene pounds a piece of good & lawfull English money to be paid to them & every of them when they attayne to their several ages of one & twenty yeares.

Item I give & bequeath unto Thomas Bonde my yonger sonne my howse at Woolpitte with all the land & ground both free & copy thereunto belonging to have & to hold to him & his heyres forever paying that money that is to be paide out of the same specified in the deeds made unto me. Alsoe I give unto Thomas my sonne ten pounds of lawfull English money to be paid him at his full age of one & twenty yeeres. Alsoe I give unto Hester Woode my wives sister three pounds to be paid at her day of maryage.

Item I give unto Elizabeth & Margaret my daughters Ten pounds apiece of good & lawfull money of England to be paid to them at the age of one & twenty and if the one Dy I will the other daughter to have the whole xxlb All my goods Chattals debts Implements and householdstuffe whatsoever moveable & Imoveable I give and bequeath unto Rose my wyfe whom I make & ordeyne sole executrix of this my present Testament & last will, she to pay my legacies & debts as my Trust is in her. In witnesse that this is my last will I have sette my hand & seale The day and yeare abovesead.

Henry Warren, Wm Shippe, George Lawson, Augustin Gooch, James Randall & John By.

[Proved at Bury St. Edmunds, Sept. 22, 1601.]

APPENDIX II.

1 JOHN BRADFORD, of Canterbury, Conn., m., Ap. 22, 1773, ELIZABETH BOND. [Bond, 94.] She d. Mar. 18, 1822, and he d. Oct. 9, 1827, aged 77.

1. JONAS, b. Mar. 1, 1774; d. Sept. 28, 1775.
2. EBENEZER, b. Mar. 10, 1775; d. Mar. 31, 1776.

6. 2 3. ALICE, b. Ap. 8, 1777; d. Ap. 25, 1812.

13. 3 4. LYDIA, b. Ap. 9, 1779.

5. MOSES, b. June 11, 1781; d. Mar. 23, 1803.

21. 4 6. WILLIAM, b. Sept. 28, 1783.

28. 5 7. LUTHER, b. July 17, 1786.

---

3. 6 JAMES ADAMS, a cooper, of Canterbury, m., about 1799, ALICE BRADFORD.

7 1. EDNAH, b. Jan. 9, 1800; m., in Plainfield, Conn., Jan. 9, 1824, SIDNEY OLCOTT, of Manchester, Conn., where they reside.
   1. *Allan*, b. 1825; d. 1828. 2. *Cynthia*, b. 1827. 3. *James*, b. 1830; went to California in Feb., 1849.

8 2. MOSES, a carpenter, m. CLARISSA CUTTER, dr. of Nathaniel Cutter, of Canterbury (Westminster Society), where they reside. Chil.,
   1. *Juliet*, m. *Samuel Fowler*, of Cant. 2. *Susan.*

3. HARRIET, d. Aug. 9, 1803.

9 4. SALOME, m , Nov., 1824, WILLIAM HOPKINS, son of George Hopkins, of Plainfield, Conn., and settled in New Milford, Susquehanna Co., Penn. About 1844, they moved to Dixon, Ill.

10 5. MARY, m. REUBEN SAFFORD, son of Ephraim Safford, of Canterbury (Westminster). Chil.,

1. *Laura.* 2. *Lucena.* 3. *Paschal.* 4. *Harriet.*

11 6. WILLIAM, b. Ap., 1808, a carpenter; m., Sept., 1837, MARY ANN KNIGHT, of Windham, Conn., and settled in Manchester, Conn.

1. *William*, b. July 5, 1844. 2. *Edward Knight*, b. Jan., 1846.

12 7. JAMES, b. June 5, 1810; for many years a teacher; m., Ap. 12, 184–, MARIA H. TYLER, dr. of M. and Edith (Bradford) Tyler, of Green River, Columbia Co., N. Y., and reside at Austerlitz, same co.

8. JOHN, b. June 5, 1810 (twin); d. June 11, 1811.

---

3. 13 Dea. RINALDO BURLEIGH, b., at Ashford, Conn., Feb. 20, 1774; m., Sept. 15, 1805, LYDIA BRADFORD, and has generally resided in Plainfield, where is his homestead, and where all his chil., except W. H., were born. He has been preceptor successively of the Academies in Plainfield, Woodstock, and Colchester, Conn.

---

14 1. FRANCIS BRADFORD, b. Ap. 7, 1807, unm.

2. ASHBEL GREEN, b. Ap. 14, d. Aug. 5, 1808.

15 3. JOHN OSCAR, b. June 8, 1809; d. July 20, 1848; a teacher in Oxford, Brookline, and Grafton, Mass.; m., in Oxford, July 31, 1837, EVELINE MOORE, dr. of Richard and Senath Moore, of O. A few years previous to his decease, he resided in East Douglas, Mass.

1. *Mary Eveline*, b. in Oxford, Aug. 25, 1839. 2. *Charles Hartwell*, b. in O., Mar. 20, 1842. 3. *Agnes Marian*, b. in Grafton, Jan. 18, 1846. 4. *Francis Elida*, b. in E. Douglas, Sept. 25, 1847.

16 4. CHARLES CALISTUS, b. Nov. 3, 1810; lecturer on slavery, peace, temperance, &c.; m., Oct. 24, 1842, GERTRUDE KIMBER, dr. of Emmor and Susanna (Jackson) Kimber, of Kimberton, Chester Co., Penn. He has resided successively in Plainfield, Conn., Philadelphia, Bristol, Bucks Co., Penn., and Canterbury, Conn., and has been editor of several anti-slavery journals.

1. *Edward Davis*, b. in Bristol, Oct. 5, 1846. 2. *Charles Calistus*, b. in Bristol, Nov. 14, 1848.

17 5. WILLIAM HENRY, b. in Woodstock, Feb. 2, 1812; printer, editor, and public lecturer; m., Dec. 14, 1834, HARRIET ADELIA FRINK, b. Sept. 6, 1812, dr. of William and Wealthy Ann (Downer) Frink, of Stonington, Conn. He has lived successively in Plainfield, Conn.; Norwich, Conn.; Schenectady, N. Y.; North Bridgewater, Mass.; Framingham, Mass.; Philadelphia; Alleghany City; Hartford, Conn., and Syracuse, N. Y. In 1841, he published a volume of Poems in Philadelphia.

1. *Harriet Adelia Ann*, b. in Fram., June 30, 1836. 2. *Sarah Elizabeth*, b. in Alleghany City, Sept. 12, 1838; d. May 14, 1841. 3. *Lydia Bradford*, b. in Alleghany City, Sept. 22, 1840. 4. *William Henry*, b. in N. Stonington, Oct. 15, 1842. 5. *Francis Julius Lemoyne*, b. in Hartford, Feb. 17, 1845. 6. *Florence Hermoine*, b. in Hartford, Sept. 30, 1848.

6. LYDIA ANN PARRIS, b. June 14; d. Oct. 2, 1814.

18 7. LUCIAN, b. Dec. 3, 1817; a farmer, residing on the old homestead in Plainfield, Conn., and a lecturer; m., Ap. 4, 1843, ELIZABETH M. CHILD, dr. of Stephen and Abigail Child, of N. Woodstock, Conn.

1. *Gertrude*, b. Mar. 10, 1844. 2. *Harriet Frances*, b. July 10, 1846. 3. *Ella*, b. July 28, 1848.

19 8. CYRUS MOSES, b. Feb. 8, 1820; lecturer on slavery and temperance, and editor (1850) of the Penn. Freeman.

20 9. GEORGE SHEPARD, b. Mar. 26, 1821; a farmer, a writer for newspapers and magazines, and author of a vol. of Poems, published in Philadelphia, 1849. He m., Mar. 17, 1849, RUTH BURGESS, b. Oct. 5, 1820, dr. of Thomas and Ruth (Richmond) Burgess, of Little Compton, R. I.

---

4. 21 Capt. WILLIAM BRADFORD, a cooper, of Canterbury; m. MEHITABEL, dr. of Major Rosswell Parish of Canterbury. She d. Mar. 4, 1810, aged 26, and he afterwards m. her sister, Zerviah. In 1839, he moved to New Milford, Susquehanna Co., Penn.

---

22 1. CAROLINE, b. July 13, 1806; d. in Worcester, Mass., Aug. 23, 1848, unm.

23 2. ANN SEVER, b. 1808; d. at Hampton, Conn., Dec. 4, 1833; m., NATHAN NEFF,

a cooper and blacksmith, of Canterbury (Westminster). About 1832, they moved to Hampton, Conn., where she d. Dec. 4, 1833.
3. MEHITABEL JULIET, b. 1812; d. Jan. 15, 1825.
4. HARRIET NEWELL, b. 1814; d. Mar. 25, 1832, unm.
24 5. LYDIA BURLEIGH, m. FRANCIS ADAMS, a farmer, son of Samuel Adams, of Canterbury, and about 1840, moved to New Milford, Susquehanna Co., Penn.
6. CYNTHIA PARRISH, b. 1817; d. Aug. 17, 1837, unm.
25 7. LUCY LUCRETIA, m. DYER REED, a farmer from Vermont, now of Canterbury.
26 8. JOHN WILLIAM HENRY, b. Sept. 23, 1821; went with his father to Penn., and m. there,
27 9. ERASTUS PARRISH. 10. AGNES, b. Mar., d. June, 1825.

---

5. 28 LUTHER BRADFORD, a farmer and carpenter, of Canterbury, Conn.; m., Feb. 11, 1821, CLARISSA FULLER, dr. of Dea. Abijah, of Hampton, Conn.

1. JOHN, b. Dec. 15, 1823, a farmer and carpenter.
2. ABIGAIL, b. Oct. 10, 1825. 3. GILES, b. June 14, 1828.

APPENDIX III.

1 SAMUEL BIXBY, a carpenter, of Sutton; m., Mar. 13, 1751, LYDIA BOND. [Bond, 122.] He was b. Sept. 9, 1721, the first male child b. in Sutton. He d. Mar. 3, 1809.

2 1. BETSY, b. Jan. 16, 1752; d. Mar., 1776, unm.
12. 3 2. LYDIA, b. Oct. 17, 1753; d. Dec. 20, 1827.
17. 4 3. SAMUEL, b. Sept. 24, 1755; is a farmer, still living (1847) in Millbury. He was a soldier in the Revolution, was present at the capture of Burgoyne, and is now a revolutionary pensioner.
5 4. SARAH, b. July 9, 1757; m., Aug. 20, 1797, JONATHAN STONE, of Somerset, Vt. He d., leaving one child, *Sarah*. The widow and daughter returned to Millbury, where she d. Nov. 24, 1724, aged 68, and the daughter m. *Cornelius Bancroft*, a farmer, residing in Rome, Michigan.
21. 6 5. SAMPSON, b. May 22, 1759; is a farmer, and now (1847) living in Campbell, Steuben Co., N. Y.
30. 7 6. SOLOMON, b. Sept. 30, 1761; d. Sept. 2, 1835.
8 7. ESTHER, b. Jan. 27, 1764; m., Mar. 19, 1800, Capt. JOHN WOODBURY, a farmer, of Sutton, by whom she had,
1. *Lydia*, b. Ap. 19, 1801. 2. *Silence*, b. May 25, 1802. 3. *Brooksy*, b. Aug. 6, 1803. 4. *Simon Jefferson*, b. Feb. 13, 1805.
9 8. ANNA, b. Jan. 27, 1766; m., Nov. 7, 1793, Dea. ISRAEL JACOBS, of Auburn, Mass., by whom she had,
1. *Simon*, a physician, who m. *Lucy*, daughter of Rev. Samuel Tomlinson, of Oakham, where he settled, and d. Nov. 8, 1824, s. p. 2. *Israel*. 3. *Sumner*, both farmers, and live with their mother in Auburn, unm. 4. *John*, m. *Martha Hart*, of Auburn, living in Millbury, and has two sons, Simon, and Nelson. 5. *Loring*.
10 9. MOLLY, b. Feb. 9, 1768; d. June 11, 1799.
43. 11 10. JOHN, b. Oct. 20, 1770; m. BETSY WILLARD, of Worcester, where he resides, a merchant.
11. SIMON, b. May 16, 1774; d. Dec. 30, 1780.

---

3. 12 MOSES PARKE, a farmer of Millbury, m., May 19, 1779, LYDIA BIXBY.

13 1. LYDIA, b. Dec. 20, 1779; d. Sept. 1, 1819; m., Sept. 20, 1808, JOHN BARBER, of Wrentham, who d. July 6, 1821. She died Dec. 20, 1847. They had three children.
1. *John*. 2. *George*, both unm. 3. *Lydia*, m. *Warren Norton*, now of Geneva, N. Y., and they have, 1. John Henry. 2. Louisa.
14 2. AARON, b. Oct. 28, 1781; d. July 3, 1840; was a farmer in Millbury. He m. MARIA CHENEY, of Auburn, Mass., by whom he had,
1. *Aaron Austin*, b. July 24, 1811; d. 1817. 2. *Maria*, b. Oct. 9, 1814; m. *James Holman*, a farmer of Millbury, by whom she has had four children, all deceased.

15 | 3. JOHN, b. Dec. 31, 1784; is a farmer in Millbury; m., July 9, 1812, NANCY CHAMBERLAIN, by whom he has had,
1. *Tyler Augustus*, b. May 1, 1813; d. 1833, unm. 2. *George*, b. Sept. 19, 1815; m., Nov. 1843, *M. A. Pierce*, of West Boylston, Mass., where he resides, a farmer. 3. *Calista*, b. Oct. 5, 1818. 4. *Emily*, b. and d. 1821. 5. *Adeline*, b. July 17, 1823. 6. *Nancy*, b. July 1, 1825. 7. *Alanson*, b. Sept. 6, 1827.

16 | 4. HERVEY, b. June 26, 1790; a farmer of Millbury; m. JOANNA ROBBINS, of Mendon, by whom he has,
1. *Lydia*, b. Mar. 11, 1827; d. Oct. 15, 1844. 2. *Hervey*, b. Oct. 12, 1831.

---

4. 17 | SAMUEL BIXBY, m., 1781, MARY GREENWOOD.

50. 18 | 1. SIMON, b. Oct. 13, 1781.
56. 19 | 2. BETSEY, b. June 3, 1783; m. KENDALL BANCROFT.
62. 20 | 3. SALLY, b. Ap. 24, 1786; m. JOHN HINDS.

---

6. 21 | Dea. SAMPSON BIXBY, m., Ap. 27, 1786, SARAH RICHARDSON, of Sutton, b. Nov. 16, 1762; d. Sept. 15, 1819. In 1778, he moved to Stratton, Vt., where he was one of the founders of a Congregational church, of which he was a deacon. In 1817, he moved to Campbell, Steuben Co., N. York, where he and his sons (all farmers), began several new settlements, and where he was a deacon of the first church, and where he now (1846) resides.

22 | 1. RUFUS, b. in Sutton, Ap. 2, 1787; is a farmer in Hornby, Steuben Co., N. Y., unm.
67. 23 | 2. AMASA, b. in Stratton, Vt., Nov. 1788.
76. 24 | 3. SALMON, b. Mar. 29, 1792.
83. 25 | 4. LYMAN, b. Mar. 3, 1794.
90. 26 | 5. SALLY, b. Feb. 6, 1796; m. CHESTER KNOWLTON.
27 | 6. SAMUEL, b. Sept. 7, 1802; m., Feb. 9, 1826, LUCRETIA SANDERS, of Steuben Co., N. Y., and settled in Inlet, Lee Co., Illinois. Chil.,
1. *Hiram*, b. Ap. 1, 1830. 2. *Wallace*, b. Ap. 19, 1833. 3. *Matilda*, b. June 23, 1836. 4. *Lucy*, b. June 6, 1843.
28 | 7. POLLY, b. Oct. 28, 1804.
29 | 8. SIMON, d. —.

---

7. 30 | Dea. SOLOMON BIXBY, a farmer; went to Fairfax, Me., Ap. 1784, and in Mar., 1792, moved to Norridgewock, Me., where he d. Sept. 2, 1835, aged 74. He m., June 13, 1789, LUCY TAYLOR, daughter of John and Lucy Taylor, of Vassalboro, Me. She d. Sept. 16, 1826, aged 59. He m., Sept. 25, 1827, Mrs. ACHSA, widow of Seth Wyman, of Bloomfield.

100. 31 | 1. NANCY, b. Mar. 2, 1790; m. REUBEN DINSMORE.
103. 32 | 2. LUCY, b. Sept. 4, 1791; m. DAVID GILMAN.
113. 33 | 3. AMASA, b. Mar. 2, 1794; a farmer of Norridgewock.
125. 34 | 4. RUFUS, b. Nov. 5, 1795; a farmer and justice of the peace.
35 | 5. AMOS, b. May 3, 1797; d. Nov. 3, 1839, at Martinsville, Illinois. He was a merchant.
139. 36 | 6. DIADEMA, b. Feb. 26, 1799; m. ARTEMAS HEALD, Esq.
37 | 7. SARAH, b. Sept. 9, 1800; d. Feb. 28, 1833; m., Jan. 11, 1825, JAMES WOOD, a farmer of Starks, b. Feb. 25, 1794, son of Dea. Nathan and Lydia Wood, a farmer, of Starks, Me. She left one child, *James*, b. Feb. 23, 1827.
147. 38 | 8. SIMON, b. Sept. 11, 1803.
155. 39 | 9. SUMNER, b. June 25, 1805.
40 | 10. ELIZABETH, b. May 29, 1807, unm.
41 | 11. JOTHAM, b. Ap. 2, 1810; a farmer; m., Oct. 24, 1843, MARY WOOD, b. Sept. 25, 1817, dr. of Dea. Ephraim and Lydia Wood, of Bingham, Me., by whom he has one child, *Isabel*, b. Oct. 4, 1844.
42 | 12. SELDEN, b. Sept. 2, 1813; d. Ap. 10, 1827.

---

11. 43 | JOHN BIXBY, a merchant, of Worcester, Mass., m. BETSEY WILLARD, of Worcester.

44 1. ELIZA.
45 2. LAURA, m. JACOB SHAMWAY, a farmer.
46 3. ALMIRA, d.
47 4. SOPHIA, m. SIMEON GLEASON, merchant, of Worcester.
48 5. MARY, m. ——— WATERS.
49 6. AUSTIN.

---

18. 50 SIMON BIXBY, of Millbury, Mass., m., 1802, HANNAH BARTON, of Millbury.

51 1. OLIVE, b. Oct. 14, 1802; m., Oct. 6, 1825, BENJAMIN WHITNEY, a tanner and currier, of Millbury, by whom she has, 1. *Mary Ann*, b. May 29, 1826. 2. *Minerva*, b. July 18, 1829. Mr. Whitney d. May 26, 1832.
52 2. MARY G., b. June 6, 1805; m., May 16, 1827, AUGUSTUS HAYWOOD, shoe manufacturer, of Grafton, Mass., by whom she has,
1. *Pauline*, b. Aug. 29, 1829. 2. *Mary Eliza*, b. Aug. 5, 1830.
3. SUMNER RUSSELL, b. Aug. 7, 1808; d. Sept. 29, 1812.
53 4. SUMNER RUSSELL, b. Oct. 22, 1812; a machinist, of Sutton; m., 1837, LOUISA COGSWELL, of Sutton, by whom he has,
1. *Louisa Elmira*, b. May 1838. 2. *Caroline*, b. and d. 1840. 3. *Angeline*, b. Sept. 1842.
54 5. LUCINDA, b. July 23, 1815, unm.
55 6. LORENZA W., b. Nov. 23, 1823.

---

19. 56 KENDALL BANCROFT, a farmer, of Auburn, Mass., m., Mar. 1, 1813, BETSEY BIXBY.

1. ELIZA, b. Nov., 1813; d. Oct., 1817.
57 2. MARTIN HARTLEY, b. Sept. 1815; m., Mar., 1839, LYDIA ANN SMITH, of Buckland, resides in Worcester, a painter.
58 3. ADDISON, b. Nov., 1817, merchant, of the firm of Bancroft & Ellis, Philadelphia.
59 4. HENRY KENDALL, b. Sept., 1820, clerk (1846), of Elijah Bond, of Macon, Georgia.
60 5. SAMUEL NEWELL, b. July, 1822.
61 6. ELIZABETH GREENWOOD, b. May, 1824; d. July, 1828.

---

20. 62 JOHN HINDS, b. in North Brookfield, Mass.; a cabinet-maker, in Millbury, Mass.; m., Dec. 4, 1806, SALLY BIXBY.

63 1. PAMELA, b. Dec., 1809; m., June 14, 1832, COURTLAND NEWTON, a shoemaker, of Shrewsbury, now of Worcester, Mass., by whom she has,
1. *Ellen F.*, b. Aug. 1840. 2. *Louisa J.*, b. Mar., 1844.
64 2. ALMIRA, b. Dec. 1811; m., May 23, 1833, CHARLES WHEELER, of Petersham, Mass., by whom she has,
1. *Charles*, b. Mar., 1835. 2. *Sarah*, b. 1837.
65 3. HARRIET, b. Jan., 1815; m., Nov. 14, 1835, DARIUS R. ROCKWELL, a goldsmith, of Sutton, now of Webster, Mass., by whom she has,
1. *Olcott H.*, b. Ap., 1839.
66 4. JOHN F., b. May, 1819; m., 1846, MARY HALL, of Sutton, and resides in Millbury.
66½ 5. GEORGE, b. Oct., 1821, a shoemaker, of Millbury.

---

23. 67 AMASA BIXBY, a farmer, of Hornby, Steuben Co., N. Y., m., Jan. 10, 1815, SOPHIA BLASHFIELD, b. in Wardsboro, Vt., May 31, 1792.

68 1. LUCINA M., b. in Stratton, Vt., Nov. 29, 1816; m., Jan. 19, 1835, ELLIS DUNKLEE, a carpenter, b. in Marlboro, Vt., June 1, 1813, and a resident of Erwin, Steuben Co., N. Y. Chil.,
1. *Eli*, b. Ap. 24, 1836. 2. *Eliza Malvina*, b. Ap. 22, 1837. 3. *Pardon*, b. Sept. 8, 1838; d. Mar. 1844. 4. *James*, b. June 19, 1840. 5. *Samson*, b. Oct. 4, 1844.
69 2. JAMES B., b. in Wardsboro, Vt., Ap. 16, 1819; d. Jan. 20, 1840.

70 | 3. ELIZA ABIGAIL, b. in Hornby, N. Y., May 22, 1821; m., Feb. 9. 1842, JOSEPH HAMMOND, a farmer, of Campbell, N. Y., b. in Wardsboro, Vt., Feb. 4, 1810.
71 | 4. SIMON S., b. in Campbell, N. Y., Dec. 8, 1823.
72 | 5. SALLY C., b. in Campbell, N. Y., Mar. 28, 1826.
73 | 6. NELSON A., b. in Campbell, N. Y., July 28, 1829.
74 | 7. OLIVE S., b. Mar. 6, 1832.
75 | 8. JUDSON A., b. Ap. 4, 1836.

---

24. 76 | SALMON BIXBY, of Campbell, N. Y., m. LUCY FRENCH, of Putney, Vt.

77 | 1. MALVINA, b. Oct. 23, 1817; m., May 7, 1838, JOHN H. GARDNER, of Hornby, N. Y., now of Inlet, Lee Co., Ill., by whom she has,
1. *Robert M.*, b. Aug. 7, 1839. 2. *John M.*, b. Jan. 26, 1841. 3. *Lucy E.*, b. Dec. 19, 1843. 4. *Nancy E.*, b. Aug. 27, 1845.
78 | 2. GEORGE M., b. Oct. 30, 1820; a merchant in Rochester, N. Y.
79 | 3. LUCY I., b. Jan., 1823; d. Aug. 3, 1837.
80 | 4. MARY L., b. Oct. 2, 1825; d. Nov. 7, 1832.
81 | 5. ABEL I., b. Aug. 24, 1828.
82 | 6. BRADFORD W., b. Ap. 10, 1831; a clerk in Rochester, N. Y.

---

25. 83 | LYMAN BIXBY, m., Ap. 17, 1825, ANNA WOODWORTH, b. Jan, 20, 1795. He first settled in Campbell, N, Y., and afterwards moved to Inlet, Lee Co., Ill.

84 | 1. LOUISA, b. Ap. 17, 1826; m. EMERSON KENNEDY, of Ashtabula Co., O.
85 | 2. LUCINDA, b. Feb. 5, 1827; m. JACOB MILLS, of Inlet.
86 | 3. LORENZO, b. Sept. 6, 1828.
87 | 4. WILLIAM, b. Nov. 23, 1830.
88 | 5. DAVID S., b. Jan. 20, 1833.
89 | 6. MARTHA, b. Oct. 2, 1837.

---

26. 90 | CHESTER KNOWLTON, b. in Stratton, Vt., Feb. 6, 1796; now a farmer, of Hornby, N. Y.; m., Mar. 9, 1818, SALLY BIXBY.

91 | 1. ROSINA E., b. and d. Ap. 1820.
92 | 2. TRYPHENA C., b. Ap. 8, 1820; m., Jan. 9, 1842, Capt. ISAAC W. FERO, b. Aug. 28, 1817; a farmer, of Orange, Steuben Co., N. Y., son of Cornelius and Alida Fero, of Orange.
93 | 3. JEYHENDA B., b. Ap. 30, 1821; m., WILLIAM BLANDIN, of Paris, Racine Co., Michigan, b. 1822, son of John and Reliance Blandin, of Paris, Wis.
94 | 4. SARAH D., b. Feb. 22, 1823; m., May 30, 1841, DANIEL CHAPMAN, blacksmith, b. Sept. 17, 1818, son of Ebenezer and Polly Chapman, of Orange, Steuben Co., N. Y. Chil.,
1. *Chester K.*, b. Feb. 23, 1842. 2. *Mary E.*, b. Ap. 15, 1843.
5. CALISTA S., b. Feb. 20, 1824; d. July, 1825.
95 | 6. MARY R., b. Jan. 22, 1826.
96 | 7. PHILURA R., b. Ap. 15, 1827.
97 | 8. LOUISA A., b. Jan. 27, 1829.
98 | 9. MALVINA S., b. July 20, 1832; d. 1833.

---

31. 100 | REUBEN DINSMORE, a farmer, of Norridgewock, Me., b. Oct. 9, 1785, son of Robert and Abigail Dinsmore, of Chester, N. H.; m., Dec. 27, 1810, NANCY BIXBY.

101 | 1. SANBORN, b. Aug. 31, 1811; a farmer, unm.
102 | 2. SIMON, b. Feb. 6, 1813; a farmer, of Norridgewock; m., Feb. 11, 1840, SARAH J. LONGLEY, b. Mar. 5, 1818, dr. of Benjamin and Lydia Longley, of Norridgewock. They have had one child, *Lucretia*, b. Nov. 18, 1841; d. Nov. 30, 1844.

---

32. 103 | DAVID GILMAN, a lumberman, of Foxcroft, Me., b. Sept. 18, 1783, son of William and Anna Gilman, of Albion, Me., m., Nov. 5, 1814, LUCY BIXBY.

104 | 1. AMASA, b. Mar. 3, 1815; d. Ap. 20, 1829.
105 | 2. MARY, b. Oct. 14, 1818; m., June 8, 1838, NATHAN WOOD, a farmer, son of Dea. Nathan and Anne Wood, of Norridgewock. Chil.

1. *Josiah G.*, b. Ap. 14, 1840. 2. *David G.*, b. June 17, 1843.

106 3. JOSIAH, b, June, 23, 1820; a lumberman, of Foxcroft; m., Jan. 25, 1842, SARAH J. CROCKETT, dr. of John (and Susan) Crockett, Esq., of Dover, N. H.; dr. Emily, b. Jan. 1, 1844.

107 4. DAVID, b. Sept. 15, 1823; a lumberman.

108 5. WILLIAM, b. Sept. 10, 1825.

109 6. LUCY A., b. Ap. 4, 1827.

110 7. REUBEN D., b. Ap. 10, 1829.

111 8. MARTHA, b. Ap. 3, 1831.

112 9. AMASA, b. Oct. 10, 1834.

---

33. 113 AMASA BIXBY, a farmer, of Norridgewock, m., Dec. 22, 1819, FANNY WESTON, b. Nov. 29, 1795, dr. of Dea. Benjamin and Anna Weston, of Madison, Me.

114 1. FRANCINA A., b. Ap. 25, 1821.

115 2. AMOS, b. Oct. 12, 1822; a grad. of Waterville Coll.

116 3. MARCELLUS, b. Feb. 23, 1824, a farmer.

117 4. LEWELLYN, b. Oct. 4, 1825.

118 5. AMASA G., b. Sept. 7, 1827.

119 6. NANCY D., b. Mar. 24, 1829.

120 7. JOTHAM, b. Feb. 20, 1831.

121 8. HARRISON A., b. Nov. 1, d. Nov. 6, 1832.

9. ELIZA H., b. Aug. 2, 1834; d. Ap. 2, 1837.

122 10. HENRY H., b. Mar. 22, 1836.

123 11. SOLOMON, b. Feb. 7, 1838.

124 12. GEORGE, b. Mar. 1, 1841.

---

34. 125 RUFUS BIXBY, a farmer and Justice of the Peace in Norridgewock; m., Dec. 22, 1819, BETSEY WESTON, b. Aug. 7, 1798, daughter of Dea. Benjamin and Anne Weston, of Madison, Me.

126 1. MARY W., b. Sept. 17, 1820.

127 2. SOLOMON, b. Dec. 9, 1821; student at Waterville Coll., 1826.

128 3. RUFUS L., b. Aug. 26, 1823; d. July 30, 1825.

129 4. CAROLINE N., b. Dec. 12, 1824.

130 5. WILLIAM W., b. Oct. 12, 1826.

131 6. BENJAMIN F., b. June 17, 1828.

132 7. ANN L., b. Sept. 16, 1830.

133 8. AUGUSTUS R., b. Dec. 17, 1832.

134 9. ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 2, 1834.

10. LYMAN M., b. Dec. 10, 1836; d. Ap. 20, 1838.

135 11. SAMUEL M., b. Nov. 17, 1838.

136 12. HENRY L., b. Dec. 30, 1840.

137 13. EUNICE, b. June 5, 1842.

138 14. SARAH ANN, b. Aug. 29, 1844.

---

36. 139 THOMAS HEALD, Esq., of Norridgewock, b. Ap. 12, 1791, son of Thomas and Lucy Heald; m., Oct. 25, 1816, DIADEMA BIXBY.

140 1. WILLIAM, b. Aug. 24, 1817, a lumberman, of Norridgewock; m., Dec. 29, 1840, ESTHER CUTLER, b. Dec. 28, 1812, daughter of Nathan and Mary Cutler, of Industry, Me.

141 2. ROSE ANN, b. July 12, 1822; m., May 31, 1842, WILLIAM P. LONGLEY, b. May 3, 1815, son of Capt. Benjamin and Lydia Longley, of Norridgewock. She d. in childbed Mar. 21, 1843, leaving a son *Rufus*, b. Mar. 17, 1843.

142 3. ELIZA J., b. June 15, 1825.

143 4. LUCY B., b. Dec. 5, 1827.

144 5. GEORGE F., b. Nov. 25, 1829.

145 6. MARTHA, b. Ap. 22, 1832.

146 7. ELIZA, b. Feb. 23, 1834.

---

38. 147 SIMON BIXBY, a farmer, in Anson, Me.; m., Sept. 16, 1830, DEBORAH N. FLINT, b. June 10, 1806, daughter of Dr. Thomas and Sarah Flint, of Farmington, Me.

148 1. SIMON A., b. July 2, 1831.
149 2. SARAH FLINT, b. May 21, 1833.
150 3. THOMAS FLINT, b., May 9, 1835.
151 4. LUCY E., b. May 14, 1837.
152 5. CLARA F., b. Feb. 11, 1840.
153 6. FRANCIS A., b. Oct. 16, 1841.
154 7. EULALIA, b. May 15, 1844.

---

39. 155 SUMNER BIXBY, a farmer, in Norridgewock; m., Nov. 8, 1832, LUCY HEALD, b. Nov. 27, 1806, daughter of Capt. Josiah and Lucinda Heald, of Concord. She d. Ap. 17, 1838, and he m., Oct. 12, 1838, Mrs. SARAH H. CARLISLE, b. Aug. 4, 1801, sister of his first wife.

156 1. TILSON H., b. Aug. 16, 1833.
157 2. LOUISA P., b., Sept. 16, 1835.
158 3. LUCY H., b. Mar. 1, 1838.

APPENDIX IV.

TRASK.

1 Capt. SAMUEL TRASK, a farmer, went from Salem, Mass.; m., Jan. 6, 1757, ANNA BOND [Bond, 123], his 2d wife, and settled in the North Parish of Sutton (Millbury), where he d. Mar. 7, 1790, aged 70. She had 6 chil., and d. July, 1775.

8. 2 1. SUSANNA, b. Oct. 11, 1759, m. Col. JONATHAN HOLMAN.
12. 3 2. ANNA, b. Mar. 19, 1762; d. Ap. 18, 1832.
21. 4 3. DAVID, b. June 1, 1764; d. Dec. 26, 1831.
30. 5 4. JONATHAN, b. June 21, 1767; d. Ap. 26, 1841.
33. 6 5. AMOS, b. Aug. 1, 1769; d. Nov. 14, 1821.
41. 7 6. PETER, b. Ap. 8, 1773; d. Oct. 7, 1803.

---

2. 8 Col. JONATHAN HOLMAN, of Millbury, was a Lieutenant in the French war; was a Colonel, and commanded a regiment in the battle of White Plains, and was distinguished for his bravery and activity. He m., July 10, 1783, SUSANNA TRASK.

44 9 1. SUSAN, b. Feb. 22, 1784; m. ASA WATERS, Esq.
10 2. LUTHER, b. Oct., 1785; d. 1806, unm.
11 3. NANCY, b. July 14, 1792; m. Capt. CHARLES HALE, Nov. 28, 1816, by whom she had,
1. *John H.*, b. Aug. 31, 1817, a merchant in Louisville, Ky., unm. 2. *Charles E.*, b. Mar. 25, 1819, resides in Boston. 3. *Luther H.*, b. Sept. 20, 1821. 4. *George H.*, b. May 7, 1832; d. July 4, 1844.
4 and 5. two children d. in infancy.

---

3. 12 ELIJAH TORREY, of Thompson, Conn., m., Dec. 27, 1781, ANNA TRASK, and settled in Woodstock, Conn. He d. Feb. 6, 1833.

53. 13 1. NANCY, b. Sept. 17, 1782; m. JONATHAN WATERS.
14 2. ELIJAH, b. Oct. 3, 1784; m. ARETHUSA HALE, of Charlton, was a merchant in Ithica, N. Y. He died several years ago, leaving sons *Edward*, *William* (d. 1840), and *Elijah*, and two daughters.
15 3. LUTHER, b. Dec. 14, 1786; d. Sept. 17, 1806.
16 4. JOSEPH, b. Mar. 25, 1789; m., Jan. 17, 1828, ABIGAIL SIBLEY, by whom he has, 1. *Eliza Ann.* 2. *Susan.* 3. *Abigail*, and two other daughters. He was formerly a ruling elder in Millbury, and now sustains the same office in Springfield, Ill., where he resides.
17 5. SUSAN, b. June 10, 1792; d. Feb. 21, 1804.
6. PERLEY, b. Sept. 10, 1794; d. Sept. 18, 1800.
18 7. ALFRED, b. Aug. 9, 1797; m., Nov., 1821, FANNY THURSTON, of Oxford, and has one son, b. Oct. 22, 1822.
19 8. ELIZA, b. Feb. 9, 1801; d. May 29, 1824, unm.
20 9. PERLEY, b. Feb. 18, 1803, unm.

4. 21 Capt. DAVID TRASK, a farmer, of Leicester, m., Feb. 7, 1788, MEHITABEL DWIGHT. She died July 13, 1801, and he m., Dec. 28, 1802, Mrs. POLLY COOLEY, of Brookfield. She d. Nov. 16, 1807, and he m., Dec. 5, 1808, Mrs. ABIGAIL HARRINGTON, of Grafton.

62. 22 1. ANNA BOND, b. Nov. 7, 1790; m. JOHN WOOD.
70. 23 2. MEHITABEL DWIGHT, b. Dec. 1, 1794; m. SAMUEL HURD.
24 3. MARY W., b. Nov. 11, 1803; m., May 12, 1825, BAYLIES UPHAM, card manufacturer of Leicester, Mass.
25 4. JAMES P., b. July 25, 1809; m., May 19, 1835, LAURA A. WATSON, of Leicester, Mass., where he resides, and is a card manufacturer and farmer. Children,
1. *Joseph M.*, b. Oct., 9, 1837. 2. *Frederick I.*, b. Dec. 8, 1839. 3. *Edwin W.*, b. Ap. 24, 1843.
26 5. ABBY G., b. Nov. 28, 1812; m., May 19, 1836, JOSEPH MASON, of Grafton, Mass.
27 6. ADELINE A., b. Dec. 26, 1815; m., Sept. 8, 1840, DELPHOS WASHBURN, a merchant of Leicester.
28 7. JANE S., b. Aug. 13, 1819; m., Oct. 18, 1842; D. EDWIN MERIAM, of Boston.
29 8. FRANCES M., b. July 25, 1823, unm.

5. 30 Lieut. JONATHAN TRASK was distinguished for his bold and original thoughts, and for his fervent and active piety. He m., May 6, 1792, PHEBE WATERS, of Millbury. She died Feb. 16, 1839.

31 1. ALMIRA, b. Oct. 9, 1795; m., Oct., 1816, Capt. JOSEPH GRIGGS, a tanner of Millbury. She d. Ap. 1, 1841, leaving three children, 1. *Mary.* 2. *Almira.* 3. *Joseph.* This family occupied the place where Samuel Trask, her grandfather, lived and died.
32 2. IRA, b. 1797; m., May 2, 1822, HANNAH THURSTON, of Oxford. He d. soon after marriage, s. p.

6. 33 Major AMOS TRASK m., Ap. 19, 1795, LUCY PARKE, b. Aug. 27, 1771, daughter of Moses Parke, of Sutton. Immediately after marriage they moved to Dixfield, Me., where he d., Nov. 14, 1821, greatly respected and beloved.

77. 34 1. LUCINA, b. May 2, 1796; m. Dr. JOSEPH K. WHITE.
35 2. LEONARD, b. Dec. 16, 1798; d.
89. 36 3. LUCY, b. Dec. 16, 1800; m. SILAS BARNARD.
97. 37 4. PETER, b. Nov. 13, 1803.
103. 38 5. ANNA, b. Oct. 18, 1805; m. JOHN M. EUSTIS.
114. 39 6. LOUISA, b. May 1, 1808; d. Ap. 9, 1845; m. C. T. CHASE.
118. 40 7. SUSAN, b. Nov. 11, 1809; m. ISAAC N. STANLEY.

7. 41 (V.) PETER TRASK, a scythe manufacturer of Millbury; m., Oct. 31, 1799, AZUBAH LELAND.

42 1. JULIA, b. 1802; m., May, 1824, EMERY BOND, of Millbury, s. p.
43 2. SUSAN, b. Feb., 1804; m. Dr. JASON C. SPAULDING (M.D. Dart. Coll. 1828), of Sharon, Vt. Children, 1. *Jason.* 2. *Julia*, deceased. 3. *Helen Trask.* 4. *Edward Leland.* 5. *George.*

9. 44 ASA WATERS, Esq., of Millbury, Mass., for many years a justice of the peace, and representative of the town in the State Legislature; was proprietor of the Armory in Millbury, and to his enterprise the village itself owes its origin. He was a man of great mechanical genius, and the present mode of welding gun-barrels under the trip-hammer, which is now practised in all the armories in the United States, is his invention. He m., May 19, 1802, SUSAN HOLMAN, and he d. Dec. 24, 1841, aged 72 years.

45 1. SUSAN HOLMAN, b. Ap. 4, 1803; m., Jan. 27, 1824, SAMUEL D. TORREY, for many years a merchant in Boston, now a resident of Millbury, by whom she has,
1. *Delia C.*, b. Sept. 30, 1825. 2. *Louisa M.*, b. Sept. 11, 1827. 3. *Samuel D.*, b. Jan. 1, 1829; d. Aug., 1830. 4. *Susan W.*, b. Aug. 26, 1835. 5. *Anna D.*, b. Nov. 4, 1840.

46 | 2. Seraphina G., b. July 7, 1805; d. June 19, 1824.
47 | 3. Asa H., b. Feb. 8, 1808; grad. Yale Coll., 1829; studied law, partly at the Law-School in Cambridge, and is now the proprietor of the armory built by his father. He was one of Gov. Morton's aids, and is now Postmaster of Millbury.
48 | 4. Fanny J., b. Feb. 7, 1810; d. June 15, 1811.
49 | 5. Anna Jane, b. Feb. 4, 1813; m., June 8, 1836, Anson G. Stiles, for several years a merchant in Millbury, now a resident of Cincinnati, O. Chil.,
1. *Walter C.*, b. Sept. 15, 1837; d. Ap. 19, 1840. 2. *Harriet W.*, b. Nov. 24, 1840. 3. *Willis C.*, b. Aug. 27, 1843.
50 | 6. Harriet, b. Aug. 18, 1814; m., Sept. 12, 1838, Rev. S. Wm. S. Dutton, pastor of the North Congregational Church, in New Haven. Mr. Dutton, grad. Yale Coll., 1833, and was tutor there 1836–38.
51 | 7. Delia, b. Jan. 18, 1820; m., June 4, 1845, Rev. Increase Niles Tarbox, of Framingham, Mass. Mr. Tarbox grad. Yale Coll., 1839; tutor, 1842–44.
52 | 8. Caroline S., b. Jan. 17, 1826.

---

13. 53 | Elder JONATHAN WATERS, a farmer, of Millbury, m., Jan. 10, 1805, NANCY TRASK. She d. Sept. 4, 1826. He d. Jan. 23, 1838.

54 | 1. Maria, b. Nov. 21, 1805; d. Aug. 28, 1838, unm.
55 | 2. Nancy, b. June 21, 1807; d. unm.
56 | 3. Eliza, b. Oct. 10, 1808.
57 | 4. Almira, b. June 20, 1810; m. Rev. Alphonso Whitman, of Brewer, Me., now settled in Greenville, R. I. She d. May 12, 1842, s. p.
58 | 5. Jonathan Edwards, b. May 30, 1811; living on the homestead; m., Ap. 11, 1837, Martha, dr. of Capt. Charles Leland, of Grafton.
59 | 6. Susan, b. Aug. 24, 1814; m., Oct. 9, 1839, Benjamin Copeland, of Brewer, Maine.
60 | 7. Elijah Andrew, b. Sept. 29, 1816; d. Mar. 9, 1837.
61 | 8. Julia Ann, b. Oct. 19, 1818.

---

22. 62 | Dea. JOHN WOOD, a farmer, of West Brookfield; m., Feb., 1810, ANNA BOND TRASK. He has moved to Josco, Michigan.

63 | 1. George C., b. Mar. 21, 1811; a farmer of Josco, Michigan; m., Oct., 1831, Martha A. Doney, of Geneva, N. Y.
64 | 2. Henry M., b. Dec. 1, 1812; a farmer in Leroy, Michigan; m., 1836, Sarah A. Taylor, of Cazenovia, N. Y.; has,
1. *Frances*, b. Mar. 1, 1839. 2. *Abby M.*, b. Oct. 18, 1842.
65 | 3. John M., b. Oct. 16, 1814; m., May 27, 1840, Abby M. Putman, of Grafton. She d. Feb. 1843, and he m., July 24, 1844, Sarah S. Jones, of Springfield, Mass., where he resides.
66 | 4. David F., b. Jan. 28, 1817.
67 | 5. Mehitabel D., b. Oct. 17, 1820; m., Oct. 20, 1842, Benjamin Eamans, a farmer, of Putnam, Mich.
68 | 6. Mary Ann, b. Dec. 23, 1822.
69 | 7. Charles M., b. Sept. 29, 1826.

---

23. 70 | SAMUEL HURD, a card manufacturer in Leicester, Mass., m., Ap. 29, 1824, MEHITABEL DWIGHT TRASK.

71 | 1. Frances M., b. Ap. 15, 1825.
72 | 2. Julia F., b. Sept. 21, 1826.
73 | 3. Samuel D., b. July 20, 1828; d. Sept., 1832.
74 | 4. Ellen D., b. July 28, 1831.
75 | 5. Abby L., b. May 22, 1834.
76 | 6. S. Albert, b. Nov. 28, 1837.

---

34. 77 | LUCINA TRASK, m., Ap. 15, 1812, Dr. JOSEPH K. WHITE, formerly of Watertown, Mass., b. 1784. He d. June 17, 1821, leaving five children, and his widow, LUCINA, m., Feb. 16, 1823, PHILIP ABBOT, Jr., b. 1800, son of Philip Abbot, of Rumford, Me., formerly of Concord, N. H., by whom she has six children.

78 1. ROSELLA (WHITE), b. May 13, 1813; m., Sept., 1834, GEORGE DILLINGHAM, a trader and inn-keeper in Harpswell, Me., b. 1800, son of Pelatiah Dillingham, formerly of Freeport, Me. Chil.,
1. *George Uvraine.* 2. *Frances.*

79 2. MELISSA, b. Oct. 11, 1814; m., May, 1841, HUMPHREY M. EATON, of Dixfield, who d. next Sept., aged 40, s. p., and she m., June 14, 1842, Isaac Randall, Esq., a lawyer, of Dixfield, formerly of Wilton, Me.

80 3. AMOS TRASK, b. May 2, 1816; m., 1839, MARY S. MILLETT, b. 1816, dr. of Solomon Millett, of Norway, Me., and settled in South Boston, where he keeps a provision store. Chil.,
1. *Amos Trask,* b. Dec. 27, 1840. 2. *Henry Augustus,* b. Oct. 22, 1842. 3. *Edwin Hiram,* b. Ap. 10, 1844.

81 4. HENRY AUGUSTUS, b. Oct. 30, 1817, lumberman, at Madawaska.

82 5. HIRAM ABIFF, b. Ap. 21, 1819; trader, and lately Postmaster in Dixfield. [By 2d husband.]

83 6. LUCY TRASK (ABBOT), b. Feb. 12, 1824; m., Dec. 27, 1842, BARNARD L. MARBLE, tanner and currier, of Mexico, Me., b. 1814, son of Laomi Baldwin Marble, of Dixfield, formerly of Sutton, Mass.

84 7. ACHSAH ANN, b. Aug. 17, 1825; d. June 2, 1841.

85 8. JOSEPH WHITE, b. Jan., 1827.

86 9. CHANDLER POLLARD, b. Aug. 21, 1829.

87 10. SUSAN, b. Aug. 1830.

88 11. AUGUSTIN MARSHALL, b. 1838.

---

36. 89 SILAS BARNARD, a farmer, surveyor of lands and roads, and several times member of the State Legislature, b. Sept. 16, 1795, son of William Barnard, formerly of Marlboro, Mass.; m., May 8, 1819, LUCY TRASK.

90 1. MAHALA, b. Mar. 2, 1821.

91 2. ALBION, b. Nov. 2, 1822.

92 3. JOEL, b. Jan. 9, 1825; d. Nov., 1826.

93 4. LUCY ANN, b. Sept. 15, 1827.

94 5. GEORGE, b. Sept. 16, 1830.

95 6. DELPHINA, b. June 5, 1833.

96 7. EMILY, b. Sept. 12, 1838.

---

37. 97 Capt. PETER TRASK, a farmer, in Mexico, Me., m., Feb. 1, 1826, BETSEY PITTS, dr. of John Pitts, of Winthrop, Me. She d. May 16, 1843, and he m., May 28, 1844, BETSEY ROLF, dr. of John Rolf, of Rumford, Me.

98 1. AMOS, b. Feb. 14, 1827.

99 2. ALBERT STOWELL, b. Jan. 15, 1829.

100 3. THADDEUS HENRY, b. Mar. 31, 1833.

101 4. OSCAR PITTS, b. July 23, 1836.

102 5. HIRAM, b. Mar., d. June, 1843.

---

38. 103 JOHN M. EUSTIS, Esq., of Dixfield, b. May 30, 1800, son of Joseph Eustis, formerly of Rutland, Mass.; m., Aug. 31, 1823, ANNA TRASK. Mr. Eustis is a justice of the peace; has been a member of the State Legislature, and has held several civil appointments under the State and U. S. Government.

104 1. SUSAN MOOR, b. June 21, 1824; d. Dec. 17, 1826.

105 2. ISABEL BUCKMINSTER, b. Feb. 2, 1826; d. Sept. 12, 1828.

106 3. JOSEPH MASON, b. Dec. 15, 1827.

107 4. CHARLES WALLACE, b. June 23, 1829.

108 5. GEORGE EDWIN, b. Nov. 7, 1830.

109 6. ALBERT F. S., b. Dec. 10, 1832.

110 7. SARAH MASON, b. Oct. 19, 1834.

111 8. WILLIAM TAPPAN, b. Aug. 19, 1836.

112 9. HUMPHREY M. E., b. Sept. 10, 1840.

113 10. MARY STANLEY, b. Feb. 22, 1844.

---

39. 114 CHARLES TRISTRAM CHASE, a merchant in Dixfield, b. Mar. 22, 1800, son of

Capt. Tristram Chase, formerly of Livermore; m., Ap. 27, 1828, LOUISA TRASK. She d. Ap. 9, 1845.

115 1. WALTER SCOTT, b. Aug. 29, 1831.
116 2. DE WITT CLINTON, b. Oct. 15, 1836.
117 3. CHARLES MERRY, b. Ap. 22, 1844.

---

40. 118 ISAAC NEWTON STANLEY, Esq., b. June 8, 1804, son of Liberty Stanley, of Winthrop, Me.; m., Feb. 4, 1828, SUSAN TRASK. Mr. Stanley has been member of the State Legislature and County Commissioner, and is now Postmaster and Justice of the Peace.

119 1. HENRY, b. Mar. 22, 1829.
120 2. SOPHRONIA, b. Dec. 26, 1833.
121 3. ROSELLA, b. Ap. 3, 1836.
122 4. JOHN, b. Ap. 27, 1839.
123 5. LOUISA ANN, b. Dec. 9, 1844.

APPENDIX V.

1 JESSE GOODNOW, b. in Sudbury, Mar. 4, 1754; d. Jan. 19, 1801, son of Daniel and Ruth, and gr. son of Joseph and Patience, of Sudbury; m., 1781, POLLY BOND. [Bond, 126.] She d. June 25, 1790, and he m. her sister LUCY, who d. Dec. 26, 1812.

8. 2 1. WILLIAM, b. Aug. 4, 1781; d. June 8, 1828.
3 2. JOSEPH, b. June 16, 1783; d. 1830, a farmer of Whittingham, Vt.; m. SALLY PARKER, and had, 1. *Henry.* 2. *Harriet.* 3. *Sally.* 4. *Joseph.* 5. *Shoreham.* 6. *Rosetta.*
4 3. SAMUEL, b. Mar. 2, 1785; d. July, 1845, a merchant and innkeeper of Halifax. Vt.; m. SALLY REED, and had, 1. *Jesse.* 2. *Walter.* 3. *Phebe Ann.* 4. *Sarah Ann.* 5. *Joseph.*
5 4. DANIEL, b. Sept. 25, 1786; m. CYNTHIA ARMS, of Brattleboro, Vt., and settled in the State of N. Y.
6 5. LUCY, b. Ap. 11, 1789; d. 6. JOHN, b. Aug. 5, 1794; d.

---

2. 8 WILLIAM GOODNOW, a merchant, m. SYBIL ARMS, of Brattleboro, and moved from Whittingham to Coleraine, Mass., subsequent to the birth of all his children.

9 1. WILLIAM E., b. June 17, 1807, a merchant in Norway Me.; m. HARRIET W. PADDLEFORD, of Marlboro, Vt., b. Dec., 11, 1802. Their only child, *Harriet E. P.*, b. June 20, 1831; d. Ap. 11, 1845.
10 2. MARY ANN, b. Aug. 9, 1809; m. LYMAN WEBBER, of Whittingham, and has, 1. *Elisha P.* 2. *Mary A.* 3. *Royal.* 4. *Cynthia.* 5. *William E.* 6. *Varillas O.*
3. JOTHAM, b. Oct. 21, 1811, a physician in Waterford, Me., where he m. SOPHIA PLUMMER, and has,
1. *Francis E.*, b. June 28, 1838. 2. *George P.*, b. Oct. 16, 1842. 3. dr. b. Oct., 1846.
4. ISAAC T., b. Jan. 16, 1813, a teacher (1846), of the Academy in Wilbraham, Mass.; m. ELLEN D. DENNISON, of Coleraine, Mass., s. p.
5. EMELINE, b. Jan. 17, 1815; m. LYMAN W. WHITNEY, of Whittingham, and has, 1. *Albert W.* 2. *Lucy L.*
6. LUCINDA, b. Feb. 24, 1818, unm.

BOURDEN. JOHN BOURDEN, of Wat., adm. freeman, 1652.

BOWLES. SARAH BOWLES, of Waltham, and DAVID GRIFFITH, of Portsmouth, N. H.; m., Nov. 7, 1757.

BOWMAN.

1 (I.) NATHANIEL BOWMAN applied to be admitted freeman, Oct. 19, 1630; but his name is not on the list of those admitted, but it is on the earliest list of pro-

prietors (Feb., 1636–7), "then inhabiting" Watertown. He moved—time not ascertained—to Camb. Farms (Lex.) His wife, ANNE, the mother of his children, probably d. first, as she is not mentioned in his Will. He d. Jan. 26, 1681–2. The Will of "Nathaniel Bowman, of Camb., gentleman," dated Oct. 21, 1679, proved Ap. 4, 1682, gives to son Francis the "farm in Camb., where I now dwell, which farm I purchased of Edward Goffe," &c., with dwelling-house, &c.; said Francis to pay the other legacies, viz.: to son Nathaniel £25, "to be paid four years after my death;" if he die without lawful issue, to revert to the children of Francis. To Dorcas March, and her heirs, £50; to gr. children, Nathaniel and Benjamin Blackleach, £25 each, to be paid when 21 years old; to gr. daughter, Hannah Turner, £15 at 18 yrs. old, or at marriage, which, with what her parents had had, would make a full share. In each case, on failure of heirs, the legacies to revert to the children of son Francis, who was sole executor. The following Inventory indicates that he had no wife, and that he had previously disposed of nearly all his personal property, viz.: house and 10 A. land, £120, 7; 20 A. meadow, £60; 70 A. upland unfenced, £70; mare and cow, £3, 1; bedstead, bed, bolster, and old green rugg, £3; table and chairs, £1; cross-cut saw and 4 wedges, £0, 10.

---

5. 2 1. FRANCIS, d. Dec. 16, 1687, aged 57; adm. freeman, 1652.
2. MARY, buried Jan. 1, 1637–8. 3. JOANNA, buried Nov. 20, 1638.
4. DORCAS, buried Feb. 6, 1638–9, aged 7 days.

3 5. NATHANIEL, b. Mar. 6, 1640–1, mentioned in his father's Will, was probably the Nathaniel Bowman, innkeeper of Wethersfield, Conn., who d. 1707, unm., leaving his estate to Samuel Buck, of Wethersfield.

4 6. JOANNA, b. Nov. 20, 1642, probably mother of Hannah Turner, mentioned in her father's Will.

4½ 7. DORCAS, m. (1st), BENJAMIN BLACKLEACH, of Camb., by whom she had, 1. *Nathaniel*, b. Oct. 12, 1666. 2. *Benjamin*. She m. (2d), —— MARCH.

---

2. 5 (II.) FRANCIS BOWMAN, m., Sept. 26, 1661, MARTHA SHERMAN. [Sherman, 4.]

---

6 1. FRANCIS, b. Sept. 14, 1662; d. Dec. 23, 1744, a Justice of the Peace of Lex.; m. (1st), June 26, 1684, LYDIA STONE, dr. of Dea. Samuel and Sarah (Stearns) Stone, of Camb. [I. Stearns, App. I. 6.] He m. (2d), RUTH, dr. of Rev. Samuel Angiers. [9.]

7 1. *John*, bap. July 14, 1689, of Lex.; m. *Mary Stone*. [I. Stearns, App. I. 30.]

8 1. John, b. Dec. 5, 1713; m., Feb. 19, 1736–7, Susanna Coolidge [Coolidge, 121], and had,

1. Susanna, b. Jan. 19, 1737–8; (?)m., Dec. 26, 1779, Bezaleel Learned. [275.] 2. Josiah, b. Mar. 21, 1739–40. 3. Mary, b. Aug. 1, 1742. 4. Elizabeth, b. Nov. 4, 1744.

9 2. Jonas, b. Feb. 3, 1716–17, by wife Abigail, had,

1. Jonas, b. July 19, 1739; m., May 18, 1758, Susanna Gregory [18], and had son Abiathar, b. Feb. 18, 1759. 2. Abigail, b. Jan. 19, 1741; (?)m., May 18, 1763, Rodolphus Carver, of Bridgewater, 3. Lydia, b. Jan. 14, 1743.

10 3. Francis, b. Ap. 2, 1718(?), "of Bedford;" m., June 24, 1756, Sarah Simonds, of Lex.

11 4. Ebenezer, b. Ap. 2, 1720, had Ebenezer, bap. in W. Camb., Oct., 1752.

12 5. Ruth, b. Dec. 23, 1723.

13 2. *Isaac* (probably a son of Francis), a Justice of the Peace of Lex.; m., Mar. 28, 1716, *Elizabeth Harrington*. [Harrington, 49](?) He m., Feb. 12, 1747, *Mrs. Prudence Monroe*. One child, Elizabeth, b. July 25, 171– (1717.)

14 2. JOHN, b. Feb. 19, 1664–5. 3. MARTHA, b. Mar. 2, 1666–7; d. next Dec.

15 4. NATHANIEL, b. Feb. 9, 1668–9; d. June 30, 1748. The Will of "Capt. Nathaniel Bowman, gentleman, of Camb.," was dated Mar. 19, 1747–8, and proved July 1748. He m., Dec. 16, 1692, ANNE BARNARD, of Wat. [Barnard, 15.] She d. Sept. 16, 1757, aged 87, lacking 24 days.

16 1. *Mary*, b. Dec. 22, 1693; m., about 1715, *Samuel Garfield*, of Wat. [Garfield, 65.]

17 2. *Anne*, bap. Sept. 6, 1698; m., about 1714, *Nathaniel Bright*. [Bright, 88.]

6 chil. He d. Dec. 28, 1737, and his wid. m., Oct. 6, 1741, *Richard Clarke.* [Clarke, 56.]

18 3. *Elizabeth*, bap. Nov. 13, 1698; d. Feb. 25, 1748, unm.

19 4. *Abigail*, b. 1700; d. June 15, 1785, aged 85; m., Mar. 22, 1719–20, *Matthew Bridge, Jr.*, of Lex. [Bridge, 18.]

20 5. *Nathaniel*, bap. May 31, 1702; d. Dec. 26, 1723, leaving a dr. Mary, b. Dec. 19, 1723; d. May 24, 1727, and a wid. *Ruth*, who m., Aug. 24, 1726, Oliver Livermore. [Livermore, 100.] She m. (3d), —— Soden, and d. Ap. 2, 1776, aged 76.

21 6. *Grace*, bap. Oct. 1, 1704; m., Mar. 10, 1726–7, Nathaniel Coolidge. [Coolidge, 148.]

22 7. *Sarah*, bap. May 25, 1707; m., Feb. 3, 1731–2, *Samuel Stearns.* [I. Stearns, 108, IV.]

23 8. *Jane*, m., Jan. 21, 1733–4, *James Brown*, of Lex. 4 chil. She d. May 8, 1761. [J. Brown, 23.]

24 5. JOSEPH, b. May 18, 1674, a Justice of the Peace of Lex.; d. Ap. 8, 1762, aged 88. Wife PHEBE.

25 1. *Joseph*, b. Sept. 16, 1697.

26 2. *Hannah*, b. Nov. 11, 1699; m., Mar. 26, 1719, *Joseph Estabrook, Jr.*, of Lex. [9.]

27 3. *James*, b. Sept. 11, 1701.

28 4. *Jonathan*, b. Feb. 23, 1703–4; grad. Harv. Coll., 1724; ord. in Dorchester, Nov. 5, 1729; d. May 30, 1775.

29 5. *Francis*, b. June 10, 1705; d. 1750, unm.

30 6. *Edmund*, b. Mar. 5, 1709–10; grad. Harv. Coll., 1728; a merchant of Portsmouth, N. H.

31 7. *Thaddeus*, b. Sept. 2, 1712, of Lex.; m., Dec. 2, 1736, *Sarah Loring*, who d. Dec. 23, 1747, aged 33, and he m. (2d), Feb. 8, 1753, *Sybil Woolson*, of Lex., wid. of Isaac Woolson. [16.]

1. Sarah, b. Oct. 2, 1737; d. Oct. 3, 1742.

32 2. Edmund, b. Aug. 4, 1739; m., May 8, 1760, Esther Hoar, of Lincoln. [Hoar, 3.] She d. July 22, 1780, and he m. (2d), pub. Oct. 3, 1782, Eunice Mead, of Stow. He d. in Concord, Nov. 27, 1805, and was buried in Lincoln. She d. in Concord, Dec., 1806. Chil.,

1. Edmund, b. in Lex., Aug. 14, 1760; d. Sept. 22, 1762. 2. Rebecca, b. Sept. 8, 1762. 3. Sarah, b. in Lex., May 7, 1764. 4. Rebecca, b. in Lincoln, Aug. 27, 1766. 5. Edmund, b. in L., Dec. 1, 1768. 6. Thaddeus, b. Sept. 22, 1771. 7. Rhoda (twin), b. Sept. 22, 1771. 8. Phebe, b. Sept. 24, 1773. 9. Sybil Roper, b. Aug. 10, 1776; d. Sept. 15, 1778. 10. Ruth (of 2d wife), b. Feb. 5, 1783; d. in Concord, Jan. 13, 1807. 11. Esther, b. Sept. 22, 1786.

33 3. Joseph, b. Feb. 18, 1740–1; m., Nov. 22, 1764, Katherine Munroe, of Lex.

34 4. Thaddeus, b. Feb. 10, 1742–3, of Camb.; m., Nov. 7, 1764, Elizabeth Lawrence, of Lex, and had Thaddeus, bap. in W. Camb. July 6, 1766.

5. Solomon, b. Feb. 10, 1742–3; d. June 6, 1744.

35 6. Solomon, b. June 2, 1745; a first Lieut. in the 25th Reg't of the Continental Army, 1775.

36 7. Joshua, b. Jan. 22, 1746–7, of Camb. (? grad. Harv. Coll., 1766); m., Ap. 29, 1767, Abigail Fowle, of Wat. [Fowle, 2.]

37 8. Samuel, b. Dec. 2, 1753. 9. Sarah, b. July 4, 1755.

39 10. Ebenezer, b. July 3, 1757. 11. Gideon, b. Sept. 30; d. Oct. 20, 1759.

40 12. Lucy, b. Jan. 21, 1761. 13. Sybil, b. Aug. 2, 1764; d. Dec. 2, 1765.

41 8. *William*, b. Sept. 2, 1715, of Camb.; m., May 5, 1753, *Mary Reed*, of Lex., and had Mary, bap. in W. Camb., Mar. 17, 1754.

42 9. *Martha*, b. Sept. 8, 1718; m. Ap. 27, 1738, *Samuel Bridge.* [37.]

43 6. ANNA, b. Sept. 19, 1676.

44 7. SAMUEL, b. Aug. 14, 1679; d. 1746; a deacon, of Camb.; m. (1st), Nov. 2, 1700, REBECCA, dr. of Thomas Andrew. She d. Nov. 18, 1713, and he m. (2d), DEBORAH ——, who d. about 1783.

1. *Andrew*, b. Oct. 15, 1701; d. Ap. 6, 1702.

2. *Samuel*, b. Mar. 2, 1702–3, of Charlestown.
3. *Martha*, b. May 13, 1704; d. Dec. 1, 1713.
4. *Mary*, b. Aug. 14, 1706.
5. *Rebecca*, b. Jan. 10, 1708–9.
6. *Hannah*, b. Ap. 2, 1711; m. *Beriah Wetmore.*
7. *Andrew*, b. Ap, 27, 1713.
8. *Martha*, b. Feb. 10, 1714–15; m., July 17, 1739, *Nehemiah Cutter* (? or Bridge.)
9. *Deborah*, b. May 30, 1716; m., Sept. 17, 1741, *Nathaniel Kidder.*
10. *Noah*, b. Oct. 23, 1718; d. 1782, in Camb., leaving descendants.
11. *Elizabeth*, bap. May 7, 1721; d. Oct. 11, 1739.
12. *Eunice*, bap. Nov. 4, 1722.
13. *Abigail*, bap. Mar. 15, 1723–4; m., Dec. 30, 1755, *William Winship, Jr.*
14. *Susanna*, bap. July 10, 1726. [See Learned, 87.]

8. Jonathan, b. about 1682.
9. Martha, b. Ap. 4, 1685.

Jonas Bowman, b. in Lex., May 17, 1736; parentage not given.
Francis Bowman, son of Isaac and Sarah, b. in Lex., Nov. 26, 1752.

BOYDEN.—THOMAS BOYDEN, a joiner, aged 21, embarked at Ipswich, Eng., Ap., 1634; adm. freeman, May 23, 1647. Chil., by wife FRANCES, 1. Thomas, b. Sept. 26, 1639; m. Martha Holden [5], and had, 1. *Martha*, b. July 14, 1667. 2. *John*, b. in Groton, Dec. 6, 1672. 2. Mary, b. Oct. 15, 1641. 3. Rebecca, b. Nov. 1, 1643. 4. Nathaniel, b. 1651. In 1650, he sold 60 acres of land in Wat., to William Clarke. He, probably soon after this, moved to Groton, and returned to Wat., about 1666. Sept. 21, 1666, he, then of Groton, bought of Benjamin Crispe and wife Bridget, of Wat., a dwelling, &c., and 7 acres, and several other parcels of land, amounting to 92 acres. [See Butler, p. 390.] July 25, 1670, he, then of Wat., sold to Martin Townsend, for £60, the house and land he purchased of Benjamin Crispe; also two other lots containing 73 acres.

BOYNTON (Boyington).—EBENEZER BOYNTON and wife SARAH, received at Weston, from the church of Byfield, Feb. 26, 1726–7, had dr. Sarah, b. June 26, 1726. Wife Sarah d. Feb. 1727–8, and he m, in Weston, June 7, 1728, Abigail Chadwick. [Chadwick, 10–4.] He was dismissed to the church of Waltham, Nov. 30, 1735. [He probably brought two or more chil. with him from Byfield.]

JEREMIAH BOYNTON, m., in Waltham, Aug. 1, 1736, PATIENCE SANDERSON [Sanderson, 11–2], and had, Edward, b. May 11, 1737. He was of Mendon, 1739.
LOIS BOYNTON, of Waltham, and HUBBARD RUSSELL, of Camb., m., June 12, 1759.
JACOB BOYINGTON (? son of Ebenezer Boynton), of Waltham, by wife MARY (who o. c. Oct. 31, 1755), had, 1. Elizabeth, b. Jan. 9, 1756; m., in Wat., Nov. 10, 1773, Jonathan Dunn. 2. Nathan, b. Oct. 16, 1757. 3. Molly, b. Jan. 29, 1762. 4. Jacob, b. May 11, 1764. He (the f.), d. Sept. 25, 1765, and his wid. m., in Wat., Nov. 17, 1768, Samuel Hagar. [Hagar, 35.]

BOYLSTON (Boylson, Boyson, Boalson).
HENRY BOYLSTON, of Litchfield, Eng., had an estate at Weston, Straffordshire; was brother of Boylston, of Boylston, Derbyshire. He had son Thomas, of London, cloth-worker, who d. about 1648. Chil. of Thomas, of London. 1. *John*, D.D., of Market Bosworth, had 19 chil. 2. *Thomas*, who came to America and settled in Wat. 3. *Edward*, d. unm. 4. *Richard*, a clothier.

By deed, dated Sept. 30, 1639, Gregory Stone, of Camb., sold to Nathaniel Sparhawk, agent of (? Thomas) Boilstone, of London, cloth-worker, his house and ground in Wat., bounded with Edmund Lewis south; the —— east; Highway and Edward Goffe north, and James Cutler west. Also, 16 acres, and 3 acres more toward Fresh Pond, between E. Lewis and John Beers. Also, 2 acres in Rocky Meadow on Camb. line. Also, 40 acres great dividend land in 1st squadran next the great river. Also, 9 acres plow-land in the plain between 1st squad-

ran and the great river. These lands were evidently bought for the accommodation of this son, Thomas, Jr., of Wat., as they were embraced in the list of his possessions in 1642.

---

1 THOMAS BOYLSTON, aged 20, from Fenchurch Street, London, embarked in 1635, and settled in Wat. In addition to the lands purchased of Gregory Stone, in 1642, he held 73 acres, granted by the town. He d. 1653, and his estate was admin. by his wid., SARAH (the mother of his chil.), Oct. 4, 1653, and the estate was divided, 1668. His wid. m., in Wat., Mar. 12, 1654–5, John Chinery. [2.] She d. Sept. 14, 1704, wid. of J. Chinery.

---

2 1. ELIZABETH, b. Sept. 21, 1640; m., prior to 1668, JOHN FISHER, and had sons *Joshua* and *Daniel*.

3 2. SARAH, b. Sept. 30, 1642; m. THOMAS SMITH, a butcher, of Charlestown, and she d. there Aug. 8, 1711 (gravestone says aged 70). [See Bright, 38.] [See Reg. of Deeds, vol. iv., p. 100.]

4 3. THOMAS, b. Jan. 26, 1644–5 (in 1673, aged 28], the chirurgeon of Muddy River (Brookline). He m., in Charlestown, MARY GARDNER, b. Ap. 9, 1648; d. July 8, 1722; dr. of Thomas Gardner, of Muddy River. Probate of his estate, Dec. 16, 1696. Chil.,

5 1. *Edward*, m. *Mary*, dr. of John Dasset. Chil.,
1. Hannah, b. 1696. 2. Edward, b. 1698. 3. Thomas, b. 1701.

6 2. *Richard*, b. about 1670; m. *Mary*, dr. of John Smith, a ship builder of Charlestown. 10 Chil.

7 3. *Abigail*.

8 4. *Peter*, a shopkeeper of Brookline, m. *Ann White*. His dr. Susanna m. Dea. John Adams, of Braintree, and their eldest child, John, became President U. S.

5. *Sarah*. 6. *Lucy*.

11 7. *Zabdiel*, b. about 1679, an eminent physician of Brookline, m., Jan. 18, 1706, *Jerusha Minot*, b. Jan. 28, 1679, dr. of John and Elizabeth (Brick) Minot, of Dorchester. [See Geneal. Reg., Vol. I., p. 173; also Thatcher's Am. Med. Biog.] Chil.,

12 1. Zabdiel, b. Feb. 10, 1706–7, grad. Harv. Coll. 1724; d. in Eng., unm.

13 2. John, b. Mar. 23, 1708–9, a liberal benefactor of several charities; d. Jan. 17, 1795, unm.

3. Elizabeth, b. June 20, 1710; d. young.

14 4. Jerusha, m. Benjamin Fitch.

15 5. Thomas, b. July 30, 1715; m., Nov. 15, 1744, Mary Coales, of Boston, s. p. His Will, dated, July 26, 1749, proved May 29, 1750.

16 6. Elizabeth, b. Jan. 4, 1716; m. Gillum Tailor, M.D.

17 7. Mary. Her Will, dated June 3, 1796.

8. Josiah, b. July 11, 1720; d. young.

18 8. *Mary*, m., July 1, 1706, *Josiah Flint*.

19 9. *Rebecca*, b. Sept. 15, 1685; m., Mar. 25, 1708, *William Abbot*.

20 10. *Dudley*, b. about 1688; m. *Elizabeth Gardner*, sister of Addington Gardiner. He d. Ap. 18, 1748, aged 60.

21 11. *Joanna*, m., in Boston, July 5, 1714, *James Sandman*, of Plymouth.

22 12. *Thomas*, a shopkeeper; m., May 4, 1715, *Sarah Morecock*. His Will, dated Mar. 28, proved Ap. 6, 1739. Chil.,

23 1. Nicholas. By Will, dated Aug. 1, proved Aug. 30, 1771, he made bequests to his nephew, Ward Nicholas Boylston [25], to Elizabeth, Jr., and to Nathaniel, of St. Christopher's.

24 2. Thomas, b. Oct. 7, 1721, another public benefactor; d. 1798.

25 3. Mary, m. Benjamin Hallowell, and had 14 chil. One of them, Ward Nicholas, assumed the name of Boylston, and has made it illustrious by his benefactions.

26 4. Rebecca, m. Lieut. Gov. Moses Gill.

BRACKETT. EBENEZER and REBECCA BRACKETT, of Weston, had, 1. LEMUEL, b. Aug. 19, 1780. 2. GEORGE, b. Feb. 4, 1782. 3. REBECCA, b. Oct. 20, 1783. 4. LUCY, b. Feb. 20, 1785. 5. SALLY, b. Nov. 10, 1786. 6. ISAAC, b. Mar., 22, 1788; m. (pub. Dec. 13, 1817), KEZIAH WESTON MANN, of Camb., and had, 1.

Martha C., b. Ap. 22, 1818. 2. *Emeline*, b. Feb. 11, 1821. 3. *Marion*, b. Ap. 21, 1823. 4. *Keziah Eliza*, b. Mar. 23, 1825. 7. Lucy, b. Nov. 15, 1789. 8. Maria and 9. Martha, b. May 12, 1791. 10. Ebenezer, b. Oct. 12, 1793. 11. Lucy, b, Sept. 15, 1795. 12. Lucinda, b. Oct. 14, 179–. 13. Michael Gay, b. Ap. 19, 1799

Sophia Brackett, m., 1820, *Martin Bacon*, of Dover.
David Brackett, m., 1818, *Belinda Harrington.*
David Brackett, m., 1822, *Lydia Harrington.*

BRADSHAW. SIMON and HANNAH BRADSHAW, of Wat., had Simon, b. July 6, 1778.

Rebecca, dr. of Mary Bradshaw, bap. Mar. 10, 1782.
Henry Bradshaw, of Wat., had, 1. Betsey, bap. Sept. 19, 1784. 2. Anna, bap. Jan. 29, 1786.

BRAY. THOMAS H. BRAY, of Wat., m., Dec. 10, 1789, ELIZABETH HASTINGS [95], and had, 1. Susanna, b. Mar. 22, 1790. 2. Elizabeth Hastings, b. July 25, 1794. 3. Sarah, b. July 6, 1800. 4. Thomas, b. Oct. 20, 1802. 5. Sally, b. Oct 11, 1803.

BRAYBROOK (Brabrook).

JOHN BRABROOK, of Hampton, 1640, probably came to Wat. that year. JOHN BRAYBROOK and wife ELIZABETH, of Wat., had, 1. Elizabeth, b. Nov. 4, 1640. 2. John, b. Ap. 12, 1642. 3. Thomas, b. May 4, 1643, was apprentice of John Flemming; m., in Concord, 1669, Abigail Temple, and d. there 1692. Joseph, of Concord, 1672, was probably another son. Mar. 26, 1645, he sold to Thomas Hastings 35 acres, great dividend, 23d lot, lying between Mr. Brown and Abraham Browne's lots. He d. 1654, Selectmen of Wat. administrators, and authorized by the Court, Dec. 16, 1662, to dispose of his wid. and her estate. Ap. 2, 1667, a petition was presented to the County Court by wid. Elizabeth, and chil., *Adam Draper*, *David Cummine*, *Thomas Braybrook*, and *Samuel Braybrook.*

BRAZIER. ANN BRAZIER m., Oct. 11, 1667, JOSEPH ALLEN. [Allen, 40.]

THOMAS and HANNAH BRAZIER, of Waltham, had, 1. Joseph, bap. Nov. 10, 1776. 2. William, bap. and d. July, 1781. 3. Hannah, bap. Nov. 9, 1783.

BREWER (Bruer.)

1 Lieut. JOHN BREWER, b. 1669, eldest son of John Brewer, of Sud., resided at first in Sud., afterwards he settled in Wat. farms (Weston.) According to the Wat. record he m., July 5, 1693, HANNAH JONES; but there is little doubt but that here is an error, and that it should be MARY JONES. Otherwise Hannah d. very soon, and he then m. Mary. [Jones, 4.] He d. May 5, 1709, leaving wid. Mary. Inventory £533. 5. 6., including farm and 216 acres of other lands, saw mill, and grist mill. His wid. was licensed, Jan. 1, 1716–17, to keep a public house.

2 1. John, m., in Weston, Oct. 9, 1718, Hannah Merriam, of Lex., b. Ap. 16, 1701, dr. of Robert and Abigail. Chil.,
1. *Abigail*, b. Dec. 18, 1719. 2. *Mary*, b. Mar. 25, 1722. 3. *John*, b. Ap. 3, 1724. The family moved to Tyringham.

3 2. Mary, m., in Weston, Oct. 9, 1718, Joseph Merriam, of Lex., b. Mar. 3, 1696–7, son of Robert and Abigail.

4 3. Josiah, of Weston, m., Dec. 31, 1724, Hannah Woolson. [14.] Chil.,
1. *Isaac*, b. Dec. 13, 1725. 2. *Hannah*, b. Feb. 27, 1727–8; m., June 1, 1748, her cousin, *Joel Jones*, of Haddam. [Jones, ?] 3. *Josiah*, b. Ap. 18, 1730. 4. *Mary*, b. Feb. 15, 1731–2; d. Sept., 1736. 5. *Lydia*, b. Aug. 21, 1734; m.(?), June 1, 1769, *Isaac Myrick*, of Weston. [Myrick, 26.] 6. *Mary*, b. Nov. 17, 1736. 7. *Beulah*, b. Sept. 5, 1738. 8. *Miriam*, b. June 15, 1740. 9. *John*, b. May 26, 1743(?), of Worcester; m., June 1, 1769, *Martha Graves*, of Weston.

13 4. Daniel, b. Aug. 4, 1704, by wife Phebe had, 1. *Samuel*, bap. Jan. 7, 1732–3. 2. *Phebe*, bap. Aug. 4, 1734, aged 14, d.

14 5. WILLIAM, b. 1707, of Waltham; m., Feb. 13, 1731–2, ELIZABETH BALL. [Ball, 27.] She d. soon, and he m., Ap. 10, 1735, ABIGAIL GARFIELD. [Garfield, 36.] He moved to Shrewsbury about 1743, but he and wife were not dismissed from Waltham Church to Shrewsbury until Mar. 31, 1771. Chil.,

1. *Elizabeth*, drowned, at Lancaster, in a saw-mill pond, Oct. 22, 1751, aged 19.
2. *Jonas*, b. Sept. 19, 1733. 3. *Abigail*, b. Feb. 21, 1735–6; drowned Oct. 22, 1751. 4. *William*, b. Nov. 24, 1737, of Shrewsbury; m., Nov. 22, 1764, *Mary*, dr. of Edward Goodale, and it is supposed moved to Royalston. 5. *Benjamin*, b. Feb. 4, 1739–40. 6. *Mary*, b. May 24, 1742. 7. *Sarah*, b. June 7, 1744. 8. *Benjamin*, b. Ap. 15, 1747. 9. *Isaac*, b. Sept. 8, 1749. 10. *Abigail*, and 11. *Jonas* (twins), b. Dec. 4, 1751. 12. *Jonas*, b. June 6, 1754. [Ward, p. 245.]

15 6. SUBMIT, b. July 18, 1709; m., in Weston, Mar. 8, 1731–2, NATHANIEL WALKER, and had 10 chil. [Walker, 12.]

---

16 Col. JONATHAN BREWER, Jr., of Fram. (nephew of Lieut. John [1.]), commanded a Reg't on Bunker Hill. He m. FRANCES BUCKMINSTER, of Fram., and had, 1. SUSANNA, b. in Fram., Aug. 4, 1764. 2. FRANCIS, b. in F., May 8, 1766. 3. FRANCES, b. in Waltham, Sept. 18, 1770. He m. (2d), in Wat., Dec. 30, 1772, DOROTHY FOWLE. [Fowle, 5.] He kept a tavern in Waltham, where he d. Jan. 4, 1784, aged 58. [See Barry, 191.]

---

18 ELISHA BREWER (probably a son of Moses, of Sud., b. 1754), m., Nov. 17, 1777, MARTHA LIVERMORE, of Waltham [Livermore, 111], and there had 1. MARTHA, b. Dec. 4, 1777; m., Dec. 6, 1797, JAMES WARREN FROST. 2. FRANCES, b. Oct. 4, 1779. 3. NATHANIEL, b. July 29, 1781. (?) His wid., MARTHA BREWER, of Waltham, m., in Wat., Ap. 11, 1786, SAMUEL MYRICK.

Thomas Reed, of Sud., and *Mary Brewer*, m., in Wat., Dec. 3, 1701.
Joshua Wyeth and *Elizabeth Brewer*, both of Waltham, m., Ap. 27, 1780.

BRIDGE.

1 (I.) JOHN BRIDGE, of Camb., 1632, adm. freeman Mar. 4, 1634–5, Rep. 1637, and deacon of Camb. church. He had a dr. SARAH, b. Feb. 16, 1648–9, who probably d. soon. His Will, proved Oct. 3, 1665, mentions wife, not named (ELIZABETH), son Matthew, dr. [in-law] Dorcas, and sister Betts. His son Thomas d. 1656; Inventory dated Dec. 1, 1656, and returned by his father Jan. 10, 1656–7. He (T.), left a wid. Dorcas (who m., in Camb., Jan. 3, 1665–6, Daniel Champney), and a dr. Dorcas. His wife, Elizabeth, had previously been the wife of Roger Bancroft, and of Martin Saunders, and, after the decease of Dea. Bridge, she had a fourth husband, Edward Taylor, of Boston. She was living Dec. 23, 1683.

---

2 (II.) MATTHEW BRIDGE (son of Dea. John), Mem. Art. Co. 1643; m., about 1643 or 4, ANNA DANFORTH. [Danforth, 12.] He d. Ap. 28, 1700. She d. Dec. 2, 1704.

---

3 1. JOHN, b. Mar. 16, 1644–5.
4 2. ANNA (Hannah), m., June 4, 1668, SAMUEL LIVERMORE, of Wat. [Livermore, 20.]
5 3. MARTHA, b. Jan. 19, 1648.
8. 6 4. MATTHEW, b. May 5, 1650; d. May 29, 1738, aged 88.
5. SAMUEL, b. Feb. 17, 1653–4; d. Feb. 25, 1671–2.
6. THOMAS, b. June 1, 1656; d. Mar. 28, 1673.
7 7. ELIZABETH, b. Aug. 17, 1659; m., Jan. 19, 1677–8, Capt. BENJAMIN GARFIELD, of Wat. [Garfield, 17.] He d. Nov. 28, 1717, and she m., Oct. 25, 1720, SAMUEL HARRINGTON. [Harrington, 40.]

---

6. 8 (III.) MATTHEW BRIDGE, of Camb. farms (Lex.), m. ABIGAIL ——, who d. Dec. 14, 1722, aged 55. His Will, dated and proved 1738, mentions sons Matthew, Joseph, John, and Samuel, dr. Ann Watson's chil., gr. son William Russel, drs. Abigail Whitney, Elizabeth, and Martha.

9 | 1. MARY, b. June 19, 1688; m. WM. RUSSELL, and had *William*, b. Feb. 8, 1715.
10 | 2. ANNA, b. Sept. 12, 1691; m. —— WATSON.
18. 11 | 3. MATTHEW, b. Mar. 1, 1693–4.
12 | 4. ABIGAIL, b. Ap. 1, 1696; m. —— WHITNEY.
23. 13 | 5. JOSEPH, b. July 8, 1698.
30. 14 | 6. JOHN, b. Sept. 1, 1700. 7. ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 30, 1703.
37. 16 | 8. SAMUEL, b. May 2, 1705. 9. MARTHA, b. Sept. 20, 1707.

---

11. 18 | (IV.) MATTHEW BRIDGE, of Lex., afterwards of Waltham, m., Mar. 22, 1719–20, ABIGAIL BOWMAN. [Bowman, 19.] He d. in Waltham, Mar. 25, 1761, and she d. June 15, 1785, aged 85.

41. 19 | 1. MATTHEW, b. July 18, 1721; grad. Harv. Coll. 1741.
20 | 2. ANNA, b. Sept. 21, 1723; m. —— BROOKS.
47. 21 | 3. NATHANIEL, b. July 8, 1725; d. Dec. 19, 1794.
22 | 4. SARAH, b. Sept. 30, 1728; m. —— PEIRCE.

---

13. 23 | (IV.) JOSEPH BRIDGE, of Lex., m., Nov. 18, 1722, ABIGAIL CUTLER [Cutler, 25], and he m. (2d), about 1730, MARY ——.

24 | 1. THOMAS, b. July 8, 1723, went to Spencer, 1744; m., 1745, MARY HARRINGTON, of Brookfield. He moved to Shutesbury, 1771, and was living there 1795. Chil.,
1. *Thomas*, b. Oct. 3, 1746; m., Ap. 21, 1768, *Elizabeth Jones*.
2. *George*, b. Feb. 8, 1748. 3. *Jane*, b. June 18, 1752.
4. *Amos*, b. June 26, 1755. 5. *Mary*, b. Ap. 10, 1757.
6. *Mellicent*, b. May 14, 1761. 7. *Jesse*, b. Jan. 13, 1763.
8. *Esther*, b. Nov. 4, 1764.
25 | 2. ABIGAIL, b. Sept. 28, 1726.
26 | 3. BENJAMIN, b. Nov. 15, 1728; by wife ANNA, had *Benjamin*, d. June 4, 1758.
27 | 4. JOSEPH, b. May 9, 1731; m., May 3, 1757, ELLIOT REED, b. Ap. 28, 1738, dr. of Wm. and Sarah, of Lex. Chil.,
1. *Jonathan*, b. Sept. 20, 1758. 2. *Elliot*, b. Ap. 28, 1762. 3. *Isaac*, d. Feb. 5, 1769. 4. *Joseph*, b. Feb. 27, 1767. 5. *Isaac*, b. Dec. 5, 1768. 6. *Sarah*, b. Aug. 8, 1773.
28 | 5. JEREMIAH, b. Dec. 28, 1734, a soldier at Lake George 1758.
6. MELLICENT, b. Ap. 16, 1738; d. July 24, 1753.

---

14. 30 | (IV.) JOHN BRIDGE, m. (1st), ANNA ——, who d. in childbed, Dec. 14, 1730, and he m. (2d), SARAH ——. He m. (3d), Oct. 14, 1756, MARY PORTER, of Woburn.

31 | 1. ANNA, b. Dec. 7, 1730. 2. MARY, b. Ap. 19, 1733.
33 | 3. SARAH, b. Dec. 21, 1735; m., Ap. 11, 1754, OLIVER REED, of Lex., b. Mar. 25, 1727, son of Wm. and Sarah.
34 | 4. JOHN, b. Dec. 17, 1737; m., Ap. 14, 1761, HANNAH REED, b. Ap. 21, 1740, dr. of Wm. and Sarah, of Lex. Chil.,
1. *Joseph*, b. July 12, 1762. 2. *Eliab*, b. July 12, 1764. 3. *Hannah*, b. Ap. 30, 1771.
35 | 5. JOSIAH, b. Dec. 28, 1739; grad. Harv. Coll. 1758; ordained in E. Sud. Nov. 4, 1761; d. June 21, 1801.
36 | 6. EBENEZER, b. Feb. 3, 1741–2; grad. Harv. Coll. 1764; d. 1814.

---

16. 37 | (IV.) SAMUEL BRIDGE, m. (1st), SUSANNA ——, who d. in childbed Jan. 16, 1734–5, and he m., Ap. 27, 1738, MARTHA BOWMAN. [42.]

38 | 1. SAMUEL, b. Jan. 6, 1734–5. 2. EDWARD, b. Aug. 8, 1739.
40 | 3. WILLIAM, b. Ap. 19, 1741; m., Oct. 17, 1765, MARY PORTER, of Lex., and settled in Rutland, where he d. Feb. 9, 1804. His wid. was living 1836, aged 90. He was an ensign of minute men, was a mason by trade, and an excellent draftsman, and he was appointed to many offices of trust. He had several chil., one of whom m. Zadock Gates, Esq.
4. JOSHUA, bap. by Mr. Cushing, Dec. 29, 1754.

(V.) Rev. MATTHEW BRIDGE was ordained in Fram., Feb. 19, 1745–6; m.,



MANSION OF REV. MATTHEW BRIDGE, FRAMINGHAM, Mass.

Built by him in 1747, and occupied by him, and afterwards by his successor and son-in-law, Rev. David Kellogg.

19. 41 1747, ANNA PERKINS, b. 1724, dr. of Rev. Daniel Perkins, of W. Bridgewater, who m., Nov. 6, 1721, Anne Foster. He d. Sept. 2, 1775, and his wid. m. Rev. Timothy Harrington, of Lancaster. She d. in Fram., a wid., May 12, 1805. [Harrington, 143.]

---

1. MATTHEW, b. Aug. 16, 1748; d. young. 2. ANN, b. Sept. 11, 1749; d. young.
42 3. DANIEL, b. July 19, 1751, settled in Canada. His dr. *Harriet* m., 1821, *George Brown, Esq.*, U. S. Commissioner to the Sandwich Islands. [Brown, 113.]
43 4. SARAH, b. Jan. 9, 1753; m., May 27, '81, Rev. DAVID KELLOGG, of Fram. [See Kellogg, in Barry.] She d. in Fram., Feb. 14, 1726.
44 5. ELEANOR, b. Oct. 10, 1754; m., May 31, 1781, Capt. SAMUEL INGERSOL, of Salem, and d. Nov. 10, 1819.
45 6. RICHARD PERKINS, bap. Nov. 6, 1756; m. MARY (? Anna), dr. of Rev. Timothy Harrington [143], of Lancaster; was a physician of Petersham, and d. Aug. 22, 1797. His wid. m. Dr. Fisher, of Beverly.
46 7. MARY, bap. Sept. 7, 1760; m., May 3, 1789, Hon. MOSES BROWN, of Beverly. [Brown, 111.] She d. Feb. 21, 1843.

---

21. 47 (V.) Cornet NATHANIEL BRIDGE, first of Camb., afterwards of Waltham, m., Ap. 5, 1753, MARY FISKE. [J. Fiske, 22.] He was a Selectman of Waltham, 1767–77.

---

48 1. WILLIAM, b. Mar. 2, 1754, by wife ELIZABETH, had,
1. *Polly*, b. Jan. 3, 1785. 2. *Priscilla*, b. Nov. 9, 1789. 3. *Betsey*, b. Ap. 11, 1792. 4. *Emma*, b. Dec. 2, 1794. 5. *Abigail*, b. Dec. 16, 1797.
49 2. MARY, b. June 11, 1756; m., Jan. 11, 1776, WILLIAM COOLIDGE, Jr., of Waltham. [Coolidge, 171.] He d. Mar. 25, 1777, and his wid. m., Oct. 26, 1780, Dea. MATTHIAS BRUT, of Fram., by whom she had 5 chil. She d. Dec. 26, 1790. [See Barry, 183.]
50 3. ABIGAIL, b. July 24, 1758; m., Sept. 4, 1783, NATHANIEL BEMIS, of Wat. 3 chil. [Bemis, 111.]
51 4. NATHANIEL, b. Sept. 24, 1760; d. 1845; grad. Harv. Coll. 1782, a teacher; by wife NANCY, had,
1. *John*, b. Ap. 24, 1783. 2. *Mary*, bap. May 4, 1788. 3. *Martin*, bap. Mar. 14, 1790. 4. *Nancy*.
5. MATTHEW, b. Aug., d. Sept., 1763.
52 6. ANNA, b. Aug. 3, 1765; m., Aug. 23, 1801, ISAAC SANDERSON. [97.]
53 7. SARAH, b. June 14, 1768; m., Ap. 13, 1790, SOLOMON FLAGG. [120.]

BRIDGES.—WILLIAM BRIDGES, proprietor of Wat., 1636–7; adm. freeman, May 26, 1647. Dec. 17, 1643, he, then of Charlestown, sold to John Bailey, two lots of land in Wat. He had previously sold one lot to Edward How.

BRIGGS.—HENRY and HANNA BRIGGS, had BERIAH, b. Sept. 22, 1649.

BRIGHAM. THOMAS BRIGHAM, proprietor, 1642.
ELIJAH BRIGHAM and MARY GLEASON [Gleason, 8], both of Waltham, m., Mar. 20, 1803. Chil., 1. DANFORTH PIPPS, b. Dec. 30, 1803. 2. WILLIAM, b. Mar. 27, 1805. 3. MARY, b. July 4, 1806. 4. ELIJAH, b. June 29, 1808. 5. CHARLES, b. Ap. 17, 1810. 6. CATHERINE, b. Mar. 23, 1813. 7. ISAAC, b. July 27, d. Dec. 3, 1814.

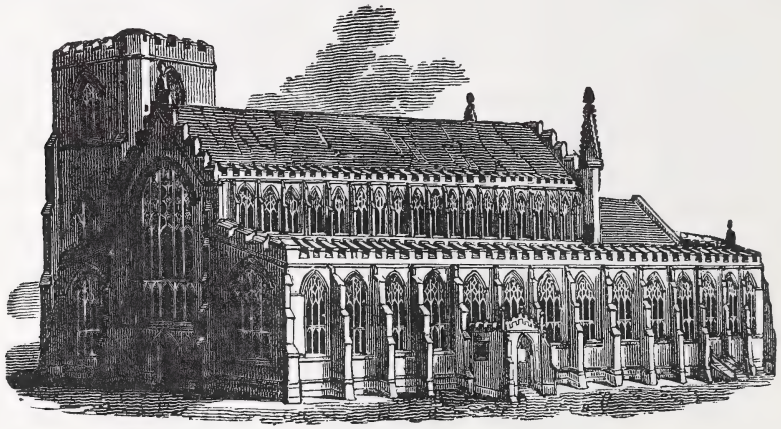
BRIGHT.*

There were two early settlers of Watertown of the name of HENRY BRIGHT, who, from their respective ages, had been supposed to be father and son. A careful examination of the town and county records had rendered this supposition extremely improbable, and the late extensive researches in England by H. G. Somerby, Esq., have clearly disproved it.

HENRY BRIGHT, Sen., in the town record sometimes called "old Bright," d. in Wat., Sept. 14, 1674, "above a hundred years old," according to the town records, and 109 years old, according to the county records. Owing to his great age and indigence, he was taken care of by the town for some time previous to his decease. His Inventory amounted to only £2 9*s*. It included "1 pair of shop shears," rendering it probable that he had been a tailor. It included no land, although he had formerly been a proprietor. It is probable that he came over between the year 1637, when his name is not on the list of proprietors, and 1642, when he owned a homestall of 8 acres.

HENRY BRIGHT, Jr., came to America as early as 1630, and probably at the same time with Gov. Winthrop, as they were from the same County (Suffolk), and their families were remotely related by marriage. His name is the 48th on the list of members of the first church of Boston, that was originally organized in Charlestown, which shows that he must have been a member of it in 1630.

To the liberality of my friend, Mr. J. B. Bright, of Waltham, and to the scrutinizing and persevering researches of Mr. Somerby, in England, we, the numerous descendants of Dea. Henry Bright, are indebted for the following information respecting his pedigree, and for the accompanying illustrations.



ST. MARY'S CHURCH, BURY ST. EDMUND'S.

The rebuilding of St. Mary's Church (originally erected A.D. 1005), was begun in 1424, and finished about 1433. This fine structure is 139 ft. long (exclusive of the chancel, which is 74 by 68 ft.), and 67½ ft. in breadth. The roof of the nave, which was framed at Caen, in Normandy, is admired for its lightness and elegance. [See Guide, &c., of Bury St. Edmund's.] The first Walter Bright [see pedigree], belonged to this church, as did also John Bright, his presumed father, and his two sons, John and Edmund. It was in this churchyard that Thomas Bond (father of the first William Bond, of Wat.), requested to be buried.

Thomas Bright, Sen. [see pedigree], whose likeness is here presented, was an Alderman, and a liberal benefactor of Bury St. Edmund's. In the Guild Hall is an original portrait of him, which was procured by the Corporation, and from which the annexed engraving was taken. Beneath the picture, on the same panel, is the following inscription:

* Mr. Somerby says, "My friend, Thomas Wright, Esq., F. S. A., the best Saxon scholar in England, gives me the origin of this name thus: 'The name Bright, is an excellent Anglo-Saxon name. In the Saxon it was spelt Beorht. It is the simple word bright; but it was used then with much more extensive meaning, as signifying distinguished, excellent, surpassing in courage, or anything else;—as you would say now, a shining fellow. We say a bright fellow, more with reference to his intelligence; hence the name means an excellent or distinguished man. Beorht was a common name among the Anglo-Saxons, and is often found in the records.'"



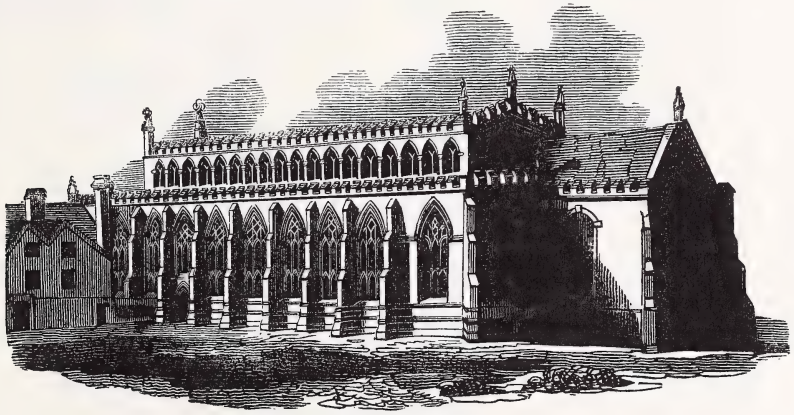
Thomas Bryght

"Thomas Bright, sometyme draper* of this Town, a worthy benefactor, who gave for the benefit of this towne the Inheritance of a portion of Thythes worth x lbs. per annum, and an equal part of his goods, as much as he gave any of his children, which amounted to ccc lb. 1587."

Abstract of his Will, proved 1587. Wife MARGARET to have the manor of Botters, in Tomson, Co. Norfolk, with the tenement called Brightmeares, and others; also, the manor of Brookhall, in Foxearth, Co. Essex. After her death, son Thomas to have the Norfolk estate, and his son Walter to succeed. To his son Robert his property in Great Barton, called Barton Placé. To son Henry, his lands in Barton, and in other towns and parishes, which he purchased of Sir Robert Jermyn, Knight, and George Cocke. To said Henry, his house where he now dwells, and the house where Thomas dwells, and the tavern and other buildings in Skinner's Row and Smith's Row. To son Jasper his tenement, &c., in Newton. To son Thomas his close, &c., in Westgate Street, which his father, Walter, gave him by his Will. To daughter Margaret, wife of Mr. Roodes. To daughter Anne, wife of Thomas Reade; daughters Katherine and Susan; brother Edmund and his son Thomas; brother John; father-in-law, Mr. Jervis, of Whepstead. Sons Thomas and Robert executors.

He belonged to the Parish of St. James, and his children were baptized in that church, which is here represented. In the same church the children and grandchildren of Jonas and Rose Bond were baptized. [See p. 45.]

The Guide to the Town, Abbey, and Antiquities of Bury St. E. says, "St. James's Church, constructed of freestone, is a fine Gothic building, the west end of which is remarkably handsome. The first church here was erected about the year 1200." The present structure, though far advanced in the year 1500, was not finished till the Reformation, when Edward VI. gave £200 towards its completion. Its length is 137 ft., and its breadth 69 ft. The chancel is 56 by 28 ft.



ST. JAMES'S CHURCH, BURY ST. EDMUND'S.

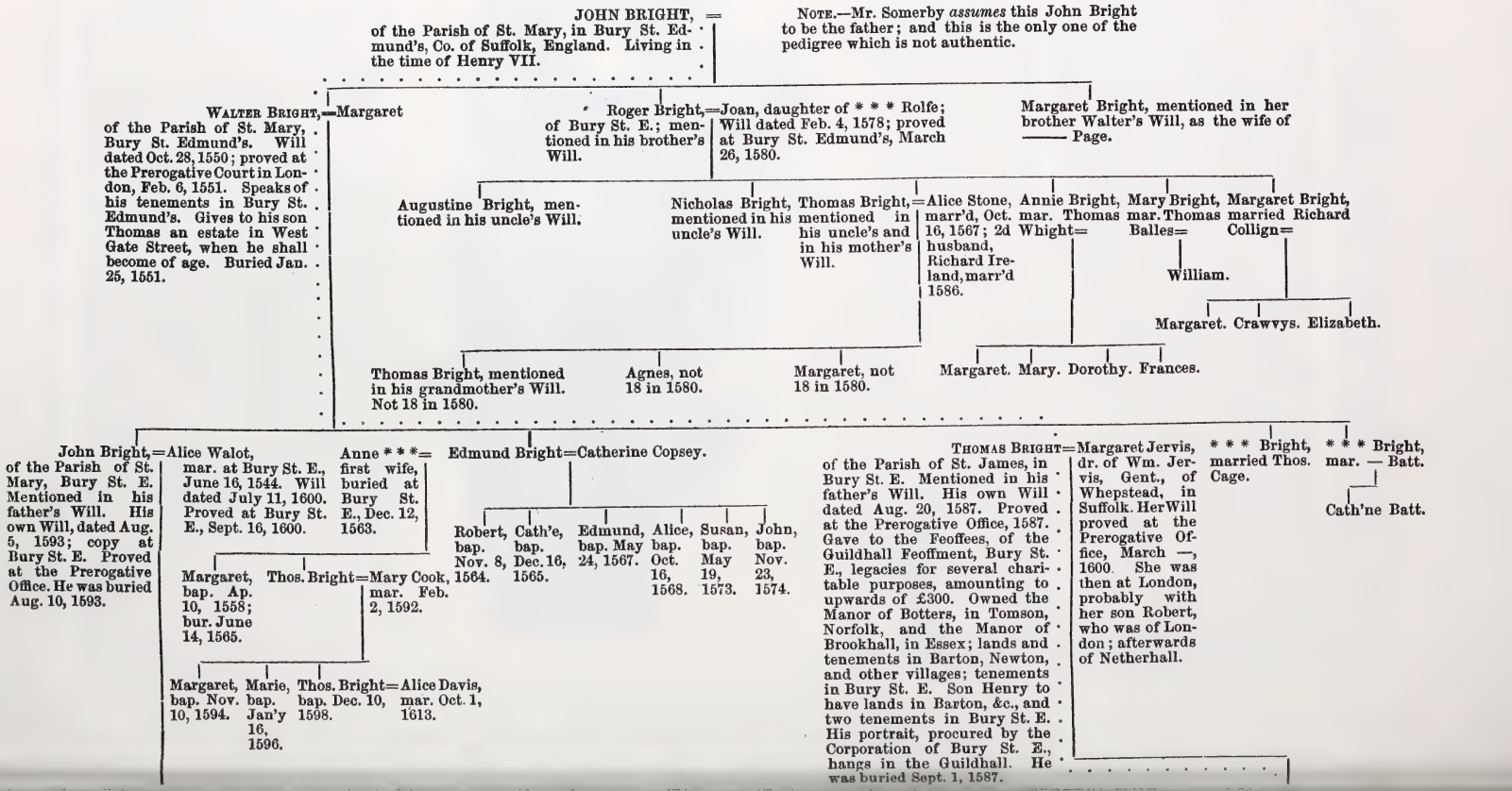
Netherhall, the seat of Robert Bright and his descendants [see Pedigree], is situated in Thurston, Co. Suff., England, about six miles from Bury St. Edmund's. It was visited by Mr. Somerby in 1851, who describes it as a beautiful place, still kept up as a gentleman's seat. The building stands about 700 or 800 yards from the road, and is approached through two magnificent avenues of ancient oaks. There is a fine lawn in front of the hall, skirted by a park and preserves for game. Edmund Tyrrell, Esq., inherited the estate from the Brights; in what manner was not ascertained. He sold it to George Chinery, Esq., from whom it passed to W. Chinery Barrett, whose widow now enjoys it. There are in the hall four portraits of the Brights, pointed out to Mr. Somerby by Mrs. Barrett; two gentlemen (one in armour) and two ladies. There are also two full-length portraits of gentlemen in the drawing-room, in the costume of the period of James II., which are master-pieces. One of them is an original portrait of William III.; the other unknown. Mrs. Barrett has a plan of the estate, drawn by Henry Bright, cousin of Dea. Henry Bright, of Watertown. On this plan is an outline sketch of the building as it was then. It has been considerably altered in the exterior.

* "A draper, in those days, was a man of superior station in society, and generally very wealthy."

PEDIGREE OF BRIGHT.

Compiled from Original Manuscripts in the Herald's Visitations, Deeds, Wills, Parochial Registers, &c., &c., &c., and from Monumental Inscriptions.

BY H. G. SOMERBY, ESQ.



Walter Bright. Mentioned in his grandfather's Will. Died young, without issue.

Joan Bright, mentioned in her gr'd-father's Will, and her mother's Will, m. Thos. Osburne. =

Thos. Osburne. Mentioned in his grandfather's Will.

John. Jane. Susan. Anne.

Thos. Bright. Died without issue. Buried Nov. 15, 1585.

Susan Bright, buried May 16, 1573.

Mary Bright, mar'd Henry Cage =

Henry Cage. Marie. Margaret.

Cicely Bright, mar'd Robert Beane = Cicely.

Marg't Bright, bap. July 17, 1560. Her father left her houses and lands in College St. Died unmarried.

Cath'e Bright, bap. May 18, 1552; married Henry Copsey.

Alice Bright, bap. July 1, 1565; mar'd Nicholas Sharpe, Ap. 20, 1590.

Eliz'th Bright, bap. July 27, 1568; buried Aug. 23, 1575.

Marg't Kent = 1st wife; m. July 11, 1577; buried Feb. 17, 1589.

Thomas Bright = of the Parish of St. James, Bury St. E., gent., Alderman of Bury St. E. His father left him the Manor of Botters, in Norf. He was supervisor of the Wills of his uncle John, and his aunt Alice. Had arms confirmed to him by the Herald's College, in 1616.

Constance, bap. July 17, 1579.
Walter, M. A., bap. Oct. 26, 1582.
Margaret, bap. March 26, 1586.
Thomasine, bap. Sept. 3, 1587.

Margaret Beton, 2d wife; b'd May 3, 1614.

Robert Bright = bap. at the Parish of St. James, in Bury St. E.; of London, Satter afterwards of Neth'hall, in Thurston, County Suffolk. Arms confirmed to him as 2d brother of Thomas. In his Will mentions sons Thos., Will'm, and Henry. He'ry principal heir. See note at foot.

* * Katherine Bright; buried at St. James, Bury St. E., Aug. 5, 1563.

Henry Bright = bap. at St. James, Dec. 20, 1560. Mentioned in his father's Will. Had lands and houses in Gt. Barton, and other villages, and in Bury St. E. Owned the buildings which stood on the spot now occupied by the Angel Hotel, Bury St. E. He d. 1609, and his wid. m., about 1613, Wm. Cole.

Mary. Seco'd husband, Wm. Cole.

Jasper Bright, bap'zed Dec. 6, 1567. Had an es'e in Noughton, Suff. Died after 1600.

Thos. Bright, mentioned in his uncle Robert's Will. See note at foot.

Margaret, m. Rev. Robt. Roodes, May 20, 1587. Administered upon her husband's estate, Jan. 26, 1591.

Anne, bap. Oct. 14, 1562; m. Thos. Reade, Dec. 2, 1583. Mentioned in his brot'er-in-law, Robt. Bright's Will. See note at foot.

Mary, bap. Ju'e 14, 1566. The Lady Mary Cary; mention'd in her brot. Robt.'s Will. See note at foot.

— Joan, bap. August 13, 1569; died young.

Katherine, bap. Surry Mar. 5, 1572; m. Bennet Barker, Feb. 2, 1592. Mentioned in his bro. Robert's Will. See note at foot.

Joan, bap. Feb. 26, 1572; m. Edmund Houghton; mentioned in her brother Robt.'s Will. See note at foot.

Susan, bap. April 19, 1575; d. young.

Susan, bap. April 9, 1576; d. young.

Alice, bap. Oct. 2, 1579; bur. May 13, 1582.

Susan, bap. Sept. 28, 1579; mar. —— Barber.

Henry Bright = of Netherhall, bap. at Bury St. E., Oct. 14, 1593.

Martha, d. of Wm. Fiske, of Norton, in Suffolk; m. June 28, 1626.

Robt. Bright = of Neth'hall.

Katherine.

Thos. Bright = of Neth'hall.

Agatha Mileson.

Rob. Bright, of Net'rhall. Will dated Ap. 21, 1652; pro'd at Prerogative Office, Ju'e 20, 1556.

Five daughters, living 1652. Burdall Bright mention'd in his brother's Will.

John Bright = bap. Aug. 12, 1593. He was Alderman of Bury St. E., and a capt. in the Parliamentary army; owner of Talmack Hall, in Little Bricet, Suff., in 1656. D. Mar. 17, 1660. Will dated 14 Jan. 1660. Proved at Prerogative Office, May 8, 1660.

Mary, da. of Wm. Style, of Kinnington, Gentleman.

Thomas, ba. Oct. 19, 1595; bur. Oct. 29, 1601.

— Anne, bap. Sept. 18, 1597.

— Edmund, bap. April 6, 1600.

Thomas, bap. May 5, 1602.

— Mary, bap. June 2, 1605.

Thos. Bright = of Neth'hall, Esq.; died at Thorp. Morieux, Suffolk. Will dated May 4, 1713. Proved at Bury St. E., Nov. 18, 1713. Buried in Thurs'n Ch'h.

Mary Higdon.

Agatha, b. 1663; d. Dec. 10, 1732; will dated Ap. 30, 1731. Proved at Bury St. E., Jan. 9, 1733.

Thos. Bright, of Netherhall, Esq.; b. 1713; d. Dec. 31, 1736; unm.; and this branch became extinct. Buried in Thurston Church.

Thomas Bright, merc't, of Ipswich; bap. at St. Jas., Nov. 28, 1596. Will dated Ap. 17, 1618; proved at the Prerogative Office. Speaks of his mother, then the wife of Wm. Cole. He died unmarried.

Mary Bright, b. (probably) in 1594; mar. Wm. Forth, of Nayland, gent. =

Wm. Forth, bap. Sep. 22, 1612.

Marie, bap. Oct. 21, 1614.

Abigail. bap. M'y 16, 1620.

Elizabeth Bright, bap. Sept. 17, 1598; mar. — Dell. Will pro'd at Prerogative Office, 1657. She was then of Stratford-le-Bow, in Middlesex. Speaks of her brot'r, "Master H'y Bright, of New England."

John Bright, bap. Nov'er 30, 1600.

Henry Bright = bap. Dec. 29, 1602. In 1630, he came to N. England, and settled in Watertown.

Anne, dr. of Henry Goldstone, or Goldstone.

Ste. Bright, bap. M'y 12, 1605; buri'd No. 21, 1607.

— Samuel Bright, bap. Nov'ber 24, 1606; bur'd J'y 14, 1607.

Anne Bright, bap. Feb. 3, 1609; d. you'g.

Martha Bright, mar. ** Blowers.

William Bright = of Talmach Hall; d. Jan. 7, 1706; buried in Bricet Church.

Sarah, dr. of the Hon. H'ry North, of Lexfield, Esq.

John Bright, gent.; died 1657; bur. in Bricet Ch'ch.

Thomas Bright, mentio'd in his fath.'s Will. Not 26 yrs. in 1660.

* * * mar. —— Salter.

Jno. Salter.

NOTE.—Mr. Somerby, under date of Jan. 13, 1852, says, "I have made discoveries in County of Norfolk. A portion of Suffolk is in the Diocese of Norwich, and many of the Wills proved there. I found that of Robert Bright, ancestor of the Netherhall family, and I am now enabled to add a little more to the Pedigree. He mentions sons Thomas, William, and Henry. Henry was the principal heir, having Packenham and Thurston estates; gives Thomas, son of Edmund, now living at Bury St. Edmund's, 20 shillings a year. To Thomas Reade, of Bury St. E., 20 shillings a year. To his sister Lady Cary, and sister Barker, of Houghton, £5 each. To Thomas, son of Jasper Bright, my brother, £10. To his sister, Joan Houghton, bedding, &c. Appoints his son Henry, executor."



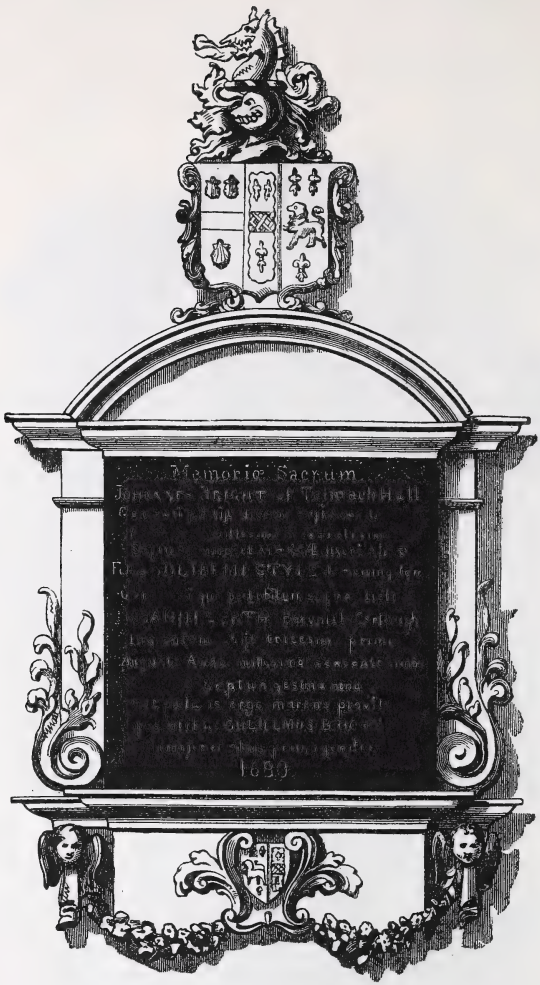
NETHERHALL, THURSTON, SUFFOLK COUNTY, ENG.

This engraving represents it as it was when occupied by the Brights. The last of the family, Thomas Bright, d. Dec. 31, 1736, aged 23, unm., and this branch became extinct. He was buried with his ancestors, in Thurston Church, where are monumental slabs, with arms and inscriptions, beautifully sculptured, to the memory of the Brights of Netherhall.



TALMACH HALL, IN LITTLE BRICET, SUFFOLK COUNTY.

Talmach Hall, in Little Bricet, Suffolk Co., was the seat of John Bright (son of Thomas, Jr.), and his descendants. [See Pedigree]. It is now a farm-house. The drawing from which the cut was taken, was made in 1852.

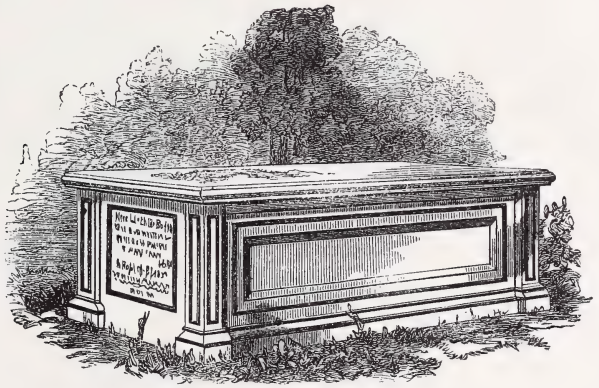


In Bricet Church is a monument, erected to the memory of John Bright, surmounted by the Bright coat of arms, very elaborately executed, of which the preceding cut is a good representation.

Arms of BRIGHT, of Bury St. Edmund's: Sable, a fesse argent between 3 escallops or. *Crest.* A dragon's head gule, vomiting flames of fire proper, collared, and lined. These arms were confirmed, in 1615 (not then granted, as stated by Burke), to Thomas Bright, Jr., showing that they had been in the family long before that period. Escallops denote pilgrimages or service in the Holy Land. The fesse is emblematic of the military girdle.



In the churchyard of Bury St. E. is a tombstone of the Brights, on which is the Bright coat of arms. The inscription is nearly obliterated, and the crest of the arms entirely so.



Family of HENRY and MARY BRIGHT, of Bury St. Edmund's, the parents of Dea. Henry Bright, of Watertown. [See Pedigree.]

HENRY BRIGHT, 3d son of Thomas, Sen., m. MARY ——. No record of his decease, nor of the settlement of his estate has been discovered; but he died in 1609, and his wid. Mary, m., about 1613, William Cole.

1. MARY, b. probably in 1594; m. WILLIAM FORTH, of Nayland, Gent. [He was the only son of William Forth, of Butley, in Suffolk, Esq., Captain of the Train Band, who m. Anne, dr. of Thomas Browne, son of Anthony, of Esling, in Norfolk; and he was grandson of Sir William Forth, of Butley, who m. Dorothy, dr. and heir of Sir John Gilbert, of Frisborough Hall. This Sir William was the eldest son of Robert Forth, and his youngest brother, John, was father of Mary Forth, the first wife of Gov. Winthrop. She was sole heir of John, a younger son of Robert Forth.] Chil. 1. *William*, bap. Sept. 22, 1612; in 1657 exec'r of the Will of his Aunt Elizabeth (Bright) Dell, and by her styled Dr. William Forth. 2. *Marie*, bap. Oct. 21, 1614. 3. *Abigail*, bap. May 16, 1620.

2. Thomas, bap. in St. James's Church, Nov. 28, 1596. He was a merchant of Ipswich, Suff., and never married. His Will, dated Ap. 17, 1618, proved Jan. 26, 1625, after providing an annuity for his mother, Marie, then the wife of William Cole, gives to "my brother John Bright, and my brother Henry Bright," each £70, to be paid to them at the age of 21 yrs.; "to my sisters, Elizabeth and Mathew (Martha) Bright," each £50, at the age of 21 yrs.; "to my sister Marie, wife of William Forth, £5. To Mary Woodgate, daughter of Thomas Woodgate, of Ipswich, £5 at 21 yrs. He appointed "William Forth, my brother-in-law, of Nayland, in said Co., gentleman," his ex'r and residuary legatee. Wit., Edmund Layfield and William Gattewood.
3. Elizabeth, bap. Sept. 17, 1598; m. —— Dell. In her Will, proved Aug. 6, 1657 [Will of Elizabeth Dell, wid., of Stratford le Bow, Middlesex], she bequeathed to her brother, "Master Henry Bright, of New England," £200, and to each of his seven chil. £10. She also made bequests to her sister, Martha Blower, and her children; to her nephew, William Parks; to her cousin, —— Cawley, Esq.; to Rev. Stephen Greenhall, of Stepney; to the Poor of Stepney, and 20*s.* each to several individuals for the purchase of rings. She appointed her nephew, Dr. William Forth, Ex'r, and her brothers [in-law], Blower and Forth, overseers of her Will. She d. s. p.
4. John, bap. Nov. 30, 1600. As there is no reference to him or his family in the Will of his sister Elizabeth, it is probable that he never married, or died s. p.
5. Henry, bap. Dec. 29, 1602; came to America in 1630, and settled in Watertown.
6. Stephen, bap. May 12, 1605; buried Nov. 21, 1607.
7. Samuel, bap. Nov. 24, 1606; buried July 14, 1607.
8. Anne, bap. Feb. 3, 1609; d. young.
9. Martha, m. —— Blowers; both living in 1657.

Will of Henry Bright, recorded in Suffolk Prob. Office, Vol. XI., pp. 44 and 5.

The last Will of Henry Bright, of Watertowne, aged 78 years. Imps. I do give and bequeath unto my eldest son, John Bright, my dwelling houses, barns, outhouses, and land adjoining on both sides of the highway, lying in two parcels, containing the whole, by estimation, forty acres, more or less; also one parcel of salt marsh land, about two acres and one rood more or less, neere to widdow Thacher's land; also two acres in Pigsgusset meadow nere unto John Hammond's lands; Also two acres of meadow land near unto Corporal Bond's land; also two acres in Patch meadow neere unto the lands of Jno. Levermore, Sen'r; also two acres in rocky meadow neer unto Jno. Biscoe's land; also three acres of remote meadow purchased by me of Mr. Salton Storll; also thirty acres of dividend land, being part of the fourth squadrant neer Cambridge line; also twenty acres called lands in leiw of township lying neer to Leiveten[t] Sherman's land; also one hundred acres of farm lands granted to me by ye town, and is neer unto Corporal Bond's lands; to have and to hold all the above named houses and lands wth all ye privileges and apertenances thereoff, unto him ye sd Jno. Bright and the heirs of his body lawfully begotten, he paying such legacies out thereof as I [shall hereafter appoint him to do] and perform, provided alwas if my son Jno. shall decease not leaving issue of his body lawfully begotten, surviving to twenty-one years of age, in such case all the above bequeathed houses and lands shall descend and come unto his brother Nathaniel, and to the heirs of his body lawfully begotten. And in case my son Nathaniel and issue as above shall fail, I do will and bequeath the reversion of sd Houses and lands to my five daughters, to be among them equally divided; I do also give unto my son Jno. my Silver Tankard and in case of his decease as aforesd not leaving issue of his body lawfully begotten, I do give and bequeath the use of the whole legacie above bequeathed to him unto his wife my daughter-in-law Mary Bright during her widdowhood, she maintaining the houses and fences in good and tenentable repayre and not suffering any strip or waste to be made of the wood and timber, orchard, gardens, or meadows, &c., and in case she change her condition by marriage, she shall yn quitt possession of the whole and she shall receive out of the yearly rents thereof seven pounds to be paid in corn and cattle at ye currant countrie price during the time of her natural life. To my son Nathaniell I have already disbursed to his accommodation, and I do moreover give and bequeath unto him one parcel of Salt marsh containing two acres more or less and is bounded by Jno. Stratten's land. Also I give him 50 shils. in money to purchase him a piece of plate. To my daughters Anna and Eliz[a], I give to each of them one silver spoon And to my daughters Mary Abigail Beriah and to my daughter-in-law Mary Bright, to each of them ten shils. in money to buy silver spoons. Item. Unto my five daughters, viz. Anna Ruggles, Elizabeth Hastings, Mary Coolidge, Abigail Audley, Beriah Fowle, I give twenty pounds apiece in corne and cattle at the currt countrie prices to be payd by my son Jno. Bright out of the Houses and lands

bequeathed to him, to be paid at two payts in equall proportion, the 1st payt within two years after my decease and the second payt the third year after my decease. Also I give and bequeath to my daughters Anna Ruggles, Eliz[a]. Hastings, Beriah Fowle ten pounds apiece to be payd in money by my son Nathaniel out of the one hundred he owes me by bond & the remaindr of the sd bond and debt I give unto my son Nathaniel. It. The remainder of my estate not abov given & bequeathed, as well lands as moveables and debts, my just debts and funeral expenses being payd, I give and bequeath unto my five daughters above named to be equally distributed among them, and in case of the decease of any of them their children to have their part. I do nominate and constitute my son Jno. Bright sole Execr of this my last Will and testamt. Thus having according to what I judge meet and best settled my estate I do now commit my body to the earth to be decently interred at the discretion of my Xian friends, and my soul I do humbly & believingly commit and leave in the arms and never failing mercyes of God father son & holy ghost, relying wholly upon the merits and satisfaction of my ever living redeemer for my eternal salvation, into ye arms of whose tender mercyes I do also commit and leave my dear children relying on the covent which is in all things well ordered and sure for them and for their seed in their generations.

In Witness hereof I do here unto put my hand and seal this 25 Jan., 1680.

Moreover I do give to my son Jno. Bright the bed that he lies upon and all the furniture and appurtenances thereof, and to my daughter Anna Ruggles I give the bed that myself do lye upon and all the furniture and appurtenances thereof.

Sealed and published in
presence of
DANIEL CHEAVER,
SAML. DANFORTH.

Henrie Bright {L. S.}

Whereas, since the sealing of this my Will, I have disbursed for ye settlem't of my sonn Nathaniel Bright more and otherwise than I did there appoint. I do now hereby declare my Will that those my outlands w'h I had some time purposed for his settlem't, viz. sixty acres of dividend land had to me from my father Goldstone situate in Watertown Stowers [? Stoney] Brook, twenty acres of upland by me had by Robert Jemmings [Jennison], five acres purchased by me of Henry Freeman, fifty acres had of Mr. [Rev.] John Sherman deceased, being partly meadow and partly upland and was sometime belonging to Thomas Haymond deceased, two hundred acres more or less of farm land and was sometime my father Goldstones. All these several parcels of land I do will and appoint shall be divided in manner following, viz. to my son Nathaniel Bright I do give fifty acres, being part of the two hundred acres of farm land, to be taken and set out of the Northerly side thereof, and the remainder of all those parcels to be equally divided among my five daughters, i. e. Abigall Audly, Mary Coolidge, Anna Ruggles, Eliza Hastings, and Beriah, and to their children in case of their decease, or of any one of them. In witness hereof I do here unto put my hand and seal this 25th Oct., 1685.

(Signed) HENRIE BRIGHT, {L. S.}

Sealed and delivered in presence of
SARAH WHITING,
SARAH BEAMENT,
THOMAS DANFORTH, D. G.

Proved in Boston, Nov. 13, 1686.

---

1 Deacon HENRY BRIGHT, in early life a sergeant, was admitted freeman May 6, 1635; was many times a selectman between 1640 and 1667, and for a long time held the office of Deacon. He m. (probably in latter part of the year 1634), ANNE GOLDSTONE, b. 1615, dr. of Henry and Anne Goldstone, of Watertown. He d. Oct. 9, 1686, aged 84. Extract from the diary of Judge Sewall, "Oct. 6, 1686, Mr. Bailey is ordained at Watertown. Oct. 7, Thursday, Dea. Bright, carrying home chairs, &c., used at Mr. Bailey's, is hurt in his car,—none seeing, so that he dies, Oct. 9, Saturday." He was a juror in the Court of Assistants, July 22, 1684, at the age of 82. His farm was the land, now marked on the map as that of widow Hurd and widow Pratt, southeast of Mr. Cushing's farm, which was then owned by William Bond, Esq.*

* HENRY GOLDSTONE, aged 43; with wife ANNA, aged 45; dr. ANNA, aged 18 years; and dr. MARY, aged 15 years, embarked at Ipswich, Eng., in April, 1634, in the Elizabeth, and settled in Watertown,

1. Anna, d. Aug., 1639, æt. 4 years.
9. 2 2. Abigail, b. Oct. 12, 1637; m. Elisha Odlin, of Boston.
3 3. Mary, b. Ap. 23, 1639; m., Oct. 15, 1657, Nathaniel Coolidge, by whom she had 13 children. [Coolidge, 28.]
4 4. John, b. May 14, 1641; adm. freeman, May 31, 1671; m. May 7, 1675, Mary Barsham. [Barsham, 7.] He was a Deacon, and d. Aug. 17, 1691, s. p., and his widow m., Dec. 12, 1700, Hanninah Parker, of Reading. She was living 1731.
16. 5 5. Anna, b. Mar. 17, 1643–4; d. Sept. 5, 1711; m. Capt. Samuel Ruggles, of Rox.
6 6. Elizabeth, b. 1645; m. July 5, 1674, Walter Hastings, of Camb. She d. July 23, 1702, and he d. Aug. 5, 1705, æt. 75. chil.
1. *Elizabeth*, b. 3, d. 12 July, 1675. 2. *Abigail*, b. Feb. 16, 1677. 3. *Walter*, b. Ap. 10, 1679; d. Sept. 23, 1699.
70. 7 7. Nathaniel, b. May 5, 1647; admitted freeman, April 18, 1590; d. May 11, 1726.
37. 8 8. Beriah, b. Sept. 22, 1651; d. Oct. 7, 1734; m. Isaac Fowle, of Charlestown.

---

2. 9 (II.) ABIGAIL BRIGHT, m. ELISHA ODLIN, of Boston, b. July 1, 1640, admitted freeman May 12, 1675. He was of Salem, 1714. [John and Margaret Odlin, of Boston, had, 1. John, b. June 30, 1635. 2. Hannah, b. Feb. 8, 1637–8. 3. Elisha, b. July 1, 1640. 4. John, b. Feb. 3, 1641–2. 5. Peter, b. Aug. 2, 1646.] In the early records the orthography of the name is much varied, as Audlin, Audly, Audely, &c. John Odlin, Senr., d. Dec. 18, 1685; called by Judge Sewall "father John Odlin."

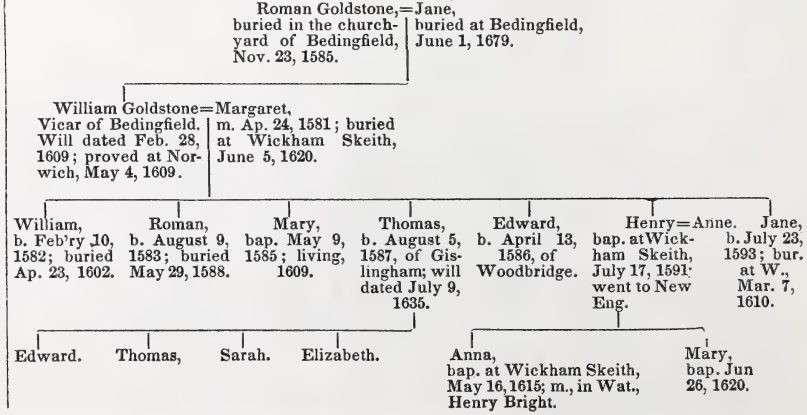
---

10 1. Hannah, b. Sept. 3, 1666. 2. Margaret, b. Feb. 26, 1668–9.
3. Abigail, b. Ap. 5, 1670.
12 4. Margaret, b. Aug. 5, 1672; m., Jan. 13, 1708, Ichabod Brown, of Camb.
5. John, b. May 25, 1678.
13 6. John, b. Nov. 18, 1681, grad. Harv. Coll. 1702; ordained in Exeter, N. H., Nov. 11, 1706; m., Oct. 21, 1709, Elizabeth, wid. of Rev. John Clarke, his predecessor in the ministry, and a dr. of Rev. Benjamin Woodbridge, of Medford. She d. Dec. 6, 1729, and he m. (2d), Oct. 22, 1730, Elizabeth, wid. of Robert Briscoe, and formerly wife of Lieut. James Dudley and dr. of James Leavett. He d. Nov. 20, 1754. Chil.,
14 1. *Elisha*, grad. Harv. Coll. 1731, minister of Amesbury; d. 1752.

---

where he died July 25, 1638, aged 46. His dr. Anna m., in the latter part of the year 1634, Deacon Henry Bright. No further record of his wife, or younger daughter, has been discovered. Perhaps, they returned to England after his decease. It appears by the schedule of his property, in the town records, and from the Will of his son-in-law, Deacon H. Bright, that his circumstances were comparatively affluent.

The following Pedigree has been obtained from the records of Bedingfield and Wickham Skeith, villages of Suffolk, Eng.



2. *John*, a Captain, a proprietor, and one of the earliest settlers of Gilmanton, N. H.
3. *Dudley*, a physician.
4. *Woodbridge*, b. Ap. 28, 1718; d. Mar. 10, 1776; grad. Harv. Coll. 1738; ordained as colleague of his father Sept. 28, 1743; m. Oct. 23, 1755, *Abigail*, wid. of Rev. Job Strong, of Portsmouth, and dr. of Col. Peter Gilman. Chil.,
   1. Dudley. 2. Woodbridge. 3. Peter. 4. Elizabeth. 5. Abigail, the first wife of Col. Nathaniel Gilman, of Exeter. 6. John, of Concord, N. H. 7. Mary, wife of Thomas Stickney, of Concord, N. H. 8. Charlotte, wife of Jeremiah Stickney, of Dover, N. H.

---

5. 16 (II.) ANN BRIGHT, m., May 26, 1670, Capt. SAMUEL RUGGLES, of Roxbury. [Capt. Samuel Ruggles, b. 1629, in Nasing, Essex Co., Eng.; d. in Rox., Aug. 15, 1692; m. (1st), Hannah, only dr. of George Fowle [see Bright, 37], by whom he had 8 chil., viz.: 1. HANNAH, b. Jan. 21, 1655–6. 2. MARY, b. Jan. 10, 1656–7. 3. SAMUEL, b. June 1, 1658. 4. JOSEPH, b. Feb. 12, 1659–60. 5. HANNAH, b. Dec. 11, 1661. 6. SARAH, b. Nov. 18, 1663. 7. MARY, b. Dec. 8, 1666. 8. SARAH, b. Aug. 30, 1669. Ann Bright was his 2d wife, by whom he had the following chil.]

Chil. by 2d wife.

17 1. THOMAS, b. Mar. 10, 1670–1; grad. Harv. Coll. 1690; minister of Guilford, Conn., where he d. June 1, 1728. He m. 1st, SARAH ——, and he m. (2d), June 1, 1708, MARY HUBBARD, of Boston, who d. Dec. 17, 1742. Chil.,
   1. *Sarah*, b. Mar. 27, 1699; d. Mar. 23, 1722, unm.
18 2. *Anna*, b. May 3, 1701; d. May 19, 1760; m., Nov. 3, 1724, *Charles Caldwell*. 3. *Mary*, b. Oct. 8, 1702; d. young.
19 4. *Thomas*, b. Nov. 27, 1704; grad. Yale Coll. 1723; d. Dec. 16, 1794; a clergyman; m., Sept. 25, 1734, *Rebecca*, dr. of Rev. John Hart, of E. Guilford, who d. Feb. 17, 1760. Chil., 1. Sarah, b. July 23, 1735; d. Dec. 3, 1807; m., July 12, 1759, Hon. Joseph Pynchon. 2. Mary, b. Dec. 22, 1737; d. Aug. 10, 1756.
   5. *Rebecca*, b. May 23, 1712; d. June 11, 1713.
20 6. *Nathaniel*, b. May 16, 1713; grad. Yale Coll. 1732; d. Dec. 16, 1794; was a physician; m., Dec. 8, 1736, *Anna Bartlett*, who d. May 15, 1773. Chil.,
21 1. Nathaniel, b. Oct. 7, 1737; grad. Yale Coll. 1758; d. Oct. 16, 1793; m., Mar. 14, 1765, Elizabeth Dudley, of Guilford, who d. Nov. 10, 1819. Chil.,
22 1. Sarah, b. Mar. 18, 1766; m., —— Belden, and d. June 22, 1802, s. p. 2. Elizabeth, b. June 11, 1768; d. Aug. 5, 1840, unm.
   3. Nathaniel, b. Aug. 27, 1770; d. Nov. 16, 1840, unm. These two (E. and N.) are said to have "lived despised and died unlamented."
23 4. Lucretia, b. Oct. 12, 1772; d. Nov. 7, 1809; m. Dea. Peter Spencer.
24 5. Thomas, b. Aug. 17, 1777; grad. Yale Coll. 1805; ordained at Derby, Conn., 1817; dismissed and silenced 1825. He moved to Wallingford, Conn., where he d. 1838, of intemperance and licentiousness. He m. (1st), Hannah Sanford, of Huntington, Conn., who d. Oct., 1813, and he m. (2d), wid. Lucretia Hull, of Wallingford. He had one child, Sarah, b. Aug. 1820; d. 1837. He was wealthy, chiefly by marriage, and left no legitimate children.
   2. John, b. July 24, 1739; d. Feb. 10, 1749.
25 3. Anne, b. Aug. 11, 1741; d. June 16, 1795; m., Oct. 18, 1763, James Stone.
26 4. Rebecca, b. Aug. 1743; m., Oct. 18, 1763, David Sanderson.
27 5. Thomas, b. 3, d. 20 Sept., 1745.
28 6. Huldah, b. Oct. 2, d. Dec. 11, 1746.
29 7. Huldah, b. Oct. 5, 1747; d. Aug. 6, 1827; m. Roswell Woodward.
30 8. Mary, b. 1749.
   9. Mary, b. 1752; m., May 20, 1783, Timothy Rosseter.
   10. Sarah, b. Feb. 16, 1755; d. young. 11. Sarah, b. Mar., 1760; d. young.
31 7. *Elizabeth*, b. 1715; d. Sept. 9, 1769; m., Nov. 1, 1734, *Jehoshaphat Starr*.
32 2. ANNA, b. Sept. 30, 1672.

33 3. Nathaniel, b. Nov. 22, 1674.
34 4. Elizabeth, b. May 1, 1677; m. James Bailey.
35 5. Henry, b. July 7, 1681.
36 6. Huldah, b. July 4, 1684; m., June 9, 1707, Samuel Hill, b. in Guilford, Conn., Feb. 21, 1678; by trade a hatter. "He was one of the most distinguished men our town (Guilford) ever produced. He represented the town in 43 sessions of the Legislature, was several times Speaker, was Judge of our County and Probate Courts, was town clerk, and all the business of the church society and a large share of the County and of the Colony for thirty years seems to have centred in him."

---

8. 37 (II.) BERIAH BRIGHT, m., in Charlestown, Nov. 30, 1671, ISAAC FOWLE, a joiner, b. 1648; adm. freeman May 3, 1676, son of George Fowle, a tanner of Charlestown, and a brother of Hannah, the first wife of Capt. Samuel Ruggles, of Rox. [See Bright, 16.] He d. Oct. 15, 1718. His Will, dated Dec. 4, 1717, mentions wife Beriah, son Henry, and gr. chil., Isaac, Nathaniel, Henry, and Rebecca Fowle, and dr. Abigail Smith; son Henry and wife Beriah, executors. His wid. Beriah, in her Will, dated Aug. 16, 1734, gives to each of her six gr. chil. the chil. of her dr. Abigail Smith, a silver spoon, and the remainder of her estate to said daughter, and appoints her grandson William Smith sole exec'r.

---

1. Abigail, b. June 16, 1674; d. soon.
38 2. Isaac, b. Aug. 31, 1676; by wife Rebecca, had,
1. *Isaac*, bap. Aug. 6, 1692. 2. *Nathaniel*, b. Mar., 1701–2. 3. *Henry*, b. Feb. 15, 1703–4. 4. *Henry*, b. Sept. 7, 1707. 5. *Rebecca*, bap. Sept. 10, 1709.



MRS. ABIGAIL (FOWLE) SMITH.

39 3. Abigail, b. Aug. 7, 1679; m. Capt. William Smith, of Charlestown, b. 1677; d. 1730; son of Thomas and Sarah (Boylston) Smith, of Charlestown. [See Boylston, 3.] Chil.,
40 1. *Abigail*, b. 1700, d. 1788; m. *Dr. Simon Tufts*, of Medford, and left chil.
41 2. *Sarah*, b. 1703; d. 1775; m. *Samuel Edwards*, of Boston, s. p.
42 3. *William*, b. 1706; grad. Harv. Coll. 1725; minister of Weymouth; d. Sept. 17, 1783, aged 77. He m. *Elizabeth Quincy*, b. 1722; d. 1775; dr. of Col. John Quincy, of Mount Walliston. Chil.,
43 1. Mary, b. Sept., 1741; d. Oct. 17, 1811; m., Nov. 25, 1762, Richard Cranch, of Boston, b. Nov., 1726, in Kingsbridge, near Exeter, Devonshire, Eng.; d. Oct. 16, 1811; A. M. Harv. Coll. 1780, and A. A. S. Chil.,
44 1. Elizabeth, m. Rev. Jacob Norton, of Weymouth, grad. Harv. Coll. 1786, A.M., Brun. 1803.
45 2. Lucy, m. John Greenleaf, of Quincy, and d. Feb. 18, 1846.
46 3. William, b. July 17, 1769; grad. Harv. Coll. 1787, LL.D., 1829, A. A. S. In Ap., 1795, he m. Nancy, dr. of William Greenleaf of Boston, and in May next settled in Washington City. In 1801, he was appointed a Judge, then or afterwards Chief Justice of the U. S. Circuit Court of the District of Columbia. 13 chil. [See Geneal. Reg. Vol. I., p. 77.]
47 2. Abigail, b. 1744; d. 1818; m., Feb. 24, 1764, John Adams, late President U. S., b. Oct. 19, 1735; d. July 4, 1826, son of Dea. John and Susanna (Boylston) Adams. [Boylston, 8.] She was a great honour to her sex and to her country.
48 1. Abigail, b. July 14, 1765; m. Hon. William Smith, of New York.
49 2. John Quincy, b. July 11, 1767; d. 1849; late President of U. S.; m. Catherine Louisa, daughter of Joshua Johnson, of Maryland. She d. 1852.
50 3. Susanna, b. Dec. 28, 1768.
51 4. Charles; grad. Harv. Coll., 1789; a lawyer of New York; m. Sarah, dr. of John Smith, Esq., of New York, where he died, aged 30.
52 5. Thomas Boylston, b. Sept. 15, 1772; d. Mar. 12, 1832; grad. Harv. Coll., 1790; was Chief Justice of C. C. P., in Mass. He m. Ann, dr. of Joseph Harrod, of Haverhill, Mass. [See Thayer's Family Memorial, p. 41.]
53 3. Elizabeth, m. Rev. John Shaw, of Haverhill, Mass.; grad. Harv. Coll., 1772. Chil.,
54 1. William Smith, b. Aug. 12, 1778; grad. Harv. Coll., 1798; d. 1826, unmarried. He was the principal founder of the Boston Athenæum.
2. Elizabeth Quincy, b. May 26, 1780; d. Dec. 8, 1795.
55 3. Abigail Adams, m. Rev. Joseph Barlow Felt, of Boston; grad. Dart. Coll., 1813; Librarian of the Mass. Hist. Soc.; Pres. of the Hist. and Geneal. Soc.; and deservedly distinguished for his antiquarian and historical researches. Mr. Shaw d. 1794, and his wid. Elizabeth, m. Rev. Stephen Peabody, of Atkinson, N. H. She d. April 9, 1815.
56 4. William, m. Catherine Louisa Salmon; b. 1749; d. 1824.
57 4. *Anna*, b. 1708; d. 1781; m. *Ebenezer Kent*, of Charlestown. He d. 1776, aged 76. The Kent family, of Concord, N. H., were their descendants.
58 5. *Mary*, b. 1710, d. 1800; m. *Ebenezer Austin*, of Charlestown, and had children.
59 6. *Isaac*, b. 1719; d. 1787; a merchant, of Boston; m. *Elizabeth Storer*, b. 1725; d. 1786. Chil.,
60 1. Isaac, b. 1749; grad. Harv. Coll., 1767; a clergyman at Sidmorth, Eng. He returned to the U. S., and d. in Boston, 1829.
2. Elizabeth, b. Dec., 1750; d. June, 1752.
3. Elizabeth, b. July 9, d. Sept. 3, 1753.
61 4. William, b. 1755; grad. Harv. Coll., 1775; d. 1816; a merchant, of Boston; m. Hannah Carter, of Newburyport, Mass. Chil.,
62 1. William, grad. Harv. Coll., 1807; d. 1811.

2. Isaac, b. 1792; d. 1813.
63 3. Elizabeth, m. Edward Craft, of Boston, and they have sons Samuel B. and Isaac S., and drs. Anna P. and Harriet O.
64 4. Hannah, m. Benjamin T. Pickman, of Boston, who d. 1834, s. p.
65 5. Thomas Carter, m. Francis Barnard, of Boston. Chil.,
1. Frances Barnard. 2. Hannah. 3. Thomas Carter. 4. Wm. Vincent. 5. Elizabeth Hall.
66 5. Mary, b. Feb. 28, 1757; d. 1839; m. Samuel Alline Otis; left dr. Mary.
67 6. Elizabeth, b. Jan. 30, 1770; m. John P. Hale, of Boston, s. p.
68 4. HENRY, b. Ap. 3, 1686, of Charlestown; m., Sept. 3, 1715, BETHIA STIMSON, and had dr. *Bethia*, b. Feb. 1, 1730–1. He d. previous to 1727, and his wid. m., May 10, 1732, *Henry Davis*. She d. Aug. 20, 1744, aged 55.
5. BRIGHT, bap. Feb. 16, 1689–90; d. next Sept. 11.

7.70 (II.) NATHANIEL BRIGHT, a tanner and farmer, m., July 26, 1681, MARY COOLIDGE, b. Dec. 11, 1660, dr. of Simon and Hannah Coolidge. [Coolidge, 22.] She d. Dec. 1, 1717. His Will, dated Sept. 22, 1725, mentions his sons *Henry*, *Nathaniel*, *John*, and *Joseph*; and drs. *Mary Livermore*, *Hannah Bond*, *Abigail*, and *Mercy*. He appointed his four sons executors, but John and Nathaniel declined to serve.

Nathaniel Bright

---

72 1. MARY, b. Oct. 7, 1682; m., Dec. 14, 1704, Dea. THOMAS LIVERMORE, and has numerous descendants. [Livermore, 66.]
81.73 2. HENRY, b. Aug. 16, 1684; d. Oct. 24, 1756, aged 73.
88.74 3. NATHANIEL, b. Dec. 28, 1686; d. Dec. 28, 1737.
75 4. JOHN, b. Ap. 5, 1689; m., Dec. 17, 1726, REBECCA TRAINE, b. Dec. 7, 1701, dr. of Thomas and Rebecca (Stearns) Traine, who d. 1736, and he d. 1764, s. p. [Traine, 17.]
94.76 5. JOSEPH, b. July 11, 1692; d. 1757.
77 6. HANNAH, b. Aug. 7, 1694; d. 1786, aged 92; m., Feb. 4, 1718–19, JONAS BOND, Esq., and had 9 chil. [Bond, 110.]
78 7. ABIGAIL, m., July 20, 1732, Capt. JOHN BROWN [Brown, 77], and d. soon, leaving one child, *Abigail*, b. Ap. 27, 1733; m., 1755, *Israel Whittemore*, of Weston. [See Whittemore.]
79 8. BENJAMIN, b. July 19, 1698; not mentioned in his father's Will.
80 9. MERCY, m., Feb. 10, 1725–6, JOHN COOLIDGE, b. Oct. 22, 1697, son of Richard and Mary (Bond) Coolidge, and had 9 chil. [Coolidge, 67.]

73.81 (III.) Cornet HENRY BRIGHT, m. MARGARET JACKSON, dr. of Abraham and Elizabeth (Biscoe) Jackson. [Biscoe, 9.] She d. Ap. 16, 1758, aged 73. In her Will, dated 1757, she mentions her son Silas, dr. Jemima Trowbridge, dr. Kezia Sanderson, dr. Mellicent, gr.-son Henry Bright, only son of her son Henry, son Benjamin, and appoints John Kimball, executor.

Henry Bright

---

82 1. JEMIMA, b. July 19, 1712; m., 1734, JONATHAN TROWBRIDGE, b. July 23, 1711, son of John and Sarah (Wilson) Trowbridge.
2. ELIZABETH, b. July 19, 1714; prob. d. young.
3. HENRY, b. and d. Dec. 1715.
83 4. KEZIA, b. July 27, 1717; m. ISAAC SANDERSON, and lived on the old homestead of Dea. Henry Bright. [Sanderson, 127.]
84 5. HENRY, b. Sept. 25, 1719; by wife SARAH had an only child, *Henry*, b. Oct. 2, 1744; grad. Harv. Coll., 1770; d. in Spencer, 1774, unm; said to have been possessed of very estimable and endearing qualities. The father d. early, and his wid. m., Sept. 1748, *Benjamin Bemis* [Bemis, 37], and moved to Spencer.
85 6. BENJAMIN, b. Sept. 25, 1721; d. Feb. 1766, unm.

86 | 7. SILAS, b. Sept. 30, 1724; d. Feb. 21, 1766, unm.
87 | 8. MELLICENT, b. Mar. 12, 1727; d. unm.

---

74. 88 | (III.) NATHANIEL BRIGHT, m. ANN BOWMAN, dr. of Capt. Nathaniel and Anne (Barnard) Bowman. [See Bowman, 17.] He d. Dec. 28, 1737, and his wid. m., Oct. 6, 1741, *Richard Clarke*, of Wat., his second wife. [Clarke, 56.] [See Child, 45.]

89 | 1. ANN, b. Feb. 27, 1715–16; m., July 16, 1736, DANIEL BROWN, of Lex., b. Dec. 21, 1703, son of Dea. Joseph Brown, first of Wat., afterwards of Lex., and had 10 chil. [J. Brown, 4.]
98. 90 | 2. NATHANIEL, b. June 22, 1718; d. Oct. 18, 1754.
3. HANNAH, b. Ap. 26, 1720; d. next Ap.
91 | 4. HANNAH, b. Jan. 15, 1722; m., Oct. 4, 1744, AMOS BOND. [Bond, 322.]
92 | 5. SARAH, b. Dec. 23, 1726; m. THOMAS CLARKE. [Clarke, 60.]
93 | 6. MARY, b. Ap. 6, 1731; m., Nov. 29, 1753, DAVID BEMIS, by whom she had 9 chil. [Bemis, 110.]

---

76. 94 | (III.) JOSEPH BRIGHT, m. ELIZABETH ———.

103. 95 | 1. JOSIAH, b. Oct. 19, 1731.
96 | 2. ELIZABETH, b. Aug. 11, 1734; d. Sept. 18, 1812; m., Oct. 15, 1760, Capt. EBENEZER MASON. [Mason, 162.]
97 | 3. ABIGAIL, b. Feb. 25, 1738; m. WILLIAM SODEN, of Camb.

---

90. 98 | (IV.) NATHANIEL BRIGHT, a tanner, m. SYBIL STONE, b. Sept. 29, 1727, dr. of Capt. Samuel and Abigail (Reed) Stone, of Sud. [See I. Stearns, App. I., 41], gr. dr. of Dea. Samuel and Dorcas (Jones) Stone, gr. gr. dr. of Dea. Samuel and Sarah (Stearns) Stone, of Camb., and gr. gr. gr. dr. of Dea. Gregory Stone, of Camb. He d. Oct. 21, 1754, and his wid. m., June 2, 1757, Samuel White. [White, 32.] She d. in Wat., May 12, 1809, aged 82.

99 | 1. HANNAH, b. Feb. 18, 1749; d. Sept. 15, 1807; m., Ap. 22, 1772, JOSIAH SANDERSON, of Waltham, by whom she had 4 chil. [Sanderson, 77.]
100 | 2. ANN, b. Nov. 24, 1750; d. Mar. 14, 1784; m., June 17, 1773, Col. AMOS BOND, of Wat., by whom she had 6 chil. [Bond, 324.]
117. 101 | 3. NATHANIEL, b. Aug. 19, 1752; d. July 16, 1785.
129. 102 | 4. JOHN, b. Feb. 5, 1754; d. Dec. 31, 1840. There is a tradition in the family that his grand-uncle, John Bright (75), for whom he was named, intended to bequeath to him his estate, but that he sickened and died before the Will could be executed, and that then the estate was divided according to law among his numerous legal heirs.

---

95. 103 | (IV.) JOSIAH BRIGHT, m., July 21, 1757, RACHEL LIVERMORE, b. Aug. 12, 1733, dr. of Oliver and Ruth (Bowman) Livermore. [Livermore, 103.]

104 | 1. } JONATHAN, b. Sept. 7, 1758; d. Dec. 14, 1779.
2. } JOSIAH, b. Sept. 7, 1758; d. in a few days.
138. 105 | 3. JOSEPH, b. Aug. 23, 1760; d. Sept. 12, 1816.
106 | 4. JOSIAH, b. Ap. 28, 1762; d. May, 1821; m. —— RICE, of Ashby. Chil.,
1. *Josiah*, m. s. p. 2. *Mary*. 3. *Nancy*, d. unm. 4. *Hepzibah*, m., and had chil. 5. *Almira*, m.; 1 child. 6. *Eliza*, m.; 3 chil.
107 | 5. MOSES, b. Aug. 22, 1764; d. May 5, 1843; m., Dec. 30, 1790, LUCY WELLINGTON. [Wellington, 71–2.] Chil.,
1. *Lucy*, m. *Joshua Coolidge, Jr.*, of Wat.; 3 sons and 2 drs. 2. *Henry*, m. *Abigail Wellington*, of Wat. 3. *Relief*, m. *George Coolidge*, brother of Joshua N. 4. *George*, m. —— *Debroh*, from Maine. 5. *Eliza*, unm. 6. *William*, unm.
108 | 6. FRANCIS, b. Sept. 3, 1766; d. Jan. 15, 1828; m., Dec. 27, 1797, SUSANNA BRIGHT (121).
1. *Susanna*, b. June 20, 1798; d. Feb. 23, 1823, unm.
2. *Sarah*, b. Jan. 10, 1801.
3. *Nathaniel*, b. Jan. 10, 1803; d. Ap. 1, 1818.

4. *Marshall*, b. July 30, 1805; d. Aug. 20, 1808.
5. *Lucretia*, b. Aug. 30, 1807; d. Aug. 1, 1828, unm.
6. *Jane*, b. Ap. 27, 1810; m., Dec. 1, 1842, *John Albert Holden*, of Boston, b.
109 July 21, 1811, son of Josiah Holden, of Washington, Vt., and have,
1. Louisa Jane, b. May 12, 1844. 2. Susanna Frances, b. Aug. 6, 1845.
110 7. *Elizabeth*, b. Nov. 27, 1812; m., Mar. 30, 1841, *Samuel Bright*, of Wat. [119.]
111 7. NANCY, b. Feb. 8, 1768; d. Ap. 7, 1828; m., 1796, EBENEZER SEAVER, of Boston, and had,
1. *Ebenezer*. 2. *Nancy*. 3. *Louisa*. 4. *Abigail*. 5. *William*.
112 8. LUCRETIA, b. May 5, 1769; d. Dec., 1833, unm.
113 9. SARAH, b. Nov. 20, 1770; d. Dec. 2, 1800, unm.
114 10. ABIGAIL, b. Ap. 25, 1772; m., Oct. 31, 1793, Major ADAM BROWN, of Wat., and had 4 chil. [Brown, 250.]
115 11. ELIZABETH, b. 1774; d. Aug., 1815; m. DAVID BAKER, b. June 25, 1785, and had,
1. *Hannah*, b. Dec. 26, 1809; d. Ap. 25, 1844; m., Ap. 13, 1843, *Ebenezer Seger Spear*. 2. *Eliza*, b. Mar. 25, 1811; d. Oct. 28, 1845. 3. *Abigail*, b. Aug. 23, 1812; d. Feb. 26, 1813.

---

101. 117 (V.) NATHANIEL BRIGHT, a tanner, m., May 26, 1776, SUSANNA BROWN, b. Ap. 27, 1754. [Brown, 119.] She d. Dec. 7, 1840.

---

118 1. NATHANIEL, b. Mar. 4, 1777; m., May 9, 1805, DOROTHY WHITNEY [Whitney, 207], who d. Mar. 25, 1818. Chil.,
119 1. *Nathaniel*, b. Mar. 13, 1806; d. July 17, 1828, unm.
2. *Samuel*, b. Jan. 7, 1808; d. Ap. 26, 1846; m., Mar. 30, 1841, *Elizabeth Bright* (110), and had,
1. Ellen Elizabeth, b. Jan. 22, 1842. 2. Nathaniel Francis, b. July 22, 1844.
3. *William*, b. Dec. 29, 1810; d. Dec. 7, 1840, unm.
120 4. *Jonathan Brown*, b. Feb. 21, 1816; d. Jan. 27, 1837; m., Oct. 27, 1833, *Maria G. Harding*, b. Aug. 1, 1815, dr. of Phinehas and Sally (Adams) Harding, of Boston, and had,
1. Maria Elizabeth, b. in Charlestown, Nov. 23, 1834. 2. Sarah Jane, b. in Cambridgeport, June 29, 1837.
121 2. SUSANNA, b. July 21, 1778; m., Dec. 27, 1797, FRANCIS BRIGHT (108).
122 3. SAMUEL, b. Aug. 25, 1779; lost at sea, Mar., 1807; m. HANNAH, dr. of Charles and Tabitha Derby, of Danvers, and had,
123 1. *Hannah*, b. in Boston; m. *James Eves* (son of Abraham Eves, of Wilmington, Del.), master of the schooner China, lost on a voyage from Pará, to N. Y. Chil.,
1. William. 2. Abraham. 3. Anna. 4. Susanna. 5. Samuel Bright.
124 2. *Jonathan Brown*.
125 4. HANNAH, b. June 24, 1781; m., June 12, 1812, THOMAS BAKER, b. in Dorchester, Feb. 23, 1779. Chil.,
126 1. *Jeremiah Smith*, b. in Hoosick, N. Y., May 3, 1813; m., in Hoosick, N. Y., Oct. 8, 1839, *Adeline Sturtevant*, of Verona, Oneida Co., N. Y., b. July 13, 1812, and have,
1. Emma Bright, b. June 27, 1841. 2. Frances Adeline, b. Aug. 22, 1843. 3. Mary Eliza, b. in Perinton, N. Y., Oct. 16, 1849.
127 2. *Catherine Frances*, b. in Peterboro, N. H., Jan. 16, 1815.
128 5. WILLIAM, b. Aug. 20, 1783; d. July 18, 1836, unm.

---

102. 129 (V.) JOHN BRIGHT, a tanner, a farmer, and a magistrate, m., Sept. 24, 1778, ELIZABETH BROWN [Brown, 122], and settled in Waltham, immediately east of the crossing of Beaver Brook, by the county road, and by the Fitchburg R. R. He received numerous appointments of trust from the town, as selectman, moderator, assessor, &c., and was placed on important committees, relating to church and revolutionary matters. She d. Jan. 30, 1821, and he d. Dec. 31, 1840, aged almost 87.

---

130 1. JOHN, b. Sept. 8, 1779; a tanner and farmer; on the homestead; unm.



MANSION OF NATHANIEL BRIGHT [70].

This house was built in the latter part of the 17th century, and it is now probably the oldest one in the town. It has passed successively to Nathaniel [88]; Nathaniel [98]; Nathaniel [117]; Samuel [119-2]; Nathaniel Francis [119-2-2].

131 2. CHARLES, b. Aug. 31, 1781; a cabinet-maker; d. Aug. 7, 1823, at Loanga, West Africa, unm.
3. MARY, b. June 19, 1783; d. May 22, 1788.
132 4. FRANCIS, b. Oct. 31, 1784; d. June 6, 1804; a merchant's clerk.
5. ANNA, b. July 18, 1786; d. May 23, 1788.
158. 133 6. JOSIAH, b. Mar. 26, 1789; d. at St. Louis, July 31, 1822.
134 7. ANNA, b. Ap. 4, 1791; d. Ap. 16, 1818, unm.
161. 135 8. HENRY, b. Aug. 31, 1793.
136 9. MARY, b. Sept. 20, 1796; residing on the homestead, unm.
166. 137 10. JONATHAN BROWN, b. Ap. 23, 1800.

---

105. 138 (V.) Capt. JOSEPH BRIGHT, m. HANNAH SMITH, dr. of William Smith, of Needham. He d. Feb. 12, 1816; she d. Nov. 7, 1841, aged 84.

---

139 1. HANNAH, b. Aug. 29, 1783; m., Nov. 25, 1802, ELISHA LIVERMORE. [Livermore, 200.]
140 2. JOSEPH, b. Feb. 26, 1785; m., July 1811, HANNAH WELLINGTON, b. 1784, dr. of Juduthan Wellington, of W. Camb. Chil.,
141 1. *Winslow*, b. Jan. 10, 1812; m., Nov. 10, 1841, *Martha Elizabeth Noyes*, of Brunswick, Me.
142 2. *Henry*, b. Sept. 27, 1813; m., 1847, *Elizabeth Judkins*, of Monmouth, Me.
143 3. *Joseph*, b. Dec. 5, 1815; m. *Caroline Marble*, of Mount Vernon, N. H.
144 4. *Jerome Bonaparte*, b. Aug. 25, 1817.
145 5. *Louisa A.*, b. Nov. 2, 1820; m., Nov. 15, 1849, *Leonard Williams*.
146 6. *Caroline*, b. Feb. 7, 1823; m. *John Currier*, of Eaton, L. C.
148 7. *Alfred*, b. June 5, 1825. 8. *Samuel*, b. Sept. 17, 1827.
149 9. *John E.*, b. July 11, 1829.
150 3. JOHN, b. Nov. 19, 1786; d. May 12, 1850, in N. York city, unm.
151 4. SAMUEL, b. May 20, 1788; d. Nov. 21, 1824; m. HANNAH AMES, s. p.
152 5. MARY, b. May 21, 1790; d. Oct. 12, 1823; m. JAMES BARNARD, by whom she had,
1. *Catherine*, m. *Spencer Johnson Vinal.* 2. *Hannah*, m. *Francis Augustus Lemon.*
153 6. ELISHA, bap. Feb. 19, 1792; d. Feb. 20, 1820, unm.
154 7. CATHERINE, bap. Feb. 19, 1792; d. Jan. 5, 182–; m. JAMES BARNARD, his second wife. Chil,
1. *Mary Catherine*, b. Sept. 29, 1828.
155 8. JOSIAH, b. Ap. 3, 1794; m., Aug. 20, 1817, ALMIRA SPRING, dr. of John and Catherine Spring, of Standish, Me. Chil.,
1. *Frederick William*, b. Dec. 4, 1819. 2. *Horace Orlando*, b. June 9, 1823. 3. *Ann Maria*, b. July 9, 1825. 4. *John Josiah*, b. Jan. 24, 1832. 5. *Charles Dolbier*, b. Sept. 4, 1834.
156 9. ANN, b. Mar. 30, 1799; m. JAMES BARNARD, his 3d wife, and has,
1. *James.* 2. *Elisha.*
157 10. WILLIAM SMITH, b. Nov. 14, 1801, of Wat.; m., May 6, 1831, HANNAH, widow of his brother Samuel, and has,
1. *Harriet Louisa*, b. July 7, 1832.

---

133. 158 (VI.) JOSIAH BRIGHT, a merchant, of St. Louis; m., Nov. 29, 1814, EULALIE ANGELIQUE SANGUINET, b. in St. Louis, Feb. 27, 1796, dr. of Charles and Marie Anne (Condé) Sanguinet. She d. in childbed, Feb. 14, 1817, and he m., May, 1819, Mrs. ELIZA (LE BLANC) TESSON, wid. of Pierre Tesson, and dr. of John Le Blanc and wife —— McCrea, b. in Belfast, Ireland, June 24, 1794. She now (1850) resides in Baltimore.

---

159 1. CHARLES JOHN SANGUINET, b. Sept. 16, 1815, now (1849) a clerk, of Mobile, where he m., Mar. 5, 1841, CAROLINE MATILDA THAYER WOODCOCK, b. Aug. 31, 1821, dr. of John and Rebecca (Ballard) Woodcock, then of Huntsville, now of Mobile.
1. *John Woodcock*, b. July 12, 1842. 2. *Henry*, b. Dec. 25, 1843. 3. *Eulalie*, b. Oct. 15, 1845. 4. *Augustus Condé*, b. June 2, 1847. 5. *Charles*, b. Oct. 29, 1848.

160 2. Eulalie Mary Anne, b. Feb. 14, 1817; m., Aug. 4, 1836, Thomas Page, b. in Gloucester, Mass., Mar. 31, 1813, son of Thomas and Sarah (Cogswell) Page, and gr. son of Edward Page. He resides in Waltham, engaged in trade in St. Louis and Boston. Chil.,

1. *Thomas*, b. in Waltham, Dec. 10, 1840; d. Feb., 1846. 2. *William Pettes*, b. in St. Louis, Aug. 24, 1845. 3. *John Bright*, b. in Waltham, Ap. 10, 1848. 4. *Charles*.

3. Mary Jane, b. 20, d. 22 Ap. 1820.
4. Mary Henrietta Frances, b. Mar. 26, 1821; d. May, 1824.

---

135. 161 (VI.) HENRY BRIGHT, m., in Waltham, Aug. 14, 1817, ABIGAIL FISKE. [J. Fiske, 56.] She d. in Mobile, Nov. 26, 1833, and he m., in Mobile, Feb. 10, 1835, EMELINE MINERVA PINNEY, b. in Simsbury, Conn., Ap. 21, 1808, dr. of Butler and Eunice (Griswold) Pinney, gr. dr. of Jonathan Pinney, descended from one of the first settlers of Dorchester, Mass. He (H. B.) began a course of study, preparatory to a collegiate education; but ill-health compelled him to relinquish it. In 1815, he went into business in New Orleans. The next year he moved to St. Stephens, Ala., where his partner [Elias, son of Gen. Jonathan Coolidge, of Waltham] d. 1819. In 1824, he moved to Mobile, and was in trade there until 1837, when he relinquished business and settled in Camb., Mass., and in 1842, moved to Northampton, Mass., where he now resides.

1. Abby Anne, b., in St. Stephens, 4, d. 6 July, 1818.
2. Henry, b. and d. Mar. 27, 1820. 3. John Henry, b. 6, d. 10 May, 1821.
4. Elizabeth Anne, b. in Waltham, Nov. 9, 1822; d. in Mobile, July 26, 1825.

162 5. Sarah Emily, b. in Mobile, Jan. 8, 1826; m., Dec. 18, 1852, Rev. Henry N. Hudson, of New York, the Lecturer on Shakspeare, and the Editor of the Churchman.

6. Henry, b. Feb. 19; d. July 22, 1828.

163 7. Henry John, b. in Waltham, Aug. 9, 1829; name changed to Henry by leg. enact., 1851. He entered Yale Coll., 1846, but an accident, affecting his sight, compelled him to relinquish study; now (1855) a merchant, of Boston; m., in Woodstock, Vt., Sept. 27, 1853, Louisa Mower, a native of Montreal.

165 8. William Ellery, b. in Mobile, Ap. 26, 1831.
9. Julia Sanford, b. in Camb., Mar. 12, 1839.

---

137. 166 (VI.) JONATHAN BROWN BRIGHT; in 1817, moved to St. Louis; in 1821, commenced trade in St. Stephens, Ala.; next year moved to Selma, Ala.; and in 1824, moved to New York, where he continued to reside as a broker until 1849, when he relinquished business, and resides now in Waltham. He m., in New York, Nov. 2, 1827, MARY HUGININ GARBRANCE, b. in Albany, Sept. 6, 1805, dr. of Peter and Jane (Vanbuskirk) Garbrance, gr. dr. of Peter and Catherine (Turk) Garbrantz, of Belleville, N. Jersey, and of Lawrence and Jane (Vanbuskirk) Vanbuskirk, of Hackensack, N. Jersey. She d. at Redhook, Dutchess Co., N. Y., May 2, 1830, leaving one child, viz.,

167 Elizabeth Garbrance, b. in New York, Sept. 27, 1828.

BROOKS.—See Mason [2.], note p. 356, and p. 719.

BROUGHTON.—See Biscoe, 3.

PEDIGREE OF BROWNE.

Compiled from Entries in the Herald's College, Wills, Parish Registers, &c., &c. Arms. ☞ *See next page.*

JOHN BROWNE=****
of the borough of Stamford, Co. Lincoln, Esq., Alderman [i. e., Chief Magistrate; until the time of Charles II. no Mayor] of Stamford, in 1376 and 1377. [See Note 4.]

John Browne, of Stamford=

John Browne, of Stamford, Draper, Merchant of the Staple of Calais, Alderman of Stamford in 1414, '22 and '27;=Margery, d. Nov. 22, 1460, bur. in All Saints Church.
d. July 26, 1442, and bur. in the Church of All Saints, which was erected at his expense. [Note 1.]

William Browne, of Stamford, Esq.=Margaret, dau. of John Stoke, of Warmington, Co. Northampton, Esq., and one of the sisters (and in her issue co-heir) of Thomas Stoke, Clerk, who d. 11th of Henry VII. Her Will dated 1489, proved 1489–90. She was buried by the side of her husband.
Will dated 17 Feb. 1488–9, d. 1489; bur. in St. Mary's Chapel, in All Saints Church. [Note 2.]

John Browne, of Stamford, Draper;=Agnes, d. in 1470, then a wid., bur. by the side of her husband.
Alderman in 1448, 1453, and 1462; d. between 1462 and 1470; bur. in All Saints Church.

Alice Browne, m. *** Bredmeydew, d. Feb. 10, 1481, bur. in All Saints Church.

Elizabeth, dau. and heir, m. Sir John Elms, Kt.

Grace, dr. and heir of John Pinchbeck, Co. Lincoln, Esq., endowed 20th Edw. IV. (1st wife.)

Christopher Browne, of Stamford, and of Tolethorpe, Co. Rutland,=*** [? Agnes] dau. of *** Bedingfield, Co. Norfolk. (2d wife.)
Esq. Will dated 1516, proved at London, Feb. 1518–19. His 3d wife was Elizabeth. [See Notes 3 and 4.]

John. Edward.

Agnes, m. Wm. Waryn, of Okeham.

Elizabeth, m. Wm. Cook.

Francis Browne, of Tolethorpe, Esq. [See Note 3.]

Margaret, dau. of Robert Mathew, of Braden, Co. Northampton, Esq.

Edmund, of Stamford, Alderman, 1525. [See Note 5.]

Joan, dau. of David Cecil, of Stamford, Esq. [grandfather of William, Lord Burleigh], by his 2d wife.

Christopher, of Swan Hall, Parish of Hawkedon,=Anne.
Co. Suff. Will dated May 27, 1531, proved at Bury St. Edmunds, July 3, 1538. [See Note 5.]

Robert.

Anne, m. *** Gomley.

George. Katherine. Agnes.

Anthony, of Tolethorpe, Esq., Sheriff of Rutland, 37th Henry VIII., 5th Mary, and 13th Eliz'th; bur. Nov. 22, 1590.

Dorothy, dau. of Sir Philip Boteler, of Wootton Woodhall, Co. Hereford, Kt. She was bur. Dec. 24, 1602.

William.

Anthony, of Stamford=Joan, dau. of Henry Clarke, of Stamford.

Edmund, of Stamford, living in 1634.=Anne, dau. of John Still, of Tuxford, or Marnham, Co. Nottingham.

Anne, m. Wm. Hobman.

John, heir apparent, aged (in 1634) 16 yrs.

Bridget=Henry Cooke, A.M.

Robert, probably d. s. p.

Christopher, of Swan Hall. Will dated Nov. 24,=1568, proved at Bury St. Edmunds, May 31, 1574. Churchwarden, 1564.

Thomas. Elizabeth. Margaret. Agnes.

Thomas, of Swan Hall.=Joan.
Will dated Dec. 22, 1590, proved at Bury St. Edmunds, Jan. 26, 1591; bur. Dec. 23, 1590.

Robert, bur. June 7, 1629.=Anne.

Joan=Thomas Baylye.

Anne, bap. Aug. 10, 1578.

Bridget, bap. June 9, 1581.

Henry, bap. Dec. 1, 1594.

Ambrose. William.

Francis, of Tolethorpe, Esq., bur. Oct. 18, 1604.

Lucy, eldest dau. of Geo. Mackworth, Esq., of Empingham.

Philip, surveyor of Q. Eliz'th's manors, in Co. Lincoln. Had son Anthony and grandson Thomas.

Robert, "The Reformer," Clerk; Rector of Achurch, Co. Northampton; d. 1636, aged 80. [See Note 6.]

a dau. of *** Allen, of Co. York.

Thomas, ob. s. p.

John, of Bourne Parke, Co. Lincoln, Esq., m. dau. of Edward Rossiter, Co. Lincoln. Ob. s. p.

Dorothy, m. Gilbert, eldest son of Boniface Pickering, of Tichmerch, Co. Northampton.

dau. m. *** Adams, of Swaffam Priors, Co. Camb.

John, bur. at Hawkedon, May 5, 1616. Churchwarden, 1598.=Margaret.

Richard, settled in N. England. [See p. 122.]=Elizabeth, supposed his 2d wife.

Thomas. Ambrose, bap. in Somerton, Jan. 10, 1580.

Abraham, settled in New Eng. [See Note 7, and Introduction to the Pedigree.]

Sarah.

Mary, bap. June 27, 1599.

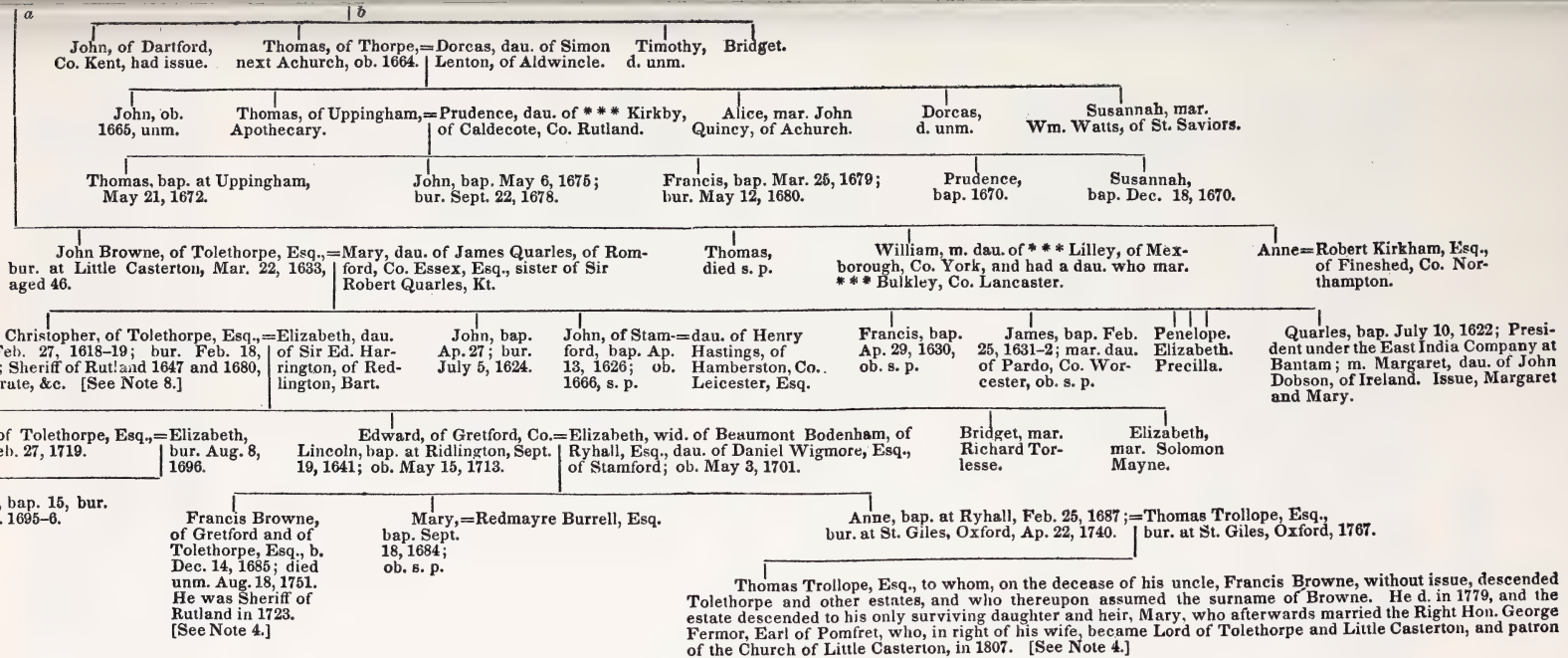
John, bap. Oct. 11, 1601. Settled in New England.

Thomas=

Richard. George.

a

b



Arms. Browne. Sa. 3 mallets arg: Quartering; party per bend arg. and sab. in bend 3 mascles bendways counterchanged. Or. on a fesse gule 3 crosses pattée arg. Arg. on a bend sa. a bezant in chief. *Crest.* On a wreath arg. and sa. a demi-stork [? a stork's head couped], its neck nowed gule and wings displ. arg. In its beak a scroll, bearing the motto, "apprendre á mourir."

Joseph Phillips, Esq., says, "The arms first mentioned in the quartering above, viz., Party per bend, arg. and sa. in bend 3 mascles bendways counterchanged, together with the crest and motto, were granted to the first Christopher Browne, of Tolethorpe, in 1480 (20th Edw. IV.) See Blore's Rutland, p. 219." [MS. letter to W. P. Browne, Esq., Dec., 1854.] It is not improbable, that the other quarterings were accessions to the head of the family at Tolethorpe subsequent to the divergence of the Hawkedon branch. If so, it would seem that the arms of the American would be confined to the original mallet arms, together with the arms, crest, and motto granted as above to the first Christopher Browne, of Tolethorpe.

In a family of the direct descendants of Abraham Browne of Watertown, there is an ancient piece of plate, with the following coat of arms engraved upon it. Ar. on a bend double cotised sa. three eagles displayed of the first. *Crest.* An eagle displayed arg.; on the wings, two bars sa. The arms are almost identical with arms engraved on a mural monument in the chancel of Hawkedon church, erected to the memory of Rev. William Brown, who d. Feb. 3, 1755. On the latter is an empaling, which is evidently a later graft.

BROWNE (Brown). INTRODUCTION.

There were three early settlers of Watertown, of the name of Browne, belonging, as we have reason to believe, to the same family, and nearly related, viz.: Richard, Abraham, and John.* There is little doubt that John was nephew to Richard. It was for some time believed, upon apparently very satisfactory evidence, that Abraham and Richard were brothers; but some facts have come to light, that would harmonize as well with the supposition that Abraham was the nephew of Richard. (Note 7.) Mr. Somerby† has satisfactorily traced the lineage of this family, through several generations, to Christopher Browne, of the parish of Hawkedon, Co. of Suffolk, England, and thence to the ancient family of Browne, of the Borough of Stamford, in Lincolnshire, and of Tolethorpe, in the county of Rutland; the latter, the principal seat of the head of the family for probably four hundred years or more. In the preceding pedigree, Richard and Abraham appear as brothers, and this was probably their true relation. Diligent search in England has failed to bring to light any records that bring down the Hawkedon branch of the family to a later period than is shown in the pedigree; and in the absence of record or other strong evidence to show that Abraham belonged to the succeeding generation, he will probably remain undisturbed in his place in the table, as shown by the records relating to the Hawkedon family, and which harmonizes with all known facts, except the loose recitals referred to in note 7; and these may with equal plausibility be construed either way.

NOTES TO THE PEDIGREE, pp. 116 and 117.

Note 1. All Saints Church is one of the principal ornaments of Stamford. It is a large, well-proportioned structure, consisting of a nave, two aisles, and two chancels, one of which is at the end of the south aisle, and the other answering to the nave. It was built at the expense of Mr. John Browne, merchant of the staple of Calais, who, with his wife, lies buried at the upper end of the north aisle. The steeple was built by his son William. (See Note 2.) On a gilt brass plate in the wall is this inscription:

"Orate pro animabus, Johannis Browne, mercatoris stapule Calisie, et Margerie uxoris ejus qui quidem Johannis, obijt XXVI° die mensis Julii an d'n'i MCCCCXLIJ, etque quede' Margerie obijt XXIJ die Novembris a° d'n'i MCCCCLX° quor' animabus p'pi'cieter Deus. Amen."

Note 2. This William Browne was a "merchant of the staple of Calais." Leland says of him, that he was "a Marchant of a Very Wonderfull Richnesse, and he lyved *in hoc ætate*, so that sum men be alyve that have seene him." Fuller says, "He was extracted, as I am credibly informed, from the ancient family of Brownes, of this county" [Rutlandshire]. He was Alderman of Stamford, in 1435, '44, '49, '60, '66, and 70, and sheriff of Rutlandshire, in 1467, '75, '83, and '86, and probably of Lincolnshire, in 1478. He was the founder of "Browne's Hospital," called the "Old Bead House," in Stamford, which was completed in 1493, and dedicated in 1494,—for a warden, confrater, 12 poor men, and a nurse, and which he liberally endowed with the manor of Swayfield, in Lincolnshire, and other estates. This institution is still flourishing, its revenues being greatly increased, and the scope of its charities enlarged. He also built, at his own expense, the beautiful steeple of the Church of All Saints, Stamford. [The church had been erected by his father.] On the north side of the steeple, on a shield, is the device of a merchant of the staple. He and his wife were buried in the south (St. Mary's) chapel in said Church ("a chapel proper to his family"). Where formerly stood the altar, there is a blue marble stone and figures of William Browne and his wife, engraved on brass. He is dressed in a long gown, and stands upon two cushions or wool-packs; she in elegantly flowing robes, with a dog at her feet. Above the canopies, over their heads, are four blank shields and scrolls. On that over his head is inscribed, "× me spede;" and over hers, "Der Lady help at neede." At their feet, the following inscription:

* A little previous to the year 1700, another family of the name of Brown moved into Watertown, and had there a temporary residence. [See p. 145.] It is not improbable that Edmund, Thomas, and William Browne, original grantees of Sudbury, were of the same lineage as Richard and Abraham; but no evidence of it has been discovered.

† For the materials of the English pedigree of the Brownes we are indebted to the personal researches of H. G. Somerby, Esq.; and for the digestion and arrangement of them, as well as for a careful examination of early English authors, we are indebted to William P. Browne, Esq. [349], at whose instance, together with that of Charles Browne, Esq [112] the researches have been prosecuted in England. ☞ It is evident from the English records, and the early records in this country, that *Browne* is the correct orthography of the name of this ancient family; but the descendants of Abraham Browne of Watertown, since the 2d or 3d generation, have, with few exceptions, dropped the final *e*.

"Rex Regum, Dominus Dominantium, tu quia solus
Velle tuo suberit, omne quod est, vel erit.
Intravit terram corpus, sed spiritus ad te
Currere festinat; tu, Deus, accipe me
In te sperantem; fili Deus, et pater alme,
Altitonensq', Deus Spiritus, accipe me.
Peccavi, mala multa tuli me penitet hujus,
Ad te clamantem, tu Deus, accipe me.
Non intres D'ne, judicare mihi, nisi primo
Digneris venie reddere quod satis est;
Et q' pro nostris a' i' abus suscipiendis
Rex terrenus eras, tu Deus, accipe me."

Note 3. This Christopher Browne was Sheriff of Rutlandshire, 8th and 16th Hen. VII. (1492 and 1500), and 1st Hen. VIII. (1509). He came over with Hen. VII., and assisted him against Richard III., for which good service King Hen. VIII., on the 6th day of July, in the 18th year of his reign, granted to his eldest son, Francis Browne, of counsel to Lady Margaret Beaufort (mother of Hen. VII.), Countess of Richmond and Derby, a patent, exempting him from holding the office of Sheriff or Escheater, and authorizing him to appear with his head covered in the presence of the King, his heirs, and successors, and of all great men, lords spiritual and temporal, and all other persons whomsoever of the kingdom. [Fuller's Hist. of the worthies of England.] That part of the arms, which appear in the 1st quarter, viz., per bend Argent and Sable, 3 mascles bendways counterchanged, and the crest, were, in 1480 (20th Edw. IV.), granted to this Christopher Browne. [See Blore's Rutland, p. 219, where the grant is set out at length.]

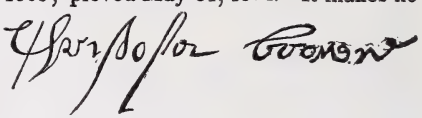
Note 4. Tolethorpe is situated on the right bank of the River Quash, in the Parish of Little Casterton, in Co. Rutland, about two miles north of the Borough of Stamford. In the 50th year of Edw. III. [A. D. 1376], Sir Thomas de Burton, Knt., by deed, dated on the Saturday next after the feast of St. Martin, the Bishop, conveyed to John Browne, of Stamford, Esq., all his lands, tenements, rents, and services in the Village of Little Casterton, with the reversion of the patronage of the church there. In the 5th year of Hen. VII. (1589), a fine was levied between Christopher Browne and others, plaintiffs, against Thomas Burton and Margaret, his wife, deforcients of a moiety of the manor of Tolethorpe and tenements, with the appurtenances. From the latter period (and possibly an earlier one), Tolethorpe became the principal seat of the head of the family. On the death of John Browne, Esq., Feb. 27, 1719, without surviving issue, Tolethorpe descended to his nephew, Francis Browne, Esq. (son of his brother Edward, of Gretford, in Lincolnshire, Esq.), on whose death without issue in 1751, the manor of Tolethorpe and other estates, descended to his nephew, Thomas Trollope, Esq. (son of his sister Anne, by Thomas Trollope, Esq.); who, thereupon assumed the surname of Browne. He died in 1770, and the estates of the family descended to his only surviving daughter and heir, Mary, who afterwards married the Right Honorable George Fermor, Earl of Pomfret, who, in her right, became lord of the manors of Tolethorpe and Little Casterton, and patron of the church of Little Casterton, in 1807.

Wright's History of Rutland, fol. 1684, contains an engraving of the family seat, Tolethorpe Hall, a very ancient and curious building. It has since been re-edified, and now bears little resemblance to the engraving. The mansion and estate now belong to the Hon. Charles Compton Cavendish, 2d son of Mary, Countess of Pomfret, the lineal descendant and representative of the first Christopher Browne. On the marriage of the Countess, the place was dismantled and stripped of its furniture, and a few years ago all the ancient Title Deeds relating to Tolethorpe, from the very earliest period, were offered for sale in a second-hand bookseller's catalogue. The house is now let to Emerson Harrison, Esq.

Note 5. The estate, or home estate, of this branch of the family consisted of two tenements, called the Deans, and the Swans, contiguous, and lying in the two adjoining Parishes of Somerton and Hawkedon. The property is thus described and bequeathed in the Will of Christopher Browne (A. D., 1531): "I gyve and bequethe to Anne my wyef, all that my tenement wth thappurten'nces lying in the pi'che of Hawkedon and Somerton, callyd the Deene, and all that tenement with thappurten'nces called Swaynes. To have and to hold the sayde ij Tenements callyd the Deene, & Swaynes, with all their appurtenences to the sayde Anne during hyr lyef withoute any impeachment of wast, and after

the decesse of the sayde Anne, all the sayde ij Tenements w^th^ all ther appurten'nces to remayne to Robert Browne, my sonne, and to the heyres male of his body," and for lack of such issue then to his son Christopher [X Stofer] Browne and his heirs male, and for lack of such issue then to his son Thomas and his heirs male; and for the lack of such issue then to go "to my heirs and assigns forever." He makes bequests of money to his said sons Robert, Christopher, and Thomas, and to his daughters Elizabeth, Margaret, and Agnes, and to his godson [grandson?] Christopher Browne. The Will is witnessed by Robert Browne, filius et heres testoris; Robert Checkley, clericus [minister of Hawkedon], Thomas Hy'on, Johnes Cawston.

His son Christopher's Will is dated Nov. 24, 1568; proved May 31, 1574. It makes no mention of his wife, who was probably deceased. He gives legacies in money to his son Thomas, dr. Joan Baylye, his godsons [grandsons] Ambrose and William Baylye, sons of Thomas [Thomas Baylye's Will is dated 1559, witnessed by Christopher and Robert Browne]; and to his son Robert Browne, he gives "the lease of my fearme in as large and ampple manner as I hav it," and also all the rest of his estate, real and personal, and appoints him executor. Witnesses are John Andrear [? Andrew], Thomas Hamonde, Robert Brydges, James Hawton, and Robert Shaw, Clerk.



Signature as Churchwarden, 1564.

Neither the Deans nor Swans are mentioned in this Will. It is not improbable that his elder brother, Robert, was still living, and in possession, but without heirs male, so that his son Thomas was heir presumptive to the Deans and Swans, under the first Christopher's Will. His son Thomas being thus provided for, would account for his younger son Robert being made principal legatee and executor.

The Will of said Thomas Browne, of Hawkedon, is dated Dec. 22, 1590; proved Jan. 26, 1591. He had inherited the Deans and Swans and bequeathed them as follows: "To Johan my wife, my house wherein I dwell, with all the outhouses thereto belonginge, called and knowne by the name of the Deanes & Swaines, with all the lands, meadowe and pasture thereto belonginge, during her naturall life, upon this condicon following, viz., that [she] shall bringe up my children and paye all my debts, and kepe my howses in good and sufficient reparac'ons, and make no stripe or waste upon the grounde or of any Wood or Timber growinge in and uppon the same, and after the decease of the saide Johan my wife, I give all the saide howse and howses, lands, meadowe, and pasture with the app'tences to my five sonnes, viz., to *John*, *Richard*, *Thomas*, *Ambrose*, and *Abraham*, and their heirs, to be equally divided between and amongst them, or so many of them as shall be then livinge, by and at the discression of iiij discrete and wise men to be chosen by the p'sons [parsons] of Hawedon & Som'ton then beinge," and a bequest in money to his daughter Sarah. Witnesses, Robert Raye, minister of Hawedon; John Rayner, Richard Gippes, "and me Peter Cooke, Clarke and writer hereof."



HAWKEDON CHURCH.

Mr. Somerby says, "Hawkedon is a scattered village on a pleasant acclivity, near a rivulet, 9 miles S. S. W. of Bury St. Edmunds. The church is a fine specimen of ancient architecture, with a tower and five bells. The Parish contains 339 souls, and 1210 acres

of land. It is in two manors, viz., Hawkedon Hall, the seat and property of J. Trask, Esq., and Thurston Hall, of which H. J. Oakes, Esq., is lord. Swan Hall, another mansion, now a farm-house, with a large estate, belongs to G. W. Poley, Esq. This was formerly a seat of the Browne family. It is probable that the estate was sold in order to be divided among the five sons of Thomas Browne, and thus passed out of the possession of that family. A small work on the County of Suffolk says, Swan Hall, another ancient mansion, now a farm-house, 'was formerly a seat of the Abbot family.' This was after it passed out of the possession of the Brownes.

"Swan Hall is about a mile from Hawkedon, and is now (1852) occupied by a farmer, Simon Moore. It is probably one of the oldest residences in the County of Suffolk, being several hundred years old. It is built of oak, and covered with plaster, excepting some of the principal beams, which are elaborately carved. The principal part of the building was taken down about forty years ago, and the beautiful panelling, carving, &c., &c., of the interior, distributed among individuals in the neighboring parishes. The part of the building which remains, does not give one any idea of its former extent. I succeeded nevertheless in producing a sketch which will afford an almost perfect idea of the building as it was originally. I found an old lady at Hawkedon, who resided at the Hall at the time when the principal portion of it was demolished, and she remembers particularly that it was precisely like Thurston Hall, which is in the neighborhood, and retains all its original features. From this Hall I finished my sketch. The old lady spoke of the elegant stained glass window in the Grand Hall, a small portion of which, when the Hall was demolished, was transferred to the chancel window of the church, and also of the elaborate carved work, both within and without, not a vestige of which remains, except the beams on the front end. She does not know what became of it, but believes a portion was taken to Charity Hall, some miles distant."



SWAN HALL.

Note 6. Robert Browne, the Reformer, founder of the denomination of Independents, called, originally, "Brownists," and now represented in Church organization and govern-

ment by the various denominations of Congregationalists. There is reason to believe that history has done much injustice to this person. It is certain that Lord Burleigh, and after his death, his not much less distinguished son, the Earl of Exeter, were ever his firm friends and patrons. With a full knowledge of the Reformer's unconquerable hostility to the Episcopal English Church—for it never ceased, notwithstanding his incumbency in one of its churches (in which he never officiated)—Lord Burleigh, who did more than any other subject of England to establish that Church on its permanent basis, never failed to spread over him the ægis of his great power (second to the Queen's alone), to shield him from the effects of the relentless hostility of the Hierarchy. Lord B. knew the Reformer well, and evidently held him in much respect. Circumstances conspired to make not only the Episcopal party, but in the end, his own, the Puritans, hostile to him. In his opinions, he was probably as wide on the one hand from the extravagances of Puritanism, as developed in its aftergrowth, as on the other from a belief in the hierarchy of the English Church. Lord Burleigh, in his letter to Browne's father, says, "Inasmuch as he is your son, and *of my blood;*" and Fuller says that he (Browne) was a "near kinsman" of the Earl of Exeter. These would intimate a nearer relationship than is shown by the above pedigree.

Note 7. The records of Boston and of the county of Suffolk (Mass.) show that there was an Edmund Browne, a proprietor of Boston, as early as 1647, who mar., 14. 12, 1653, Elizabeth Oakley (daughter of "Mary, the relict of the late Robert Bouchier, alias Garret" [? Gannet]. She was probably a daughter by a former marriage, or a widow at the time of her marriage to Browne). They had two chil. Mary, b. Dec. 15, 1656, and John, b. Oct. 9, 1660. He died, after an absence of several years, at Sardainham [? Surinam]. Both of his chil. also died early, and Jonathan, the son of Abraham Browne, of Watertown, inherited his land as next kin. In a deed, dated Jan. 1, 1672–3, from Jonathan to one Richard Taylor, conveying the reversion of some of Edmund's real estate, he recites that he is "cousin and next heir of said Edmund;" and afterwards, in the same instrument, he calls Edmund his uncle. In a suit for possession of a piece of land belonging to the estate, Edmund (1682) is incidentally several times called the uncle of Jonathan. The records relating to Edmund bear evidence of great carelessness, and are in many respects contradictory and difficult, if not impossible, to harmonize with any hypothesis that may be assumed to reconcile them. It is believed, according with the first recital in said deed, that Edmund was a nephew of Abraham, and brother to John, of Watertown, and a son of John, of Hawkedon. His birth does not appear in the table of pedigree; but the early parish register (commencing in 1538) is lost. There is now none dating back beyond 1709. It was the custom, as early as 1560, for clergymen to deposit certified copies of these registers each year in the Will offices. Very few of these copies are now in existence. It was amongst those remaining in the office at Bury St. Edmunds, relative to Hawkedon, that were found the baptisms of Mary and John, the chil. of John and grand chil. of Thomas, of Hawkedon. The births and baptisms of no other grand chil. of said Thomas have been discovered.

We have scarcely a doubt that Edmund was the son of John, of Hawkedon. This supposition best harmonizes all known facts. The name of his son, John, for his supposed paternal grandfather—the daughter being named Mary for her maternal grandmother—is confirmatory of it. It is possible that Abraham, of Watertown, was also a son of John, of Hawkedon, and that his place in the table should be a degree below that of Abraham of the pedigree, with whom we have identified him, but the balance of probabilities inclines the other way.

Note 8. This Christopher Browne was one of the persons selected by King Charles II. to be invested with the Order of The Royal Oak. For prudential reasons—the fear of perpetuating party feuds—the project of establishing the order was abandoned.

RICHARD BROWNE, son of Thomas and Joan, of Swan Hall, Hawkedon, Co. Suffolk; b. about 1575 or 6; settled first in London, where he was a ruler in a church of Separatists, and there rendered important services to some of the persecuted Non-conformists. He was one of the first settlers of Watertown, and the first Ruling Elder of the Church. He was one of the first that applied (Oct., 1630) to be admitted freeman, and was admitted May 18, 1631. Towards the end of 1632, he was removed from the office of Ruling Elder, on account of his sentiments, which were too liberal for the ecclesiastical notions then prevalent. There was, however, entire accordance between him and his very worthy pastor, Rev. George Phillips; and such was Mr. Browne's influence, that Hubbard says, he "was thought sometimes to overrule the Church."

Hubbard had imbibed the prejudices of Gov. Winthrop; yet he says Mr. Browne was a man of good understanding, and well versed in the discipline of Separation [*i. e.*, of Congregationalism], having been a Ruler in one of their churches in London. And what he says of Mr. Phillips, throws a clear light upon the cause of Mr. Browne's removal from office. "It is said that Mr. Phillips, of Watertown, was at the first more acquainted with the way of church discipline, since owned by the Congregational churches; but being then without any [magistrate or minister] to stand by him (for wo to him that is alone), he met with much opposition from some of the magistrates [Winthrop, Dudley, Noel, &c.], till the time that Mr. Cotton came into the country, who, by his preaching and practice, did by degrees mould all their church administrations into *the same form, which Mr. Phillips* [and Mr. Browne] *labored to have introduced into the churches before.*"

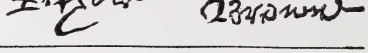
What Winthrop and Hubbard characterize as a "violent spirit" and passion, in Mr. Browne, was doubtless his bold and unyielding advocacy of his more liberal and just views; his unflinching confronting of the magistrates in their "much opposition" to Mr. Phillips; and the early and earnest resistance he and Mr. Phillips presented to the insidious encroachment of arbitrary power. The magistrates fomented a disturbance in Watertown Church, and continued to agitate, until their bigoted, officious intermeddling had effected the removal of the Elder from office. We cannot discover any difference in sentiment, or any alienation, between Mr. Phillips and Mr. Browne. The latter, being much older, was probably more bold, less conciliatory in his disposition and manner, and hence the pertinacity of the magistrates. Mr. Browne's views, says the ecclesiastical historian of Massachusetts, were "much to his honor in an age of bigotry, though censured by worthy men, influenced by the spirit of the age."

Mr. Browne, nevertheless, retained the unabated confidence of his fellow-townsmen, both as a Christian and a citizen. As an evidence of their regard for his discretion and Christian character, they sent him, as one of their commissioners, to Wethersfield, in order to heal the distractions in that (Watertown) colony. The most important civil trusts were, for a long time, almost constantly placed in his hands. He was a member of several of the earlier boards of Selectmen, and was a Representative of Watertown from the first (1634), most of the time, until 1657. Notwithstanding the disparaging tone of Winthrop—"one Richard Browne"—and of Hubbard, who took his tone from Winthrop, the Colonial Records furnish ample proof that Mr. Browne was not less respected and confided in by the Court, than by his neighbors and townsmen. He was a member of the first three Juries of Inquest empanelled in the colony, and of the second and third of these juries, he was the foreman. Previous to Mar. 22, 1630–1, Sir Richard Saltonstall appointed him a referee in a case, where he was a party.

Aug. 1, 1637, he was the agent, on the part of Watertown, for agreeing upon a rate of £400, to be levied upon the several [13] towns in the Bay. May 17, 1637, he was chosen by the General Court to assist at the Courts of New Town. Sept. 6, 1638, the Court granted him 200 A. of land, which was not located until Oct. 17, 1649, when the Court granted it to be "laid out next the village granted to Dedham." In Sept. 1638, when the General Court ordered that, in those towns where no magistrate resided, commissioners should be appointed "to end small causes," Mr. Browne was one of those appointed for Watertown, and he continued to be reappointed until the making of those appointments was transferred to the County Courts. He continued to receive the same appointment from Mid. Co. Court until 1656, about the time he moved to Charlestown. May 22, 1639, he was fined £5, for going to Connecticut without leave, neither acquainting the Court nor the Council, he being, at that time, a deputy. But the next Sept., £4 15*s.* of the fine was remitted, and the freemen of Watertown were fined £3, "for sending Mr. Browne away." He was probably, on this occasion, one of the two commissioners sent to Wethersfield to reconcile church difficulties among those, who were then, or had been, members of Watertown Church. Nov. 4, 1646, the Court empowered him to officiate at marriages in Watertown. This was the first such appointment for Watertown. Previous to this, it was necessary, on such occasions, to resort to magistrates in other towns. Nov. 5, 1633, he was allowed by the Court to keep a ferry over Charles River, against his house; to receive 2*d.* for one person, and 1*d.* for each person if more than two.

Dec. 2, 1657, he purchased of Humphrey and Rebecca Booth, a house in Charlestown, whither he moved about that time, then aged 81 or 82. His Will, dated Charlestown, Aug. 6, 1659, proved Mar. 20, 1660–1, mentions wife ELIZABETH, sole exec'x; bequeaths small sums to his son Thomas Browne, and his grandsons, *Richard* and *George Browne*, "if they come and personally appear in this land to demand the same and not otherwise. [It has not been ascertained, that either of them ever came to this country.] To Jonathan Simpson 20*s.*, if he faithfully serve the time for which he engaged; to Phenis

Pratt, one suit of clothes; the rest of his estate to his wife during her natural life, and after her decease, to be equally divided between his son and grandsons." He also wills that all those goods which were brought to him by his wife, "whose properties are not altered," be left "to her discretion, to dispose of them as she pleaseth." And in a postscript, adds to his wife: "the sum of twenty pounds, as well *as her owne goods*, on the other side expressed." It is supposed that his son Thomas was by a former marriage, not by Elizabeth, mentioned in his Will. This supposition is favored by the terms of his own Will, but more strongly by that of his widow. Inventory dated Oct. 6, 1660, real estate £40, personal £209 13*s.*; total, £249 13*s.* His wid. m., May 12, 1662, Richard Jackson, of Camb., who d. June 22, 1672, aged 90, s. p. His (R. J.'s) Will, dated June 22, 1672, gave his whole estate to his wid., except a legacy to his kinswoman, Sarah Child. The Will of his wid. Elizabeth, dated June 4, 1676, gives the £20 left her by Richard Browne, to her daughter Wakefield, and Sarah, wife of John Jackson. Her Inventory £265 18*s.* 6*d.* [For an account of the bold, liberal, and independent spirit, and important services of Elder R. Browne, see Francis, pp. 17–21; Winthrop, Vol. I., with Savage's notes; Neal's History of the Puritans; Hubbard's History, pp. 142, 166, 187, &c. &c.]



JOHN BROWNE, bap. at Hawkedon, Oct. 11, 1601, son of John, elder brother of Richard Browne, arrived in the Lion, Sept. 16, 1632; settled in Watertown; was adm. freeman Sept. 3, 1634, and was buried June 20, 1636, æt. 36. By wife DOROTHY, he had, 1. HANNAH, b. Sept. 8, 1634. 2. MARY, b. Mar. 24, 1635–6. His widow was probably the wid. Browne, mentioned in the Town Records, Dec. 4, 1648. If, however, Abraham Browne died previous to this date, this might have been his widow.

ABRAHAM BROWNE, a younger brother, or a nephew of the Elder, Richard Browne. [See note 7.] He was a very early settler, perhaps one of the first of Watertown, and was admitted freeman, March 6th, 1631–2. He was a land surveyor, and, as is manifest from the records, in the early municipal transactions of the town, he received important appointments, and trusts more numerous than were conferred upon any other person. No two men were more respected and confided in, than he and his relative, Richard Browne. The records of the town do not embrace the transactions of the first four years after the settlement. They commence in 1634, extend to Nov. 28, 1643, when there occurs a hiatus of four years, and recommence Nov. 8, 1647. He was selectman from 1636 to 1643, inclusive. In 1634, he was appointed, in conjunction with Robert Seeley, *to survey all the lots that are granted;* and they were also appointed *conservators of timber trees*—none to be cut down without their assent. In 1635, he was one of the seven freemen appointed to divide every man "his propriety" of meadow and upland, that is ploughable, and the rest to lie common. In the same year, he was appointed, with John Warren, to lay out all highways, and to see that they are repaired. Also, to survey the lots granted by the selectmen. In 1638, ordered that all lots, both of freemen and foreigners, shall be measured and bounded by Abraham Browne, who shall give a note of each survey to be enrolled in the town books. In the same year, he and Thomas Bartlett were appointed to measure and lay out the remote meadows, according to their best judgments. He was also appointed, with four others, to lay out the farms as they are ordered, and they were authorized to include any rock or swamp in any survey, not counting it in the number of acres. In 1639, the highway from Dorchester Field to the Flats, as Abraham Browne laid it out, was confirmed forever. Also, the highway leading from Robert Jennison's to the river, betwixt the lands of John Barnard and Jeremiah Norcross, together with about half an acre of land on the river, for the landing of goods, was ordered to remain forever, as laid out by Abraham Browne, Ap. 30, 1639. Also, that when Ab. Brown shall lay out any whole squadron of the great lots, they to whom the land belongs shall make him present pay. In 1640, Abraham Browne, "Surveyor of the Town," was directed to survey the subdivisions of the Hither and Further Plains; and the next year (1641), he was directed to do the same. Also, it was ordered that he have 4*d.* the acre for surveying the two plains and the remote meadows. Also, he was empowered, 1643, to warn trespassers on public timber, and to have one-fourth of the fines. Oct. 7, 1641, the General Court appointed him one of the committee for laying out the 1000 acres of land granted to the Artillery Company at its first organization.

The Court Records of Middlesex County, show that Oct. 1, 1650, his Will and Inventory were "accepted at court." And an order of court, made Oct. 6, 1691, respecting the final settlement of his estate, recites of him as "deceased in the year 1650." These

dates indicate, it is thought, satisfactorily, the year of his decease; though there are some circumstances that favor the belief that he died between the close of 1643 and 1648. The latest mention of his name in the Town Records, is Nov. 28, 1643, which is the latest date previous to the before-mentioned hiatus of four years. It is, therefore, unknown when his public services terminated. As his name does not occur in the Records between Nov. 8, 1647, when they recommence, and 1650, the supposed date of his decease, it is probable that ill health or bodily infirmity had compelled him to withdraw from his very large participation in public business.

No original Will of Abraham Browne has been discovered, but in the files of the County Court for 1670, is found the following, which, by the concluding certificate, purports to be a copy of it. "The last Will and Testament of Abraham Browne, of Watertowne, dec'd; being of good and perfect memory but Weake, as is witnessed by us whose names are here under written. Impr.: after the decease of his wife, he gave and bequeathed unto his two sonnes, Jonathan and Abraham Browne, his house and lands; but giving liberty to his wife, that if shee had need shee might sell some parcells of it. Also, he gave and bequeathed unto his two daughters, Sarah Browne and Mary Browne, each of them one ewe sheep, having each of them one before, as was testified. The rest of his goods and estate he gave unto Lydea, his wife, making her his sole executrix to perform this, his Will and Testament. Witnesses, Richard Browne, John Whitney. Entered out of the original on file with the Register, at Cambridge, in the County of Midd., in New England, and is a true coppie, being compared and examined by Thomas Danforth, Recorder."

This instrument resembles a synopsis, more than a literal copy of an original Will. It is not improbable that it was a nuncupative Will, and the above a copy of the declaration by the witnesses of its provisions.

There was much delay and probably some difficulty in settling his estate, and the settlement seems to have been made finally, in entire disregard of the provisions of the Will. On the 6th Oct., 1691, the Court ordered the parties concerned in the estate of Abraham Browne, of Watertown, deceased in the year 1650, be sent for, to attend the adjournment of the Court, in order to a settlement of said estate; and they appointed a committee, consisting of John Ward, Jonathan Remington, and Thomas Greenwood, to make proposals for said settlement. The claimants were, 1. The heirs of Jonathan Browne, deceased, the eldest son. 2. George Woodward, in right of his wife, only dr. of Abraham Browne, Jr., deceased. 3. John Parkhurst, son of one of the daughters of said Abraham Browne, Senr. 4. The heirs of (?) Isaac Lewis, deceased, who were children of another dr. of said Abraham Browne. 5. William Lakin, in right of his wife, youngest daughter of said Abraham Browne.

Owing, as they said, to a change in the government of the Colony, by the coming over of a new Charter, the committee did not report until Jan. 22, 1693–4. They assigned $\frac{2}{6}$ (a double portion) of the estate to the heirs of Jonathan, and the other $\frac{4}{6}$ to the other four claimants. At the same time they recommended that these four claimants should sell their shares to Abraham Browne, eldest son of Jonathan, deceased, who was then ready to purchase; and in that manner the estate was settled.

It appears from the schedules of possessions, that, besides a pond of one acre, 11 lots of land were *granted* to Abraham Browne, the town surveyor, and that previous to 1642, he had purchased 4 other lots, amounting to 39 A., one of which, a 30 A. lot in the Great Dividends, had been granted to his kinsman, John Browne. Two of the lots granted to him were homestalls. The first, upon which he probably settled at first, contained 10 A., and was at the east of Mount Auburn. His second homestall of 28 A., to which he is supposed to have removed very early, was bounded on the E. by the way to the Little Plain (now Howard Street); N. by Sudbury Road (now Main Street); S. by the way to Beaver Plains, sometimes called the way betwixt lots (now Pleasant Street); W. by his own land. Two other lots granted to him, one of 10 A. and the other of 6 A., were contiguous to this homestall on the West, and in the schedule of 1642, they were deemed parts of the homestall,* which was then enrolled as 40 A. He must have purchased other adjoining lands not long afterwards, as in the final settlement of his estate in 1694, his homestall contained 60 acres. The Committee, appointed by the Court to settle the estate, made an Inventory, in 1694 (of lands only), amounting to £187; viz.: homestall 60 A. £100;

* The next lot, adjoining this homestall on the west, was 10 A. granted to Edward How, whose heirs sold it to Robert Harrington. From him it passed to his son Edward, and probably afterwards to his grandson Edward. The next lot, west of How's, was 40 A. granted to Rev. George Phillips, bounded N. by Sudbury Road; S. by the way betwixt lots [Pleasant Street]; W. by the driftway (now Gore Street). This driftway was the boundary between the "small lots" and the Beaver Brook plowland. About 1650, the heirs of Mr. Phillips sold this lot to Edward Garfield, by whose family it was held many years. In later times, it has been the well known and elegant residence of Governor Gore, and it is now in the possession of J. S. Copley Greene, Esq.

remote meadow, 10 A., £12; salt marsh, 4 A., £20; farm land, 107 A., £15; lot on Charles River, 10 A., £10.

This is probably the only instance (unless the grant to Deacon Simon Stone be an exception), where an original grant has remained in the possession of the direct descendants of a grantee to the present time. As above stated, this property passed by inheritance and purchase, to his grandson, Capt. Abraham Browne. Although it is stated, in the report of the committee for settling the estate, that Abraham "was ready to purchase" the shares of the other claimants, subsequent transactions render it probable that he acted in behalf of the widow and other heirs of his father, and that he never became the proprietor of the whole homestall of 60 acres. From Capt. Abraham B., a part of the land belonging to him passed by Will to his son Samuel, who occupied a part of his house. After his death his son Samuel, about 1739, moved to Leicester, and not long after this, the property was mortgaged to Capt. John Homans, who probably occupied it only a few years, when the mortgage was cancelled by Jonathan, eldest son of Capt. Abraham. From Jonathan it passed to his son Jonathan, Jr., Esq. From him it passed to his son Major Adam Brown, and it is now, at least a part of it, in the occupancy of his heirs.

The dwelling-house, now standing, on this ancient homestall, is probably, with the exception of the ancient "Nathaniel Bright house," considerably older than any other in the town. The "new part," next the road, was built and occupied by Capt. Abraham B., when he relinquished the old or south part to the use of his son Samuel. The accompanying cut is a view of this house, as at present seen from the northeast.



MANSION OF CAPT. ABRAHAM BROWNE. [18.]

of 60 acres, £100; remote meadow, 10 A., £12; salt marsh, 4 A., £20; farm land, 107 A., £15; on Charles River, 10 A., £10. [His wid. had sold several lots.]

His wid., Lydia, m., Nov. 27, 1659, Andrew Hodges, of Ipswich [proprietor of Ipswich in 1639, where his wife, Ann, d. Nov. 15, 1658.] He died Dec., 1665, and his wid. returned to Wat., where she d. Sept. 27, 1686. By wife, LYDIA, he (A. B.) had 6 chil., of whom, at least one, and probably two were b. in England. The earliest record of a birth in Wat. was that of his dr. Lydia.

---

2 1. SARAH, b. in England; m., Dec. 16, 1643, GEORGE PARKHURST, Jr. [Parkhurst, 2.]

3 2. MARY, probably b. in England; m., Ap. 10, 1650, JOHN LEWIS, of Charlestown, afterwards of Malden. [His first wife, Margaret, by whom he had 6 chil., d. Ap. 10, 1649.] He d. Sept. 16, 1657. In 1667 she was wife or wid. of —— CUTLER.

1. *Abraham*, b. Dec. 10, 1650, of Rumney Marsh (Chelsea.)
2. *Jonathan*, b. Jan. 4, d. Feb. 10, 1651–2.
3. *Mary*, b. Jan., 1652–3; m. *Samuel Penfield.* 4. *Hannah*, —— m. *John Melvin.*
5. *Isaac*, —— m., Mar. 25, 1680, *Mary Davis.* He d. Ap. 16, 1691, aged 34. His gravestone is in Malden. (His wid. soon after m. Thomas Pratt.) Chil., 1. Mary, m. William Sargent. 2. Isaac, of Rumney Marsh. [See Lewis's History of Lynn, p. 108.] 3. Joseph, of Charlestown. 4. John, of Charlestown. 5. Elizabeth. 6. Abraham, b. June 9, 1691.
6. *Trial*, b. Jan., 1657–8, unm. 1695.

4 3. LYDIA, b. in Wat. Mar. 22, 1632–3; m. Lieut. WILLIAM LAKIN, Jr., of Groton. Chil.,

1. *Jonathan*, b. in Reading, June 28, 1661.
2. *Abraham*, b. Jan. 10, 1663–4. 3. *William*, b. May, 1666.
4. *Abraham*, b. Sept. 11, 1667; by wife, *Abigail*, had,
   1. Abraham, b. Dec. 15, 1701. 2. Abigail, b. Ap. 9, 1704.
   3. Ebenezer, b. July 19, 1707; m., Jan. 13, 1731–2, Lydia ——. Chil., Lydia, Abigail, Phebe.
   4. Samuel, b. Ap. 6, 1713; d. s. p.
5. *Eliab*, b. Oct. 10, 1669; d. young.

[This branch of the Lakin family (of Wm., Jr.), in the male line, became extinct.]

7. 5 4. JONATHAN, b. Oct. 15, 1635.

5. HANNAH, buried Mar. 15, 1638–9, aged 14 days.

6 6. ABRAHAM, b. Mar. 6, 1639–40; d. 1667; Inventory dated Sept. 28, 1667. He purchased land in Groton, where he proposed to settle near his sister Lydia. But, Mary Dix, to whom he was engaged to be married, was unwilling to go to Groton, and *she* "desired Thomas Parks to go to Ipswich to treat with Mrs. Hodges to see what she would do for her son Abraham Browne upon his marriage." He went, and "Mrs. Hodges gave him (her son A.) full power to settle upon her land in Watertown," &c. He m., Feb. 5, 1662–3, MARY DIX. [Dix, 2.] Chil.,

1. *Lydia*, b. Nov. 11, 1663; m., *George Woodward, Jr.* [Woodward, 11], had son Abraham, b. in Wat., Feb. 1, 1687–8, and then settled in Brookline. Her uncle Thomas Flagg, Jr. [15], was her guardian, with whom she lived several years previous to m.
2. *Abraham*, b. 1665; d. in Marlboro, May, 1678.

[Wid. Mary Browne, m., in Aug. or Sept., 1668, Samuel Rice, of Sud., by whom she had, 1. Mary, b. 1669. 2. Edward, b. 1672. 3. Abigail, b. 1674. 4. Joseph. She d. June 18, 1678, and he d. (Will proved Ap. 7), 1685.] [See Barry, p. 373.]

---

5. 7 (II.) JONATHAN BROWNE, m. Feb. 11, 1661–2, MARY SHATTUCK. [Shattuck, 3.] She d. Oct. 23, 1732, aged 87, and was buried in the Waltham graveyard. His Will was dated Feb. 19, 1690–1, and proved Ap. 7, and Inventory dated Ap. 1, 1691. Wife and son Abraham Exec'rs. Real estate, 6 lots of land, amounting to 211 acres, appraised at £247. [Prob. Records, Vol. VII., 134–7.]

N. B.—His sons dropt the final *e*.

Jonathan Browne

---

8 1. MARY, b. Oct. 5, 1662; m. (1st), Mar. 22, 1682–3, JOHN WARREN, by whom she

had 2 chil., *John* and *Jonathan*. [Warren, 33.] He d. July 11, 1703, and she m. (2d), Mar. 14, 1703–4, SAMUEL HARRINGTON, s. p. [Harrington, 46.]

9 2. ELIZABETH, b. Sept. 19, 1664; m., Mar. 25, 1687, DANIEL BENJAMIN. [Benjamin, 19.] 9 chil.,

10 3. JONATHAN, b. Oct. 25, 1666; d. young.

11 4. PATIENCE, b. Mar. 6, 1668–9; m., in Sherburne, Mar. 5, 1686–7, JAMES BIGELOW. She d. soon, leaving one child, *James*, bap. May 6, 1688, mentioned in the Will of her father. [Bigelow, 44.]

18. 12 5. ABRAHAM, b. Aug. 26, 1671; d. Nov. 27, 1729.

13 6. SAMUEL, b. Oct. 21, 1674; (?) probably d. unm.

14 7. LYDIA, b. Mar. 31, 1677; m., Jan. 18, 1698–9, BENJAMIN WELLINGTON, s. p. [Wellington, 26.]

15 8. EBENEZER, b. Sept. 10, 1679. He probably d. unm. [It was formerly supposed, by the writer, that this was the Ebenezer Brown who d. in Newton, Mar., 1740; but that is improbable, if not certainly disproved.]

32. 16 9. BENJAMIN, b. Feb. 27, 1681–2; d. Mar. 11, 1753.

42. 17 10. WILLIAM, b. Sept. 3, 1684; d. Oct. 28, 1756.

---

12. 18 (III.) Capt. ABRAHAM BROWN, m. MARY HYDE, b. June 21, 1673, dr. of Job and Elizabeth (Fuller) Hyde. [Hyde, 15.] She d. Nov. 29, 1723, and was buried in the Waltham graveyard. Her epitaph, "Pious in Life, [illegible] at Death." He d. Nov. 27, 1729, and was buried by her side. He was treasurer of Wat. in 1695, 6, 7, 8, 9, and 1700; assessor in 1705, 6, and 8; selectman in 1712 and '26; town clerk in 1712; innholder 1709 to 1712. Upon the final settlement of the estate of his grandfather, Abraham Browne, in Jan., 1694 (his father being then dec'd), all the real estate, including the homestead of his grandfather, was assigned to him, by consent of the other heirs, he paying them for their portions. His Will, dated July 20, 1728, proved 8 Dec., 1729, makes his second son, Samuel, his executor. Nov. 10, 1707, Ephraim Williams, of Newton, afterwards a pioneer in the settlement of Stockbridge, and father of the founder of Williams College, chose Capt. A. Brown, for his guardian. [See Jones, 28 and 102; also Biscoe, 7.]

---

19 1. MARY (birth not recorded, but she is mentioned in her father's Will); m., Jan. 31, 1709–10, GEORGE CUTTING. [45.] 11 chil.

54. 20 2. JONATHAN, b. 1694; d. July 25, 1758, aged 65.

21 3. PATIENCE, bap. June 27, 1697; m., Mar. 25, 1714, ELISHA SMITH, of Weston. [Smith, 108.]

22 4. LYDIA, b. Dec. 30, 1697; m., Oct. 2, 1716, JOSEPH HASTINGS. [45.] She d. previous to Dec. 15, 1730.

23 5. HANNAH, b. Oct. 5, 1699; m., May 24, 1720, EBENEZER BIGELOW, of Weston. [Bigelow, 127.] Twelve chil.

6. ABRAHAM, b. Oct. 17, 1701; d. June 29, 1703.

62. 24 7. SAMUEL, b. July 21, 1703; d. in Stockbridge, Feb. 17, 1784.

77. 25 8. JOHN, b. Ap. 19, 1705; d. in Weston, 1784.

26 9. GRACE, b. Aug. 17, 1707; m., Oct. 26, 1737, DAVID CHILD. [26.]

---

16. 32 (III.) Deacon BENJAMIN BROWN, m., Feb. 27, 1702–3, ANNA GARFIELD. [Garfield, 24.] She d. Sept. 13, 1737. He settled in Watertown Farms (Weston), in that part probably which subsequently became a part of Lincoln. He was elected Deacon of Weston Church, Ap. 20, 1715. He was much respected for his civil and Christian virtues.

Benj^a Brown

---

33 1. ANNA, b. Mar. 2, 1703–4; m., Dec. 24, 1724, JOSIAH JONES, Jr. [Jones, 115.] About 1739, they moved to Stockbridge.

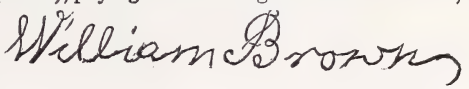
83. 34 2. BENJAMIN, b. Feb. 10, 1705–6.

35 3. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 13, 1707–8; m., Dec. 29, 1726, JOHN BILLINGS, of Concord. She was probably the wid. Elizabeth Billings, who died in Lincoln, July 10, 1763.

36 4. MARY, b. Jan. 10, 1709–10; m., Dec. 6, 1730, NATHAN UPHAM. [35.]
5. MEHITABEL, b. Feb. 9, 1711–12; d. Ap. 22, 1725.
37 6. EPHRAIM, bap. Ap. 18, 1714, aged 10 days; adm. f. c., Aug. 24, 1736; adm. to church in Spencer, Oct. 6, 1754; m., Feb. 21, 1755, HANNAH EDMUNDS. She d. 1799, s. p.
38 7. LYDIA, b. Feb. 23, 1715–16; m., Feb. 18, 1738–9, JOSEPH UPHAM, of Reading. [Did she m. (2d), —— Jones?]
89. 39 8. JOSEPH, b. Feb. 17, 1717–18.
40 9. DELIVERANCE, b. Nov. 11, 1720; m., Mar. 31, 1743, DANIEL FISKE, of Sturbridge. [N. Fiske, 32.]
10. TABITHA, b. Aug., d. Sept., 1723.
41 11. TIMOTHY, b. Dec. 18, 1724, of Weston, afterwards of Lincoln; m. (pub. Nov. 25), 1749, REBECCA FARRAR, of Concord (Lincoln). Chil.,
1. *Timothy*, b. Dec. 12, 1750; d. Sept. 5, 1796; of Lincoln; by wife *Hannah* had,
1. Timothy, b. June 4, 1774; d. Ap. 21, 1805. 2. Hannah, b. Nov. 5, 1776; m., July 12, 1798, Joseph Miles, of Concord, and had 10 children, viz.,
1. Joseph. 2. Isaac. 3. Purchase. 4. Timothy. 5. Martha. 6. Nathan. 7. Hannah Lee. 8. Cyrus. 9. Darius. 10. Mary Augusta.
3. Isaac, b. Mar. 20, 1781. 4. Nathan, b. Mar. 14, 1784. 5. Cyrus, b. July 2, 1788.
2. *Benjamin*, b. Mar. 10, 1753. 3. *Rebecca*, b. May 13, 1756.
4. *George*, b. May 11, 175–. 5. *Elijah*, b. June 22, 1759.
6. *Mary*, b. Aug. 17, 1760. 7. *Kezia*, d. 1769.

---

17. 42 (III.) Dea. WILLIAM BROWN, m., Jan. 10, 1704–5, HANNAH PEASE, of Camb. She d. Mar. 10, 1717–18, and he m., Dec. 11, 1718, SARAH BOND [36], only dr. of Col. Jonas and Grace (Coolidge) Bond. She d. June 10, 1777, aged 88. He was much respected, and intrusted very often with municipal and church affairs of Wat. and Waltham; was one of the first board of selectmen, of Waltham (1738), and he called the first town meeting of Waltham, after its incorporation. By his Will, dated Mar. 24, 1753, he appointed his son Josiah his exec'r, and bequeathed to him all his real estate, he (son J.), paying the other legacies. He d. Oct. 28, 1756.



98. 43 1. EBENEZER, b. Oct. 23, 1705; d. Dec. 17, 1785.
44 2. HANNAH, b. Jan. 22, 1706–7; d. Nov. 2, 1762; m., Nov. 10, 1726, SAMUEL LIVERMORE, Esq., of Waltham. [Livermore, 156.] Nine chil.
45 3. SARAH, b. July 6, 1708; d. young.
46 4. WILLIAM, b. Sept. 27, 1710 (?); m. MARY FESSENDEN (?), dr. of Thomas and Abigail, of Lex., and moved to Conn., and was living at the date of his father's Will.
109. 47 5. ISAAC, b. Dec. 5, 1711; d. Oct. 6, 1759.
48 6. SUSANNA, b. May 16, 1714; d. aged 60; m., Jan. 12, 1737–8, HENRY PRENTICE, of Camb.
49 7. SAMUEL, b. 1716; d. aged 70; said to have married JERUSHA LOOMIS, and to have settled in Stoughton; but no notice of him in Stoughton records.
50 8. GRACE, b. 1719; d. aged 50; m., May 13, 1742, GEORGE LAWRENCE [25], his 2d wife. (By 2 wife.)
9. JONAS, b. Dec. 9, 1721; d. in childhood.
276. 51 10. JOSIAH, b. Aug. 2, 1724; d. Mar. 16, 1776.
52 11. SARAH, b. Mar. 14, 1727–8; d. aged 75; m., Oct. 5, 1749, Col. BENJAMIN HAMMOND, of Newton, b. June 7, 1724, son of Nathaniel Hammond, Jr. She was dismissed from Waltham to the church of Newton, May 11, 1783. Chil.,
1. *Nathaniel*. 2. *Ebenezer* (twins), b. May 2, 1750; *Nathaniel* d. 1753. 3. *Sarah*, b. Nov. 1751. 4. *Ann*, b. Dec., 1754; m., Oct. 9, 1777, Rev. *Joseph Pope*, of Spencer. [See Draper's Hist. of Spencer.] 5 *Jonathan*, b. Dec. 19, 1756; d. 1760. 6. *Benjamin*, b. and d. Aug. 19, 1759. 7. *Lucretia*, b.

Dec. 11, 1761. 8. *Elizabeth*, b. May 26, 1764. 9. *Benjamin*, b. June 12, 1768; m., 1793, *Mary Hovey*, and had,
1. William. 2. Stephen.

53 12. THANKFUL, b. Ap. 28, 1730; m., 1751, ABIJAH PEIRCE [120]. She d. at advanced age.

---

20. 54 (IV.) JONATHAN BROWN, m. ELIZABETH SIMONDS, b. Nov. 1698, dr. of Joseph and Mary Simonds, of Lex., and gr. dr. of William Simonds, of Woburn, who m. Judith, wid. of James Heywood, her maiden name being Phippin. She d. Aug. 6, 1765, aged 68. Epitaph on his gravestone.

"He was a lover of steady, good men.
He remained steady in the Christian duties through his life,
And we trust he died the death."

He was selectman of Wat., 1739, '40, and '41.



55 1. ELIZABETH, b. Feb. 8, 1719–20; d. Nov. 19, 1803; m., June 2, 1743, Capt. WILLIAM COOLIDGE, of Waltham. [Coolidge, 168.] Eight chil.

56 2. MARY, b. Jan. 20, 1720–1; d. about 1764; m., June 2, 1743, JONATHAN WOODWARD, Jr., of Newton. [Woodward, 22–3.] Six chil.

117. 57 3. JONATHAN, b. Aug. 24, 1724; d. Nov. 25, 1797. He was capt. of a company at Lake George, 1758; was town clerk, and town treasurer, a justice of the peace and Rep. of Watertown, from 1772 to 1786, inclusive, embracing the whole time of the Revolutionary War. He was Commissary of Military Stores at Wat., 1775, and '76, and on the Committee of Supplies in 1775.

115. 58 4. ABRAHAM, b. Nov. 23, 1726; d. at very advanced age.

58½ 5. LYDIA, b. Aug. 15, 1729; d. at advanced age; m., May 3, 1753, ELIAS MASON. [Mason, 130.] Twelve chil.

59 6. ABIGAIL, b. Dec. 7, 1731; d. at advanced age; m., Ap. 11, 1754, JOSEPH JACKSON, Jr., of Newton. [Hyde, 6.] Chil.,
1. *Joseph*, b. Jan. 19, 1755; d. 1756. 2. *Lydia*, b. Oct. 12, 1756; d. unm. 3. *Joseph*, b. Nov. 12, 1758; town clerk, &c., &c.; m., Feb. 14, 1788, *Martha Ward*. [Ward Family, p. 101.] 4. *Amos*, b. Dec. 26, 1760. 5. *Abigail*, b. Ap. 21, 1763; m., *J. Greenwood*. 6. *Abijah*, b. 1765; d. of small-pox, unm. 7. *Elizabeth*, b. 1767; m. *Daniel Robbins*.

60 7. LUCY, b. June 8, 1734; m., Feb. 17, 175–, Col. WILLIAM BOND. She d. in Gilsum, N. H., Jan., 1815. [Bond, 400.] Nine chil.

134. 61 8. ABIJAH, b. Nov. 27, 1736, a Colonel; d. in Lincoln, May 25, 1818.

---

24. 62 (IV.) Deacon SAMUEL BROWN, a tailor; m. MERCY PATTERSON. [Patterson, 2.] He settled first in Wat. on a part of his father's farm, of whose estate he was executor. His chil. were b. in Wat. About 1740 he moved to Leicester, where he resided May, 1742. Soon after this he moved to Stockbridge. He had a very large share of the municipal offices and business of Stockbridge, while it was a precinct and after it was incorporated as a town. He was a member of the Provincial Congress in 1775. His Will, dated 1782, making son Samuel sole Ex'r, was proved Mar. 2, 1784. His wife, Mercy, d. Mar. 6, 1774, aged 71, and he d. Feb. 17, 1784. He willed all his estate, real and personal, to his grandsons, John, Isaac, Abram, Joseph, and Lemuel.

63 1. EUNICE, b. Ap. 19, 1722; m. —— SOUTHGATE, of Leicester. Several sons.

64 2. MERCY, b. Oct. 7, 1724; m. Dea. JOHN CHAMBERLIN, b. 1711. She was celebrated in her day as a midwife and nurse. About 1765 they moved to Richmond, Mass., where he was a leading man. He and Amos Brownson, with their families, made the first attempt to settle Richmond, Vt., in 1775; but they abandoned it in the autumn, and did not return again until 1784, when they returned to the farms which they had begun, accompanied by other settlers, among whom were his sons Samuel and Joshua, the latter of whom was the first town clerk. He d. 1805, aged 94. Two of her chil. were killed by Indians in Stockbridge, in 1755; another was saved by hiding. Besides these, there is a record of *Isaac*, bap. 1760; *Joshua*, bap. 1762; *Mary*, bap. 1764. They had a

son *Brown*, who d. in Richmond, 1782, leaving one son; a son Samuel; a dr. m. —— Hallock, of Richmond, and another m. Joseph Raymond, of Richmond.

151.65 3. SAMUEL, b. Ap. 6, 1727, a magistrate of Stockbridge.

66 4. BEULAH, b. 1736; d. Aug. 10, 1816; m., Oct. 9, 1759, AZARIAH WILLIAMS, of Stockbridge.

1. *Eunice*, b. Dec. 23, 1760; d. May 10, 1850, unm.
2. *Solomon*, b. Ap. 12, 1762; d. May, 1763.

67 3. *Solomon*, b. July 21, 1763; m., Nov. 20, 1794, *Hepzibah Hart*. Chil.,
1. George, of Boone Co., Ill. 2. James, of Boone Co., Ill. 3. Nancy, d. 1845. 4. Sabrina, of Newark Valley, Tioga Co., N. Y. 5. William Hart, a goldsmith of Albany. 6. Robert, of Belvidere. 7. Sarah, m. Warren Pierce, of Newark Valley. 8. Mary, m. Frederick Bement, of Belvidere.

68 4. *John*, b. July 18, 1765. 5. *Isaac*, b. Oct. 25, 1766.

70 6. *Abraham*, b. June 28, 1768; bap. 1773; d. Ap. 25, 1838; m., Nov. 7, 1793, *Sarah Tolmer*, b. Aug. 2, 1773; d. Nov. 9, 1837. Chil.,

71 1. Dorcas, b. Ap. 18, 1794; m., Dec. 31, 1811, David Dresser, a farmer of Stockbridge.

†72 2. Horatio J., b. Ap. 28, 1796; m., Susan Hamilton. Chil.,

†73 1. Jane, m. —— Root, of Curtisville. Chil., 1. Delano. 2. Mary. 3. James. 4. John.

†74 2. Ruth, m. Riley Blake, of Rochester, and has chil.

†75 3. Mary, m. Henry Cook, a farmer of Stockbridge.

†76 4. Henry, of Stockbridge, m. Caroline Soley.

†77 5. Louisa, m. John Clarke. 6. Cyrus, unm.

†78 3. Sabrina, b. Dec. 17, 1798; m. (1st), Whiteman White, by whom she had, 1. Henry, d. 2. Janette, d. 3. Adaline, d. 4. Oliver. 5. Jane, and 6. Julia (twins). He d. and she m. (2d), —— Hammond.

†79 4. William, b. Aug. 9, 1802, a farmer, of Stockbridge; m. (1st), Fanny Blake, b. Oct. 20, 1802; d. Oct. 21, 1839, and he m. (2d), (?) Ruby Blake. Chil.,

†80 1. Emily, b. Sept. 25, 1825; m. —— Bristol. Chil., 1. Lyman Albert, b. Sept., 1849. 2. Arthur Gifford, b. Mar., 1852.

†81 2. Adaline, b. Jan. 8, 1827; m. May 9, 1849, Benjamin Hull, a far.

†82 3. Daniel, b. Sept. 11, 1828.

4. George, b. Feb. 1, 1830; d. June, 1831.

†83 5. Cyrus, b. Oct. 27, 1831; d. Aug. 18, 1832.

6. George R., b. Dec. 8, 1833.

†84 7. Fanny, b. Jan. 14, 1837. 8. Sarah, b. Sept. 10, 1838.

†86 9. Caroline, b. Feb. 14, 1841. 10. Flora, b. May 30, 1843.

†88 11. Alice, b. July 29, 1847. 12. William, b. June 16, 1849. 13. infant.

†89 5. John, b. Dec. 6, 1804; m. Louisa Andrews, of Lenox, and lives in West Mendon. Chil., 1. Oreb. 2. Maria. 3. Mary. 4. John. 5. Abraham.

†90 6. Abigail, b. June 13, 1809; m. William Younglove.

†91 7. Caroline, b. Nov. 8, 1811; m. —— Barnes, of W. Stockbridge.

†92 8. Francis, b. Jan. 7, 1813. 9. Harriet, Ap. b. 30, 1816.

†94 7. *Sarah*, bap. 1773; m. —— *Watson*.

†95 8. *Mary*, bap. 1773; m., Aug. 1, 1793, *Joseph Hosford*.

9. *Electa*, b. 1773; m., Aug. 26, 1790, *Egborn Slossum*.

†96 10. *Abigail*, bap. 1773; m. —— *Hamilton*.

138.72 5. ELIJAH, b. Aug. 4, 1730.

73 6. ISAAC, b. Aug. 28, 1733; m. ELIZABETH WARREN, and settled in Richmond, Mass.

74 1. *Elizabeth*, d. in Stockbridge, Nov. 26, 1822, aged 53, unm.

2. *Pamela*, m. Nov. 12, 1795, *Levi Bailey*, and had, 1. Isaac Brown. 2. Abby and others, and moved to Green, Trumbull Co., O.

74½ 3. *Mercy*, m. —— *Hersey*, of Morgan Co., O. Chil.,
1. Elizabeth, m. Elijah Smith. 2. Franklin. 3. Achsah, m. Joshua Davis. Mr. Hersey d., and she m. (2d), Asa Cheadle. Chil. 4. Oliver, b. about 1802. 5. Martin, b. Feb. 12, 1805. 6. Pamele, b. Oct. 8, 1806. 7. Clarissa, b. Sept. 8, 1811.

75 7. MARY, m., May 8, 1760, ISAAC LAWRENCE, Jr., of Canaan, Conn., son of Isaac

and Lydia (Hewitt) Lawrence, of Canaan, gr. son of Daniel and Sarah Lawrence, of Canaan, gr. grandson of Enoch and Ruth (Whitney) Shattuck) Lawrence, first of Wat., and afterwards of Groton, and gr. gr. grandson of John and Elizabeth Lawrence, first of Wat., and afterwards of Groton. [See Lawrence; also Butler's History of Groton, and Rease's Genealogy of Isaac Lawrence.] They moved to Hinesboro, Vt. Chil.,

1. *Lydia*, b. Sept, 2, 1761. 2. *Elijah*, b. Oct. 17, 1763.
3. *Samuel*, b. Nov. 19, 1765. 4. *Isaac*, b. Nov. 22, 1767; m. *Debby Root.*
5. *Mary*, b. May 4, 1770. 6. *Apame*, b. Dec. 7, 1772.
7. *Henry*, b. Feb. 25, 1778. 8. *Erastus*, b. Mar. 11, 1780.
9. *Pamelia*, b. May 17, 1782.

145.76 8. ABRAHAM, b. 1740.

25.77 (IV.) Capt. JOHN BROWN, of Waltham, m., July 20, 1732, ABIGAIL BRIGHT. [78.] She d. in childbed, May 4, 1733, leaving one child. He m. (2d), July 23, 1734, HANNAH, wid. of John Flagg [106], (accidentally killed Mar. 14, 1733–4), a twin dr. of John and Mary (Harrington) Bemis [Bemis, 28]. He received from the town numerous offices and appointments of trust; was Selectman in 1744, '45, '46, '47, '48, and '52, and was Rep. in 1748. He was an innholder in 1737 and 8. Tradition has accorded to him the reputation of being a man of more than common energy and enterprise. In 1759 his assessment was the largest, except one, in Waltham. The land conveyances on record to which he was a party are very numerous. In 1760, we find him in company with Wm. Stoddard, Peter Chardon, Samuel Adams (the patriot of the Revolution, not his father, we think, as Mr. Felt supposes), Robert Auchmuty, John Ruddock, Samuel Reed, Jona. Payson, John Lee, and Wm. Rea, "the directors and some of the partners in the Land Bank Company, in their own behalf, and at the request of a great number of the partners," petitioning the General Court for a lottery, to relieve themselves from the disastrous results of that celebrated association, which was established 20 years before in Waltham, under the delusive expectation of furnishing the people a "better currency" than gold and silver, which had become very scarce. [Felt's History Mass. Currency.] In 1761 he moved to Weston, and the prestige of his enterprising character prevented the Selectmen of that town from serving him with the customary notice; and the current remark of the period, "It is impossible for Capt. John Brown ever to become poor," is still handed down, as is also its want of verification. In 1770–8 he resided in Newton, and returned to Weston probably about 1779, where he died in 1784, being in his 80th year, and in very reduced circumstances; the few hundred pounds realized in Continental money from the sale of his last real estate, turned to dust and ashes in his hands.

He was scrupulously neat in his personal habits, and carried finish and completeness in his dwelling, outhouses, and fences to the verge of extravagance, as was thought by his more plodding cotemporaries. In stature he was tall, and gentlemanly in his bearing and manners. His principal residence, while in Waltham, was the place more recently known as General Coolidge's, to whose father, William Coolidge, who married Capt. John Brown's niece, the latter sold it.

---

78 1. ABIGAIL, b. Ap. 27, 1733; m., May 1, 1755, ISRAEL WHITEMORE [6], of Weston. Chil.,

1. *Abigail*, b. Mar. 22, 1756. 2. *Lois*, b. Sept. 11, 1758. 3. *Patience*, b. Aug. 29, 1760. 4. *Aaron*, b. July 13, 1762. 5. *John*, b. Ap. 18, 1764. 6. *Anna*, b. Aug. 24, 1766. 7. *Anna*, b. May 11, 1767. 8. *Sally*, b. Oct. 1, 1770.

79 2. SARAH, b. Nov. 1, 1738. 3. ANNA, b. Dec. 29, 1740; d. Aug. 15, 1756.
301.80 4. JOHN, b. Ap. 30, 1743. 5. JOSIAH, b. and d. Ap., 1745.
319.81 6. PHINEHAS, b. May 30, 1747; d. July 6, 1818.
82 7. LOIS, b. Aug. 17, 1748; m. Dec. 31, 1765, EPHRAIM PEIRCE. [Peirce, 71.]

34.83 (IV.) BENJAMIN BROWN, of Weston and Lincoln, m. (pub. Dec. 29, 1731), 1732, SARAH DAKIN, of Concord.

210.84 1. JOHN, b. June 19, 1733. 2. SARAH, b. Jan. 20, 1735; d. July, 1751.
3. MEHITABEL, b. Sept. 9, 1737; d. June, 1738.
4. BENJAMIN,
5. EBENEZER, } b. and d. Ap. 2, 1739.
6. JONATHAN,

7. Elizabeth, b. Dec. 24, 1740; d. Aug. 5, 1751.
85 8. Elias, b. Aug. 25, 1742; d. Feb. 29, 1774; m., 1769, Lucy Hobbs, of Brookfield. Chil., 1. *Josiah*, b. Feb. 18, 1770. 2. *Abijah*, b. Oct. 30, 1772.
86 9. Anna, b. Sept. 20, 1744; (?) m., July 7, 1783, Eleazer Melvin, of Littleton.
87 10. { Lydia, b. Mar. 16, 1746–7.
88 11. { Benjamin, b. Mar. 16, 1746–7.
12. Mary, b. Jan. 25, 1748–9; d. July, 1751.
13. Ebenezer, b. June 23, 1751; d. in Lincoln, Dec. 5, 1776.

---

39. 89 (IV.) JOSEPH BROWN, m., Feb. 7, 1744–5, ABIGAIL MONROE, b. Jan. 21, 1726, dr. of Joseph and Elizabeth, of Lex. His first four or five children were b. in Weston; the next four in Lincoln, and the others in Waltham, where he d. Ap. 2, 1788, and his wid. d. Mar. 18, 1793.

1. Abigail, b. June 9, 1746; d. Oct. 7, 1756. 2. Joseph, b. Feb. 5, 1747–8; d. Ap. 9, 1750. 3. Samuel, b. Mar. 7, 1749–50; d. Nov. 16, 1756. 4. Joseph, b. Ap. 29, 1752; d. Mar. 22, 1753. 5. Josiah, d. Oct. 9, 1756.
216. 90 6. Ephraim, b. Aug. 30, 1756; d. Mar. 3, 1813.
91 7. Abigail, b. Ap. 6, 1759. 8. Phebe, b. Dec. 10, 1762.
92 9. Abigail, b. June 6, 1764.
10. Elizabeth, b. May 16, 1766. 11. Nathan, b. May 31, 1768. 12. Mehitabel, b. Sept., 1769. 13. Elisha, b. May 1, 1772.
97 14. Enoch, b. Feb. 18, 1774; m., Oct. 13, 1803, Jemima Miles, by whom he had, in Waltham,
1. *Mary*, b. Feb. 28, 1804. 2. *Joseph*, b. Dec. 28, 1805.

---

43. 98 (IV.) EBENEZER BROWN, of Waltham; assessor and selectman; m., May 20, 1727, ABIGAIL ADAMS, of Lex. [? 49.] He d. Dec., 1785, and she d. Dec. 26, 1784, aged 85.

99 1. Abigail, b. Mar. 5, 1727–8; m., Oct. 26, 1749, Jonathan Myrick, of Newton, and d. aged 80.
222. 100 2. Jonas, b. July 26, 1729; d. Oct. 27, 1810.
101 3. Ebenezer, b. Dec. 29, 1730; had son *Ebenezer*, bap. 1757. He d. at Ticonderoga, aged 28.
352. 102 4. David, b. Feb. 21, 1731–2; m., Nov. 25, 1755, Mindwell Cummins.
103 5. Nathaniel, b. Sept. 30, 1733; d. in the army, 1755, aged 23.
104 6. Hannah, b. Feb. 5, 1734–5; m., Jan. 12, 1758, Josiah Smith. [Smith, 72.]
105 7. Martha, b. Ap. 6, 1736; d. Dec. 25, 1768; m., Ap. 1, 1756, Benjamin Green. [Green, 3.]
229. 106 8. Amos, b. Sept. 18, 1738; d. Feb. 3, 1812.
9. Susanna, b. Nov. 12, 1739; d. soon.
107 10. Susanna, b. Feb. 9, 1741; m., Ap. 10, 1760, John Wellington. [Wellington, 71.]
108 11. Elijah, b. May 31, 1744; grad. Harv. Coll. 1765; was ordained in Sherburne, Nov. 28, 1770, and d. Oct. 24, 1816, s. p. He possessed a strong mind, and at college was esteemed as a genius and great wit. He was compelled to teach a Select Classical and English School, for most of his living; was a good teacher, fitted many students for college, and with him several studied divinity. "His wit secures for him a long posthumous fame. His preaching in early life was orthodox or Calvinistic, and he was an active minister. But he became Arminian, afterwards Arian; contracted a very strong dislike to his early sentiments, and became neglectful of the duties of his profession. In cold weather he preached from 10 to 15 minutes. He was reputed a good and kind husband and father." He m. (1st), Dec. 13, 1770, Susanna Bigelow, of Waltham. [Bigelow, 156.] She d. May 1, 1807, and he afterwards m. Abigail, wid. of Gersham Flagg, of Lancaster, a sister of his first wife, b. July 31, 1760; d. Dec. 28, 1837, emphatically "an excellent woman." To her chil. by her first husband, he left his property. By his first wife he had two chil.,
1. *Elijah*, grad. Harv. Univ., 1804; beloved for his amiable manners; began the study of divinity, and d. July 28, 1805, unm.
2. *Henry*, grad. Harv. Univ., 1804; studied law; was admitted to the Suffolk bar, and d. Aug. 5, 1810, aged 27, unm. He was unamiable in his manners, and involved his father by his extravagance.

47. 109 (IV.) ISAAC BROWN, a very active business man; settled on Waltham Plain, as a trader and innkeeper. He m., Ap., 1736, MARY BALCH, a dr. of Thomas and Mary (Prentiss) Balch, and a sister of Rev. Thomas Balch, of Dedham. He d. Oct. 6, 1759, and his wid. m., May 22, 1760, *Nathan Brown*, of Lincoln. He (N. B.) d. Oct. 13, 1771, and his wid. d. at her son Aaron's, in New Ipswich, Ap. 29, 1782, aged 68. She was probably a grand dr. of Thomas and Mariah Prentice, of Camb. [See Prentice Family, pp. 58–60.]

1. MARY, b. Mar. 17, 1738–9; d. Nov. 18, 1740.
2. ISAAC, b. Ap. 14, 1740; d. Nov. 16, 1740.
3. MARY, b. Aug. 22, 1741; d. Oct. 7, 1742.
4. ELIZABETH, b. Mar. 3, 1742–3; died young.

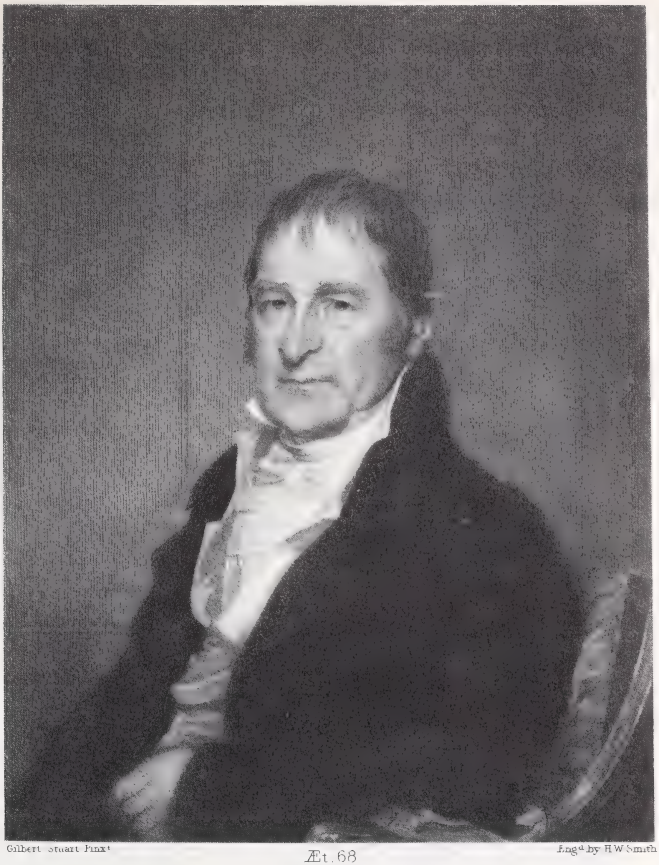
110 5. EUNICE, b. Oct. 10, 1744; d. Sept. 9, 1818; m., Nov. 29, 1764, Rev. STEPHEN FARRAR, b. Sept. 8, 1738, son of Dea. Samuel Farrar, of Lincoln; grad. Harv. Coll., 1755; ordained in New Ipswich, N. H., Oct. 22, 1760; d. June 23, 1809. Chil.,
   1. *Eunice*, b. Aug. 18; d. Sept. 3, 1765.
   2. *Stephen*, b. Aug. 17, 1766; m., and had 8 children.
   3. *Eunice*, b. Feb. 26, 1768; m. —— *Jones*, and had 5 children.
   4. *James*, b. June 23, 1769; m., and had 1 child.
   5. *Isaac Brown*, b. Mar. 27, 1771; m., and had 7 children.
   6. *Samuel*, b. June 30, 1772; m., and had 14 children.
   7. *Prentice*, b. Nov. 12, 1773; m., and had 7 children.
   8. *Polly*, b. June 26, 1775; m. —— *Dakin*, and had 5 children.
   9. *Moses*, b. Mar. 12, 1777; m., and had 3 children.
   10. *Lydia*, b. Dec. 30, 1778; m. Rev. *Warren Pierce*, of New Salem, N. H. 9 chil.
   11. *Caleb*, b. June, 1780; m., and had 13 children.
   12. *Nancy*, b. Jan. 24, 1782; m. —— *Mussey*, and had 7 chil.
   13. *Ephraim Hartwell*, b. Dec. 8, 1783; a trader and magistrate, of New Ipswich; m.

6. ISAAC, b. June 24, 1746; d. aged 6 yrs.

111 7. MOSES, b. Ap. 6, 1748; fitted for college by his uncle, Rev. Thomas Balch, of Dedham, and grad. Harv. Coll. 1768. After teaching school in Framingham, Lexington, and Lincoln, he settled in Beverly, as a merchant, in the autumn of 1772. Espousing the cause of American Independence with great zeal, he raised a company of men in July, 1775, under a commission from James Warner, President of the Provincial Congress, and in Jan., 1776, he joined the line of the American army as captain in Glover's Regiment [the 14th Regiment of the Continental army], with a commission signed by John Hancock, President of Congress. He was at the battle of Trenton. The term of enlistment of his corps having expired in 1777, he returned to Beverly, and resumed business with his brother-in-law, Israel Thorndike, and continued in active and successful pursuit of it until the year 1800, when he retired with an ample fortune. His constitution was vigorous, and his life active and useful. He always took an important part in the public enterprises; was a member of the State Legislature, and one of the Presidential electors in 1808. His manners were dignified and courteous. "He united integrity with benevolence; was exemplary in all social and domestic relations, and a generous contributor to public and private charities and associations." He d. June 15, 1820. He m. (1st), Oct. 16, 1774, ELIZABETH TRASK, dr. of Osmyn Trask, of Beverly. She d. s. p., July 7, 1788, and he m. (2d), May 3, 1789, MARY BRIDGE. [Bridge, 46.] She d. in Beverly, Feb. 21, 1842. [In Quincy's Hist. of Harv. Coll., see a notice of Mr. Brown, among the benefactors of that institution; also see Stone's History of Beverly, and Rev. Abiel Abbot's funeral sermon, occasioned by his decease.]

Moses Brown

112 1. *Charles*, b. May 24, 1793; grad. Harv. Univ., 1812; of Boston; m., Dec. 14, 1825, *Elizabeth Isabella Tilden*. [See Brown, 283.] Chil.,
   1. Harriet Tilden, b. Nov. 2, 1826. 2. Francis Perkins, b. Dec. 8, 1827. 3. Edward Ingersoll, b. Feb. 11, 1833; in 1852, member of Harv. Univ.



Gilbert Stuart Pinxt. Æt. 68 Engd by H.W.Smith

Moses Brown



MANSION OF HON. MOSES BROWN,
BEVERLY, Mass.

2. *George*, b. Nov. 27, 1794; d. July 25, 1796.

113 3. *George*, b. Nov. 24, 1799; was appointed commissioner to the Sandwich Islands, 1843; and was lost at sea, on a voyage to China, Aug., 1846. He m., Dec. 9, 1821, *Harriet Bridge*. [Bridge, 42.] Chil.,

1. George Harrington, b. Sept. 28, 1822; lost at sea with his father. 2. Charles Henry, b. July 5, 1824. 3. Samuel Patton Ingersoll, b. Jan. 27, 1826. 4. Mary Ellen, b. Nov. 24, 1827. 5. Moses, b. June 20, 1834.

114 8. MARY, b. Dec. 29, 1749; d. Nov. 30, 1824; m., in Lincoln, June 1, 1769, EPHRAIM HARTWELL, Jr. [I. Stearns, 37, II.], who settled in New Ipswich, and was a trader and magistrate. They had only one child,

1. *Mary*, b. Aug. 24, 1770; m., Mar. 6, 1791, Col. *Caleb Bellows*, of Walpole, N. H. [I. Stearns, App. IV., Bellows, 57.]

115 9. SARAH, b. Oct. 6, 1751.

116 10. AARON, b. Sept. 16, 1752; a merchant, of Boston, afterwards of New Ipswich, N. H.; d. Nov. 14, 1811. He m. (1st), ELIZABETH STOWELL. [Stowell, 9.] She d. Aug. 4, 1797, and he m. (2d), Dec. 1799, THESTA DANA, dr. of Hon. Samuel Dana, of Brighton. Chil.,

†117 1. *Aaron*, b. in Lincoln, Jan. 15, 1774; d. June 13, 1843; m. *Lucy Bartlett*, and had, 1. Lucy. 2. George. 3. Isaac. 4. William. 5. Elizabeth. 6. Charles.

†118 2. *Mary*, b. Nov. 27, 1777; d. Nov. 8, 1830; m. *Timothy Dakin*, of Mason, N. H., s. p.

†119 3. *Betsey*, b. Dec., 1779; d. Jan. 29, 1822; m., Aug. 4, 1799, *Samuel Hale*. Chil.,

1. Elizabeth, d. July 24, 1801. 2. Elizabeth, d. Sept. 18, 1803. 3. Samuel Brown, d. Sept. 9, 1806. 4. Frederick Augustus. 5. Samuel Brown, m., in Buenos Ayres, and has chil. 6. George. 7. Elizabeth, m. William R. Lejee, of Philadelphia, and has chil. 8. Edward, b. 1812; d. July 31, 1827.

4. *Isaac*, b. Sept., 1782; d. Sept. 27, 1827. 5. *Samuel*, b. Aug. 20, 1783; d. Sept. 18, 1812. 6. Son, b. and d. Mar., 1785. 7. *Sarah*, b. July 6, 1788; d. Aug. 21, 1790.

†120 8. *Lucy*, b. Ap. 9, 1792; m., Mar. 29, 1821, *Rev. Elijah Demond*, b. at Barré, Mass., Nov. 1, 1790; grad. Dart. Coll. 1816; settled first in West Newbury, in 1827 in Lincoln, and in 1833 in Holliston. Chil.,

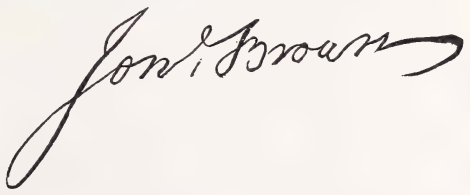
1. Charles Brown, b. Aug. 4, 1823. 2. Lucy Ann, b. Feb. 6, 1825. 3. Sarah Ellen, b. Ap. 1, 1826; d. July 28, 1841. 4. Mary Louisa, b. July 31, 1827. 5. Edward Henry, b. Mar. 19, 1829; d. Dec. 19, 1832. 6. George Stowell, b. May 18, d. Sept. 28, 1834.

†121 9. *Sarah*, b. 1794; m. Rev. *Gardner B. Perry*. Chil.,

1. Gardner Blanchard. 2. Edward Hale. 3. Charles French. 4. Mary Sophia.

---

57. 117 (V.) Capt. JONATHAN BROWN, Esq., of Wat., m., Jan. 25, 1749–50, ESTHER MASON. [Mason, 21.] She d. July 14, 1802.



118 1. PENNINAH, b. Aug. 8, 1751; d. Oct. 1, 1814, unm.

119 2. SUSANNAH, b. Ap. 27, 1754; m., May 26, 1776, NATHANIEL BRIGHT, Jr. [See Bright, 117.]

244. 120 3. FRANCIS, b. Ap. 16, 1755; d. Mar. 18, 1827.

121 4. MARY, b. July 6, 1757; d. Feb. 24, 1827, unm.

122 5. ELIZABETH, b. July 6, 1757; d. Jan. 30, 1821; m., Sept. 24, 1778, JOHN BRIGHT, of Waltham, by whom she had 10 chil. [Bright, 129.]

123 6. JONATHAN, b. Nov. 25, 1759; d. Nov. 19, 1819, unm.
250. 124 7. ADAM, b. June 6, 1763; d. Aug. 14, 1827.

---

58. 125 (V.) ABRAHAM BROWN, m., Ap. 25, 1753, MARY LIVERMORE, b. Sept. 5, 1731, dr. of Oliver and Ruth (Bowman) Livermore, of Wat. He was dismissed to the church in Grafton, Mass., 1764, and afterwards moved to Alstead, N. H. [Livermore, 102.]

---

253. 126 1. ABRAHAM, b. in Wat., Mar. 8, 1754; d. July 14, 1837.
269. 127 2. NATHANIEL, b. Oct. 7, 1755.
128 3. MARY, b. Oct. 22, 1757; d. Sept. 20, 1843; m., SILAS MACK, of Marlow, N. H., b. May 21, 1755; d. Ap. 14, 1836. Chil.,
1. *Silas*, b. Sept. 8, 1778, of Stanstead, L. Canada.
2. *Jonathan*, b. Sept. 3, 1780, of Charlestown, N. H.
3. *John*, b. Feb. 5, 1783, of Ohio.
4. *Daniel*, b. Nov. 14, 1785; d. Feb. 26, 1798.
5. *William*, b. Sept. 5, 1788; m. his cousin, *Betsey Brown* [263.]
6. *Asa*, b. Feb. 18, 1791.
7. *Amasa*, b. Feb. 19, 1793, of Marlow; m. *Lucy Brown* [267], and has, 1. Albert Brown. 2. Jonathan Livermore.
8. *Franklin*, b. Mar. 26, 1795, of Stanstead, L. C.
9. *Polly*, b. Nov. 13, 1798, of Stanstead, L. C.
10. *Daniel*, b. Nov. 30, 1800; m. *Eliza Tubbs*, and lives in Marlow.
129 4. RUTH, b. Sept. 16, 1759; m. BENJAMIN BAXTER, of Alstead, and d. s. p.
130 5. ANNA, b. Sept. 19, 1761; m. FRANCIS BROWN. [244.]
131 6. SARAH, b. June 29, 1763; m. AMOS BECKWITH, of Marlow, N. H.
7. ELIZABETH, b. July 27, 1765; d. Sept. 17, 1767.
132 8. SAMUEL, b. June 30, 1767; m. ABIGAIL PIKE, of Cornish, N. H., and settled in Danville, Vt., where he d., and where his wid. now (1847) resides.
133 9. OLIVER, b. Sept. 21, 1769, now (1847) of Surry, N. H.
10. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 24, 1773; d. Jan. 26, 1786.

---

61. 134 (V.) Col. ABIJAH BROWN, m., May 24, 1758, SARAH STEARNS, of Waltham. [I. Stearns, 109, IV.] He settled in Waltham, and late in life moved to Lincoln, where he d. May 25, 1818. (?) He had a second wife, ANNA, who d. Ap. 23, 1813, s. p. For many years he held the most important and responsible trusts in Waltham. He was often Moderator of town meetings and Selectman; was one of the committee, appointed, Mar. 1, 1773, to draft a reply to a letter from Boston respecting the grievances of the Colonies, and of Massachusetts in particular; also, one of the committee, appointed Sept. 30, 1774, for drafting instructions to their Representative, requesting the Reps. of the several towns to form a Provincial Congress; also, one of the committee for maintaining correspondence with other towns. His name does not appear among the town officers from 1774 to 1778, during which time he was engaged in the military service of the country. He was a Lieut. 1769; a Capt. 1773; was one of the first to ascertain the proposed march of the British upon Concord, and was active in giving the alarm. He was in the battle of Bunker Hill; was a Deputy Commissary 1775, and in 1778, was Lieut. Col. under Col. Poor.

---

135 1. ABIJAH, b. Mar. 21, 1759; d. in the army at Skenesboro, Sept. 12, 1776.
136 2. EDWARD, b. Jan. 21, 1761; m., in Lincoln, Dec. 30, 1784, SUSAN GARFIELD [57], and settled in Rindge, N. H. Chil.,
1. *Abijah.* 2. *Susan*, m. *Augustus Fowle*, of Woburn, now of Rindge.
3. *Edward.* 4. *Polly*, of Rindge, unm.
137 3. ANNA, b. June 26, 1763, now (1852) living in Lincoln; m., in Waltham, Aug. 23, 1781, Lieut. ELI JONES, of Lincoln, one of the heroes of Bunker Hill, b. in Holliston; d. May 9, 1811, aged 55. Chil.,
†138 1. *Betsey*, b. Dec. 24, 1781; m. Dec. 20, 1807, *Charles Bemis* [188], of Weston.
†139 2. *Nancy*, b. Mar. 25, 1783; m. *Enoch Garfield.*
†140 3. *William*, b. Sept. 16, 1785; m. (1st), May 29, 1810, *Parnel Parks*, and had 10 chil. He m. (2d), *Mary Haynes.* 3 drs.
†141 4. *Polly*, b. Sept. 29, 1788; d. Aug. 26, 1848.
†142 5. *Sally*, b. Oct. 12, 1790; m. *Jesse Byles.* 3 sons and 2 drs.

†143 6. *Sukey*, b. Oct. 30, 1792; m. *Schuyler Parks*. 3 drs.
†144 7. *Rebecca*, b. Mar. 23, 1795; m. *William Harrington Bigelow*. Chil.,
1. Sarah. 2. George N. 3. Sumner, d. 4. Angeline Augusta. 5. Alonzo Merrill, b. Nov. 18, 1836.
†145 8. *Sophia*, b. June 27, 1797; m. *Timothy Wheeler*. 8 chil.
†146 9. *Hannah*, b. Sept. 27, 1799; m. (1st), *Nathan Wheeler*, and m. (2d), *Obed Kendall*.
†147 10. *Levina*, b. Jan. 24, 1802; m. *Hartwell Bigelow*.
†148 11. *Eli*, b. May 13, 1804, a ship-owner, of Woburn; m. *Mary Cornell*.
†149 12. *Almira*, b. July 12, 1808; m. *Jonas Hastings*.
4. ELIZABETH, b. 1765; d. 1766.
5. JONATHAN, b. May 1, 1767; d. Oct. 10, 1785.
6. ABNER, b. Mar. 1, 1769; d. early, unm.

---

72. 138 (V.) ELIJAH BROWN, Esq.; settled first in Richmond, Mass., of which town he was Rep. in the Provincial Congress in 1776, and was one of the Committee of Inspection and Safety. About 1777, he returned to Stockbridge, and purchased the homestead farm of his father. He m. (1st), Jan. 1, 1762, SARAH WHITTLESEY, who d. soon, s. p., and he m. (2d), Jan. 27, 1764, PHEBE NASH, who d. Ap. 5, 1834, aged 99.

139 1. MERCY, m. ——; moved to Canada; had 5 chil., one of whom, *Almira*, m. Hon. *Bates Cook*, of Lewistown, N. Y. He d. about 1842.
140 2. PHEBE, m. Rev. OLIVER AYER, of W. Stockbridge, afterwards of Clinton, Augusta, and Richland. They both d. at Richland. Chil.,
1. *Clarissa*, m. a man whom she found to be an impostor; left him in a few days, and became insane.
2. *Grier*, a physician; d. 3. *Oliver*, a farmer, of New York State.
4. *Frederic*, a Missionary of the Am. Board, to the Red Lake; 2 sons, b. 1831 and 1833.
141 3. SALLY, m. —— CHAMBERLAIN.
142 4. ELIJAH, b. 1771; m., Oct. 2, 1800, WEALTHY DEMMING, a native of Wethersfield, Conn., and a sister of Mrs., the wife of Dr. Azel Backus, Pres. of Ham. Coll.; was a farmer, afterwards a cotton manufacturer; Rep. of Stockbridge, 1808. He d. in Rochester, N. Y., 1841, whither he moved in old age. His wid. d. at Little Falls, N. Y., May 21, 1845, eminent for her Christian virtues. Chil.,
1. *Abbot*, a chair manufacturer in Schenectady; m., 1826, *Jerusha Churchill*, and has many chil.,
2. *Charles*, a farmer in New York State; m., about 1826, *Marana Ingraham*, and has chil.,
3. *Emily*, bap. May, 1805; d. Jan. 18, 1825.
4. *Electa*, bap. Sept. 18, 1807; m. *William Rosseter*, a merchant, who moved to Little Falls, N. Y., where he d. July 31, 1846, and his wid. resides in Rochester, N. Y. Chil.,
1. William Henry, b. Sept., 1836. 2. Charles, b. Mar. 4, 1842.
5. *Edwin*, a merchant of Rochester, N. Y., with a large family.
6. *Henry*, bap. 1811; of Hudson, N. Y.; has a family.
7. *Horatio Jones*, bap. Sept. 13, 1813; a merchant of Schenectady; has a family.
8. *Azel Backus*, bap. May 11, 1817; a merchant of N. Y.
143 5. ELECTA, b. in Richmond, Mass., 1769; m. (1st), 1787, SAMUEL BROWN, of Stockbridge. [Brown, 182.] He d. 1796, and she m. (2d), Dec. 24, 1799, Col. JONATHAN PATTEN, a merchant, of Boston, who afterwards retired to a farm in Stockbridge, where he d. 1810. She d. in Georgia, 1846.
144 6. ELIZABETH, b. 1773; d. in Middletown, Conn., May 12, 1851, aged 78; m., Dec. 22, 1800, Dr. HORATIO JONES, of Stockbridge [see Jones, 283], by whom she had one child, *Francis Elizabeth*, b. Jan., 1804.
144½ 7. CLARISSA, m., Dec. 18, 1805, Dr. WILLIAM JONES. [Jones, 303.]

---

76. 145 (V.) Capt. ABRAHAM BROWN, of Stockbridge, m. his cousin, BEULAH PATTERSON. [Patterson, 9.] He was a captain in the militia, and repeatedly out on military duty in the Revolutionary War. He d. Jan. 8, 1777, of natural small-

pox, communicated to him by a letter. His wid. and five sons migrated to Berkshire, Tioga Co., N. Y., about 1795, where she d. July 6, 1820, æt. 79.

146 1. JOHN, b. July 18, 1765; d. Oct. 14, 1813; m., Feb. 20, 1800, MEHITABEL WILSON. Chil.,
1. *John T.*, b. Feb. 14, 1801; a farmer, of Berkshire, N. Y. 2. *Mary*, b. Aug. 1, 1802. 3. *Francis*, b. Mar. 6, 1804; a farmer, of Berkshire, N. Y. 4. *Charles*, b. Oct. 11, 1805; a farmer, of Berkshire, N. Y.; m., Oct. 6, 1835, *Eliza Ann Bell*. Chil.,
1. Caroline Amelia, b. Oct. 18, 1836. 2. Ransom, b. Jan. 11, 1839. 3. John, b. Ap. 3, 1804. 4. Robert Charles, b. Sept. 30, 1841.
5. *Juliana*, b. July 5, 1807. 6. *Frances Cornelia*, b. Mar. 19, 1809.

147 2. ISAAC, b. Oct. 25, 1766; d. Ap. 10, 1797; m. CLARISSA BALL, who d. 1845, and had one child,
1. *Isaac*, b. Oct. 7, 1797; a farmer, of Berkshire, N. Y., who m., July 5, 1820, *Eleanor Branch*. Chil.,
1. Emily, b. Ap. 1, 1821; m., June 30, 1841, Nelson Williams, a cabinet-maker, of Athens, Penna. Chil.,
1. Ellen C., b. Ap. 8, 1842. 2. Alwin, b. July, 1843.
2. Martha W., b. Aug. 6, 1822; m., June 23, 1842, Charles Crandal, a cooper, of Berkshire, N. Y.
3. Isaac L., b. Oct. 11, 1824. 4. Frances A., b. Oct. 1, 1826.
5. Levi B., b. Ap. 7, 1828. 6. Edwin B., b. May 28, 1830.
7. Abraham, b. Feb. 20, 1832. 8. Harriet M., b. May 15, 1833.
9. Myron, b. June 13, 1835. 10. Adela L., b. July 14, 1837.

148 3. ABRAHAM, b. Jan. 28, 1768; d. Sept. 19, 1828, unm.

149 4. JOSEPH, b. Mar. 16, 1771; d. Jan. 20, 1808; m. EXPERIENCE STAFFORD. Chil.,
1. *Laurinda*, b. Oct. 1797; m., Dec., 1828, *Nathan Slesson*, of Nanticoke, Broome Co., N. Y., and had one child, Anna Laurinda, b. May, 1833.
2. *Rebecca S.*, m., Jan., 1821, *Frederick Belcher*, of Woodstock, McHenry Co., Ill. Chil.,
1. Luke W., b. Dec., 1821. 2. Louisa, b. Sept., 1823. 3. Frederick, b. June, 1825. 4. Algernon S., b. Nov., 1827. 5. Robert H., b. 1831. 6. Fidelia M., b. 1837.
3. *Beulah P.*, bap. 1801; m., 1832, *L. Fuller*, and died at Ottoway, Ill., Ap., 1836.
4. *Experience*, b. 1803; m., 1821, *Ephraim M. Clark*, a farmer, of Newark, N. Y. Chil.,
1. Laurinda, b. 1823; m. —— Porter, of Penn. 2. Diana, b. 1828. 3. Sophia, b. 1834.
5. *Joseph P.*, b. 1805; a house-joiner; m., about 1828, *Laura Russell*. Chil.,
1. Leverett, b. 1830. 2. Lucius, b. 1832. 3. Lavater, b. 1834.
6. *Amos P.*, b. 1808; a farmer, of Newark, N. Y.; m., 1834, *Asenath Wheeler*. Chil.,
1. George, b. 1833. 2. Aaron, b. 1834. His wife (Asenath) d. 1834, and he m. Mina Elliot.

150 5. LEMUEL, bap. 1776; a tanner and currier, of Owego, N. Y.; m. ELIZABETH MCQUIGG. Chil.,
1. *Richard*. 2. *Abraham*, b. Oct., 1802; m., 1833, *Catherine Goochey*. Chil.,
1. Edward, b. 1835. 2. Leyman. 3. Mary, b. 1847.
3. *Robert*, b. May, 1802. 4. *Lemuel*, b. 1805; d. July 5, 1835.
5. *Sarah*, b. Feb., 1804. 6. *Ransom*, b. Nov. 1808; d. Dec., 1839.
7. *Horatio*, b. Sept., 1810. 8. *Eliza*, b. Feb., 1813; m., 1833, *William Barns*. Chil.,
1. Frederick, b. Feb., 1834. 2. Theodore, b. 1840.
9. *Frederick*, b. Ap., 1816; m., 1842, *Charlotte McQuigg*. Chil.,
1. Elizabeth, b. 1843. 2. Julia, b. 1846.

65.151 (V.) SAMUEL BROWN, Jr., Esq., was a commissary during most of the Revolutionary War, and attained the rank of Lieut. Colonel, at the close of it. He was a lieut. in 1767. About 1763, he purchased, for himself and others, of two chieftains of the Stockbridge tribe of Indians, for £1700, the tract of land, afterwards, in 1766, divided into the towns of Richmond, before called Yokumtown; and

Lenox, before called Mount Ephraim. "In the year 1761, several families moved and settled in the southwest part of the town [Richmond], viz., Elijah [138], and Isaac Brown [73], John Chamberlin [Brown, 62], David Pixley, sen. [see Patterson, 10], Joseph Patterson [6], Daniel, Timothy, and Aaron Rowley, from Stockbridge." His Will was dated Jan. 12, 1790, and proved Ap. 3, 1792; son Elisha, admin., if he attains his majority before his father's decease. He m. (1st), LYDIA WILLARD. She d. Sept. 8, 1755, and he m. (2d), Nov. 11, 1757, ABIGAIL BURR, of Windsor, Conn.

---

152 1. STEPHEN, settled in West Stockbridge, and d. æt. 83. He m. (1st), ABIAH LAWRENCE, b. Nov. 30, 1760, dr. of Jonas and Tryphena (Lawrence) Lawrence, of Canaan, Conn. This Jonas was the eldest brother of Isaac, who m. Mary Brown [75], aunt of this Stephen; 2 chil. [See pp. 833 and 844.] He m. (2d), —— GOODRICH, and had 4 other chil., viz. By first wife:
1. *Hannah*, m. —— *Southwick;* afterwards she joined the Shakers, and now (1848) resides at Geneseo, N. Y.
2. *Lydia*, m. *David Brinsmade*, and now resides at Le Roy, N. Y.
By 2d wife:
3. *Stephen.* 4. *Henry.* 5. *Abiah*, d. æt. 20. 6. *Matilda*, d. æt. 20; all of N. Y. State.

2. JOHN, d. Mar. 9, 1761.

153 3. LYDIA, b. Aug. 9, 1755; d. July 26, 1828; m., May 28, 1768, ABNER CARPENTER, b. Aug. 7, 1755; d. Nov. 29, 1831; a carpenter, of Stockbridge. Chil.,
1. *John*, b. Oct. 24, 1772; d. near Oswego, N. Y., Ap. 13, 1797, unm.

154 2. *Susanna*, b. Aug. 23, 1774; d. Ap. 6, 1830; m., Dec. 7, 1804, *Isaac Butterfield*, and moved to "the West."
3. *Polly*, b. Ap. 4, 1776; d. Nov. 27, 1796.

155 4. *Margaret*, b. Jan. 7, 1778; d. Nov. 8, 1848; m. *Iram Curtis*, of Stockbridge. Chil.,
1. Charles, m. Mary Andrus, of Stockbridge, and settled in Palmyra; has chil. 2. Edward, of Lenox, Mass. 3. Erastus, of Stockbridge. 4. Carpenter, d. 5. Mary, d.

156 5. *Daniel.* (?) 6. *Sylvia*, b. May 18, 1782.

158 7. *Stephen*, b. Nov. 20, 1783, of Stockbridge; m., May 28, 1814, *Roxena Root.* Chil.,
1. John, b. Aug. 7, 1817. 2. Betsey Ann, b. Oct. 2, 1819. 3. Emily, b. Ap. 17, 1821; m., Ap. 23, 1839, Anthony Hugel. 4. Henry, b. Dec. 27, 1824. 5. Violet, b. Oct. 21, 1826; m., Sept. 10, 1848, Charles Patterson. 6. Aaron, b. Oct. 5, 1832. 7. Cyrus, b. July 10, 1836.

†159 8. *Abigail*, b. Feb. 13, 1785; d. Mar. 18, 1845; m., July 3, 1805, *Daniel Curtis*, a farmer, son of Abel and Hannah Curtis, of Stockbridge. Chil.,

†160 1. Chauncey, b. July 6, 1807, a grocer, of Stockbridge; m., Ap. 16, 1832, Fanny Bement, b. Mar. 18, 1808, dr. of George and Lydia Bement, of Stockbridge. Chil.,
1. Theodore, b. Jan. 6, 1834. 2. Clinton, b. Feb. 11, 1836; d. Aug. 31, 1846. 3. Ellen, b. Mar. 4, 1838; d. Ap. 3, 1839. 4. Lavinia, b. May 21, 1840. 5. Egbert, b. Oct. 30, 1842. 6. Infant, d. Oct. 1845. 7. Anna L., b. Ap. 18, 1847.

†161 2. Marshall, b. June 8, 1809, a farmer, now (1852) of California; m. (1st), Julia, dr. of Enos Boughton, of West Stockbridge. She d. Jan. 12, 1840, leaving 2 sons, Murray and Winfield. He m. (2d), Lydia Parker, of Lenox, now (1852) of Stockbridge.

†162 3. Stephen, b. Ap. 2, 1811, a farmer, of Stockbridge; m., and has chil.

†163 4. Egbert, b. Dec. 16, 1812; d. Aug. 26, 1839.

†164 5. Abigail, b. Sept. 28, 1815; d. Feb. 1, 1840.

†165 6. Carlton, b. Aug. 18, 1817, a farmer, of Stockbridge.

†166 7. Jairus, b. May 11, 1823, a farmer, of Stockbridge.

9. *Erastus*, b. July 17, 1786; d. Feb. 9, 1846.

159 10. *Harvey*, b. Ap. 6, 1788; d. Sept. 14, 1848, leaving sons and drs.

160 11. *Mary*, (?) b. Feb. 27, 1790. 12. *Lydia*, b. Feb. 12, 1792.

13. *Huldah*, b. Sept. 20, 1799; d. Feb. 14, 1822.

162 4. Violet, b. Sept. 21, 1758; d. Mar. 22, 1838; m. Major Elnathan Curtis, Jr., a farmer, of Stockbridge, who d. 1820, aged 74. Chil.,
163 1. *William*, b. May 27, 1778, a merchant, of Utica, N. Y.; m. *Mary Cook*, of Stockbridge. Chil., 1. William, d. 2. Abby Ann. 3. Harriet.
164 2. *Anna*, b. Aug. 20, 1780; m., Oct., 1804, *Asahel Dewey*, a wagon-builder, of Stockbridge, now (1848) living with their son, F. W. Chil.,
165 1. Charlotte, b. Dec., 1805; m., Sept. 20, 1826, Lyman Churchill, a tanner and currier, of Stockbridge, now of Rochester, N. Y. Chil., 1. Helen. 2. Frederick. 3. Herbert.
166 2. Frederick William, m., and lives in Gorham, N. Y.
3. Violet, b. 1812; d. 1838.
167 4. Sarah, m., May 21, 1835, Henry L. Churchill, a tanner and currier, of Stockbridge, now of Rochester, N. Y.; in the shoe trade.
168 5. Samuel Henry, bap. 1817, of Gorham, N. Y., unm.
6. Marianne. 7. Mariette.
171 3. *Samuel*, b. Ap. 14, 1782, a farmer, in Brookhelm, O. Chil., 1. Zebulon. 2. Chester. 3. Henry. 4. Martin.
172 4. *Elnathan*, b. Jan. 9, 1784, an inn-keeper near Utica, N. Y.; d. in Stockbridge, Nov. 9, 1811. Chil., 1. William. 2. Frederick.
5. *Abigail*, b. Mar. 19, 1786, of Rochester, N. Y., unm.
173 6. *Elisha*, b. July 15, 1789; a trader, for a short time in Oswego, then in Stockbridge; about 1835 settled in Hamburg, Ga., where he d. He m. *Harriet Whitney* of Stockbridge. Chil.,
174 1. Silas, b. Jan. 23, 1816; m., 1835, Emma Morgan, of Stockbridge; was a merchant of Hamburg, Ga.; now of Griffin, Pike Co., Ga.
2. Catherine, b. May 14, 1819; d. Dec. 12, 1828.
175 3. Mary M., b. Aug. 7, 1823.
176 4. George Elthanan, b. Mar. 13, 1827, a wagon-builder, of Griffin, Pike Co., Ga.
177 5. Robert Galpin, b. Jan. 31, 1830. 6. Henry Elisha, b. Mar. 11, 1833. 7. William Brown, b. Nov. 13, 1836.
178 7. *Martin*, b. Ap. 11, 1795; m.; of Mount Morris, N. Y. Chil., 1. Charles. 2. James.
179 8. *Henry*, b. May 28, 1798, a farmer, near Rochester, N. Y.; m., Dec. 14, 1824, *Phebe Churchill*, of Stockbridge (sister of Lyman and Henry L., 165 and 167). Chil., 1. Samuel. 2. Egbert. 3. Elisha. 4. Jane. 5. Henry.
180 5. William, b. Feb. 7, 1761, a merchant of the firm of Pepoon (Silas, Esq.) & Brown, of Stockbridge; d. in South Carolina, 1788, of a stroke of the sun. His father admin. 1789.
181 6. Abigail, b. July 31, 1762; d. Nov. 14, 1814; m., Jan. 1786, Asa Bement, Esq., a farmer, of Newark, N. Y., who d. Ap. 21, 1847. Chil.,
†182 1. *Parthenia*, m. *Abraham Hotchkin*, a farmer, of Newark, N. Y., who d. Feb. 28, 1842. Chil.,
†183 1. Marshall, m., Nov. 5, 1835, Julianette Williams, of Newark. Chil., 1. Mary Ann, b. Ap. 10, 1840. His wife (Julianette) d. Jan. 8, 1842, and he m., Dec. 14, 1843, wid. Abigail Branch, and had, 2. Julianette, b. May 5, d. Oct., 1846.
†184 2. Abby Lavinia, m., June 2, 1847, Frederick B. Simons, a farmer, of Newark, N. Y.,
†185 2. *Elizabeth*, m. *Jonathan Belcher*, a farmer, of Newark, N. Y. Chil.,
†186 1. George W., migrated to Mississippi, engaged in trade; m. Sarah Jane Fisher, and d. 1847.
†187 2. Frances, m., Ap. 10, 1842, Zina Bushnell, of Newark.
3. Abigail, m., Ap. 20, 1830, Henry S. Granger, a merchant, of Ithaca. Chil., 1. Francis, b. Feb. 12, 1831. 2. Nancy, b. Mar. 21, 1835.
†188 4. William. 5. Amelia. 6. Sidney, m., Sept. 12, 1848, Marilla Augusta Williams. 7. Mary. 8. Charles. 9. Ann Bement.
†194 3. *Frances*. 4. *Abigail*.
†196 5. *William Burr*, m., Sept., 1819, *Ruth B. Leyman*. Chil., 1. Celia. 2. Nancy, d. 3. Egbert.
†197 6. *Emily*, m., Dec. 1817, *Deodatus Reyee*, a farmer, of Berkshire, N. Y.
1. Charlotte, m., June, 1844, Levi B. Danforth, a farmer, and migrated

to Illinois. Chil., 1. Sidney M. 2. Mary Antoinette. 3. Emily. 4. Jane E., m., May 6, 1844, Robert Williams, of Newark, and migrated to Illinois. 5. Edwin Hale. 6. Celia. 7. Jeannette. 8. Mary Louisa. 9. Celia. 10. Frederick Brown. 11. Frances Ellen.

†198 7. *Mary*, m., Feb., 1817, *George Williams*, a printer, of Hamilton, N. Y., and migrated in 1844 to Illinois. Chil., 1. Franklin B. 2. Helen M. 3. Mary Louisa. 4. George Frederick.

†199 8. *Frederick Burr*, m., Jan., 1829, *Mary Ann Armstrong*, and in 1844 migrated to Illinois. Chil., 1. Francis, d. in infancy. 2. Theodore. 3. George. 4. Frederick. His wife (M. A.) d. Nov., 1845, and he m., Jan., 1847, Mary E. Williams.

182 7. SAMUEL, b. Aug. 23, 1765, a farmer, of W. Stockbridge; m., 1787, ELECTA BROWN. He d. 1796. [See Brown, 143.]

183 1. *William*, b. 1791; studied medicine—never practised it; went into trade in Stockbridge, and, for several of his later years, was in trade with Elisha Curtis [Brown, 173], in Hamburg, Geo., where he d. Feb. 28, 1844, unm.

184 2. *Julia*, b. 1794; d. Jan. 23, 1816.

(Chil. of Electa, wid. of Samuel Brown, and dr. of Elijah Brown, and her 2d husband, Col. J. Patten.) [See 143.]

185 1. *Nathaniel*, b. Oct. 29, 1800, a bank clerk in Canandaigua; d. at Brownhelm, O., 1821.

186 2. *George*, b. June 10, 1803, a merchant, in Macon, Geo.; m., May 21, 1835, *Mary S. Thompson*. Chil.,

1. Hester Electa, b. Ap. 5, 1836. 2. George Thompson, b. Sept. 24, 1837. 3. William Herbert, b. Feb. 16, 1839; d. Aug. 21, 1840. 4. William Curtis, b. Jan. 9, 1841. 5. Mary Ellen, b. July 16, 1842. 6. Harry Hopkins, b. Oct. 5, 1844; d. 1848. 7. Grace Sarah, b. Sept. 16, 1846; d. 1848. 8. Edward Bradley, b. Feb. 5, 1849. 9. Joseph Arthur, b. Jan. 1, 1851.

187 3. *Clarissa*, b. Ap. 1, 1808; m., Sept. 16, 1829, *Edward Bradley*, a farmer, of Stockbridge, and has one son, George Patten, b. 1830.

7½. Twins, b. and d. soon.

188 8. ELISHA, b. Aug. 9, 1771; m., ELIZABETH WOODBRIDGE, of Stockbridge, where he resided until 1832, when he moved to Dayton, O., where he d. 1853.

1. *Samuel*, d. aged 16. 2. *Eliza*, of Dayton, unm. 3. *Mary*, of Dayton, unm.

191 4. *Robert*, first a clergyman, now a merchant, of Dayton.

192 5. } *John*, d. in Cininnati, 1830.

193 6. } *George*, a merchant, of Pickaway, N. Y.; m. *Mary*, dr. of Martin Simpson, of Piqua, and d. June 7, 1842, leaving son Martin Henry, b. Feb., 1840.

194 7. *Jane*, bap. Aug. 13, 1810; m., 1834, *William Cochrane*, of Hamilton, O., and soon d., leaving one child, Jane Brown.

195 8. *Samuel Bartlett*, b. June 21, 1812, a merchant, and a ruling elder, of Dayton; m., Oct. 13, 1842, *Julia Jones*, of Stockbridge. [Jones, 279.] s. p.

196 9. *Nancy Woodbridge*, bap. Nov. 7, 1813; m., 1844, *Leonard Kimball*, a house carpenter, of Dayton.

197 10. *Elisha*, a physician, of Indianapolis, d. (drowned), 1843.

198 9. HENRY, b. June 3, 1773, entered Yale College, but ill health compelled him to leave in his Sophomore year. He engaged in mercantile business in Stockbridge, where he was a Colonel, and a very enterprising, exemplary, useful citizen; Rep., 1809. In 1816, he went to Ohio, and selected, and afterwards purchased township No. 6, in 19th range, now known as Brownhelm, Lorain Co., O. The next year a colony of his old neighbours went out to settle the township, whither his family went the following year. He was appointed Assistant Judge at the organization of the Co., and was one of the original and most active and efficient Trustees of the Western Reserve College. See the Ohio Observer for Jan. 25, 1844, for a delineation of his character, as an earnest, consistent Christian, fruitful of good works, and given to hospitality. His extensive information, his frank, ingenuous disposition, and his large intercourse with the world, made his society very agreeable and profitable. He m. (1st), MARY WELLS, of Hartford, who d. Sept. 4, 1807, and he m. (2d), Sept. 27, 1809, HARRIET SEYMOUR, of Hartford, Conn. He d. Dec. 10, 1843.

199 1. *Abigail Louisa*, b. Mar. 24, 1799; m. *Ozias Long*, a carpenter, and afterwards a trader, of Elyria, O. 5 chil.

2. *Charlotte*, b. May 27, d. July 19, 1800.
200 3. *Charlotte*, b. June 23, 1801; d. Oct. 22, 1822; m. *Ezekiel L. Goodrich*, of Brownhelm. She left one son, Henry Brown, b. Aug. 4, 1822, now (1848) a clerk in Stockbridge.
4. *Frederick William*, b. Feb. 23, 1803; d. Feb. 9, 1804.
201 5. *Frederick Henry*, b. Nov. 1, 1804; m., May 17, 1830, *Samantha Chandler*, of Auburn, N. Y.; is a minister in Medina, O. s. p.
202 6. *Mary Wells*, b. Oct. 22, 1806; d. Ap. 19, 1836; m. *Woolsey Welles*, a lawyer, of Cleveland, O. Chil., 1. Maria. 2. Harriet. 2 sons d.
203 7. *Henrietta*, b. Dec. 27, 1810; d. Aug. 8, 1822.
8. *Sidney Seymour*, b. Jan. 11, 1813; d. July 4, 1824.
9. *Catherine*, bap. June 9, 1815; d. July 9, 1816.
10. *Harriet*, b. Mar. 15, 1817; d. 1827.
11. *Henry*, b. Sept. 6, 1821, d. aged 3 yrs. 12. *James Skinner*, b. Ap. 8, 1819.
13. *Caroline Orsena*, b. Dec. 15, 1820. 14. *George Herbert*, b. July 28, 1823.

---

84. 210 (V.) JOHN BROWN, of Lincoln, m., July 19, 1759, SARAH GARFIELD.

211 1. SARAH, b. July 31, 1760. 2. BETTEE, b. Mar. 13, 1764.
213 3. EUNICE, b. June 9, 1766. 4. JESSE, b. Sept. 28, 1767. 5. AMASA, b. Nov. 15, 1769.

---

90. 216 (V.) EPHRAIM BROWN, of Lincoln, m., Oct., 1779, ELIZABETH WYMAN, dr. of Jacob Wyman, of E. Sudbury (Wayland).

217 1. SAMUEL, b. July 13, 1781. 2. BETSEY, b. Nov. 2, 1783; d. June 24, 1813.
3. WILLIAM, b. Feb. 26, 1786; d. young.
218 4. EPHRAIM, b. Jan. 14, 1788; m., Oct. 9, 1817, ABIGAIL JONES.
5. ABIGAIL, b. July 9, 1790; d. Oct. 5, 1793.
219 6. ABIGAIL, b. Sept. 23, 1793; d. Mar. 19, 1812. 7. JOSEPH, b. Mar. 5, 1796.
221 8. CYNTHIA, b. May 17, 1798; d. Ap. 13, 1816. 9. JOSIAH, b. Feb. 5, 1801.
220 10. MARY, b. Nov. 16, 1803. 11. WILLIAM, b. and d. May, 1807.

---

100. 222 (V.) JONAS BROWN, of Waltham, m., Jan. 21, 1758, ELIZABETH MERIAM dr. of Thomas and Tabitha, of Lex.

223 1. MARY, b. June 8, 1759, now (1852) living in Waltham.
224 2. ABIGAIL, b. Feb. 26, 1761; d. 1842, unm. 3. MIRIAM, b. Jan. 23, 1763.
226 4. ELIZABETH, b. Mar. 21, 1765; d. Oct. 15, 1800.
227 5. JONAS, b. Jan. 29, 1767, of Waltham; selectman 1802, '3, '7, '8, '11, and '19; m., Feb. 4, 1795, RELIEF PIERCE. [Peirce, 140.] Chil.,
1. *Hannah*, b. Dec. 5, 1795. 2. *Mary Ann*, b. Nov. 2, 1797.
3. *George*, b. Jan. 5, 1801; m. —— *Kendall*, and had Geo. B., b. 1845.
4. *Elizabeth Miriam*, b. Jan. 17, 1805.
5. *Jonas*, b. July 26, 1812; m. —— *Kendall*, and had Lucretia Kendall, b. June 4, 1841.
228 6. MARTHA, b. Mar. 5, 1769; m., Ap. 5, 1803, ROBERT BALDWIN, of Waltham. [15.]

---

106. 229 (V.) Dea. AMOS BROWN, of Waltham, m., Jan. 31, 1762, ANNA SANDERSON, b. Aug. 30, 1740, dr. of Thomas and Anna (Dix) Sanderson, who d. Sept. 19, 1823. [Sanderson, 47.] He was selectman of Waltham.

1. EBENEZER, b. Nov. 3, 1762; d. Mar. 26, 1776.
230 2. AMOS, b. July 26, 1764; d. Aug. 2, 1834; of Waltham; m., May 3, 1795, ESTHER CUTLER [Cutler, 68–6], who d. July 9, 1846, aged 82. Chil.,
1. *Aaron*, b. Ap. 8, 1796; m. *Susan Peirce*. Chil., 1. William. 2. Ellen.
2. *William*, b. Aug. 4, 1797. 3. *Susan*, b. Mar. 11, 1800.
4. *Louisa*, b. Nov. 13, 1802. 5. *Clarissa*, b. July 16, 1816.

231 3. Thomas, b. Nov. 8, 1766; m. Susan Kendall, and had,
1. *Marshall*, b. Dec. 18, 1793; m. *Louisa Lawrence*, and had,
1. Leonard. 2. Louisa.
2. *Adolphus*, m. —— *Warner*; many chil. 3. *Almira*, unm.
232 4. Lydia, b. Sept. 12, 1768; d. unm. July 30, 1841.
233 5. Nathaniel, b. Mar. 6, 1771; selectman of Waltham, 1812, and '13; d. Jan. 14, 1849; m., Jan. 1, 1809, Sarah Stearns. [I. Stearns, 202, V.] She d. Mar. 11, 1822, and he m., 1823, Miriam, wid. of Eliphalet Hastings. Chil.,
1. *Charlotte*, b. Feb. 1, 1800; d. May 31, 1806.
234 2. *Charles*, b. Dec. 24, 1801; a trader, of the firm of J. & C. Brown, of Boston; m., Nov. 20, 1836, *Mary Hastings*, dr. of Daniel Hastings Carpenter. Chil.,
1. Mary Elizabeth, b. Jan. 9, 1838. 2. Charles Augustus, b. Feb. 15, 1840. 3. Almira Frances, b. Feb. 13, 1842. 4. Frederick, b. Sept. 23, 1846. 5. John Harrison, b. Nov. 25, 1847.
235 3. *Sally*, b. Dec. 15, 1803; d. in Boston, Ap. 13, 1844, of disease of the heart, unm.
236 4. *Abigail Hastings*, b. Nov. 13, 1805; m., Ap. 1832, *Francis Gregory*, of Weston, now of Waltham. Chil.,
1. Catherine B., b. Feb., 1834; d. 1848.
237 5. *Catherine*, b. June 5, 1807; d. Nov. 5, 1833; m., Ap., 1832, *Jesse Edson Farnsworth*, of Lawrence, Mass. Chil.,
1. Edson, b. May, 1833.
6. *Nathaniel*, b. Mar. 29, 1809; d. Nov. 15, 1826.
238 7. *John*, b. Feb. 18, 1811; a trader, in Boston, of the firm of J. & C. Brown & Co.; m., Feb. 12, 1834, *Isabella Brown*, dr. of William and Amelia Brown, of Boston. Chil.,
1. Isabella, b. Mar. 31, 1835. 2. John Edward, b. Sept. 19, 1836.
239 8. *Anna*, b. Nov. 12, 1814; m., Oct., 1834, *Jesse Edson Farnsworth* (wid. of her sister Catherine.) Chil.,
1. Letitia Ann, b. Dec., 1836. 2. Abby Jane, b. May 15, 1838. 3. Caroline Louisa, b. Feb. 15, 1841. 4. Henry Albert, b. July 3, 1844. 5. Martha Josephine, b. June 3, 1847.
240 6. Eunice, b. Jan. 1, 1773; d. Mar. 30, 1840; m., Mar. 23, 1797, Jonas Peirce. [Peirce, 135.]
241 7. Daniel, b. May 29, 1775; m. Sally Flagg, dr. of Gershom, of L——, and had,
1. *Isaac*, b. about 1828.
8. Anna, b. May 19, 1777; d. Dec. 3, 1781.
9. Ebenezer, b. Jan. 5, 1780; d. Aug. 3, 1799.
243 10. Anna, b. July 31, 1784; d. Jan. 6, 1843; m., Dec. 14, 1815, Amos Harrington, of Waltham. [246–7.]

120.244 (VI.) FRANCIS BROWN, of Marlow, N. H.; m., Feb. 17, 1785, in Alstead, ANNA BROWN, his cousin (130), who d. Oct. 17, 1817. He was in the battle of Lexington. [See Nile's Reg., Ap. 21, 1827.]

---

245 1. Francis, b. Dec. 4, 1786, of Ackworth, N. H.; m., Dec. 10, 1807, Lucinda Alexander, b. in Ackworth, Mar. 10, 1787, dr. of Jabez Alexander, a native of Marlboro, Mass. Chil.,
†246 1. *Nancy*, b. in Marlow, July 25, 1810; m. *Horace Mason*, of Ackworth, and have one child, Miranda.
†247 2. *Miranda*, b. in M., Mar. 19, 1813; m. *Frederick Grout*, of Ackworth, and have,
1. Mariette. 2. Frederick. 3. Nancy.
†248 3. *Alanson Calvin*, b. Mar. 8, 1815, of Fitchburg, Mass.; m. *Nancy Davis*, of Stoddard, N. H., and have,
1. Edward Payson. 2. Lucinda. 3. Martha.
†249 4. *Lorin*, b. Feb. 25, 1817; m. *Eveline Knowles*, of Hardwick, and resides in Boston, s. p.
5. *Lucinda*, b. Nov. 19, 1819; d. Aug. 21, 1825.
†250 6. *Sellick Osborn*, b. Sept. 23, 1821; of Hartford, Conn.; m., *Harriet Whipple*, of Hardwick, Mass. She d. soon.

†251 7. *Lois Alexander*, b. Sept. 23, 1824; m. *George Houghton*, of Ackworth, and d. Ap. 24, 1844, s. p.
†252 8. *Guilford Dudley*, b. Aug. 8, 1828; of Troy, N. Y., unm.
246 2. JONATHAN, b. Mar. 13, 1789; a farmer, of Marlow; m., 1821, SALLY WARE, dr. of Jason Ware, of Hancock, N. H. She d. Oct. 27, 1824, aged 30, and he m., 1826, ELIZA WARE, sister of his first wife. Chil.,
1. *Sarah Ann*, b. Ap. 11, 1822; m., Dec. 22, 1842, *John McKeen*, of Ackworth, N. H. Chil.,
1. John Gardner, b. July 1, 1846.
2. *Mary*, b. May 6, 1827. 3. *Wilbur Fisk*, b. May 6, 1832. 4. *Gardner*, b. Feb. 15, 1834.
247 3. CALVIN, b. Aug. 10, 1794; a physician; m., 1824, LYDIA PATTEN, of Westford, and settled first in Marlow, afterwards in Fairfield, Adams Co., Ill. He d. Mar. 13, 1850, s. p.
248 4. GARDNER, b. July 30, 1796; a carpenter and joiner; now of Ackworth; m., in Lowell, Feb. 26, 1829, LUCINDA PRESCOTT, b. in Ashby, Mass., Sept. 7, 1805, dr. of Amos and Mary (Emerson) Prescott. Chil.,
1. *Anna Maria*, b. in Lowell, Mar. 22; d. Aug. 30, 1830.
2. *Martha Prescott*, b. in Marlow, Nov. 24, 1831.
3. *Francis Gardner*, b. in Ackworth, May 27, 1835.
249 5. HARRY, b. Jan. 14, 1803; of Marlow, unm.

---

124. 250 (VI.) Major ADAM BROWN, of Wat., m., Oct. 31, 1793, ABIGAIL BRIGHT, b. Ap. 25, 1772, dr. of Josiah and Rachel (Livermore) Bright. His wid. is now (1852) living on the homestead. [Bright, 114.]

1. SUSANNA, b. Oct. 20, 1794; d. Mar., 1795.
251 2. FRANCIS, b. Feb. 19, 1796; m., Ap., 1815, ANN BARNARD, of Wat., and had,
1. *Susanna Bright*, b. Aug. 11, 1818; d. July 12, 1835. 2. *Francis Jonathan*, b. Ap. 14, 1820; m., Aug. 6, 1843, *Elizabeth Bent*, of Wayland, dr. of George and Esther (Marshall) Bent, and has,
1. Susanna Ann, b. Oct. 3, 1844. 2. Marietta Frances, b. June 27, 1849.
3. *Morton Winthrop*, b. Dec. 9, 1839.
3. MARY, b. Nov. 5, 1800; d. June, 1801.
252 4. MARY, b. Feb. 25, 1805; m., July 1, 1828, SAMUEL LEARNED, of Wat. [Learned, 58], and has,
1. *Charles Horace*, b. in Millbury, June 10, 1829. 2. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. May 10, 1832.

---

126. 253 (VI.) ABRAHAM BROWN, of Alstead, N. H., m., in Grafton, Mass., LUCY GOLDING, b. Dec. 22, 1756, dr. of Col. Golding. She d. Sept. 2, 1819.

254 1. SALLY, b. July 5, 1779; m. EBENEZER SEVERANCE; 4 chil.
255 2. POLLY, b. Nov., 1780; m. ELISHA SIMONDS, of Keene. She d. Dec. 26, 1817; 7 chil., all of whom (except one d.), reside in Brattleboro.
256 3. ABIJAH, b. May 1, 1782; d. May 21, 1838; a farmer, of Alstead; m., May 5, 1808, SARAH SHEPHERD, b. Sept. 4, 1781. Chil.,
257 1. *Gardner Shepherd*, b. Sept. 12, 1810; grad. Dart. Coll., 1834, A. M.; was several years pastor of the Cong. Church in Hinsdale, N. H., afterwards a teacher in N. Y., and M.D. N. Y. Univ. 1847; m., Sept. 30, 1838, *Elizabeth Prudence Scranton*, and has one child, Mary Scranton, b. Aug. 23, 1839.
2. *Willard*, b. Sept. 9, d. Sept. 25, 1812. 3. *Kimball*, b. and d. Sept., 1812 (twins).
258 4. *Lucy Brooks*, b. Oct. 18, 1813; m., Ap. 5, 1832, *Nehemiah Hayward*, of Westmoreland, N. H.
5. *Emily Golding*, b. Aug. 6, 1816; d. July 30, 1818.
259 6. *Nancy Golding*, b. Ap. 20, 1819; d. Aug. 25, 1839, in childbed; m., Oct. 2, 1838, *Albert Bates*, of Mendon, and left a son, Junius Albert, b. Aug. 17, 1839.
260 7. *James Arch*, b. June 8, 1823; m. *Martha Ramsay*, of Alstead.
261 4. ABRAHAM, b. Dec. 29, 1783, of Peacham, Vt.; m., Dec. 19, 1813, JUDITH CARTER, dr. of Orlando and Judith Carter, of Barnet, Vt. She d. Ap. 19, 1842, æt. 49, and he m. (2d), Oct. 1, 1845, ABIGAIL HILL, b. June 16, 1794, dr. of Samuel and Betsey Carter, of Canterbury, N. H. He d. June 22, 1850. Chil.,

†262 1. *Ephraim C.*, b. Sept. 28, 1815; a merchant, of Peacham; m., Jan. 1, 1840, *Betsey Weeks*, b. Oct. 24, 1815, dr. of Jonathan and Betsey Weeks, of Lyndon, Vt.
1. Laura Eugenia, b. Mar. 28, 1850.
2. *Sarah C.*, b. Aug. 29, 1817; d. Nov. 16, 1844, unm.
3. *Lucy G.*, b. Sept. 29, 1820; d. Aug. 23, 1823.
†263 4. *Judith A.*, b. Jan. 8, 1826; m., Oct. 6, 1850, *Levi F. Kingsbury*, of Milford, Mass.

262 5. JOHN, b. Ap. 16, 1785; of Hinsdale, N. H.

263 6. *Betsey*, b. Oct. 8, 1786; d. May 24, 1849; m. Capt. WILLIAM MACK (a cousin), [Brown, 128–5], of Bellows Falls, Vt. Chil.,
1. *Albert F.*, b. Oct. 27, 1812; d. Mar. 27, 1814. 2. *William Franklin*, b. Dec. 13, 1816; a printer, of Brattleboro. 3. *Mary Lucina*, b. July 23, 1822; m., Feb. 23, 1841, *William Frederick Hall*, Esq., a lawyer, of Bellows Falls. 4. *Oscar Byron*, b. Feb. 11, 1825; a bookbinder.

264 7. ISRAEL, b. Ap. 28, 1788; m., Dec. 13, 1810, ABIGAIL VILAS, b. Aug. 19, 1794, dr. of Dea. Vilas, of Alstead, where he settled. Chil.,
1. *Oliver*, b. July 28, 1811; lame and unm. 2. *Malvanda*, b. May 5, 1813; d. Ap. 5, 1814. 3. *Relief*, b. Feb. 17, 1815; d. Jan., 1816. 4. *Albert Mack*, b. Mar. 29, 1817; d. Sept. 9, 1821. 5. *Lucy Amanda*, b. Nov. 11, 1819, unm. 6. *Mary Eliza*, b. Dec. 3, 1821; m., Oct. 17, 1843, *Arial Kendrick Severance* (? a cousin), and resides in Alstead, Papermill Village. 7. *Emily Hutchinson*, b. Sept. 15, 1826.

265 8. DAVID, b. Jan. 10, 1791, a Magistrate of Danville, Vt.; m., Jan. 14, 1816, MARY D. TRUSSELL, b. Oct. 17, 1797, dr. of Jacob and Sarah Trussell, of Danville, Vt. He m. (2d), Sept. 15, 1841, HENRIETTA PECK, of Lyndon, Vt.
1. *Frederick L.*, b. Dec. 9, 1816.
2. *Hiram A.*, b. Dec. 26, 1826, of Danville; m., Sept. 23, 1849, *Lucretia A. Knapp*, aged 21, dr. of Paul and Sophronia Knapp, of Montpelier, Vt. Chil., 1. Frederick Henry, b. July 6, 1850.
3. *Mary R.*, b. Nov. 17, 1829; m., Jan. 4, 1847, *Benjamin Weston*, of Peacham. Chil., 1. Mary A., b. Dec. 18, 1848.
4. *Sarah*, b. June 17, 1834. 5. *Ezra H.*, b. May 4, 1838.

266 9. JONATHAN (twin), b. Jan. 10, 1791, Justice of the Peace of Hinsdale, N. H.; m., Nov. 21, 1810, POLLY SEVERANCE, b. Aug. 20, 1793. She d. Ap. 5, 1814, and he m., Nov. 17, 1815, BETSEY SEVERANCE, b. Nov. 18, 1798.
1. *Hubbard Severance*, b. Dec. 7, 1811; d. Ap. 6, 1814. 2. *Lucy Emeline*, b. Ap. 3, 1813; d. Ap. 6, 1814. 3. *Lucy Emeline*, b. Dec. 7, 1816; m., Oct. 17, 1849, *David Holton, Jr.*, of Charlestown, N. H.
4. *Henry Earl*, b. Aug. 10, 1818, proprietor of the Eagle Iron Works of Hinsdale, N. H.; m., Aug. 8, 1838, *Mary Elvira Newton*. Chil.,
1. Henry Watress, b. June 17, d. Sept. 8, 1839. 2. Martha Elvira, b. June 22, 1840. 3. Emma Ann, b. Aug. 30, 1842. 4. Flora Sophia, b. June 21, 1844.
5. *Marion Polly*, b. Jan. 7, 1821; d. Jan. 28, 1822.
6. *Elvira Marion*, b. Jan. 3, 1823; d. Nov. 4, 1824.
7. *George Harvey*, b. Oct. 20, 1824, of the firm of Turner, Wilson & Co., merchants of Boston; m., June 15, 1846, *Jane E. Leggate*. Chil., George Leggate, b. Mar. 19, 1849.
8. *John Mills*, b. May 10, 1831. 9. *Verni Delos*, b. Dec. 6, 1836; d. Ap. 4, 1839.
10. *Charles Delos*, b. Dec. 4, 1838.
11. *Willie Verné*, b. June 20, 1844; d. Ap. 20, 1845.

267 10. LUCY, b. Aug. 20, 1794; m. AMASA MACK, Esq. [Brown, 128–7], a farmer of Marlow. Chil., 1. *Albert Brown*. 2. *Jonathan Livermore*.

268 11. RELIEF, b. Oct. 10, 1796; d. Ap. 14, 1814.

---

127. 269 (VI.) Dea. NATHANIEL BROWN, a farmer of Alstead; m. POLLY GEE, of Marlow. She is now (1849) living in Alstead.

---

270 1. MARTHA, m. NATHAN HOWARD, of Charlestown, N. H.; many chil.

271 2. NATHANIEL, b. Jan. 23, 1782, a farmer, of Alstead; m., Dec. 20, 1804, C. HUNTLEY, of Marlow, who d. Ap. 23, 1844, and he m., June 19, 1844, ELEANOR GEE, b. Sept. 11, 1814. Chil.,

1. *Esther H.*, b. Ap. 1, 1807. 2. *Martin L.*, b. Ap. 12, 1815; d. Feb. 9, 1821. 3. *Nathaniel Wesley*, b. Oct. 3, 1845. 4. *Winfield Scott*, b. Nov. 22, 1847.

272 3. Polly, m. Samuel Atherton, of Alstead; moved to Dalton, N. H., where she d., leaving chil.

273 4. Daniel Franklin, b. Feb. 8, 1785, a farmer of Alstead; m., Nov., 1809, Betsey Barney, of Lempster, N. H., b. Oct. 15, 1784. Chil.,

1. *Lucy P.*, b. Aug. 31, 1812; m. *Gilford Williams*. 2. *Calista*, b. Nov. 22, 1815; m. *Harvey E. Taylor*, of Alstead. 3. *Franklin*, b. Oct. 22, 1821, of Alstead; m. *Sarah Pease*.

274 5. Isaac, b. Ap. 22, 1788, of Lunenburg, Vt.; m., Oct. 7, 1811, Nancy Howe, b. in Marlboro, Mass., Mar. 27, 1792. She d. May 24, 1822, and he m. Oct. 12, 1824, Lucretia Wood, b. in Wendall Mass., Feb. 12, 1800. Chil.,

1. *Albert*, b. Mar. 29, 1813; d. May 5, 1823. 2. *George*, b. Aug. 12, d. Aug. 23, 1814. 3. *Edwin R.*, b. Dec. 24, 1825. 4. *Albert L.*, b. Jan. 12, 1828. 5. *Ann M.*, b. Sept. 27, 1838.

275 6. Freedom, b. May 30, 1793; m., Oct. 20, 1816, Betsey Denison, and settled in Castleton, Vt., where he d. Sept. 17, 1840. Chil.,

1. *Mariette*, b. July 21, d. Aug. 7, 1817. 2. *Martha*, b. Nov. 20, 1818; d. May 7, 1839. 3. *Laura W.*, b. Ap. 17, 1821; d. Sept. 21, 1843. 4. *Henry W.*, b. Nov. 1, 1829.

---

51. 276 (IV.) JOSIAH BROWN, of Waltham, often a Selectman; m., Ap. 20, 1748, HANNAH FLAGG, [Flagg, 107.] He d. Mar. 16, 1776. She d. June 22, 1800. He was exec'r of his father's Will.

---

277 1. William, b. in Waltham, Jan. 22, 1749; d. July 2, 1816, a merchant of Boston, was a Deacon of Hollis Street Church, and a Rep. and Senator in the State Legislature. He m. (1st), 1779, Sarah May, b. Feb. 6, 1760. She d. Nov. 18, 1783, and he m. (2d) 1787, Elizabeth Livermore. [Livermore, 257.] She d. in childbed, Nov. 20, 1795.

278 1. *William*, b. Aug., 9, 1780; d. July 25, 1838; a merchant of Boston, a deacon in Hollis St. Church; m., May 9, 1805, *Sally Kellogg*, b. Sept. 28, 1783, dr. of Rev. David and Sally (Bridge) Kellogg, of Fram. [Barry, p. 307.]

279 1. William Kellogg, b. July 8, 1806, M.D. Dart. Coll. 1829, now (1850) a dentist of Brooklyn, N. Y.; m. (1st), May 16, 1832, Eliza Hooper, b. Sept. 28, 1805; d. 1837. He m. (2d), Dec. 26, 1838, Sarah Walley. Chil., 1. dr. b. and d. Oct., 1836. 2. Sarah Walley, b. Ap. 27, 1842; d. Dec. 1, 1844. 3. Eliza Hooper, b. Nov. 11, 1843. 4. Samuel Walley, and other chil.

2. Charles Ingersoll, b. Sept. 26, 1813; d. Mar. 29, 1840.

280 3. Henry I., b. Sept. 8, 1815; d. May 23, 1850; m., Feb. 16, 1841, Betsey L. Chapman. Chil., 1. Sarah Louisa, b. 16, d. 26 Mar., 1842. 2. Charles Ingersoll, b. Feb. 19, 1843. 3. Caroline E., b. Aug., 1845. 4. Mary Harris, b. June, 1849; d. Mar. 28, 1851. 5. Waterston.

281 4. Mary Louisa, b. Aug. 28, 1818.

2. *Sarah*, b. Dec. 20, 1781; d. Oct. 13, 1849.

282 3. *Zebiah Cravath*, b. Oct. 3, 1783; d. Mar. 26, 1842; m., Oct. 23, 1803, *Bryant Parrot Tilden*, of Boston, b. July 24, 1781.

1. William Brown, b. Sept. 15, 1804; d. Mar. 11, 1805.

283 2. Elizabeth Isabella, b. May 25, 1806; m., Dec. 14, 1825, Charles Brown, Esq. [Brown, 112.]

284 3. Catherine Brown, b. Sept. 30, 1807.

285 4. Sarah Storrow, b. Sept, 15, 1809; m., May 23, 1836, George A. Gannett. Chil., 1. Wyllys, b. Dec. 30, 1837. 2. Alfred, b. Dec. 17, 1839. 3. Mary Wyllys. 4. Bryant Tilden, b. Oct. 16, 1844. 5. George Alfred, and 6. Ann Linzee (twins), b. Oct. 4, 1846. 7. Anna, b. Oct. 28, 1850.

286 5. Ann Linzee, b. July 13, 1811; d. Dec. 25, 1846; m., Oct. 6, 1835, Rev. Ezra Stiles Gannett, D.D., b. May 4, 1804. Chil., 1. Catherine Boot, b. Ap 6, 1838. 2. William Channing, b. Mar. 13, 1840. 3. Henry Tilden, b. Jan. 18, 1842.

287 6. Maria Dall, b. Sept. 17, 1813.

288 7. Mary Appleton, b. July 22, 1815; m., Sept. 30, 1843, George A.

Houghton, b. Sept. 3, 1809. Chil., 1. Catherine Isabella, b. Nov. 3, 1844. 2 Ellen, b. July 21, 1847.

289 8. Bryant Parrot, b. Dec. 15, 1817; m., Aug. 12, 1845, Isabella Allen, b. Sept. 25, 1824. Chil., Bryant P., b. June 6, 1846.

290 9. Zebiah Brown, b. Sept. 3, 1820; d. July 23, 1847.

10. Harriet Parkman, b. Mar. 11, 1824; d. Oct. 2, 1825.

4. *Samuel Livermore*, b. 1788; d. soon.

5. *George*, b. 1790; d. May 30, 1796.

291 6. *Samuel Livermore*, b. about 1793; m., Nov., 1819, *Phebe Craig*, and d. early. Chil.,

1. George Livermore, b. Feb. 6, 1821; m., Ap. 7, 1842, Florinda H. Nye, and has Harriet Ella, b. Oct. 1, 1846.

2. Josiah, b. Jan. 5, 1823; m., Aug. 5, 1844, Mary Maria Noyes, and has Henry Noyes, b. July 4, 1845.

2. ANNA, b. in Waltham, Nov. 22, 1751; d. Aug. 15, 1756.

292 3. JOSIAH, b. in Waltham, Jan. 21, 1754, a merchant, of Boston; m., Jan. 2, 1777, SUSANNA CLARKE. [Clarke, 54½.] Chil.,

1. *Josiah*, b. Mar. 12, 1778; lost at sea, 1800.

2. *Susanna*, b. Aug. 13, 1779; d. Nov. 21, 1780.

293 3. *John Clarke*, b. Dec. 19, 1780; m., 1809, *Sarah Deblois*, of Boston, b. May 12, 1788. She d. 1844. Chil.,

1. John Clarke, b. 1813; d. 1837. 2. Sarah, d. 1819. 3. Susanna Clarke, b. July 13, 1820. 4. Augustus Deblois, b. July 13, 1823. 5. Hannah Louisa, b. Feb., 1826.

4. *Susanna*, b. Aug. 8, 1782; d. Aug. 26, 1783.

294 5. *Sarah Phipps*, b. Sept. 2, 1783; d. Oct., 1837; m., 1804, *Thomas W. Storrow*, b. Sept. 1, 1779, son of a British officer, who was taken prisoner in the Revolutionary war, and m., in Portsmouth, Ann Appleton.

295 1. Thomas W., b. July 20, 1805, a merchant, of Paris, France; m., Mar. 31, 1841, Sarah Paris, of N. York, a niece of Washington Irving. Chil., 1. Catherine Paris, b. Mar. 12, 1842. 2. Susan Van Wort, b. July 26, 1844. 3. Julia Grennell, b. July 19, 1847.

296 2. Susan Clarke, b. 1807; m. Henry Van Wort, a merchant of Birmingham, Eng. She d. Aug. 29, 1843, s. p.

297 3. Charles Storer, b. Mar. 24, 1809, a civil engineer, of Lowell, Mass.; m., Oct. 3, 1836, Lydia Jackson, b. Mar. 20, 1812, dr. of Dr. James Jackson, of Boston. Chil., 1. James Jackson, b. July 29, 1837. 2. Anna Louisa, b. June 20, 1839; d. May 11, 1849. 3. Charles, b. Mar. 7, 1841. 4. Samuel, b. July 24, 1843. 5. Sarah Phipps, b. Aug. 18, 1845; d. May 5, 1849. 6. Catherine Goddard, b. Dec. 1, 1847; d. Aug. 20, 1849.

4. Ann Louisa, b. 1810 or 11; d. June, 1837.

5. Samuel, b. 1813; d. Mar. 26, 1842.

298 6. *Hannah*, b. Aug. 8, 1786.

299 7. *Catherine*, b. Oct. 15, 1788; m., Jan. 15, 1835, *Benjamin Goddard*, of Brookline, s. p. [Goddard, 78.]

300 4. SARAH, b. Sept. 28, 1758; m., 1779, Rev. EBENEZER WIGHT, b. Sept. 24, 1750, grad. Harv. Coll. 1776, of Boston, afterwards of Dedham. She d. Mar. 4, 1781, s. p., and he d. Sept. 25, 1821.

---

80. 301 (V.) JOHN BROWN, was an ardent whig, and an uncompromising persecutor of the tories, even before the Revolution broke out; was one of the Boston "Tea Party," and was engaged, it is said, in the battle of Bunker Hill. His stature was 6 ft. 2 in., and his proportions admirable for masculine beauty and power, in which he was almost unequalled. But his violent and ill-regulated temper, and his wayward habits, greatly impaired his usefulness in after life. In 1777, he purchased of Oakes Angier, 12 acres of land in Newton, near Angier's Corner, which he sold in 1786, to Wm. Brown, of Boston. He afterwards settled in Maine, where he d. 1824, or '25. He, then of Weston, m. (1st), Dec. 11, 1765, HEPZIBAH WESSON, of Lincoln, who d. soon, and he m. (2d), ABIGAIL BEMIS, the mother of his chil. He m. (3d), Dec. 24, 1822, wid. SARAH COOLIDGE, who is now (1852) living. [Coolidge, †301.]

---

302 1. ABIGAIL, m. JOHN WETHERBEE, who d. 1841. Chil.,

1. *Abigail.* 2. *Rebecca* (twins). 3. *Joshua*, d. in childhood. 4. *Samuel*, drowned, aged 15 or 16. 5. *Eliza*, m. —— *Pollard.* 6. *William.* 7. *Anne*, m. —— *Canfield*, and d. in Newburg, N. Y., 1845, leaving chil.

303 2. HEPZIBAH, m. ISAAC BRADLEY. She d. 1845. Chil.,
1. *William*, m. 2. *Joseph*, inmate of Mass. Insane Hospital. 3. *Eliza Jane*, m. —— *Field*, of Waltham, Mass. 4. *Anne Maria*, m. —— *Morton.*

304 3. JOHN, d. in Cambridge, N. H., Mar. 18, 1852, aged 70; m. —— COOLIDGE, dr. of his father's 2d wife. Chil.,
1. *Catherine.* 2. *Granville.* 3. *Emeline.* 4. *Angeline.* 5. *Ronn.* 6. *Lois O.* 7. *Rolanson.*

305 4. CHARLES, b. Mar. 16, 1784; m., Mar. 25, 1810, POLLY PETERSON, b. Feb. 17, 1792, dr. of Cornelius and Patience Peterson. He d. Sept. 11, 1851. Chil.,

306 1. *Sally*, b. Mar. 29, 1811; m. *Joshua Flagg.* Chil.,
1. Patience. 2. Josiah. 3. John. 4. Horatio. 5. Rosanna. 6. Amy.

307 2. *Mary A.*, b. Aug. 19, 1812; m. *Thomas J. Bailey.*

308 3. *Timothy*, b. Nov. 28, 1814; m. *Mary Hart*, of Newton, Mass.

309 4. *Betsey*, b. July 30, 1816; m. *Warren A. Fuller*, of Sherburne, Mass.

310 5. *Charles*, b. June 30, 1819.

311 6. *Cornelius H.*, b. Mar. 5, 1821, m. *Mary C. Miner*, of Newton, Mass.

312 7. *John M.*, b. May 24, 1822. 8. *William J.*, b. Aug. 4, 1823.

313 9. *Hiram J.*, b. Dec. 9, 1825. 10. *Benjamin*, b. Aug. 16, 1827.

314 11. *Joseph W.*, b. Dec. 27, 1829, of Canton, Me.

315 12. *Abigail B.*, b. Ap. 1, 1831; m. *William McClary.*

316 13. *Henderson L.*, b. Aug. 15, 1834.

317 5. WILLIAM, m. —— KENDALL, of N. Y. State, and d. aged 33, s. p.

318 6. SARAH, b. Mar. 5, 1787; m. OLCUTT KENNARD. Chil.,
1. *Henry*, b. Sept. 17, 1810. 2. *Sarah*, b. July 30, 1814; m. *David Ambrose Davis*, broker, of N. Y. city. 3. *Cornelia.* 4. *Catherine* (twins), b. July 15, 1818, both d.

---

81. 319 (V.) PHINEAS BROWN, Esq., went to Stockbridge as early as 1770 (and that was his residence chiefly until 1784). He was land surveyor, and for several years previous to the Revolution was engaged much of the time in surveying, in Castleton, Leicester, Salisbury, Middlebury, Cornwall, New Haven, Panton, and other towns, in what is now the western part of Vermont, but at that time was called the "New Hampshire Grants." He selected a beautiful and fertile tract of land on the east bank of Otter Creek, in the township of New Haven, and commenced preparations for a settlement; but being interrupted by the vicissitudes of the war, as well as by the active hostility of the New York claimants (to whom, being a surveyor, he was especially obnoxious), in the memorable controversy between that State and the settlers under New Hampshire Grants, he returned to Stockbridge (July 6, 1776), and was soon after called into service in the Revolutionary Army. He served several months at intervals during the war, and was in the battle of Saratoga. He kept a store for some time, being, perhaps, the first trader in Stockbridge. Soon after the close of the war, he moved his family to Vermont, arriving at New Haven, March 10, 1784. About 1790, the western part of New Haven was annexed to the city of Vergennes; and in 1796, this part was separated from Vergennes and incorporated into a new town by the name of Waltham—so named from Mr. Brown's native town in Mass. Mr. Brown was an active, influential man in the affairs of each of the three towns mentioned. He repeatedly represented New Haven in the State Legislature, and was a member of the Convention for revising the State Constitution, in 1786; was an Alderman of the city of Vergennes; was a civil magistrate more than twenty years, and continued to hold leading offices in Waltham, until physical infirmities compelled him to decline them. In his religious tenets, he was a Congregationalist, having been thirty-six years a member of that church. His temperament was ardent; but firmness, with him the offspring of clear perceptions and strong convictions, was a prominent feature of his character. He was a skilful surveyor, a successful farmer, a good neighbour, and an intelligent magistrate and legislator. He is still remembered as remarkable for his practical good sense, and sound, discriminating judgment.

He m. (1st), in Stockbridge, Oct., 1775, SARAH PATTERSON. [Patterson, 14.] Phineas Brown

She d. Aug. 10, 1800, and he m. (2d), May 6, 1802, ELIZABETH, wid. of Timo-

thy Rosseter, and dr. of Sylvanus and Elizabeth (Gamble) Backus, of Windham, Conn., a descendant of William Backus, one of the first settlers of Norwich, Conn., and of Gov. William Bradford, of the "May Flower." She was b. Nov. 24, 1766; d. at Salisbury, Vt., July 20, 1828. Chil.,

---

1. MARY, b. in Stockbridge, July 25, 1776; d. Sept. 15, 1788.

320 2. ERASTUS, b. in Stockbridge, Aug. 31, 1778; d. at Sackett's Harbour, October 15, 1813, unm.

321 3. CHESTER, b. in S., Oct. 5, 1780; m., in Waltham, Vt., 1803, HEBE BACKUS, dr. of Simon and Gesie (McCormack) Backus. He d. in Waltham, Vt., Sept. 30, 1810, and his wid. m., 1812, or '13, SOLOMON STRONG, of Waltham, Vt., and had several chil. [Ashbel, Eliza, George, Mary Jeanette, and Eliza Hebe.] She d. 1826.

322 1. *Charles*, b. July 15, 1804; m., about 1827, *Eloisa*, dr. of Asahel Langworthy, Esq., of New Haven, Vt., and resides in Pekin, Tazewell Co., Ill. She was b. July 26, 1804. Chil.,

1. Asahel Langworthy, b. May 3, 1828, of California. 2. Charles Owen, b. Oct. 27, 1829; of California. 3. John Walsted, b. Sept. 25, 1832. 4. Cordelia Ellen, b. Aug. 14, 1835; d. Jan. 29, 1837. 5. Lydia Louisa, b. Nov. 23, 1837; d. Aug. 15, 1839. 6. William P., b. Ap. 6, 1840. 7. Josephine Morrison, b. Sept. 4, 1842. 8. Chester Franklin, b. Sept. 20, 1845.

2. *Lydia Hebe*, b. Mar. 2, 1808; d. Ap. 6, 1826, unm.

323 3. *Chester Franva*, b. Jan. 25, 1811; m., in New Orleans, Aug., 1835, his cousin *Annette*, dr. of George W. and Delia (Ware) Backus, and had one son. She and her son perished in the flames of their dwelling, burnt in N. Orleans, Dec. 20, 1840. He m. (2d), Feb. 7, 1844, in N. O., *Julia Cox*, dr. of Aaron and Theresa (Nobles) Cox, of the Parish of Plaquemines, La., formerly of N. C. Chil.,

1. Julia Cornelia, b. Feb. 7, 1845. 2. Benjamin Franklin, b. June 1, 1846. 3. Mary Therese, b. Ap. 8, 1848. 4. William Phineas, b. Aug. 15, 1850. 5. Hebe Annette, b. Aug. 24, 1852.

324 4. SARAH, b. in S., Dec. 27, 1783; m., in Waltham, Vt., Dec. 27, 1809, RICHARD BURROUGHS, son of Edmund and Grizzelle (Hubbel) Burroughs, b. at Stratford, Conn., Oct. 12, 1775; grad. Dart. Coll., 1796, and settled in Waltham, Vt. He was a teacher several years; was distinguished as a mathematician and land surveyor; was author of a "Child's Grammar," and of a Treatise on Trigonometry and Navigation (published in 1807), containing "A new method of working right and oblique angled plain Trigonometry, without the use of instruments or tables." He was Rep. of Waltham in the State Legislature, in 1831.

325 1. *William Patterson*, b. Nov. 4, 1810; m., Oct. 21, 1832, in Greene Co., Ill. (where he settled), *Abigail Melissa Griswold*, b. Aug. 5, 1812, dr. of David Evarts and Lydia (Twitchell) Griswold, of New Haven, Vt., afterwards of Ill. Chil.,

1. Cornelia E., b. Aug. 1, d. Aug. 29, 1833. .2. David W., b. Aug. 14, 1837. 3. Damon R., b. Dec. 20, 1841; d. Feb. 25, 1850. 4. Solon E., b. Oct. 28, 1850.

326 2. *Eliza Anne*, b. May 22, 1813; m., May 23, 1831, *Azro Benton*, b. 1802, son of Felix and Tamar (Leister) Benton, of Cornwall, Vt. Chil.,

1. Edward Burroughs, b. Mar. 19, 1832. 2. William Azro, b. Aug. 2, 1833. 3. Henry Clifford, b. Ap. 1, 1836; d. June 21, 1837. 4. Richard Baxter, b. May 10, 1838. 5. Leister Franklin, b. Mar. 24, 1841. 6. Sarah Ellen, b. May 16, 1844. 7. Anne Eliza, b. Aug. 3, 1848; all b. in Waltham.

327 3. *Catherine Hubbell*, b. Aug. 7, 1817; m., Nov. 21, 1844, *Henry S. Cross*, and d. May 25, 1851, s. p.

4. *Edward*, b. Nov. 2, 1821; d. Sept. 17, 1823.

5. *Edward*, b. July 13, 1825; d. July 12, 1828.

5. LYDIA, b. in New Haven, Vt., Sept. 11, 1786; d. Ap. 29, 1808, unm.

328 6. MARY, b. in Vt., May 15, 1790; m., at Vergennes, Vt., Ap. 25, 1819, WILLIAM BURRITT, of Vergennes, b. in Reading, Conn., Jan., 1775; d. Ap. 11, 1832. [By a former wife he had had chil.]

329 1. *Jane E.*, b. June 12, 1820; m., June 10, 1845, *James Hervey Grant*, a civil

engineer, b. Mar. 26, 1812, son of James and Hannah Grant, of Frankfort, Me. Chil.,

1. William, b. in Union, Decatur Point, Ga., July 18, 1846; d. Sept. 18, 1847. 2. Mary Burritt, b. at Winchester, Tenn., July 27, 1848. 3. Septima Fogg, b. in Nashville, Tenn., Sept. 20, 1851.

330 2. *Sophia Cornelia*, b. Jan. 9, 1822; m., Ap., 1844, *Henry J. Cipperly*, a clerk, of New York city, s. p.

3. *Francis*, b. Ap. 9, 1823; d. Mar. 27, 1824.

4. Son, b. and d. June, 1824.

331 5. *Frances Mary*, b. Nov. 12, 1826; m., in Vergennes, Mar. 27, 1849, *Stephen A. Bragg*, of V.

6. *Emma*, b. Sept. 12, 1828.

7. *Jeanette Patterson*, b. Nov. 19, 1829.

8. *William Phineas Browne*, b. Feb. 11, 1831.

335 7. Sophia, b. June 7, 1793; m., in Waltham, Oct. 1st, 1818, Abraham M'Kenzie, b. in Londonderry, N. H., Jan. 17, 1790 (son of Philip M'K., a native of County Ross, Scotland, and Susanna Hobbs, dr. of Abm. and Sarah (Brown) Hobbs, of Topsfield, Mass.), now of Ferrisburg, Vermont.

336 1. *Nancy Sophia*, b. July 15, 1819; m., Feb. 18, 1846, *Anselm T. Burke*, son of Dr. Erastus and Lydia (Ward) Burke, of Champlain, N. Y., and moved to La Croix, Wisconsin; dr. Mary Maria, b. Sept. 27, 1847.

337 2. *Edwin*, b. Feb. 14, 1821; m., May 12, 1851, *Caroline N. Warner*, dr. of Arunah and Nancy Maria (Daniels) Warner.

338 3. *William Browne*, b. Ap. 8, 1823; of California.

4. *Mary Jane*, b. Ap. 27, 1826; d. Mar. 19, 1845, unm.

339 5. *Charles Williams*, b. Oct. 24, 1828; of Wisconsin.

6. Twins, b. and d. same day.

340 7. *Sarah Patterson*, b. Dec. 1, 1832.

8. *John P.*, b. Mar. 8, 1834; d. May 15, 1838.

341 9. *Lydia Isabella*, b. June 8, 1835.

10. *Henry Clay*, b. Feb. 15, d. May 31, 1838.

342 8. Nancy, b. Feb. 27, 1796; m., Oct. 12, 1818, Elijah Benton, b. Feb. 12, 1790, son of Felix and Tamar (Leister) Benton. They reside on the homestead farm of her father, in Waltham, Vt. He was Rep. of Waltham, 1839, and '40.

343 1. *Rollin Browne*, b. Dec. 23, 1819; m., June 17, 1851, *Freedom Hawley*.

344 2. *Nancy Jane*, b. July 17, 1821; m., Feb. 5, 1851, *James Ingraham*. Chil.,

1. Eliza Benton, b. Feb. 18, 1852.

345 3. *Sarah Patterson*, b. Dec. 28, 1823; m., Nov. 8, 1850, *Russell Tilden Selmes*, b. in Eng., 1809; a merchant, and Mayor of Hannibal, Mo. Chil.,

1. Mary Ellen, b. Dec. 20, 1851.

346 4. *Elijah Franklin*, b. June 9, 1826; of California.

5. *William Azro*, b. Jan. 12, 1829; d. July 24, 1831.

347 6. *Ellen Lydia*, b. Feb. 25, 1834. 7. *Eliza Catherine*, b. Sept. 19, 1836.

9. Phineas, b. June 22, d. June 23, 1799.

(By 2d wife.)

349 10. William Phineas,* b. July 9, 1804. ☞ He is the author of genealogies of Backus and Stevens, prepared for insertion in this volume as an appendix; but the materials have accumulated so much, that it is now proposed to publish them separately. He has also aided in preparing the genealogy of the Brownes of Watertown, and their English pedigree. [See note p. 118.] He m., in the County of Shelby, Ala., Aug. 9, 1846, Margaret Elizabeth Warwick Stevens, b. in Bibb Co., Ala., Ap. 7, 1824, dr. of the late Hon. Henry W. Stevens, and his wife Sarah, wid. of Robert Sterrett, late of Ala., and dr. of James Brooks, Esq., late of Albemarle Co., Va. Chil.,

350 1. *Claudia Grace*, b. in Shelby Co., Ala., Oct. 10, 1847; d. in Philadelphia, of brain fever, Ap. 25, 1853.

351 2. *Margaret Stevens*, b. in Bibb Co., Ala., Feb. 2, 1850.

3. *William Bradford*, b. in Philadelphia, Ap. 27, 1853.

4. A son, b. in Shelby Co., Ala., Jan. 27, 1855.

* He was preparing to enter College, but after the death of his father, the idea of a collegiate education and professional life was for a time relinquished. He subsequently resumed his studies, read law with Enoch D. Woodbridge and Philip C. Tucker, Esqs., of Vergennes, Vt., and was admitted to the bar in Addison County. He pursued his profession in Vergennes until the close of 1831. He then went to the South, and resided in Louisiana until the autumn of 1835, when he went to Mobile, where, until recently, he has since resided; the attractions of more active business and enterprises withdrawing him from professional pursuits. He now (1855) resides near Montevallo, County of Shelby, Alabama, engaged in opening and rendering accessible his coal lands in that county.

102. 352 (V.) DAVID BROWN, m., in Waltham, Nov. 25, 1755, MINDWELL CUMMINS, and moved to Charlton, Mass. He m. (2d), May 20, 1779, wid. SARAH DUGGINS, and he m. (3d), (pub. July 1), 1797, PRUDENCE THOMPSON. He d. about 1800.

---

353 1. EBENEZER, b. in Charlton, Mar. 26, 1757; d. Dec., 1831; m. (pub. June 10), 1781, BATHSHEBA CONANT, of Charlton, where he settled.

354 1. *Levina*, b. Mar. 19, 1783; m. *David Monier*, of Thompson, Conn.; d. in N. York State, 1824; 6 chil.

355 2. *Abijah*, b. Nov. 26, 1784; m., Oct. 15, 1804, *Phebe Albee*; six children, all dead.

356 3. *Elcy*, b. Feb. 1, 1786; m. (pub. Mar. 7), 1806, *Perley Fletcher*. Chil.,

1. Harvey, b. in Charlton, Mar. 13, 1807; m. (pub. Mar. 4), 1831, Mary Brown. Chil.,

1. George, b. Feb. 25, 1832. 2. William, b. Mar. 8, 1834. 3. Chester, b. Nov. 18, 1809.

357 4. *Ebenezer*, b. Jan. 5, 1788; m. *Mehitabel Spencer*, of Danville, Vt. He d. in Oxford, Mass., 1849, leaving 4 chil.

358 5. *Nathaniel*, b. Dec. 24, 1789; now (1851) of Auburn, Mass.; m., in Charlton, Dec. 13, 1812, *Ruth Needham*. Chil.,

1. John N., b. Sept. 23, 1813. 2. Maria, b. Dec. 1, 1814. 3. Ebenezer, b. Mar. 18, 1818. 4. Harriet, b. June 30, 1819. 5. Nathaniel, b. June 15, 1821.

359 6. *Jeremiah*, b. 1794; m., Ap. 14, 1817, *Clarissa Mixer*, of Charlton. Chil.,

1. Amos, b. Ap. 13, 1818.

360 7. *Amos*, b. 1796; of Spencer; m., July 16, 1829, *Mary W. Rider*, of Charlton. He d. in Worcester, 1847, leaving wid. and one child.

361 8. *Bathsheba*, b. 1798; m. *James Oldham*, of Spencer.

362 2. HULDAH, b. Feb. 4, 1759; m., Jan. 25, 1781, BENONI MOREY, and settled in Peacham, Vt.; 4 sons and 3 drs.

3. NATHANIEL, b. Feb. 3, 1761; d. young.

363 4. JACOB, b. Feb. 12, 1763; m. (pub. Sept. 18), 1784, MARY WELDS, and resided successively in Charlton, Sturbridge, Adams, Stamford, Vt., and during his last 35 yrs. in Clarksburg, Mass., where his wife d. Feb. 26, 1845, aged 78, and he d. Oct. 25, 1845. He was a soldier in the Revolution, and a civil magistrate.

364 1. *Mindwell*, b. in Charlton, Feb. 26, 1785.

365 2. *James*, b. in C., Mar. 10, 1787.

366 3. *Jacob*, b. in C., July 19, 1789. He enlisted in the army as a private soldier at the beginning of the war of 1812, and for his good conduct, as Orderly Sergeant, at the battle of Chrystler's Field, was promoted to the rank of Ensign. He served during the whole of the war, and "was in nearly all the hardfought battles on the Niagara frontier in 1813 and 14." Before the close of the war he was promoted to the rank of first Lieutenant, and afterwards gradually rose to the rank of Major of Infantry, which rank he held many years.

With the 7th Reg. of Infantry, Major Brown was placed, by Gen. Taylor, in command of the entrenched Camp or Fort on the Rio Grande, opposite to Matamoras, and which sustained a cannonade and bombardment of 160 hours by the Mexicans. At 10 o'clock, A.M., of May 6, 1846, during this bombardment, Major Brown was struck by a shell, which shattered his leg. This was amputated above the knee, and he died on the 9th. Gen. Taylor, in his official despatch, dated May 9, 1846, says: "It affords me peculiar pleasure to report that the field work opposite Matamoras has sustained itself handsomely during a cannonade and bombardment of 160 hours. But the pleasure is alloyed with profound regret at the loss of its heroic and indomitable commander, Major Brown, who died to-day from the effect of a shell. His loss would be a severe one to the service at any time; but to the army under my orders, it is indeed irreparable."

A writer in the Boston Journal says, "Major Brown was a noble specimen of a man. He was modest and unassuming in his deportment, and possessed a heart overflowing with the milk of human kindness. As an officer, he was distinguished for his courage, military skill, coolness, and decision in the hour of battle.

"Since the peace of 1815, Maj. Brown has been employed on the staff a great portion of the time. His sound judgment, his integrity and business capacity rendered him a valuable officer in time of peace as well as in war. He served two or three years in the memorable Florida campaigns. He passed some years at Little Rock, Arkansas, engaged in matters connected with our Indian affairs. While there he was chosen President of the Bank of Arkansas, an office which he thought proper to decline as incompatible with his situation as an officer of the army." His body was buried at the foot of the flag-staff of the Fort, named Fort Brown, in honour of its heroic defence; and the city founded on its site has been named Brownsville. His body has since been removed and reinterred under the flag-staff of the U. S. Barracks in Brownsville. He m. *Sarah Smith*, of the neighbourhood of Toronto, U. C. Chil.,

367 1. Sarah Jane, b. Feb. 10, 1825; m., Mar. 6, 1851, Capt. Stewart Van Vliet, b. in Vt., July 21, 1815, son of Christian and Rachel (Huff) Van Vliet, before and after his birth of New York, descended from a very early emigrant from Holland. Capt. V. grad. at West Point, 1840, and has since then been in the U. S. Army, having served in the Florida and Mexican wars. Chil., 1. Stewart Brown, b. at St. Louis, Mar. 26, 1852.

368 2. Mary Augusta, b. Jan. 4, 1828; m., June 23, 1845, Samuel Preston Moore, M.D., a Surgeon in the U. S. Army, b. in Charleston, S. C., 1815. Chil., 1. Preston Brown, b. in Roxbury, Mass., Ap. 2, 1847. 2. Eleanor Screven, b. at Fort Laramie, July 23, 1849. 3. a dr., b. at Indianola, Texas, Mar. 17, 1852.

369 4. *Benjamin*, b. in C., Ap. 29, 1794; d. in N. Y. State.

5. *Augusta*, b. in Sturbridge, June 26, 1796; d. July 19, 1798.

370 6. *David*, b. in Charlton, Oct. 8, 1799.

371 7. *Augusta*, b. in Adams, Mass., Oct. 11, 1802.

8. *George*, b. in Stamford, Vt., Feb. 7, 1807; d. Oct. 4, 1828.

372 9. *Henry*, b. in S., May 17, 1808; m., Jan. 7, 1828, *Clarissa Baker*. Chil., 1. George Henry, b. in Ontario, N. Y., Nov. 1, 1834. 2. Corilla Maria, b. May 15, 1838. 3. Shubael Nelson, b. Ap. 15, 1844.

10. *Hiram*, b. in S., Aug. 31, 1809; d. Oct. 10, 1812.

373 11. *Mariah*, b. in Clarksburg, Mass., Ap. 13, 1811; m., Sept. 8, 1836, *Quartus Joslin*. Chil., 1. William Henry, b. Ap. 12, 1841. 2. Charles Franklin, b. Ap. 20, 1846.

374 12. *Hiram*, b. in C., Jan. 19, 1814; m., Feb. 9, 1843, *Jane Smith*. Chil., Jacob Leonard, b. Mar. 6, 1844.

375 13. *Huldah*, b. in C., Oct. 14, 1817; d. Dec. 29, 1844; m., Oct. 11, 1835, *Alven Leonard*. Chil., Henry, b. Nov. 2, 1839.

376 5. ELIJAH, b. June 15, 1765; m., MARGERY WELLS, who was living, 1845. He settled in Williamstown, Mass., afterwards moved to Dalton, and d. there 1833 or 4.

377 1. *Elijah*, went to Hawkesburg, C. W., about 1815. He and wife both living 1845.

378 1. Margery, d. Dec. 2, 1811; m. Thomas Higginson, of Waterloo, C. W., 2 drs.

379 2. Marshall, b. May 29, 1813, unm. 1845.

3. Charles Waters, b. July 22, 1817. 4. George, b. Nov. 18, 1818.

382 5. Sarah Ann, b. Jan. 25, 1821; m. Thomas Kellogg; d., leaving one child.

383 6. Marcus Aurelius, b. Jan. 17, 1823.

7. William King, b. Aug. 27, 1825.

8. Abel Waters, b. Feb. 11, 1827; d. Sept. 23, 1829.

9. Abel Waters, b. Aug. 29, 1829; d. Dec. 27, 183–.

385 2. *Amos*, of Adams, Mass.

386 3. *Aderick*, d. in Ohio, 1825, leaving 2 drs.

387 4. *Jeremiah*, of Southport, Wis.; m. *Emeline Clarke*. 3 sons and 3 drs.

388 5. *Huldah*, m. *Josiah Wright*, of Pownal, Vt. Chil., and in good circumstances.

389 6. *Horace*, of Walworth, N. Y., has a family.

390 7. *Mulansey*, of Walworth, N. Y.; m. *Adney Burden*. Chil.

391 8. *Henry*, of Walworth, N. Y., has a family.

392 9. *Ormon*.

393 6. DAVID, b. May 12, 1768, an early settler of Peacham, Vt., and living there, 1845; m., Feb. 10, 1791, OLIVE LAMB, dr. of Capt. Abijah Lamb, of Charlton. She d. July 22, 1844.

394 1. *Leonard*, b. Oct. 22, 1792, a physician; m., Jan. 7, 1818, *Lydia Wood*. He settled at Dunham, Canada E., 1817. Chil.,

395 1. David, b. Aug. 26, 1820; m., Sept. 2, 1845, Catherine S. Knight. Chil., 1. Helen Catherine, b. June 4, 1846; d. Jan., 1847. 2. Catherine Helen, b. Oct. 31, 1848.

396 2. Horace L., b. May 19, 1822; m. Lucy Webster.

397 3. Charles, b. Dec. 12, 1824; m., Sept. 16, 1846, Sappho Martin.

4. Leonard, b. Ap. 20, 1827. 5. Hiram S., b. May 12, 1829.

6. Chillis S., b. Oct. 4, 1832. 7. Lydia, b. May 24, 1834.

402 2. *Simeon*, b. 1793; m. *Clarissa Blanchard*. Chil., 1. Learned, b. 1817. 2. Willard, b. 1819. 3. Alma, b. 1821. 4. Charles, b. 1823. 5. Christina, b. 1825. 6. Cynthia, b. 1827. 7. Jane, b. 1829. 8. Chauncey, b. 1833.

403 3. *Sally*, b. 1799; m. *Chauncey Clement*.

404 4. *Roxana*, m. —— *Walbridge*.

(By 2d wife.)

405 7. SAMUEL, b. Feb. 19, 1785; m., Nov. 28, 1815, KEZIA OAKES, and d. in Peacham, Vt. Chil. b. in Charlton.

1. *Moses Dresser*, b. Oct. 19, 1816. 2. *Celestina*, b. Mar. 26, 1820.

3. *Cynthia*, b. June 17, 1822.

He m. (2d), Feb. 9, 1826, RUTH TWISS.

4. *Nelson Twiss*, b. Aug. 24, 1826. 5. *Samuel Allen*, b. Aug. 15, 1831.

(By 3d wife.)

406 8. SALLY, b. May 12, 1798; d. Aug. 9, 1833; m., 1817, AARON WARD. Chil.,

1. *Gilbert Dwight*, b. May 31, 1820. 2. *Dilly Groe*, b. Sept. 17, 1821.

3. *Sarah Brown*, b. July 2, 1824.

---

1 **JOHN BROWN.**

(I.) JOHN BROWN, b. 1631; m., Ap. 24, 1655, ESTHER MAKEPEACE, of Boston. Chil., 1. *Joseph*, b. in Camb., Feb. 8, 1655–6; killed by a cart, Sept. 24, 1671. 2. *Elizabeth*, b. in C., Mar. 26, 1657. 3. *Sarah*, b. in C., July 18, 1661. 4. *Mary*, b. in C., Dec. 19, 1662. Soon after this he moved to Marlboro, and there had, 5. *John*, b. Nov. 27, 1664. 6. *Hester*, b. and d. 1667. 7. *Thomas*, b. 1669. 8. *Daniel*, b. 1671. 9. *Deborah*, b. 1673. 10. *Abigail*, b. Mar. 9, 1675. 11. *Joseph*, b. 1677. In 1678, he sold his farm in Marlboro, to Thomas Rice, and probably soon after moved to Falmouth. From Falmouth he moved to Wat., at what time is not known. His Will, dated Wat., Nov. 20, 1697, in which he is designated as "late of Falmouth," mentions wife Hester, sons John, Thomas, Daniel, and Joseph, dr. Deborah Meacham; sons-in-law, John Gustin, John Adams, Thomas Darley (or Darby), and John Hartshorne. [See John Browne, p. 117.]

---

2 (II.) JOSEPH BROWN, b. 1679; a cordwainer, son of John and Esther; m., in Watertown, Nov. 15, 1699, RUHAMAH WELLINGTON. [Wellington, 18.] He probably settled in Wat. Farms (Weston), as he sold to Benjamin Garfield, 72 acres of land in Weston, Ap. 20, 1709, about the time he moved to Lex. He and his wife were admitted to Lexington church, May, 1713, of which church he was afterwards a Deacon. He d. Jan. 11, 1766, aged 86, and his wid. d. July 1, 1772, aged 92. He was constable, 1700, and selectman and town clerk of Wat., 1708.

---

3 1. RUHAMAH, b. in Wat., July 15, 1701.

4 2. DANIEL, b. in Wat., Dec. 21, 1703. He and wife ELIOT, were adm. to Lex. church, Mar. 15, 1733–4. She d. Jan. 11, 1734–5, and he m. (2d), July 16, 1736, ANNE BRIGHT, of Wat. [Bright, 89.]

4½ 1. *Ruhamah*, b. Ap. 7, bap. Ap. 11, 1731.

5 2. *Nathaniel Bowman*, b. July 1, 1738 (? 8). Chil.,

1. Susanna, bap. Oct. 24, 1766. 2. Abigail, bap. Ap. 26, 1767. 3. Nathan, bap. Mar. 26, 1769.

6 3. *Abisha*, bap. Aug. 13, 1738. 4. *Ann*, b. Ap. 29, 1739.

7 5. *Daniel*, b. Dec. 28, 1740.

8 6. *Esther*, b. Dec. 2, 1743, m., Aug. 16, 1770, *Nathaniel Tottingham*, of Westminster.

7. *Jerusha*, b. Mar. 18, 1746; m., Oct. 13, 1766, *Abisha Brown*, of Concord.
8. *Martha*, b. June, 1749; m., Nov. 27, 1766, *Zachariah Brown*, of Concord.
9. *Hannah*, bap. Ap. 14, 1754. 10 *Mary*, bap. May 8, 1758.

3. JOHN, b. in Wat., May 5, 1706; d. Jan. 21, 1730.

4. JOSEPH, b. in Wat., Sept. 2, 1708; bap. and adm. f. c. in Lex., Feb. 18, 1727, moved to Holliston, where he was a Deacon. Chil.,

1. *Joseph*, m., 1756, *Lydia Twitchell*. [See Barry, 197.]
2. *Mary*, bap. in Lex., Nov. 2, 1735.
3. *Francis*, bap. in Lex., Jan. 22, 1737; a capt. of Lex.; m., Feb. 16, 1764, *Mary Buckman*. [See D. Fiske, 27.] Chil.,
   1. Mary, bap. Dec. 8, 1765.
   2. Elizabeth, bap. Dec. 30, 1770; m., 1799, Samuel Stearns. [I. Stearns, 197, V.]
   3. James, bap. Ap. 1, 1773. 4. Sarah, bap. Ap. 27, 1775.
   5. Rebecca, bap. Feb. 15, 1778. 6. John, bap. Ap. 13, 1779.

5. JAMES, bap. in Lex., July, 1713; d. June 13, 1768, of Lex.; m., Jan. 21, 1734–5, JANE BOWMAN. [Bowman, 23.] She d. May 8, 1761, and he m. (2d), May 18, 1762, ELIZABETH, wid. of Hezekiah Smith, of Lex. [Smith, 53, and Wellington, 9.] Chil.,

1. *Mary*, b. Aug. 13, 1735; m., Sept. 3, 1753, *Samuel Thatcher*, of Wat., son of Ebenezer and Susanna (Spring) Thatcher, q. v.
2. *Eunice*, b. Jan. 27, 1738.
3. *Joseph*, b. Ap. 14, 1741; grad. Harv. Coll., 1763; adm. f. c., May 6, 1764; (?) m., May 7, 1765, *Sarah Smith*; dismissed to the church in Winchendon, and ordained over it, Ap. 30, 1769. Chil.,
   1. Elizabeth, bap. in Lex., June 23, 1765. 2. Jane, b. Feb. 27, 1767. 3. Joseph, b. Nov. 26, 1768.
4. *James*, b. Jan. 3, 1744; d. Nov. 23, 1748.

6. JOSIAH, bap. in Lex., Aug. 2, 1714; adm. f. c., Mar. 11, 1729–30; settled in Sterling. [Barry.]

7. BENJAMIN, b. in Lex., June 30, 1720; d. 1801; a Dea. of Lex.; m., Dec. 23, 1732, SARAH REED, (?) b. Jan. 3, 1724–5, dr. of William, Jr., and Sarah Reed, of Lex. Chil.,

1. *Benjamin*, b. Jan. 1, 1744; m., June 12, 1769, *Esther Whittemore*, of Lex. They were dismissed to Templeton, Ap. 26, 1772.
2. *Thaddeus*, b. Mar. 1, 1746; adm. f. c., May 20, 1764; m., May 6, 1767, *Bethia Muzzy*, b. July 8, 1747, dr. of Amos and Esther (Green) Muzzy, of Lex., and had,
   1. Thaddeus, b. Sept. 30, 1770. 2. Asahel, b. Oct. 11, 1772.
3. *Sarah*, b. Mar. 24, 1748. 4. *Eunice*, b. Jan. 20, 1751.
5. *Oliver*, b. June 25, 1753. 6. *Solomon*, b. Jan. 15, 1757; living 1817.
7. *James*, b. Oct. 13, 1758; m., May 30, 1780, *Betsey Reed*, (?) b. Dec. 12, 1757, dr. of Hammond and Betsey (Simond) Reed. Son James, bap. May 6, 1781.
8. *Ruhamah*, b. Ap. 23, 1761; m., Sept. 20, 1780, *Thaddeus Wellington*, of Waltham. [Wellington, 89.]
9. *Susanna*, b. June 17, 1764. 10. *Nathan*, b. Sept. 5, 1766.
11. *Lucy*, b. Jan. 17, 1770.

8. WILLIAM, b. in Lex., 1723; bap. Ap. 28; a selectman and Deacon of Fram., where he settled and built mills, called by his name. He d. in Fram., Dec. 13, 1793, and his wid. was buried Feb., 1810. [See Barry, 166.]

1. *Betty*, b. Dec. 11, 1747; m. *Samuel Gleason*, and lived in Barnet.
2. *Roger*, b. Sept. 12, 1749; m. *Mary Hartwell*, of Lincoln; was father of Col. James Brown, of Fram., and d. in Concord.
3. *Keziah*, b. July 5, 1751; m. *Alexander Parkman*.
4. *William*, b. Mar. 22, 1753.
5. (Maj.) *Andrew*, b. Jan. 26, 1755; d. unm., Dec. 28, 1803.
6. *John*, bap. Aug. 5, 1759; d. young.
7. *Ruhamah*, b. Aug. 5, 1759; d. young.
8. *Frederick Ferdinand*, bap. Nov. 8, 1761, of Fram.; m., July, 1786, *Ruth Eames*. He was living in Petersham, 1847. Chil.,
   1. Betsy. 2. Kezia, bap. in Fram., May, 1789. 3. Ruhamah. 4. Joseph, and others in P.
9. *John*, bap. Sept. 11, 1763; m. *Martha Rice*.

48 10. *Ebenezer*, bap. Mar. 29, 1767; m. *Keziah Nixon*. He d. on his way to Canada with his family.
49 1. Ruhamah, bap. Ap., 1789; m. Luther French.
50 2. Polly, b. Ap., 1791; m. Rev. —— Colbur, late of Wells, Me.
51 3. Joseph, of Medway; m. Sally Wood.
52 4. Nancy, bap. July, 1795; m. Samuel Dudly.
53 5. William, bap. May, 1797; m. in Mexico.
54 6. Ebenezer, bap. June, 1799; went to sea.
55 7. Andrew, m. in Canada.
8. Benjamin, m. wid. Lucy Ann Leland.
57 11. *Polly*, bap. Aug. 6, 1769; m. *Samuel Parris*, of Wayland.
58 12. *Joseph* (Col.), m. *Deborah Sanger* [40]; lived in Petersham, and d. Sept. 3, 1814, aged 56, and his wid. d. Oct. 15, 1832, aged 70.

BROWNING.—MALACHI BROWNING, proprietor of homestall of 4 acres, 1642; d. in Boston, Nov. 27, 1658. THOMAS BROWNING, servant of Thomas Flemming, of Wat., for repeated felonies, was whipped, branded, and repeatedly imprisoned. [See record of Court, 1658, and subseq.]

BRYANT.—JAMES BRYANT, had, 1. SARAH, bap. Nov. 9, 1760. 2. JAMES, bap. May 29, 1763.

BUCKMINSTER.—[See Garfield, 2; Clark, 5 and 7; and Barry, p. 200.]

BUCKS.—THOMAS BUCKS, sold land in Wat. to Isaac Sterne, prior to 1642.

BULL.—WILLIAM BULL, b. 1656; m., Jan. 3, 1673–4, ABIAH PERRY, dr. of Wm. and Anna Perry. He m. (2d), Sept. 13, 1693, ELIZABETH UNDERWOOD (? wid. of Joseph). Chil., 1. ABIAH, b. July 3, 1675. 2. WILLIAM, b. May 24, 1678. 3. ANDREW, b. Jan. 18, 1683–4. Sept. 9, 1695, he and wife Elizabeth sold to Jonas Bond, for £24 sterling, eight acres of plowland, near Pigsgosuck Hill (bounded E. by Dea. Sanderson, W. by Pigsgosuck highway, N. land of Elliz Barron and Jno. Chenry, S. Joseph Hastings).

SAMUEL BULL, of Camb., m. Jan. 23, 1699–10, ELIZABETH GODDIN (? wid. or dr. of Henry Goddin [1.]). In 1686, Samuel Bull, aged 27, and Elisha Bull, aged 25, or '6, were wit. in case of Wm. Bull.

BULLARD.

There was a considerable number of early settlers in Massachusetts of the name of *Bullard*, and it must now be very difficult, if not impossible, to arrive at clearness and certainty in collecting and arranging genealogies of each of them. There is a tradition among them, that eight brothers of this name came early and about the same time to America, viz. Robert, Benjamin, Jonathan, William, John, Isaac, Nathaniel, and George. This name has sometimes been confounded with *Ballard*, and the traditions are not reliable. [See Farmer and Barry.] There were three early settlers of Watertown of the name of Bullard, viz. Robert, Benjamin, and George.

1 ROBERT BULLARD, husband of ANNE, buried 24, 4, 1639, aged 40 [Watertown records]. No notice of any children has been discovered.

2 BENJAMIN BULLARD, who m. a dr. and probably the only child of Henry Thorpe, of Wat.; was a proprietor of Wat., 1642. There is no notice of any chil. of his in the Wat. records. Oct. 3, 1673, he, then of Sherburne, with wife MARTHA, sold, to Justinian Holden, a dwelling-house, with land, and several other parcels of land in Wat., amounting to more than 100 acres. This sale was the next year after the death of Henry Thorpe, who had occupied the house. [See Reg. of Deeds, vol. v., p. 30.] Had this B. B. a first wife, named Sarah?

3 (I.) GEORGE BULLARD, b. 1608; adm. freeman, 1641; settled in Wat., where

he d. Jan. 14, 1688–9. He had two wives. (1st), BEATRICE, the mother of his chil. He m. (2d), Ap. 20, 1655, wid. MARY MARPLEHEAD. He settled in Wat. Farms (Weston), probably about 1660, as about that time he sold lands in Wat., and the name rarely or never occurs in the Wat. records after the incorporation of Weston. The births of only three of his children are recorded, but it is supposed he had others.

3½ 1. MARY, b. Feb. 12, 1639–40.
4 2. JACOB, b. Ap. 6, 1642.
4½ 3. (?) SARAH (supposed his dr.), m., Oct. 17, 1665, JOHN BALL, Jr. [Ball, 4.]
7. 5 4. JONATHAN, b. July 12, 1647.
6 5. JOHANNA, (?) m., Mar. 22, 1680–1, DENNIS HEDLEY. [2]

---

5. 7 (II.) JONATHAN BULLARD, m., Dec. 9, 1669, HESTER MORSE, b. Mar. 7, 1645–6, dr. of Joseph and Hester Morse, of Wat. [Morse, 59.] Feb. 9, 1695–6 he bought of the heirs of George Woodward 108 A. of land, bounded E. by Edward How; W. by John Eddy; N. by G. Church, Simpson and John Moss; S. by Commons and Richard Beers.

8 1. HESTER, b. Aug. 13, 1671; d. unm., Feb. 1, 1713–14.
12. 9 2. JONATHAN, b. Dec. 25, 1672; d. Sept. 14, 1719.
10 3. HANNAH, b. Feb. 3, 1674–5.
11 4. JOSEPH, ? m. ELIZABETH, wid. of Thomas Spring [29], and had, 1. *Esther*, bap. Dec. 5, 1714. 2. *Esther*, b. Jan. 4, 1715–16. 3. *Abigail*, b. May 22, 1718. She (the mother) was admitted to the church, Sept. 12, 1714. He d. Aug. 6, 1722, and his wid. m., Ap. 26, 1723, Thomas Upham. [Upham, 1.] He d. Feb. 25, 1729–30, and she d. Aug. 6, 1753.

---

9. 12 (III.) JONATHAN BULLARD, of Weston, m. ANNA ——. He d. Sept. 14, 1719, and his wid. m., May 24, 1727, Edward Harrington, of Wat., his 2d wife. [Harrington, 52.]

1. ANN, b. Oct. 24, 1700; d. next Feb.
21. 13 2. JONATHAN, b. Jan. 24, 1701–2.
14 3. SAMUEL, b. Mar. 11, 1703–4.
15 4. MOSES, b. May 27, 1706; m., Dec., 1730, ELIZABETH, dr. of Joseph and Elizabeth Livermore, of Weston. [Livermore, 36.]
16 5. ABIGAIL, b. July 28, 1711; m., Jan. 2, 1735–6, ABRAHAM BIGELOW. [Bigelow, 140.]
6. THANKFUL, b. May 24, 1708; d. young.
17 7. MARY, (?) m., Mar. 2, 1731–2, JOHN KIMBALL. [8.]
18 8. ANNA, bap. Dec. 6, 1713; m., Dec. 15, 1731, EDWARD HARRINGTON, Jr., of Wat. [Harrington, 168.]
19 9. THANKFUL, b. Dec. 2, 1715; m., Aug. 21, 1734, JONATHAN CHURCH. [16.]
20 10. EBENEZER, b. Oct. 14, 1719.

---

13. 21 (IV.) JONATHAN BULLARD, of Weston, m. (1st), Mar. 23, 1720–1, ELIZABETH BARNS, and he m. (2d) (pub. Jan. 18, 1725–6), RUTH HARRINGTON. [Harrington, 23.]

22 1. JONATHAN, b. Mar. 29, 1727; m. (pub. Jan. 30), 1745, ANNA HARRINGTON. [Harrington, 117.] Chil., 1. *Silas*, b. May 24, 1746. 2. *Isaac*, b. Ap. 2, 1749.
23 2. RUTH, b. Sept. 12, 1732; m., May 29, 1750, ISAAC WHITTEMORE. [4.]
24 3. SIBIL, b. May 12, 1737; m., Feb. 12, 1771, REUBEN SHEDD, of Billerica.
4. ABIGAIL, b. Ap. 5, 1739; d. Mar. 10, 1761.
5. SAMUEL, b. Mar. 18, 1741; d. July 10, 1750.
6. MOSES, b. Dec. 13, 1742; d. July 10, 1750.
7. PHINEHAS, b. July 26, 1745; d. July 13, 1750.
25 8. ISAIAH, b. July 8, 1750; m., Aug. 15, 1771, MARY PEIRCE.

---

26 BENJAMIN BULLARD and ELIZABETH SHEPHERD, m., in Weston, Aug. 20, 1728. He d. Nov. 18, 1740, and she m., Ap. 14, 1742–3, Aaron Rice, of Rutland. She was received in Weston from the church in Norton, June 7, 1730. Chil.,

1. Isaac, b. May 11, 1729. 2. Mary, b. Ap. 9, 1731. 3. Anna, b. Aug. 6, 1736. 4. Abner, b. Oct. 27, 1740; d. Jan. 16, 1740–1.

Jonathan Bullard and *Ruth Whittemore* [4–6] pub. in Weston, Ap. 13, 1781.
Jonathan Dix, of Waltham, and *Mary Bullard*, of Weston, pub. Sept. 16, 1781.
Nancy, dr. of *John Bullard*, bap. in Wat., Nov. 6, 1785.
Col. *Isaac Hagar*, of Waltham, m., Ap. 26, 1770, *Anne Bullard*.

BUNKER.—[See Edward How.]

BUNTING.—ANNE BUNTING, servant of Thomas Hastings; buried Dec. 2, 1640.

BUSBY.—"Ap. 8, 1637. The examination of *Nicho Busbie*, of Nowch in Noff [Norwich in Norfolk], weaver, aged 50 years, and *Bridget*, his wife, aged 53 years, with 4 children, *Nicho*, *John*, *Abraham*, and *Sarah*, as desirous to go to Boston, in New England, to inhabitt." [Mass. Hist. Coll., Vol. I., 4th Series, p. 96.] They settled in Wat., where he was selectman, 1640, and '44, and he d. in Boston, Aug. 28, 1657. His wid., Bridget, of Boston, on May 20, 1659, sold to John Grout, yeoman of Sud., the homestall in Wat., granted to her husband, and 5 other lots of land in Wat., 4 of which were formerly in the tenure of William Paine, a merchant, formerly of Wat., then of Boston.

BUSH.—JOHN BUSH (?) of Wat., adm. freeman, 1652.

BYLES.—DANIEL and SARAH BYLES, had, 1. Sarah, b. Dec. 25, 1762. 2. Daniel, b. Feb. 22, 1765; m., in Weston, Ap. 12, 1791, Mary Livermore.

CADY (Cade).

NICHOLAS CADY, of Wat., m. JUDITH, dr. of William Knapp, Sen. [Knapp, 5.] Chil., 1. John, b. Jan. 15, 1650–1. 2. Judith, b. Sept. 2, 1653. 3. James, b. Aug. 28, 1655, m., June 14, 1678, Hannah Barron. [Barron, 4.] 4. Nicholas, b. Aug. 2, 1657, d. next Jan. 21. 5. Daniel, b. Nov. 27, 1659. 6. Ezekiel, b. June 14, 1662. 7. Nicholas, b. Feb. 20, 1663–4. 8. Joseph, b. May 28, 166–. About 1668, this family moved to Groton. [See Butler, p. 391.] *James Cady*, son of Aaron and Mercy, b. in Wat., Nov. 15, 1699. *John Cady*, of Tolland, Conn., m., in Wat., May 6, 1729, Hannah Abbott.

Richard Cady, of Wat., took oath of fidelity 1652 (? Nicholas).

CAKEBREAD.

Capt. THOMAS CAKEBREAD, adm. freeman, May 14, 1634, proprietor of Wat., 1636–7, and 1642, and of Sud., 1640. He settled first in Wat., and probably resided a short time in Dedham, as he is said to have accompanied, from Wat. to Dedham, Ralph Wheelock and Henry Phillips, both candidates for the office of Teachers in the church. In Mr. Haven's Address, 1836, he is called a renowned soldier of Wat., and he was invited to be at the head of the military affairs of Dedham. He moved to Sud., and d. previous to 1645, as land was then given to wid. SARAH CAKEBREAD. She probably became the 2d wife of Capt. John Grout.

CALDERWOOD.—SAMUEL CALDERWOOD, of Wat., had dr. Priscilla, bap. Sept. 2, 1764.

CALDWELL.—JACOB CALDWELL, of Wat., o. c. May 23, 1743; m., Sept. 28, 1742, ANNA HASTINGS. [226–3.] Chil., 1. John, b. May 13, 1743. 2. Rebecca, b. Oct. 16, 1744. 3. Anna, b. Dec. 2, 1746. 4. Jacob, b. Nov. 4, 1748. 5. Sarah, b. Nov. 19, 1750. 6. Enoch, b. Jan. 20, 1753.

CALEF (Calf).—STEPHEN CALF (? a physician), m., May 22, 1755, ANNA STEARNS, of Waltham [? I. Stearns, 80, IV.], and had, Ann, bap. May 30, 1756. They were dismissed to the church in Westminster, Ap. 22, 1765.

MARY CALF, m., in Waltham, June 5, 1758, STEPHEN WHITE. [White, 61.]

CALLOW.—OLIVER CALLOW, proprietor of a homestall, and one other lot, 1642.

CAPEN.—JOSIAH CAPEN, Jr., had, 1. MARY, bap. in Wat., Oct. 18, 1772. 2. CHARITY, bap. May 23, 1773. 3. EUNICE, bap. June 28, 1778.

BENJAMIN CAPEN, had, 1. ALEXANDER, bap. in Wat., Mar. 11, 1781. 2. DAVID, bap. Mar. 25, 178–.

JONATHAN CAPEN, innholder, 1769–71.

POLLY CAPEN, m., Dec. 16, 1783, JEREMIAH FOWLE. [9.]

CARLEY.—LYDIA CARLEY (living with John Ball), bap. and o. c. Aug. 14, 1687.

CARTER.

1 THOMAS CARTER, mentioned in Dedham Church records as one of the elders of Watertown, came to New England as early as 1635; adm. freeman Mar. 9, 1636–7; was proprietor of a homestall of 10 acres, and a farm of 92 acres, in Wat., in 1642; ordained the first minister of Woburn, Nov. 22, 1642, and d. Sept. 5, 1684, aged 74. [See D. Fiske, 6.]

1½ THOMAS and ABIGAIL CARTER, of Weston, had,
1. *Elizabeth*, b. Mar. 5, 1719–20. 2. *Benjamin*, b. May 2, 1722.
3. *Anna*, b. Ap. 1, 1725.

2 DANIEL and SARAH CARTER, of Weston. Chil.,

3 1. *Sarah*, bap. May 5, 1728; m., Oct. 23, 1735, *Josiah Parkhurst*, of Weston. [Parkhurst, 36.]

4 2. *Daniel*, bap. May 5, 1728; m., Ap. 7, 1747, *Mary Peirce*. [Peirce, 67.]

5 3. *Mary*, b. Mar. 9, 1725–6; m., June 2, 1748, *Jeremiah Whittemore*, q. v.

6 4. *Nathan*, b. Jan. 20, 1727–8; m., Ap. 16, 1754, *Mercy Binney* [9], and had, 1. Daniel, b. Dec. 8, 1754.

7 5. *Esther*, b. Ap. 19, 1730; m., Ap. 25, 1751, *Thomas Rand*. [3.]

8 JOSEPH CARTER, of Lancaster, m., in Weston, Nov. 23, 1774, ANNA SMITH. [Smith, 230.]

9 AMOS CARTER, of Lincoln, m., Nov. 5, 1804, POLLY STEARNS, of Waltham [I. Stearns, 238, V.], and had,
1. *Abigail*, b. Feb. 26, 1805. 2. *Amos* b. Ap. 15, 1807.

CARVER.—The Will of RICHARD CARVER, of Wat., in New England, yeoman, testified before Gov. Winthrop, Sept. 9, 1641 (Margin 30 (8°) 1643), mentions wife GRACE, and drs. ELIZABETH and SUSANNA. [See Geneal. Reg. II., p. 263.]

CASSEL.—MARY CASSEL, m., Feb. 5, 1643–4, JOHN CLARY, q. v.

JOHN and POLLY CASSEL, of Wat., had, 1. POLLY, b. Jan. 22, 1777. 2. JOHN, b. July 30, 1778. 3. THOMAS, b. Sept. 7, 1780. 4. HENRY, b. Oct. 3, 1782. 5. WILLIAM, b. Jan. 25, 1787. 6. BETSEY, b. May 17, 1789. 7. DANIEL, b. Aug. 21, 1791.

CAVERLY.—ANTHONY and MARY CAVERLY, of Wat., had, 1. MARY, b. Aug. 24, 1729. 2. ELIZABETH, b. Sept. 21, 1731. 3. HANNARETTA, b. April 21, 1733.

CHADWICK.

1 CHARLES CHADWICK, of Wat., was one of the first applicants (Oct. 19, 1630), to be adm. freeman, and was adm. next May 18th; was selectman, 1637, and many other times, until 1672, and was Rep. 1657, and '59. He d. Ap. 10, 1682, aged 86. His Will, dated June 30, 1681, mentions wife *Elizabeth*, who d. Feb.

22, 1684; kinsmen *Thomas* and *John Chadwick*, and *Charles*, eldest son of John. Inventory, May 5, 1682, £209. By a deed of Gift, dated Jan. 5, 1679, he gave lands to his kinsmen Thomas and John Chadwick. Jeremiah Norcross, in his Will, mentions "my brother Charles Chadwick."

---

2 JOHN CHADWICK, of Malden, adm. freeman, May 14, 1656; was witness in Court, 1680, then aged 79. [Was he brother of Charles and father of Thomas and John?]

---

3 THOMAS CHADWICK, b. 1655; probably a nephew of Charles, mentioned in his Will; m., Ap. 6, 1675, SARAH WOOLCOTT, in Newbury, where he first settled, but soon returned to Wat. Chil.,

1. SARAH, b. in Newbury, Oct. 3, 1675. 2. THOMAS, b. 1677. 3. JOHN, b. in Wat., Nov. 20, 1680. 4. ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 31, 1682; d. Sept. 13, 1694. 5. LYDIA, b. Mar. 22, 1684–5; d. Aug. 28, 1694. 6. RICHARD, b. Ap. 20, 1687. 7. DANIEL, b. Jan. 20, 1688–9. 8. JONATHAN, b. Ap. 4, 1691. 9. ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 14, 1695.

---

4 JOHN CHADWICK, probably nephew of Charles, mentioned in his Will; m. SARAH ——. His Will, dated Jan. 31, 1710–11, mentions wife *Sarah*, sons *Charles*, *John*, *Ebenezer*, and *Joseph*, drs. *Hannah Haywood*, *Elizabeth Woolson*, *Sarah Chadwick*, and *Mary Chadwick*. Inventory, £178. He kept a tavern 1693–'5. He probably m. in Plymouth, town or county.

5 1. HANNAH, m. —— HAYWOOD.
6 2. ELIZABETH, b. May 8, 1673; m., about 1693, THOMAS WOOLSON, Jr. [3.]
7 3. CHARLES, b. Nov. 19, 1674; m., Ap. 11, 1699, SARAH WHITNEY. [37.] Chil.,
   1. *Charles*, b. May 21, 1700; had son Abijah, b. May 12, 1725.
   2. *Elizabeth*, b. May 3, 1702.
   3. *Abigail*, adm. f. c. 1728; m., May 17, 1732, *Henry Spring*, of Weston. [Spring, 79.]
8 4. SARAH, b. Nov. 28, 1676; adm. f. c. June 15, 1699; m., Ap. 22, 1712, JOHN PILLSBURY.
8½ 5. MARY, mentioned in father's Will.
9 6. JOHN, b. Ap. 9, 1681; a housewright; m., Mar. 19, 1701–2, HANNAH BARSTOW. [2.] He d. in Worcester, Sept. 1768, aged 86. Chil.,
   1. *Rebecca*, b. Dec. 21, 1702. 2. *Michael*, b. May 29, 1705.
   3. *Hannah*, b. Aug. 15, 1707. 4. *John*, b. Ap. 16, 1710.
   5. *Mary*, b. Oct. 16, 1713; m., June 19, 1735, *Jacob Peirce*. [Peirce, 39.]
10 7. EBENEZER, b. May 3, 1683; a weaver; m., Mar. 20, 1707, ABIGAIL GRANT, b. Jan. 2, 1683–4, dr. of Caleb and Mary Grant. Chil.,
   1. *Mary*, b. Jan. 19, 1707–8; m., Feb. 15, 1727–8, *John Jackson*, of Sud.
   2. *Ebenezer*, b. Ap. 1, 1709.
   3. *Lydia*, b. Feb. 10, 1710–11; m., Nov. 13, 1732, *Joshua Green*, of Concord; had, 1. John, baptized in Weston, Jan. 27, 1733–4. 2. Lydia, b. Sept. 11, 1737.
   4. *Abigail*, m. June 7, 1728, *Ebenezer Boynton*, q. v.
   5. *Beulah*, b. in Weston, Oct. 14, 1719; m., Feb. 27, 1736–7, *Jonathan Stearns*. [C. Stearns, 64.] Settled in Milford, and had 12 chil.
   6. *Elizabeth*, b. in Weston, July 14, 1723.
11 8. JOSEPH, b. November 28, 1685; a housewright; m., Sept. 13, 1716, RUTH MADDOCK. [3.]
12 9. BENJAMIN, b. Mar. 6, 1688–9; m. HANNAH ——, and had,
   1. *Nathaniel*, b. June 16, 1711. 2. *Grace*, b. Jan. 17, 1713–14.
   3. *Hannah*, b. Jan. 25, 1715–16. 4. *Martha*, b. Jan. 21, 1717–18.
   5. *William*, b. Jan. 18, 1719–20. 6. *Hezekiah*, b. Ap. 28, 1722.
   7. *Noah*, b. Feb. 27, 1724–5. 8. *Aaron*, b. Dec. 1, 1727.

---

13 JOHN CHADWICK, of Wat.; lineage not ascertained,—perhaps son of Thomas. [3.] By wife HANNAH, had, 1. HANNAH, b. Ap. 13, 1722. 2. LYDIA, b. Nov. 13, 1723. 3. ABIGAIL, b. Nov. 24, 1725. 4. JOHN, and 5. ELIZABETH (twins), b. Jan. 11, 1728–8. 6. LOIS, b. Mar. 7, 1729–30. 7. EUNICE, b. Nov. 21, 1731. 8.

Susanna, b. Feb., 1733–4. 9. David, and 10. Jonathan (twins), b. May 4, 1736. He was assessor of Waltham, 1738. Hannah, wife of John Chadwick, d. in Worcester, May, 1732, aged (?) 53.

14 *Kezia Chadwick* and *James Grimes*, m., in Wat., Nov. 23, 1739.
15 *Elizabeth Chadwick* m., Ap. 24, 1683, *Thomas Fox* (? his 2d wife).

CHAMBERLIN.—REBECCA CHAMBERLIN, m., in Wat., February 9, 1679–80, PHILIP SHATTUCK. [15.]

William Chamberlin, m., in Wat., Dec. 20, 1698, Deliverance Fergerson.

CHENEY.—MARGARET CHENEY, m., Ap., 1650, Dea. THOMAS HASTINGS. [1.]

Peter Cheney, m., Oct. 7, 1691, Mary Homes.

Dea. John Cheney, and wife Mary, were received by letter from the church in Newbury, and they were dismissed thither, 1730.

John Cheney, of Weston, m. (pub. Oct. 2), 1725, Elizabeth Darkin (? Darkin), of Concord. She d. in Fram., June 13, 1730, and he m., Dec. 25, 1730, Mary, dr. of Noah and Mary Clap, of Sud. Chil., 1. *Tristram*, b. in Weston, Oct. 14, 1726. 2. *John*, b. in W., Mar. 22, 1727–8. 3. *Elizabeth*, b. in W., Aug. 24, 1729. By 2d wife Mary, he had chil. b. in Sud. [Barry, p. 206.]

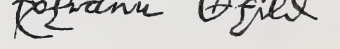
Mehitabel Cheney, of Camb., and Benjamin Eames, of Hop., m., in Wat., June 1, 1725.

Mary Cheney, and Joseph Kelly, of the Castle, m., in Wat., Dec. 14, 1745.

CHESTER.—LEONARD CHESTER, came from Leicestershire, Eng., in 1633; was an early proprietor of Wat., and was one of the small colony that went from Wat., in 1635, to settle Wethersfield, Conn., which was at first called Watertown. There was a locality in Watertown, long known as "Chester's Meadow," and "Chester Brook." [See Hinman, p. 123 and 4.] (?) Wm. Chester sold 13 acres planting ground, in Wat., to Wm. Paine, prior to 1642.

CHILD.

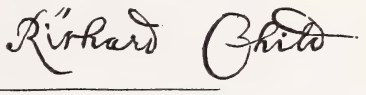
Deacon EPHRAIM CHILD came to America in 1630; was adm. freeman May 18, 1631, and was probably one of the first Deacons of the church at Watertown. He was Rep. 12 years, between 1646 and 1662, inclusive; Selectman 15 years, between 1636 and 1662, inclusive; and Town Clerk 1651, '60, '61, and '62. He repeatedly received important appointments from the General Court. [See Butler, p. 17, and Worcester Magazine, II. 131, 142, and 149.] He was often appointed, by the County Court, one of the Commissioners of Wat., "to end small causes." He d. Feb. 13, 1662–3, aged 70, s. p. His Will, dated Nov. 10, 1662, mentions Richard and John Child [who were brothers], and Ephraim, son of Benjamin Child, of Rox. It is probable that Richard, John, of Wat., and Benjamin, of Rox., were his nephews. [Ephraim Child, a son of Benjamin, to whom he bequeathed 30 acres of dividend land, and 10 acres in Dorchester Field, was slain by Indians at Northfield, Sept. 4, 1675, and his brother Benjamin, Jr., of Rox., sold the 30 A. dividend land to Benjamin Peirce, of Wat., Mar. 2, 1682–3.] He bequeathed "to my loving cousin, William Bond," 40 acres in the hither plain, whom, in conjunction with his wife, ELIZABETH, he appointed executor. His wid. Elizabeth, in her Will, dated June 11, proved Oct. 1, 1667, appointed her "loving cousin, William Bond," her sole executor. Ephraim Child, m., in Nayland, Suffolk Co., Eng., Feb. 8, 1625, wid. ELIZABETH PALMER. It is supposed that she was a dr. of Jonas and Rose Bond of Bury St. Edmund's, where she was bap. Mar. 12, 1599, and an aunt of William Bond, "her loving cousin." [See Bond, p. 47.] Dea. E. Child executed a deed, Mar. 15, 1647, in favour of Elizabeth Foot, of London, of whom William Goddard, of Wat., was Att'y in 1665. The appraisal of his homestall and the amount of his Inventory (£770. 15.) show that he was one of the most affluent of the first settlers. And the distribution of his widow's wardrobe and furniture, by her Will, shows that she had some of the elegancies, as well as the comforts of life.



N. B.—Mr. Isaac Child, of Boston, a descendant of Benjamin, of Rox., has been devoting much attention to collect information respecting families of this name, especially the Roxbury family.

---

2 (II.) RICHARD CHILD, b. 1631, took the oath of fidelity 1652, one of the heirs, and probably a nephew of Dea. Ephraim Child, m., in Wat., Mar. 30, 1662, MEHITABEL DIMMICK. She d. Aug. 18, 1676, and he m., Jan. 16, 1678–9, HANNAH TRAINE. [Traine, 8.] He d. Nov. 11, 1694.



3 1. RICHARD, b. Mar. 30, 1663; adm. f. c., Aug. 19, 1688; adm. freeman Ap. 18, 1690; m., Dec. 30, 1686, MARY FLAGG. [Flagg, 16.] He d. Nov. 4, 1691. Will dated Mar. 18, 1690–1, proved June 16, 1691. He mentions aunt Underwood in his Will. Inventory £52. 6.

2. EPHRAIM, b. Oct. 9, 1664; d. next. Feb.

4 3. SHUBAEL, b. Dec. 19, 1665. [July 10, 1694, the Court was petitioned, in behalf of Subal [? Shubael], child "formerly out of his head," who was frozen in the County Prison!!] He m., Oct. 27, 1687, ABIGAIL SAUNDERS, who d. Oct. 8, 1693.

1. *Richard*, b. Ap. 9, 1690; d. 1712.

5 2. *Shubael*, b. Sept. 8, 1693, of Weston, by wife *Mary*, had,

1. Richard, bap. Sept. 17, 1719. 2. Mary, bap. Sept. 17, 1719. 3. Shubael, bap. July 17, 1721; m. (pub. in Weston, Feb. 14), 1744, Sarah Stratton [Stratton, 67], and had,

1. Mary, b. Nov., 1745; m., Dec. 22, 1762, Joseph Allen. [Allen, 45.]
2. Sarah, b. Jan. 16, 1747–8; m., Sept. 20, 1768, Jonathan Stratton, Jr. [Stratton, 77.]

6 3½. MEHITABEL, adm. f. c. Ap. 27, 1690; m., July 8, 1691, EDWARD GARFIELD. [Garfield, 29.]

7 4. EXPERIENCE, b. Feb. 26, 1669–70; m., Sept. 20, 1689, BENJAMIN FLAGG. [Flagg, 23.]

8 5. ABIGAIL, b. June 16, 1672; m. JOSEPH LATHROP, of Barnstable.

6. EBENEZER, b. Nov. 10, 1674; d. 1675.

9 7. HANNAH (twin), b. Nov. 10, 1674; m. JOSEPH BLUSH, of Barnstable.

10 8. ELIZABETH, b. July 4, 1681.

11 9. JOSHUA, b. Dec. 30, 1682 (? of Worcester.) Chil. by wife SARAH,

1. *Sarah*, b. Feb. 2, 1721–2.
2. *Joshua*, b. Sept. 26, 1723; m., June 2, 1748, *Mary Hinds*, of Shrewsbury.
3. *Thomas*, b. Sept. 16, 1726. 4. *Hannah*, b. Oct. 10, 1727.
5. *Josiah*, b. Dec. 20, 1728. 6. *Mary* (twin), b. Dec. 20, 1728.
7. *Abraham*, b. Ap. 26, 1732.

13 10. ? MARGARET, m., Dec. 25, 1701, JOSEPH PRIEST. [1.]

14 11. JOHN, b. May 16, 1687; m. EXPERIENCE FULLER [23], who d. 1770; had, in Newton,

1. *Richard*, b. Jan. 16, 1715–16. 2. *John*, b. Oct. 6, 1717; m., 1738, *Tabitha Seger*, and had Tabitha, b. Feb. 14, 1742, settled in Worcester, where he d. Nov. 10, 1745. Child John, b. Feb. 15, 1743–4. 3. *Abigail*, m. *Jonas Ward*.

15 12. REBECCA, b. Feb. 4, 1693–4.

---

16 (II.) JOHN CHILD, b. 1636, a brother of Richard, and an heir of Dea. Ephraim Child; m. (1st), MARY ——, and he m. (2d), May 29, 1668, MARY WARREN. [Warren, 7.] He d. Oct. 15, 1676, and his wid. m., Ap. 13, 1677, Nathaniel Fiske. [N. Fiske, 18.] In his Will, he does not mention any drs. Inventory, Dec. 29, 1676, £142. 0. 10.

---

17 1. MARY, b. Jan. 8, 1663–4.

18 2. JOHN, b. Ap. 25, 1669, a weaver; m., Oct. 5, 1693, HANNAH FRENCH, who d. a wid. Jan. 2, 1766, aged 90. [See I. Stearns, 9, II.]

1. *John*, b. Aug. 5, 1694.
2. *Jonathan*, b. Ap. 26, 1696; m. (pub. Oct. 5), 1729, *Abigail Parker*.

3. *Sarah*, bap. Nov. 19, 1704. 4. *Abigail*, bap. Nov. 4, 1705.
5. *Isaac*, bap. Mar. 24, 1705–6; d. in Waltham, Feb. 16, 1788; m., Dec. 7, 1727, *Anna Adams*. [Was he the Isaac Child who m., Ap. 1, 1747, Hannah Goddin [18] ?] Chil.,
1. Nathaniel, b. Oct. 31, 1728; d. May 15, 1731. 2. Moses, b. Ap. 6, 1731. 3. Eunice, bap. Ap. 14, 1734.
6. *Prudence*, bap. July 18, 1708; m., in Wat., Nov. 17, 1737, *Allen Flagg*. [Flagg, 45.]
7. *Lydia*, bap. Oct. 7, 1711. 8. *Jonas*, bap. June 14, 1711.
9. *Ruth*, bap. in Weston, Aug. 21, 1715. 10. *Mehitabel*, bap. Jan. 13, 1716–17.

19 3. Elizabeth, b. July 24, 1670; m., July 3, 1693, James Bigelow. [Bigelow, 44.]
21. 20 4. Daniel, bap. June 5, 1687 (after the 2d m. of his mother).

---

20. 21 (III.) DANIEL CHILD, m., Feb. 10, 1701–2, BERIAH BEMIS. [Bemis, 18.] He d. Jan. 29, 1723–4, and his wid. m., Aug. 12, 1736, Joseph Peirce. [Peirce, 28.] She afterwards m. John Whitney. [88.] She d., aged 88, and her gravestone is in the Waltham old graveyard.

---

22 1. Sarah, b. Sept. 14, 1702; m., June 13, 1734, John Fiske. [J. Fiske, 23.]
23 2. Susanna, b. Mar. 6, 1704–5.
24 3. Elizabeth, b. Feb. 18, 1706–7; m., July 31, 1729, Dea. Isaac Stearns, of Waltham. [I. Stearns, 111, IV.]
45. 25 4. Daniel, b. Ap. 9, 1709.
26 5. David, b. Dec. 27, 1711; m., Oct. 26, 1737, Grace Brown, of Waltham [Brown, 26], and settled in Shrewsbury.
1. *Bulah*, b. June 4, 1739; m., Feb. 27, 1766, *Samuel Lee*, of Rutland.
2. *Susanna*, b. June 1, 1741.
3. *David*, b. Jan. 30, 1745; m., about 1774, *Lydia Stearns*, and settled in Westminster, Mass. [For his chil., see C. Stearns, 261.] Wife Grace, d., and he m., Nov. 29, 1759, *Mehitabel Richards*, of Worcester, and had,
4. *Zachariah*, b. Nov. 19, 1763; m., 1784, *Lydia Bigelow*, of Worcester.
5. *Anna*, b. Aug. 27, 1765.
27 6. John, b. Dec. 2, 1713; m., (?) Aug. 15, 1758, Ruhama Peirce.
28 7. Joshua, b. Mar. 2, 1716–17; m., Ap. 30, 1741, Grace Bemis. [Bemis, 44.] They were dismissed to Lincoln, Oct. 23, 1774.
29 1. *Anna*, b. Nov. 13, 1741. 2. *Lucy*, b. Mar. 1, 1743–4.
30 3. *Joshua*, b. Mar. 26, 1749, of Lincoln; m., Feb. 24, 1781, *Elizabeth Hammond*. [Hammond, 47.] She d. May 24, 1824. Chil.,
1. John, b. Oct. 19, 1781; d. July 13, 1825. 2. Polly, b. Ap. 15, 1784. 3. Joshua, b. June 25, 1785. 4. Elizabeth, b. Ap. 10, 1788.
31 4. *Daniel*, b. Dec. 24, 1752, by wife *Molly*, had, 1. William, b. Nov. 23, 1778. 2. Daniel, b. Sept. 22, 1780.
32 5. *Betty*, b. Sept. 1, 1755. 6. *Beriah*, b. Feb. 5, 1758; d. 1816, unm.
33 7. *Elijah*, b. Nov. 17, 1760. [? Elijah Child, m., in Lincoln, Sept. 3, 1807, Mary Knight, who d. 1809, and he m., Nov. 29, 1810, Anna Hosmer.]
8. *Mical*, b. July 15, 1766; d. Feb. 1778.
34 8. Samuel, b. Feb. 5, 1718–19, an ensign of Weston; m., Oct. 19, 1745, Mary Ball. She d. in childbed, Nov. 19, 1746, and he soon m. (2d), Esther ——, who d. Sept. 10, 1778, and he m. (3d), 1779, Mrs. Elizabeth Stimson. [Stimson, 26.]
1. *Daniel*, b. Nov. 13, 1748; d. Feb., 1749.
35 2. *Esther*, b. Ap. 18, 1751; m., Sept. 9, 1771, *Benjamin Hagar*, of Waltham. [Hagar, 128.]
36 3. *Mary*, b. Jan. 12, 1753; m., Ap. 21, 1773, *Roger Bigelow*.
4. *Lucy*, b. Ap. 18, 1755; d. next Feb.
37 5. *Lucy*, b. Ap. 11, 1757; m., Oct. 24, 1777, *John Shepherd*, of Newton.
38 6. *Moses*, b. Aug. 8, 1758. 7. *Anna*, b. Mar. 26, 1759. (?)
40 8. *Eunice*, b. Nov. 6, 1760; m., Dec. 15, 1784, *Daniel Twitchell*.
41 9. *Samuel*, b. Nov. 1, 1762; m. (pub. Aug. 8), 1784, *Abigail Shepherd*, of Newton, and he m. (2d), Nov. 19, 1789, *Hannah Lamson* [Lamson, 4–3], and had Alexander, b. Feb. 26, 1785.
42 10. *Anna*, b. Nov. 20, 1766.
43 9. Elisha, b. Feb. 16, 1720–1; m. Mary ——, and had, in Waltham,

1. *Mary*, b. Sept. 30, 1751. 2. *Bulah*, b. June 2, 1754, and in Lincoln. 3. *William*, b. June 16, 1759. Wife *Mary* d., and he m. (2d), Jan. 1, 1761, *Mehitabel Garfield*, in Lincoln, and had. 4. *Nabby*, b. Aug. 31, 1761. 5. *Sarah*, b. May 18, 1763. 6. *Sarah*, b. May 17, 1764. 7. *Samuel*, b. Feb. 1, 176–. 8. *Elisha*, b. Feb. 28, 1770; d. July 19, 1823, by wife *Abigail*, had, 1. Polly, b. Sept. 8, 1791. 2. Elisha, b. Mar. 24, 1794; d. Jan. 3, 1828. 3. Jonas, b. July 24, 1796. Wife Abigail d. Oct. 27, 1827. [Lincoln records say Elizabeth, wife of Elisha Child, d. Feb. 7, 1756.]

44 10. MARY, b. June 10, 1722; m. (pub. Mar. 11), 1743, JOSEPH WHITNEY, of Weston. [Whitney, 130.]

---

25. 45 (IV.) DANIEL CHILD, of Waltham; m., Jan. 13, 1729, MARY BRIGHT, b. 1710, natural dr. of Nathaniel. [74.] He was Selectman of Waltham 1757 and '58.

46 1. ANNA, b. July 6, 1730. 2. DANIEL, b. Ap. 26, 1732; d. May, 1733.
51 3. ABIJAH, b. Jan. 12, 1733–4, of Waltham; Selectman '74, '75, and '87; a Captain in the 25th Reg't of the Continental Army in 1775; m., Dec. 15, 1759, BULAH HARRINGTON. [Harrington, 177.] He m. (2d), Dec. 30, 1790, ANN BEMIS. [Bemis, 94.] Chil.,
52 1. *Ephraim*, b. July 26, 1760; m., Nov. 6, 178–, *Lydia Livermore* [Livermore, 115], and had, in Waltham,
1. Polly, b. Ap. 20, 1785. 2. Lydia, b. Ap. 14, 1788. 3. William, b. July 7, 1790. 4. Ephraim, b. Mar. 22, 1792. 5. Amos, b. May 16, 1794. Soon after this he moved to Livermore, Me.
2. *Abijah*, b. June 14, 1762; d. young.
54 3. *Bulah*, b. June 14, 1762 (a twin); m., Feb. 16, 1786, *Wm. Benjamin.*
4. *Sarah*, b. June 2, 1764; d. July 24, 1769.
55 5. *Daniel*, b. July 3, 1766; m., Jan. 7, 1787, *Phebe Parks.*
56 6. *William*, b. May 14, 1768. 7. *Sarah*, b. Nov. 4, 1769.
8. *Edward*, b. Jan. 12, 1772.
59 9. *Elizabeth* (Betsey), b. Dec. 8, 1773; m., Nov. 23, 1802, *Antipas Maynard*, q. v.
60 10. *Anna*, b. Nov. 8, 1775; m., Ap. 1, 1791, *Nathan Cutter*, of Lex.
61 11. *Abijah*, b. Jan. 23, 1779; m., Jan. 29, 1807, *Polly Sanderson.* [104.]
62 4. DANIEL, b. Feb. 21, 1735–6.
62½ 5. LYDIA, bap. Feb. 26, 1738; m., Oct. 26, 1758, WILLIAM FLAGG. [Flagg, 118.]
63 6. SARAH, b. Aug. 11, 1740; m., Jan. 2, 1760, WILLIAM BENJAMIN. [59.]
64 7. JONAS, b. Sept. 30, 1743; of Waltham; m., Jan. 11, 1770, HANNAH SANDERSON. [Sanderson, 44.] She d. June 6, 1808.
1. *Abigail*, b. and d. July, 1770.
65 2. *Josiah*, b. Aug. 2, 1771.
66 3. *Francis*, b. Aug. 11, 1774.
67 4. *Hannah*, b. Nov. 17, 1776; m., Feb. 21, 1799, *Jonas Green.* [9.]
68 5. *Mary*, b. Ap. 6, 1779; m., Oct. 27, 1796, *Daniel Tower.*
69 6. *Jonathan*, b. Ap. 16, 1781. 7. *John*, b. Dec. 8, 1783.
71 8. *Jonas*, b. Ap. 6, 1786; by wife *Hannah*, had,
1. Josiah, who d. July 26, 1804, aged 6 m.
72 9. *Thomas*, b. Feb. 1, 1791.
73 8. MARY, b. Oct. 14, 1745; m., Oct. 6, 1763, WILLIAM HAGAR, of Waltham. [Hagar, 116.]
9. BETTEE, b. Mar. 9, 1747–8; d. Sept. 2, 1751.
10. JOSIAH, b. June, 1750; d. Sept., 1751.
74 11. EPHRAIM, bap. June 30, 1754.

---

75 JOSEPH CHILD (lineage not ascertained); m., July 3, 1654, SARAH PLATTS. He d. May 5, 1698. The birth of only one child recorded. Perhaps he was the Joseph admitted freeman, 1654.



77. 76 1. JOSEPH, b. Jan. 7, 1658–9; d. Nov. 3, 1711.

76.77 JOSEPH CHILD, a carpenter; m., Sept. 23, 1680, SARAH NORCROSS. [Norcross, 5.] He m. (2d), July 25, 1705, wid. RUTH MADDOCK. [Maddock, 2.] His wid. was an innholder, 1719.

---

78 1. SARAH, b. Nov. 11, 1681; m., Nov. 13, 1710, DAVID HOWARD, of Malden.
79 2. JOSEPH, b. June 21, 1685; m., July 8, 1713, MARY THATCHER. [3–5.]
80 1. *Jonathan*, b. July 3, 1714; d. 1774; by wife *Elizabeth*, had,
81 1. Elizabeth, b. Jan. 1, 1737–8; m., Jan. 6, 1757, Josiah Norcross. [Norcross, 52.]
82 2. Abigail, b. Nov. 2, 1743.
83 3. Jonathan, b. Feb. 25, 1746–7; by wife Elizabeth, had,
1. Jonathan, b. Feb. 4, 1776. 2. Abigail, b. Mar. 26, 1777.
3. Elizabeth, b. Dec. 13. 1778. 4. Hannah, b. Aug. 20, 1783.
5. Susanna, b. June 5, 1788.
84 4. Mary, b. Nov. 25, 1758; m., Ap. 28, 1782, David Learned. [94.]
85 5. Joseph, b. Dec. 17, 1761; m., Oct. 3, 1782, Lucy Parmenter.
86 2. *Samuel*, b. Mar. 3. 1716; m., Feb. 5, 1739–40, *Elizabeth Berry*.
1. Mary, b. July 13, 1741. 2. Sarah, b. Nov. 28, 1743.
3. Elizabeth, b. Feb. 7, 1745–6. 4. Samuel, b. Feb. 10, 1747–8.
5. Lydia, b. July 22, 1750. 6. Ebenezer, b. Ap. 25, 1753.
87 3. *Mary*, b. Feb. 25, 1717–18; m., Ap. 19, 1737, *Joseph Whitney*. [Whitney, 132.]
88 4. *Joseph*, b. Oct. 28, 1720; (?) d. May 9, 1774.
3. MARY, b. Ap. 11, 1687; d. Aug., 1688.
89 4. JOHN, b. Mar. 29, 1689; of Newton; m., in Newton, Oct. 5, 1715, THANKFUL ——, and had,
90 1. *Betsey*, b. Jan. 13, 1716; d. 1717. 2. *Ephraim*, b. Sept. 6, 1718.
91 3. *Robert*, b. Feb. 28, 1719–20; by wife *Margaret*, had,
1. John, b. May 16, 1762.
92 4. *Caleb*, b. Sept. 20, 1721; m., in Weston, May 29, 1744, *Lucy Greenwood*. [Caleb Child, of Brookline, and Esther Wheeler, of Weston, m., in W., Nov. 12, 1772.]
93 5. *Thankful*, b. Sept. 14, 1726; m., Mar. 1752, *John Capel*, of Waltham.
94 6. *Hannah*, b. Jan. 27, 1728.
95 7. *Josiah*, b. Ap. 14, 1731; m., Oct., 1759, *Rebecca Seger*, and had, 1. Rebecca, b. May 18, 1760. By 2d wife, *Lucy*, he had, 2. Elizabeth. 3. Fanny. 4. Spencer. 5. David. 6. Lucy. 7. Abner.
96 8. *Sarah*, d. 1755. 9. *Lydia*, bap. in Weston, Ap. 25, 1736.
5. SAMUEL, b. Jan. 7, 1694–5; d. 1707.
6. ISAAC, b. Mar. 5, 1699–1700; d. Feb. 7, 1789; a turner, of Waltham; m., July
97 2, 1729, EUNICE PEIRCE. [Peirce, 112.] She d. Sept. 19, 1793.
1. *Phinehas*, b. Ap. 26, 1730; of Weston; m., June 2, 1757, *Lois Dakin*, of
98 Lincoln. He m. (2d), Ap. 15, 1770, *Ruth Wheeler*.
1. Phinehas, b. Sept. 5, 1757; a soldier in the Continental army, 1780.
2. Molly, b. in Weston, Oct. 31, 1759.
3. Jonas, b. Ap. 9, 1762. 4. Amos, b. July 5, 1764.
5. Lois, b. July 6, 1766; m. (pub. Mar. 15), 1785, John Flagg, Jr. [Flagg, 109.]
6. Catherine (twin), b. July 6, 1766.
2. *Isaac*, b. Jan. 26, 1732–3; d. Nov. 11, 1805; by wife *Sarah*, had,
99 1. Daniel, b. in Lincoln, Nov. 24, 1754; d. Sept. 19, 1756.
2. Timothy, d. Sept. 9, 1756.
100 (By 2d wife Hannah, had,)
3. Abel, b. in Lincoln, Ap. 10, 1757; by wife Polly had,
101 1. Polly, b. in Lincoln, Mar. 29, 1786. 2. Mary, b. Nov. 9, 1787.
(By 3d wife Lydia, had,)
4. Solomon, b. in Waltham, Nov. 1, 1762 (?); m., Ap. 26, 1804, Betsey
102 Sanderson [59], and had,
1. Leonard, b. Feb. 5, 1805. 2. Solomon, b. Sept. 6, 1808.
3. Sarah Ann, b. July 7, 1812.
5. Matilda, b. Ap. 18, 1764; m., Feb. 23, 1786, William Hobbs, of
103 Weston.

104 6. Lydia, b. Sept. 9, 1768; m. (pub. Dec. 27, 1787), Nathan Hobbs, of Weston.
105 7. Polly, b. Sept. 17, 1771; m., Sept. 13, 1798, Edward Fiske.
8. Prentice, b. Dec. 14, 1774.
106 9. Prentice, b. Dec. 1, 1775; m., 1811, Harriet Livermore.
107 10. Isaac, b. Feb. 7, 1778; a capt. of Waltham; m., June 28, 1804, Betsey Wellington [Wellington, 145], and had,
1. Darius, b. Oct. 17, 1805. 2. Eveline, b. Mar. 8, 1807.
3. Elizabeth, b. Dec. 1, 1809. 4. Isaac, b. Oct. 9, 1812.
5. Prentice, b. Jan. 14, 1815.
108 3. *Eunice*, b. Ap. 6, 1734.
109 4. *Thaddeus*, b. Ap. 13, 1736; m., July 29, 1762, *Hepzibah Warren* [120], of Lincoln, where he settled. Chil.,
1. Silas, b. Feb. 1, 1763. 2. Joel, b. Jan. 20, 1765.
3. Nathan, bap. May 20, 1770. 4. Anna, bap. July 5, 1772.
5. Aaron, bap. Sept. 17, 1775. 6. Sally, bap. Feb. 3, 1782.
110 5. *Abijah*, b. Ap. 23, 1739 (?), of Lex; m., Oct. 27, 1763, *Sarah Cutler*, of Lex.
111 6. *Abraham*, b. Aug. 12, 1741; a capt. in the Revolution, in the Jerseys, in 1776; m., Ap. 2, 1767, *Rebecca Stowell*. [Stowell, 7.] Chil.,
1. David, b. Nov. 29, 1767. 2. Jonathan, bap. Mar. 5, 1769.
3. William, b. Sept. 16, 1770. 4. Abigail, b. May 26, 1772.
5. Rebecca, b. Sept. 18, 1773. 6. Abraham, b. Feb. 16, 1775.
7. Thomas, b. Ap. 21, 1777.
112 7. *David*, bap. May 4, 1746; d. June 21, 1767.
113 8. *Lucy*, bap. June 4, 1749.
114 7. Lydia, b. June 2, 1706; m., Dec. 9, 1727, James Fay, of Westboro.
115 8. Abigail, b. Sept. 19, 1708. 9. Ebenezer, b. Jan. 19, 1711–12.

BENJAMIN CHILD and ELIZABETH GREENWOOD, both of Newton, m., in Wat., May 24, 1722. She d. 1769. Chil.,

1. Samuel, b. Ap. 28, 172–; m., 1745, Elizabeth Winchester. 2. Elizabeth, b. 1729; d. 1732. 3. Hannah, b. Jan. 3, 1731. 4. Elizabeth, b. Jan. 4, 1733. 5. James, b. and d. 1735. 6. Aaron, b. 1736; m., 1761, Phebe Jackson, and had, 1. *Amariah*. 2. *Phebe*. 7. Miriam (twin), b. 1736; d. 1744.

Ruth Child, of Waltham, and John Walker, of Weston, m., Aug. 6, 1761.
Lucy Child, of Weston, and Richard Haden, of ——, m., in Waltham, Feb. 10, 1785.
Isaac Child and Mary Peck, both of Lex., m., in Waltham, Mar. 6, 1806.
Sarah Child and John Hagar [51], m., in Weston, Jan. 6, 1751.
James Child, d. in Waltham, Sept. 23, 1795, aged 53.

CHINERY (Chenere, Ginere, Genere, &c.)

1 (I.) LAMBERT CHINERY, b. 1593; went from Wat. to Dedham, as early as 1635, or '36, among the first settlers. His wife was adm. f. c. in Dedham, Dec. 4, 1640, and he was adm. June 9, 1644. He m. (2d), May 14, 1656, THOMASIN HEWS, and had dr. Mary, b, Dec. 24, 1759. He was of Wat. again prior to Aug. 18, 1668, where he rented to his son John, the north part of the Heyres (? Eires) farm, which he had hired, Feb. 18, 1667–8, for eight years. His wife Thomasin d. in Wat., Jan. 2, 1669–70. He d. in Dedham, Jan. 30, 1673–4. Inventory, Ap. 12, 1674 (personal), about £100.

---

2 (II.) JOHN CHINERY (son of Lambert), m., in Wat., Mar. 12, 1655–6, SARAH BOYLSTON, wid. of Thomas, of Wat. [1.] He was wounded by the Indians in battle, at Northfield, Sept. 4, 1675, and he d. the next day, leaving one child. His wid. d. Sept. 14, 1704.

4.3 1. John, b. Dec. 7, 1657.

---

3 4 (III.) JOHN CHINERY, adm. freeman, Ap. 18, 1690; m., June 4, 1684, ELIZABETH STRATTON. [12.] Chil.,

1. Sarah, b. July 13, 1685. 2. Sarah, b. and d. Aug., 1688.
3. Sarah, m., 1709–10, John Fuller. [? 4.]
4. Elizabeth, b. Jan. 27, 1690–1; m., Dec. 14, 1727, John Fiske. [J. Fiske, 25.]
5. John, b. Nov. 16, 1692. 6. John, b. July 21, 1695.
7. Ebenezer, b. Nov. 10, 1697; m. (1st), Hannah Cutter [26], by whom he had one child. He m. (2d), Ruth ——, who o. c. July 18, 1724.
   1. *Elizabeth*, b. June 22, 1722. 2. *Mary*, bap. June 18, 1725.
   3. *Mary*, b. May 8; bap. by the name of *Abigail*, May 19, 1728. She, Abigail, m., Sept. 9, 1747, Edward Richardson, of Charlestown.
   4. *John*, b. Nov. 11, 1730. 5. *Ebenezer*, b. June 14, 1734.
   6. *Ruth*, b. Sept. 14, 1736; m., Nov. 1, 1753, *Thomas Burditt*.
   7. *John*, b. Oct. 4, 1739; by wife *Phebe*, had,
      1. John, b. Mar. 5, 1761. 2. Joseph, b. Mar. 20, 1763.
      3. Ebenezer, b. Jan. 23, 1765; m. (?), 1803, Sally Hastings [66.]
      4. Moses, b. Nov. 23, 1771; m., June 23, 1796, Kezia Martin. Chil., 1. Moses, b. Oct. 3, 1797. 2. John, b. Oct. 18, 1798.
      5. Solomon, b. Feb. 2, 1774. 6. John, b. Mar. 18, 1777.
      7. David, b. Feb. 7, 1780.
      8. Phebe, b. Jan. 24, 1784; m., Feb. 24, 1803, Phinehas Sanderson [103.]
   8. *William*, b. July 24, 1742, of Camb.; m., Ap. 11, 1765, *Sybil Cox*, q. v. Chil.,
      1. William, b. in Wat., Oct. 27, 1765, settled in Jay, Me.
      2. Anna, b. Jan. 22, 1767; m., 1794, John Aspinwall, of Brookline.
      3. Elisha, bap. in Wat., Dec. 30, 1770. 4. Sybil, b. Oct. 13, 1774.
      5. Samuel, bap. May 10, 1778. 6. Ruth, b. May 8, 1780.
8. Abigail, b. Feb. 28, 1700–1; m., June 24, 1725, David Ransford, of Canterbury, Conn.

CHURCH.

GARRETT CHURCH, b. 1611, proprietor 1636–7, adm. freeman May 2, 1649. Wife SARAH. Chil.,

1. John, b. Mar. 10, 1637–8.
2. Samuel, b. June 10, 1640; m., Feb. 7. 1671–2, Rebecca Shattuck [33], and had *Rebecca*, b. Dec. 31, 1672.
3. Sarah, b. Mar. 10, 1642–3.
4. Mary, b. May 15, 1644. 5. Jonathan, b. Dec. 13, 1646.
6. David, b. Sept. 1, 1657, a tailor. Wife Mary. He o. c., Nov. 6, 1687, and had son, 1. *John*, bap. same day. 2. *Sarah*, bap. Oct. 6, 1689. In 1701 and 3, he purchased land in Marlboro. He was innholder in Wat., 1687 and 88.

CALEB CHURCH, a miller, sometimes called a millwright, adm. f. c., Mar. 4, 1687–8; adm. freeman Mar. 22, 1689–90; kept a tavern from 1686 to 1711; Rep. 1713. He was probably a son of Richard Church, of Plymouth. He m., Dec. 16, 1667, JOANNA, dr. of Wm. Sprague, of Higham, and settled first in Dedham, afterwards in Wat. She d. in childbed July 11, 1678.

1. Richard, d. in Dedham, Dec. 26, 1668.
2. Ruth, m., June 23, 1689, John Maddock. [2.]
3. Lydia, b. in D., July 4, 1671; m., Jan. 4, 1686–7, Samuel Hastings. [23.]
4. Caleb, b. in D., Dec. 16, 1673; m., Nov. 2, 1691, Rebecca Scott.
5. Joshua, b. in D., June 12, 1674 [? 5]. 6. Deborah, d. Jan. 17, 1690–1.
7. Isaac, b. in Wat., June 27, 1678; m., May 14, 1702, Mary Hutchin.
   1. *Caleb*, b. May 29, 1703. 2. (?) *Mary*, m., Dec. 28, 1727, *Wm. Barnett*, of Camb. 3. *Lydia*, b. Feb. 3, 1706–7. [? Smith, 117.] 4. *Jonathan*, bap. May 11, 1712; m., Aug. 21, 1734, *Thankful Bullard*, [Bullard, 19.] Chil., 1. Mary, b. Mar. 17, 1734–5. 2. Anna, b. Nov. 20, 1737. 3. Lydia, bap. Ap. 6, 1740. 4. Abigail, bap. Jan. 16, 1742–3.
   5. *Silas*, bap. Mar. 7, 1713–14, a cordwainer of Wat. 6. *Rufus*, b. Oct. 16, 1716.
8. Rebecca (twin), b. June 27, 1678; m., about 1795 or 6, Joshua Warren. [Warren, 36.]

CLARK (Clarke).

Among the early settlers of Watertown, there were three of the name of Clarke—John, William, and Hugh.

1 JOHN CLARKE, supposed to be the "Mr. Clarke," appointed Constable by the Court, 1632, adm. freeman 1635, and proprietor of Watertown 1642. He is supposed to be the John Clarke, physician, who went to Rhode Island, and was one of the proprietors of Canonicut and of Providence; and that he was the companion of Nathaniel Briscoe, in England, in 1652. [See Briscoe's letter, Mass. Hist. Coll., 3d series, Vol. I.; I. Fiske, 1; and Winthrop, I., 74.]

2 WILLIAM CLARKE, a weaver, aged 27, and his wife, MARGARET, aged 21, came over in the spring of 1635, in the "Plaine Joan," and settled in Watertown. Ap. 1, 1651, he sold to Timothy Hawkins 35 acres of upland, which he had bought of Thomas Arnold. In 1650 he bought 60 acres of land of Thomas Boyden, and within a few years afterwards moved to Woburn. [See Hist. and Gen. Reg., Vol. V., pp. 248 and 9.] Chil.,

---

2½ 1. MARY, b. in Wat., Dec. 10, 1640; m., Dec. 27, 1655, WILLIAM LOCKE, of Woburn.

3 2. ELIZABETH, b. in Wat., Nov. 26, 1642; m., 1659, GEORGE BRUSH, of Woburn.

4 3. HANNAH, b. in Wat., Feb. 13, 1645–6; m., 1667, WILLIAM FRISSELL, of Concord, who d. 1684.

5 4. LYDIA, m., and was left a wid. with 2 drs.

---

6 (I.) HUGH CLARKE, settled first in Wat., where he had three chil. born. Afterwards he moved to Rox.; was admitted freeman May 30, 1660, Mem. Art. Co., 1666, and d. in Rox. July 20, 1693. His wife, ELIZABETH, d. 1692. Whether he had other children b. after his removal to Rox., not ascertained.

---

10. 7 1. JOHN, b. in Wat., Oct., 1641.

27. 8 2. URIAH, b. in Wat., June 5, 1644; adm. freeman May 5, 1685; d. in Fram., Feb. 24, 1725.

9 3. ELIZABETH, b. in Wat., Jan. 31, 1647–8; m. JOSEPH BUCKMINSTER, of Rox., who d. 1668, and his wid. was buried in Fram. Chil.,

1. *Joseph*, b. July 31, 1666. [For his family and descendants, see Barry, p. 200.] 2. *Elizabeth* (posthumous), bap. in Rox., Jan. 10, 1668–9.

---

7. 10 (II.) JOHN CLARKE, of Rox., afterwards of New Camb. (Newton). His own age, and the date of the m. of his eldest son, render it very probable that he had three wives—that by the first he had his son JOHN,—that he m. (2d), 1680, LYDIA BUCKMINSTER. The next year, 1681, his father conveyed to him 67 acres of land in New Camb., where he m., 1684, ELIZABETH NORMAN. His Will was proved Mar. 25, 1695. His Inventory, £660.

---

11 1. JOHN, of Newton, m. 1697, ANN PIERCE, of Dorchester.

12 1. *Mary*, b. 1698.

40. 13 2. *John*, b. Sept. 22, 1700; d. in Waltham, May 31, 1773.

14 3. *Thomas*, b. 1704; m., 1728, *Mary Brown*, and d. at Hop., June 30, 1775.

15 1. Peter, b. 1729.

16 2. Jonas, b. 1730; grad. Harv. Coll., 1752; was ord. in Lex., where he d. 1805. He m. in Lex., Sept. 21, 1757, Lucy Bowes, and had,

1. Thomas, b. July 6, d. Nov. 19, 1758. 2. Jonas, b. Nov. 27, 1759. 3. Mary, b. May 4, 1762. 4. Elizabeth, b. June 2, 1763. 5. William, b. June 20, 1764. 6. Peter, b. Nov. 25, 1765. 7. Lydia, b. Mar. 2, 1767. 8. Lydia, b. Mar. 20, 1768. 9. Martha, b. Oct. 28, 1770. 10. Sarah, b. Nov. 10, 1774. 11. Isaac, b. June 29, 1779. 12. Henry, b. Nov. 29, 1780.

3. Thomas. 4. Penuel, &c., &c.

20 4. *Isaac*, b. 1707; m. (1st), *Experience Wilson;* moved to Hop.; had a 2d wife, and numerous children.

21 5. *Atherton*, b. 1711; m. *Patience* ——; settled in Hop., and had chil.

22 2. WILLIAM, b. June 20, 1686; of Newton; d. 1737; by wife HANNAH, had, *Caleb*, *William*, *Sarah*, and *Joanna*.

23 3. ANN, b. 1688; (?) m., in Wat., Ap. 24, 1712, JOHN BILLINGS, of Concord.

4. Martha, b. 1690. 5. Esther, b. 1692.
26 6. Hannah, b. 1693. 7. Moses, b. 1695.

---

8. 27 (II.) URIAH CLARKE, moved from Rox. to Wat. about 1693. He, then of Muddy River, bought, Mar. 20, 1692–3, of John Nevinson, for £260, a house and 100 acres of land in Wat. He probably m. his 1st wife, MARY, in Rox., and had several chil. b. there. He m. (2d), in Wat., Nov. 21, 1700, MARTHA PEASE, of Camb. His Will, dated Watertown, May 7, 1721 (son Richard, exec'r, and Col. Jonas Bond and Thos. Strait, overseers), mentions wife Martha, son Peter, son John, d., who left a wid. and one child; to Elizabeth Hastings, a pair of gloves, in remembrance of son Thomas (whose estate was administered, Ap. 27, 1722; by his brothers Richard and Benjamin); sons Richard, Benjamin, Uriah, Nathaniel, and Samuel, drs. Mary Kimball, and Hannah Clarke.

---

28 1. John, d. previous to 1721, leaving wid. and one child.
29 2. Thomas, d. about 1721, unm.
30 3. Mary, m. June 14, 1717, John Kimball, Jr. [Kemball, 8.] She d. Sept. 15, 1726.
31 4. Hannah, living 1721.
56. 32 5. Richard, d. Nov. 6, 1760.
33 6. Uriah (perhaps his eldest son), bap. in Rox., Aug. 26, 1683.
34 7. Peter, b. in Wat., Mar. 12, 1693–4; d. 1768; grad. Harv. Coll., 1712; the learned minister of Danvers, father of *Peter*, grad. Harv. Coll., 1739; d. 1747; and of *William*, grad. Harv. Coll., 1759; d. 1815; Episcopal minister of Dedham.
35 8. Benjamin, b. Nov. 6, 1696; m., in Camb., May 8, 1721, Lydia Holden. [12–1.]
36 9. Nathaniel, b. June 20, 1698; cordwainer; m., June 13, 1726, Mary Wyman, of Woburn [Geneal. Reg. III., 37], and had,
1. *Nathaniel*, b. Oct. 10, 1727. 2. *Mary*, bap. Sept. 14, 1729.
3. *Benjamin*, b. Oct. 22, 1731.
37 10. Samuel, b. July 15, 1700; tailor; m., Dec. 2, 1736, Mary Corbit, and d. in Waltham, May 10, 1766, s. p.
11. Susanna, b. Nov. 13, 1701; d. young.
38 12. Pease, bap. Aug. 2, 1703; had a son *Uriah*, b. in Fram., Oct. 9, 1728, posthumous.

---

13. 40 (IV.) Capt. JOHN CLARKE, of Newton, m., Nov. 7, 1734, HANNAH CUTTING, of Waltham. [Cutting, 37.] About 1755, he, with his large family, moved to Waltham. He m. (2d), Nov. 9, 1769, Mrs. ELIZABETH MANSFIELD (? relict of Samuel Mansfield [10]). He d. May 31, 1773.

---

41 1. Sarah, b. Mar. 9, 1736.
42 2. John, b. Jan. 12, 1738; a deacon, and many times a selectman, and assessor, of Waltham; m., 1762, Alice Greenwood, of Newton, who d. Oct. 28, 1792, aged 53. He was dismissed from Newton church to Waltham, Feb. 28, 1779, and d. July 23, 1799.
43 1. *Hannah*, b. Mar. 8, 1763; d. Aug. 26, 1804; m., Dec. 18, 1783, Gen. *Jonathan Coolidge*. [Coolidge, 386.]
44 2. *John*, a capt. of Waltham; m., May 14, 1793, *Lydia Sanderson*. [Sanderson, 82.] Chil.,
1. Alice, b. Mar. 17, 1794; m. Rev. Thomas Worcester.
2. John, b. Mar. 14, 1796; grad. Harv. Univ., 1816; of Salem; d. 1851.
3. Catherine, b. Oct. 15, 1797; d. Oct. 18, 1798.
4. Mary, b. Aug. 26, 1799; d. Sept. 6, 1810.
5. Calvin, b. Ap. 16, 1801; m. —— Perkins, s. p.
6. Lydia, b. Ap. 29, 1803; m. Nathaniel Hobart.
7. Catherine, b. May 25, 1805; m. —— Reed, of Boston.
8. Martha, b. June 17, 1808; m. —— Carter, of Boston.
9. Cuther, b. July 30, 1810; grad. Harv. Univ., 1833; M.D., 1836; M. M. S. S., of Boston.
45 3. *Sarah*, b. July 14, 1770; m., Ap. 25, 1799, *Jonas White*, of Lincoln. [46.]
46 4. *Daniel*, b. Jan. 19, 1775; m., Ap. 19, 1804, *Susanna Smith*. [155.]
47 5. *Jonas*, b. Mar. 14, 1777; m., Mar. 3, 1803, *Alice Wellington*. [144.]

1. Eliza, b. Nov. 21, 1803; m., Nathaniel Maynard.
2. Charles, b. Sept. 30, 1805. 3. Jonas, b. Oct. 31, 1807.
4. Maria, b. Mar. 2, 1810; unm. 5. Mary Ann, b. Feb. 5, 1812; unm.
6. William Wellington, b. July 30, 1814.
7. Alden, grad. Harv. Univ. 1843, and died same year.
8. Edward, d. 9. Alice.

48 6. *Mary*, b. Mar. 10, 1779. 7. *Edward*, b. May 26, 1782.

50 3. HANNAH, b. Jan. 15, 1740; m., Ap. 6, 1762, Dea. ELIJAH LIVERMORE. [Livermore, 226.] She d. in Livermore, Me., Mar. 17, 1827.

4. DANIEL, b. and d. 1742.

51 5. MARGARET, b. July 7, 1743; m., Feb. 14, 1764, GEORGE DANA, of Camb. (Brighton).

6. ESTHER, b. and d. 1744.

52 7. LYDIA, b. February 24, 1746; m., April 16, 1769, ABIJAH FELCH, of Weston. [Felch, 10.]

53 8. ELIZABETH, b. June 3, 1747; m., July 4, 1771, Capt. ISAAC GLEASON. [Gleason, 4.]

54 9. NATHANIEL, b. Mar. 1, 1749. 10. ROBERT, b. May 28, 1750; d. 1751.

54½ 11. SUSANNA, b. Ap. 24, 1752; d. 1795; m., Jan. 2, 1777, JOSIAH BROWN. [292.]

55 12. CUTTING, b. Feb. 24, 1754; settled in Livermore, Me.; had a family, and lived to advanced age.

---

32. 56 (III.) RICHARD CLARKE, of Wat., m. (1st), MARY ——. She d. Aug. 1728, aged 30, and he m. (2d), Oct. 6, 1741, ANNA, wid. of Nathaniel Bright, Jr. [Bright, 88], and dr. of Capt. Nathaniel Bowman. [17.]

---

57 1. JOANNA, b. Aug. 31, 1715; m., Nov. 16, 1746, JAMES LAWTON, of Leicester.

58 2. REBECCA, b. Aug. 15, 1717; m., Mar. 29, 1762, Master NATHANIEL HARRINGTON. [Harrington, 190.]

59 3. URIAH, b. May 26, 1721; "of Leicester;" m., in Wat., Sept. 16, 1743, RUTH HASTINGS. [Hastings, 22–2.] Chil. all b. in Wat.,

1. *Mary*, b. Aug. 23, 1744; m., 1763, *Thomas Johnson*, of Charlestown.
2. *Uriah*, b. Aug. 10, 1746. 3. *Ruth*, b. Ap. 23, 1748.
4. *Thomas*, and 5. *Richard* (twins), b. July 7, 1750; both d. young.
6. *Uriah*, b. Aug. 29, 1752. 7. *Rebecca*, b. Oct. 12, 1754.
8. *David*, b. Dec. 31, 1756.

60 4. THOMAS, b. Oct. 3, 1722; m., SARAH BRIGHT. [Bright, 92.]

61 1. *Thomas*, b. Feb. 26, 1762; of Waltham; m., Ap. 13, 1784, *Sarah Sanderson*. [Sanderson, 80.] Chil.,

1. Sarah, b. Aug. 30, 1784. 2. Thomas, b. Sept. 12, 1786.
3. John, b. Nov. 5, 1788. 4. Hannah Bond, b. Jan. 10, 1790.
5. Lydia, b. July 14, 1793. 6. Mary, b. Mar. 9, 1796.
7. Josiah, b. May 31, 1798; d. Mar., 1800.
8. Josiah Sanderson, b. July 5, 1801. 9. William, b. June 10, 1804.

62 2. *Sarah*, b. July 9, 1764. 3. *Hannah Bond*, b. July 14, 1766.

64 4. *Peter*, b. Jan. 4, 1769; m. (1st), Jan. 28, 1796, *Sally Grant* [Grant, 25], and he m. (2d), May 29, 1803, *Rebecca Parker*. Chil.,

1. Sarah Grant, bap. Aug. 26, 1798; d. young.
2. Peter Bright, b. May 2, 1804. 3. Isaac Grant, b. Jan. 18, 1806.
4. Harriet Rebecca, b. Nov. 22, 1807. 5. Sarah Grant, b. Mar. 10, 1810.

65 5. MARTHA, b. Feb. 4, 1724–5.

66 6. RUTH, b. July 5, 1726; m., June 1, 1749, SAMUEL COOLIDGE. [Coolidge, 176.]

67 7. RICHARD, bap. July 16, 1732; by wife ELIZABETH, had,

68 1. *Elizabeth*, b. Aug. 4, 1762; m., June 20, 1782, *Hugh Mason*. [Mason, 122.]

69 2. *Rebecca*, b. Ap. 28, 1768; m., Dec. 20, 1787, *Benjamin Hastings*. [Hastings, 92.]

70 8. BENJAMIN, bap. Feb. 24, 1733–4.

---

71 JAMES CLARK, and SARAH KENT, both of Weston, m., Sept. 9, 1762. Chil.,

1. *Nathan*, b. July 9, 1763. 2. *Sarah*, b. Jan. 1, 1765. 3. *Rusha* (Jerusha), b. June 23, 1766.

72 ISAAC CLARKE, of Weston, and ELIZABETH HILL, of Camb., pub. Ap. 18, 1764.

73 WILLIAM CLARKE, of Waltham, m., Oct. 7, 1789, SARAH RYAND (Rand ?). He d. Oct. 18, 1793, leaving son *William*, b. July 29, 1790; d. young.

74 Capt. WILLIAM CLARKE, of Gageborough (? Gainsborough); d. in Waltham, Sept. 22, 1775.
75 Dr. WILLIAM CLARKE, of Boston, d. in Waltham, July 29, 1788, aged 35.
76 MARY CLARKE, d. May 27, 1796, aged 33.
77 ABIGAIL CLARKE, and JASON RICE, both of Sud., m., in Wat., May 31, 1722.
78 LYDIA CLARKE, m., in Wat., Aug. 16, 1735, AUGUSTUS HALE, of Boston.
79 MARY CLARKE, m., Mar. 1, 1742–3, SAMUEL WHITNEY.

CLARY.—JOHN CLARY, m., Feb. 5, 1643–4, MARY CASSEL. Chil., 1. SARAH, b. Oct. 4, 1647; m., Dec. 13, 1667, JOHN PERRY. [Perry, 2.] 2. GERSHOM, b. Sept. 7, 1650. He (f.) had a 2d wife, SARAH, who d. Dec. 23, 1681. There was a John Clary, of Wat., 1697. John Clary, of Hadley, adm. freeman, Feb. 1678–9, was probably a son of John, of Wat. Ap. 11, 1688, John Clary sold to William Bond, his dwelling-house, orchard, and 7 acres of land, bounded S. by Wm. Bond, W. by John Perry, N. Highway and Strawberry Hill, E. by John Traine.

CLEVELAND.—BENJAMIN CLEVELAND, of the U. S. service, m., in Weston, Ap. 13, 1778, SARAH STRATTON. [Stratton, 60–8.] Chil., 1. JOHN, b. Nov. 6, 1779. 2. BETSEY, b. Oct. 21, 1781. 3. BENJAMIN, b. Sept. 22, 1784. 4. MOLLY LAWSON, b. July 1, 1786.

WILLIAM CHEEVER and MIRIAM CLEVELAND, both of Camb., m., in Wat., June 31, 1717.

CLOUGH.—JOHN CLOUGH, a tailor, of Wat.; adm. freeman, May 18, 1642. He, and wife SUSANNA, sold their house, garden, and lands, in Wat., to William Shattuck; deed not dated, but recorded, July 4, 1654. He probably moved to Salisbury, Mass.

ELIZABETH CLOUGH, m., in Wat., Jan. 21, 1644, JOHN WILLEY.
There was a WILLIAM CLOUGH, tailor, of Wat., 1662.

CLOYES (Cloyse, Cloyce, Clayes).

JOHN CLOYES, a mariner, of Wat., 1652, and then adm. freeman; by wife ABIGAIL, had, 1. JOHN, b. in Wat., Aug. 26, 1638. 2. PETER, b. May 27, 1639. 3. NATHAN, b. Mar. 6, 1642–3. May 3, 1656, he and wife JANE, then of Charlestown, sold to Samuel Stratton, for £30 sterling, his barn and land in Wat., where his mansion had been burnt; also his interest in the meeting-house.

PETER CLOYES, of Fram. (son of John and Abigail), m., in Wat., Jan. 2, 1704–5, wid. SUSANNA BEERS. [Harrington, 2.] [See Barry, p. 210.]

COBURN (Colburn).—JOHN COBURN d. in Waltham, Mar. 19, 1749.

JOHN COBURN, of Waltham, m. Aug. 23, 1770, SARAH LIVERMORE. [Livermore, 132.] He m. (2d) (pub. Sept. 14), 1782, LOIS RANKIN. Chil., 1. JONAS, b. in Waltham, Nov. 8, 1773. 2. JOHN, b. in Weston, Oct. 3, 1775. 3. ELISHA, b. in Weston, May 22, 1778. 4. THOMAS, b. July 5, 1780 [was he the Thomas, of Boston, who m., in Wat., Nov. 24, 1805, Anna Bond?] 5. ELISHA, b. Ap. 10, 1783. 6. SARAH, b. Mar. 11, 1785. 7. ABIGAIL, b. Jan. 21, 1787. 8. WILLIAM, b. Aug. 16, 1790. 9. ISAAC, b. Nov. 3, 1792.

JOHN COLBURN, of Waltham, m., Sept. 30, 1784, BEULAH PEIRCE [Peirce, 100], and settled in Lincoln. Thirteen chil.

COCHRAN.—WILLIAM and MARY COCHRAN, of Wat., had, 1. JOHN, b. Sept. 8, 1773. 2. CATHERINE, b. Oct., 1775; m., Oct. 30, 1796, DAVID STEARNS, Jr., of Charlestown. [I. Stearns, 329, V.] Mr. C. d., and his wid. m., Ap. 14, 1783, Nathaniel Ingraham, of Boston.

COFFIN.—JOHN COFFIN, and wife SUSANNA, with 2 chil., came from Townsend early in 1756, and had dr. SUSANNA, bap. in Wat., Aug. 8, 1756.

COLDAM.—See Whitney, 21.

COLLER.—JOHN COLLER, aged 25, and wife HANNAH, aged 20, were of Wat., Ap., 1657, and wit. in Court. In 1652, then aged 19, he was a servant of Thomas Hammond. He was of Sud., 1684. [See Cutler, 4.]

COLLINS.—MATTHIAS and HANNAH COLLINS, of Waltham, had, 1. HANNAH, b. Jan. 18, 1766. 2. SARAH, bap. Nov. 29, 1767. 3. POLLY, b. Nov. 1, 1769; d. next Feb. 4. DAVIS, b. May 19, 1771; d. Aug. 1778. 5. MATTHIAS, b. Dec. 30, 1775.

CONANT.—OLIVER and THANKFUL CONANT, of Weston, had, 1. ABRAHAM, b. Sept. 2, 1778. 2. POLLY, b. Nov. 13, 1779.

SAMUEL CONANT, of Stow, m., Oct. 15, 1776, LYDIA WALKER, of Weston [Walker, 11], and had, 1. *Thankful*, b. in Weston, Dec. 7, 1780.
SARAH CONANT, of Waltham, m., Mar. 31, 1794, MARK VOSE.

CONVERS.—See Spring, 42, note.

COOK (Cooke).

1 GREGORY COOK, a cordwainer, of Camb., as early as 1665; a selectman of Mendon, 1669; owned a farm of 112 acres between Angier's Corner and Wat. Bridge, situated partly in Wat., and partly in Newton. He had two wives; the first, MARY, d. Aug. 17, 1681, and he m., Nov. 1, 1681, wid. SUSANNA GOODWIN. His dr. SUSANNA, d. Nov. 13, 1674. [Elizabeth Goodwin, dr. of his 2d wife, by her 1st husband, m., Jan. 8, 1689–90, John Morse, Jr. [18].] He d. Jan. 1, 1690–1, and his wid. m., Sept. 15, 1691, Henry Spring. [6.] His estate was admin. by son Stephen. Inventory, £190. 11.

In Wat. church record, under Oct. 20, 1689, Mr. Bailey says, "I did, in the name of the church, admit

2 Dea. STEPHEN COOK to full communion, he being a member of the church in Mendon." He was adm. freeman, Oct. 15, 1673, then of Mendon. He was one of the original members of the 2d (Mr. Angier's) church, and was one of the first deacons, elected June 30, 1697. He d. in Wat., Ap. 24, 1714. It is conjectured that he was a brother of Gregory.

3 (II.) STEPHEN COOK, (?) son of Gregory, b. 1647; m., Nov. 19, 1679, REBECCA FLAGG. [9.] He was adm. to Mr. Angier's church, f. c., Mar. 4, 1687–8. She d. June 20, 1721, and he d. in Newton, 1738, aged 91. As he lived on the border of Camb. (Newton), the births of his children are recorded there.

4 1. MARY, b. Dec. 2, 1681; bap. in Wat., Ap. 15, 1688.
12. 5 2. STEPHEN, b. Jan. 9, 1683. 3. ISAAC, b. Ap. 28, 1685.
7 4. JOHN, b. Mar. 15, 1686–7 [? the John "of Preston," who m., in Wat., Dec. 6, 1715, Ruth Barton.]
8 5. JAMES, b. Jan. 23, 1688–9.
9 6. SAMUEL, b. Dec. 3, 1690; of Windham, Conn.
10 7. PETER, b. Aug. 10, 1692.
11 8. DANIEL, m., 1722, MARY, dr. of Abraham Jackson, s. p. [See Biscoe, 9.]

5. 12 STEPHEN COOK, Jr., a miller, of Wat., m. HANNAH ——. He d. 1761, and she d. 1772, both making Wills, and naming the same chil.

13 1. MARY, b. Jan. 9, 1706–7; m., Sept. 28, 1726, JOHN DIX. [29.]
14 2. HANNAH, b. Oct. 3, 1709; m., Nov. 20, 1729, SAMUEL DIX. [21.]
15 3. REBECCA, m. —— BLAKEMAN.
16 4. JAMES, b. Mar. 3, 1713–14; m., in Newton, Nov. 24, 1737, LYDIA FISKE. [J. Fiske, 15.] He m. (2d), 1759, MARY FOSTER, who d. 1770.
17 1. *Jonathan*, b. in Fram., Dec. 3, 1738; m., 1767, *Lydia Bacon*, of Needham. Seven chil.

2. *Lydia*, b. in Fram., Jan. 22, 1739–40.
19 3. *Stephen*, b. in F., June 24, 1741; m., 1767, *Mary Miller*.
4. *Mary*, b. in Newton; d. 1750.
20 5. *Enoch*, b. in N., Jan., 1744; m., 1765, *Mary Foster*.
21 6. *Zebiah Fiske*, b. Feb. 26, 1746. 7. *Elizabeth*, b. July 8, 1748.
23 8. *Rebecca*, b. June 18, 1753. 9. *Esther*, b. May 4, 1755.
24 10. *James*, b. Jan. 8, 1758.

(By 2d wife.)

25 11. *Hannah*, b. June 8, 1760. 12. *Peter*, b. Dec. 10, 1764.

5. PETER, b. Ap. 26, d. June 26, 1716.
30 6. SUSANNA, b. Oct. 23, 1717; d. Feb. 10, 175–; m., Sept. 25, 1740, SAMUEL COOK, son of Phinehas, and gr. son of Samuel, of Windham. [9.]
31 1. *Elizabeth*, b. July 12, 1741; m., Oct. 8, 1761, *Ebenezer Warren*, of Springfield.
32 2. *Stephen*, b. Jan. 6, 1742–3. 3. *Robert*, b. Jan. 15, 1745–6.
4. *Susan*, b. Dec. 5, 1748.
35 5. *Hannah*, b. Ap. 30, 1751; m., Nov., 1776, *William Fiske*, of Waltham. [J. Fiske, 93.]
36 7. ABIGAIL, b. Aug. 2, 1721; m. WM. GAMAGE, Jr., and they were the parents of the late Dr. WILLIAM GAMAGE, of Camb.
37 8. JOHN, b. Mar. 31, 1724; a miller, of Wat., and exe'r of his father's Will; m., Sept. 20, 1750, JOANNA WHITNEY. [198.] Chil.,
38 1. *Daniel*, b. May 22, 1752.
2. *Daniel*, b. Mar. 25, 1754; m., Nov. 1, 1779, *Esther Cook*, and had,
1. Gregory, b. Ap. 29, 1789; d. 1797.
39 3. *Mary*, b. Ap. 27, 1756; m., (?) Nov. 17, 1772, *Edmund Fowle*, Jr. [3.]
40 4. *John*, b. Sept. 12, 1757; by wife *Susanna*, had,
1. John, b. Aug. 11, 1782. 2. Samuel, b. May 21, 1785.
5. *Lucy*, b. Nov. 29, 1759.
42 6. *Israel*, bap. Oct. 21, 1761. Chil., 1. John. 2. Stephen, bap. Sept. 26, 1790. 3. Francis, bap. July 1, 1797. 4. Hannah Rawson, bap. Sept. 1, 1797. 5. Polly, bap. Dec. 8, 1799. 6. Polly Jenkins, bap. Dec. 6, 1807.

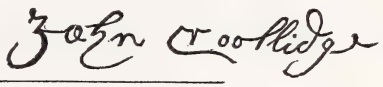
---

43 CALEB COOK, m., in Wat., July 31, 1685, MARY PARMENTER, and had *Caleb*, b. Ap. 1, 1686.
44 ANDREW COOK, Sen., d. Feb. 1, 1717–18, and his wid. MARTHA, d. Feb. 4, 1717–18.
45 ANDREW COOK, m., in Wat., Ap. 24, 1712, MARTHA BEAL.
46 ANDREW and MARY COOK, had dr. *Mary*, b. Ap. 14, 1721.
47 ELIZABETH COOK, m., Oct. 17, 1705, JOHN WADKINS, of Dedham.
48 PHILIP COOK and MARY KIDDER, both of Camb., m., in Wat., Feb. 7, 1725–6.
49 JOHN FOWLE, of Wat., m., in Wat., Jan. 8, 1783, MARY COOK, of Newton.
50 STEPHEN SWIFT, m., in Wat., Nov. 10, 1788, MARY COOK, of Newton.
51 Dr. WALTER HUNNEWELL, of Wat., m., in Weston, May 12, 1800, SUSAN COOK.
52 THEOPHILUS PHILLIPS [33], and ALICE COOK, m., in Weston, May 24, 1723.
53 EPHRAIM HAMMOND, of Waltham, and Mrs. POLLY COOK, of Wat., m., May 22, 1794.
54 JOHN SNELL and MARY COOK, m., in Weston, Nov. 3, 1736.
55 NATHANIEL MORSE [47], and PHEBE COOK, m., in Weston, Feb. 10, 1717–18.
56 JOSEPH COOK, of Weston, and MINDWELL HIDE, of Newton, pub. Jan. 28, 1725–6, and had, in Newton (where he d. 1749, and she d. 1786, aged 83), 1. *Joseph*, b. Aug. 26, 1729, d. 1730. 2. *Josiah*, b. Sept. 19, 1732; m. *Mary Oldham*. 3. *Hannah*, b. Mar. 5, 1733–4, d. 1748. 4. *Oliver*, b. June 1, 1735; m., 1757, *Huldah Knapp*, and had Caleb, b. Feb. 19, 1759. 5. *Solomon*, b. July 16, 1738. 6. *Thomas*, b. May 17, 1740.
57 MARY COOK and DANIEL MEDUP, pub. in Weston, Jan. 29, 1725–6.
58 ELIAKIM COOK, of Needham, and Mrs. MARTHA PEIRCE, of Waltham, m., Nov. 5, 1776.
59 SALLY COOK, dr. of Jonathan, bap. in Waltham, Jan. 19, 1777.

COOLIDGE (Coollidge, Cooledge, &c.)

(I.) JOHN COOLIDGE, adm. freeman May 25, 1636, one of the earliest proprietors, 1636–7; was a Selectman of Wat. many times between 1636 and 1677, inclusive; was Rep. 1658, and he was often employed in witnessing Wills, taking Inventories, and settling estates. The date of his arrival has not been ascertained, but it is probable that he was one of the first settlers, 1630. His Will, dated Nov. 19, 1681, proved June 16, 1691, mentions wife MARY, sons JOHN, STEPHEN, SIMON, NATHANIEL, and JONATHAN, and gr. drs. *Sarah* and *Mary Mixer*. Inventory £237. 7. Grace, wid. of Roger Porter, in her Will mentions him as her brother. Perhaps she has used this term only to denote Christian affection.*

Mr. Somerby says, "The Coolidge family seem to have been settled in Cambridge, Eng., from a very remote period. The name has been written in every possible way, as Coalyng, Coalidg, Colynge, Cooladge, &c., &c. The name first appears in the Subsidy Rolls for 1327, where Walter and Ralph Coalyng were assessed for lands in Wimpole, in Cambridgeshire. In the time of Henry VIII., the family were seated in Arrington, and, judging from the Wills, were at that time of wealth and great respectability, belonging to the gentry." [See Pedigree, p. 186.]



8. 1 1. JOHN, probably b. in Eng.
2 2. (?) ELIZABETH, m., June, 1656, GILBERT CRACKBONE, of Camb., his 2d wife. He was admitted freeman, Dec., 1636. If she was a dr., as is supposed, of John Coolidge, she d. before the date of his Will, and s. p. [See Camb. Church Gathering, p. 58.]
2½ 3. MARY, b. Oct. 14, 1637; m., Sept. 19, 1655, ISAAC MIXER, Jr. She d. Nov. 2, 1660, leaving two drs., *Sarah* and *Mary*. [Mixer, 3.]
3 4. STEPHEN, b. Oct. 28, 1639. His wife, REBECCA, d. Ap. 15, 1702, and he d. in the spring of 1711, s. p., leaving a considerable estate, which he bequeathed to his nephews and nieces.
21. 4 5. SIMON, in 1659, a wit. in Court, "aged about 27," d. 1693.
5 6. OBADIAH, b. Ap. 15, 1642; d. 1663, unm.
28. 6 7. NATHANIEL, d. 1711.
47. 7 8. JONATHAN, b. Mar. 10, 1646–7.

* His residence (homestall), in 1642, was bounded on the N. by Camb. line. W. by Wm. Paine, E. by David Fiske. and S. by highway to the Pond; and he had 7 other lots. In 1673 he bought the homestead of David Fiske, deceased, of his son David, Jr., of Camb.

---

1. 8 (II.) JOHN COOLIDGE, sometimes designated Ensign, took the oath of fidelity 1652. He m. (1st), Nov. 14, 1655, HANNAH LIVERMORE. [Livermore, 2.] She d. Dec. 23, 1678, aged 45, and he m. (2d), Sept. 16, 1679, MARY MADDOCK, wid. of Henry Maddock [1], and only dr. of Roger Wellington. [3.] His Will, dated Feb. 9, 1690–1, and proved Ap. 7, 1691, mentions son JOHN, of Sherburne, to whom he gave two-sevenths, son RICHARD two-sevenths, drs. ELIZABETH, SARAH, and MARY, each one-seventh. He had probably already fully endowed his other children.



19 1. HANNAH, b. Feb. 29, 1656–7; d. 1698; m., Aug. 6, 1679, JOHN BOND. [Bond, 19.]
2. MARY, and 3. SARAH (twins), b. Sept., 1659, both soon d.
4. JOHN, and 5. JONATHAN (twins), b. Sept. 22, 1660, both d. soon.
9 6. JOHN, b. Feb. 19, 1662, of Sherburne.
7. GRACE, b. Feb. 25, 1663–4; d. Ap. 11, 1699; m., Jan. 29, 1688–9, Col. JONAS BOND, Esq. [Bond, 35.]
59. 12 8. RICHARD, b. Ap. 13, 1666; d. Oct. 25, 1732.
13 9. ABIGAIL, b. Feb. 3, 1668–9. 10. ELIZABETH, b. 1671.
11. ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 1, 1673. 12. DANIEL, b. Ap. 24, 1676; d. 1684.
66. 14 13. SARAH, m., Oct. 14, 1696, Dea. NATHAN FISKE. [N. Fiske, 27.] She d. Nov. 27, 1723.

20 14. MARY (by 2d wife), b. June 27, 1680; m., May 28, 1697, DANIEL LIVERMORE. [Livermore, 55.] She d. in childbed, Dec. 10, 1702.

---

4. 21 (II.) SIMON COOLIDGE, m. (1st), HANNAH BARRON [14], who d. July 14, 1680, and he m. (2d), Jan. 19, 1681–2, PRISCILLA ROGERS, who d. 1694, probably a dr. of John and Priscilla Rogers, of Wat., afterwards of Billerica. [See Rogers.]

---

22 1. MARY, b. Dec. 11, 1660; d. Dec. 1, 1717; m., July 21, 1681, NATHANIEL BRIGHT. [Bright, 70.]
2. OBADIAH, b. and d. July, 1663.
85. 23 3. OBADIAH, b. 1664; d. 1706.
94. 24 4. JOSEPH, b. May 31, 1666; d. in Camb., Dec. 17, 1737. He was an admin'r of his father's estate.
25 5. HANNAH, b. Dec. 7, 1671; m., Nov. 3, 1693, DANIEL SMITH [Smith, 202], who d. about 1718, and she m., May 22, 1729, Dea. NATHAN FISKE. [N. Fiske, 27.]
26 6. STEPHEN, b. June 1, 1674; was living 1694; an admin'r of his father's estate; probably d. unm.
7. LYDIA, b. and d. 1676–7.
27 8. SARAH, m., July 10, 1701, SAMUEL HASTINGS, his 2d wife. [Hastings, 23.] She d. Jan., 1724.

---

6. 28 (II.) NATHANIEL COOLIDGE, m., Oct. 15, 1657, MARY BRIGHT. [Bright, 3.] In deeds he is designated a tailor, but he was a large farmer. His Inventory (real estate £412), embraced 3 farms, mills, and fishing wear.

Nathandl Coolidge

---

1. ABIGAIL, b. and d. 1658.
100. 29 2. NATHANIEL, b. May 9, 1660; d. in Weston, Jan. 29, 1732–3.
3. SAMUEL, b. Feb. 15, 1661–2. 4. Henry, b. May 16, 1664.
5. HENRY, b. Aug. 6, 1665. 6. MARY, b. June 16, 1666 or 7.
7. ELIZABETH, b. and d. 1669.
107. 35 8. THOMAS, b. Ap. 24, 1670; d. May 15, 1737.
111. 36 9. JOHN, b. about 1674; d. Ap. 26, 1755.
37 10. JONATHAN, b. about 1672, of Newton, m. (1st), MARY ——, who d. Sept. 19, 1724. He m. (2d), 1724, EXPERIENCE WAKEFIELD. He d., killed by the fall of a tree, Dec. 7, 1730, and Oakes Angier was appointed, Dec. 19, 1730, admin'r. Chil.,
38 1. *Annabel*, b. May 26, 1701; m., Dec. 26, 1723, *Thomas Harback*, of Newton.
39 2. *Abigail*, b. Jan. 16, 1703; m., Feb. 12, 1730–1, *Oakes Angier* [Angier, 7], a saddler, of Newton.
40 3. *Adam*, b. Oct. 8, 1704; d. Nov. 13, 1709.
41 4. *Eunice*, b. Aug. 4, 1706.
42 5. *Seth*, b. May 5, d. July 3, 1708.
43 6. *Hannah*, b. Aug. 6, 1710; m., July 21, 1743, *Richard Coolidge*. [75.]
120. 44 11. JOSEPH.
45 12. HEPZIBAH, b. Feb. 27, 1681; m., Nov. 15, 1720, JONATHAN STONE. [Stone, 87.]
46 13. ANNA, (?) in the settlement of her father's estate, June 17, 1712, she is called Anna Adams? She m. BENJAMIN LAWRENCE, of Charlestown. Her Will was dated Dec. 18, 1718.

---

7. 47 (II.) JONATHAN COOLIDGE, m., Dec. 3, 1679, MARTHA RICE, b. Jan. 14, 1662, dr. of Joseph and Mercy (King) Rice, of Sud. [See Barry, p. 373.] She d. Dec. 25, 1695. His Will, dated Feb. 12, proved Mar. 16, 1723–4, mentions sons Jonathan and John, dr. Martha, and grand dr. Martha Spooner.

Jonathan Coolidge

48 1. MARTHA, b. June 6, 1683; d. about 1753, unm. In her Will, dated May 22, 1751, she mentions Kezia Wood, dr. of her brother Jonathan, deceased; children of her brother John, viz.: John, Benjamin, Joseph, Hannah Burt, Martha Pool, Sarah Coolidge, Mary Coolidge, and Lydia Coolidge; "the children of my beloved Martha Godding, my adopted dr.," viz.: William, Jr., Spencer, Martha, and Jonathan Coolidge, and my beloved kinsman, William Godding. Oliver Livermore and Samuel Coolidge, executors.

49 2. REBECCA, b. Ap. 20, 1685; m. PETER SHOONER, and had *Martha*, b. Mar. 6, 1714–15; m. *Wm. Godding*. [4.]

3. MARY, b. Ap. 16, 1687.

50 4. JONATHAN, b. Jan. 19, 1688–9; m., Aug. 15, 1718, RUTH HOLLAND, of Dorchester. He d. Mar. 29, 1731, and his wid. m., Mar. 16, 1731–2, Allen Brown, of Boston. He left the following children. Of the first three, John Hastings was appointed guardian; of the last three, Oliver Livermore was guardian. Ages at the date of said appointment.

51 1. *Kezia*, aged 14; m. —— *Wood*.

52 2. *Jemima*, aged 13, in 1743, wife of *John White*, of Concord.

53 3. *Jonathan*, aged 11. There is a certificate on file in the Mid. Probate Office, dated Concord, Dec. 26, 1743, signed by Ebenezer Lamson, testifying that Jonathan Coolidge, belonged to Capt. Goof's (Goffe's ?) Company, in the expedition sent against the Spanish West Indies; that they encamped in the Island of Cuba, near Comberlin, and that he was one of those who did not desert, but was faithful to his duty.

54 4. *Mary*, aged 9.

55 5. *Ruth*, aged 7.

56 6. *Rebecca*, aged 4 years.

127. 57 5. JOHN, b. Feb. 4, 1690–1.

6. JOSIAH, b. Aug. 11, 1695; d. 1699.

58 7. JOSEPH, bap. 1698; a soldier in the French War; d. 1724, unm.

---

12. 59 (III.) JOHN COOLIDGE, a carpenter, m. MARY ——, and settled in Sherburne. He was a soldier in King Philip's War. His wid., in her Will, dated Sept. 5, proved Oct. 12, 1724, mentions her sons Isaac, James, Peter, and Amos, and drs. Hannah, Sarah, and Mary.

---

136. 60 1. ISAAC, b. Ap. 21, 1685.

2. DANIEL, b. Jan. 6, 1687; d. May 20, 1707.

3. JOHN, b. Aug. 31, 1689; d. Jan. 23, 1711–12.

61 4. HANNAH, b. Jan. 8, 1692; m., 1726, Dr. JONATHAN FAIRBANKS. [See Barry, 240.]

62 5. SARAH, b. Oct. 13, 1694; m., Feb. 3, 1719–20, NATHANIEL MORSE. [See Memorial of Morses, p. 3 and 4.]

143. 63 6. JAMES, b. Oct. 17, 1696; d. 1761.

64 7. MARY, b. May 13, 1701; m., July 13, 1727, JONATHAN HASSEL.

65 8. AMOS, b. May 16, 1705; a capt. of Sherburne; m., Dec. 25, 1728, MARY LELAND, and had *Sarah*, b. Nov. 29, 1751. He m. (2d), in Sud., Feb. 25, 1768, ZERVIAH BROWN, of Sud.

---

13. 66 (III.) Lieut. RICHARD COOLIDGE, Representative of Wat., 1722; m., June 21, 1693, by William Bond, Esq., to his youngest dr. MARY BOND [Bond, 90], by whom he had 3 chil. He m., 1701, SUSANNA ——. He d. Oct. 23, 1732, and his wid. d. Oct. 20, 1736, æt. 67. In the settlement of his estate, Mar. 22, 1733–4, John Reed is mentioned as one of the heirs.



1. WILLIAM, b. Mar., 1694; d. Ap. 1695.

67 2. JOHN, b. Oct. 22, 1697; m., Feb. 10, 1725–6, MERCY BRIGHT. [Bright, 80.]

68 1. *Lucy*, b. June 10, 1726; m., *Thomas Bradford*, of Boston.

69 2. *Hannah*, b. Oct. 30, 1728. 3. *Abigail*, b. Dec. 7, 1730; d. 1731.

70 4. *Abigail*, m., Mar. 16, 1763, *Ezekiel Walker*, of Boston.

5. *Daniel*, b. and d. Mar. 1733.
71 6. *Nathan*, b. Ap. 13, 1734; m., May 8, 1760, *Elizabeth Learned* [Learned, 83], who d. 1776, and he m. (2d), June 10, 1777, *Kezia Prentice*, of Wat.
72 7. *Silas*, b. June 28, 1736. 8. *Elijah*, b. June 4, 1739.
9. *Daniel*, bap. Oct. 10, 1742.

75 3. RICHARD, bap. Ap. 30, 1699; d. Aug. 13, 1755, of Newton. He m. (1st), Aug. 6, 1729, MARY TROWBRIDGE, dr. of Dea. William Trowbridge, and grand dr. of John Ward, Jr. She d. Ap. 28, 1734, and he m., July 21, 1743, HANNAH COOLIDGE. [43.] He left 3 drs., 1. *Elizabeth*, m., Dec. 12, 1750, *James Hay*, q. v. 2. *Mary*. 3. *Abigail*, b. Jan. 3, 1733–4.

148.77 4. NATHANIEL, b. Mar. 1701–2; d. 1766.

78 5. SAMUEL, b. Aug. 16, 1703; grad. Harv. Coll., 1724; was librarian, 1734–5; and is said to have been a chaplain on Castle Island; unm. He became intemperate and mentally deranged—was addicted to talking in Latin. The following anecdote is related of him. On passing an apothecary's shop, when the rain was pouring down, and he was drenched, he was addressed by some one in the shop—"Domine Coolidge! pluit tantum nescio quantum, scisne tu?" Coolidge was angry at the address, and, seizing a stone, threw it into the window, breaking the glass and show-bottles, saying, "Fregi tot nescio quot, scisne tu?"

79 6. JONAS, b. Oct., 1704; of Newton, m. in Wat., Feb. 22, 1743, ELIZABETH THORNTON. Chil.,

80 1. *Jonas*, b. Feb. 1, 1744; m., Feb. 12, 1767, *Anna Harrington* [182], by whom he had,
1. Elizabeth, b. 1767; m., 1785, *Jonathan Hammond*. [49.] 2. Anna, b. 1769. 3. Jonas, b. 1772.

81 2. *Ebenezer*, b. Nov. 2, 1745. 3. *Elizabeth*, b. May 21, 1747.
83 4. *Mary*, bap. Mar. 26, 1749. 5. *Samuel*, b. Aug. 31, 1756.

7. DANIEL, b. Dec., 1707; d. 1708.
8. THADDEUS, b. Oct. 6, 1710; d. Aug. 3, 1744.
84 9. ELIZABETH, b. July 20, 1712.

23.85 (III.) OBADIAH COOLIDGE, m., Feb. 28, 1686–7, ELIZABETH ROUSE, of Hartford, and settled in Sud. He returned to Wat. about 1694. His Will was dated Feb. 18, and proved June 19, 1706. His wid. m., Feb. 16, 1714, JOHN CUNNINGHAM ("Kinecam"), of Wat. She was d. and he living, Nov. 6, 1732. [? See Kimmingham.]

---

86 1. ELIZABETH, m., Dec. 5, 1711, JOHN SAWIN. [15.]
2. JOSEPH, d. Aug. 15, 1721.
87 3. HANNAH, m., Ap. 29, 1714, DANIEL BOND. [49.]
88 4. OBADIAH, b. in Wat., Aug. 27, 1694; a cordwainer, of Wat., and, in 1732, of Marlboro; m., July 24, 1717, RACHEL GODDARD. [8.] Chil.,
1. *Josiah*, b. July 17, 1718. 2. *Hannah*, b. June 2, 1720.
3. *Lydia*, bap. Jan. 1725.

89 5. SARAH, b. Ap. 8, 1696; m., June 4, 1730, SAMUEL FURBUSH, of Westboro.
90 6. ABIGAIL, b. Aug. 17, 1698; (?) m. JOSHUA GRANT. [17.]
91 7. MARY, m., Sept. 20, 1733, JOHN MEAD, of Medford.
8. LYDIA, b. Feb. 5, 1701–2; d. prior to 1730.
272.92 9. SIMON, b. June 12, 1704. 10. STEPHEN, b. Nov. 2, 1705; d. soon.

24.94 (III.) Dea. JOSEPH COOLIDGE, bred a tailor, settled in Camb., and m. REBECCA FROST, b. Dec. 3, 1669, dr. of John and Rebecca (Andrews) Frost. [Her mother, Rebecca, b. in Wat., Ap. 18, 1646, was a dr. of Thomas and Rebecca Andrews. After the d. of this Thomas A., his widow Rebecca m. Nicholas Wyeth, senr., of Camb.] He d. December 17, 1737, aged 72. [See Andrews.]



151.95 1. REBECCA, b. 1699; d. June 5, 1754, aged 55. 2. MARY, b. Ap. 14, 1706.

96 3. STEPHEN, b. Ap. 18, 1708; grad. Harv. Coll., 1724; was some time teacher of a grammar school, studied medicine, and d. May 5, 1758, unm.

97 4. MARY, b. Jan. 15, 1710–11; d. Aug. 10, 1752; m., Oct. 30, 1735, Rev. SAMUEL PORTER, who grad. Harv. Coll., 1730, minister of the church in Sherburne, where he d. Sept. 6, 1758, aged 49. Chil.,

1. *Samuel*, b. Oct. 27, 1736; d. Dec. 29, 1739.

98 2. *Mary*, b. Aug. 22, 1739; m. Rev. *Samuel Locke*, grad. Harv. Coll., 1755; D.D., 1773; Pres. Harv. Coll., 1770; d. 1778. He was at first the successor of Rev. S. Porter, in Sherburne.

99 3. *Rebecca*, b. Jan. 21, 1740–1. 4. *Samuel*, b. Sept. 4, 1743; d. July 29, 1744.

99½ 5. *Samuel*, b. July 29, 1745; grad. Harv. Coll., 1763, or '4; many years teacher of a Latin school in Rutland; m., Dec. 18, 1766, *Sarah*, dr. of Ephraim Church. [Reed's Hist. of Rutland, p. 136.]

---

29. 100 (III.) NATHANIEL COOLIDGE, m., Jan. 2, 1687–8, LYDIA JONES [Jones, 2], who d. May 21, 1718. He settled in Watertown Farms (Weston), and his name is the first on the list of the original members of Weston church.

101 1. SAMUEL, b. Sept. 30, 1688. 2. LYDIA, bap. 1690.

155. 103 3. JOSIAH.

104 4. MARY, b. Jan. 6, 1695; m., Ap. 21, 1732, Dea. SAMUEL JOHNSON, of Lunenburg.

105 5. ABIGAIL, bap. Sept. 22, 1700; (?) m., Feb. 19, 1730, WILLIAM SPRING. [35.]

106 6. THANKFUL, admitted to the church, July 12, 1719; m., Aug. 5, 1730, JOSIAH PARKS, of Concord (Lincoln). [Parks, 24.]

---

35. 107 (III.) THOMAS COOLIDGE, of Wat., m., Nov. 16, 1699, SARAH EDDY. [Eddy, 8.] She d. Nov., 1711, and he m., Jan. 15, 1712–13, MARY SMITH. [? Smith, 20.] Her Will was dated Sherburne, Dec. 3, 1744, whither she probably moved, with her step-daughter, Tabitha Stratton, mentioned in her Will. He was innholder, 1713 to 1737, and his wid. 1738–'41, after that continued by son David until 1755.

108 1. SARAH, b. Sept. 8, 1700: m., Ap. 28, 1720, JONATHAN PARKS, Jr. [Parks, 9–1.]

109 2. TABITHA, b. Nov. 2, 1702; m., Ap. 29, 1725, JABEZ STRATTON [Stratton, 53], and in 1735, or soon after that, moved to Sherburne.

161. 110 3. DAVID, b. Jan. 25, 1705.

---

36. 111 (III.) Dea. JOHN COOLIDGE, m., January 16, 1699–10, MARGARET BOND. [Bond, 11.]

1. JOHN, b. and d. 1702.

112 2. HULDAH, b. Jan. 10, 1704–5; m., May 24, 1733, JACOB CUMMINGS, of Oxford, Mass.

113 3. ANNA, b. July 23, 1706; m., Feb. 15, 1725, JOHN STEARNS. [I. Stearns, 129, IV.]

4. MELLICENT, b. Sept. 12, 1708; d. 1725.

114 5. { DEBORAH, b. Mar. 13, 1712–13; m., Dec. 15, 1731, JONATHAN PRATT, of Oxford.

168. 115 6. { WILLIAM, b. Mar. 13, 1712–13; d. Jan. 24, 1798.

116 7. MINDWELL, b. Jan. 17, 1715–16; m., Ap. 11, 1734, BENJAMIN BIGELOW, of Weston. [Bigelow, 118.] She d. Feb. 17, 1734–5, s. p.

117 8. HENRY, b. Nov. 3, 1717; m., Sept. 12, 1747, PHEBE DANA, and settled in Camb. (Brighton.)

118 9. ELISHA, b. July 9, 1720; settled in Ashburnham, and m. SARAH ——. Chil.,

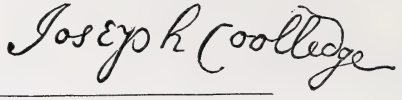
1. *Catherine*, b. May 3, 1755. 2. *Sarah*, b. May 23, 1757.
3. *Permelio*, b. Nov. 3, 1758. 4. *Jonathan*, b. Sept. 6, 1760.
5. *Judith*, b. Sept. 23, 1762. 6. *John*, b. Nov. 7, 1764.
7. *Elizabeth*, b. Nov. 3, 1766. 8. *Elisha*, b. Nov. 14, 1768.
9. *Relief*, b. Sept. 26, 1770. 10. *Lucy*, b. Nov. 18, 1772.
11. *Flavel*, b. Jan. 19, 1775; d. Feb. 1, 1848; m., Jan. 30, 1806, *Nancy Wildes*.

119 10. HEPZIBAH, b. 1722; m., Oct. 21, 1742, JAMES HACKLETON, q. v. 7 chil.

---

44 120 (III.) Capt. JOSEPH COOLIDGE, of Wat., elected Deacon, May 29, 1741; m.,

May 9, 1717, ELIZABETH BOND. [Bond, 21.] She d. 1736, and he m., Nov. 10, 1737, ESTHER MASON. [Mason, 10.] He d. Ap. 17, 1749, and his wid. m., Dec. 13, 1750, Edward Johnson, of Woburn.



121 1. SUSANNA, b. Ap. 17, 1718; m., Feb. 19, 1736–7, JOHN BOWMAN, of Lex. [8.]
122 2. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 5, 1719–20; d. Mar. 20, 1791; m., Aug. 21, 1740, JOHN HOAR. [See Hoar, 31.]
176. 123 3. SAMUEL, b. Feb. 18, 1721–2.
124 4. BENONI, b. 1723; d. 1758, unm.
125 5. MERCY, b. May 3, 1725; m., Ap. 6, 1749, JOSHUA STRATTON. [Stratton, 45.]
126 6. MARY, b. Mar. 5, 1726–7.

---

57. 127 (III.) JOHN COOLIDGE, settled in Boston, where he m., Ap. 14, 1713, HANNAH INGRAM.

128 1. JOHN, m., in Boston, Oct. 12, 1736, MARGARET STORER.
129 2. BENJAMIN, was living 1751.
402. 130 3. JOSEPH, b. Feb. 10, 1718–19; m., Nov. 18, 1746, MARGUARITE OLIVIER; d. Sept. 14, 1771.
131 4. HANNAH, m. —— BURT.
132 5. MARTHA, m. —— POOL.
133 6. SARAH, b. Mar. 30, 1727.
7. MARY, b. Mar. 6, 1728–9; d. young.
8. WILLIAM, b. Jan. 5, 1730–1; d. young.
9. JONATHAN, b. Feb. 18, 1732–3; d. young.
134 10. MARY, b. Nov. 13, 1734; living, 1751. 11. LYDIA, b. Nov. 27, 1753; d. young.
135 12. LYDIA, b. Oct. 3, 1737; living, 1751.

---

60. 136 (IV.) ISAAC COOLIDGE, Esq., of Sherburne; m., Ap. 26, 1710, HANNAH MORSE, b. Ap., 1689; d. Dec. 11, 1774; dr. of Capt. Joseph Morse, of Sherburne. [See Memorial of Morse, p. 41, and App. XXX.]

137 1. HANNAH, b. Mar. 18, 1711–12; m. —— RUSSELL.
179. 138 2. JOHN, b. June 21, 1714.
139 3. GRACE, b. Mar. 18, 171–; m., Nov., 30, 1738, EZRA HOLBROOK.
140 4. LUCY, b. May 3, 1719; m., Oct. 10, 1750, JOSEPH CRACKBONE.
200. 141 5. JOSEPH, b. Ap. 22, 1726.
142 6. ISAAC.

---

63. 143 (IV.) JAMES COOLIDGE, of Sherburne, m. FREELOVE ——. His Will, dated 1761, mentions four chil., viz. Freelove, Hezekiah, Mary, wife of Samuel Bullard, and Abigail, wife of Joseph Fairbanks.

144 1. FREELOVE.
145 2. HEZEKIAH, b. July 18, 1729; grad. Harv. Coll., 1750; was an ensign, and d. at Crown Point, Dec., 1761.
3. JAMES, b. and d. Nov., 1730.
146 4. MARY, b. Jan. 17, 1734; m. SAMUEL BULLARD. [? Had she previously, 1754, m. Benjamin Ware.]
147 5. ABIGAIL, b. July 3, 1735; m. JOSEPH FAIRBANKS.

---

77. 148 (IV.) NATHANIEL COOLIDGE, of Wat.; an innholder, 1745 and '6; m., Mar. 10, 1727, GRACE BOWMAN, dr. of Capt. Nathaniel and Anne (Barnard) Bowman, of Camb. [Bowman, 21.]

249. 149 1. NATHANIEL, b. Dec. 7, 1728; d. Dec. 24, 1773.
2. SUSANNA, b. Dec. 15, 1731; d. Ap. 18, 1750, unm.
150 3. MARY, b. Oct. 15, 1734.; (?) m., Sept. 28, 1752, JOHN STRATTON. [Stratton, 48.]
4. SAMUEL, b. Feb. 13, 1739–40; d. Oct. 12, 1741.
5. SAMUEL, b. Oct. 18, 1744; d. Nov. 2, 1748.

95. 151 (IV.) Rev. EDWARD WIGGLESWORTH, b. 1692, or '3; d. Jan. 16, 1765, son of Rev. Michael Wigglesworth, of Malden; grad. Harv. Coll., 1710; D.D. Edinb. 1730; Hollis Prof. of Theol. in Harv. Coll.; m. (1st), June 15, 1726, SARAH, dr. of Hon. John Leverett, Pres. of Harv. Coll. [See Geneal. Reg. IV., p. 135.] She d. Nov. 9, 1727, s. p., and he m., Sept. 10, 1729, REBECCA COOLIDGE [95], who d. June 5, 1754, aged 55.

152 1. Rebecca, b. June 18, 1730; d. 1783; m., Aug. 9, 1763, Stephen Sewall; grad. Harv. Coll., 1761; Librarian, and Hancock, Professor of Hebrew, &c., &c., by whom she had one son, *Stephen*, b. Jan. 1, d. Dec. 26, 1768. He d. 1804.

300. 153 2. Edward, b. Feb. 7, 1731–2; grad. Harv. Coll., 1749; D.D., 1786; in 1765, succeeded his father as Hollis Professor, and d. June 17, 1794.

154 3. Mary, b. Ap. 26, 1733; d. July 5, 1758; unm.

4. Sybil, b. Sept. 19, 1736; d. Dec. 28, 1740.

---

103. 155 (IV.) JOSIAH COOLIDGE, of Weston, m., June 11, 1719, DELIVERANCE WARREN. [Warren, 36.] She d. Feb. 25, 1764, and he m. (pub. June 20), 1766, wid. SARAH MUZZY, of Sud.

156 1. Nathaniel, b. October 20, 1724; m., Ap. 16, 1749, Sarah Parker, of Sud. Chil.,
   1. *Susanna*, b. Ap. 12, 1750; m., Nov. 30, 1773, *Lot Jennison*. [48.]
   2. *Paul*, b. Oct. 20, 1751; m., Ap. 19, 1784, *Polly Jones*.
   3. *Lucy*, b. Aug. 5, 1753. 4. *Silas*, b. Nov. 14, 1755.
   5. *Anna*, b. Oct. 5, 1757. 6. *Eunice*, b. Sept. 24, 1759.
   7. *Uriah*, b. Feb. 16, 1762.

2. Paul, b. May 8, 1727; d. July 1, 1731.

157 3. Lydia, b. Sept. 20, 1731; m., Feb. 4, 1762, William Pope, of Sud.

158 4. Anna, b. Aug. 13, 1734.

5. Delight, b. Feb. 1, 1736–7; d. Oct. 7, 1753.

159 6. Daniel, b. Oct. 23, 1741; m., Ap. 19, 1764, Lydia Hagar. [Hagar, 24.] She d. Ap. 26, 1771, and he m. (2d), Anna ——. Chil.,
   1. *Lydia*, b. Oct. 26, 1766. 2. *Charles*, b. in Rox., July 18, 1768.
   3. *Eunice*, b. in Rox., May 23, 1770. 4. *Warren*, b. in Rox., Aug. 16, 1774.
   5. *Anna*, b. in Weston, Ap. 11, 1776. 6. *Jane*, b. Jan. 5, 1778.

160 7. Josiah, b. July, 1744; m., July 11, 1766, Tabitha Fulham. [Fulham, 5.] Had,
   1. *Polly*, b. Feb. 7, 1765.

---

110. 161 (IV.) DAVID COOLIDGE, an innholder, m. MARY MIXER. [Mixer, 29.] She d. 1786.

315. 162 1. David, b. Sept. 3, 1738; d. of small-pox, July 16, 1788.

163 2. Mary, bap. July 1, 1739 (or '40).

164 3. Sarah, b. July 5, 1741; m., Nov. 29, 1763, Ebenezer Seaver, of Little Camb. (Brighton.)

165 4. Mary, b. Oct. 8, 1743; m., Ap. 19, 1768, Nathaniel Robbins, of Camb.

166 5. Hepzibah, b. Sept. 8, 1746; m., Dec. 1, 1763, Amos Livermore. [Livermore, 197.]

347. 167 6. Thomas, b. Mar. 5, 1749; d. in Livermore, Me., 1834.

---

115. 168 (IV.) Capt. WILLIAM COOLIDGE, of Waltham, m., June 2, 1743, ELIZABETH BROWN [Brown, 55], who d. Nov. 19, 1803. He was selectman, 1764 to '68, and assessor, 175–, '63.

169 1. Elizabeth, b. Mar. 28, 1744; d. May 15, 1786; m., Dec. 15, 1767, Eyres Tainter. [Tainter, 33.]

170 2. Eunice, b. Jan. 12, 1748; m., Mar. 19, 1769, Samuel Cutting [57], and settled in Ashburnham.

171 3. William, b. Oct. 2, 1749; m., Jan. 11, 1776, Mary Bridge. [Bridge, 49.] He d. Mar. 25, 1779, and his wid. m., Oct. 26, 1780, Dea. Matthias Bent, of Fram. Chil.,
   1. *William*, b. Jan. 28, 1777; m., 1799, *Mary*, dr. of Major Jonathan Hale, of Sutton, and settled first, and for a short time, in Livermore, Me., where he

was a capt., a schoolmaster, and farmer; afterwards in various and remote places. Chil.,
1. William, d. aged 24, unm. 2. Mary, d. unm., aged 23. 3. Edward, m.; had 2 chil.; all d. 4. Jonathan Hale, m.; wife and chil. d. 5. John, d. unm., 1841.
2. *Polly* (Mary), d. Nov. 27, 1778, aged 4 mo. [Goddard, 48–2.]
172 4. Lucy, b. Jan. 1, 1750–1; d. Nov. 13, 1823; m., Dec. 22, 1774, Samuel Harrington, Jr. [Harrington, 227.]
173 5. Anna, b. Oct. 2, 1752; d. Jan. 30, 1846; m., Ap. 9, 1772, Daniel Harrington. [Harrington, 244.]
174 6. Hepzibah, b. Mar. 9, 1754, d. Mar. 14, 1795; m., Ap. 9, 1772, Capt. Francis Lane, of Ashburnham.
7. John, b. Jan. 7, 1758; d. Ap. 19, 1781, unm.
386. 175 8. Jonathan, b. Ap. 21, 1759; d. 1841.
9. Elias, b. Sept. 22, 1762; d. Ap. 30, 1779.

---

123. 176 (IV.) SAMUEL COOLIDGE, a blacksmith, of Wat., m., June 1, 1749, RUTH CLARKE [Clarke, 66], who d. Oct. 23, 1753.

1. Joseph, b. Mar. 12, 1750; d. Mar. 4, 1754.
177 2. Samuel, b. Aug. 8, 1751; grad. Harv. Coll., 1769. He was a distinguished classical teacher in Dorchester, where he m. Elizabeth, dr. of Thomas Tileson, by whom he had, 1. *Elisha Tileson.* 2. *Elizabeth Boaz.* 3. *Samuel;* who all d. young. He d. Feb. 28, 1790, and his wid. m., May 6, 1802, his brother, Col. Moses Coolidge. She d. Aug. 24, 1813.
394. 178 3. Moses, b. July 11, 1753; d. Nov. 5, 1838.

---

138. 179 (V.) Capt. JOHN COOLIDGE, of Sherburne, m. ANNE ——, who d. Jan. 18, 1782. After the birth of their 3d child, they moved to Natick.

1. Anne, b. Aug. 5, 1741. 2. Mary, b. July 20, 1742.
3. Elizabeth, b. Dec. 17, 1744; d. 1750.
183 4. Isaac, b. Aug. 29, 1747; d. Mar. 5, 1822; m., May 23, 1770, Abigail Bacon. Chil.,
1. *Abigail*, b. Oct. 21, 1770. 2. *Isaac*, b. Jan. 21, 1772.
3. *Luther*, b. June 30, 1778.
4. *Polly* (Mary), b. Mar. 30, 1780; m. *Nathaniel Haven.*
5. *Hannah*, b. Mar. 30, 1782. 6. *Sally*, b. June 13, 1784.
7. *Persis*, b. Aug. 30, 1789. 8. *John*, b. Oct. 6, 1776.
184 5. Abigail, b. Feb. 10, 1749. 6. Hannah, b. and d. Dec., 1750.
185 7. John, b. Ap. 22, 1752; a soldier of the Revolution; d. Aug. 21, 1823; m., July 27, 1780, Eunice Eames (?), dr. of Samuel.
186 1. *Nathan*, b. Nov. 13, 1780; m. *Nabby Shepherd*, of Natick.
187 2. *Nelly*, b. Nov. 30, 1783.
188 3. *John*, b. July 4, 1785; m. *Sally Coolidge*, of Boston.
189 4. *Hetty*, b. Mar. 24, 1788.
190 5. *Samuel*, b. Aug. 28, 1791; m., Ap. 23, 1815, *Mary Bates*, b. Feb. 21, 1791, d. Oct. 2, 1847, and settled in Boston. Chil.,
191 1. Samuel Bates, b. Ap. 23, 1815; d. Dec. 3, 1841.
192 2. George, b. Aug. 7, 1817; a printer and publisher, of Boston, resident of Dedham; m., Aug. 29, 1843, Hepsy Ann Seaver, b. at Fall River, Jan. 14, 1825, dr. of Calvin and Dolly (Austin) Seaver, now of Dedham. Chil.,
1. George Austin, b. Ap. 12, 1845. 2. Anna Louisa, b. Jan. 8, 1847.
3. Ellen Frances, b. Feb. 8, 1849.
193 3. Mary, b. Nov. 23, 1820; m., Jan. 11, 1848, George Hagar, and has, 1. Mary Louisa, b. Nov. 3, 1848.
194 6. *Betsey*, b. Mar. 8, 1794; m., 1818, *Jesse Morse.*
195 7. *Amos*, b. Feb, 2, 1797; m. *Louisa Hopkins*, of Boston.
196 8. *Alexander*, b. May 6, 1802; m. *Lydia Leighton*, of Natick.
197 8. Samuel, b. Aug. 13, 1753; by wife Hannah, had,
1. *Rebecca*, b. Mar. 1, 1779. 2. *Lawson*, b. Ap. 4, 1782.
198 9. Thomas, b. Ap. 8, 1755; m., Sept. 19, 1776, Molly Felch. Chil.,

1. *William*, b. Dec. 6, 1777; by wife *Hannah* had,
1. Oren, b. Feb. 20, 1800; (by wife Rebecca had, 1. Hannah, b. Mar. 19, 1823. 2. George, b. July 19, d. Nov. 1, 1825. 3. Oren, b. Feb. 5, 1827.) 2. William, b. Nov. 21, 1801.
2. *Timothy*, b. July 29, 1784. 3. *Molly*, b. Nov. 4, 178–.
4. *Zerviah*, b. Nov. 22, 1791. 5. *Zerviah*, b. June 15, 1793.
6. *Cynthia*, b. Nov. 1, 1796. 7. *Thomas*, b. Sept. 1, 1800.
199 10. ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 16, 1758; m. EBENEZER EAMES, of Fram., son of Samuel.

---

141. 200 (V.) JOSEPH COOLIDGE, of Sherburne, m., Jan. 26, 1764, ELIZABETH FROST.

1. JOSEPH, b. and d. Mar., 1747. 2. GRACE, b. Oct. 14, 1748; d. Dec. 10, 1750.
201 3. JAMES, b. Ap. 11, 1751; d. in Gardner, Mass, 1847.
202 4. DANIEL, b. Mar. 13, 1753, of Sherburne; m. BULAH ——. Chil.,
203 1. *Charlotte*, b. Ap. 21, 1781; m. Dea. *Hezekiah Fuller*, of Needham, and had, 1. Daniel Coolidge. 2. Hezekiah, m. Emilia Jackson.
204 2. *Clarissa*, b. Ap. 21, 1783; m. Dea. *Danforth Colburn*, of Dedham, and had, 1. Charles, a Deacon, m. Lucy Baker. 2. Martha, m. Nathaniel Noyes.
205 3. *Calvin*, b. Mar. 19, 1785, a Deacon; m. *Polly Hyde*, of Fitzwilliam, and had. 1. Daniel, m. Sally Sawin. 2. Cyrus. 3. Horace. 4. Jane. 5. Curtis, 6. George.
206 4. *Bulah*, b. Ap. 27, 1787; m. *Andrew Bullard*. Chil.,
207 1. James, b. Jan. 20, 1813; m. Elizabeth Lathrop.
208 2. Daniel Coolidge, b. Dec. 27, 1815; m. Elizabeth Keyser.
209 3. Edward, b. June 18, 1818; d. Aug. 15, 1839.
210 4. Rufus, b. Sept. 27, 1820; m. Mary E. Leighton.
211 5. Eliza W., b. Feb. 12, 1823. 6. Lucy C., b. Ap. 20, 1825.
7. Justin, b. Jan. 24, 1828.
214 5. *Daniel*, b. June 24, 1789; m. *Hannah Frost*. Chil.,
215 1. Jonathan F., b. Feb. 12, 1817; m. Eliza Haven, and has, 1. Edwin H., b. Aug. 23, 1840. 2. Helen S., b. July 28, 1842. 3. Harriet, b. Dec. 15, 1844.
216 2. Andrew, b. Ap. 10, 1819; m. Elizabeth Temple.
217 3. Ruggles S., b. Aug. 20, 1821. 4. Almira F., b. Ap. 27, 1824.
219 5. Charlotte, b. Sept. 13, 1827. 6. Charles, b. June 8, 1830.
221 6. *Lucy*, b. Sept. 1, 1791, unm.
222 7. *Aaron*, b. Oct. 9, 1793, a Deacon; m. *Catherine Hill*. Chil.,
1. Emily, b. July 24, 1820; d. 1823. 2. Eliza, b. Nov. 16, 1821. 3. Aaron S., b. Ap. 28, 1823. 4. Amos H., b. Aug. 17, 1828, grad. Amherst Coll. 5. Horatio, b. Sept. 27, 1831; d. Oct. 1832.
223 8. *Elizabeth*, b. Feb. 5, 1796; d. 1821.
224 9. *Cally*, b. June 27, 1798; m. *Horatio Coolidge*. [235.]
225 10. *Curtis*, b. Jan. 21, 1801; m. *Orinda Coolidge*. Chil.,
1. Ellen M., b. May 27, 1830. 2. Martha J., b. Feb. 15, 1833. 3. Hannah, b. July 27, 1836. 4. Cally O., b. Dec. 16, 1840. 5. Mary Jane, b. June 9, 1843.
11. *Harriet*, b. Aug. 29, 1804; m. *William Phipps*, of Franklin.
226 5. GRACE, b. May 27, 1755; m. JOSEPH WARE, Esq., of Sherburne. [See Geneal. Reg. Vol. VI., p. 148.]
227 1. *Ashur*, grad. Harv. Univ. 1804; Tutor, Prof. of Greek; LL. D., Bowd. 1837; Judge of the U. S. District Court of Maine, resident of Portland.
228 2. *Alpheus*, Colonel, of Sherburne.
229 3. *Henry*, of Sherburne, m. —— *Death*. Chil., 1. Albert, of Sherburne, m. Martha, dr. of Dalton Golden, Esq.
230 4. *Patty*, m. *Horatio Gardner*, of Sherburne.
231 5. *Betsey*, m. *John Mason*, of Shrewsbury.
232 6. JOSEPH, b. Jan. 16, 1757; m. MARTHA, dr. of Joseph Daniels. Chil.,
233 1. *Lemuel*, b. Feb. 2, 1784, by wife *Clarissa*, had, 1. Mary Jones, b. Dec. 9, 1805. 2. Joseph Emerson, b. Nov. 14, 1808.
234 2. *Lowell*, b. Nov. 10, 1787, by wife *Elizabeth*, had, 1. George, b. Oct. 6, 1804. 2. Lowell, b. Jan. 8, 1816. 3. Lowell, b. Oct. 10, 1819.
235 3. *Horatio*, b. June 20, 1795; m. *Cally Coolidge*. [224.] Chil.,
1. Elizabeth, b. Mar. 25, 1820. 2. Joseph, b. Aug. 23, 1822. 3. Mi-

randa, b. June 17, 1824. 4. Nelson, b. Oct. 1, 1826. 5. Phebe M., b. Sept. 9, 1829.

4. *Martha*, b. Aug. 19, 1800; d., aged 12.

236 7. JOEL, b. July 19, 1759; m. MARTHA WARE, of Sherburne [Geneal. Reg. VI., 148], and after the birth of his 3d child moved to Fram., where he was a Selectman, and d. Oct. 5, 1841. His wife, Martha, d. Sept. 23, 1825, aged 69. Chil.,

237 1. *Charles*, b. in Sherburne, 1782; d. 1803, unm., in S. Carolina.
238 2. *Mehitabel*, b. 1784; m. *Silvanus Phipps*.
239 3. *Sophia*, b. 1787; d. 1820; m. *Dr. Daniel Stone*, of Sharon, Mass.
240 4. *Patty*, b. in Fram., July 23, 1789; m. *Josiah Fisk*.
241 5. *Sally*, b. Mar. 27, 1792; m. *David Haven*.
242 6. *Francis*, b. Mar. 3, 179–; m. *Mahala Stone*, of Dublin, N. H.
243 7. *Henry Ware*, b. May 3, 1797; m. *Emily Bullard*, d. Oct. 16, 1841.
244 8. *Joseph B.*, b. Dec. 21, 1799, of Boston.

245 8. HANNAH, b. Nov. 18, 1761; m. JOHN PHIPPS, of Sherburne, and had,
1. *William*, of Franklin, father of Rev. William Phipps, of Paxton. 2. *Silvanus*. 3. *Jedediah*.

246 9. ABRAHAM, b. Jan. 1, 1764, of New Marlboro.

247 10. HEZEKIAH, b. Feb. 13, 1766, of New Marlboro.

248 11. SARAH, b. Jan. 25, 1769; m. LUTHER HAVEN, of Milford, and had, 1. *Isaac*. 2. *Willard*.

12. ASHUR, b. May 28, 1771; d. young.

---

149. 249 (V.) NATHANIEL COOLIDGE, m., Sept. 19, 1751, DOROTHY WHITNEY. [Whitney, 200.] He kept a public house from 1764 to 1770, on the south side of the river at Watertown Bridge, the first house.

---

250 1. SUSANNA, b. Dec. 17, 1752; d. Oct. 28, 1792; m., Nov. 11, 1773, ELKANAH WALES, a skin-dresser, of Braintree, and had, in Wat.,
1. *Grace*, b. July 7, 1774. 2. *Susanna*, b. Aug. 12, 1776; m., Jan. 1, 1799, *Enoch Hyde, Jr.*, of Newton. 3. *Nathaniel*, b. Ap. 20, 1778. 4. *Benjamin*, b. Mar. 14, 1780. 5. *Betsey*, bap. June 23, 1782. 6. *Samuel*, bap. Sept. 19, 1784. 7. *Grace*, bap. July 29, 1787.

251 2. MARY, b. Dec. 3, 1754; d. Ap., 1785; m., Sept. 3, 1777, WILLIAM HUNT, Esq., grad. Harv. Coll. 1768, a lawyer, of Wat. [See Hunt.]

252 3. DANIEL, b. May 24, 1756, by trade a skin-dresser; m., Oct. 9, 1777, ELIZABETH FESSENDEN, of Groton, who d. 1821, aged about 66. He moved to Boston, 1809 or 10, and d. Feb., 1813. Chil.,
1. *Elizabeth*, b. Mar. 9, 1778; d. Oct. 1, 1782.
2. *Mary*, b. Oct. 10, 1779; d. Nov. 28, 1782.

253 3. *Daniel*, b. Feb. 26, 1781; d. in N. York, Oct. 14, 1831, a banker; m., in N. York City, Nov. 21, 1805, *Catherine Ann Hoffman*, b. Ap. 22, 1789, dr. of Philip Livingston Hoffman, of Johnstown, Montgomery Co., N. Y. She d. at Poughkeepsie, Aug. 26, 1834. Chil.,

254 1. William Fessenden, b. in N. York, July 7, 1807, now (1848) a merchant in N. York, unm.
255 2. Helen Elizabeth, b. in N. Y., Aug. 16, 1809; m., June 4, 1832, Thomas Lyell Thompson, of Schenectady. 2 sons and 4 drs.
256 3. Edward, b. at Po'keepsie, Jan. 12, 1812, a merchant of N. Y.; m., Jan. 14, 1840, Catherine Demaray, of N. Y. 2 sons.
257 4. Henry, b. at Po'keepsie, Oct. 17, 1815, a merchant of N. Y.; m., at Ridgefield, Conn., Nov. 3, 1847, Margaret Hawley.
258 5. Susan Maria, b. at Po'keepsie, Feb. 8, 1818; m., Mar. 21, 1844, John Van Sandwood, Esq., of Cohoes, Albany Co., N. Y.,
259 6. Richard Hoffman, b. at Po'keepsie, Mar. 10, 1820, Surgeon in the U. S. Army; m., at Fort Gibson, Ark., June 4, 1844, Angelina Harris.
260 7. Catherine Ann, b. at Po'keepsie, June 7, 1822; m., Oct. 10, 1844, Rev. Charles Seymour, of Skeneateles, Onondago Co., N. Y.
261 8. Mary Evelina, b. at Po'keepsie, Feb. 13, 1825.
262 9. Philip Hoffman, b. in N. Y. City, Feb. 6, 1829.

263 4. *Nathaniel*, b. Feb. 23, 1783; m., in Wat., July 22, 1805, *Lydia Wellington*. [92.] Settled in Bardstown, Ky., and has 1 son and 13 drs.

5. *Elizabeth*, b. Sept. 20, 1784; d. aged 15 years.
264 6. *Mary*, b. Jan. 22, 1787, unm.
7. *Charles*, b. Mar. 14, 1789; d. May, 1790.
265 8. *Charles*, b. Ap. 17, 1791, at first a cabinet-maker, afterwards a merchant of Boston.
266 9. *Susan*, b. Dec. 27, 1793, unm.
267 4. NATHANIEL, b. May 4, 1760, a saddler of Worcester; m., in Worcester, Nov. 14, 1786, CATHERINE BALDWIN, and had, 1. *Nathaniel*, b. Aug. 14, 1787. 2. *John*, b. Mar. 1, 1789.
5. GRACE, b. Aug. 19, 1763; d. Dec. 5, 1769.
268 6. NATHAN, b. Dec. 6, 1766; d. July 14, 1836; bred a saddler, afterwards a merchant, of Windsor, Vt., where he m., Mar. 20, 1791, BETSEY CURTIS, b. May 2, 1768; d. Dec. 27, 1822. Chil.,
269 1. *Carlos*, grad. Mid. Coll. 1811, a counsellor at law, of Windsor, a State Senator, and Governor of Vermont.
270 2. *Mary*, b. Oct. 15, 1793; d. Nov. 30, 1814, unm.
271 3. *Betsey*, b. Nov. 17, 1801.

---

92. 272 (IV.) SIMON COOLIDGE, a bricklayer, m., Jan. 9, 1725, ABIA SANDERSON. [Sanderson, 30.]

---

273 1. JOSEPH, b. June 18, 1730; killed in the battle of Lex., Ap. 19, 1775; m., Sept. 11, 1753, EUNICE STRATTON. [Stratton, 46.] Chil.,
274 1. *Mercy*, b. Aug. 10, 1754; m., 1795, *Richard Merrit*, and settled in Livermore, Me., where she d. 1840, s. p.
275 2. *Elizabeth*, b. Jan. 15, 1757; m., Jan. 16, 1785, *Justin Bliss*, of Springfield, Mass.
276 3. *Joshua*, b. Sept. 11, 1759; m., Dec. 11, 1783, *Jemima Norcross*. [Norcross, 55.] She d. Aug. 18, 1849, aged 83. Chil.,
1. Betsey, b. June 14, 1784; m. William Stone. 2. Joshua, b. Sept. 1, 1785. 3. Josiah, b. Ap. 5, 1787.
280 4. David, b. Mar. 23, 1789; m., May 1, 1814, Susan Griggs, b. Sept. 2, 1793, dr. of Joshua Griggs, of Brookline, where he settled. Chil.,
1. Susan, b. Feb. 17, 1815; m., Ap. 5, 1838, Isaac Dearborn. 2. David Sullivan, b. July 10, 1816; m., Jan. 6, 1841, Caroline, dr. of Dea. Thomas Griggs, of Brookline. 3. Charles, b. Mar. 4, 1818. 4. James Winchell, b. July 23, 1826. 5. Francis Henry, b. Aug. 6, 1828. 6. Stephen Griggs, b. 1832. 7. William Dexter, b. Dec. 16, 1834. 8. George Henry, b. May 8, 1837.
281 5. Jesse, b. Feb. 25, 1791.
452, 282 4. *Joseph*, b. Oct. 4, 1761.
283 5. *Eunice*, bap. Oct. 23, 1763; m., June 26, 1783, *Newton Baxter*, q. v.
284 6. *Lucy*, bap. Aug. 10, 1766.
285 7. *John*, bap. Ap. 16, 1769.
292 2. LYDIA, b. Dec. 31, 1731.
293 3. LOIS, b. Nov. 9, 1733; m., Oct. 14, 1765, SAMUEL BROWN.
294 4. ANNE, b. Nov. 20, 1736; m., Dec. 18, 1756, THOMAS RAND, of Charlestown.
295 5. SARAH, b. Aug. 11, 1738; m., June 12, 1759, SIMON HASTINGS. [Hastings, 91.]
296 6. EUNICE, b. Mar. 10, 1739–40.
297 7. SIMON, b. Dec. 29, 1741; m., Dec. 25, 1764, MARY JENNISON. [Jennison, 55.] He migrated to Phipps's Canada (afterwards incorporated (1795) by the name of Jay, Me.), between 1780 and 85, of which he was the first settler.
1. *Mary*, b. in Wat., Sept. 5, 1765; m. *Eliphalet Gray*, of Carthage, Maine.
†298 Chil.,
1. Oliver. 2. Olive. 3. Aaron. 4. Phebe. 5. John. 6. Samuel.
†299 2. *Hepzibah*, b. in Wat., June 10, 1767; m. —— *Agus*, of Boston. Two children.
†300 3. *Aaron*, b. in Wat., Oct. 27, 1771; d. in infancy.
†301 4. *Moses*, b. Oct. 27, 1771; of Jay; m. *Sarah Merrill*, b. in Nottingham, N. H., Ap. 12, 1766. After his d. his wid. m., Dec. 24, 1822, *John Brown*. [301.]
1. Lucy, b. Aug. 16, 1793. 2. Hepzibah, b. Sept. 21, 1794. 3. Aaron, b. Aug. 7, 1796. 4. Moses, b. Mar. 3, 1798. 5. Nabby (Abigail), b.

Mar. 24, d. Ap. 12, 1799. 6. Simon, d. young. 7. Mary, b. Oct. 10, 1801. 8. Sally. 9. Lydia, b. Aug. 4, 1804; d. in Dixfield, Jan. 4, 1807. 10. Laban Gardiner, b. in Dixfield, Ap. 29, 1806; d. in Dixfield, May 23, 1808. 11. John Gardiner, b. in D., Oct. 9, 1807. 12. Laban Gardiner, b. Dec. 18. 13. Jonas Tucker, b. Sept. 10, 1810. 14. Lovina, b. Dec. 11, 1811. 15. Elvira, b. Ap. 28, 1813. 16. Alonzo, b. Aug. 20, 1814. 17. Lorana. 18. Britannia. 19. Rebecca, d. young. 20. Isaac.

298 8. MEHITABEL, b. Feb. 7, 1747. 9. MERCY, b. June 9, 1749.

---

153. 300 (V.) Rev. EDWARD WIGGLESWORTH, Jr., D.D., Prof. &c.; m. (1st) (pub. Oct. 3, 1765), MARGARET HILL, b. May 24, 1740, dr. of Thomas and Hannah (Cushing) Hill, of Boston. She d. at Concord, Mass. (driven there by the war), April, 1776. He m. (2d), June 6, 1778, DOROTHY SPARHAWK, bap. July 15, 1739, dr. of Dea. Samuel Sparhawk, of Camb. She d. 1782, and he m. (3d), Oct. 20, 1785, SARAH WIGGLESWORTH, his cousin, dr. of Rev. Samuel Wigglesworth, of Hamilton, Mass.

301 1. MARGARET, b. in Camb., Dec. 28, 1766; lived to advanced age; m., Sept. 8, 1788, Rev. JOHN ANDREWS, b. in Higham, Mar. 3, 1764; grad. Harv. Coll, 1786; D.D. 1824; ordained in Newburyport, Dec. 10, 1788; resigned his pastoral charge, May 1, 1830, and d. Aug., 1845. Chil.,

302 1. *Edward Wigglesworth*, b. Aug., 1790; grad. Harv. Univ., 1809; studied theology, began to preach, soon after became insane, and so remained until his death, in Philadelphia, Nov., 1825.

2. *Margaret*, unm. 3. *John*. 4. *Hannah Richmond*. 5. *Mary Jane;* all residents of Newburyport.

2. MARY, b. in Camb., bap. Nov. 13, 1768; d. Aug. 1784.

307 3. EDWARD STEPHEN, b. in Camb.; bap. Nov. 17, 1771; grad. Harv. Coll., 1789; began the study of medicine with Dr. E. A. Holyoke, of Salem, and d. of consumption, Aug. 1790.

4. THOMAS, bap. Aug. 1, 1773; d. aged 22 months.

308 5. THOMAS, b. in Concord, Nov. 2, 1775; grad. Harv. Coll., 1793; at the age of 21 years engaged in mercantile pursuits in Boston, where he has continued to reside. He m., Ap. 28, 1803, JANE NORTON, dr. of Samuel Norton, Esq., of Higham, and sister of the late Prof. Andrews Norton, of Camb.

309 1. *Edward*, b. in Boston, 1804; grad. Harv. Univ., 1822; LL. B., 1825; was connected with his father in mercantile business, but devoted much attention to literary pursuits, and was one of the editors of the Encyclopædia Americana. He m., Nov. 10, 1835, *Henrietta May Goddard*, dr. of Nathaniel Goddard, Esq., of Boston. [Goddard, 83.] Chil.,

1. Jane Norton, b. Nov. 11, 1836. 2. Mary Goddard, b. Oct. 4, 1838. 3. Edward, b. Dec. 30, 1840. 4. Thomas, b. May 28, 1843.

310 2. *Jane*, b. July 4, 1805, unm. 3. *Mary*, b. July 28, 1807, unm.

4. *Anne*, b. Feb. 10, 1810, unm.

313 5. *Samuel*, b. Dec. 16, 1811, grad. Harv. Univ. 1831, M.D., a physician of Boston; m., Dec. 7, 1841, *Louisa May Davenport*, youngest dr. of the late Isaac, Esq., and Louisa (May) Davenport.

314 6. *Thomas*, b. July 1, 1814, grad. Harv. Univ. 1833, a merchant of Boston, unm.

---

162. 315 (V.) DAVID COOLIDGE, of Wat.; m., 1765, DOROTHY STEARNS. [I. Stearns, 143, IV.] She d. Nov. 2, 1815.

1. SUSANNA, b. July 28, 1766; d. of consumption, Ap. 2, 1780.

316 2. WILLIAM, b. Jan. 12, 1768; d. in Wat., Ap. 27, 1820, resided successively in Boston, London, Worcester, Mass., and Watertown. He m., Nov. 28, 1790, MARIA MAY, b. Sept. 29, 1771, dr. of Aaron and Elizabeth May, of Boston. She d. in London, Feb. 6, 1797. Chil.,

1. *Maria*, d. aged 4 yrs. 2. *William B.*, d. aged 18 m. 3. *Caroline*, b. July 4, 1795, unm.

3. PETER, b. Mar. 1, 1770; d. Sept. 2, 1785.

317 4. DOROTHY, b. Jan. 30, 1772, m. THADDEUS RICHARDS, of Newton. Chil.,

318 1. *Mary*, b. Oct. 19, 1792; m., Jan. 7, 1821, *Ebenezer Noyes*, of Newburyport, and settled in Newton, s. p.
2. *Catherine*, b. July 27, 1794; d. Jan. 21, 1796.
319 3. *David Coolidge*, b. Oct. 19, 1796; m., Sept., 1827, *Elizabeth F. Parrish*, of Tennessee, and settled in Columbus, Miss., a merchant. She d. May, 1845, aged 42. Chil.,
1. William Coolidge, b. Aug. 29, 1828. 2. John Henry, b. Nov. 29, 1829. 3. James Webb, b. Nov. 7, 1832. 4. Edward. 5. Laura.
320 4. *Elizabeth*, b. Sept. 28, 1798; m., Nov. 7, 1821, *Ebenezer W. Brown, Jr.*, a manufacturer, son of Dea. Ebenezer Brown, of Rindge, N. H. He d. Jan. 15, 1839, aged 42. Chil., 1. Franklin W., b. Aug. 26, 1822; d. Aug. 4, 1827. 2. Eliza A., b. Oct. 19, 1830.
321 5. *Dorothy*, b. Jan. 30, 1801, unm.
322 6. *Sally G.*, b. Oct. 21, 1803; m., May 9, 1826, *Dea. Marshall Adams*, b. in Rindge, 1801, now a manufacturer in New Boston, N. H. Chil.,
1. Marshall Coolidge, b. May 23, 1827. 2. Sarah Eliza, b. Feb. 23, 1829. 3. William Richards, b. Aug. 1, 1830. 4. John Richards, b. Mar. 3, 1832. 5. Francis Baker, b. Sept. 8, 1833. 6. Mary. 7. Joseph. 8. Henry. 9. Charlotte. 10. James. 11. Ellen.
323 7. *Charlotte*, b. July 25, 1806, unm.
324 8. *William Coolidge*, b. June 20, 1811, grad. Brown Univ. 1837, pastor of the Baptist Church in Grafton, Mass. He m., July 6, 1841, *Eliza G. Willard*, dr. of Levi Willard, Esq., of Keene, N. H.
325 9. *John*, studied medicine, and afterwards became a Universalist Clergyman. He m., 1838, *Eliza Russell*, of Providence.
326 5. Rhoda, b. Mar. 14, 1774; d. of cancer, Oct. 19, 1823; m., Nov. 25, 1791, Eben Richardson, who is still (1847) living in widowhood. Chil.,
327 1. *Rhoda*, b. Sept. 6, 1792; d. of typhus fever, Nov. 28, 1844, unm.
328 2. *Samuel*, b. Jan. 13, 1795, studied medicine with Drs. Kidder, A. Twitchell, and Spaulding, and settled in Peterboro, N. H., until 1838, when he returned to his native town (Watertown). He is M. M. S. S. He m. *Mary*, dr. of Isaac and Mary Kidder, of Townsend, Mass. Chil.,
329 1. Ebenezer, b. Ap. 25, 1820, M. D. Harv. Univ. 1842, settled in Ware, Mass., where he m., Dec. 5, 1847, Clara R., dr. of Joseph and Mary Hartwell.
330 2. Harriet Caroline, b. May 18, 1822; m., Dec. 8, 1842, Symmes Gardner, a merchant of Boston, and has one child, Frank, b. June 13, 1845.
3. Sarah Elizabeth, b. Ap. 1, 1829; d. of scarlet fever, July 29, 1834.
331 3. *Caroline*, b. May 22, 1797; m., Nov. 1, 1821, *Cyrus Frost, Esq.*, of Marlboro, N. H. Chil.,
1. Almira, b. July 20, d. Dec. 21, 1823. 2. Sarah Jane, b. Ap. 20, 1824; d. Feb., 1826. 3. Ebenezer C., b. May 26, 1828. 4. Laura Sophia, b. May 16, 1830. 5. Jonathan, b. June 17, 1833. 6. Sarah Elizabeth, b. June 23, 1836. 7. Harriet Coolidge, b. Dec. 31, 1838. 8. Amanda Caroline, b. Ap. 14, 1842.
332 4. *Sarah*, b. Feb. 14, 1803; m. *Solomon V. R. Allen*, and resides in Rushford, Allegheny Co., N. Y. Chil., 1. William Henry. 2. Samuel. 3. Sarah Ann.
333 6. Lucy, b. Feb. 16, 1776; d. Mar. 9, 1812; m. Samuel Learned. [Learned, 55.]
334 7. John Kittridge, b. Feb. 1, 1779; m. Rebecca Wellington [104], of Lex., and settled in Watertown. In 1811 he moved to the neighbourhood of Bangor, on the Penobscot River. In 1815 he moved to Waterford, on the Muskingum, O., and in 1817 to Cincinnati, where he d. Ap., 1836.
†335 1. *Hannah W.*, b. Feb. 21, 1801; m., 1816, *Franklin Fearing*, of Waterford, now of Davenport, Iowa. 11 chil.
†336 2. *William*, b. Jan. 16, 1803; m. (1st), *Sophia Ann Merrill*, of Boston. 2 chil., Wm. and Sophia. He m. (2d), *Josephine Smith*, of Marietta, O. Chil. d. He m. (3d), 1838, *Eliza*, dr. of David Mills, of Sharon, O. Chil. d. He m. (4th), *Elizabeth Philpot*, of Boston. 1 child.
†337 3. *Joshua Hall*, b. Feb. 16, 1805; d. Feb. 6, 1840, unm.
†338 4. *John Kittridge*, b. June 3, 1807; m., Dec. 15, 1835, *Catherine Matilda Hedgeland*, b. in Boston, June 5, 1818. Chil.,
1. Maria Wellington, b. Nov. 12, 1836. 2. Matilda Catherine, b. Dec. 11, 1839. 3. Edwin Channing, b. July 12, 1841. 4. Timothy Wellington, b. Ap. 21, 1843.

5. *Timothy Wellington*, b. July 29, 1809; d. Feb. 14, 1819.

†339 6. *Henry Pomeroy*, b. Feb. 7, 1812; m., in New Orleans, *Eliza Legier*, dr. of an eminent French physician, who settled there in early times. He is now a merchant of Helena, Ark.

†340 7. *Joseph W.*, b. May 31, 1814; m., in 1835, a lady of Ill. They both joined the Mormons and migrated to Missouri. When driven thence by the mob, they settled at Nauvoo. They were driven thence, and started for Salt Lake, but stopped at Kanesville, Iowa, where he built saw and flour mills; afterwards sold these and engaged in trade.

†341 8. *Rebecca Wellington*, b. Aug. 19, 1816; m. (1st), *Alfred Adams*, of Boston, who d. there 1838. She m. (2d), Sept., 1840, *Mortimer Platt*, of New Harmony, Ia., where she was then residing. They soon moved to Helena, Ark., where she d. Jan. 25, 1844.

†342 9. *Timothy Wellington*, b. Nov. 10, 1819; m., 1839, *Eliza Fuller*, of Jeffersonville, Ia. They both d., leaving one child, Emma.

†343 8. JAMES, b. May 25, 1781; d. May, 1827; m., Sept. 1, 1802, BETSEY WILD, of Boston. She d. Ap. 10, 1823, and he m., June 20, 1824, FRANCES THURSTON, of Brighton. Chil.,

†349 1. *James*, b. Dec. 21, 1802; m., *Sarah Voax*, of Boston, and had,
1. Elizabeth, b. 1826. 2. James, b. 1829.

2. *Eliza*, b. Mar. 8, 1804. 3. *David*, b. Aug. 14, 1805; d. Oct. 15, 1806.
4. *Sarah*, b. Ap. 25, d. May 27, 1808.
5. *William*, b. July 2, 1810; d. Aug., 1827.
6. *Mary Jane*, b. Aug. 3, 1813; d. April 17, 1816.
7. *Mary*, b. Ap. 13, d. May 10, 1816.
8. *Mary Caroline*, b. Oct. 15, 1817; d. Feb. 20, 1827.
9. *Sarah Voax*, b. and d. June, 1822.
10. *Frances La Fayette*, b. Nov. 2, 1825; d. Nov. 19, 1826.
11. *Henry J.*, b. May 15, 1827.

†350 9. MARY, b. Mar. 29, 1783; d. in Wheeling, Va., July, 1842; m., Nov., 1802, JAMES RICHARDS, a farmer, of Newton. In 1815, he moved to Bridgeport, Penn., and soon afterwards to Wheeling, Va.

†351 1. *Sally Stone*, b. in Newton, Mass., Nov. 18, 1803; m., in Wheeling, July 28, 1822, *George Hogg*, a farmer.
1. Lucy, b. in Wheeling, Dec. 10, 1823; m., July 1846, Mordecai Morgan Cheffey, a farmer. Chil.,
1. George Morgan, b. in Jefferson Co., O., July 5, 1847.
2. Sarah Elizabeth, b. Dec. 9, 1849.
3. John Miller, b. Aug. 23, 1851.

2. Mary Coolidge, b, in W., Aug. 11, 1825; d. Jan. 13, 1841. 3. Hannah, b. in W., July 18, 1827. 4. Elizabeth, b. in W., May 20, 1829. 5. Sarah Jane, b. in W., Mar. 20, 1831; d. July 20, 1832. 6. Sarah Ann. b. in W., Dec. 9, 1833. 7. Adaline Thatcher, b. in W., Nov. 1, 1835. 8. George, b. in Brook Co., Va., Mar. 5, 1838. 9. James Wm., b. in Brook Co., Va., Nov. 21, 1840; d. Nov. 1, 1841. 10. Harriet Newell, b. in Brook Co., Va., Sept. 9, 1842. 11. William, b. in Brook Co., Va., Oct. 25, 1846. 12. John Fisher, b. in Brook Co., Va., Sept. 10, 1847.

†352 2. *Adaline*, b. Feb. 11, 1806; d. in childbed, July 16, 1839; m., Mar. 16, 1824, *Jonas Thatcher*, a farmer, of Wheeling.
1. George, b. in Wheeling, Nov. 16, 1825; d. Ap. 16, 1843.
2. Phebe, b. June 24, 1828; d. 3. Asa, b. May 6, 1830.
4. Mary, b. May 1, 1833. 5. Phebe, b. May 14, 1837.
6. Adaline, b. June 16, d. July 6, 1839.

†353 3. *Mary Coolidge*, b. Ap. 3, 1808; m., Oct. 17, 1830, *David Richards*, machinist, of Wheeling. Chil.,
1. Elizabeth, b. in Wheeling, Aug. 24, d. Oct. 6, 1832.
2. Mary Jane, b. Feb. 24, 1834. 3. Sarah Olivia, b. Nov. 12, 1836.
4. Asa James, b. Aug. 1, 1839; d. June 4, 1840.
5. Emily Dungan, b. Aug. 31, 1841; d. July 15, 1845.
6. William, b. Dec. 5, 1844.
7. Emma, b. Sept. 19, 1847; d. May 20, 1848.
8. Isabella, b. July 8, 1850.

†354 4. *Asa James*, b. Ap. 26, 1810.

†355 5. *James*, b. Sept. 26, 1811; a machinist, of Wheeling; m., in Wheeling, Dec. 19, 1833, *Mary Hurford*. Chil.,
1. James Meboan, b. Oct. 7, 1834. 2. Sarah C., b. Jan. 30, 1837.
3. Wesley B., b. Aug. 15, d. Sept. 3, 1839.
4. Mary A., b. Oct. 14, 1840. 5. Elizabeth A., b. Dec. 11, 1843; d. July 3, 1846. 6. Elizabeth A., b. Jan. 15, 1847. 7. William Dallas, b. Oct. 1, 1850.
6. *Lucy Ann Stone*, b. in Wat., Mass., Aug. 25, 1813; d. Sept. 7, 1823.
7. *Harriet N.*, b. in Bridgeport, Penn., Jan., 1816; d. Oct. 12, 1820.
8. *Joseph Grafton*, b. in Wheeling, Feb. 3, 1826; d. Mar., 1828.

338 10. Sally, b. Feb. 2, 1785; d. June 4, 1815; m., Martin Stone, of Fram., and had one son, *Edwin M.*, b. Jan. 29, 1805; a Restorationist clergyman, of Beverly, Mass. [See Barry, p. 304.]

339 11. Peter, b. July 2, 1787; of Fram.; m., June 28, 1813, Mary T. Munroe, of Camb., who d. Jan. 24, 1823, and he m., July 1, 1824, Mary P. Fiske, of Fram. [N. Fiske, 79.]

340 1. *Sarah T.*, b. June 9, 1814; m., June 9, 1835, *Elbridge M. Jones*, of Fram., and has,
1. Sarah, and 2. Ellen (twins), b. Sept. 22, 1837. Sarah d. 1839.

341 2. *Josiah*, b. Oct. 30, 1816; m., May 1, 1844, *Mehitabel A. Fowle*, of Boston. He is a Universalist clergyman, of Petersham.

342 3. *Susan*, b. Nov. 17, 1818; m., Ap. 1, 1839, *Moses Henenway*, of Fram., and has,
1. Sarah, b. June 9, 1840. 2. Charles Josiah, b. June 5, 1844.

343 4. *Mary*, b. Ap. 15, 1821; m., Oct. 11, 1838, *J. K. Hastings*, and has,
1. Sarah Munroe, b. July 27, 1840.

344 5. *Catherine D.*, b. July 27, 1825; d. July 11, 1826.
6. *Catherine F.*, b. July 9, 1828.

346 7. *John Maynard*, b. Nov. 2, 1834.

---

167. 347 (V.) THOMAS COOLIDGE, m., Ap., 1773, LUCY WYETH, b. Feb. 7, 1754, dr. of Jonas and Hepzibah (Field) Wyeth, of Camb. He moved to Livermore, Me., June, 1790, where he d. 1834, and his widow d. Oct. 16, 1850, aged 96 yrs and 8 months.

---

348 1. Jonas, b. Feb. 14, 1774; m., June 3, 1799, Sally Rouse, of Camb., and settled in Boston; a grocer. Chil.,
349 1. *Samuel Barron*, b. Ap. 17, 1800.
350 2. *Charles*, b. Aug. 29, 1801; d. 1843; m., *Elizabeth Hill*, and left one son,
1. David Hill, of Boston.
3. *George*, b. May 20, 1803; d. young.
4. *Henry Augustus*, b. Nov. 4, 1804; d. young.
5. *Lucy Wyeth*, b. Oct. 7, 1806. 6. *Sarah*, b. Sept. 25, 1809.
352 7. *Edwin*, b. Oct. 16, 1811; a shoe-dealer, in Philadelphia; m., but for his own private reasons, refuses to furnish the record of his family.
353 8. *Elizabeth French*, b. June 25, 1813; m. *Peter Hawes*, of Rox.
9. *Henrietta Jones*, b. Feb. 29, 1816.
10. *Ann Nason*, b. June 1, 1818; d. young.

355 2. Daniel, b. Ap. 24, 1775; a capt. of cavalry; m., Sept. 21, 1799, Jerusha Fuller, b. Mar. 9, 1774; d. 1848; dr. of Edward Fuller, of Newton, and settled in Livermore, on a farm adjoining his father's. Chil.,
356 1. *Charles*, b. July 10, 1800; m. (1st), *Elizabeth Greele*, and m. (2d), *Lucretia Thayer*, and settled in Dedham.
2. *Henry*, b. Oct. 20, 1801; d. Jan., 1823, unm.
357 3. *Tapley*, b. July 15, 1803; m. (1st), *Elizabeth Parmly*, of Wilmington, Vt., and m. (2d), Mrs. *Asenath Ray*; resided some years on his grandfather's homestead in Livermore, now of Boston.
358 4. *Winthrop*, b. Nov. 23, 1804; of Boston, unm.
359 5. *Thatcher*, b. Oct. 25, 1806; m. *Martha Additon*, of Marblehead, and resides in Boston.
360 6. *Lucy Wyeth*, b. June 11, 1808; d. Sept., 1836; m. *Clarendon Waters*, of Livermore.
361 7. *Elisha*, b. May 27, 1810; m. *Celia*, dr. of Dr. Benjamin Bradford, of Livermore, and resides on his father's homestead.

362 8. *Martha Custis*, b. Oct. 10, 1811; m. *Mather Merry Stone*, Esq., Postmaster of Livermore, son of Col. Jesse Stone. She d. 1832.
363 9. *Emerson*, b. Aug. 9, 1813; of Boston, unm.
364 10. *Harriet Newell*, b. Mar. 7, 1816; m. *Mather Merry Stone*, wid. of her sister Martha C.
365 11. *Edward Jackson*, b. Oct. 8, 1820; m. *Phebe Ann Wood*, of Hopkinton, Mass., where he resides.
366 3. CORNELIUS, b. Sept. 30, 1776; d, Sept. 4, 1843; m., May 29, 1812, SUSAN FLETCHER, of Wilton, N. H., and settled in Dexter, Me. Chil.,
367 1. *Elizabeth*, b. Ap. 27, 1813; d. Oct. 1, 1845; m., Nov. 3, 1835, *Daniel M. Haskell*, of Garland, Me.
368 2. *Martha*, b. July 26, 1814; m., July 9, 1843, *Artemas L. Barton*, of Garland, Me.
3. *Franklin*, b. Dec. 4, 1815; d. Dec. 20, 1843.
4. *Mary Ann*, b. Mar. 13, 1817.
370 5. *Susan*, b. Mar. 16, 1819; m., Feb. 1, 1846, *Pulaski McCrillis*, of Dexter.
371 6. *Caroline*, b. July 2, 1821; m., Ap. 21, 1846, *Daniel E. Fifield*, of Dexter.
372 7. *Lucy Wyeth*, b. Nov. 8, 1823. 8. *Sarah Fletcher*, b. July 28, 1825.
374 4. THOMAS, b. Feb. 14, 1778; d. June 25, 1846; of Livermore; m. July, 1810, PHEBE PAUL, of Livermore, b. in Freetown, Mass. Chil.,
375 1. *William*, b. Aug. 21, 1811; of Livermore; m., Oct., 1842, *Persis Hutchinson*, of Hartford, Me.
376 2. *Rhoda*, b. Feb. 5, 1813. 3. *Joel*, b. Jan. 2, 1815.
377 4. *George*, b. Feb. 5, 1817; m., Nov. 6, 1844, *Caroline Durell*, of Camb., where he resides.
378 5. *Edmund*, b. Dec. 4, 1819; a trader of Solon, Me.; m., June, 1845, *Mary E. Pollard*, of Cornville, Me.
379 6. *Albion*, b. Feb. 20, 1822. 7. *Augustus W.*, b. May 10, 1830.
5. LUCY, b. Aug. 3, 1779; d. July 8, 1785.
380 6. ELISHA, b. May 30, 1784; of Solon, Me.; m., Jan. 2, 1825, MEHITABEL BOYCE, of Madison, Me. Chil.,
1. *Lucy Wyeth*, b. July 9, 1826; d. July 20, 1833.
2. *Sumner*, b. Nov. 18, 1827; d. Nov. 4, 1832.
3. *Emeline Elizabeth*, b. July 16, 1829. 4. *Angelica*, b. June 14, 1831.
5. *Helen*, b. Mar. 24, 1833; d. Feb. 24, 1834.
6. *Lucy Wyeth*, b. Jan. 27, 1835.
7. *Everett Webster*, b. Oct. 23, 1837; d. Ap. 27, 1838.
8. *Edwin*, b. Ap. 20, 1839; d. July 25, 1840. 9. *Ellen*, b. July 3, 1841.
7. LUCY, b. Aug. 23, 1785; d. 1787.
381 8. HEPZIBAH, b. Jan. 26, 1787; m., Oct. 1, 1830, ALDEN CHANDLER, of Poland, Maine.
382 9. BETSEY, b. May 24, 1788; d. Oct. 25, 1841; m., Aug. 13, 1807, ARTEMAS LEONARD, then a trader of Livermore, afterwards a banker in Hallowell, Me.
383 1. *Elizabeth C.*, b. in Livermore, Ap. 27, 1808; m., Feb. 14, 1832, *Charles C. Wilcox*, and d. 1838, s. p.
384 2. *Caroline*, b. in Livermore, July 15, 1809; m., June 22, 1831, *Joseph F. Hill*, M.D., of Billerica, Mass.
385 3. *Charlotte M.*, b. in Hallowell, May 2, 1812.
4. *William Artemas*, b. in Hallowell, Oct. 30, 1822; d. Feb. 4, 1833.

---

175. 386 (V.) Gen. JONATHAN COOLIDGE, Esq., of Waltham, m., Dec. 18, 1783, HANNAH CLARKE, dr. of John and Alice (Greenwood) Clark. [Clark, 43.] She d. Aug. 26, 1804, aged 42, and he m. (2d), Sept. 27, 1808, ELIZABETH, wid. of Jonathan Hammond. [Hammond, 49.] He was selectman, 1791–1807; Rep. 1802, and '4.

---

387 1. JOHN, b. Dec. 8, 1784; d. Aug. 9, 1806, unm.
388 2. ALICE, b. Aug. 28, 1786; m., Sept. 28, 1809, WILLIAM TOWNSEND [16], of Waltham, by whom she had, 1. *Mary Elizabeth.* 2. *William.* She is now a wid. of Waltham.
389 3. WILLIAM, b. Aug. 23, 1788; a merchant of Alabama, where he d. Aug. 8, 1835, unm.
390 4. HANNAH, b. Aug. 7, 1790, unm.
391 5. ELIAS, b. Dec. 2, 1792; a merchant; d. in Alabama, Aug. 21, 1819, unm.

6. Elizabeth, b. May 6, 1795; d. Jan. 5, 1803.
7. Mary (twin), b. May 6, 1795; d. June 24, 1802.
392 8. Jonathan, b. Ap. 2, 1797; a merchant; m., and resident of Alabama.
9. Daniel, b. May 28, 1799; d. in Alabama, Oct. 22, 1819, unm.
10. Child, b. and d. Aug., 1801.
11. Marshall, b. Mar. 4, 1803; d. Ap. 20, 1804.

---

393 (.) ASA COOLIDGE, of Natick, m. (pub. Sept. 3), 1797, ANNA JENKINSON.

1. Faith, b. July 7, 1799. 2. Mercy, b. Ap. 2, 1801. 3. Asa, b. May 2, 1803.
4. Mary, and 5. Sarah (twins), b. June 5, 1807.
6. Napoleon B., b. June 18, 1809.

---

178. 394 (V.) Col. MOSES COOLIDGE, of Wat., m. (1st), Sept. 25, 1777, HANNAH STOWELL. [Stowell, 14.] She d. Dec. 12, 1784, and he m. (2d), May 19, 1785, ELIZABETH MASON. [Mason, 123.] She d. Ap. 2, 1791, and he m. (3d), Sept. 5, 1793, wid. SARAH ALLEN ABBOT, b. July 25, 1762, dr. of Joseph and Hannah Abbot, of Lincoln. [See Register of Abbots, p. 154.] She d. Aug. 14, 1801, and he m. (4th), ELIZABETH, wid. of his brother Samuel. She d. Aug. 24, 1813.

395 1. Cornelius, b. Aug. 30, 1778, grad. Harv. Coll. 1798, d. 1843, a merchant of Boston.
396 2. Samuel F., b. Ap. 6, 1780, a merchant of Boston; m., June 13, 1813, Ann Sanderson. [Sanderson, 86.]
397 1. *Julia Ann Sanderson*, b. June 1, 1814; m., Sept. 5, 1834, *Benjamin Green Wainwright*, merchant of Boston.
398 2. *Frederick William Skinner*, b. Ap. 15, 1816, a merchant of Boston.
399 3. *Charlotte Augusta*, b. Mar. 1, 1818; m., Aug. 26, 1839, *Charles R. Green*, merchant of New Orleans.
400 4. *Mary Sanderson*, b. Dec. 30, 1819.
401 5. *Grace Sanderson*, b. Ap. 1, 1824.
3. Joseph, b. Dec. 9, 1781; d. young. 4. Ebenezer, b. Aug. 31, 1784; d. next Mar. 5. Hannah Stowell, b. Oct. 31, 1786; d. unm. 6. Elizabeth Mason, b. Ap. 22, 1788; d. unm. 7. Joseph, b. Jan. 12, 1790; d. young.

---

130. 402 (IV.) JOSEPH COOLIDGE, of Boston, m., Nov. 18, 1746, MARGUERITA OLIVIER, b. in Annapolis, N. S., Nov. 8, 1726, dr. of Antoine Olivier, a French Huguenot. Her father moved from Boston to Nova Scotia, and after a few years returned to B. Mr. Coolidge d. Sept. 14, 1771, and his wid. (then said to be "of Lancaster, but late of Boston"), m., Dec. 9, 1775, Capt. Israel Jennison, of Worcester. [Jennison, 47.] She m. (3d), Dr. Joseph Wheeler, of Worcester. She d. Dec. 25, 1816, aged 90.

403 1. Joseph, b. 1747; d. Oct. 6, 1820, aged 74; m. 1st, June, 1772, Elizabeth Boyer, by whom he had 7 chil. He m. (2d), Ap. 2, 1788, Catherine Boyer, sister of his first wife, and had one child.
404 1. *Joseph*, b. Mar. 15, 1773; d. 1840; m., Sept. 20, 1796, *Elizabeth Bulfinch*, b. June 29, 1777, dr. of Dr. Thomas Bulfinch, Jr., and grand-daughter of Adino Bulfinch, of Boston. Her mother was a dr. of Charles Ward and Griselda (Eastwick) Apthorp. The maiden name of Charles W. Apthorp's mother was Susan Ward, of the family of Lord Ward, of Bexley, Eng. The maiden name of his wife's mother was Griselda Lloyd. Chil.,
405 1. Elizabeth, m., Jan. 15, 1822, S. W. Swett, Esq., of Boston, and has,
1. Elizabeth Little, m., Mar. 31, 1846, Horace Binney Sergeant, chil.
1. Horace Binney. 2. Lucius Manlius. 3. Elizabeth Hazzard.
2. Joseph Coolidge, altered by the Legislature, 1851, to Joseph Swett Coolidge, m., Nov. 7, 1851, Mary Louisa Coolidge. [414–1.]
3. William Bourne.
406 2. Joseph, of Boston, grad. Harv. Univ. 1817; m. Ellen Wales Randolph, dr. of Thomas Mann and Martha (Jefferson) Randolph, and gr. dr. of Thomas Jefferson, of Monticello, Va. Chil.,
1. Ellen Randolph. 2. Elizabeth Bulfinch. 3. Joseph Randolph. 4. Algernon Sidney. 5. Philip Sidney (twin). 6. Thomas Jefferson.
407 3. Thomas Bulfinch, of Boston, grad. Harv. Univ. 1819; d. May 3, 1850,

aged 48; m. Susan Elizabeth, dr. of Robert H. and Eliza Goldsborough, of Myrtle Grove, E. Shore, Md., s. p.

408 4. Susan Bulfinch, m., Ap., 1841, Joseph Lyman, son of Judge Joseph Lyman, of Northampton, s. p.

409 5. Anna S. 6. Anna Storer.

410 2. *Daniel*, d. in Lond. 1801, aged 28.

3. *Elizabeth*, d. young. 4. *John*, d. young. 5. *Ann*, d. young.

411 6. *Charles*, d. Sept. 14, 1821, aged 45; m. *Mehitabel Templeman*, of Georgetown, D. C.

412 1. Charles, m. Louisa Dillingham. 6 chil. 1. Charles Joseph. 2. Catherine. 3. Louisa. 4. Samuel Pomeroy. 5. Edward, and others.

413 2. Catherine Boyer, m. Samuel Wyllis Pomeroy, of Cincinnati, son of Samuel and Clara (Alsop) Pomeroy, of Brighton. Chil., 1. Charles Coolidge. 2. Samuel Wyllis. 3. George Baxter. 4. Henry Johns. 5. Clara Alsop. 6. Elizabeth, d.

414 3. John Templeton, m. Louisa Tilden, dr. of Wm. and Hannah (Inman) Tilden. Chil., 1. Mary Louisa, m., Nov. 7, 1851, Joseph Swett Coolidge. [405–2.] 2. John Templeman.

415 4. Sarah, m. Tracey Howe, of Detroit. Chil., 1. William. 2. Tracey. 3. Elizabeth Coolidge. 4. Edward Robbins.

416 5. Hetty, m. Rev. Benjamin J. Haight, D.D., Prof., &c., &c., N. York. One child, Charles Coolidge.

417 6. Elizabeth Boyer, d. aged 18, unm.

7. *George*, d. young. 8. *Edward*, d. young.

2. MARGARET, d. young.

418 3. JOHN, m., May 20, 1772, LYDIA DAWES. He d. June 2, 1796, and she d. July 22, 1815.

1. *John*, b. Feb. 22, 1773, was apprentice to Edward Tuckerman, Esq., of Boston, and d. 1791.

419 2. *Lydia*, d. young. 3. *William*, d. young.

4. *Lydia*, b. Mar. 18, 1776; d. Nov. 14, 1813; m., 1799, *Eben Farley*, of the firm of Swett & Farley, merchants of Boston, b. in Ipswich, Mass., Mar. 24, 1775; d. Sept. 27, 1826.

1. John Coolidge, b. Ap. 17, 1799; d. Oct. 9, 1800.

420 2. Frederick Augustus, b. June 25, 1800, grad. Harv. Coll. 1818, a Unitarian Clergyman of Brooklyn, N. Y.; m.

421 3. Lydia Coolidge, b. Jan., 1803; m. Luther Angier, P. M. of Milford.

422 4. Eben, b. Ap. 25, 1804, a merchant of Valparaiso, S. A., where he d. 1851.

423 5. Joseph Henry, b. Sept. 7, 1805, a merchant of New York, unm.

424 6. Charles Andrews, b. Sept. 6, 1806, grad. Harv. Coll. 1827; pastor of a Unitarian Church in San Francisco, Cal.

425 7. Francis Dennison, b. Jan. 7, 1809, Register of Deeds at Lenox, Mass.

426 8. Susan, b. Nov. 10, 1811; m. Dr. Cornelius Soule Carter, teacher of the Academy, Charlestown, Mass.

427 5. *William*, b. Jan. 20, 1780, a merchant of Boston; m., 1807, *Matilda Curtis*, of Boston. She d. Dec. 2, 1814, and he soon after moved to Baltimore, where he m., Mar. 10, 1817, *Eliza P. Mullikin*. He d. 1848.

428 1. William Dawes, a merchant of Boston; m., 1833, Caroline B. Inglee, of Dorchester. Chil., 1. Caroline Matilda, b. 1835. 2. Jane Loring, b. 1839.

429 2. Matilda Curtis, m. Capt. George J. Curtis, of Boston, now, 1852, d. and his wid. resides at Jamaica Pond, Rox. Chil., 1. George J., b. 1844. 2. Wm. Coolidge, b. 1846.

3. John Parnel, b. Jan. 11, 1812; d. Ap. 1, 1819.

4. Eliza Ann, b. Feb. 16, 1819; d. Jan. 16, 1820.

430 5. Susan Wilson, b. May 29, 1821.

431 6. Emily Jane, b. Jan. 21, 1823.

432 7. Maria (Mary E.), b. July 30, 1825; m., at Nativity Church, Philadelphia, June 7, 1851, John Faust.

433 8. Isabella Porter, b. Ap. 6, 1826; m., same date and place, Henry Lyburn.

434 9. John Parnell, b. Sept. 17, 1829, in 1852, 2d officer on board a Boston E. Indiaman.

10. Henry Howland, b. Mar. 14, 1831, of California.

6. *Oliver*, b. June, 1782, and d. soon.

7. *Lewis*, b. Sept. 16, 1783, served a clerkship with Swett & Farley; afterwards went to sea, was taken prisoner by the British in 1814, and lost his property. After his exchange, he went to Vermont, was a teacher until 1818, when he purchased a farm in Waltham, Vt., and soon after m., Dec. 13, 1818, *Amanda Mills Dennison*, dr. of Christopher Dennison, Esq., of that town. In 1834 he moved to Willow Brook, near Kickapoo, Peoria Co., Ill. Chil.,

1. Edgar Humphrey, b. Feb. 1, d. Feb. 19, 1820. 2. Jeannette, b. May 1, 1822; d. Sept. 27, 1828. 3. Edward Lewis, b. Jan. 23, 1825. 4. George Gordon Byron, b. Jan. 5, d. Mar. 4, 1831. 5. Ellen Jeanette, b. Ap. 2, 1832. 6. Emily Dennison, b. Aug. 8, 1836.

8. *Charles Dawes*, b. Oct. 24, 1784, a merchant, of the firm of Hammond & Coolidge, Boston, afterwards High Sheriff of the County; m. *Eliza*, dr. of Benjamin Austin, commissioner of loans, &c.

1. Charles Austin, was appointed Commissary in the army, and was lost on a passage from Panama.

2. James Ivers Trecothick, grad. Harv. Coll. 1838, of Boston; m. —— Rogers, of Camb.

3. Jane Eliza, m. D. R. Chapman, of Boston.

4. Hannah Trecothick, m. Reuben J. Todd, merchant of Boston.

9. *Betsey*, b. Oct. 25, 1786; d. unm.

10. *Mary*, b. July 15, 1792, d.

4. Benjamin, b. 1752, a merchant of Boston; d. in Woburn, 1819, whither he had retired from business. He m. Mary Carter Brewster, who d. 1820 aged 63. She was a descendant of Elder William Brewster, of Plymouth.

1. *Benjamin*, b. June, 1781; d. at sea.

2. *Mary Carter Brewster*, b. Sept. 11, 1784; m. (1st), May 1, 1808, *Benjamin Franklin Baldwin*, a civil engineer and yeoman, son of Col. Laomi Baldwin, of Woburn. He assisted his brother Laomi, Jr., in constructing the Boston Mill-dam. He d. in Woburn, Oct. 11, 1821, aged 44, and his wid. m. (2d), Dec. 4, 1823, *Wyman Richardson, Esq.*, Counsellor at Law, grad. Harv. Coll. 1804. He d. in Woburn, June 22, 1841, and his wid. m. (3d), Mar. 4, 1845, *Burrage Yale*, of S. Reading, Mass.

1. Mary Brewster (Baldwin), b. Mar. 26, 1809; d. early.

2. Clarissa (Baldwin), b. Nov. 29, 1810; d. early.

3. Laomi (Baldwin), b. Ap. 25, 1813, a civil engineer and merchant of Naples, Ill. He m. Helen Avery, of Exeter, and has, 1. Mary. 2. Benjamin F.

†448 4. Mary Brewster (Baldwin), b. Jan. 16, 1815; m., Dec. 28, 1836, Roswell Park, b. in Lebanon, Conn.; at the time of m. Prof. of Nat. Phil. and Chem. in the Univ. of Penn., now (1852) D.D. and Rector of the Episcopal Church in Pomfret, Conn. Chil., 1. Mary. 2. Clara, d. 3. Helen.

†449 5. Clarissa Coolidge (Baldwin), b. Dec. 1, 1819; m., May 16, 1843, Lewis Williams, M.D. Harv. Univ. 1842, son of Dea. Job Williams, of Pomfret, where he resides.

†450 6. Wyman Baldwin (Richardson), b. Dec. 8, 1824, a currier of North Danvers; m. Mary M'Intire.

†451 7. Katherine Coolidge (Richardson), b. July 6, 1827.

3. *Thomas Brewster*, b. Dec. 8, 1785; m. *Clarissa*, dr. of Col. Baldwin, of Woburn, and settled in Hallowell, Me., a merchant. She is d. Chil.,

1. Thomas. 2. Benjamin.

4. *Oliver Brewster*, b. May 16, 1798; m. (?) —— *Wyman*, of Woburn.

5. Margaret, m. Jacob Sweetser, of Lancaster, where she d. Chil.,

1. *Sally*, m. —— *Thurston*. 2. *Benjamin*, m. 3. *John*, m. 4. *Margaret*, d. unm. 5. *Katherine Coolidge*. 6. *Henry*, m., s. p. 7. *Mary*, m. —— *Carlton*.

6. Mary, m. Zechariah Hicks, of Boston. Chil.,

1. *Mary*, d. unm. 2. *Eliza*, m. *Henry Cutter*. 3. *John*, d. unm. 4. *Caroline Matilda*, d. 5. *George*, d. 6. *Anne*, d. 7. *Joseph*. 8. *William*. 9. *James*, m., in Demerara, and was drowned. 10. *Margaret*, m. *Capt. Endicott*, of Salem. 11. *Katherine Coolidge*, m. —— *Hunnewell*.

451 7. ANN, d. 8. WILLIAM, b. 1750; d. Sept. 17, 1752.

282. 452 (V.) JOSEPH COOLIDGE, a soldier in the 14th Reg. Continental Army, 1780 (Col. Bradford), and U. S. Pensioner from Dec. 16, 1833; m., Dec. 19, 1783, MARY ADAMS, b. Sept. 4, 1760, dr. of Sampson Adams, of Lex. [Adams, 38–5.] He migrated to Jay, Me., June, 1790, in that part of it which became the town of Canton. He d. Oct. 17, 1843, and his wid. d. Mar. 19, 1852, aged 91 yrs. 6 m.

453 1. JOSEPH, b. in Wat., June 8, 1784, was a Lieut., and many years Selectman of Jay, and afterwards of Canton; m. (1st), Mar. 16, 1813, RUTH PERRY, of Paris, b. Oct. 2, 1789. She d. Ap. 22, 1835, and he m. (2d), Dec. 21, 1835, LUCRETIA ALLEN, b. Ap. 7, 1797, dr. of Thomas Allen, of Jay.

1. *Britannia Chandler*, b. July 22, 1813; d. May 27, 1832.

454 2. *Linus Chandler*, b. July 7, 1816, of Cincinnati, O., master of a steamboat, unm.

455 3. *Jane*, b. July 19, 1818; m., Aug. 29, 1841, *Flavel W. Sabin*, son of Flavel and Fanny (Holland) Sabin, of Jay, and immediately migrated to Greenwood, Miss., where he now resides, a merchant. She d. in N. Orleans, Nov. 2, 1850, s. p.

456 4. *Valorus Perry*, b. Jan. 19, 1820; d. May 18, 1849, unm.

5. *Joseph*, b. Oct. 6, 1821; d. Ap. 7, 1843, unm.

457 6. *Ezra Perry*, b. Oct. 9, 1824, a merchant in Canton, Me., unm.

7. *James*, b. Jan. 23, d. Feb., 1827.

8. *Ruth Ann*, b. Aug. 15, 1829; d. May, 1831.

458 2. MARY, b. in Wat., July 23, 1785; m., May, 1807, JONATHAN GODING, Jr., of Livermore, b. in Wat., Mar. 22, 1784. She d. Feb. 15, 1850, and he d. Mar. 30, 1852.

459 1. *Nancy Coolidge*, b. in Jay, Ap. 5, 1811; m., Nov. 27, 1834, *Ira Reynolds*, of Canton, Selectman, son of Daniel and Eliza (Austin) Reynolds, of Canton. Chil.,

1. Vesta Abbey, b. Feb. 22, 1839. 2. Arvilla Grover, b. May 16, 1841. 3. Ephraim Goding, b. June 2, 1846. 4. Mary Coolidge, b. Aug. 14, 1850. 5. Ira Mason, b. Feb. 16, 1852.

460 2. *Thomas Adams*, b. in Jay, May 14, 1813; m., Mar. 3, 1840, *Sarah Jane Thomas*, b. in Hartford, Me., July 28, 1813, dr. of Benjamin and Dorcas (Russell) Thomas. They now reside in Peru, Me. Chil.,

1. Dorcas Thomas, b. July 6, 1842. 2. Dana Williams, b. Mar. 22, 1844. 3. Betsey Jane, b. Ap. 20, 1849.

461 3. *Stillman Noyes*, b. in Livermore, Oct. 27, 1816; m., Jan. 3, 1847, *Amanda Child*, of Canton, b. May 22, 1830, dr. of Henry and Hannah (Farnham) Child, of Canton. Chil.,

1. Mary Ellen, b. in Livermore, Ap. 20, 1847. 2. Coridon Otis, b. in L., Dec. 18, 1848.

462 4. *Mercy Merrit*, b. in L., Nov. 19, 1817; m., Mar. 12, 1845, *Henry Crafts Noyes*, of Jay, b. Sept. 22, 1820, son of Maj. Stillman Noyes. Chil.,

1. Clara Maria, b. in Jay, Jan. 16, 1846. 2. Ellen Elizabeth, b. in Jay, Aug. 16, 1849.

463 5. *Ephraim*, b. July 9, 1820, a merchant of Portland; m., Jan. 1, 1850, *Harriet Bumpus*, b. Aug. 4, 1831, dr. of Nathaniel Bumpus, of New Sharon, Me. Chil., 1. Edwin Lyford, b. Mar. 6, 1851.

464 6. *Mary Adams*, b. Jan. 17, 1824; m., Aug. 3, 1845, *Nathaniel Stone Lyford*, a housewright, b. in E. Livermore, Oct. 6, 1818, now of Brookline, Mass. Chil., 1. George Edwin, b. in Brookline, May 18, 1846.

465 3. MERCY, b. in Wat., Nov. 12, 1786; m., Nov. 30, 1809, JAMES LUNT, Esq., of Peru, Me., b. in Falmouth (now Westbrook), Mar. 6, 1784, son of Capt. Daniel and Polly (Starbird) Lunt. [Capt. Lunt served 8 yrs. in the Revolutionary war.]

466 1. *Hannah*, b. in Peru, Ap. 25, 1812; m., Mar. 16, 1843, *Joel Howard Bigelow*, b. in Livermore, Jan. 22, 1810, son of John and Mary (Howard) Bigelow. Chil., 1. Caroline Bradford, b. in L., Feb. 10, 1845. 2. Mary Ella, b. Feb. 22, 1847. [Bigelow, 292.]

467 2. *Nancy*, b. Aug. 25, 1814; m., Sept. 17, 1848, *Capt. Samuel Holmes*, of Peru, b. June 17, 1797, son of Samuel and Mary (Orcutt) Holmes, of North Bridgewater, Mass. Chil., 1. Nancy Helen, b. in Peru, Sept. 29, 1849. 2. James Lunt, b. Aug. 15, 1851.

468 3. *Dorcas Walker*, b. Feb. 8, 1817; m., Sept. 20, 1845, *Sewell Merritt Norton*, of Livermore, b. Sept. 19, 1817, son of Zebulon and Mary (Merritt) Norton, of L. She d. Ap. 8, 1852, leaving a son, b. Mar. 9, 1852.
469 4. *Mary Adams*, b. Aug. 12, 1820. 5. *Jane Coolidge*, b. Mar. 19, 1823.
471 6. *Harriet Baker*, b. Nov. 11, 1826. 7. *Sallie Wilson*, b. Jan. 2, 1829.
8. *Mercy Cleora*, b. Ap. 16, 1834.

4. Nancy, b. in Wat., July 17, 1788; d. Ap. 14, 1811, unm.

474 5. Eunice, b. in Wat., Jan. 16, 1790; m., Ap. 15, 1812, Capt. Josiah Bennet, of Canton, b. in Boylston, Mass., Mar. 8, 1788, many years Selectman of Canton. Chil.,

475 1. *Mary Coolidge*, b. Jan. 20, 1813; m., Jan. 1, 1834, *David L. Wilson*, son of Mark and Content (Ludden) Wilson, of Canton, s. p.
476 2. *Sarah Jane Coolidge*, b. Ap. 30, 1817; m., Mar. 26, 1839, *Caleb Delano, Jr.*, of Dixfield, a Selectman. Chil.,
1. Josiah Bennet, b. July 1, 1842; d. Feb. 2, 1843. 2. Caleb Adelbert, b. Feb. 2, 1844; d. Ap. 6, 1848. 3. Mary Wilson, b. Nov. 5, 1847. 4. Joseph Adelbert, b. Jan. 31, 1849.
477 3. *Isabella*, b. Jan. 22, 1822; m., Oct. 18, 1843, *Ira Lemuel Delano*, son of Caleb Delano, of Dixfield, and settled in Canton. Chil.,
1. Eunice Galantha, b. June 14, 1844. 2. Sarah Ann, b. Dec. 24, 1845. 3. Isabella Elvira, b. Nov. 11, 1848. 4. Susan Jane, b. Sept. 15, 1850.
478 4. *Eliza Coolidge*, b. Jan. 20, 1824; m., Ap. 14, 1848, *Harrison Harvey*, of Dixfield. Chil.,
1. Josiah Bennet, b. July 22, 1848. 2. David Wilson, b. June 19, 1850. 3. Georgiana Eliza, b. Jan. 7, 1852.
479 5. *Joseph Coolidge*, b. Mar. 17, 1827; m., Oct. 1, 1851, *Sarah G. Ludden*, dr. of Daniel Ludden, of Canton.

6. Sampson Adams, b. in Jay, Oct. 30, 1791; d. Mar. 15, 1815.

480 7. Aaron, b. in Jay, Ap. 4, 1793, a Lieut. of Livermore; m., Jan. 1, 1818, Polly Bigelow [287], b. in Millbury, Mass., Aug., 16, 1795, dr. of John Bigelow.
481 1. *Sampson Adams*, b. in Livermore, Dec. 8, 1818; m., Mar. 4, 1852, *Eveline M. Bean*, dr. of Oliver Bean, of Readfield, Me., where he resides, a merchant.
482 2. *Mary Jane*, b. Jan. 29, 1820; m., Jan. 1, 1843, *George Hapford Mariner*, a drayman of Boston. Chil.,
1. Charles Delaviel, b. May 22, 1844. 2. George Edward, b. July 17, 1850.
483 3. *Joel Bigelow*, b. Dec. 27, 1821; m., Aug. 9, 1849, *Mary White*, of Tenn., and resides in Rock Co., Ill. Chil., 1. Cyrus, b. Nov. 14, 1850.
4. *Cyrus Brooks*, b. June, 1824; d. Oct. 3, 1845.
484 5. *Martha Bigelow*, b. Aug. 19, 1826; m., June 5, 1851, *Munroe Palmer*, of Waterville, a millwright, and migrated to Prairie La Crosse, Wis.
485 6. *Liberty*, and 7, *Freedom* (twins), b. May 12, 1830.
8. *Ann Mentorice*, b. Oct. 17, 1834.

8. Jane, b. Feb. 21, 1795; d. May 17, 1818, unm.

488 9. John, b. Dec. 12, 1796; proprietor of the homestead, and many years selectman of Canton; m., Nov. 9, 1825, Eliza Bigelow [288], b. in Millbury, Mass., Dec. 12, 1800; dr. of John Bigelow, of Livermore. Chil.,
489 1. *John Oberon*, b. Dec. 22, 1826; m., Sept. 21, 1850, *Louisa Jane*, dr. of Moses and Serena Dean (Willis) Greenwood, of Wayne, Me. He grad. at Waterville Coll., 1851, now Preceptor of the Academy, Patten, Me. Chil.,
1. John Willis, b. June 20, 1851.
490 2. *Rutillius Stone*, b. May 14, 1829. 3. *Charles Archelaus*, b. Dec. 29, 1830.
4. *George Mariner*, b. Dec. 6, 1834.

493 10. Cyrus Hamlin, b. May 11, 1799; grad. Bowd. Coll., 1825; A.M., 1828; M.D. Dart. Coll., 1829; m., Feb. 20, 1831, Mary Holland Sabin, b. in Jay, Mar. 10, 1811; d. in Buckfield, Me., June 20, 1851. He settled first in Canton, afterwards in Buckfield. Chil.,
1. *Sabin*, b. in Canton, Sept. 21, 1831. 2. *Mary Amanda*, b. in Buckfield, Oct. 11, 1850.

494 11. Sally, b. May 10, 1801; m., Dec. 29, 1819, Gowen Wilson, of Jay, b. in Poland, Me., June 30, 1793, son of Mark Wilson.
495 1. *Jane Coolidge*, b. in Canton, Aug. 10, 1820; m., Sept. 6, 1836, *Jacob Ludden*, Jr., b. in Turner, Jan. 14, 1813, son of Jacob Ludden, late of Canton. He is a selectman of Canton. Chil.,

1. Gowen Wilson, b. Dec. 30, 1836. 2. Jacob Madison, b. Nov. 20, 1845.

496 2. *Ruth Ann Coolidge*, b. Oct. 21, 1831; m., June 29, 1849, *Hiram Augustus Ellis*, of Canton, b. Oct. 21, 1826, son of Gideon and Harriet (Austin) Ellis, Esq., of Canton. Chil.,

1. Hiram Clinton, b. Mar. 18, 1852.

497 12. JEFFERSON, b. Ap. 10, 1803; a merchant of Livermore, and a justice of the peace: m., 1829, CLEORA MINOT KNAPP, b. Ap. 7, 1806, dr. of Clothier and Thirza (Washburn) Knapp, of Raynham, Mass. Chil.,

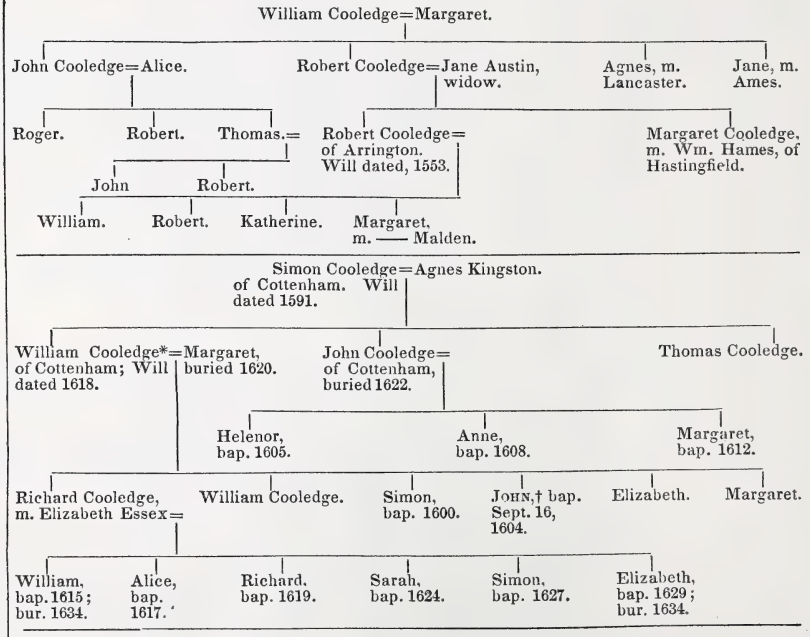
1. *Cromwell Washburn*, b. Nov. 6, 1829; d. Ap. 15, 1832. 2. *Thirza Washburn*, b. Jan. 3, 1831. 3. *Britannia Chandler*, b. May 27, 1833. 4. *Jefferson Cromwell*, b. Dec. 15, 1835. 5. *Mary Washburn*, b. July 23, 1838. 6. *Davis Washburn*, b. Oct. 30, 1840. 7. *Joseph*, b. Aug. 19, 1843. 8. *Cordana Mason*, b. July 9, 1845. 9. *Cleora Frances*, b. Jan. 14, 1848.

498 13. MERRIT, b. Aug. 10, 1806; a merchant, first of Hallowell, now of Portland; m., Nov. 18, 1833, FLORA CHANDLER BRADFORD, b. Ap. 14, 1810; dr. of Dr. Benjamin Bradford, of Livermore. Chil.,

1. *Charles Cromwell*, b. Mar. 9, 1835; d. June 12, 1842. 2. *Henry Franklin*, b. Mar. 9, 1837. 3. *Merritt Bradford*, b. Ap. 8, 1839. 4. *Flora Bradford*, b. Feb. 5, 1841. 5. *Charles Cromwell*, b. July 12, 1843; d. Aug. 23, 1844. 6. *Clara Howard*, b. Oct. 21, 1845; d. May 10, 1847. 7. *Sarah Albina*, b. September 10, 1849.

Pedigrees of Cooledges, in Cambridgeshire, Eng.

[Received too late to be inserted in page 165, its proper place.]



* William Cooledge

[Churchwarden of Cottenham, in 1612.]

† Supposed to be the John Cooledge who came to America and settled in Watertown.

COOPER—THOMAS COOPER, aged 80, buried Mar. 20, 1637–8.
SARAH COOPER, dr. of JONATHAN, Jr., bap. in Wat., Oct. 19, 1760.

COREY (Corree).

1 THOMAS COREY, of Weston, m. HANNAH PAGE. [Page 10.] He had 7 chil., bap. in Weston, Dec. 29, 1723. One of them, HANNAH, was adult, and he had a son *Joseph*, probably his eldest child. He (f.) d. Mar. 22, 1738–9.

2 1. JOSEPH, d. unm., and his estate administered by his father.
3 2. HANNAH, bap. Dec. 29, 1723; m., June 27, 1734, JOSHUA JOHNSON, of Lancaster.
3. THOMAS, bap. Dec. 29, 1723. 4. SAMUEL, bap. Dec. 29, 1723.
5. EBENEZER, bap. Dec. 29, 1723.
7 6. JONATHAN, bap. Dec. 29, 1723; m. (pub. Sept. 30), 1726, MARY CHUTE, of Rowley.
8 7. ABIGAIL, bap. Dec. 29, 1723; m. (pub. Nov. 13), 1737, BENJAMIN BINNEY. [Binney, 11.]
11. 9 8. ISAAC, bap. Dec. 29, 1723.
10 9. (?) WILLIAM (whether a son of Thomas not ascertained), m. Aug. 1, 1744, ESTHER FROST, of Natick.

---

9. 11 ISAAC COREY, of Weston, m. Ap. 12, 1739, ABIGAIL PRIEST, of Waltham. [Priest, 27.]

12 1. ISAAC, b. Jan. 9, 1739–40; a soldier at Lake George, 1758; by wife RUHAMA, had,
1. *Abigail*, bap. in Waltham, May 20, 1764. 2. *Leonard*, bap. Ap. 30, 1769.
13 2. TIMOTHY, b. Oct. 27, 1741; m. (pub. Sept.), 1766, ELIZABETH GRIGGS, of Brookline, where he settled.
14 1. *Elizabeth*, b. Dec. 19, 1767.
15 2. *Amelia*, b. Nov. 12, 1769.
16 3. *Elijah*, b. Nov. 7, 1773; a dea. of the Baptist church in Brookline, and a trustee of Newton Theo. Sem.; m., Nov. 17, 1797, *Polly Leeds*, of Dorchester, b. July 14, 1779. She d. Oct. 21, 1827, and he m. (2d), Jan. 19, 1829, wid. *Lucy* (Stearns) *Davis*. [I. Stearns, 328, V.] Chil.,
17 1. Aaron, b. Oct. 23, 1798; m., and has chil.
18 2. Elijah, b. Aug. 14, 1800; d. June 28, 1843; m., and left chil.
19 3. Timothy, b. June 21, 1803; d. Feb. 21, 1807.
20 4. Mary Glover, b. Mar. 20, 1806; m. Rev. —— Pratt, a Professor of Granville Coll., O.
5. Elizabeth Griggs, b. Nov. 21, 1809; m. Barnas Seers, grad. Brown Univ., 1825; D.D., Harv. Univ., 1841; sometime Prof. and President of Newton Theol. Sem.; now (1852) superintendent of the public schools, of Mass.
6. Timothy, b. Ap. 21, 1811; d. Oct. 22, 1816.
21 4. *Julia*, b. Feb. 4, 1776.
22 5. *Anna*, b. Mar. 19, 1778.
23 6. *John*, b. Mar. 18, 1780.
24 7. *Timothy*, b. Ap. 2, 1782; d. Aug. 10, 1844; a deacon of the Bap. church in Brookline.
25 8. *Sally*, b. Ap. 8, 1786.
26 9. *Susan*, b. May 4, 1788.
27 3. EUNICE, b. June 27, 1744.
28 4. NATHAN, b. May 18, 1747.
29 5. ELISHA, b. May 21, 1751.

---

30 SAMUEL COREY, of Lex., afterwards of Weston, b. Feb. 2, 1699–1700, son of Samuel and Beltheca, of Lex.; m. BETHSHUA ——, b. Ap. 1, 1704.

31 1. MARY, b. in Lex., Feb. 19, 1724; m. (pub. Ap. 1), 1749, ADONIJAH FLAGG, [74.]
2. SAMUEL, b. Aug. 29, 1725; d. soon.

32 3. SAMUEL, b. April 13, 1728; m., April 2, 1750, ELIZABETH PERRY, of Natick. Chil.,
1. *Chambers*, b. Oct. 3, 1751. 2. *Lois*, b. Ap. 22, 1754.
3. *Samuel*, b. Aug. 25, 1757.
34 4. JOSEPH, b. May 14, 1730; d. young. 5. BENJAMIN, b. Mar. 28, 1732.
6. HANNAH, b. Jan. 26, d. in Ap., 1735.
35 7. EPHRAIM, b. Mar. 13, 1736–7. 8. LOIS, b. Feb. 16, 1738–9.
37 9. WILLIAM, b. Sept. 28, 1741; m., Ap. 30, 1778, MARY BEMIS. [80–11.]
38 10. JOSEPH, b. Aug. 15, 1744. 11. LUCY, b. May 11, 1746; d. July, 1773.

39 JOSIAH COREY and BEULAH WARREN, pub. in Weston, Nov. 7, 1765.
40 THOMAS COREY and ABIGAIL HINDS, m., in Weston, June 6, 1774.
41 Wid. MARY COREY and DANIEL MEDUP, pub. July 17, 1730.

CORNWALL.—DANIEL and LUCY CORNWALL, of Wat., had, 1. DANIEL, b. Aug. 13, 1771. 2. THOMAS, b. Ap. 10, 1773; m., Feb. 18, 1796, DEBORAH BABCOCK. 3. JOHN GEORGE, b. Dec. 5, 1777.

COX.—ELISHA COX, of Weston, by wife ANNA, had, 1. ANNA, b. July 4, 1741; (?) m., Dec. 31, 1766, WILLIAM LEARNED. [65.] 2. ESTHER, b. Oct. 4, 1743; m. (pub. Mar. 15), 1766, NATHANIEL BEMIS. [Bemis, 80–7.] 3. SYBIL, b. Nov. 6, 1745; m., in Waltham, Ap. 11, 1765, WILLIAM CHINERY. [Chinery, 9.] 4. ELISHA, b. Ap. 28, 1748; m., Oct. 28, 1768, SARAH BEMIS. [Bemis, 80–8.] He d. in the army, July, 1776. 5. ARTEMAS, bap. July 18, 1762; m., in Waltham, May 18, 1786, SALLY FLAGG. [Flagg, 148.]

SARAH COX, of Weston, m., Mar. 26, 1779, JONATHAN GREENOUGH, of Marlboro.
SARAH COX, of Weston, m. (pub. Nov. 29), 1759, JEREMIAH BRIDGE, of Wat.
ELI COX and MEHITABEL FLAGG [Flagg, 146], m., in Weston, Feb. 23, 1785.
WILLIAM COX and BEULAH BATT, m., in Waltham, Nov. 29, 1759.
ANNA COX, dr. of Ezekiel and Lucy, bap. in Waltham, Oct. 23, 1768.

CRAFT.—ABNER CRAFT, an innholder, of Wat., 1772; a capt. in the 25th Reg. of the Continental army, 1775; by wife HANNAH, had, 1. ABNER, b. Oct. 30, 1774. 2. HANNAH, b. Aug. 30, 1776; m., Dec. 15, 1795, LEMUEL HEYDEN. 3. JOHN CHILD, b. Sept. 8, 1779. 4. BETSEY, b. Oct. 17, 1781. 5. NANCY, b. Jan. 23, 1784. 6. CHARLES, bap. June 11, 1786. 7. GEORGE, bap. July 6, 1788. 8. DANIEL PARKER, bap. Oct. 9, 1791. 9. SALLY WILLIAMS, bap. Mar. 30, 1794.

EPHRAIM CRAFT, son of Jonathan, bap. Nov. 7, 1734.
MOSES M. CRAFT, of Jay, Me., m., in Wat., Oct. 16, 1805, RHODA STONE.

CRAGBONE.—JOSEPH CRAGBONE, m., in Wat., Jan. 10, 1734–5, ABIGAIL GRANT [Grant, 12], and had, 1. ABIGAIL. 2. LYDIA (twins), b. Oct. 20, 1735.

CRANCH.—See Bright, 43.

CRANE.—MARY and ELIZABETH CRANE, of Waltham, had, 1. ELIZABETH THOMPSON, bap. Jan. 13, 1788. 2. PATIENCE VOSE, bap. Ap. 5, 1789. 3. HENRY, bap. Ap. 3, 1791. 4. ELIZA, bap. July 29, 1792.

CRAWLEY.—ABRAHAM and GRACE CRAWLEY, of Wat., had, 1. ABRAHAM, b. Oct. 21, 1757. 2. MARY, b. Jan. 24, 1760. 3. JOHN, bap. Oct. 31, 1762. 4. ELIZABETH, bap. July 29, 1764. 5. SAMUEL, b. 1766.

CRISPE.—BENJ. CRISPE, b. about 1611; servant of Maj. Gibbons, 1630, or '31, and probably came over with him, 1629; proprietor of Wat., 1636–7; admitted freeman, May 6, 1646; by wife BRIDGET, had, 1. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 8, 1636–7; m., Sept. 27, 1657, GEORGE LAWRENCE. [Lawrence, 1.] 2. MARY, b. May 20, 1638. 3. JONATHAN, b. Jan. 29, 1639–40, an early proprietor of Groton; his estate admin. by his father Benjamin, Oct. 25, 1680. 4. ELEAZER, b. Jan. 14, 1641–2. 5. MEHITABEL, b. Jan. 21, 1645–6. 6. ZACHARIAH, impressed as a soldier

by Capt. Mosely, of Boston, about 1673. [See Court File, 1674.] Sept. 21, 1666, Benjamin Crispe, of Wat., a mason, and wife Bridget, sold to Thomas Boyden, of Groton, a dwelling-house, &c., with 7 acres, and several other parcels of land, amounting to 92 acres. He probably moved to Groton about that time. The Will of Joanna Crispe, of Groton (? wid. of Jonathan), mentions her daughters Mary Lemon, Sarah Rand, and Lydia Nutting, gr. dr. Sarah Nutting, gr. chil. Lydia, Elizabeth and William Longley, gr. dr. Anna Lawrence, gr. drs. Mary and Elizabeth Shaddock, and three gr. chil. in captivity.

CROSS.

JOHN CROSS, aged 50, and wife ANNA (Hannah), aged 38, embarked at Ipswich, Eng., for N. Eng., Ap., 1634. He settled in Ipswich, afterwards in Hampton; adm. freeman 1639, Rep. 1640; d. 1652. His wid. went to Wat., where she d. 1669. They had a dr. HANNAH, b. Ap., 1636, who m. about 1654, THOMAS HAMMOND. [Hammond, 7.] This was probably the Anna bap. in Hampton, Oct. 9, 1638, by Rev. Stephen Bachelor.. JOHN CROSS, of Wat., probably a son of the preceding, by wife MARY, had dr. *Mary*, b. (posthumous) May 10, 1641; m. —— *Baker*, of Boston. He (J. C.) d. Sept. 15, 1640, and his wid., Mary, m. about 1642, *Robert Sanderson*, of Wat., afterwards of Boston. [See Sanderson; also Registry of Deeds, Vol. 8, p. 147.] Susannah, wife of John Cross, ordered by Court, Oct. 7, 1684, to be whipt, or pay a fine of £5, for keeping a disorderly house in her husband's absence.

CROSSMIN.—JOHN and MARY CROSSMIN, of Weston, had POLLY, b. July 15, 1776.

CUMMINS (Cummings).—ISAAC CUMMINS, proprietor, 1642.
MINDWELL CUMMINS and DAVID BROWN [352], both of Waltham, m. Nov. 25, 1755
LYDIA CUMMINS and ELISHA HARRINGTON, both of Waltham, m. Mar. 31, 1785.
ESTHER CUMMINS of Waltham, and JOHN ARNOLD SHEPARD, of Boston, m. Feb. 25, 1790.
THOMAS CUMMINGS, wife, and 2 chil., came from Camb. to Wat., 1756.

CURTIS.—See Cuttris.

CUSHING.

1 Rev. JACOB CUSHING (b. Feb. 17, 1730, son of Rev. Job Cushing, of Shrewsbury [Ward, p. 253], grad. Harv. Coll. 1748; D.D. 1807; settled in Waltham, 1752; d. Jan. 18, 1809); m., Nov. 8, 1753, ANNA WILLIAMS. [Williams, 15.] Chil.,

2 1. WARHAM, b. Aug. 27, 1754; d. Jan. 11, 1804; m., Jan. 1, 1782, LUCY HARRINGTON. [Harrington, 231.]
1. *Lucy*, b. Oct. 25, 1782. 2. *Polly*, b. July 28, 1784; m., 1814, *Peter Boydon*. 3. *Anna*, b. May 8, 1789; m., Ap. 6, 1809, *William Hunnewell*, of Camb. 4. *Charles*, b. July 3, 1790. 5. *Martin*, b. June 8, 1793. 6. *Leonard*, b. Jan. 30, 1796. 7. *Mary Ann*, b. Aug. 16, 1799. 8. *Augustus*, bap. Dec. 9, 1802.
10 2. WILLIAMS, b. Dec. 6, 1756; m., Ap. 12, 1781, SARAH BIGELOW. [Bigelow, †191.]
1. *Leonard Williams*, bap. Jan. 6, 1782. 2. *Sally*, bap. Sept. 26, 1784. 3. *Prudence*, bap. Jan. 13, 1788. 4. *Susanna*, bap. Dec. 5, 1790.
15 3. PRENTICE, b. Sept. 4, 1758; d. in Demerara, July 6, 1786.
16 4. ANN, b. Feb. 21, 1761; d. Sept. 26, 1806, unm.
17 5. ABIGAIL, b. Jan. 26, 1763; m., Ap. 28, 1801, EPHRAIM RUSSELL, Esq., of Stow.
6. LEONARD, b. July 8, 1765; d. June 30, 1767.
18 7. BRIDGET, b. July 28, 1770; d. about 1844, unm.
19 8. LEONARD, b. Dec. 17, 1772; d. July 23, 1795.

CUTLER.

1 (I.) JAMES CUTLER, of Wat., m. (1st), ANNA ——. She was buried Sept. 30, 1644, and he m. (2d), Mar. 9, 1644–5, MARY KING, wid. of Thomas King, of Wat., who d. Dec. 7, 1644. He m. (3d), PHEBE PAGE, dr. of John. [3.] About 1648 he moved from Wat. to Camb. Farms (Lex.), near Concord line. His Will, dated Nov. 24, 1684, then of Camb. Farms, aged 78, presented by his sons John and

Thomas, and proved Aug. 20, 1694, mentions the following chil., viz.: James, Thomas, John, John Collar, Richard Park's wife, John Parmenter's wife, Sarah Waite, Mary Johnson, Hannah Winter, Joanna Russell (wife of Philip), Jemima, Samuel, and Phebe. This list includes "two children of my wife, formerly wife of Thomas King," one of whom was Mary Johnson.

---

19. 2 1. JAMES, b. Nov. 6, 1635, of Camb.
3 2. HANNAH, b. July 26, 1638; m. JOHN WINTER, Jr.
3. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 28, 1639–40; d. soon.
4 4. MARY, b. Mar. 29, 1644; (?) m. JOHN COLLAR.
5 5. ELIZABETH, b. July 29, 1646; (?) m., about 1667, JOHN PARMENTER, 3d of Sud. His Will proved Nov. 10, 1719. [See Barry.] Chil.,
6 1. *Sarah*, b. Aug. 29, 1668; m., 1688, *Edmund Bowker*.
7 2. *Mary*, b. Oct. 15, 1670; m. —— *Bennit*.
8 3. *Elizabeth*, b. Dec. 9, 1672; —— *Garfield*.
9 4. *John*, b. Ap. 9, 1678; m. (1st), *Martha* ——, and had 1. Samuel, b. and d. 1707. 2. Submit, b. May 18, 1708; m., 1730, Jonathan Garfield. 3. Silence, b. Oct. 9, 1710. 4. Martha, b. June 4, 1713. 5. Deliverance, b. Nov. 10, 1717. 6. Joshua, b. Nov. 20, 1719. 7. Caleb, b. Ap. 9, 1722. He m. (2d), pub. Dec. 27, 1728, *Mehitabel Livermore*, wid. of Daniel Livermore, of Weston [Livermore, 39.], and had 8. Nathaniel, b. Nov. 9, 1729. 9. John, b. June 11, 1731; d. Oct. 17, 1768; had 2 wives, Ruth and Abigail.
10 5. *Joseph*, b. Aug. 24, 1685; m., 1717, *Lydia Rice*. Chil.,
1. John, b. Dec. 31, 1717. 2. Lydia, b. June 17, 1720. 3. Elizabeth, b. May 17, 1722. 4. Peter, b. Sept. 11, 1724. 5. Jason, b. July 6, 1730, had wife Sarah. 6. Rebecca, b. Nov., 1737. 7. Thankful, b. Oct., 1741.
41. 11 6. THOMAS, b. about 1648.
12 7. SARAH, wife of THOMAS WAITE, of Camb. Farms, adm. f. c. Wat., Feb. 2, 1689–90; d. in Weston, Jan. 17, 1743–4, aged 91, ch'h records say aged 89. [See Waite.] 9 chil.
13 8. "RICHARD PARKS's wife." Sarah, wife of Richard Parks, d. previous to 1690. [See Parks, 11.] Was she a dr. of Thomas and Mary King?
14 9. JOANNA, m. PHILIP RUSSELL. 10. JEMIMA.
56. 16 11. JOHN (? son of Phebe), b. Mar. 19, 1662–3.
17 12. SAMUEL, b. Nov. 18, 1664. 13. PHEBE.

---

2. 19 (II.) JAMES CUTLER, of Camb., (Lex.) m., in Sud., June 15, 1665, LYDIA WRIGHT, wid. of Samuel Wright, and dr. of John Moore, of Sud. He d. July 31, 1685. His Will, dated July 28, and proved Oct. 6, 1685, mentions wife Lydia and chil., 1. James; 2. Samuel; 3. Thomas; 4. Ann, and refers to other chil. not named; wife and her brother Benjamin executors.

---

20 1. JAMES, b. May 12, 1666.
21 2. ANN, b. Ap. 20, 1669; m., Sept. 26, 1688, RICHARD BLOISE, Jr., of Wat. [3.]
22 3. SAMUEL, b. May 2, 1672; d. at Camb. Farms, and his brother Thomas adm'r, Nov. 20, 1700.
23 4. JOSEPH, b. May 2, 1672, probably d. young. 5. JOHN, b. Ap. 14, 1675.
24 6. THOMAS, b. Dec. 15, 1677; m. SARAH STONE. [I. Stearns, App. I., 12.]
25 1. *Abigail*, b. June 2, 1703; (?) m., Nov. 18, 1722, *Joseph Bridge*. [23.]
26 2. *David*, b. Aug. 26, 1705; m. *Mary* ——. Chil.,
27 1. Abigail, b. May 31, 1728. 2. David, b. July 15, 1730.
29 3. Joseph, b. May 31, 1733; m., May 6, 1755, Rebecca Hoar, of Lincoln. [Hoar, 32.]
4. Isaac, b. June, 1736; d. Jan., 1737.
30 5. Mary, b. Ap. 12, 1738; m., Sept. 15, 1758, John Page (or Paige), of Hardwick, where she d. May 3, 1812. Her son David is now (1851) living, aged 80, and his son Cutler, aged 59.
31 6. Solomon, b. May 15, 1740; m., Feb. 28, 1762, Rebecca Page, of Bedford. Chil., 1. Amos, b. Sept. 20, 1762. 2. Rebecca, b. May 20, 1765. 3. Sarah, b. Oct. 7, 1768. 4. Polly, b. Ap. 16, 1770. 5. Jonas, b. Mar. 31, 1782.
32 7. Thomas, b. May 9, 1742.

8. Elizabeth, b. Aug. 4, 1744; (?) m., May 3, 1768, Benjamin Moore, of Lex.
9. Amity, b. July 15, 1748; m., Nov. 6, 1766, Nathan Leonard, of Hardwick.
3. *Amity*, b. Dec. 19, 1707. 4. *Sarah*, b. Jan. 17, 1709–10.
5. *Mary*, b. Nov. 8, 1714. 6. *Hannah*, b. May 13, 1717.
7. *Thomas*, b. Sept. 13, 1719, by wife *Sarah*, had Amos, b. Sept. 28, 1742.
7. Elizabeth, b. Mar. 14, 1680–1.

---

11. 41 (II.) THOMAS CUTLER, of Camb. Farms (Lex.), adm. f. c. Wat. church, July 31, 1687. Wife ABIGAIL. Chil.

1. Abigail, b. Oct. 31, 1674. 2. Thomas, b. Jan. 19, 1677–8.
3. Mary, b. Mar. 15, 1680–1. 4. Hannah, b. Mar. 7, 1682–3.
5. James, bap. in Wat., Jan. 9, 1686–7. 6. Jonathan, bap. in Wat., June 17, 1688.
7. Benjamin, b. in Camb. Farms (Lex.), July 4, bap. in Wat., Oct. 3, 1697, of Lex.; m. Mary ——. Chil.,
    1. *Elizabeth*, b. June 4, 1724; d. soon.
    2. *Benjamin*, b. Sept. 4, 1725, of Lex., by wife *Elizabeth* had,
        1. Dolly, b. May 13, 1752. 2. William, b. Feb. 10, 1761; d. Oct. 18, 1762. 3. Betty, b. Jan. 16, 1763.
    3. *Mary* (twin), b. Sept. 4, 1725. 4. *Hannah*, b. Dec. 24, 1729.
    5. *Elizabeth*, b. May 11, 1732; m., Ap. 7, 1761, *Jacob Kendall*, of Dunstable.
    6. *Sarah*, b. June 15, 1734. 7. *Lidda*, b. Aug. 31, 1736.
    8. *Nathan*, b. Aug. 18, 1738. 9. *Lydia*, b. Feb. 26, 1745–6.

---

16. 56 (II.) JOHN CUTLER, of Lex., m., Jan. 1, 1693–4, MARY STEARNS. [I. Stearns, 15, II.]

1. Samuel, b. Dec. 20, 1694.
2. John, b. June 1, 1696; m., Jan. 9, 1723–4, Abigail Stone, of Lex. [I. Stearns, App. I., 28.]
    1. *John*, b. July 7, 1724. (See Ward, p. 260.)
    2. *Isaac*, b. Mar. 31, 1726; d. at Cape Breton, Oct. 24, 1745.
    3. *Robert*, b. Ap. 30, 1728. 4. *Abigail*, b. Mar. 25, 1730.
    5. *Josiah*, b. Aug. 9, 1732. 6. *Thaddeus*, b. Mar. 15, 1734–5.
    7. *Joseph*, b. July 26, 1737; d. Nov. 23, 1738.
    8. *Joseph*, b. Aug. 9, 1739. 9. *Samuel*, b. Mar. 7, 1744.
3. Ebenezer, b. July 24, 1700 (probably Capt. E. Cutler, of Weston), who m., Mar. 3, 1723–4, Anna Whitney, of Concord. He d. in Lincoln, Jan. 17, 1777.
    1. *Elisha*, b. Ap. 30, 1725, of Lincoln; 1st wife *Anna*, d. in Waltham, July 31, 1769, and he m. (2d), Sept 11, 1770, *Mrs. Mary Cutler*, of Waltham. Chil. b. in Lincoln.
        1. Sarah, b. July 17, 1755; d. Jan. 8, 1771. 2. Anna, b. Ap. 1, 1757; d. Ap. 14, 1776. 3. Lucy, b. Aug. 14, 1758. 4. Charles, b. Aug. 26, 1760. 5. Caleb, b. May 21, 1766, by wife Rebecca, had David Fiske, b. July 30, 1798. 6. Esther, b. Aug. 8, 1767; m., May 3, 1795, Amos Browne, Jr. [Browne, 230.] 7. Catherine, b. July 10, 1769.
    2. *Jonas*, b. Oct. 16, 1727.
    3. *Anne*, b. Mar. 6, 1729–30; m., Sept. 20, 1753, *Isaac Jones*. [Jones, 51.]
    4. *Mary*, b. Dec. 23, 1732. 5. *Sarah*, b. Sept. 15, 1735.
    6. *Mellicot*, b. Mar. 31, 1738; m. (pub. June 25), 1762, *Samuel Baldwin, Jr.* [Baldwin, 2.]
    7. *Eliakim*, b. July 10, 1745; d. in Lincoln, Mar. 21, 1812.
4. Mary, b. Ap. 1, 1702; m., Feb. 7, 1723–4, Capt. Samuel Bond, of Weston, afterwards of Lincoln. [Bond, 40.]
5. Sarah, b. Nov. 20, 1704.

Dec. 3, 1727, Submit, Kezia, Sarah, and Elizabeth, chil. of Hannah Cutler, bap. in Wat.
Hannah Cutler, relict of Joseph Smith, d. Feb. 26, 1735–6.
James Cutler, of Waltham, m., June 13, 1768, Catherine Benjamin, and had,
1. *Catherine*, bap. July 24, 1769. 2. *Polly*, bap. May 3, 1772; d. next Feb. 28.

3. *James*, bap. May 27, 1776. They were dismissed to the church in Rindge, N. H., Oct. 18, 1778.

---

80 ABEL and SARAH CUTLER, of Waltham, had, 1. HANNAH, d. Ap. 1, 1790, 2. JOHN, b. July 31, 1786. 3. JOSEPH, b. June 4, 1788. 4. CHRISTOPHER GORE, b. Oct. 8, 1790. 5. CHARLES, b. Feb. 24, 1793; d. Ap. 18, 1795. 6. GEORGE, b. Mar. 9, 1795; d. May, 1797. 7. SOPHIA, b. Mar. 8, 1797.

JONATHAN CUTLER, of Lex., m., Sept. 12, 1751, ELIZABETH HASTINGS. [70.]
JOHN CUTLER and SUSANNA HASTINGS [45], both of Waltham, m., Nov. 16, 1749.
WILLIAM CUTLER, of Camb., m., in Weston, May 11, 1780, RUTH HARRINGTON.
Dr. WILLIAM CUTLER, of Weston, m., in Weston, Ap. 1, 1790, SALLY HENDERSON, of Boston.
RUTH CUTLER and JONATHAN SMITH [153], both of Waltham, m., June 29, 1780.
MEHITABEL CUTLER and ISAAC WHITE, both of Waltham, m., May 28, 1791.
EUNICE CUTLER and JOHN TRACY, both of Waltham, m., Dec. 3, 1795.
SALLY CUTLER, of Waltham, m., Dec. 5, 1797, FORTUNATUS STONE, of Wentworth, N. H.
NATHANIEL CUTLER, of Lex., and ANNA CHILD, of Waltham, m. Ap. 14, 1799.

CUTTER.

1 RICHARD CUTTER, of Camb., adm. freeman, June 2, 1641; mem. of Art. Co., 1643. He m. (1st), ELIZABETH ——, who d. Mar. 5, 1661–2, and he m. 2d Feb. 14, 1662–3, FRANCES, wid. of Isaac Amsden. He d. June 16, 1693, æt. "about 72." Wife Frances survived him.

---

2 1. ELIZABETH, b. July 15, 1645; d. Jan. 1663–4.
3 2. SAMUEL, b. Jan. 3, 1646–7; living unm. at his father's d.
4 3. THOMAS, b. July, 1648; not named in his father's Will, 1693; prob. d. young.
5 4. WILLIAM, b. Feb. 22, 1649–50; d. Ap. 1, 1723; m. REBECCA ROLFE.
6 1. *Elizabeth*, b. Mar. 5, 1680–1; m., Ap. 12, 1705, *John Harrington*. [17.]
7 2. *Richard*, b. Nov. 13, 1682; moved to Woodbridge, N. J.; living, 1725.
3. *Mary*, b. Jan. 26, 1684–5; d. Ap. 6, 1685.
8 4. *Hannah*, b. May 20, 1688; m., June 17, 1708, *Ephraim Winship*.
9 5. *John*, b. Oct. 15, 1690; a dea. of Minot; d. Jan. 21, 1776. G. S. says he had 8 chil., 68 gr. chil., 115 gr. gr. chil., and 3 gr. gr. gr. chil.
10 6. *Rebecca*, b. Jan. 18, 1693; m., Jan. 18, 1710–11, *Joseph Adams*.
11 7. *William*, b. about 1697; d. Nov. 1756; had son Jonathan, b. June 2, 1726.
12 8. *Samuel*, b. June 14, 1700; d. about 1737; m., Nov. 10, 1720, *Anne Harrington*. [Harrington, 23.]
13 9. *Sarah*, bap. Oct. 18, 1702; m., July 19, 1722, *Ebenezer Cutter*. [38.]
14 10. *Ammi Ruhamah*, bap. May 6, 1705; grad. Harv. Coll., 1725; minister of North Yarmouth; d. at Louisburg, 1746.
15 5. EPHRAIM, bap. in Camb. (Mitchell's Ch. Rec.); a glazier; m., Feb. 11, 1678–9, *Bethia Wood*. He resided successively in Charlestown, Camb., and Watertown Farms (Weston). Chil.,
16 1. *Ephraim*, prob. b. in Charlestown; bap. in Wat., Aug. 18, 1689; m., June 9, 1703, *Deborah Stone*. [Stone, 37.] She d. Jan. 15, 1737–8.
17 1. Deborah, b. Jan. 11, 1704–5; m., Nov. 26, 1728, Jonathan Stratton. [Stratton, 19–5.]
18 2. Abigail, b. May 15, 1705 (?6).
19 3. Sarah, b. May 23, 1709; m. (pub. Jan. 30), 1736–7, James Stimson. [11.]
20 4. Bethia, b. July 9, 1713; m. (pub. Jan. 30), 1736–7, John Whitney. [128.]
21 5. Elizabeth, b. May 8, 1715. 6. Ephraim, b. July 24, 1716.
23 7. Isaac, b. Oct. 9, 1719.
24 2. *Jonathan*, b. in Camb., May 5, 1685; bap. in Wat., Aug. 18, 1689; probably the Jonathan, "of Killinsle," who m., Aug. 17, 1710, Abigail Bigelow. [Bigelow, 29.]
25 3. *Bethia*, b. in Camb., Dec. 2, 1686; bap. in Wat., Aug. 18, 1689.
4. *Mary*, bap. in Wat., Mar. 29, 1689; d. 1698.

26 5. *Hannah*, b. July 22, 1690; m. *Ebenezer Chinery*. [8.] Had one child, and died soon.
6. *John*, b. July 23, 1700.
28 6. GERSHOM, bap. in Camb. (Mitchell's Ch. Rec.); d. 1738; m., 1677–8, LYDIA HALL.
29 1. *Gershom*, b. June 1, 1679; m., June 11, 1701, *Mehitabel Abbott*. Eleven children.
30 2. *Lydia*, b. Sept. 14, 1682.
31 3. *Hannah*, b. Nov. 26, 1684; m. *Thomas Hall*, of Medford.
32 4. *Isabel*, b. May 9, 1687; m. Dec. 9, 1713, *Thomas Fillebrown, Jr.*
33 7. MARAH, bap. in Camb. (as above); m. —— SANGER; probably was the first wife of Nathaniel. [See Sanger, 3.]
34 8. NATHANIEL, b. Dec. 11, 1663; m., Oct. 8, 1688, MARY FILLEBROWN. She d. May 14, 1713–14, and he m. (2d), ELIZABETH ——.
35 1. *Nathaniel*, m., Dec. 11, 1712, *Sarah Winship*, and m. (2d), *Elizabeth* ——. Four chil.
36 2. *Jacob*. } both bap. July 24, 1698.
37 3. *Mary*. }
38 4. *Ebenezer*, bap. July 2, 1699; d. 1750; m., July 19, 1722, *Sarah Cutter*. [13.] 8 chil.
39 5. *John*, bap. Ap. 23, 1704; d. 1747; m. *Rachel* ——, and in Lex., had 1. Benjamin, b. Jan. 27, 1743, and 3 other chil.
6. *Richard*, bap. Oct. 21, 1716; d. Aug. 6, 1717.
40 7. *Elizabeth*, bap. Jan. 26, 1717–18.
41 9. REBECCA, b. Sept. 5, 1665; m., Dec. 19, 1688, THOMAS FILLEBROWN.
10. HEPZIBAH, b. Nov. 11, 1667; d. Feb. 27, 1667–8.
42 11. ELIZABETH, b. Mar. 1, 1668–9; m. —— HALL.
43 12. HEPZIBAH, b. Aug. 15, 1671. }
44 13. SARAH, b. Aug. 31, 1673, } named in father's Will as unm. drs.
45 14. RUHAMAH, }

CUTTING.—WILLIAM CUTTING, aged 26, and RICHARD CUTTING, aged 11 yrs., embarked in the Elizabeth, at Ipswich, Eng., for N. Eng., Ap., 1634, Richard settled in Watertown; what became of William has not been ascertained. There was a Mary Cutting, of Wat., witness in Court, 1657, then aged 33. It is very probable that this is a mistake of Mary for Sarah, wife of Richard.

---

1 (I.) RICHARD CUTTING, a wheelwright, of Wat., adm. freeman, Ap. 18, 1690. His wife, SARAH, the mother of his chil., b. 1625, d. Nov. 4, 1685; and he d. Mar. 21, 1695–6, "an aged man." His Will, dated June 24, 1694, mentions sons Zechariah and James, drs. Susan Nucum and Lydia Spring, gr. chil. John Cutting and Elizabeth Barnard. Inventory, £185. 17. The births of only three of his chil. are recorded.

31.2 1. ZECHARIAH, son of Richard [1] and Sarah, mentioned in his father's Will. May 18, 1709, he and wife, SARAH, sold 14 acres of land to Samuel Bigelow. At the baptism of the chil. of Zechariah [31], he is designated as Junior. Did he settle in Marlboro?
8.3 2. JAMES, b. Jan. 26, 1647–8.
15.4 3. JOHN. He d. before his father, and his eldest son is mentioned in the father's Will.
5 4. SUSANNA, m., June 26, 1672, PETER NUCUM. (? Newcomb.)
6 5. SARAH, b. Sept. 2, 1661; m., Mar. 5, 1682–3, JOHN BARNARD. [Barnard, 19.] She died before her father, leaving a dr. *Elizabeth*, mentioned in her father's Will.
7 6. LYDIA, b. Sept. 1, 1666; m., about 1685, HENRY SPRING, Jr. [Spring, 21.]

3.8 (II.) JAMES CUTTING, m., June 16, 1679, HANNAH COTLER. [? Coller.]

---

9 1. JAMES, b. Mar. 20, 1679–80; by wife DOROTHY, had,
1. *Hannah*, b. Mar. 2, 1704.

10 2. RICHARD, b. Dec. 10, 1683.
11 3. THOMAS, b. Nov. 10, 1685; of Sud.; m., Dec. 10, 1706, MARY NOBLES, and had,
1. *Mary*, b. July 18, 1707. 2. *Abigail*, b. Sept. 1, 1709.
3. *Dinah*, b. in Sud., June 21, 1718; m., Oct., 1740, *William Briscoe.*
22. 12 4. JONATHAN, b. Jan. 12, 1687–8; d. May 29, 1754.
13 5. DAVID, b. Jan. 12, 1687–8; m., Oct. 13, 1712, ELIZABETH WALES.
14 6. HEZEKIAH, b. Feb. 17, 1688–9; m., Mar. 24, 1713–4, MARY HAGAR [Hagar, 14], and had, in Sud.,
1. *William*, d. 1716. 2. *Mary*, b. 1717; m. *Jonas Richardson.*
3. *Isaac*, bap. in Waltham, May 3, 1730, aged a few days.

---

4. 15 (II.) JOHN CUTTING, a locksmith, m., Feb. 9, 1671–2, SUSANNA HARRINGTON. [Harrington, 2.] He d. July 18, 1689, and his wid. m., Ap. 21, 1690, Eliezer Beers, who d. Dec. 5, 1691, s. p., and his wid. m., Jan. 2, 1704–5, Peter Cloyse, of Fram. Inventory, £142. 3. 8.

16 1. SUSAN, b. June 4, 1673. 2. MARY, d. Nov. 29, 1677.
17 3. ELIZABETH, b. Mar. 10, 1677–8; m., Aug. 15, 1701, AMOS WAIGHT. [6.] 3 chil.
37. 18 4. JOHN, b. Mar. 10, 1679–80; d. Nov. 20, 1760.
19 5. SARAH, b. 1675; m., Feb. 22, 1703–4, JOHN WHITNEY. [Whitney, 125.]
38. 20 6. ROBERT, b. Oct. 15, 1683.
45. 21 7. GEORGE, b. Ap. 26, 1686.

---

12. 22 (III.) JONATHAN CUTTING, m., Jan. 5, 1709–10, SARAH FLAGG. [Flagg, 43.] She d. Sept. 3, 1774.

54. 23 1. RICHARD, b. July 30, 1710; d. Sept. 22, 1767.
62. 24 2. MOSES, b. Feb. 14, 1711–12, of Fram.
70. 25 3. JONATHAN, b. June 9, 1714, of Shrewsbury.
26 4. SARAH, b. July 25, 1716. 5. DANIEL, b. Feb. 22, 1719.
6. JOSEPH, b. Mar. 7, 1721. 7. EBENEZER, b. Dec. 22, 1722.
8. DELIVERANCE, b. Dec. 20, 1724.

---

2. 31 (III.) ZECHARIAH CUTTING, Jr., had two wives. By the first (name not ascertained), he had two, probably three chil. He m., May 5, 1701, ELIZABETH WELLINGTON. [Wellington, 9.]

72. 32 1. (?) JONAS, m., Mar. 6, 1719–20, DINAH SMITH. [Smith, 36.]
2. SARAH, bap. Aug. 15, 1697; d. young.
33 3. LYDIA, bap. Aug. 15, 1697.
34 4. ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 1, 1701; m., Oct. 6, 1726, ISAAC HOLDEN.
35 5. SUSANNA, b. Aug. 1, 1703; m., Nov. 30, 1725, NATHANIEL WARREN. [39.]
36 6. SARAH, b. Feb. 1, 1706–7; m., July 7, 1726, WILLIAM WHITE. [White, 8.]

---

18. 37 (III.) Capt. JOHN CUTTING, of Waltham, m., Dec. 22, 1715, SARAH LIVERMORE, wid. of Nathaniel Livermore [Livermore, 30], and had an only child, HANNAH, b. May 6, 1716, who m., 1734, Capt. JOHN CLARK, of Newton, afterwards of Waltham, and had 12 chil. [Clarke, 40.] He was Selectman 1739–42, was Moderator 1742, Assessor 1737–8, Rep. 1739, '40, '42–4.

---

20. 38 (III.) ROBERT CUTTING, of Weston, m., Jan. 20, 1714–15, ABIGAIL SAWIN. [Sawin, 6.] He moved to Sud.

39 1. ROBERT. 2. SARAH. 3. SAMUEL. 4. ISAAC, m., Feb. 19, 1741–2, SARAH HAMMOND, of Waltham. [25.] 5. JERUSHA. 6. SILENCE.

---

21. 45 (III.) GEORGE CUTTING, m., Jan. 31, 1709–10, MARY BROWN. [Brown, 19.]

45½ 1. LYDIA, b. Feb. 3, 1710–11; (?) m., 1742, NATHANIEL GODDARD. [22.]
46 2. MARY, b. Oct. 3, 1712; m., Oct. 25, 1733, HENRY BOND. [Bond, 273.]
47 3. GEORGE, b. July 15, 1716. 4. HANNAH, bap. June 8, 1718.
49 5. JOHN, b. Aug. 18, 1719.
50 6. ABRAHAM, b. July 6, 1722, settled in Camb. village (Brighton), where he had,
1. *Elizabeth*, bap. Ap. 13, 1749. 2. *Abraham*, bap. July 12, 1752.

51 7. ELIZABETH, b. Feb. 17, 1723–4. 8. GRACE, b. Mar. 5, 1724–5.
52 9. JOSIAH, b. Ap. 21, 1727, settled in Shrewsbury; wife ORPAH. Chil.,
1. *Persis*, b. Feb. 11, 1753; m., 1773, *David Bennet*, and in 1779, *Philip Branscomb*. 2. Dr. b. June 28, 1754. 3. *Ephraim*, b. July 1, 1757. 4. Son, b. Ap. 6, 1759. 5. *Prudence*, m., 1783, *Isaac Smith*, of Westmoreland.
53 10. EUNICE, b. May 5, 1728. 11. SAMUEL, b. Nov. 18, 1730.
12. JEMIMA, b. June 10, 1732.

---

23. 54 (III.) RICHARD CUTTING, of Waltham, m., Ap. 2, 1738, THANKFUL HARRINGTON. [Harrington, 66.] He d. Sept. 22, 1767, and his wid. m., Mar. 15, 1770, Samuel Livermore, Esq. She d. Nov. 4, 1772. [Livermore, 156.]

1. DANIEL, b. Dec. 9, 1741; d. young.
55 2. URIAH, b. Nov. 27, 1743; m. (1st), July 15, 1766, BETTY TIDD, of Lex. She d. July 2, 1772, and he m., (2d) Feb. 4, 1773, Mrs. CATHERINE PUFFER, of Sud. Chil.,
1. *Uriah*, b. Sept. 29, 1766. 2. *Betty*, b. Ap. 21, 1768. 3. *Mary*, b. Nov. 28, 1769. 4. *Catherine*, bap. Feb. 27, 1774. 5. *Thankful*, bap. Aug. 10, 1777. 6. *Nancy*, bap. July 18, 1779. 7. *Richard*, bap. May 6, 1781.
56 3. DANIEL, b. Sept. 19, 1745; d. June 13, 1798; m., Dec. 29, 1768, ABIGAIL WELLINGTON [Wellington, 120], and had,
1. *Richard*, b. Jan. 8, 1769; d. Dec. 8, 1775. 2. *Timothy Wellington*, b. June 28, 1770; d. May 29, 1791. 3. *Daniel*, b. Nov. 8, 1771; d. 1775. 4. *Abigail*, b. Nov. 29, 1773; m., Jan. 27, 1794, *Jonathan Jackson*. 5. *William*, b. July 26, 1775. 6. *Sally*, b. Aug. 3, 1777; d. Oct. 20, 1801. 7. *Rebecca*, b. Nov. 6, 1779. 8. *Polly*, b. June 3, 1782. 9. *Martha*, b. Dec. 6, 1784; d. 1785. 10. *Richard*, b. Mar. 17, 1787. 11. *Martha*, b. Jan. 1, 1789. 12. *Daniel*, b. Feb. 24, 1791; drowned July 19, 1797. 13. *Timothy*, b. Nov. 10, 1793.
57 4. SAMUEL, b. Oct. 19, 1747; m., Mar. 9, 1769, EUNICE COOLIDGE [Coolidge, 170], and had, 1. *Anna*. 2. *Samuel*, b. Ap. 20, 1772.
58 5. AMOS, b. Dec. 10, 1749, grad. Harv. Coll. 1769, a physician of Marlboro; d. June 17, 1807.
59 6. MARY, b. Sept. 9, 1751; m., Ap. 20, 1769, ANDREW WHITE. [White, 21.]
60 7. ELIJAH, b. July 13, 1754.
61 8. THANKFUL, b. Ap. 14, 1758; m., July 23, 1779, ABRAHAM HOLDEN, of Sud.

---

24. 62 (IV.) MOSES CUTTING, m., May 25, 1736, MARY STRATTON [Stratton, 35½], and moved to Fram. [Barry, 216.]

1. MOSES, d. young.
63 2. EBENEZER, bap. in Waltham, July, 1742; d. in the French war.
64 3. MOSES, m., 1770, MARY WHITCOME, and d. in Troy, N. H., about 1841.
65 4. DANIEL, bap. May, 1749; m., 1771, SUBMIT BALL, and moved to New Marlboro, and m. (2d), 1796, wid. MARTHA BROWN, returned to Fram., where he d. 1811. Chil.,
1. *Daniel*, b. Mar. 2, 1782, of Fram.; m., Oct. 21, 1806, *Mary Rugg*. 2. *Levi*. 3. *Azubah*, b. 1788, of New Haven. 4. *Submit*, b. 1792; m. *John Wheeler*, and has lived in Rutland and Hardwick.
66 5. DAVID, burnt to death during the Rev. war, in a barn, where he lay with a broken leg.
67 6. SAMUEL, m. ANNE WINCH, who d. 1837, aged 77, and he d. 1832, aged 82. Chil.,
1. *Elizabeth*, m., Sept. 10, 1795, *Aaron Stone*, of E. Sud., and d. 1804. 2. *Nelly*, m., Feb. 21, 1803, *Luther Stone*, of Wendell. 3. *Sally*, m. *Aaron Stone*. 4. *Nancy*, m. *Abel Dearth*. 5. *Susan*, m. *Joseph Potter*. 6. *Ebenezer*, d. young. 7. *Hannah*, d. young. 8. *Samuel*, m. *Eliza Brackett*.
68 7. JOSEPH, bap. Feb. 3, 1754; m., 1795, ANNA BALL, and d. in New Marlboro.
69 8. LUCY, bap. June 12, 1757; m., SILAS CUTTING (70–5), and lately lived in Worcester.

---

25. 70 (IV.) JONATHAN CUTTING, of Shrewsbury, m. SARAH ——.

1. JONATHAN, b. Dec. 19, 1746. 2. ABIGAIL, b. July 20, 1748; m., (?) 1782, JOHN WELLINGTON. 3. SARAH, b. May 5, 1750. 4. JOHN, b. Ap. 1, 1753; d. in Walt-

ham, Aug. 6, 1775, a soldier of the Rev. Army. 5. SILAS, b. Dec. 11, 1755; m., 1779, LUCY CUTTING (69), and had, 1. *Abigail*, b. June 19, 1780. 2. *John*, b. Oct. 6, 1781. 6. EBENEZER, b. June 19, 1759; m., 1784, ELIZABETH DUNTON, of Sturbridge. 7. ALPHEUS, b. May 29, 1767.

---

32. 72 (IV.) JONAS CUTTING, of Waltham, m., Mar. 6, 1719–20, DINAH SMITH [Smith, 36.] He moved to Shrewsbury previous to 1735. His Will, dated Sept. 22, proved Nov. 1, 1748, mentions wife Dinah, sons Francis, Zechariah, Absalom, Salmon, and Eliphalet, and drs. Lydia and Dinah. Chil.,

1. JONAS, b. Sept. 9, 1720. 2. ZECHARIAH, b. May 28, 1722, by wife ELIZABETH had, 1. *Lydia*, b. Oct. 15, 1744. 2. *Jonas*, b. June 1, 1746. 3. JAMES, b. Mar. 8, 1723–4. 4. LYDIA, b. Ap. 25, 1726. 5. FRANCIS, b. Sept. 24, 1728; m., May 11, 1750, THANKFUL WARREN. Chil., 1. *Jonas*, b. Jan. 14, 1751. 2. *Zebulon*, b. Dec. 1, 1752. 3. *Sarah*, b. Dec. 16, 1753. 6. DINAH, m., May 18, 1752, MICAH PRATT. 7. SALMON, bap. in Shrewsbury, July 13, 1735. 8. ELIPHALET, b. July 12, 1738; m., Mar. 24, 1760, MARY HAYDEN.

---

73 AARON CUTTING, of Weston, m., Mar. 20, 1718–19, MARY KNAPP, and had 1. AARON. 2. THANKFUL, bap. May 14, 1727. 3. ELIZABETH, bap. Feb. 7, 1727. 4. ABIGAIL, bap. Nov. 24, 1728.

SUSANNA CUTTING, m., in Wat., Dec. 26, 1738, JOHN ROGERS, of Westboro.
JOSIAH CUTTING, of Narraganset, and LYDIA MERIAM, of Lex., m., in Waltham, Mar. 27, 1755.
JOHN CUTTING, of E. Sud., and ANNA GALE, of Waltham, m. Oct. 5, 1780.
ELISHA CUTTING, d. in the army, Nov., 1776.

CUTTRIS (Curtis).

HENRY CUTTRIS, proprietor of Wat., 1636–7, and 1642, and proprietor of Sud., 1641. May 2, 1649, Henry Curtis, of Watertown, gentleman, sold his house and lot in Wat., to Jeremiah Norcross. He d. in Sud., May 8, 1678. He m. MARY (? Mercy), dr. of Nicholas Guy, of Wat., q. v. Chil., 1. EPHRAIM, b. 1642. 2. JOHN, b. 1644. 3. JOSEPH, b. 1647; m. ABIGAIL, dr. of Capt. John Grout, of Sud. She was a wid., 1703.

DANA.—GEORGE DANA, of Camb. (Brighton), m. Feb. 14, 1764, MARGARET CLARKE [Clarke, 54], and had, 1. GEORGE, bap. Nov. 4, 1764.

ISAAC and HANNAH DANA, of Wat., had, 1. *Anna*, bap. Ap. 24, 1795. 2. *Roxa*, b. Dec. 22, 1796. 3. *Sarah*, b. Aug. 20, 1806.

DANFORTH.

1 Mr. NICHOLAS DANFORTH, from Framingham, Suffolk Co., Eng., came to America in 1634; settled in Camb.; was adm. freeman, Mar. 3, 1635–6, and Rep. of Camb. 1636, and '37. It is said that he owned a manor, but put much of his property out of his hands in order to avoid the honour of knighthood, and that he was the founder of the Framingham Lectures. His wife, ELIZABETH, d. in England, in 1629, and he d. in Camb., Ap., 1637. [See Farmer; also, Geneal. Reg. VI., 279.] Chil.,

2 1. ELIZABETH, b. 1618; d. June 26, 1680, aged 62; m. ANDREW BULCHER, of Camb. Chil.,
1. *Elizabeth*, adm. f. c., 1666. 2. *Jemima*, f. c. 1666. 3. *Martha*, f. c., 1666.
6 4. *Andrew*, b. Jan. 1, 1647; was a captain, several years a counsellor; moved to Boston, 1703; d. autumn of 1717. Chil.,
7 1. Jonathan, b. Jan. 1681; grad. Harv. Coll., 1699; Gov. of Mass. and N. Hamp., 1730 to 1741, and afterwards of N. Jersey.
8 2. Sarah, m. —— Fay, of Charlestown.
9 3. Elizabeth, m. —— Oliver.
10 4. Martha, m. —— Stoddard.
11 5. Anna, m. —— Noyes, of Charlestown.



Wm. Coolidge Richards

12 2. ANNA, b. prob. about 1620; d. Dec., 1704; m., about 1643, or '4, MATTHEW BRIDGE, of Camb. [Bridge, 2.]

13 3. THOMAS, b. 1622; d. Nov. 5, 1699, aged 77. He m., Feb. 23, 1643, MARY, dr. of Henry Withington, of Dorchester. He had 11 chil., but left no descendants bearing his name.* He was President of Maine, and Lieut. Gov. of Mass. [For his character and services, see Hutchinson's Hist. Mass.; Sullivan's Hist. of Maine; N. H. Hist. Coll., II., 269, and Am. Biog. Dict.]

14 4. SAMUEL, b. 1626; grad. Harv. Coll., 1643; d. 1674; was minister of Rox., and colleague of Rev. John Elliot, the apostle of the Indians. He m., 1651, a dr. of Rev. John Wilson, of Boston, and had 12 chil., of whom were *John*, b. Nov. 8, 1660; grad. Harv. Coll., 1677; minister of Dorchester; and *Samuel*, b. Dec. 18, 1666; grad. Harv. Coll., 1683; minister of Taunton.

15 5. JONATHAN, b. Feb. 29, 1628; d. Sept. 7, 1712; m., Nov. 22, 1655, ELIZABETH, dr. of John Poulter; settled in Billerica, and had numerous chil., the eldest of whom, *Jonathan*, b. 1656; grad. Harv. Coll., 1679; m., June 27, 1682, *Rebecca Parker*, of Billerica, and he d. the same year.

* His dr. Mary, m. (1st), Solomon Phipps (?), of Charlestown, who d. July 25, 1671, and afterwards she m. —— Brown, of Camb. Oct. 6, 1710, she gave, by deed, to her drs. Sarah and Abiel, (?)"each the wife of Caleb Gardner, of Brookline," all her right in the corn mills and fulling mills on Charles River, in Wat., they paying to my dr. Bethia Champney, £5, and to dr. Elizabeth Foster, one-third of profits of what said estate shall be sold for. Oct. 11, 1710, Elizabeth Foster received £21. 11. 8. for one-third purchase-money. [See Geneal. Reg. I. 39.]

DANIEL.—ROBERT DANIEL was a proprietor, 1636–7, and adm. freeman May 2, 1638. Oct. 7, 1651, he, then of Wat., sold to Edward Garfield, six acres of land in the hither plain. Dec. 22, 1651, he sold to John Whitney, tailor, six acres in the hither plain. May 18, 1662, he sold his meadow, in Wat., to David Fiske, of Camb. Ap., 1655, he was, by the Court, excused from trainings. His Will, dated Sud., Jan. 16, 1661–2; John Wincoll, legatee, and Wm. Bond, wit. and overseer.

SAMUEL DANIEL, of Wat., adm. freeman, 1652; sold Ap. 26, 165–, to Thomas Fanning, a house, barn, orchard, &c., and 62 acres of land; also, at the same time, other parcels of land.

SAMUEL DANIEL (perhaps a son of the preceding), m., May 10, 1671, MARY GRANT, and had, 1. *Robert*, b. Ap. 23, 1672. 2. *Samuel*, b. Ap. 1, 1674; d. June, 1675. 3. *Joseph*, b. Feb. 3, 1676–7.

ELIZABETH DANIEL, living at Dr. Philip Shattuck's, bap. and o. c. September 1, 1689.

DAVIS (Davies).

JOHN DAVIS, m., about 1642, MARY SPRING. [2.] She d. a wid., and Dea. Ephraim Child and Richard Davis were appointed administrators, June 19, 1656. Chil., 1. MARY, b. Mar. 20, 1642–3. After the death of her mother, she lived with her uncle Henry Spring. 2. JOHN (probably a son); by wife MARY, had, 1. *Samuel*, b. Ap. 14, 1679. 2. BENJAMIN (probably another son), bap. and o. c. in Wat., Dec. 5, 1686, and his estate was administered, October 1, 1689, by Henry Spring.

RACHEL DAVIS, of Rox., m., Jan. 28, 1695–6, JOSIAH GODDARD. [7.]

RICHARD and LOIS DAVIS, had, 1. *Silas*, b. in Weston, Aug. 1, 1772.

DAY.—JOHN DAY, proprietor, 1642. (? Davis.)

DEAN.—JOSEPH and REBECCA DEAN, had, 1. SARAH, b. June 8, 1705.

JONAS and REBECCA DEAN, of Waltham, had, 1. *Mary*, b. July 10, 1808. 2. *Horatio*, b. Oct. 17, 1809.

JOHN DEAN, of Weston. m., June 15, 1780, ESTHER RAND [3–5], and had, 1. *Sally*, b. Feb. 25, 1781. 2. *John*, b. Sept. 13, 1782. 3. *Mary*, b. July 8, 1784.

ESTHER DEAN and JOSEPH STONE, m., in Weston, Sept., 1790.

DEATH.—LYDIA DEATH, m., July 9, 1708, JONATHAN LAMB.

RUTH DEATH, m., Nov. 23, 1715, SAMUEL HOW.

DENCH.—Capt. ROBERT DENCH, of Hop., m., May 10, 1764, EUNICE UPHAM, of Weston [Upham, 17], and, in Waltham, had, 1. JOHN, d. Dec. 13, 1775, aged 11 years. 2. EUNICE, bap. Sept. 17, 1775. Capt. Dench d. in the army, in the autumn of 1776, and his wid. m., Feb. 11, 1778, Samuel Hawkins, of Williamstown.

DENGAYNE.—HENRY DENGAYNE, a proprietor of Wat., 1636–7, but not in 1642; had land assigned to him very early in Dedham. He was probably the "Doct. Dengham," mentioned in Reg. Deeds, X., p. 52.

DENKLER (Dunkler). [See I. Stearns, 9, II.]

DILL.—ELIZABETH DILL, o. c. Dec. 26, 1686. Thomas, Sarah, and James, chil. of GEORGE DILL, bap. July 10, 1687.

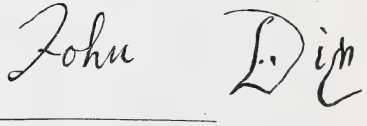
DIX.

1 (I.) EDWARD DIX embarked at Gravesend, Jan. 16, 1635, aged 19, and in the same vessel came JANE WILKINSON, aged 20. He was admitted freeman, May 4, 1635, and his name is on the earliest list of proprietors of Wat. He d. July 9, 1660, and his Will, proved Oct. 2, 1660, mentions his wife (not named), son John, dr. Abigail Parks, and other daughters, not named. Wife JANE was the mother of his chil. He had a second wife, SUSAN. Inventory, 299 acres, £254. 3. 10.

2 1. ABIGAIL, b. May 2, 1637; m., Dec. 1, 1653, THOMAS PARKS. [Parks, 1.]
3 2. MARY, b. May 2, 1639; m., Feb. 5, 1662–3, ABRAHAM BROWNE, Jr. [Browne, 6.]
7. 4 3. JOHN, b. Sept. 4, 1640; d. Nov. 7, 1714.
5 4. REBECCA, b. Feb. 28, 1641–2; m., Feb. 18, 1667, THOMAS FLAGG. [Flagg, 15.]
6 5. DEBORAH, m. RICHARD BARNS, of Marlboro. Chil.,
1. *Deborah.* 2. *Sarah*, b. 1669. 3. *Edward.* 4. *Richard*, b. 1673.
5. *Abigail*, b. 1683; m., 1705, *Peter Bent*, of Marlboro. [Barry, 181–4.]

---

4. 7 (II.) JOHN DIX, m. Jan. 7, 1670–1, ELIZABETH BARNARD. [Barnard, 9.] Upon the death of his father, he chose John Wincoll for his guardian.



8 1. ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 4, 1671; m., 1694, NATHANIEL STEARNS. [I. Stearns, 38, III.]
15. 9 2. JOHN, b. Mar. 6, 1672–3. 3. MARY, b. Feb. 27, 1674–5; d. June 10, 1676.
10 4. ABIGAIL, b. Mar. 15, 1676–7; (?) m., about 1702, JONATHAN GROUT.
5. REBECCA, b. Mar. 1, 1678–9; d. Mar. 31.
11 6. DEBORAH, b. July 20, 1680; m., Feb. 12, 1710–11, SAMUEL PHILLIPS. [26.]
12 7. EDWARD, b. Sept. 25, 1682. 8. JOSEPH, b. Sept. 8, 1686.
14 9. JANE, bap. Oct. 13, 1689.

---

9. 15 (III.) JOHN DIX, m., Nov. 29, 1697, MARTHA LAWRENCE. [Lawrence, 11.] His estate was administered July 22, 1726.

16 1. ELIZABETH, b. May 6, 1700; m., May 21, 1718, RICHARD BEERS. [Beers, 4–5.]
29. 17 2. JOHN, b. May 18, 1702; d. June 11, 1787.
18 3. JANE, b. Nov. 18, 1704; d. Dec. 31, 1793; m., Dec. 12, 1722, ANDREW WHITE. [White, 10.]
19 4. LYDIA, b. Feb. 7, 1705–6.
20 5. EDMUND, b. Dec. 17, 1706; by wife SUFFIE, had,
1. *Elizabeth*, bap. Mar. 20, 1730–1 (?); m., April 19, 1759, *Thomas Wellington.* [62.]
2. *William*, bap. Sept. 24, 1732.
21 6. SAMUEL, b. June 29, 1708; m., Nov. 20, 1729, HANNAH COOK [14], and had dr.

Martha, bap. in Wat., Aug. 1, 1731. About this time he moved to Worcester. [Did his wid. Hannah m. —— Blake?]

22 7. ABIGAIL, b. July 25, 1710; m., Sept. 30, 1732, PETER BALL. Six chil. [Ball, 26.] She afterwards m. WILLIAM RICE, of Worcester.

23 8. ANNE, b. Jan. 17, 1711–12; m., Oct. 12, 1737, THOMAS SANDERSON, of Waltham. [Sanderson, 45.]

24 9. JOEL, b. Oct. 2, 1713.

25 10. BENJAMIN, b. Feb. 10, 1714–15. George Lawrence his guardian, 1728. He m. Jan. 14, 1737, MEHITABEL SANDERSON [Sanderson, 69], and had,

1. *Mehitabel*, b. in Waltham, Ap. 22, 1739.
2. *Benjamin*, b. Jan. 9, 1740–1. 3. *David*, b. July 29, 1742.

41.26 11. JAMES, b. Oct. 13, 1716; d. Ap. 19, 1801.

27 12. JOSEPH, b. June 11, 1719.

52.28 13. JONAS, b. May 21, 1721; d. Aug. 30, 1783. He was a captain, a civil magistrate; was a selectman 21 yrs., 1759–80; assessor 18 yrs.; was the Rep. of Waltham 16 yrs., 1764 to 1783.

17.29 (IV.) JOHN DIX, m., Sept. 28, 1726, MARY COOK. [13.] He m. (2d), May 9, 1752, wid. REBECCA WELLINGTON, of Lex. [Wellington, 100.] She d. May 23, 1786. He was selectman of Waltham, 1749, '51, '52, '53, '58, and '59.

30 1. JOHN, b. July 12, 1727; d. June 23, 1778, of small-pox.

31 2. MARY, b. Mar. 21, 1728–9; (?) m., Sept. 17, 1776, Mr. MOSES HOW, of Dover, N. H.

32 3. LYDIA, b. July 29, 1731; m., Feb. 22, 1749, PHILIP BEMIS, of Camb.

33 4. ABIGAIL, b. May 21, 1733; m., Nov. 7, 1754, JOHN SYMMES, of Charlestown.

5. STEPHEN, b. June 30, 1735; d. abroad, in the army, 1755.

6. JONATHAN, b. Aug. 28, 1737; d. young.

34 7. SAMUEL, b. Sept. 7, 1741; by wife HANNAH, had,

1. *Hannah*, bap. May 2, 1775; d. Dec. 11, 1776.
2. *Jonathan Day*, bap. Ap. 6, 1777. 3. *Nancy*, bap. May 23, 1779.
4. *Polly*, bap. June 18, 1780. 5. *Patty*, bap. Ap. 8, 1781.
6. *Samuel*, bap. Mar. 14, 1784.

35 8. JONATHAN, b. Mar. 23, 1745–6; of Waltham; m., Jan. 24, 1768, SARAH VILES. [9.] She d. Feb. 28, 1781, and he m., Oct. 18, 1781, MARY BULLARD, of Weston. He was dismissed to the church in Newton, Jan. 8, 1786. Chil.,

1. *Sarah*, bap. May 15, 1768; d. Sept. 18, 1769.
2. *Abigail*, bap. Oct. 1, 1769. 3. *Stephen*, bap. Feb. 3, 1771.
4. *Sally*, bap. May 16, 1773. 5. *Susanna*, bap. May 14, 1775.
6. *Jonathan*, bap. Feb. 9, 1777. 7. *Lois*, bap. Jan. 24, 1779.
8. *Mary*, bap. Dec. 30, 1780.

36 9. JOEL, b. Feb. 15, 1755; of Waltham; m., May 9, 1782, MARTHA WELLINGTON. [Wellington, 42.] His chil. all b. in Waltham. He afterwards moved to Boston; there kept a boarding-house many years, and d. 1837.

37 1. *John*, b. May 19, 1783; grad. Harv. Coll., 1801; was a physician of Boston, afterwards a surgeon in U. S. Navy. He m., Ap. 16, 1813, *Sarah Jaffney Eddy*, by whom he had one child, John Homer Dix, who grad. Harv. Coll., 1833; M.D. Jeff. Med. Coll., 1836; M. M. S. S.: now (1851) a distinguished oculist of Boston. He (f.) d. on board the U. S. sloop of war, Cyane, Capt. Spencer, off Mesurado, coast of Africa, Ap. 16, 1823.

39 2. *Henry Bryant*, b. Mar. 4, 1785; m., Oct. 28, 1810, *Abigail Livermore* [128], ? dr. Maria, m. Wm. Walcott.

40 3. *Charles*, b. Feb. 22, 1787.

4. *Martha Maria*, b. Feb. 26, 1795; d. Sept. 9, 1799.

26.41 (IV.) JAMES DIX, m., 1742, or '3, SARAH BOND, b. in Boston, Dec. 28, 1726, dr of William and Hannah (Cunnable) Bond. [Bond, 46.] He was a trader in Wat.; had a shop near the bridge. In 1763, he sold his place to David Bemis, and moved to Tyringham, Mass., where his wife, Sarah B., d. Feb. 27, 1764, in childbed. In 1769, he moved to the E. Precinct of Mendon (Milford), and m., Mar. 19, 1771, Mrs. SUBMIT FAIRBANKS, dr. of George and Rachel Fairbanks, of Holliston, and wid. of her cousin Daniel Fairbanks, of that town. She d. at Sudbury, Jan. 30, 1804, aged 74 yrs., 4 mos. In 1780, he moved from Milford,

and, after living in the towns of Grafton, Northboro, Holden, and Marlboro, he returned, about 1791, and thence, 1792, to Sudbury, where he d. Ap. 19, 1801, aged 84 yrs. 5 mos. and 24 days.

---

42 1. SARAH PIERPONT, b. Dec. 11, 1743; m., July 18, 1765, NOAH WARREN, of Tyringham, and had sons *Moses* and *Jonas*, who removed to the State of N. York. She removed with her husband to Stockbridge, Mass.

43 2. ANNA, b. August 3, 1745; m. (1st), Nov. 14, 1765, THOMAS ORTON, Jr., of Tyringham (by whom she had a son, *James Orton*, who grad. Dart. Coll., 1787; m. *Electa Graves*, of Pittsfield, and moved to Whitesboro, Oneida Co., N. Y., where he d. about 1840.) She m. (2d), SILAS BRIGHAM, trader and innholder of Stockbridge, who d. Jan. 6, 1781. (By him she had one child, *Electa*, who m., July, 1795, *Joseph Barrell*, Jr., merchant, &c., &c., of Boston.) Mrs. Brigham d. at Northampton, Jan. 11, 1829, aged 83 yrs. 5 m.

73. 44 3. ELIJAH, b. Aug. 14, 1747; studied medicine, with Dr. John Green, of Worcester, from Ap. 15, 1765, 3 years; then spent two years with William Greenleaf, of Boston, druggist, and, in 1770, began practice as a physician and surgeon, in Worcester. In 1795, he removed to Boston, built and opened a drug store, south side of Faneuil Hall, where he carried on the business with great success until his death, which occurred at Dixmont, Maine, May 28, 1809, aged 62. He was chief proprietor and founder of the towns Dixmont and Dixfield, Maine.

4. WILLIAM, b. July 12, 1749; d. Nov. 9, 1750.

45 5. DEBORAH, b. July 27, 1751; m., JEREMIAH PARKER, of Holliston (his 2d wife), and moved to Otter Creek, Vt., and had 3 or 4 chil.

46 6. HANNAH, b. July 25, 1755; m., May 5, 1774, ABIJAH DANIEL, of Holliston, Ms., by whom she had *Diana*, *Warner*, and *Lydia*, b. there, and probably others at Albany, whither the family moved.

47 7. WILLIAM, b. May 24, 1757; m. POLLY CHILDS, dr. of Daniel Childs, Esq., of Holliston, Mass.; moved to Hambleton, N. Y., and had several chil.

48 8. ELIZABETH, b. Ap. 22, 1759; m., at Holden, Jan. 16, 1783, WILLIAM HURD, by whom she had two sons, viz., *Thomas*, now (1849) living in Newton, and *William*, now (1849) living in Bedford, Mass.

49 9. JONAS, b. June 4, 1761; settled, as an apothecary, in Keene, N. H., where he m. BETSEY STIMPSON, of Milton, Mass. He afterwards went to the West, leaving his wife in Milton, and returned broken in health and impoverished, and died at his sister Brigham's, in Northampton, s. p.

50 10. LYDIA, b. in Tyringham, Feb. 15, 1764; d. at Stockbridge, Mass., Dec. 23, 1783, of small-pox, unm.

11. ABIGAIL (Nabby), b. at Milford, 1772; d. aged 10 m.

51 12. MARY (Polly), b. at Milford, Sept. 29, 1775; m., Feb. 14, 1797, JOHN FRASER, of Sudbury, and thence removed to South Pomfret, Vt., where she and her husband are now (1849) living. They have had six sons and one dr.

---

28. 52 (IV.) Capt. JONAS DIX, Esq., of Waltham, m., May 9, 1746, LYDIA BEMIS. [Bemis, 45.]

---

53 1. JONAS, b. Feb. 19, 1748–9; grad. Harv. Coll., 1769. He was selectman of Waltham, 1780–86. He m., Jan. 20, 1778, ELIZABETH WEST, of Boston. He d. August 12, 1796, and his wid. m., May 13, 1802, TILLY BUTTRICK, of Princeton, Mass.

54 1. *Lydia*, b. Dec. 14, 1778; m., Nov. 22, 1798, *Nathan Upham*. [8.]

55 2. *Elizabeth*, b. June 24, 1783; m., Jan. 18, 1802, Col. *David Townsend*, Jr., of Waltham. [14.]

56 3. *Mary*, b. Aug. 12, 1784. 4. *Jonas*, b. Oct. 15, 1786; d.

58 5. *Thomas*, b. Oct. 27, 1788. 6. *West*, b. Oct. 21, 1790; d.

60 7. *Jane*, b. Jan. 7, 1793, unm.

61 2. MARY, b. Sept. 16, 1751; m., Jan. 20, 1774, ABIJAH LIVERMORE. [121.]

---

44. 73 (V.) Dr. ELIJAH DIX, m., in Worcester, Oct. 1, 1771, DOROTHY LYNDE, 5th dr. of Joseph, Esq, and Mary (Lemmon) Lynde. His children were all born in Worcester. His wid. d. in Boston, Ap. 29, 1837, aged nearly 91 yrs.

74 1. WILLIAM, b. July 25, 1772; grad. Harv. Coll., 1792; M. B. 1796; m., in Middletown, Conn., May 31, 1798, MARY RUGGLES; settled in Boston as a physician, but soon afterwards went to St. Dominique, W. I., and d. Ap. 4, 1799, s. p.
2. JOSEPH, b. Jan. 30, 1774; d. Oct. 18, 1775.
75 3. MARY, b. Ap. 9, 1776; m., Jan. 28, 1795, Rev. THADDEUS MASON HARRIS, D.D., of Dorchester, and is now (1849) living in Boston.
76 4. JOSEPH, b. Mar. 26, 1778; m. MARY BIGELOW, of E. Sudbury (Wayland), and settled in Boston, as a merchant. He d. in Boston, Ap. 29, 1821. His children were,
1. *Dorothy Lynde*, greatly and justly celebrated as a philanthropist, unm.
2. *Charles W.* 3. *Joseph.*
77 5. CLARENDON, b. Sept. 25, 1779; d. unm., Sept. 1, 1811, at the Olympian Springs, Ky., whither he had gone for his health.
78 6. JOHN, b. Mar. 18, 1781; m. ELIZABETH BYERS, of Chilicothe, O., and settled in Wheeling, Va., where he d. Aug. 25, 1828, leaving several children.
79 7. ALEXANDER, b. Aug. 18, 1782; m., Feb. 5, 1805, TEMPY SMITH, of Sandwich, Mass.; was a merchant in Boston; d. Mar. 23, 1809.
80 8. HENRY ELIJAH, b. Feb. 6, 1793; grad. Harv. Coll., 1813; Lieut. U. S. Marines; d. unm., at Norfolk, Va., Jan. 21, 1822.

---

81 (V.) ELIJAH DIX, a grandson of John Dix [15], b. in Leicester, Mass.; m. MARGARET CLARK, of Sturbridge, and moved, about 1793, from Williamstown, Mass., to Mount Pleasant, Susquehanna Co., Penn.

1. BENJAMIN, of Mount Pleasant, m., about 1797, LUCY STEARNS. [I. Stearns, 127, V.] He d. Mar. 22, 1805, and his wid. m., 1815, LATHAM WILLIAMS, a farmer of Brooklyn, Penn. Chil.,
1. *Lucy*, b. June 1, 1798; m. *Elisha Williams*, of Gibson, Penn.
2. *Margaret*, b. Ap. 19, 1800; m. *Abraham Craton*, and settled in Illinois.
3. *Benjamin*, b. June 17, 1801; of Oswego, N. Y.; m. *Betsey Blanchard.*
4. *Rhoda*, b. Feb. 19, 1803; m. *Philip Craton.*
5. *Elijah*, b. Feb. 17, 1805; d. Aug. 8, 1838.
2. ELIJAH, d. in Mount Pleasant, June 10, 1802, unm.
3. DAVID, m. POLLY MAIN, of Ohio, where he settled and d.
4. HANNAH, m., 1805, ISAIAH STEPHENSON, and d. May 5, 1811.
5. MARGARET, b. Oct. 27, 1784; m., June 18, 1805, LUTHER STARK, and d. Mar. 3, 1833.
6. JOSEPH, now (1846) of Mount Pleasant.
7. JOHN, lived and d. in Mount Pleasant.
8. JESSE, of Jackson, Susquehanna, Penn.
9. URSULA, d. unm.

NATHAN WILLARD, of Newton, and (?) VELETO DIX, m., in Wat., Nov. 16, 1752.

DOGGETT (Daggett).

JOHN DOGGETT, adm. freeman, May 18, 1631; one of the earliest settlers of Wat., and proprietor, 1636–7. He probably went to Martha's Vineyard with Mr. Mayhew. [See Mayhew, and see Daggett's Hist. of Attleborough, p. 90.]

DOLEBEAR.—BENJAMIN and HEPZIBAH DOLEBEAR, had, 1. JAMES, b. in Newton, Nov. 5, 1760. 2. TIMOTHY, b. in Newton, Mar. 23, 1762. 3. SAMUEL, b. in Weston, Jan. 13, 1764. 4. NATHAN, b. in W., Dec. 23, 1765. 5. LYDIA, b. in W., Oct. 19, 1767. 6. UMPHRE, b. in Templeton, Jan. 1, 1769.

DOW.—"April 11th, 1637. The examination of HENRY DOWE, of Ormsby, in Noff, husbandman, aged 29 years, and JOANE, his wife, aged 30 years, with 4 children, and one servant, Anne Maning, aged 17 years, are desirous to pass into New England, to inhabitt." [See Coll. of Mass. Hist. Soc., 4th Series, vol. 1, p. 98.]

HENRY DOW was adm. freeman, May 2, 1638; by wife JANE, had, 1. JOSEPH, b. in Wat., Mar. 20, 1638–9. 2. THOMAS, buried July 10, 1641. Wife Jane bur. June 20, 1640. He m. (2d), MARGARET COLE, of Dedham, who was dismissed

thence to Wat. church, 1643. Chil., 3. DANIEL, b. Sept. 22, 1641. 4. MARY, b. Sept. 14, 1643. Soon after this he moved to Hampton. He d. 1659. His Will, dated same year, mentions wife Margaret, and chil. Henry, Joseph, Daniel, Thomas, Jeremiah, Mary, and Hannah. [See Geneal. Reg., Vol. VI., p. 251.]

DRAPER.—JOHN DRAPER, and wife ANN, came from Rox, Ap. or May, 1762, and, in Wat., had, 1. HANNAH, b. Aug. 12, 1763; m., Mar. 30, 1783, JOHN HASTINGS, of Newton. 2. MARY, b. Jan. 16, 1767; m., Mar. 30, 1796, ARTEMAS NEWELL. 3. JOHN, b. June 4, 1769.

THOMAS DRAPER, and wife ELIZABETH, o. c., June 4, 1769, and had, 1. *Elizabeth*, b. Mar. 6, 1769; d. next June. Wife Elizabeth d. June 14, 1771.
NANCY DRAPER and WILLIAM LEATHE, both of Wat., m., Nov. 28, 1779.

DRUCE.—WILLIAM DRUCE, d. in Wat., Dec. 12, 1729.

DUDLEY.—BENJAMIN and MARY DUDLEY, of Weston, had son SAMUEL, b. Dec. 24, 1773.

DUPERY.—MOSES and LYDIA DUPERY, had MOSES, b. Mar. 10, 1695–6.

DURANT.—JOHN DURANT and wife SARAH, o. c. in Wat., Sept. 24, 1769, and had 1. DENNIE, bap. in Waltham, July 16, 1775. 2. JAMES, bap. May 4, 1777. 3. SALLY, bap. Sept. 27, 1778. 4. NANCY, bap. Ap. 16, 1780.

DWIGHT.—JOHN DWIGHT, settled first in Wat., of which he was a proprietor "then inhabiting" in Feb., 1636–7; was adm. freeman May 2, 1638. In 1636 he signed the Covenant or Constitution of Dedham. He sold his dividend land in Wat. to David Fiske, senior; and this lot was sold, Aug. 6, 1673, by his son, David Fiske, Jr., of Camb., to John Coolidge, Sen. His Will, dated Dedham, June 16, 1658, mentions son Henry Phillips, and gr. son Eleazer Phillips. [See Farmer.]

EAMES.—ELIZABETH EAMES and THOMAS BLAYNFORD m., in Wat., Dec. 18, 1673.

JOHN and MARY EAMES had dr. MARGARET, b. Oct., d. Nov., 1666. Soon after this he sold land in Wat. to William Price.

GERSHOM EAMES, d. in Wat., Nov. 25, 1676, leaving wid. HANNAH. His lands were in Marlboro.

BENJAMIN EAMES and MEHITABEL CHENEY, of Camb., m., in Wat., June 1, 1725. [See Barry, p. 227.]

EARL (Earle, Erle).—JOHN EARLE, aged 17. embarked May 30, 1656, at London, in the Speedwell, Robert Lock, master, for Boston. [See Lawrence, 10.]

EATON.

JOHN EATON, a very early settler of Wat., was adm. freeman May 25, 1636. He, with wife, was adm. f. c. to Dedham Church, July 5, 1642. He sold land in Wat. to Edward How. His Will, dated Nov. 2, proved Dec. 7, 1658, mentions wife ABIGAIL, son JOHN, drs. MARY and ABIGAIL; gives £5 to John Damant, of Reading, £5 to John Plympton, of Medfield, and 40*s.* to his kinsman, Edmund (?) Hodgman.

WILLIAM EATON, of Staple, husbandman, wife MARTHA, three chil., and one servant, embarked at Sandwich for N. England, June 9, 1637, and settled in Wat., of which he was a proprietor, 1642. In Wat. he had DANIEL, b. Jan. 20, 1638–9; MARY, b. Ap. 8, 1663. RICHARD OLDHAM, of Camb., d. 1656, leaving wid. MARTHA, who was a dr. of William Eaton, and who m. (2d), THOMAS BROWN, of Camb. [See Farmer.]

THOMAS EATON, of Reading, m., in Wat., July 22, 1708, LYDIA PEIRCE. [26.]

JOSHUA EATON, m. LYDIA LIVERMORE. [Livermore, 31.] Chil.,
1. Lydia, b. in Wat., Mar. 9, 1710–11. 2. Rebecca, bap. Feb. 8, 1712–13.
3. Joshua, b. Dec. 15, 1714; grad. Harv. Coll. 1735; the first lawyer who settled in Worcester. [See Lincoln's Hist. of Worcester, p. 224.]
4. Samuel, bap. Dec. 16, 1716; d. Mar. 30, 1720. Lydia Eaton (the mother) was member of Weston Church, 1718. This family moved to Worcester. [See Barry, p. 233.]

DANIEL EATON and DOROTHY LANGDON, pub. in Weston, Sept. 8, 1788.

DAVID S. and MARY EATON, of Waltham, had son Robert Hamilton, b. Mar. 14 1814.

EDDY (Eddie).

1 JOHN EDDY, b. about 1695, son of Rev. William Eddy, of Crainbrook, Kent Co., Eng.; arrived at Plymouth, in the Handmaid, Capt. Grant, master, Oct. 29, 1630. [Ward, p. 274.] He left Plymouth prior to Feb. 6, 1631–2, settled in Wat.; was adm. freeman Sept. 3, 1634, Selectman 1635, '36, and '37; d. Oct. 12, 1684, aged 90. He applied to the Court, Dec. 15, 1673, "then aged 77," to be excused from training! He had a temporary attack of insanity in Mar., 1633. [Winthrop, I., 101.] He had two wives (1st), AMY, the mother of his chil., and (2d), JOANNA, who d. Aug. 25, 1683, aged 80. Some of his chil. b. before he came to Wat. His Will, dated Jan. 11, 1677–8, proved Dec. 16, 1684, mentions two sons, Samuel and John, and 4 drs., viz.: Mary Orton, Sarah Marion, Pilgrim Steadman, and Ruth Gardiner. Inventory, Dec. 9, 1684, £216.

---

2 1. Mary, m. Thomas Orton, of Charlestown. Her dr. *Mary* was wife of *Samuel Pearce*, of Boston, prior to 1703.

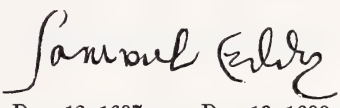
3 2. Sarah, m. John Marion, a cordwainer of Wat., adm. freeman, 1652; d. in Boston, Jan. 7, 1705, aged 86. Chil., 1. *Mary*, buried Jan. 24, 1641–2. 2. *John*, b. and d. 1643. (Probably he moved to Boston soon after this.) 3. *John, Jr.*, mem. Art. Co., 1691. 4. *Isaac*, b. 1652. 5. *Samuel*, b. 1655, mem. Art. Co., 1691.

4 3. Pilgrim, b. in Wat., Aug. 25, 1634; m. (1st), —— Baker (? Nathaniel), by whom she had one son, *Nathaniel*, a baker, in 1694 of Boston. She m. (2d), —— Steadman.

5 4. John, b. Feb. 16, 1636–7; Selectman, 1671; m., (?) July 6, 1693, Sarah Woodward; d. 1694, and admin. granted to his wid. Sarah, Oct. 22, 1694. Probably s. p. [See Woodward, 13.]

5. Benjamin, buried 1639.

6 6. Samuel, b. Sept. 30, 1640, a cordwainer, adm. freeman Mar. 22, 1689–90; m. Sarah ——. His Will, dated Aug. 6, 1702, proved Dec. 30, 1711. He d. Nov. 22 1711. Inventory, £212. Chil.



7 1. *Samuel*, b. June 4, 1668, adm. f. c. Dec. 12, 1697; m., Dec. 13, 1693, *Elizabeth Woodward* [12], adm. f. c. Dec. 12, 1697. Chil., 1. John, b. May 6, 1696. 2. Elizabeth, b. July 28, 1697. 3. Sarah, b. May 9, 1700; m., June 11, 1730, Peter Hurd. 4. Samuel, b. Aug. 18, 1701. 5. Elizabeth, b. July 29, 1703. 6. Ebenezer, b. Jan. 9, 1704–5, (?) of Oxford; m. Ruth Ward. [Ward Family, 132.] 7. Benjamin, b. Nov. 30, 1707, settled in Newton, and by wife Elizabeth (?) Ward, had 4 sons and 4 drs., b. between 1734 and 1748.

8 2. *Sarah*, b. Oct. 31, 1670, adm. f. c. Aug. 3, 1690; m., Nov. 15, 1699, *Thomas Coolidge*. [Coolidge, 107.]

9 3. *Benjamin*, b. Sept. 16, 1673, adm. f. c. May 29, 1698; m. (1st), Dec. 7, 1707, *Abigail Holden*. He m. (2d), Dec. 17, 1713, *Grace Holden*. [16.] She d. in childbed, Nov. 9, 1714, and he m., (3d,) Nov., 1716, *Elizabeth Philips*. [Philips, 36.] Chil., 1. Grace, b. Oct. 24, 1714. 2. Jonathan, b. Aug. 6, 1717. 3. Elizabeth, b. Nov. 13, 1719. 4. Jonas, b. Mar. 20, 1721–2.

10 4. *Deliverance*, b. July 15, 1676, adm. f. c. Aug. 17, 1701; m., 1719, *Wm. Webb*.

11 5. *Elizabeth*, b. Feb. 2, 1678–9; m., Ap. 2, 1700, *Ebenezer Allen*. [27.]

12 6. *Ruth*, b. Nov. 3, 1681; m., Nov. 15, 1699, *Jonathan Stone*. [87.] She d. Oct. 13, 1702, leaving son Jonathan, b. 1702.

13 7. *Joanna*, b. Ap. 24, 1685; m., Dec. 14, 1720, *Thomas Fillebrown*, of Weston, q. v.
14 7. Ruth, m. Ezekiel Gardner, of Boston; eldest son *Samuel*, a tailor, of Boston.
15 8. Abigail, b. Oct. 11, 1643, not mentioned in father's Will; probably d. young.

16 Zechariah Eddy, of Plymouth, had son *John*, b. Oct. 10, 1666. [? Eddy, 4.]

EDES.—DANIEL EDES, with wife KATHERINE, and dr. Katherine, came to Wat. from Charlest., 1761. Katherine Edes and 2 chil., Katherine and Sally, went to Lex., 1764. Sally, dr. of Samuel (? Daniel) Edes, bap. in Wat., June 12, 1763.

Peter Edes, m., in Waltham, June 7, 1782, Anna Fiske. [J. Fiske, 75.] Chil., 1. *Isaiah*, b. Dec. 16, 1782. 2. *Nancy*, b. Ap. 30, 1784. 3. *Agnes*, b. Dec. 1, 1785. 4. *Patty*, b. June 19, 178–.
John Welsh Edes, of Waltham, and Nancy Welsh, of Newton, m., August 9, 1790.

EDWARDS.—JOHN EDWARDS sold land and tenements in Wat., to John Flemming, which F. sold to John Coolidge, about 1655.

EIRE (Eyres, Eires, Ayres).

Sailed from London, Ap. 15, 1635, in the Increase, Robert Lea, master, for N. Eng.; Symon Ayres, chirurgeon, aged 48; Dorothy Ayres, uxor, aged 38; Marie Ayres, aged 15; Thomas Ayres, aged 13; Symon Ayres, aged 11; Rebecca Ayres, aged 9; Christian Ayres, aged 7; Anna Ayres, aged 5; Benjamin Ayres, aged 3, and Sarah Ayres, aged 3 months. He settled in Wat.; was very early town clerk, the earliest record of births, deaths, and marriages being made by him; adm. freeman, 1637, and was Rep., 1641.

By wife DOROTHY, he had, in Wat., Jonathan, b. Mar. 27, 1637, and Dorothy, b. June 4, 1640. He moved to Boston previous to 1650, where his wife Dorothy d. Aug. 11, 1650. By a 2d wife, MARTHA, he had, in Boston, Maria, b. Mar. 26, 1652, and John, b. Feb. 19, 1653–4 (who, by wife Catherine, had dr. *Catherine*, b. in Boston, Dec. 10, 1683). His wid. Martha, and chil., sold his houses and lands in Wat., to John Whittacar (q. v.) His wid. Martha, d. July 13, 1687.

Symon Eire.

His son Thomas was proprietor of Wat., 1644, and his Inventory (£26. 13), was dated Oct. 2, 1666.

His son Symon, Jr., was proprietor of Wat., 1644, and in Boston, by wife Lydia, he had *Simon*, b. Aug, 6, 1652. [Boston records say Martha Eires, wife of (?) Miles, d. in Boston, Sept. 15, 1683, aged 77.]

ELLET (Eliot, Elliot).

JOHN and MARGARET ELLET, of Wat., had, 1. Elizabeth, b. Feb. 2, 1633–4. 2. John, b. June 12, 1635. 3. Anne, b. July 12, 1638. 4. Samuel, b. and d. 1640. 5. Martha, b. and d. Jan. 1640–1. 6. Sarah, b. Dec. 22, 1643. May 8, 1646, he sold to Thomas Wincoll, his house and 5 lots of land in Wat., for £10. He probably soon afterwards moved away.

Rev. Richard Rosewell Eliot, b. in New Haven, Conn., Oct. 8, 1752; grad. Harv. Coll., 1774; ordained in Wat., 1780; m., in Waltham, June 17, 1790, Lucy Bowman [? 40]; died October 21, 1818. [See Francis's History of Wat., p. 121.]
Samuel Elliot, Jr., of Boston, had dr. *Mary*, bap. in Waltham, Sept. 24, 1775.

EMERSON.—DANIEL and JOANNA EMERSON, of Waltham, had, 1. Julianna, b. Jan. 25, 1815. 2. Charles, b. Sept. 23, 1816.

ESTABROOK.

1 Rev. JOSEPH ESTABROOK, of Concord, b. in Enfield, Eng., about 1640, where

he obtained his preparatory education, then came to this country, and grad. Harv. Coll. 1664; adm. freeman, May 3, 1665, then of Camb. He m., in Wat., May 20, 1668, MARY MASON, dr. of Capt. Hugh Mason, of Wat. [Mason, 3.] He d. 16, buried 18 Sept., 1711. [See Shattuck, 162.]

8.2 1. JOSEPH, b. 1669; said, by Shattuck, to have lived several years in Hingham before m.

3 2. BENJAMIN, b. Feb. 24, 1671; grad. Harv. Coll., 1690; preached in Lex., 1692, and was ordained the first minister there Oct. 21, 1696. He d. July 22, 1697, aged 26. He m. ABIGAIL, dr. of Rev. Samuel Willard. and gr. dr. of Rev. John Sherman. [Sherman, 57.]

4 3. MARY, m. JONATHAN GREEN, of Newton.

5 4. SAMUEL, b. Jan. 7, 1674; grad. Harv. Coll., 1696; some time assistant of his father in the ministry; teacher of the grammar school, 1706 to 1710; ordained in Canterbury, Conn., June 13, 1711, where he d. June 26, 1727.

6 5. DANIEL, b. 1676; m. ABIGAIL FLINT, of Concord; settled first in Camb. (Lex.), both adm. f. c. in Weston, Aug. 21, 1715; dismissed Aug. 1722, to Sud., where he d. 1735. [See Hist. of Rutland, p. 159.]

7 6. ANN, m. JOSHUA HAYNES, of Sud.

2.8 (II.) JOSEPH ESTABROOK, a deacon, of Lex., where he d. Sept. 23, 1733. He m. (1st), Dec. 31, 1689, MELLICENT WOODDIS (Woodhouse), dr. of Henry Woodhouse, of Concord. [Shattuck, 389.] She d. Mar. 20, 1692–3, and he m. (2d), Aug. 25, 1693, wid. HANNAH LORING,* of Lex.

9 1. JOSEPH, b. Oct. 10, 1690; a deacon of Lex.; m. (1st), July 8, 1717, SUBMIT LORING, his step-sister. She d. Mar. 31, 1718, in childbed, and he m. (2d), Mar. 26, 1719, HANNAH BOWMAN. [26.] He d. Aug. 19, 1740, and his wid. m., July 19, 1753, Capt. BENJ. REED, of Lex.

10 1. *Joseph*, b. and d. Mar., 1717–18. 2. *Joseph*, b. Ap. 9, 1720.
3. *Hannah*, b. Sept. 22, 1725; d. Oct. 1728.
4. *Benjamin*, b. Oct. 9, 1727; d. Sept., 1728.

11 5. *Benjamin*, b. Dec. 20, 1729; m. *Hannah* ——. Chil.,
1. Joseph, b. Mar. 4, 1758. 2. Hannah, b. Jan. 20, 1760.
3. Benjamin, b. Mar. 23, 1762. 4. Samuel, b. Nov. 15, 1764.
5. Martha, b. June 22, 1767. 6. Attai (?), b. Nov. 2, 1769.

12 6. Daughter, b. Oct. 6, 1731. 7. *Solomon*, b. June 10, d. Oct. 1, 1733.

14 8. *Samuel*, b. June 16, 1735.

15 9. *Mellicent*, b. July 25, 1738; m., July 4, 1758, *James Barrett*, of Concord. [See Geneal. Reg. I., p. 258.]

16 10. *Ebenezer*, b. Sept. 21, 1740; posthumous; m., Dec. 13, 1759, *Ruth Reed*, b. Nov. 7, 1741, dr. of Capt. Isaac and Rebecca Reed, of Lex.

17 2. JOHN, b. July 28, 1694; of Lex.; m., Oct. 27, 1720, PRUDENCE HARRINGTON. [Harrington, 51.]

18 1. *Grace*, b. Aug. 13, 1721.
2. *Prudence*, b. Mar. 28, 1724; m., 1748, *Benjamin Munroe*, of Weston. [1.]

20 3. *Mellicent*, b. July 11, 1727. 4. *John*, b. Oct. 20, 1729.

22 5. *Abigail*, b. Mar. 11, 1731–2. 6. *Elizabeth*, b. Nov. 21, 1734.

24 7. *Nehemiah*, b. Mar. 2, 1737–8; m., Mar. 1, 1759, *Elizabeth Winship* (?), b. May 23, 1740, dr. of Samuel and Hannah. Chil.,
1. Samuel, b. Aug. 31, 1760. 2. Nehemiah, b. May 3, 1762.
3. Bette, b. Ap. 9, 1764.

25 8. *Anna*, b. Feb. 11, 1739–40.

3. SOLOMON, b. Dec. 22, 1696; d. aged 15 days.

26 4. HANNAH, b. Aug. 2, 1698; m., May 23, 1717, JOSEPH FROST.

27 5. MELLICENT, b. Mar. 21, 1699–1700. 6. ELIJAH, b. Aug. 25, 1703.

* JOSEPH LORING, of Lex., m., Oct. 25, 1683, HANNAH LEAVITT. He d. Feb. 19, 1690–1, and his wid. m, Aug. 25, 1693, Dea. JOSEPH ESTABROOK. [8.]

1. JOSEPH, b. Sept. 29, 1684; d. July 4, 1746; a dea. of Lex.; by wife LYDIA, had,
1. *Joseph*, b. Aug. 21. 1713; m., Jan. 1, 1735–6, *Kezia Gove*. [15.] Chil.,
1. John, b. Jan. 28, 1742; m., Jan. 8, 1764, or 8, Elizabeth How, of Concord. 2. Lydia, b. Aug. 27, 1745. 3. Joseph, b. Dec. 27, 1747; m., November 26, 1772, Betty Pollard, of Bedford. 4. Jonathan, b. Feb. 7, 1749.
2. NEHEMIAH, b. June 17, 1686. 3. JOSHUA, b. Sept, 21, 1688.
4. SUBMIT (posthumous), b. Aug. 11, 1691; m., July 8, 1717, Dea. JOSEPH ESTABROOK, Jr. [9.]

EVERETT.—RICHARD EVERETT, and wife SUSAN, of Wat. Chil., 1. Abigail, b. Ap. 16, 1781. 2. Susanna, b. Nov. 8, 1783. 3. Sarah, b. May 20, 1786. 4. Richard, b. Sept. 26, 1788.

Aaron Everett, by wife Polly, had, 1. *George*, b. Dec. 4, 1799. 2. *Sally*, b. Sept. 3, 1801. 3. *Abner*, b. Feb. 29, 1804.
Ebenezer Everett, m., in Wat., Ap. 8, 1775, Catherine Bemis. [107.]

FAIRBANKS.—JONAS FAIRBANKS, son of Jabez F., of Lancaster; was of Wat., 1695–6.

FANNING.—THOMAS FANNING, m., May 17, 1655, ELIZABETH DANIEL. Chil., 1. Elizabeth, b. Ap. 15, 1656; d. Ap. 25, 168–. 2. Mary, b. Nov., 1657; d. next Feb. 3. Mary, b. Oct. 27, 1662; m., June 10, 1680, Benoni Learned, of Sherburne. [Learned, 21.] 4. Sarah, b. July 18, 1665; d. Aug. 24, 1691. He (f.) d. Aug., 1685, and his wid. Elizabeth d. Jan. 27, 1722, aged 92. His Will, dated July 1, proved Aug. 30, 1685, mentions drs. Elizabeth and Sarah, dr. (Mary) Learned, and grandson Thomas Learned. Inventory, Sept. 23, 1685, £184.

FARNSWORTH.—REBECCA FARNSWORTH, of Wat., drowned in a well, May 19, 1692.

FAULKNER.—FRANCIS FAULKNER, and wife ELIZABETH, of Wat., had, 1. Charles, b. Sept. 6, 1785. 2. Francis, b. Feb. 27, 1788. 3. Elizabeth, d. Ap., 1789. 4. James Robbins, bap. Ap. 19, 1801. 5. Dwight Foster, bap. Jan. 23, 1804. 6. William Emerson, bap. Ap. 14, 1805.

Francis E. Faulkner, of Camb., m., May 12, 1805, Eunice Gould, of Weston.

FAY.—Sept. 2, 1678, JOHN FAY, of Wat., was made one of the feoffees in trust of estate of Raybold Bush, of Camb., who proposes to marry Susanna Lowell, of Beverly, Co. of Wilts, Eng. JOHN FAY, by wife MARY, had David, d. August 2, 1676. He (J. F.), m. (2d), July 5, 1678, wid. SUSANNA MORSE. [Morse, 2.]

Samuel Fay, m., in Wat., Dec. 15, 1726, Deliverance Shattuck. [38.] In the record of the m., said to be "both of Westboro."
James Fay, of Westboro, m., Dec. 9, 1727, Lydia Child, of Wat. [114.]
Mary Fay, dr. of James, bap. and o. c. in Wat., June 27, 1756.
Abigail, dr. of Joseph Fay, b. Jan. 23, 1757.
Sarah, bap. May 16, 1762.

FEAKE.—ROBERT FEAKE, one of the earliest and largest proprietors of Wat.; adm. freeman, May 18, 1631; selectman, 1637, 39, 40; Rep. 1634, '35, '36. Mount Feake, in Waltham, was named for him. He was appointed by the Court, a Lieutenant under Capt. Patrick, and is said to have united with him in the purchase of Greenwich, Conn. [See Winthrop, II., p. 69.] He appears to have become impoverished. He d. 1662–3, at the house of Samuel Thatcher, who disposed of his estate to defray expenses. Inventory, Feb. 18, 1662–3, £9. 9. 2.

FELCH.

1 HENRY FELCH, proprietor of Wat., 1642, of Reading, 1647, perhaps of Boston, 1657.

2 JOHN FELCH, of Weston, d. Ap. 9, 1746, age 89, and ELIZABETH, his wife, d. the next day, Ap. 10, 1746, aged 86. They were probably the parents of Hannah Felch, who m., Jan. 4, 1714–15, Thomas Clap, of Dedham; of Abigail Felch, who m., Sept. 30, 1725, John Austin, of Norton; of Ebenezer Felch, of Natick, who m., in Weston, May 15, 1728, Mary Bacon, of Needham; and of Nathaniel, *infra*.

3 NATHANIEL FELCH, of Weston (probably a son of John [2]), m. (pub. Oct. 29), 1732, MARY HAWKES, of Lynn. She d. Nov. 18, 1747, and he m., Jan. 31, 1751, ELIZABETH FULLER, of Newton. She d. May 31, 1761. Chil.,

1. NATHANIEL, b. July 23, 1733, d. next Aug.
4 2. NATHANIEL, b. Ap. 23, 1735; m., Ap. 2, 1761, MOLLY HAMMOND, of Waltham. [Hammond, 43.] Son *Jonathan*, b. Ap. 2, 1762.
5 3. MARY, b. Feb. 9, 1736–7. 4. ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 31, 1739.
5. EUNICE, b. 19, d. 25 Sept., 1741.
7 6. ABIJAH, b. Sept. 30, 1744; m., Ap. 16, 1769, LYDIA CLARK, of Waltham. [Clark, 52.] Son *Abijah*, b. Feb. 14, 1770.
7. EUNICE, b. 21, d. 26 Aug. 1746.

FELSHAW.—MICHAEL FELSHAW, by wife DOROTHY had JOHN, d. Dec. 26, 1706. They moved from Weston to Killingley, Conn., Oct. 28, 1716.

FELTON.—BENJAMIN FELTON, of Wat., had 1. BENJAMIN, bap. Nov. 22, 1752. 2. LUCY, bap. May 29, 1756.
Mrs. JOANNA FELTON, m., May 7, 1767, SAMUEL LIVERMORE, Esq. [156.]

FERGERSON.

DELIVERANCE FERGERSON and WM. CHAMBERLAIN, m. Dec. 20, 1698.
WM. FERGERSON, late of Wat., now of Sud., m., Dec. 13, 1734, ELIZABETH STRATTON. [63.]
ANN FERGERSON, of Weston, m., Oct. 8, 1761, JOHN PARKS [42], of Lincoln.
RHODA FERGERSON, of Weston, m., 1768, ISAAC PARKS. [46.]

FIELD.

1 JOSEPH FIELD, b. Nov., 1753, son of Mr. Ebenezer Field, of Braintree; m., Oct. 29, 1778, wid. ELIZABETH (WALES) BIGELOW [Bigelow, †154], settled in Boston, and d. May 16, 1837. Chil.,

2 1. ELIZABETH.
3 2. MARY, m., Ap. 27, 1809, Rev. ENOCH PRATT, of Braintree, son of William Pratt, of Middleboro, Mass.
4 3. JOSEPH, grad. Harv. Univ. 1809; D.D. 1840; pastor of the Cong. Church in Weston; m., Oct. 16, 1816, CHARLOTTE MARIA LEATHAM, of Rox.
1. *Joseph L.*, b. Feb. 22, 1819, d. Sept. 12, 1838.
5 2. *Charlotte Maria*, b. Mar. 16, 1822.
6 3. *Charles Leicester*, b. Jan. 10, 1825.
7 4. *Mary Pratt*, b. Mar. 18, 1827; m., Dec. 4, 1849, *William P. Brintnall*, of N. York, son of Charles Brintnall, of Boston.
5. { *Elizabeth Sophia*, b. Oct. 23, 1829; d. Jan. 15, 1831.
8 6. { *Caroline Isabel*, b. Oct. 23, 1829.
9 4. SOPHIA, m., Jan. 13, 1812, HENRY BIGELOW. [Bigelow, 152.]

FILLEBROWN (Phillebrown).

THOMAS FILLEBROWN, of Weston; m., Dec. 14, 1720, JOANNA EDDY. [13.] Chil., 1. ABIGAIL, b. July 13, 1721. 2. SAMUEL, bap. Mar. 3, 1722–3. 3. LYDIA, bap. Aug. 22, 1725, a week old. 4. JAMES, bap. Ap. 14, 1728, one week old. Mrs. Joanna Fillebrown was dismissed to a church in Boston, Feb., 1736–7.
RUTH FILLEBROWN, of Waltham, and JOHN KIDDER, of Charlestown, m., Dec. 12, 1780.
SARAH FILLEBROWN and ELIAS TUFTS, m., in Wat., Feb. 15, 1774.
REBECCA FILLEBROWN and NEHEMIAH MASON [120] m., Ap. 17, 1764.

FINCH.—JOHN FINCH came over with Gov. Winthrop in 1630, and settled in Wat., where his wigwam and all his goods were burnt, Sept., 1630. He was a proprietor of Wat. 1636–7, was one of that small colony from Wat. that first settled Wethersfield, Conn., and was killed by an Indian, Oct. 30, 1637.

FIRMAN.—JOHN FIRMAN came over in 1630, and settled in Wat., where his wigwam was burnt, Nov. 10, 1630. He was adm. freeman, May 18, 1631. He returned to England, and embarked at Ipswich for N. Eng., Ap., 1634, then aged 46. He was a Deacon, and was Selectman 1638. His heirs sold his lands in Wat. to Barnabas Farr, of Boston, who, with wife Grace, sold them to Richard Beers, Feb. 25, 1652–3.

FISKE (Fisk, Ffisk).

There was a considerable number of early immigrants of the name of FISKE, who settled in Massachusetts; and there is good reason to suppose that they were all descendants of Robert and Sibil (Gold) Fiske, who lived at Broad Gates, Loxfield, near Framlingham, Co. Suffolk, England. Rev. *John Fiske*, of Wenham, afterwards of Chelmsford, and his brother *William*, of Wenham, were grandsons of William, the eldest son of Robert and Sibil. David, of Wat, was a grandson of Jeffrey, the 2d son of Robert and Sibil. There is a tradition in the family, that a brother of David (? Nathaniel), left England with him, and died on the passage; and that he was the father of Nathan and John, of Wat. [Both of these had sons named Nathaniel. It is also to be observed, that Nathan named his eldest son Nathan, for himself; his second son, John, for his supposed brother, of Wat.; his third, David, for his supposed uncle, of Wat., and the fourth, Nathaniel, for his supposed father.] *James*, of Haverhill, and *Phinehas*, of Salem, were grandsons of Thomas, 3d son of R. & S. [See Mass. Hist. Coll., 3d Ser., Vol. X., p. 156; also, Geneal. Reg., Vol. IV., p. 180.] Many of their descendants have changed the original, correct orthography (Fiske), for Fisk. As it would be difficult to ascertain the usage in all cases, I shall follow the former. It is the one that has usually been adopted by the best educated and most intelligent.

It is to be hoped, that some one or more of the descendants of Robert and Sibil, may soon be found, possessing so much family respect and attachment, and such a liberal spirit, as will lead to a thorough search of the English records for information concerning the origin and early history of this ancient, respectable, and, in this country, very numerous family.*

* I have learned, since this was written, that a gentleman of Boston has become earnestly engaged in the genealogy of the FISKES; and that he finds others ready to co-operate.

DAVID FISKE.

1 (I.) DAVID FISKE, adm. freeman, Mar. 1637–8, and he probably came to America the preceding year, as he was not a proprietor, Feb. 1636–7. There is no record of a wife. He was selectman, 1640, and '43, and he was a juror, 1652, '54, '55, and '57. In 1644, he was proprietor of a homestall of 22 acres, and 6 other lots, amounting to 227 acres. His Will, dated Sept. 10, 1660, proved Jan. 22, 1661–2, mentions no wife, but one dr. FITCH, and one son DAVID, sole exec'r and residuary legatee, giving him his "houses, lands, cattle, and chattels." Signed, the mark of David Fiske, and seal. [So signed probably on account of age or infirmity.] Inventory, Jan. 10, 1661–2. £78. 9. 1. Aug. 6, 1673, his son sold his homestead, and two other lots of his land in Wat., to John Coolidge. A brief record of his early descendants is subjoined, although not of Wat.

1.2 (II.) Lieut. DAVID FISKE, Esq., b. 1624; "a planter;" adm. freeman, May 26, 1647, settled in Camb., either at first, or soon afterwards, in Camb. Farms (Lex.), in which he "was a leading and distinguished man in the infant town [precinct] and church." His name is the first on the list of the 12 members of the church; was the first clerk of the precinct; a magistrate and surveyor. He m. (1st) LYDIA COOPER, step-daughter of Dea. Gregory Stone, by whom he had 3 chil. He m. (2d), Sept. 6, 1655, SEABORN WILSON [? dr. of Wm. Wilson, of Boston, who had a dr. Shoreborn]. He d. Feb. 14, 1710–11. His Will, dated June 23, 1708, proved Dec. 20, 1711, mentions wife Seaborn, son Nicholas Wyeth, my daughter being d.; chil. David, Elizabeth, Anna, and Abigail; cousin Samuel, son of Dea. Samuel Stone. Inventory, Feb. 14, 1710–11, £405. 17. 6. Oct. 16, 1676, he, and wife Seaborn, sold to Samuel Page, 149 acres in Wat., granted to his father David Fiske. Chil.,

3 1. SARAH, d. May 8, 1647. 2. LYDIA, b. Sept. 29, 1647; d. s. p.
8. 4 3. DAVID, b. Sept. 1, 1648; d. Oct. 23, 1729.

(By 2d wife.)

5 4. SEABORN, d. s. p.
6 5. ELIZABETH, m. JOHN RUSSELL, of Camb.
6. ANNAH (Hannah), m. TIMOTHY CARTER, of Woburn, son of Rev. Thomas Carter; first of Wat., afterwards of Woburn.
7 7. ABIGAIL, m. HENRY BALDWIN, of Woburn.

4. 8 (III.) DAVID FISKE, of Camb. Farms, m. SARAH ——, who d. Ap. 22, 1729. He d. Oct. 23, 1729.

9 1. DAVID, b. Jan. 5, 1676–7.
10 2. JONATHAN, b. May 19, 1679; m. ABIGAIL, dr. of Capt. Wm. Reed, of Lex. After the birth of 5 chil., in Lex., he moved to Sud. about 1712, where he was a Deacon. His Will, dated Nov. 13, 1742, mentions wife Abigail, 5 sons and 7 drs. Inventory, Mar. 28, 1743, a handsome estate. Chil.,
11 1. *Abigail*, b. in Lex.; m. *Samuel Parris*. [See Parris.]
12 2. *Jonathan*, b. in Lex., not mentioned in Will.
13 3. *Kezia*, b. in Lex.; m. —— *Noyes*.
14 4. *Lydia*, b. in Lex.; m. —— *Patterson*.
15 5. *Mary*, b. in Lex.; m., February 1, 1738–9, *Nathan Fiske*, of Weston. [N. Fiske, 43.]
16 6. *Hepzibah*, b. Oct. 30, 1713.
17 7. *Bezaleel*, b. in Sud., Aug. 24, 1715.
18 8. *Samuel*, b. May 3, 1717; of Newton. Will, dated June 14, 1769, mentions Abigail, wife of Samuel Parrish; son Samuel, dr. Lucy Whitin, dr. Ann Fisk; Mary, wife of Samuel Hammond; sons Aaron and Thomas Fisk; gr. chil. Rebecca and Elisha Mills.
19 9. *Beulah*, b. Nov. 1, 1718; m. (1st), *Benjamin Stone*, and she m. (2d), Dec. 23, 1747, *Benjamin Eaton*, of Fram. [See Barry, 235.]
20 10. *William*, b. Sept. 4, 1720.
21 11. *Sarah*, b. December 6, 1722; m. —— *Heard*, of Sud.
22 12. *Anna*. 13. *David*, b. Sept. 4, 1726.
14. *Benjamin*, b. Mar. 28, 1730.
25 3. ANNA, b. Ap. 2, 1683.
26 4. ROBERT, b. Mar. 8, 1689–90; a physician, of Lex.; m. MARY ——; estate divided Feb. 5, 1755.
1. *Mary*, b. Feb. 8, 1718–19; d. Feb., 1719–20.
27 2. *Mary*, b. Mar. 16, 1719–20; m. *John Buckman*, of Lex. He d. Feb. 17, 1768, aged 51, and she d. Feb. 10, 1768, aged 48. Chil.,
1. Mary, b. Dec. 27, 1740; m., Feb. 16, 1766, Francis Brown, of Lex. [J. Brown, 16.]
2. John, b. Ap. 2, 1745; an innkeeper, of Lex.; m., July 21, 1768, Ruth Stone, of Lex. [I. Stearns, App. I., 48–2.]
3. Sarah, b. Jan. 3, 1747; m., June 12, 1760, Jonas Stone, Jr., of Lex. [I. Stearns, App. I., 71.]
28 3. *Robert*, b. Jan. 12, 1721–2; m. wid. *Abigail Grover*, and had, 1. Ruth, b. Ap. 10, 1746; m., Feb. 13, 1766, Jonathan Harrington. [38.] By 2d wife, *Betty*, had 2. Ruth, b. Oct. 30, 1765. The Will of wid. Betty Fiske, of Lex., dated Dec. 4, 1770, proved Sept. 1771, mentions sons Robert, John, and David, and drs. Betty and Ruth.
29 4. *Sarah*, b. Sept. 26, 1723. 5. *Lydia*, m. —— *Wilson*.
30 6. *Joseph*, b. Oct. 13, 1726; m., Dec. 13, 1751, *Hepzibah Raymond*. Chil.,
1. Joseph, b. Dec. 25, 1752. 2. Ruth, b. Ap. 20, 1758. 3. Hepzibah, b. June 22, 1765.
31 7. *Ruth*, b. Mar. 26, 1729; m. —— *Farmer*. She d. prior to 1755.
32 8. *John*, b. Nov 8, 1731. 9. *Jonathan*, b. May 20, 1734.
34 10. *David*, b. Mar. 8, 1737; m., June 25, 1760, *Elizabeth Blodget*, and had,
1. David, b. Nov. 23, 1760.
35 5. EBENEZER (supposed to be a son of David and Sarah), m., Dec. 24, 1718, GRACE HARRINGTON. [48.] By 2d wife, BETHIA, he had,

1. *Ebenezer*, b. Mar. 5, 1725–6. 2. *Elizabeth*, b. May 7, 1731.
3. *Jane*, b. Mar. 21, 1733; m. *Josiah Headly*.
4. *Anna*, b. July 30, 1735; m., Oct. 24, 1754, *Oliver Barrett*, of Concord.
5. *Benjamin*, b. Mar. 24, 1737. 6. *Samuel*, b. Oct. 15, 1739.
7. *Benjamin*, b. Aug. 10, 1742.

JOHN FISKE.

1 (I.) JOHN FISKE, b. about 1619, took the oath of fidelity 1652; m., Dec. 11, 1651, SARAH WYETH, eldest child (only child by first wife) of Nicholas Wyeth, of Camb. She was b. and bap. in Eng. [See "Camb. Church Gathering," p. 58.] He d. Oct. 28, 1684, aged 65. Inventory, Nov. 28, 1684, £94. 10. Her death not recorded, but she and her sons, John and Wm., executed a deed July 26, 1701. His daughters, Sarah, Margaret, and Mary, received, at the age of 18, from Philip Smith, surviving executor of their uncle John Clarke, late of Newport, R. I., physician, deceased, legacies out of land on the Island of Cannonicut. June 2, 1684, George and Martha (Fiske) Adams received a similar legacy; each £3. 14.

2 1. SARAH, b. Feb. 1, 1652–3. 2. JOHN, b. Nov. 7, 1654, d. next Feb.
11. 3 3. JOHN, b. Nov. 20, 1655; adm. freeman Ap. 18, 1690; d. June 6, 1718.
4 4. MARGARET, b. Nov. 28, 1658, lived to maturity.
5 5. MARY, b. July 5, 1661; d. Jan. 6, 1723–4; m., Feb. 5, 1684, JOSEPH MASON. [Mason, 8.] 3 chil.
19. 6 6. WILLIAM, b. Feb. 23, 1663–4, d. 1742.
7 7. MARTHA, b. Dec. 15, 1666; m., Jan. 20, 1683–4, GEORGE ADAMS, Jr., of Camb. Farms (Lex.) [Adams, 4.]
8 8. ELIZABETH, b. May 11, 1669; m. Dec. 27, 1688, SIMON MELLEN, Jr., of Fram.; 3 chil., and a numerous progeny. [Barry, 326.]
9 9. NATHANIEL, b. Sept. 11, 1672.
10 10. ABIGAIL, b. Oct. 8, 1675; m., July 14, 1699, Dea. JONATHAN SANDERSON. [Sanderson, 13.]

3. 11 (II.) JOHN FISKE, m., Dec. 9, 1679, ABIGAIL PARKS. [Parks 4.] He m. (2d), Jan. 1699–1700, HANNAH RICHARDS, who d. 1714. His Will was dated June 6, 1709, and proved June 23, 1718.

12 1. ABIGAIL, b. June 12, 1684; m., Feb. 24, 1701–2, JOHN STEARNS [I. Stearns, 64, III.], very numerous descendants.
13 2. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 20, 1685–6; m., Mar. 1, 1709–10, BENJAMIN WHITNEY. [Whitney, 131.]
25. 14 3. JOHN, b. May 15, 1687. 4. JONATHAN, bap. Nov. 25, 1688.
15 5. JONATHAN, bap. Dec. 8, 1689; m., Ap. 10, 1716, LYDIA BEMIS. [Bemis, 23.] He settled in Newton, near Judge Fuller's, and had,
1. *Lydia*, b. July 21, 1717; m., Nov. 24, 1737, *James Cooke*, of Wat. [Cooke, 16.] 2. *Zebulon*, b. Ap. 30, 1719.
16 6. HEPZIBAH, b. Jan. 13, 1693–4; m., Dec. 5, 1715, GEORGE HARRINGTON. [143.] 12 chil.
17 7. Dr. b. and d. 1695. 8. DAVID, b. Ap. 13, 1697. 9. HANNAH, bap. Oct. 8, 1704.

6. 19 (II.) WILLIAM FISKE, m., Oct. 20, 1693, HANNAH SMITH. [? Smith, 23.] She d. Dec. 7, 1728. His Will, dated Feb. 18, 1734–5, proved Mar. 29, 1742.

20 1. WILLIAM, b. Aug. 24, 1694; d. Dec. 13, 1702.
2. HANNAH, b. Oct. 13, 1696. 3. MARY, b. 1699; d. Dec. 24, 1702.
32. 21 4. THOMAS, b. Sept. 12, 1701; d. Sept. 28, 1778.
22 5. WILLIAM, b. Mar. 13, 1703–4, of Waltham; d. Mar. 28, 1760; m., Nov. 14, 1733, MARY SANDERSON. [Sanderson, 7–1.] She d. in childbed July 8, 1734, leaving dr. *Mary*, b. July 1, 1734, who m., Ap. 5, 1753, *Nathaniel Bridge*. [Bridge, 47.]
23 6. JOHN, b. Aug. 24, 1706; m., June 13, 1734, SARAH CHILD. [Child, 22.] Chil.,
1. *David*, bap. in Waltham, Oct. 12, 1735. 2. *Abigail*, bap. Sept. 4, 1737.
3. *John*, bap. Mar. 25, 1739. 4. *Bulah*, bap. July 25, 1742.
69. 24 7. SAMUEL, b. Jan. 4, 1709; d. Mar. 29, 1761.

14. 25 (III.) JOHN FISKE, of the W. Precinct (Waltham), m., June 7, 1711, MARY WHITNEY. [75.] She d. Feb. 27, 1726–7, and he m. (2d), Dec. 14, 1727, ELIZABETH CHINERY. [Chinery, 6.] He d. in Worcester, Nov., 1756, aged 75, and wife Elizabeth d. the same year.

26 1. MARY, b. Dec. 28, 1711; m., Nov. 25, 1735, SAMUEL HAGAR. [Hagar, 30.]
27 2. ABIGAIL, b. Nov. 11, 1714; m., June 5, 1734, STEPHEN SAWIN. [Sawin, 16.]
28 3. JOHN, b. June 10, 1716. 4. SARAH, b. May 14, 1718.
30 5. JONATHAN, b. June 27, 1729; d. in Worcester, Jan. 8, 1781.
31 6. DAVID, b. June 16, 1734; d. in Worcester, Nov. 23, 1777.

---

21. 32 (III.) THOMAS FISKE, m., June 24, 1725, MARY PEIRCE. [33.] (?) Capt. Thomas Fiske, of Marlboro, left wid. Rebecca, whose Will was in question 1751.

33 1. HANNAH, b. Sept. 29, 1727. [Was it this Hannah, or the dr. of Dea. Nathan Fiske (N. Fiske, 35), who] m., Feb. 17, 1743–4, WILLIAM SMITH, Jr., of Weston? [Smith, 140.]
34 2. JOHN, b. Ap. 24, 1728, a blacksmith; m., Jan. 18, 1753, ELIZABETH HARRINGTON. [237.] Chil.,
1. *Thomas*, b. Ap. 11, 1758. 2. *Elizabeth*, b. July 18, 1760. 3. *Abigail*, b. May 12, 1763; m., Jan. 8, 1784, *Joel Harrington*. [157.] 4. *Anna*, b. May 25, 1765.
35 3. ABIJAH, b. Mar. 12, 1729–30; m., May 24, 1753, ELIZABETH UPHAM. [3.] He d. 1774; Will dated May 16, proved July 12, 1774. His wid. m., Feb. 23, 1775, Col. John Trowbridge, of Fram. Chil.,
36 1. *Amos*, b. Ap. 25, 1754, a soldier in the Revolution; m., May 29, 1777, *Mary Whitney*, of Weston. [Whitney, 258.]
37 2. *Abijah*, b. Nov. 1, 1755, of Waltham, a soldier in the Revolution; m., Sept. 11, 1783, *Alice Adams*. [26.]
38 1. Alvarez, b. Jan. 19, 1784. 2. Abijah, b. Dec. 2, 1785. These brothers, both unm., settled in Natchez, and have been very successful merchants.
40 3. Alice, bap. Nov. 18, 1787; d. in Weston, Jan. 1, 1842, unm.
40½ 4. Isaac, bap. Feb. 28, 1790. 5. Sereno, bap. Nov. 11, 1792.
41 6. Betsey, b. in Weston, Mar. 31, 1795.
7. Stebbins, b. in Weston, Dec. 4, 1798.
42 8. Sereno, b. in Weston, Feb. 21, 1802, a clergyman of Weston; m., July 21, 1833, Elizabeth S. Peirce, of Needham.
3. *Elias*, b. Feb. 3, 1757; d. next July. 4. *Mary*, b. Sept. 9, 1759, d. 1760.
43 5. *Mary*, b. Oct. 10, 1761; (?) m. *Zaccheus Weston*, and d. 1809, leaving chil.
44 6. *Elizabeth*, b. Ap. 3, 1763; m. about 1783, *Major Josiah Stone, Jr.*, of Fram., and had 11 chil. [Barry, 400.]
45 7. *Asenath*, b. Sept. 2, 1766; m., Nov. 18, 1794, *Nathan Eaton*, of Fram.
46 4. DAVID, b. Oct. 8, 1731; d. 1800; m., Ap. 16, 1761, ELIZABETH MANSFIELD. [12.] He m. (2d), Oct. 31, 1763, REBECCA GARFIELD, of Lincoln, where he settled. [Garfield, 42.]
47 1. *Rebecca*, b. Oct. 26, 1766; m., Mar. 18, 1798, *Caleb Cutler*.
2. *David*, b. Ap. 2, 1768; d. Oct. 22, 1780.
48 3. *Elijah*, b. Mar. 24, 1770, Esq.; 1st wife, *Anna*, d. Oct. 11, 1812, aged 33, and he m., Dec. 15, 1814, *Bathsheba Brooks*, b. Feb. 18, 1789, dr. of Dea. David and Bathsheba (Dakin) Brooks, of Lincoln. Chil.,
1. Thomas, b. Oct. 26, 1800. 2. Eliza, b. July 3, 1802. 3. George, b. Aug. 22, 1804. 4. Charles, b. Feb. 23, 1807. 5. Susanna, b. Sept. 28, 1812; d. Mar., 1813. 6. Martha Emeline, b. Feb. 8, 1816. 7. Lucy, b. Aug. 10, 1819. 8. Augusta, b. Jan. 20, 1822; d. Oct. 28, 1826. 9. Caroline, b. Aug. 15, 1824; d. Jan., 1828.
49 4. *Abraham*, b. Ap. 4, 1773; m., Nov. 26, 1794, *Grace Hagar*. [Hagar, 113.] Chil.,
1. Lonazo, b. Oct. 15, 1796. 2. Abraham, b. Mar. 23, 1798. 3. Horatio, b. Aug. 28, 1799. 4. Polly, b. Ap. 16, 1801. 5. Samuel, b. 1803; d. 1804. 6. Lois, b. May 28, 1804. 7. Theodore, b. Feb. 21, 1807. 8. Washington, b. Oct. 5, 1808. 9. Napoleon, b. Jan. 22, 1810. 10. Jacob Gale, b. May 6, 1811.

5. *Thomas*, b. Feb. 1, 1776; d. Aug. 6, 1778.
50 6. *Hannah*, b. Nov. 7, 1777; m., Nov. 21, 1797, *Daniel Wheeler*, of Concord.
51 7. *Lucy*, b. Dec. 3, 1779; m., Oct. 14, 1802, *Jesse Wheeler*, of Concord.
8. *Sukey*, b. Jan. 27, 1782; d. Nov. 7, 1803.
9. *David*, b. May 4, 1784; d. July 26, 1806.
52 5. MARY, b. May 20, 1733.
53 6. JONATHAN, b. May 14, 1735; d. Mar. 30, 1787; m., June 7, 1763, ABIGAIL LAWRENCE. [Lawrence, 33.] She d. a wid., Oct. 21, 1803. Chil.,
1. *Phinehas*, b. Dec. 27, 1765; (?) d. Oct. 24, 1846.
2. *Jonathan*, b. Dec. 14, 1767; d. Jan., 1843.
54 3. *Jacob*, b. Jan. 13, 1770; m. (pub. Oct. 24), 1790, *Sarah Flagg*. [Flagg, 124.] He d. 1801, and his wid. m., 1813, Stephen Mead, of Waltham. [Mead, 25.] Chil.,
1. Mary, b. Mar. 21, 1790; d. young.
55 2. Henry, b. July 24, 1792; d. in New Orleans, 1818.
56 3. Abigail, b. Nov. 3, 1794; m., Aug. 14, 1817, Henry Bright [Bright, 161], and d. in Mobile, Nov. 26, 1833.
57 4. Isaac, b. in Weston, Aug. 9, 179–; m., in St. Stephens, Ala., Maria Pearce, an English lady, where he d., leaving one son, Thomas Strong Fiske, who has a family.
58 5. Mary, b. in Weston, May 21, 1800; m. William Smith, of Waltham.
59 4. *Susanna*, b. Jan. 30, 1774; m., Feb. 2, 1792, *Amos Bemis*. [Bemis, 147.]
60 5. *Abigail*, b. Feb. 11, 1776; d. Oct., 1842.
61 6. *Avis*, b. Ap. 6, 1778; m., May 3, 1798, *William Wellington*. [Wellington, 138.]
62 7. *Mary*, b. May 18, 1780
63 8. *Thomas*, b. Ap. 13, 1785.
64 7. LYDIA, b. May 2, 1737; m., Dec. 9, 1756, JONATHAN WELLINGTON, Jr., of Lincoln. [Wellington, 124.]
65 8. ABIGAIL, b. Aug. 16, 1739; m., Ap. 30, 1760, JONATHAN FISKE, of Weston. [N. Fiske, 118.]
66 9. LOIS, b. Oct. 16, 1741; m., May 3, 1764, JOSEPH HAGAR, Jr., of Waltham. [Hagar, 108.
67 10. EUNICE, b. December 4, 1743; m., July 2, 1761, DANIEL MANSFIELD. [Mansfield, 11.]
68 11. SARAH, b. Sept. 19, 1745; m., Ap. 16, 1765, JOHN LAWRENCE, of Waltham, [Lawrence, 32.]

---

24. 69 (III.) Dea. SAMUEL FISKE, sealer of weights and measures, 1746; elected deacon of the Wat. church, June 27, 1749, afterwards of Waltham; m., Feb. 26, 1734–5, ANNA BEMIS. [Bemis, 41.] He d. Mar. 29, 1761, and his wid. m., Ap. 26, 1763, HOPESTILL BENT, of Sud. She d. in Waltham, a wid., Jan. 7, 1793, aged 80.

---

70 1. ANNA, b. Jan. 14, 1735–6; m., July 17, 1755, SAMUEL GALE. [Gale, 92.]
71 2. ELIZABETH, bap. Aug. 28, 1737; m., May 6, 1756, NATHAN HOBBS, of Weston.
72 3. GRACE, b. Nov. 7, 1739; m., May 6, 1756, SAMUEL FLAGG. [Flagg, 110.]
73 4. SAMUEL, b. Nov. 2, 1741; of Waltham; m., Oct. 29, 1761, ABIGAIL WHITE. [White, 20.]
74 1. *Abigail*, b. Feb. 9, 1762; m., Jan. 8, 1784, *Joel Harrington*. [Harrington, 222.]
75 2. *Anna*, b. Ap. 11, 1764; m. (?) June 7, 1783, *Peter Edes*, of Waltham.
76 3. *Elijah*, b. Sept. 26, 1765; m., Sept. 8, 1793, *Lydia Livermore* [Livermore, 122], and had,
1. Luke, bap. Feb. 9, 1794.
4. *Jonathan*, b. Dec. 14, 1767; d. in infancy.
77 5. *Jonas*, b. Ap. 12, 1768; m., May 26, 1793, *Ruth Peirce*. [Peirce, 152.] She d. Jan. 19, 1799, and he m., Mar. 27, 1800, *Abigail Peirce*, b. Dec. 30, 1780, sister of his first wife. Chil.,
1. Henry, b. Jan. 10, 1795. 2. Nancy, b. July 7, 1797.
3. Abigail, b. Feb. 4, 1802. 4. Ruth Sophia, b. Sept. 27, 1803.
5. Emily, b. Aug. 13, 1806. 6. Rebecca Adamson, b. Ap. 16, 1808.
7. Susan, b. Feb. 20, 1812. 8. Jonas, b. Mar. 14, 1817.

78 6. *Samuel*, b. Sept. 24, 1769; grad. Harv. Coll., 1793; a lawyer, of Claremont, N. H.; d. Dec. 30, 1834; m. *Hannah Babcock*, of Milton.

79 7. *William*, b. Dec. 20, 1770; a cabinet-maker, of Boston; m., May 8, 1794, *Eunice White.* [White, 38.] Chil.,

80 1. William, b. Feb. 3, 1795; d. Oct. 28, 1827, unm.

81 2. Lucy White, b. Mar. 25, 1797; m., Sept. 10, 1818, Aaron Chapin, b. in Ludlow, Mass., Mar. 21, 1791, son of Job and Abiah (Gilligan) Chapin, of Ludlow; d. Jan. 31, 1833. Chil.,

1. Lucy White, b. Dec. 4, 1819. 2. Harriette Maria, b. Sept. 22, 1821; m., Oct. 10, 1841, Thomas Emmons, who d. June 14, 1844. 3. George Amon, b. Jan. 18, 1824; m., June 2, 1846, Sarah Homans Davis. 4. Caroline Louisa, b. Jan. 9, 1826; m., May 8, 1845, Charles Amasa Hewins.

82 3. Harriet, b. Jan. 3, 1799; m., June 13, 1822, Chester Guile, leather manufacturer, of Rox.; b. in Walpole, Mass., Ap. 19, 1791. Chil.,

1. Chester, b. Dec. 13, 1823. 2. Charles Henry, b. June 11, 1825; m., Nov. 21, 1848, Margaret Jane Fox. 3. George Alfred, b. Dec. 14, 1826. 4. Harriette Maria, b. Jan. 28, 1829. 5. Josiah Fiske, b. May 20, 1831.

4. Mary Ann, b. Sept. 10, 1800; d. May 8, 1802.

5. Caroline, b. Jan. 12, 1803; d. Sept. 22, 1803.

83 6. Samuel, b. Aug. 11, 1804; a merchant, of Boston; m., June 20, 1833, Abigail Sever Hewes Clapp, b. Sept. 23, 1808, dr. of William T. and Lucretia (Hewes) Clapp, of Boston. Chil.,

1. Samuel White, b. Mar. 17, 1834. 2. William Henry, b. Sept. 14, 1837. 3. Albert Minot, b. Feb. 22, d. Nov. 17, 1842. 4. Abigail Hewes and 5. Joseph Hewes (twins), b. Oct. 17, 1848.

84 7. Maria, b. Aug. 4, 1806; m., Dec. 4, 1832, William Fowle, a merchant, of Boston; b. Aug. 17, 1794, son of John and Mary (Parker) Fowles, of Woburn. Chil.,

1. William Fiske, b. Sept. 17, 1833. 2. Josiah Fiske, b. Oct. 20, 1835.

8. Caroline, b. July 21, 1808; d. May 18, 1809.

85 9. Josiah, b. Aug. 17, 1810; a merchant, of Boston; m., Aug. 16, 1832, Helen Maria Bridge, b. Nov. 23, 1810, dr. of Joseph and Sarah (Hilton) Bridge, of Boston. Chil.,

1. Sarah Bridge, b. Nov. 4, 1834. 2. Eliza Ann Bridge, b. Feb. 22, 1838. 3. Joseph Bridge, b. Dec. 8, 1841; d. Jan. 3, 1844.

86 10. George Alfred, b. Oct. 11, 1812; a merchant, of Boston; m., Mar. 23, 1837, Sarah Warland Clapp, b. Dec. 20, 1818, dr. of William and Hannah Williams (Zane) Clapp, of Boston. Chil.,

1. Helen Maria, b. Oct. 15, 1838. 2. George Alfred, b. August 14, 1841. 3. William, b. June 10, 1848.

87 8. *Francis*, b. Aug. 24, 1772; m., Oct. 21, 1798, *Sarah Livermore*, of Waltham [Livermore, 124], now or late resident of Saugus. Chil.,

1. Lydia, b. Ap. 12, 1799. 2. Samuel, b. Ap. 17, 1801. 3. Abijah Livermore, b. Dec. 11, 1803. 4. Anna Maria, b. Mar. 17, 1807. 5. Sarah Jane, b. Ap. 27, 1814.

9. *Robert*, b. Mar. 15, d. June 30, 1774.

88 10. *Robert*, b. June 9, 1775; d. Feb. 18, 1843; m. *Nancy Stratton*, of Weston [78–4], and had,

1. George, b. Ap. 25, 1802. 2. Mary, b. Nov. 14, 1803. 3. Patty, b. in Weston, Ap. 9, 1805.

89 11. *Polly*, b. June 20, 1777; m., Sept. 13, 1798, *Edward Child*, b. Jan. 12, 1772 [Child, 58], and settled in Weston.

90 12. *Nathan*, b. Dec. 6, 1779; m. *Anna L. Mason*, of E. Cambridge, where he settled.

91 5. Susanna, b. Oct. 6, 1743; m., Aug. 20, 1761, Eliphalet Hastings, of Waltham. [Hastings, 57½, note.]

92 6. Lucy, b. Nov. 21, 1746; m., May 10, 1764, Enoch Hammond, of Newton.

93 7. William, b. Dec. 28, 1753; grad. Harv. Coll., 1772; d. Aug. 13, 1803; a justice of the peace of Waltham; S. H. S.; m., Nov. 1776, Hannah Cook. [Cook, 35.] He m. (2d), Ruth Smith. Chil.,

94 1. *William*, b. Mar. 13, 1777.
95 2. *Ruth*, b. Ap. 15, 1783; m., 1801, *Abner Wellington*. [Wellington, 77.]
3. *Charles*, b. July 15, 1785; grad. Harv. Coll., 1805; d. 1847.
4. *Cyrus*, b. Ap. 5, 1787. 5. *James*, b. June 14, 1789.
6. *John*, b. Sept. 7, 1791. 7. *Edwin*, b. Feb. 5, 1794.
8. *Benjamin Franklin*, b. Aug. 17, 1796. 9. *Caroline*, b. Aug. 11, 1799.

NATHAN FISKE.

1 (I.) NATHAN FISKE, settled in Wat. as early as 1642; but his name is not on the list of proprietors of that year. He was adm. freeman May 10, 1643, and was Selectman 1673. His Will, attested by Joseph Tainter and William Bond, was dated June 19, and he d. June 21, 1676. His sister, Martha Underwood, testified that he "was very crazy in his memory" before he died. By wife SUSANNA he had the following chil.,

6. 2 1. NATHAN, b. Oct. 17, 1642; d. Oct., 1694.
3 2. JOHN, b. Aug. 25, 1647; living 1676; exec'r of his father's Will.
14. 4 3. DAVID, b. Ap. 29, 1650; d. about 1694.
18. 5 4. NATHANIEL, b. July 12, 1653. When young he lived 4 years with Anthony Peirce, probably as an apprentice.
5½ 5. SARAH, birth not recorded, but mentioned in her father's Will; m., Sept. 3, 1673, ABRAHAM GALE. [6.]

2. 6 (II.) Lieut. NATHAN FISKE, m. ELIZABETH ——, who d. May 15, 1696. Oct. 1, 1673, he bought of Thomas Underwood, and wife Magdalen, 220 A. of farm lands (in Weston) for £10. He d. Oct., 1694. Inventory £151.

Nathan Fiske

1. NATHAN, b. Feb. 9, 1665–6; d. 1668.
7 2. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 19, 1667–8; m., Jan. 16, 1693–4, JAMES BALL. [15.]
8 3. MARTHA, b. Jan. 12, 1670–1; m., Mar. 13, 1694–5, EDWARD PARKS. [5.]
27. 9 4. NATHAN, b. Jan. 3, 1672–3; d. 1741.
10 5. SUSANNA, b. Ap. 7, 1674, unm. Will, dated Shrewsbury, Feb. 19, 1745–6, proved June 29, 1752.
11 6. ABIGAIL, b. Feb. 18, 1675–6; m., Aug. 15, 1695, JOHN MIXER. [19.]
7. WILLIAM, b. and d. 1677.
12 8. WILLIAM, b. Nov. 10, 1678; m., Nov. 3, 1708, EUNICE JENNINGS, of Fram., b. 1686, dr. of Stephen and Hannah (Stanhope) Jennings, and had 1. *William*. 2. *Stephen*, both bap. Ap. 17, 1715.
13 9. ANNA, b. July 13, 1683.

4. 14 (II.) DAVID FISKE, m., Dec. 15, 1675, ELIZABETH REED, (?) b. July 29, 1653, dr. of Dea. George and Elizabeth (Jennison) Reed, of Woburn. [Jennison, 3.] She d. Mar. 21, 1717–18, aged 65. Admin. granted to wid. Elizabeth, Dec. 10, 1694.

15 1. NATHAN, eldest son, living 1694.
16 2. DAVID, b. Dec. 11, 1678; d. Mar. 5, 1723–4, and his wid. REBECCA, m. Thomas Sanderson. [45.] Chil.,
1. *Elizabeth*, b. May 6, 1722. 2. *Thankful*, b. Jan. 19, 1723–4; m., Dec. 24, 1741, *Jonas Smith*, of Waltham. 11 chil. [Smith, 140.]

5. 18 (II.) NATHANIEL FISKE, a weaver; m., Ap. 13, 1677, MARY, wid. of John Child [Child, 16], and dr. of Daniel and Mary (Barron) Warren. She d. May 12, 1734. His Will, dated June 10, proved Oct. 3, 1735.

19 1. NATHANIEL, b. June 9, 1678; d. prior to 1735; m., in Sherburne, Jan. 16, 1706, HANNAH ADAMS, who d. July 21, 1718. Chil.,
1. *Asa*, b. in Wat., Feb. 22, 1708; m. *Lois Leland*, and settled in Holliston. His Will, dated Nov. 6, 1770, proved Jan. 8, 1781, mentions wife Lois, sons Abel, Aaron, Asa, Abner, and drs. Lydia, Huldah, and Lois. 2. *Hannah*, b. Sept. 9, 1710. 3. *Moses* (wife *Mehitabel*), d. in Natick. 4. *Lydia*.

20 2. HANNAH, b. Aug. 29, 1680; m., Oct. 17, 1701, JOSHUA BIGELOW, Jr. [88.]
36. 21 3. JOHN, b. Mar. 17, 1682–3.
4. SARAH, b. July 4, 1684; m., Jan. 8, 1706–7, JOHN HASTINGS. [29.]
5. LYDIA, b. Dec. 2, 1687; m., May 14, 1711, JOHN WARREN. [56.] 5 chil.
6. MARY, bap. Ap. 20, 1690; m., Oct. 30, 1716, JAMES KNAPP [9], of Wat., afterwards of Worcester.
7. ELIZABETH, b. June 24, 1692; m., Jan. 25, 1715–16, BENJAMIN FLAGG, Jr., of Wat., afterwards of Worcester. [Flagg, 92.]
8. ABIGAIL, b. Aug. 28, 1698; m., Ap. 10, 1717, ALLEN FLAGG, Jr. [45.]

---

9. 27 (III.) Dea. NATHAN FISKE, Rep. of Wat. 1727, '28, '29, and '32, and much confided in by his townsmen; m., Oct. 14, 1696, SARAH COOLIDGE. [Coolidge, 19.] She d. Nov. 27, 1723, and he m. (2d), May 22, 1729, HANNAH, wid. of Daniel Smith. [202.] He d. 1741, and his estate admin. by son Samuel. The Will of his wid. Hannah, dated Sept. 12, and proved Oct. 22, 1750, mentions 3 chil. of her brother Joseph; chil. of brother Obadiah, d.; chil. of cousin (nephew) Obadiah Coolidge, d.; chil. of kinsman Joshua Grant; chil. of her eldest sister Mary, and chil. of her sister Sarah.

---

28 1. SARAH, bap. Dec. 4, 1698; d. 1721.
43. 29 2. NATHAN, b. Feb. 25, 1701–2.
52. 30 3. JOSIAH, b. Oct. 10, 1704.
31 4. HENRY, b. Jan. 24, 1706–7, of New Medfield; m., in Wat., Jan. 10, 1737–8, MARY STONE. [? Stone, 31–4.] He was living 1752.
32 5. DANIEL, b. Aug. 19, 1709, of Uxbridge; m., Mar. 31, 1743, DELIVERANCE BROWN. [Brown, 40.]
33 6. SAMUEL, b. Feb. 16, 1711–12, Rep. of Wat. 1774–76; m., Mar. 21, 1744–5, LYDIA BOND. [Bond, 65.] Chil.,
1. *Lydia*, b. June 21, 1747; d. 1769. 2. *Sarah*, b. Oct. 20, 1750. 3. *Elizabeth*, b. July 15, 1753. 4. *Mary*, b. Mar. 15, 1755. 5. *Lucy*, b. June 30, d. Aug., 1758. 6. *Samuel*, b. Oct. 19, 1762, d. 1764. 7. *Lucretia*, b. Sept. 15, 1764.
34 7. GRACE, b. May 9, 1714; m., Sept. 25, 1733, BENJAMIN GODDARD, of Shrewsbury. [Goddard, 331.] She d. in Hopkinton, Mass., Oct. 28, 1803, aged 90.
35 8. HANNAH, b. May 19, 1719; m., Feb. 15, 1743–4, WILLIAM SMITH, Jr. [226.] [See J. Fiske, 33.]

---

21. 36 (III.) JOHN FISKE, m., in Sherburne, July 31, 1706, LYDIA ADAMS, where he d. (?), 1730. Admin. granted to wid. Lydia, July 13, 1730. [See Barry, p. 242.]

---

37 1. JOHN, b. 1709; m., 1731, ABIGAIL BABCOCK. His Inventory, Mar. 12, 1754, £820. 13. 4., left wid. Abigail, and sons David, Amos, John, Joel, and Jonas.
75. 38 2. LYDIA, b. 1712, d. 1715. 3. ISAAC, b. Aug. 24, 1714.
40 4. DANIEL, b. 1716. 5. LYDIA, b. 1720. 6. PETER, b. 1723.
42 7. ABIGAIL, b. and d. 1727. 8. NATHANIEL, b. 1730; estate admin. by his brother Isaac, Dec. 8, 1756.

---

29. 43 (IV.) NATHAN FISKE, of Weston, m., Oct. 9, 1730, ANNE WARREN. [Warren, 80.] She d. Oct. 1, 1736, and he m., Feb. 1, 1738–9, MARY FISKE, dr. of Dea. Jonathan and Abigail (Reed) Fiske, of Sud. [D. Fiske, 15.] His Will dated Oct. 13, 1765.

---

44 1. ANNE, b. Dec. 8, 1731; m., Oct. 24, 1751, ABRAHAM BIGELOW, of Weston, by whom she had 7 chil. [Bigelow, 140.]
45 2. NATHAN, b. Sept. 9, 1733; grad. Harv. Coll. 1754; D.D. 1792; d. 1799. He m., Oct. 19, 1758, SARAH HILL, of Cambridge, and settled in Brookfield, Mass.
3. SARAH, b. July 26, 1736; d. Nov. 7, 1743, of dysentery, "a lovely child."
118. 46 4. JONATHAN, b. Dec. 15, 1739.
47 5. EZRA, b. Dec. 25, 1740.
139. 48 6. SAMUEL, b. July 9, 1742.
7. THADDEUS, b. Feb. 19, 1743–4; d. Jan. 20, 1748–9, of scarlet fever.
8. MARY, b. Ap. 22, 1747; d. Jan., 1749.
49 9. OLIVER, b. Sept. 14, 1748.
50 10. MARY, b. Jan. 21, 1750–1; m., May 15, 1770, SAMUEL LEARNED, of Camb.
51 11. HEPZIBAH, b. Aug. 10, 1754; m. Ap. 15, 1787, ABRAHAM JONES, Jr. [Jones, 71.]

30. 52 (IV.) JOSIAH FISKE, of Waltham; selectman, 1749 and 50; assessor, 1743, '44, and '48; m. SARAH ——. They were dismissed to Groton church, May 13, 1753, and settled in Pepperill, where the births of their children (b. in Waltham), are recorded. [See Butler, 471.]

1. DAVID, b. Jan. 28, 1727–8; d. soon.
2. SARAH, b. Aug. 7, 1729; d. May 19, 1731.
53 3. DAVID, b. Dec. 16, 1731.
55 4. JOSIAH, b. Feb. 12, 1733–4; d. Ap. 14, 1766; m. SARAH ——. His estate was admin. by wid. Sarah, Ap. 11, 1767. Chil.,
56 1. *Phinehas*, b. Jan. 29, 1765; m., Feb. 1, 1785, *Abigail Stearns*. [C. Stearns, 122.] Chil.,
57 1. Phinehas, b. Ap. 29, 1785; d. 1842; of Keene, N. H.; m., 1812, Mary Hart, who d. 1820, and he m., 1824, Isabella Brigham Redington. [See I. Stearns, App. VI.] She d. 1841.
58 1. Mary, b. 1813; m., 1840, Thomas M. Edwards, Esq., of Keene; grad. Dart. Coll., 1813.
59 2. Julia, b. 1815; m., 1835, William Dinsmore.
3. Warren, b. 1816; d. 1834.
60 4. Phinehas, b. 1819; m., 1843, Helen Clapp, of Boston.
61 5. Francis Skinner, b. Sept., 1825; grad. Dart. Coll., 1843; LL. B. Harv. Univ., 1846; a lawyer, of Keene.
62 2. Priscilla, b. Sept. 17, 1787; m. Elisha Hagar, of Lincoln. [Hagar, 63–4.]
70 3. Abigail, b. 1790; m., 1815, Jonas Smith, of Weston.
2. Child (posthumous), b. 1767.
71 5. SARAH, b. Oct. 7, 1736.
72 6. AMOS, b. May 10, 1739; m., 1777, MARY WHITNEY [258], of Weston, and had,
1. *Polly*, bap. Aug. 23, 1778.
73 7. DANIEL, b. May 18, 1742, (?) m., April 7, 1763, SARAH KENDALL, of Lex., and had,
1. *Zedekiah*, b. July 23, 176–. 2. *Sally*, b. May 30, 1766. 3. *Daniel*, b. Ap. 1, 1768. 4. *Beulah*, b. Mar. 4, 1770. 5. *Lois*, b. Jan. 16, 1772.
74 8. ANNA, b. Feb. 16, 1744–5. 9. ANNA, b. Dec. 16, 1747. 10. ABEL, b. May 28, 1752.

38. 75 (IV.) ISAAC FISKE, of Fram., by trade a weaver, m., Nov. 11, 1736, HANNAH HAVEN, b. June 10, 1716, dr. of Richard and Lydia Haven, of Fram. She was a teacher many years after marriage, and d. Feb. 21, 1800. They lived first in Worcester, afterwards in Fram. [See Barry, p. 242.]

76 1. ISAAC, m. ESTHER MANN, of Wrentham. After his decease, Sept. 19, 1778, his wid. m. EBENEZER MARSHALL. Chil.,
1. *Olive*, d. æt. 20. 2. *James*, b. Sept. 19, 1773; d. at Savannah, about 1799. 3. *Polly*, b. Aug. 6, 1777; d. young.
77 2. HANNAH, b. 1739; m. Dea. EVERETT, of Attleboro, and had,
1. *Samuel*. 2. *Hannah*. 3. *Paul*, and 4. *Silas* (twins). 5. *Gilbert*, and other daughters.
78 3. JOHN, b. 1741; d. Dec. 17, 1819; a justice of the peace, and Rep., 1808 to 1815; m. ABIGAIL How, who d. Ap., 1829, æt. 77, and had,
1. *Nat*, b. Aug. 12, 1772; d. Aug. 20, 1841; m. *Catherine Slack*, of Newton, or Needham, and lived in Westmoreland, N. H., and Fram. He commanded a regiment of militia, ordered to Portsmouth in the war of 1812. Chil.,
79 1. Mary P., m. Peter Coolidge, of Fram. [Coolidge, 339.]
80 2. Catherine, m. Dr. George F. Dunbar, of Westmoreland, N. H. Four children.
81 3. John, d. æt. 14. 4. William, m. Susan F. Manson, of Fram.; is a merchant, of Buffalo. Three sons.
82 5. Martha, m. Henry Parker, of Fram., and had,
1. William F. 2. Florence D.
83 2. *Thomas*, b, Mar. 22, 1774; a deaf mute; m. *Lucinda Trowbridge*, of Conn. Four chil.

3. *Sally*, b. 1776; d. young.

84 4. *John Buckminster*, b. Dec. 2, 1778; grad. Dart. Coll., 1798; a lawyer in N. Y.; d. Dec. 11, 1805.

85 5. *Susanna*, b. 1781; m. (1st), *Ebenezer M. Ballord.* Chil., 1. Susan, d. young. 2. Caroline, m. Obed Winter, of Fram. 3. Marshall S., m. Priscilla Hubbard, of Worcester, where he resides. 4. George, m. Lucy Hunt, of Sud., and lives in Fram. 5. Charles, m., 1842, Maria Goddard, of Worcester, where he resides. 6. Mary Ann, m. Charles M. Briggs, of Boston. Mr. E. M. B. d., and his wid. m. Phinehas Rice.

86 6. *Sally*, b. 1783; m., Sept. 16, 1806, *William Larrabee*, of Fram. Chil.,
1. William F., a merchant in N. Y., unm. 2. Edward W., d. æt. 24.
3. Charles M., m. Eliza Colton, and d. 1842, leaving one child.
4. Abigail H., m. Cornelius Cadle, of New York, and has 3 sons.
5. George. 6. John.

96 7. *Edward*, b. May 25, 1786; m. *Eliza Porter*, of Boston, and lives in New York, s. p.

97 8. *Nancy*, b. Jan. 26, 1789; m. Col. *James Brown*, of Fram., and had,
1. Maria, m. Rev. James A. Kendall; grad. Harv. Univ., 1823.
2. Lucy Ann, m. Augustin Leland; grad. Brown Univ., 1834, who died, leaving one daughter, and she m. (2d) Benjamin Brown.
3. Ellen, m. Anson L. Hobart; grad. Will. Coll., 1836.
4. James W., grad. Will. Coll., 1840; m. Mary J. Brewer, of Fram.
5. Nancy, unm.

9. *William*, b. 1791; d. Nov. 1805.

102 10. *George*, b. Sept. 23, 1793; m. wid. *Honora Bolton*, b. in the W. Indies.

103 4. Richard, b. Feb. 25, 1750; d. Mar. 9, 1824; a Capt. of Fram.; m. Zebiah Pond, of Franklin. Chil.,

104 1. *Luther*, b. Nov. 12, 1772; m. (1st), *Sally Wait*, of Rox., and m. (2d), —— *Webster*, d. June 26, 1797, s. p.

105 2. *Martin*, b. Ap. 8, 1774; m. —— *Gilbert*, and was a merchant in Norfolk, Va. He d. and left,
1. Daniel, d. 2. Mary. 3. George.

106 3. *Patty*, b. June 3, 1776; d. June 4, 1823; m., Dec. 26, 1803, *Ebenezer Freeman*, of Barré, and had, 1. Charles, b. Nov. 24, 1804; moved to Camden, N. J., and m., May, 1832, Louisa Caroline Pharo, and had, 1. Caroline, b. June 4, 1833. 2. Martha Ann, b. Dec. 18, 1835. 3. Charles R., b. Oct. 4, 1839; d. Feb., 1840. The mother d. Dec. 15, 1840, and he m., August 9, 1842, Ann Eliza Sloan, of Camden. 2. Mary F., b. Mar. 24, 1807; m., Nov., 1834, Ira M. Collom, of Philadelphia. 3. Nancy F., b. June 14, 1809. 4. Martha, b. Jan. 8, 1815. His wife Patty d., and he m. *Nabby Morse*, and moved to Fram.

4. *Daniel*, d. at Norfolk, æt. 22.

5. *Nancy*, d. æt. 9.

107 6. *Richard*, m. wid. *Lowell*, of Kensington, N. H. (maiden name Elizabeth Lampry). Both d., leaving,
1. Harriet, wife of Elias Grout, of Fram. 2. Sarah, wife of David Fiske, her cousin. 3. Richard.

108 7. *Mary* (twin of Richard), m. *Samuel Valentine*, Jr., of Hopkinton; now d. Chil.,
1. John T. 2. Samuel W. 3. Daughter, wife of Philip W. Bixby. 4. Daughter, wife of Benjamin S. Farnsworth; and other chil.

109 8. *Josiah*, m. *Martha Coolidge* [240], of Fram., who is living there a wid. Chil.,
1. Caroline, m. Albert Ballord. [115.] 2. David, m. his cousin, Sarah Fiske, dr. of Richard. 3. Martha, unm.

110 5. Daniel, a physician, of Oxford, Mass., where he d.; m. Sukey, dr. of Rev. Mr. Thurston, of Medway. Chil.,
1. *William.* 2. *Sophia.* 3. *Sally.* 4. *Abijah.* 5. *Sukey.* 6. *Mary.*

6. Moses, d. young.

111 7. Lydia, b. Oct. 25, 1753; m. Major Lawson Nurse, of Fram. Chil.,
1. *Nathan.*, of Thomaston. 2. *Lawson*, a physician, of Sparta, Tenn., where he d. unm. 3. *Nancy*, d. æt. 20. 4. *Fortunatus*, d. unm. 5. *Betsey*, d. young. 6. *Martha*, d. æt. 18. 7. *Sophia*, wife of *Peter Brewer*, of Southbridge.

112 8. Moses, b. July 12, 1755; d. Mar. 1, 1828; m., in Hopkinton, Ap. 13, 1780, Betsey Bullard. Chil.,

113 1. *Moses Madison*, b. Nov. 25, 1780; grad. Dart. Coll., 1802; m. *Mary Temple*, of Fram. They both d. at Nashville, Tenn., 1805, s. p.

114 2. *Isaac*, b. May 26, 1782; d. 1846; m. *Betsey Johnson*, of Nashville; lived in Nashville and Fram. Chil.,

1. Moses M., m. Harriet Herring, of Fram; 5 chil. 2. Oliver J., grad. Brown Univ., 1827; m. Louisa Brown, of Lime Rock, R. I. 3. Charles C. m., Lucy Frost, of Fram. 4. Thomas, m. Harriet Adams, of Hollis-ton. 5. Ebenezer W., m. Caroline Smith, of Waltham.

115 3. *Hannah*, b. August 2, 1784; m. *Joseph Ballord*, Esq., of Brighton, brother of Ebenezer M. [See 85], and had,

1. Albert, m. Caroline, dr. of Josiah Fiske. [109.] 2. Olivia Ann. 3. Richard.

4. *Aseneth*, b. July 29, 1786; d. May 9, 1809.

5. *Betsey*, b. June 13, 1788; d. unm. 1806.

116 6. *Olivia*, b. July 20, 1790; m. *Elias Temple*, Esq., of Fram. Their only child, Ellen, m. Charles E. Horne, of Fram.

117 7. *Ebenezer*, b. June 5, 1793; a merchant, of N. Orleans; m. *Emily Willard*, of Boston, and d. on a passage from N. O., 1831.

8. *Sophia*, d. in infancy.

---

46. 118 (V.) JONATHAN FISKE, of Weston, m., Ap. 30, 1760, ABIGAIL FISKE, b. Aug. 16, 1739, dr. of Thomas and Mary (Peirce) Fiske, of Waltham. [J. Fiske, 65.]

119 1. Nathan, b. Sept. 7, 1760, a Capt.; of Weston; m., 1787, Mary Stearns, b. Oct. 25, 1761, daughter of Hon. Isaac and Sarah (Abbot) Stearns, of Billerica. She d. Sept. 13, 1834. [I. Stearns, 7, V.] He d. Jan. 24, 1852.

1. *Polly*, b. May 9, 1788; d. Jan. 4, 1813, unm.

2. *Harry*, b. Ap. 29, 1790, a merchant; d. Sept. 11, 1826, unm.

120 3. *Sewall*, a Capt.; m., Ap. 8, 1818, *Martha Stearns*, b. Oct. 19, 1787, dr. of Isaac and Mary (Crosby) Stearns, of Ashburnham. [I. Stearns, V. 3–7.] Chil.,

121 1. Alonzo Sewall, b. Oct. 4, 1818; m., Sept. 12, 1843, Susan Maria Col-burn, b. Aug. 31, 1824, dr. of William and Nabby (Reed) Colburn, of Lincoln. 1. Maria Antoinette, b. Feb. 17, 1845.

2. Gustavus Henry, b. July 18, 1820; d. unm.

122 3. Mary Malvina, b. June 3, 1822; m., Sept. 12, 1843, Jeremiah Stratton Russel, of Worcester, who d. Nov. 2, 1844, leaving son Jeremiah Strat-ton, b. Oct. 31, 1844.

123 4. Martha Elvira, b. Mar. 1, 1824.

5. Maria Henrietta, b. Oct. 11, 1825; d.

124 6. Henry Gustavus, b. Ap. 13, 1827.

125 7. Edmund Sylvester, b. June 11, 1829.

126 8. Abigail Warren, b. June 9, 1831.

127 4. *Nathan Welby*, b. Ap. 17, 1798; grad. Dart. Coll. 1817; Tutor in Dart. Coll. 1818 to 1820; Professor in Amherst Coll. 1824. He d. in Palestine, May, 1847, while on a journey for the recovery of his health. He m., Nov. 4, 1828, *Deborah Waterman Vinal*, dr. of David and Deborah (Waterman) Vinal. She d. Feb. 19, 1844. Chil.,

1. David Vinal, b. Sept. 11, d. Oct. 4, 1829.

128 2. Helen Maria, b. Oct. 15, 1830.

3. Humphrey Washburn, b. Oct. 16, 1832; d. Sept. 19, 1833.

129 4. Ann Scholfield, b. Dec. 25, 1834.

5. *Maria*, b. May, 1800, unm.

130 2. Thaddeus, b. June 22, 1762; grad. Harv. Coll. 1785; D.D. 1821; settled in W. Camb.; m., June 17, 1789, Lucy Clark, dr. of Rev. Jonas Clark, of Lex., and gr. dr. of Rev. John Hancock, of Lex. See Appendix to his sermon, preached at the close of his ministry, Ap. 13, 1828. Chil.,

131 1. *Horatio Hancock*, b. June 22, 1790, a merchant of Boston, of the firm of Stanton, Fiske & Nichols; m., Mar. 29, 1818, *Letitia Whittemore*, dr. of Amos Whittemore, of W. Camb., inventor of the celebrated machine for

making cards. He d. Sept. 13, 1829, leaving two daughters, Elmira and Caroline.

132 2. *Elmira*, b. Ap. 23, 1792; m., 1811, *Joseph Adams*, b. Sept. 25, 1783; grad. Harv. Univ. 1803; son of Rev. Moses Adams, of Acton. He was a lawyer in W. Camb., and d. June, 1814, s. p. [See Adams's Genealogy of Richard Haven, pp. 29, 30.]

133 3. MICAH, b. Aug. 12, 1764; d. Dec. 9, 1813, a tanner and currier; m., Feb. 5, 1789, LYDIA UPHAM [7], and settled in Fram. She d. Mar., 1816. Chil.,
1. *Charles*, bap. 1792; m. *Anne Buckminster*, s. p. 2. *Cynthia*, b. 1794; d. 1796. 3. (?) *Cynthia*, m., 1821, *Ralph Plympton*.

134 4. EBENEZER, b. Dec. 3, 1766; m., DOLLY GOULD. Chil.,
1. *Celynda*, m. —— *Fuller*. 2. *Cynthia*, m. —— *Plympton*. 3. *Isaac*, m. —— *Fiske*.

135 5. ABIGAIL, b. Ap. 4, 1769; d. Feb. 19, 1844; m., Dec. 23, 1788, ISAAC LAMSON. [Lamson, 15.]

6. JONATHAN, b. Dec. 28, 1771; d. next Jan.

136 7. JONATHAN, b. Jan. 19, 1774; m., Ap. 7, 1799, SALLY FLAGG, and settled in Medfield. Chil.,
1. *Sally*. 2. *Clarissa*. 3. *George*. 4. *Amos*. 5. *Abigail*. 6. *Isaac*. 7. *Charles*.

137 8. ABIJAH, b. July 28, 1776.

138 9. ISAAC, b. Dec. 4, 1778; grad. Harv. Coll. 1798; a lawyer of Weston; for more than 30 years Register of Probate of Middlesex Co. He m., Nov. 7, 1802, SUKEY HOBBS, b. Nov. 19, 1782, dr. of Ebenezer and Eunice, of Weston. Chil.,
1. *Isaac*, d. young. 2. *Augustus Henry*, b. Sept. 19, 1805; grad. Harv. Univ. 1825; a lawyer, of Boston. 3. *Isaac Lamson*, b. Mar. 18, 1810. 4. *George*, b. Nov. 19, 1813. 5. *Susan Ann*, b. Oct. 22, 1815. 6. *Andrew*, b. May 8, 1817. 7. *Edward*, b. Dec. 17, 1819.

---

48. 139 (V.) SAMUEL FISKE, of Weston, m., Mar. 21, 1764, MARY PARKHURST [Parkhurst, 38.] She d. in childbed, June 18, 1773, and he m. (pub. Ap. 3), 1774 ABIGAIL MURDOCK, of Newton.

140 1. HEPZIBAH, b. June 7, 1765; m., Ap. 15, 1787, ABRAHAM JONES, Jr. [Jones, 55.]
141 2. LOUISA, b. Ap. 20, 1767; m., Nov. 2, 1788, NAHUM TRAINE. [Traine, 38.]
142 3. POLLY, b. Mar. 6, 1771; m., Nov. 19, 1791, JOSEPH PARKER, of Weston.
143 4. ANNA, b. June 13, 1773; m., Ap. 8, 1794, JONATHAN REED, of Hop.
144 5. ABIGAIL, b. Jan. 16, 1775. 6. EZRA, b. July 21, 1776; d. next Feb.
145 7. EZRA, b. Jan. 16, 1778; d. Oct. 17, 1831; m., 1820, LYDIA SANDERSON, of Camb., and had,
1. *Abigail*, b. Oct. 12, 1823. 2. *Ezra*, b. Aug. 21, 1825.
146 8. SAMUEL, b. Mar. 6, 1781; m., June 3, 1804, LYDIA FISKE.
147 9. LYDIA, b. Nov. 21, 1782; m., Feb. 23, 1828, ABEL CUMMINGS, of Wat.
148 10. SALLY, b. July 31, 1784; m., May 8, 1806, JONATHAN D. DIX, of Newton.
149 11. OLIVER, b. Aug. 3, 1786.

ABRAHAM FISKE, of Waltham (lineage not ascertained), by wife GRACE, had,

1. LORENZO, bap. Oct. 23, 1796.
2. HORATIO NELSON, bap. Sept. 1, 1799; m., 1822, ANNA SMITH, "both of Weston." Chil.,
1. *Granville M.*, b. Dec. 7, 1833. 2. *Marcus Morton*, d. Feb. 2, 1840.
3. THEODORE, bap. Sept. 6, 1807.

FITCH. This is not a Wat. name; but the only dr. of *David Fiske, Sen'r.*, of of Wat., m. —— *Fitch;* and the records of the first church of Boston state that "*Elizabeth*, dr. of *Thomas Fitch*, of Wat., was bap. 4. 7, 1664," in that church.

FLAGG (Fleg, Flegg).

1 (I.) THOMAS FLAGG, settled in Wat. as early as 1643, and was probably the ancestor of all families bearing that name in this country. He was selectman, 1671, '74, '75, 76, and '78. He lost his left eye, by a gunshot accident, previous to 1659, and he d. Feb. 6, 1697–8. His will dated Mar. 5, 1696–7. His wife MARY was b. 1619; her Will dated Dec. 30, 1702, and proved Ap. 21, 1703.

12. 2 | 1. JOHN, b. June 14, 1643; adm. freeman, Oct. 11, 1682; d. Feb. 6, 1696–7.
2½ | 2. BARTHOLOMEW, b. Feb. 23, 1644–5.
15. 3 | 3. THOMAS, b. Ap. 28, 1646.
†22. 4 | 4. GERSHOM, birth not recorded; not any certain evidence that he was a son; but the probability thereof approaches to certainty.
22. 5 | 5. MICHAEL, b. Mar. 23, 1650–1; d. Oct. 16, 1711.
6 | 6. ELEAZER, b. May 14, 1653.
7 | 7. ELIZABETH, b. Mar. 22, 1654–5; d. Aug. 9, 1729; m., Oct. 20, 1676, JOSHUA BIGELOW. [Bigelow, 33.]
8 | 8. MARY, b. June 14, 1657; d. Sept. 7, 1720; m., June 3, 1674, SAMUEL BIGELOW. [Bigelow, 22.]
9 | 9. REBECCA, b. Sept. 5, 1660; m., Nov. 19, 1679, Dea. STEPHEN COOK. [3.]
32. 10 | 10. BENJAMIN, b. June 25, 1662; adm. freeman, Ap. 18, 1690; d. in Worcester, May 3, 1741.
42. 11 | 11. ALLEN, b. May 16, 1665; d. Nov., 1711.

---

2. 12 | (II.) JOHN FLAGG, m., Mar. 30, 1670, MARY GALE. [Gale, 4.] He was constable (tax collector), 1685. He d. Feb. 6, 1696–7. Inventory, £112. 6. The probate records show that he left an only son John, and an only dr. Mary.

13 | 1. MARY, m. EBENEZER PRATT, of Sherburne. [See Barry, p. 365.]
2. SARAH, b. June 5, d. Dec. 2, 1675.
68. 14 | 3. JOHN, b. Nov. 6, 1677.

---

3. 15 | THOMAS FLAGG, m., Feb. 18, 1667–8, REBECCA DIX. [Dix, 5.] He was guardian of Lydia, dr. of Abraham Browne, Jr. [6], and he lived some time on land belonging to estate of Abraham Browne, Sr., which had been occupied by Abraham, Jr., after his marriage.

16 | 1. MARY, b. Dec. 10, 1668; m., Dec. 30, 1686, RICHARD CHILD. [Child, 3.]
17 | 2. HANNAH, b. Ap. 24, 1671. 3. REBECCA, b. Jan. 31, 1673–4.
19 | 4. JEMIMA, adm. f. c. Weston, 1720; d. unm. May 5, 1747, aged 66.
20 | 5. HEPZIBAH, m. Ap. 10, 1701, JOSEPH WHITNEY. [Whitney, 71.]
21 | 6. THOMAS, m. Sept. 11, 1711, REBECCA SANGER. [Sanger, 10.] He d. 1719, and his wid. Rebecca, m., May 20, 1728, Daniel Ransford of Newton.
1. *Thomas*, bap. in Weston, Oct. 4, 1713; d. Mar. 18, 1770; by wife *Martha*, had,
1. Margaret, b. Feb. 24, 1736.
2. *Elisha*, bap. in Weston, Oct. 4, 1713; m., February 24, 1736–7, *Mary Jones*. [Jones, 42.]
3. *Mary*, bap. July 15, 1716, aged 6 weeks; m., 1739, *James Richards*, of Newton.
4. *Benoni*, bap. June 14, 1719; m., in Weston, Aug. 19, 1742, *Mary Morse*, and had,
1. Mary, bap. April 3, 1743.

---

4. †22 | (II.) Lieut. GERSHOM FLAGG, adm. freeman, May 27, 1674; went to Woburn about 1668; was a tanner, and lived in the centre of the village. He m., in Woburn, Ap. 15, 1668, HANNAH LEPPINGWELL. He d. July 6, 1690, probably in the expedition to Port Royal.

†23 | 1. GERSHOM, b. Mar. 10, 1668–9; by wife HANNAH, had,
1. *Elizabeth*. 2. *Gershom*. 3. *Zechariah*. 4. *Gershom*. 5. *Joseph*. 6. *Benjamin*.
†24 | 2. ELEAZER, b. Aug. 1, 1670; was a colonel and magistrate; m., Jan. 17, 1694–5, ESTHER GREEN, and had, 1. *Esther*, b. Oct. 17, 1695. He d. July 12, 1726, and his wid. Esther d. Sept. 18, 1744, aged 70.
3. JOHN, b. May 25, 1673. 4. HANNAH, b. Mar. 12, 1675.
†25 | 5. THOMAS, b. 22, d. 23, June, 1677.
†27 | 6. EBENEZER, b. Dec. 21, 1678; d. July 10, 1746; m., Dec. 25, 1700, ELIZABETH CARTER. Chil.,

†28 1. *Elizabeth.* 2. *Mary.*
†30 3. *Ebenezer*, grad. Harv. Coll., 1735; kept school some time in Woburn; was ordained at Chester, N. H., Sept. 22, 1736, and d. there 1796, aged 92. He had a son John, grad. Harv. Coll., 1761; d. 1793; a physician (probably first of Hampstead, N. H., and afterwards), of Lynn; M. M. S. S. He (Dr. J. F.) m., in Wob., about 1768, *Susanna Fowle*, and had an only child, Susanna, who m. Dr. James Gardner, of Lynn, father of Dr. James Flagg Gardner, who grad. Harv. Coll., 1813; M.D., 1817; M. M. S. S.; d. 1829.
†31 4. *John.* 5. *Gershom.* 6. *Thomas.* 7. *Ruth.* 8. *Hannah.*
9. *Abigail*, b. July 20, 1718. 10. *Abigail*, b. June 7, 1722.
†37 7. Abigail, b. Jan. 8, 1680–1. 8. Mary, b. Feb. 2, 1682–3.
†39 9. Thomas, b. Ap. 19, 1685. 10. Benoni, b. and d. Aug. 19, 1687.

---

5. 22 (II.) MICHAEL FLAGG, m., June 3, 1674, MARY BIGELOW. [Bigelow, 4.] She d. Sept. 3, 1704, and he m. (2d), Dec. 27, 1704, MARY ERLE. [See Lawrence, 10, and see Earl.] He was an early proprietor of Worcester. His Will dated 1711, proved Nov. 6, 1711. Inventory, £188. 1. 6.

23 1. Abigail, b. Dec. 17, 1685; unm. 1711. 2. Michael, b. Mar. 25, 1689.
25 3. Mary, b. Dec. 7, 1690; m., Dec. 13, 1711, William Hagar. [Hagar, 65.]
26 4. Erle, b. Mar. 29, 1706; m., Ap. 6, 1727, Elizabeth Smith, and settled in Fram. He moved to Petersham, 1736. Chil.,
27 1. *Elisha*, b. May 12, 1728; m. (1st), —— *Wilson*, and m. (2d), a dr. of Rev. Mr. Mann, of Paxton. In Petersham (where he d. 1805), he had, 1. Earl. 2. Elijah. 3. Col. Silas. 4. Rufus; and others.
28 2. *Elizabeth*, b. Ap. 7, 1734; m. *James Sibley*, of Hardwick (now Dana).
29 3. *Polly* (half sister of Elisha), m. *Moses Lawrence*, of Hardwick.
30 5. Prudence, b. Aug. 9, 1708; m., Feb. 1, 1726–7, Samuel Frizzel, of Fram. [See Barry, 246.]
81. 31 6. Bezaleel, b. Mar. 23, 1710–11; d. Jan. 21, 1749.

---

10. 32 (II.) BENJAMIN FLAGG, m., Sept. 26, 1690, EXPERIENCE CHILD. [Child, 7.] His chil. were b. in Wat.; but he moved to Worcester, of which he was an early proprietor, and he d. there May 3, 1741, and his wid. Experience d. 1747.

92. 33 1. Benjamin, b. Aug. 25, 1691; d. in Worcester, June 12, 1751.
34 2. Experience, b. May 5, 1693; m., Oct. 26, 1713, Caleb Ball, of Concord.
35 3. Abigail, b. Ap. 16, 1694 (? 5).
36 4. Bartholomew, b. Nov. 16, 1699; a mariner, of Bristol; d. prior to 1744. He had 2 chil.
1. *Bartholomew*, a tanner, of Chelsea, Mass.
2. *Mary*, wife of *Jotham Stearns*. [C. Stearns, 151.]
37 5. Elizabeth, b. Dec. 28, 1699; m., in Weston, Feb. 15, 1719–20, Peter King, "alias Rice."
99. 38 6. Gershom, b. July 11, 1702. 7. Mary, bap. Ap. 9, 1704.
40 8. Ebenezer, b. Jan. 21, 1705–6.
41 9. Richard, b. May 30, 1708; a lieut. He d. in Holden, Nov. 12, 1799, aged 92, and his wid. Grace, d. there Dec. 4, 1808, aged 100 years. Their eldest son, *Samuel*, Esq., d. in Worcester, Sept. 24, 1819, aged 83, and his wife *Dolly* d. Mar. 10, 1824, aged 85.

---

11. 42 (II.) ALLEN FLAGG, m., Mar. 12, 1684–5, SARAH BALL. [Ball, 5.] He d. Nov., 1711. Inventory (lands), £92.

43 1. Sarah, b. Aug. 6, 1686; m., Jan. 5, 1708–9, Jonathan Cutting. [22.]
44 2. Mary, m., Nov. 14, 1706, William Pike, of Fram. [See Barry.]
45 3. Allen, b. Feb. 9, 1690–1, of Waltham; m., Ap. 10, 1717, Abigail Fiske. [N. Fiske, 26.] She d. Mar., 1729–30, and he m. (2d), Nov. 17, 1737, Prudence Child. [Child, 18–6.]
46 1. *Ebenezer*, b. Jan. 2, 1717–18. 2. *Abigail*, b. July 15, 1719.
48 3. *Josiah*, b. June 9, 1722.
4. *Abijah*, b. Aug. 29, 1724; of Sud.; m., 1747, *Mary Stone.*

50 5. *Jonas*, b. Aug. 23, 1738. 6. *Elijah*, b. Feb. 18, 1741.
52 7. *Mary*, b. Aug. 20, 1744.
4. Dinah (?), d. Sept. 10, 1704.
53 5. Daniel, b. Oct. 16, 1696–7; by wife Mary, had,
1. *Daniel*, b. July 5, 1722. 2. *Mary*, b. Aug. 24, 1724; m., Dec. 29, 1748, *Josiah Allen*, of Weston. [Allen, 30.]
56 6. Mercy, b. May 13, 1702; m., Nov. 8, 1722, James Whitney. [224.]
57 7. Deliverance, b. May 13, 1702 (?); m., Oct. 18, 1749, James Basford, of Chester.
58 8. Jonathan, b. May 1, 1704; m., Dec. 28, 1726, Eunice Patterson. [Patterson, 5.] After the birth of their 2d child, they moved to Fram. [See Barry, 245.] Chil.,
59 1. *Lois*, b. in Wat., June 7, 1728. 2. *Eunice*, b. in Wat., May 7, 1730.
61 3. *Hepzibah*, b. in Fram., Aug. 31, 1734; m., May 30, 1753, *Gridley Jackson*, of Sud.
62 4. *Jonathan*, b. Mar. 9, 1736; m. *Hepzibah Greenwood*. Chil.,
1. Jonathan, m., Nov. 28, 1799, Esther Ballard, and d. in Natick, 1811, aged 40. 2. Hepzibah, m. John Kemball. 3. Kezia, m. —— Broad, of Boston. 4. Sally, m. —— Washburn, of Natick. 5. Polly, m. Timothy Kendall, of Sherburne.
63 5. *Joseph*, b. Feb. 9, 1739; m. *Hannah Tombs*, and had,
1. Elizabeth, b. July 22, 1764. 2. Margery, b. Feb. 22, 1767.
64 6. *Allen*, b. May 2, 1742; d. in Fram., Dec. 22, 1804.
65 7. *Sarah*, b. Jan. 12, 1744. 8. *Margery*, b. July 19, 1747.
67 9. Dinah, b. Dec., 1709; m., May 29, 1730, Josiah Harrington. [74.]

---

14. 68 (III.) JOHN FLAGG, m. (1st), ANNA ——. He m. (2d), May 13, 1712, SARAH HAGAR. [Hagar, 19.] She d. a wid. Feb. 12, 1755.

69 1. Martha, b. July 11, 1698.
106. 70 2. John, b. Sept. 21, 1700.
71 3. Sarah, b. May 11, 1702. 4. Anna, b. Ap. 18, 1704.
5. Hannah, bap. Dec. 14, 1707. 6. Asa, b. Nov. 18, 1712. (? 12.)
74 7. Adonijah, b. Ap. 9, 1713, of Waltham; m. (pub. Ap. 1), 1749, Mary Corey, of Weston. [Corey, 31.] He d. Feb. 20, 1755, and his wid. d. Jan. 28, 1767. Chil.,
141. 75 1. *Isaac*, b. June 14, 1749. 2. Child, d. July 14, 1753. 3. *Hannah*, b. Feb. 8, 1755.
77 8. David, bap. Sept. 11, 1715. 9. Isaac, bap. Mar. 28, 1725.
79 10. Eunice, bap. Mar. 31, 1728. 11. Huldah, bap. Sept. 20, 1730.

---

31. 81 (III.) BEZALEEL FLAGG, of Waltham, m., Jan. 14, 1729–30, SUSANNA WARREN. [Warren, 43½.] She d. Dec. 12, 1745, and he m., Mar. 12, 1746–7, SARAH BEMIS. [Bemis, 32.] He d. Jan. 21, 1749.

82 1. Susanna, b. July 31, 1730; m., May 11, 1749, Abraham Bemis. [Bemis, 93.] 10 chil.
83 2. Bezaleel, b. May 19, 1732; d. Aug. 19, 1806; m. (pub. May 29), 1754, Mary Headley. [8.] She d. Nov. 23, 1780, and he m. (pub. Sept. 15), 1781, wid. Mary Bond. [Bond, 71.]
1. Child, d. Dec. 31, 1755.
84 2. *Mary*, b. Jan. 28, 1758; m., May 7, 178–, *Peter Warren*. [Warren, 126.]
3. *Elizabeth*, b. Feb. 2, 1760.
85 4. *Bezaleel*, b. May 14, 1762; m. (1st), *Rhoda Bond*. [73.] She d. Sept. 20, 1803, aged 39, and he m. (2d), Feb. 2, 1804, *Irene Viles*. Chil.,
1. Isaac, b. May 26, 1785; d. unm. 2. Charles, b. July 10, 1788; d. unm. 3. Daniel, b. May 3, 1792; d. unm. 4. Thurza, b. Jan. 7, 1796; d. unm. 5. Mary, m. Erastus Bridgeman, of Hanover, N. H. 7 chil.
86 5. *Susanna*, b. June 23, 1764; m., Ap. 30, 1789, *Ephraim Adams*, of Lincoln. [Adams, 28.]
6. *Rebecca*, bap. May 18, d. July 17, 1766. 7. *Nabby*, bap. Sept. 21, 1767.
8. *Amos*, b. May 24, 1784.
3. Mary, b. Aug. 9, 1735.
118. 88 4. William, b. July 12, 1739.

130. 89 | 5. TIMOTHY, b. Mar. 10, 1740–1. He belonged to the force sent to Lake George 1758, and was a soldier in the Revolution.
90 | 6. THADDEUS, bap. Mar. 27, 1743.
91 | 7. MARY, b. Jan. 14, 1747–8; m. (?) 1767, JOSHUA PEIRCE. [Peirce, 64.]

---

33. 92 | (III.) Capt. BENJAMIN FLAGG, Esq., m., Jan. 25, 1715–16, ELIZABETH FISKE. [N. Fiske, 25.] She d. in Worcester, Nov. 30, 1760, aged 77. He settled in Worcester, where he acquired much respect and influence. He was a Selectman 1725 and '26, and was the schoolmaster in 1729. Will dated June 8, 1751. Inventory £259. 7. 3.

93 | 1. ELIZABETH, b. in Waltham, May 24, 1717; m. ABSALOM RICE.
94 | 2. ABIGAIL, m. SAMUEL HUBBARD.
95 | 3. BENJAMIN, bap. in Waltham, Aug. 26, 1723; wife ABIGAIL. He was of Worcester, and on important committees in the French and the Revolutionary wars; was a Captain at the beginning of the Revolution, and in 1777 was a Lieut. Colonel. He d. Nov., 1819. His son *Phinehas* d. Oct. 1, 1791, aged 39. This Phinehas, by wife *Rhoda*, had, Daniel, d. Mar. 12, 1810, aged 24.
96 | 4. WILLIAM.
97 | 5. ASA, bap. in Waltham, July 21, 1721; an ensign in 1757.
98 | 6. MARY, unm. 1751.

---

38. 99 | (III.) GERSHOM FLAGG, m., Jan. 6, 1725, HANNAH KEYES, supposed to be a dr. of Capt. John Keyes, of Shrewsbury, where he settled. His wid. is supposed to have m., 1744, Eleazer Taylor. [See Ward, 278.]

100 | 1. PERSIS, b. June 8, 1726.
101 | 2. STEPHEN, b. July 22, 1728; m., Dec. 6, 1750, JUDITH, dr. of Eleazer Taylor, and had,
1. *John*, b. Oct. 4, 1751. 2. *Solomon*, b. Aug. 13, 1753; d. 1756. 3. *Stephen*, b. Mar. 23, 1755; d. 1758. 4. *Judith*, b. Mar. 6, 1757; m., 1777, *Samuel Andrews*. 5. *Stephen*, b. June 8, 1759. 6. *John*, b. Dec. 21, 1760; d. Jan. 30, 1785. 7. *Solomon*, b. Ap. 1, 1764; m., Oct., 1789, *Rebecca Dakin*. 8. *Benjamin*, b. May 25, 1766. 9. *Lucretia*, b. June 2, 1768. 10. *Gershom*, b. Sept. 27, 1770.
102 | 3. JOTHAM, b. July 30, 1730; m., Aug. 15, 1765, REBECCA KENDALL, and had,
1. *Jotham*, b. Jan. 8, 1767. 2. *Rebecca*, b. Oct. 22, 1768. 3. *Solomon*, b. Oct. 21, 1770. 4. *Samuel*, b. Sept. 8, 1772. 5. *Thankful*, b. Feb. 28, 1774. 6. *Pliny*, b. Ap. 8, 1776.
103 | 4. SOLOMON, b. Mar. 6, 1733, probably of Needham. [See Geneal. Reg. VI., p. 147.]
104 | 5. GERSHOM, b. Jan. 1, 1735.
105 | 6. THANKFUL, b. Jan. 21, 1739.

---

70. 106 | (IV.) JOHN FLAGG, m. Aug. 21, 1724, HANNAH BEMIS. [Bemis, 28.] He was killed accidentally, Mar. 14, 1733–4, and his wid. m., July 23, 1734, Capt. John Brown. [Brown, 77.]

1. SARAH, b. Oct. 14, 1725; d. June, 1737.
107 | 2. HANNAH, b. Jan. 28, 1726–7; d. June 22, 1800; m., Ap. 27, 1749, JOSIAH BROWN, and had 4 chil. [Brown, 276.]
108 | 3. MARY, b. Feb. 2, 1728–9; m., Jan. 1, 1750–1, MOSES SANDERSON. [Sanderson, 26.]
109 | 4. JOHN, b. Mar. 21, 1730–1; m., May 28, 1754, PATIENCE WHITTEMORE, b. Jan. 20, 1729–30, dr. of Jeremiah and Patience Whittemore [Whittemore, 5], and settled in Spencer, where he kept a public house, and in 1767 returned to Waltham, where he also kept a public house. Chil.,
1. *Patience*, b. in Spencer, May 21, 1755; (?) m., Nov. 16, 1777, *William Hobart*.
2. *John*, b. Ap. 15, 1762; m. (pub. Mar. 15), 1782, *Lois Child*. [98–5.]
110 | 5. SAMUEL, b. June 18, 1733; m., May 6, 1756, GRACE FISKE [J. Fiske, 72], and moved to Spencer. Chil.,
111 | 1. *Susanna*, b. in Waltham, Nov. 7, 1760; m., Feb. 20, 1782, *Solomon Cook*, of Charlton.

112 2. *Sarah*, b. in Spencer, Mar. 17, 1763; m., May 8, 1793, *John Guilford.*
113 3. *Samuel*, b. July 24, 1765.
114 4. *Hannah*, b. Sept. 19, 1767; m., Dec. 24, 1789, *Elias Adams.*
115 5. *Esther*, m., Ap. 26, 1791, *James Adams*, of Brookfield.
116 6. *Polly*, m., July 5, 1796, *John Bemis*, of Paxton.
117 7. *Josiah*, m., Dec. 29, 1796, *Mary Adams*, of Brookfield.

---

88. 118 (IV.) WILLIAM FLAGG, m., Oct. 26, 1758, LYDIA CHILD [Child, 62½], and settled in Ashby, Mass.

119 1. BETSEY, b. 1759; m. TIMOTHY DAVIS, a soldier of the Revolution, now (1849) living in Townsend, Mass. Chil.,
1. *Seth*, m. —— *Dorrell*, now of Newton. 2. *Betsey*, m. *Abner Proctor*, of Townsend. 3. *Asa.* 4. *Timothy*, m. *Abigail Wellington*, and lives in Fram. 5. *William*, m. *Eunice Turner*, of Townsend. One child.
120 2. SOLOMON, m., in Waltham, Ap. 13, 1790, SARAH BRIDGE [53], and d. s. p.
121 3. MARY, m., in Waltham, Mar. 4, 1784, JOSIAH HASTINGS, of Weston. [Hastings, 61.] She d., leaving 9 chil.
122 4. LYDIA, m., Ap. 27, 1786, ELIJAH SMITH, of Waltham. [Smith, 166.]
123 5. SUSAN, m. (1st), JOHN ADAMS, and she m. (2d), JOSIAH HASTINGS, wid. of her sister Mary, and d., leaving 7 chil.
124 6. SARAH, m. (1st) (pub. Oct. 24), 1790, JACOB FISKE [J. Fiske, 54], by whom she had 4 chil. She m. (2d), STEPHEN MEAD, of Waltham, by whom she had 4 chil. [Mead. 25.] She d. 1851.
125 7. NANCY, m. CHARLES STEARNS, of Waltham, and settled in Brookline. Six chil. [C. Stearns, 127.] Both now (1852) living.
126 8. DANIEL, m. (pub. Sept. 10), 1798, PHEBE SHEPARD, of Needham; living in Littleton. Seven chil.
127 9. RHODA, m., in Weston, Ap. 30, 1797, MICAH MOSEMAN, of Newton, and died, leaving 5 chil.
128 10. WILLIAM, m. —— SEAVERNS; lived and d. in Newton. Three chil.
129 11. ISAAC, of Exeter, m. —— COOLIDGE, of Waltham. Seven chil.

---

89. 130 (IV.) TIMOTHY FLAGG, of Waltham, m., Dec. 17, 1761, ELIZABETH PEIRCE. [Peirce, 94.] She d. Mar. 18, 1803, of a burn.

131 1. NATHANIEL, b. June 28, 1762.
132 2. LOIS, b. Jan. 8, 1765; m., Aug. 26, 1790, WILLIAM TURNER, of Concord.
123 3. ABIGAIL, b. Ap. 26, 1767; m., Ap. 25, 1787, JOSEPH HAGAR. [Hagar, 109.]
134 4. SILAS, b. July 14, 1769; by wife DORCAS, had, in Lincoln,
1. Child, d. Ap. 11, 1795, aged 6 w. 2. *Prentice*, d. Nov. 7, 1796. 3. *Marshall*, bap. July 7, 1799. 4. *Almira*, b. July 25, 1801. 5. *Marshall*, b. Sept. 20, 1803.
135 5. EPHRAIM, b. Feb., 1772. 6. ELIZABETH, b. June 8, 1774.
136 7. EUNICE, b. Nov. 3, 1776; m. (?), May 30, 1804, ISAAC COLBY, of Boston.
138 8. GRACE, b. Dec. 22, 1779. 9. DAVID, b. Ap. 19, 1782.
140 10. JOEL, b. July 31, 1787; m., Nov. 9, 1809, EUNICE PARK, of Lincoln [? dr. of Jonas P., 35], where he settled, and had,
1. *Charles*, b. Jan. 28, 1810. 2. *Eliza Ann*, b. Oct. 11, 1811. 3. *Josiah Park*, b. Jan. 16, 1813. 4. *William*, b. Mar. 11, 1815. 5. EUNICE, b. 4, and d. 17 Jan., 1817. 6. *Joel Dexter*, b. Dec. 29, 1818. 7. *Daniel*, b. Dec. 8, 1819. 8. *Eunice Colby*, b. Nov. 22, 1821.

---

75. 141 (V.) ISAAC FLAGG, of Weston, m., Ap. 15, 1770, SARAH PARKHURST. [Parkhurst, 39.]

1. ISAAC, b. Sept. 7, 1770. 2. SALLY, b. July 8, 1772.
3. ENOCH, b. Sept. 24, 1776. 4. AMOS, b. July 24, 1778.
5. ELISHA, b. Ap. 15, 1780. 6. LUCY, b. Jan. 21, 1782.
7. MARSHALL, b. Ap. 1, 1784. 8. NAHUM, b. Ap. 13, 1786.

---

76. 143 (V.) DAVID FLAGG, of Weston, m., August 5, 1747, MEHITABEL SMITH. [Smith, 105.]

144 1. JOHN, b. in Waltham, Dec. 15, 1747; m., August 27, 1771, DORCAS PARKS, of Lincoln.
145 2. LYDIA, b. in Weston, May 19, 1750; d. Jan. 9, 1754.
146 3. MEHITABEL, b. July 29, 1752; m., Feb. 23, 1786, ELI COX, q. v.
147 4. LYDIA, b. Mar. 24, 1754.
148 5. SARAH, b. Aug. 20, 1760; m. (pub. Feb. 24), 1786, ARTEMAS COX, q. v.

---

150 ELEAZER FLAGG (? of Boston; ? gr. son of ELEAZER [6]); by wife MARY, had,

1. ELEAZER, b. Nov. 6, 1725. 2. MARY, b. Mar. 18, 1728.
3. GERSHOM, b. June 10, 1730. 4. WILLIAM, b. July 10, 1732.
5. SARAH, b. July 18, 1733. 6. ABIA, b. Jan. 2, 173–.

FLEET (? Flint).—THOMAS FLEET, by wife MARY, had, 1. GERSHOM, b. in Wat., Ap. 16, 1641. [See Flint, in Farmer.]

FLEMMING.

JOHN FLEMMING, a maltster, of Wat.; by wife ANNA, had 5 chil.: but only 2 births recorded. He d. June 4, 1657, and his wid. and John Sherman admin. His wid. Hannah (Anna), d. same year, Nov. 11, 1657. Her Will, proved Dec. 29, 1657, mentions dr. Sarah Barnard, and son John Flemming, and appoints John Wincoll, exec'r. The house and land, bought of Thomas Tarball, given to son John Barnard. Chil.,

1. THOMAS, a surgeon-barber, of Romford, Essex Co., Eng. Feb. 10, 1658–9, he appointed his brother-in-law, John Rotheray, gent., of London, his Att'y, in respect to his claim on his father's estate.
2. MARY, m. JOHN ROTHERAY ("Rutheriffe"), gent., of London. In 1668, they assigned their claims in Wat., to Roger Nevinson. [See Nevinson.]
3. ELIZABETH, m. RALPH BUCKLEY, a carpenter, of St. Giles, Co. Buckingham, Eng. [Had she a 2d husband, —— Neal?]
4. SARAH, b. in Wat., Sept. 1, 1639; m., Nov. 15, 1654, JOHN BARNARD, Jr. [Barnard, 10.]
5. JOHN, b. Mar. 25, 1642, "youngest son." June 16, 1657, he chose Ensign J. Sherman, and Serj. J. Wincoll, for his guardians. Oct. 2, 1660, he and his guardian obtained the approbation of the Court for him to engage in "seafaring employment." In 1668, he was designated as clerk, residing in Great Buckham, Surry Co., Eng., when he appointed John Nevinson to be his Att'y, to receive and dispose of his estate in Wat.

FOLEY.—JOHN FOLEY, of Waltham; by wife ANNA, had, 1. WILLIAM, b. Oct. 8, 1786. 2. Daughter, d. Feb. 24, 1795, aged 4 yrs. 3. SOPHIA, b. Sept. 15, 1795. 4. ANNA, b. July 12, 1797; d. Ap. 9, 1800.

FOLGIER (Foulgier).—JOHN FOLGIER, proprietor of a homestall in Wat., 1642. Was he one of those who accompanied Thomas Mayhew to Martha's Vineyard?

FOOT.—NATHANIEL FOOT, adm. freeman, Sept. 3, 1634; a proprietor of Wat. 1642. Previous to this date, he went to Wethersfield, Conn., of which he was deputy, 1641; juror, 1643–4, and d. 1644. He left a wid. and 5 chil., viz., *Nathaniel*, aged 24; *Robert*, 17; *Francis*, 15; *Sarah*, 12, and *Rebecca*, 10, and some daughters married.

JOHN and MARY FOOT, of Wat., had *Mary*, b. June 21, 1696.

FOWLE.—See Bright, 37.

1 EDMUND FOWLE, cordwainer, of Wat.; o. c. Oct. 18, 1747; m., Mar. 17, 1745, ABIGAIL WHITNEY. [Whitney, 180.] See Court Records, Dec. 10, 1752. Chil.,

2 1. Abigail, b. Nov. 11, 1745; m., Ap. 29, 1767, Joshua Bowman, of Camb. [36.]
3 2. Edmund, b. Dec. 31, 1747; m., Nov. 11, 1772, Mary Cook [Cook, 29], by whom he had,
1. *Edmund*, b. July 29, 1774. By 2d wife, Huldah, he had,
2. *Moses Gill*, b. Ap. 7, 1785. 3. *Rebecca Bilxton*, b. Oct. 27, 1787 (? 6).
4. *Marshall Spring*, b. Mar. 22, 1788. 5. *Mary*, b. Feb. 13, 1790.
6. *Huldah*, b. Aug. 3, 1791. 7. *Stephen Cooke*, b. Oct. 26, 1794.
8. *William Hunt*, b. Feb. 11, 1796.
4 3. Mary, b. Nov. 21, 1749.
5 4. Dorothy, b. Jan. 27, 1752; m., Dec. 30, 1772, Jonathan Brewer. [Brewer, 17.]
6 5. Ebenezer Smith, b. Mar. 25, 1754; m., May 10, 1780, Susan Jackson, of Camb.
7 6. John, b. Feb. 1, 1756; m., Jan. 8, 178–, Mary Cook, of Newton, and had,
1. *Charles* (? Charlotte), b. Nov. 1, 1782. 2. *Harriet*, b. Sept. 10, 1784.
3. *Maria*, b. Dec. 14, 1787. 4. *John*, b. Nov. 3, 1789.
8 7. Lucy, b. Aug. 11, 1758; m., Aug. 27, 1785, John Meacham.
9 8. Jeremiah, b. Dec. 17, 1760; m., Dec. 16, 1783, Polly Capen.
10 9. Samuel, b. Dec. 18, 1762.

Jonathan Fowle, m., in Wat., Nov. 15, 1792, Fanny Fox.
Charlotte Fowle, m., Jan. 26, 1804, Benjamin Wiggin, of Boston.
Adeline Fowle, m. —— Welles, a banker, of Paris.

FOX.—ELIZABETH FOX, m., in Wat., Oct. 3, 1665, JOHN BALL [3], his second wife.

Thomas Fox, m., Ap. 24, 1683, Elizabeth Chadwick.
Thomas Fox, Rep. of Wat., 1683. [See Ball, 3.]
Fanny Fox, m., Nov. 15, 1792, Jonathan Fowle.

FREEMAN.

1 SAMUEL FREEMAN, said to be from Devonshire, applied to be admitted freeman, 1630, and was admitted 1639. His house was burnt in Wat., February 11, 1630–31. Wife APPIA, and two sons, Henry and Samuel.

---

2 1. Henry, adm. freeman, May, 1645; m., Dec. 25, 1650, Hannah Stearns. [I. Stearns, I., 2½.] She was buried June 17, 1656, s. p., and he m., Nov. 27, 1656, Mary Sherman. Chil., 1. *Samuel*, b. Dec. 13, 1657. 2. *John*, b. Sept. 14, 1662. 3. *Lydia*, b. Nov. 5, 1669. He d. Nov. 12, 1672, and an Inventory of his estate (£118. 19. 6), was taken Nov. 18, 1672, by Ens. John Sherman, Thomas Hastings, and Henry Bright.

[N. B. According to the records it was Samuel who m. Hannah Stearns; but several circumstances combined, render it extremely probable that there was a mistake in the name. Henry Freeman was one of the appraisers (June 28, 1671), not an heir of the estate, of the first Isaac Stearns, the father of his first wife.]

3 2. Samuel, b. May 11, 1638. He probably went early to Eastham. There was a Samuel Freeman, a weaver, of Sud., 1704. [See Farmer; also, Winthrop's Jour., I., 41; also, Gen. Reg., V. 45.]

---

4 Thomas and Mary Freeman, had *Thomas*, b. December 17, 1664. [Perhaps this should be Henry and Mary.]

FREER.—SAMUEL FREER d. in Weston, Dec. 24, 1749.

FRENCH.—[See I. Stearns, 9, II., Note.]

FROST.—JOHN FROST, of Weston, m., July 6, 1775, BETTY BEMIS, of Waltham. [Bemis, 62.]

James Warren Frost, and Martha Brewer, both of Waltham, m., Dec. 6, 1797.
John and Lucy Frost, of Waltham, had, 1. *William*, b. Feb. 9, 1803. 2. *Joseph*, b. Jan. 29, 1813. 3. *Charles P.*, b. Dec. 9, 1814.

FULHAM.

1 Major FRANCIS FULHAM, justice of the peace, of Wat. Farms (Weston), m. (1st), SARAH LIVERMORE. [Livermore, 12.] She d. Mar. 10, 1723–4, and he m. (2d), Oct. 1, 1724, MARY JONES, wid. of Samuel. [Jones, 16.] He came from Marlboro.

---

2 1. JACOB, b. Nov. 19, 1693. He was a Serg. in Capt. Lovewell's Company, and was killed in "Lovewell's Fight" with the Indians, at Pigwacket (Fryesburg), May 8, 1725. "A Sergeant named Fulham, and an Indian, distinguished by his dress and activity, singled out each the other, and both fell, mutually slain by their antagonist's weapon." [Worcester, Mag., I., 23.] He m. Feb. 28, 1715–16, TABITHA WHITNEY. [Whitney, 92.] After his death, his wid. m., Ap. 19, 1726, George Parkhurst. [24.]

3 1. *Francis*, b. Mar. 20, 1716–17; by wife *Susanna*, had,

1. Timothy, b. Dec. 3, 1741. 2. Francis, b. Oct. 15, 1744. (Dorothy Fulham, who m., Ap. 9, 1761, David Stearns [C. Stearns, 108], was probably his dr. (?)).

4 2. *Jacob*, b. Dec. 22, 1718; m. (pub. Aug. 27), 1743, *Hannah Ware*, of Needham.

5 3. *Tabitha*, b. May 12, 1722; m., Mar. 31, 1742, *Ebenezer Allen*, Jr. [Allen, 36.]

6 4. *Elisha*, b. June 26, 1725 (posthumous); m., Jan. 21, 1744–5, *Sarah Hagar*. [Hagar, 76.] Chil.,

7 1. Tabitha, b. Mar. 10, 1745–6; m. (pub. June 23), 1764, Josiah Coolidge, Jr. [Coolidge, 160.]

8 2. Sarah, b. Jan. 9, 1747–8; d. in Lancaster, June 7, 1765.

3. Lucy, b. Sept. 26, 1754. 4. Mary. 5. Martha (twins), b. February 4, 1757.

12 2. SARAH, b. Mar. 2, 1694–5; m., Mar. 30, 1721, Dea. WILLIAM TROWBRIDGE, of Newton.

13 3. HANNAH, b. June 10, 1697; m., Jan. 30, 1717, NATHANIEL HARRIS, Esq., of Needham, afterwards of Wat. [Harris, 1.]

14 4. MARY, b. Ap. 4, 1702; m., Mar. 30, 1721, JONATHAN MOORE, of Worcester. Mar. 11, 1733–4, she was wife of —— Dana, and was dismissed from Weston to the church in Pomfret.

FULLER.

1 (I.) JOHN FULLER settled in Newton (then a part of Camb.), about 1650. He purchased 800 acres of land on the south side of Charles River, a little distance above Angier's Corner. He afterwards added 200 acres to it, making 1000 acres, all in one body, which, by his Will, he left undivided to his five sons then living, with a condition that they were not to sell any part of it, nor let it pass out of the possession of families of the name of Fuller. His Will, dated Jan. 30, 1695–6, mentions wife ELIZABETH (who d. Aug. 23, 1723), sons John, Jonathan, Joseph, Joshua, and Jeremiah; dr. Elizabeth Hyde, deceased; dr. Bethia Bond; gr. chil. Mary Brown, Elizabeth Hyde, Hannah Hyde, and Jonathan Hyde. He d. Feb. 7, 1698. His eldest four sons were adm. freemen at the same time, Oct. 13, 1680.

---

2 1. ELIZABETH, m. JOB HYDE. [Hyde, 2.]

3 2. JOHN, b. 1649; m., June 30, 1682, (?) REBECCA BOYLSTON. His Will, dated June 27, 1713, proved Feb. 27, 1720–1, mentions wife Margaret, 4 sons and 3 drs., and made his 4 brothers exec'rs.

4 1. *John*, m. (?) 1709–10, *Sarah Chinery* [5], of Wat.

5 2. *Isaac*, m., Sept. 17, 1722, *Hannah Greenwood* (? dr. of John and Hannah (Trowbridge) Greenwood.) He d. June 10, 1745, leaving wid. Hannah and chil., 1. Joseph, aged 18. 2. Ruth, aged 17. 3. Lois, aged 15; d. 1749. 4. Tabitha, aged 12. 5. Hannah, aged 11. 6. Lydia, aged 9 yrs. His first child d. June 7, 1724.

6 3. *Jonathan*.

7 4. *Sarah*, m., July 17, 1717, *Richard Park*. [12.]

8 5. *Abigail*. 6. *Hannah*.

10 7. *Caleb*, mentioned in his father's Will as "youngest child," aged 19, m., Jan. 20, 1724–5, *Temperance Hyde*. [9.]

11 3. JONATHAN, b. 165–; d. Aug. 12, 1722; m. MINDWELL TROWBRIDGE, b. June 20,

1662, dr. of James and Margaret (Atherton) Trowbridge, of Dorchester, afterwards of Newton. John Myrick [1], in his Will, mentions him as his brother-in-law.

12 4. JOSEPH, b. 1652; d. Jan. 5, 1739–40, a Captain; m., 1679, LYDIA JACKSON, b. 1656, dr. of Edward Jackson, sen., of Newton. She d. July 12, 1726.

13 1. *John*, b. Dec. 15, 1679; d. Feb. 25, 1717–18.

14 2. *Joseph*, b. July 4, 1685; m. *Sarah Jackson*. [See Biscoe, 11.]

15 3. *Jonathan*, b. Jan. 7, 1686–7; m., 1717, *Sarah Myrick*. [19.]

16 4. *Lydia*, b. Feb. 15, 1691–2; d. Jan. 12, 1725.

17 5. *Edward*, b. Mar. 7, 1694–5; m., Sept. 21, 1726, *Esther Bowen*. He d. Nov. 23, 1732, and it was probably his wid. Esther, who m., May 24, 1738, Richard Park. [12.]

18 6. *Isaac*, b. Mar. 16, 1698. [Not certainly ascertained whether it was this Isaac or the son of John [7], who m. *Hannah Greenwood*.]

19 7. *Elizabeth*, b. July 1, 1701; m., 1719–20, *Josiah Bond*. [118.]

20 5. JOSHUA, b. 1654; adm. freeman Dec., 1677; d. 1752, aged 98. He m. June 7, 1679, ELIZABETH WARD, b. June 10, 1660, dr. of John and Hannah (Jackson) Ward, of Newton. [See Ward Family, p. 19.] She d. Sept. 6, 1691.

21 1. *Elizabeth*, b. Feb. 22, 1679–80; m., Dec. 31, 1702, *Isaac Shepard*, b. at Charlestown, May, 1682 (son of Thomas and Hannah (Ensign) Shepard, of Malden, Charlestown, and Milton), and settled in Norton, Mass., where he d. June 4, 1724, and she survived him.

22 2. *Hannah*, b. Aug. 8, 1682.

23 3. *Experience*, b. Nov. 5, 1685; m. *John Child* [14], of Wat.

4. *Mercy*, b. Mar. 11, 1688–9.

25 6. JEREMIAH, b. 1658. His 1st wife MARY, d. Aug. 17, 1689; his 2d wife THANKFUL, d. Ap. 27, 1724; his 3d wife RACHEL, d. Jan. 4, 1741–2. His Will, dated 1742, mentions sons, 1. *Thomas*. [See Ball, 21.] His son Nathan was a Colonel in the Revolution. 2. *Joshua*. 3. *Josiah*, who, by wife *Abigail*, had David, b. Jan. 13, 1741–2. 4. *Thankful*, m. Mar. 15, 1721–2, *Noah Wiswall*, and had son Jeremiah.

32 7. BETHIA, b. Nov. 23, 1661; m., Feb. 27, 1684–5, Lieut. NATHANIEL BOND. [31.] She d. between Jan. 1696 and Mar., 1700.

33 8. ISAAC, b. Dec. 2, 1665; d. Oct. 6, 1691, s. p.

---

34 PRISCILLA FULLER, of Newton, in her Will, dated 1763, mentions her mother Abigail, her brother Richard, the chil. of her brother Samuel, and appointed Capt. Joshua Fuller exec'r.

35 JOSHUA FULLER [? 25–2], m., May 22, 1746, ANNA STEARNS, of Waltham [I. Stearns, 56, III.], and had 1. *Eunice*, bap. in Waltham, Feb. 22, 1756. 2. *Rachel*, bap. May 4, 1760. 3. *Nathaniel*, bap. Feb. 27, 1763.

36 RICHARD and EUNICE FULLER had *Eunice*, bap. in Waltham, Dec. 28, 1766.

BENJAMIN and HANNAH FULLER, of Weston, had *Hannah*, b. May 10, 1775. Wife Hannah d. July 19, 1777, and he m. (pub. Dec. 8), 1778, MOLLY PARKS, of Lincoln. [Parks, 52.]

37 SAMUEL FULLER, of Newton, m., Oct. 9, 1746, LYDIA STEARNS, of Waltham. [C. Stearns, 116.]

38 HANNAH FULLER, of Newton, m., Sept. 4, 1755, DANIEL STEARNS, of Waltham. [C. Stearns, 118.]

39 MARTHA FULLER, of Newton, m., Oct. 2, 1775, DANIEL STRATTON, of Weston. [Stratton, 78.]

40 JOSIAH FULLER [See 25–3] and MARY DANA, both of Newton, m., in Waltham, May 25, 1779.

41 ASA FULLER, of Portland, Me., m., Jan. 20, 1807, NANCY LOCKE, of Waltham.

FULTON.—SAMUEL and ELIZABETH FULTON, of Weston, had SARAH, b. Jan. 15, 1767.

GAGE.

1 ROBERT GAGE, of Weston, by wife MARY, who d. in Lincoln, a wid., Mar. 14, 1777, had,

---

2 1. ROBERT, b. Ap. 14, 1720; m., Ap. 3, 1747, SUSANNA SMITH, of Waltham [Smith, 104], and had, in Weston,

1. *Susanna*, b. May 16, 1748; m., in Lincoln, 1797, *Jesse Timothy*. 2. *Mary*, b. Dec. 18, 1749; d. in Lincoln, Aug. 27, 1766. 3. *Isaac*, b. June 11, 1753, by wife *Mary*, had Polly, b. May 20, 1776.

3 2. Isaac, b. Sept. 26, 1721.

4 3. Philip, b. Aug. 11, 1723; m., Mar. 7, 1744–5, Anne Priest.

5 4. Rachel, b. July 23, 1725.

---

6 Jonathan Gage, of Weston, m. (pub. Ap. 4), 1752, Ruth Underwood, of Concord, and had *Jonathan*, b. in Lincoln, Oct. 6, 1755.

GALE.

1 (I.) RICHARD GALE, was of Wat. as early as 1640; m. MARY ——. The birth of only one child recorded. His Will, dated Feb. 25, 1678–9, proved Ap. 1, 1679, mentions his wife (not named), sons Abraham and John, and drs. Mary Flagg and (Sarah) Garfield. Dec. 2, 1661, he bought of Richard Dummer the east or northeast half [250 acres] of the Oldham farm, some part of which has remained in the possession of his descendants to a very recent date, if not to the present time.

---

2 1. Sarah, b. Sept. 8, 1641; m., Ap. 3, 1663, Joseph Garfield. [Garfield, 7.]

6. 3 2. Abraham, d. Sept. 15, 1718.

4 3. Mary, m., Mar. 30, 1670, John Flagg. [Flagg, 12.]

21. 5 4. John.

5½ 5. Abigail, (?) d. Sept. 5, 1718, aged 76, not mentioned in father's Will.

6. Ephraim. May, 1673, a vagrant, "distempered in his mind." [Court Files.] Probably d. before his father.

---

3. 6 (II.) ABRAHAM GALE, adm. freeman Oct. 11, 1682; m., Sept. 3, 1673, SARAH FISKE. [N. Fiske, 5½.] She d. May 14, 1728.

---

30. 7 1. Abraham. 2. Sarah, b. Feb. 15, 1674–5; d. young.

40. 9 3. Richard, b. Sept. 25, 1677. 4. Hopestill, b. and d. Dec., 1678.

5. Mary, b. Mar. 27, 1680; d. young.

6. Abigail, b. Mar. 12, 1681–2; d. Nov. 21, 1696.

7. Mercy, b. Sept. 16, 1683; m., Ap. 13, 1708, Samuel Sanderson. [Sanderson, 21.]

13 8. Ebenezer, b. Ap. 30, 1686; m., Dec. 27, 1709, Elizabeth Green.

1. *Elizabeth*, bap. May 25, 1712; (?) m., Feb. 3, 1729–30, *Isaac Whitney*. [126.] 2. *Grace*, b. Dec. 12, 1713. 3. *Hannah*, bap. Oct. 9, 1715. 4. *Prudence*, bap. Aug. 18, 1717. 5. *Jonas*, b. July 8, 1719. 6. *Ebenezer*, bap. Feb. 24, 1724. 7. *Lydia*, b. June 11, 1727. 8. *Abigail*, bap. May 10, 1730. 9. *David*, bap. Sept. 23, 1733.

14 9. John, b. Ap. 23, 1687; d. Feb. 15, 1734, by wife Lydia, had,

1. *Joshua*, b. Oct. 17, 1721. 2. *John*, b. Jan. 23, 1722–3. 3. *Jonas*, b. Sept. 23, 1724; m. (?) Mar. 10, 1747, *Mary Benjamin*. [47.] 4. *Lydia*, b. Nov. 15, 1728.

15 10. Mary, bap. Ap. 1689; (?) m., Nov. 3, 1731. Michael Pratt, of Oxford.

16 11. Sarah, b. Aug. 29, 1694. 12. Jonas, bap. Nov. 14, 1697; d. Mar. 17, 1717–18.

13. Joshua, b. Feb. 22, 1696–7; d. Sept. 15, 1719.

17 14. } Elizabeth, b. July 9, 1699.

18 15. } Lydia, b. July 9, 1699.

19 16. Abigail, m. about 1720, Edward Jackson, Jr., of Newton, son of Edw. and Mary, and gr. son of Sebas. 11 chil. [See Genealogy of Edward Jackson.]

---

5. 21 (II.) JOHN GALE, m., Sept. 27, 1677, ELIZABETH SPRING. [Spring, 7.] This family moved early to Fram., or that neighbourhood. It is probable that he d. some time prior to 1695, and that his wid., at this date, had been for some time the wife of John Mellen. [See Barry, p. 249 and 325.] Chil. b. in Wat.

---

22 1. Elizabeth, b. June 1, 1678; m., Feb. 21, 1700, John Nurse, of Fram. [See Barry, p. 345.]

23 2. John, b. Ap. 5, 1680; d. 1698.

24 3. Sarah, b. Dec. 12, 1681; m., about 1700, Jonathan Pratt, of Fram. [Barry, 368.]

25 | 4. ABIGAIL, bap. June 19, 1687; m., in Fram., Jan. 10, 1716–17, JONATHAN CUTLER. [Barry, 216.]
26 | 5. ANNAH (Hannah), bap. June 19, 1687; m., Ap. 22, 1714, JABEZ PRATT. [Barry, 366.]
27 | 6. ABIA, bap. July 14, 1689; m., June 18, 1719, JOSEPH TRUMBALL. [Barry, 425.]

---

7. 30 | (III.) ABRAHAM GALE, Jr., m., Dec. 6, 1699, RACHEL PARKHURST. [Parkhurst, 9.] She d. Jan. 30, 1767, aged 90. Records say son Josiah was by wife Sarah; probably a mistake.

---

63. 31 | 1. ABRAHAM, b. Nov. 28, 1700.
32 | 2. RACHEL, b. Dec. 14, 1702; m., June 25, 1724, GERSHOM BIGELOW. [Bigelow, 102.]
73. 33 | 3. SAMUEL, b. Jan. 31, 1704–5.
34 | 4. ISAAC, b. Jan. 15, 1708.
35 | 5. EUNICE, b. July 30, 1711; m., July 1, 1731, BENJAMIN ALLEN, of Weston. [Allen, 86.]
36 | 6. ABIGAIL, b. Aug. 15, 1714; m., July 25, 1735, SAMUEL PHILLIPS, of Weston. [Phillips, 28.]
37 | 7. DANIEL, bap. Ap. 7, 1717.
38 | 8. JOSIAH, b. Ap. 8, 1722; bap. 1733; of Weston; by wife ELIZABETH, had,
1. *Elizabeth*, bap. May 24, 1741–2. 2. *Josiah*, b. Mar. 20, 1743.
3. *Abraham*, b. July 29, 1745. 4. *Amos*, b. Mar. 3, 1747.

---

9. 40 | (III.) RICHARD GALE, m., Jan. 7, 1705–6, SARAH KNIGHTS.

41 | 1. SARAH, b. Nov. 30, 1706; m., (?) Mar. 14, 1744, JOSIAH PEIRCE. [Peirce, 118.]
42 | 2. JONATHAN, b. Nov. 26, 1708.
43 | 3. MERCY, b. Dec. 4, 1710; m., Dec. 26, 1749, ABRAHAM JONES. [Jones, 65.]
44 | 4. THANKFUL, b. and d. Dec., 1714. 5. THANKFUL, b. Feb. 24, 1715–16.
46 | 6. LYDIA, b. Aug. 11, 1717; m., Ap. 28, 1736, JOHN SADDLER.

---

31. 63 | (IV.) ABRAHAM GALE, a blacksmith, of Weston, m. ESTHER CUNNINGHAM. [See Kimmingham.]

64 | 1. DANIEL, b. June 17, 1721; m., Sept. 8, 1743, SARAH LAMSON. [Lamson, 2.]
65 | 2. HENRY, b. Mar. 2, 1722–3; m., Feb. 22, 1745, ABIGAIL SMITH, of Lex. [Smith, 71], and had,
1. *Esther*, b. Feb. 14, 1746. 2. *Ephraim*, b. Oct. 25, 1748.
3. *Joshua*, b. Jan. 30, 1750–1. 4. *Henry*, b. Mar. 20, 1753.
5. *Nathan*, b. Feb. 5, 1755.
66 | 3. THADDEUS, b. Sept. 26, 1724; m., Mar. 9, 1744–5, LYDIA AMSDEN, of Westboro.
67 | 4. ABIJAH, b. Mar. 8, 1725–6; d. Ap. 28.
68 | 5. ABIJAH, b. July 5, 1727; m., 1748, ABIGAIL AMSDEN, of Westboro, where he settled, and had many chil. [See Barry, p. 249.]
69 | 6. JONATHAN, b. Mar. 18, 1728–9; m., May 30, 1750, ABIGAIL BEAL, of Sud. He was probably the Jonathan Gale, who m., in Shrewsbury, Mar. 10, 1757, Margaret, dr. of Wm. Crawford. [See Ward, p. 297.]
70 | 7. ESTHER, b. July 28, 1731.
71 | 8. ABRAHAM, b. Aug. 18, 1734; of Shrewsbury; m., 1769, ABIGAIL RICE, of Worcester. He probably moved to Princeton. Chil.,
1. *Mary*, b. Feb. 7, 1773.
2. *John*, b. Ap. 6, 1774.
72 | 9. ELISHA, b. Jan 1, 1735–6; m., 1762, SARAH JONES. [Jones, 198.]

---

33. 73 | (IV.) SAMUEL GALE, m. REBECCA ——.

92. 74 | 1. SAMUEL, b. May 6, 1726; d. May 6, 1793.
75 | 2. REBECCA, b. May 24, 1725 (?).
76 | 3. RACHEL, b. Nov. 6, 1729; m., Mar. 20, 1748–9, WILLIAM LACKEY, q. s.
77 | 4. ESTHER, b. Dec. 21, 1730. 5. ABRAHAM, b. Sept. 23, 1733.
6. LOIS, bap. Dec. 1, 1734. 7. LOIS, bap. July 11, 1736.
8. RICHARD, bap. July 9, 1738.

74. 92 (V.) SAMUEL GALE, of Waltham, m., July 17, 1755, ANNA FISKE. [J. Fiske, 70.] She d. June 2, 1800.

93 1. SAMUEL, b. Sept. 11, 1756; d. in the army, unm., autumn 1776.
94 2. JACOB, b. Ap. 14, 1758; m., Sept. 23, 1784, LOIS HAGAR [Hagar, 110], and had,
1. *Samuel*, b. Feb. 7, 1785; d. 1796.
95 3. ANNE, b. Feb. 28, 1759; m., Oct. 5, 1780, JOHN CUTTING, of E. Sud.
67. 96 4. ALPHEUS, b. 1761, of Waltham, m., July 5, 1787, LYDIA HAMMOND. [50.] She d. Ap. 6, 1810. Chil.,
1. *William*, b. July 6, 1788; grad. Harv. Univ., 1810; d. 1839. He was a lawyer, of Boston, and for some years was a very prominent member of the Democratic party. "The principal part of the last 15 years of his life was spent in the House of Correction, he having been sentenced again and again to that institution as a common drunkard."
2. *Nancy*, b. May 23, 1791; d. June 30, 1808. 3. *Sally*, b. Aug. 12, 1794.
4. *Lydia*, b. June 26, 1797; d. Oct. 9, 1798. 5. *Samuel*, b. Feb. 7, 1799.
6. *Lydia Hammond*, b. Oct. 24, 1801. 7. *Jacob*, b. Dec. 31, 1803.
8. *Caroline*, b. June 1, 1806.

GALLUP.—BENJAMIN GALLUP, of Waltham, m., Sept. 14, 1775, ANNA WELLINGTON, of Lincoln [Wellington, ?], and had, 1. SUSAN, bap. in Waltham, Nov. 26, 1775.

WILLIAM GALLUP and SUSANNA GALLUP, of Waltham, m., in Boston, Feb. 22, 1770.

GALUSHA.—DANIEL GALUSHA, of Wat. Farms (Weston), m., July 5, 1710, SARAH WARREN* [Warren,], and had, 1. DANIEL, b. May 9, 1711. 2. DINAH, bap. Ap. 26, 1713. 3. DANIEL, b. Ap. 25, 1716. Wife Sarah admitted to the church, July 10, 1715, and they were afterwards dismissed to Colchester, Connecticut.

* He (D. G.) is mentioned as son-in-law of Daniel Warren [23], in the settlement of the estate of D. W.

GAMAGE.—WILLIAM GAMAGE, Jr., and wife ABIGAIL, had, 1. WILLIAM, b. February 22, 1748. 2. ABIGAIL, bap. Aug. 5, 1750. 3. SAMUEL, b. August 25, 1751.

MARTHA GAMAGE, of Waltham, m., Nov. 6, 1746, DANIEL PARKHURST, of Weston. [25.]
DANIEL, son of Daniel Gamage, bap. in Wat., Aug. 19, 1750.

GARDNER.—ANDREW GARDNER, of Muddy River (Brookline), m., Mar. 20, 1668, SARAH MASON. [Mason, 7.]

JONATHAN GARDNER, innkeeper, 1739.
JOSEPH GARDNER, m., Mar. 11, 1760, ELEANOR COLLIER, of Boston, and, in Wat., had, 1. *Thomas*, b. Ap. 10, 1761. 2. *Sarah*, b. Dec. 19, 1762. 3. *Hannah*, b. Nov. 7, 1765. 4. *Benjamin*, b. Feb. 17, 1768. 5. *Joseph*, b. Ap. 27, 1770. 6. *Elizabeth*, b. June 16, 1772. 7. *Mary*, b. Sept. 27, 1774. 8. *Eleanor*, b. Nov. 17, 1776. 9. *Nancy*, b. May 16, 1782.
ELISHA GARDNER, o. c. Aug. 3, 1755.
ISAAC SPARHAWK, son of Isaac Gardner, bap. in Wat., Nov. 26, 1758.
LEONARD MILLER and SOPHIA GARDNER, m., Oct. 4, 1802.

GARFIELD (Gearfield, Gerfil, &c.)

In the early records this name is generally written Gearfield, sometimes Gardfield, and Gerfeld. It rarely occurs in the Watertown records subsequent to the incorporation of Waltham. SAMUEL GARFIELD was a proprietor 1642, and had a son SAMUEL, who was apprenticed to John Flemming, Nov. 1, 1653. He was probably a son of the first Edward Garfield, but there is no further record of him.

1 EDWARD GARFIELD died in Wat., June 14, 1672, aged 97. He was probably the father of Samuel, above mentioned, and of Edward, next following.

2 (II.) EDWARD GARFIELD, Jr., adm. freeman May 6, 1635, Selectman 1638, '55, and '62, one of the earliest proprietors. Will dated Dec. 30, 1668, proved July 16, 1672, mentions sons Samuel, Joseph, Benjamin (exec'r); drs. Rebecca Mixer, Abigail Garfield, gr. chil. Sarah Parkhurst, Sarah Garfield, and Ephraim Garfield, and maid Ann. He d. June 14, 1672; Inventory, July 11, 1672 (real estate), £457. 3. 6. He m. (1st), REBECCA ——, the mother of all his children. She d. Ap. 16, 1661, aged 55, and he m. (2d), Sept. 1, 1661, JOHANNA, wid. of Thomas Buckmaster (Buckminster), of Muddy River (Brookline.) Her Will, dated Aug. 6, proved Aug. 17, 1676, mentions drs. Mercy, Dorcas, and Sarah; dr. Elizabeth Spowell, and gr. child Joanna Lawrence; son Jacob, exec'r, Dea. Robert Sanderson and Henry Allen overseers.

2½ 1. SAMUEL, m. (1st), SUSANNA ——. She d. May 2, 1652, and he m. (2d), Sept. 28, 1652, MARY BENFIELD. His numerous family all left Wat. early, and some of them settled in Lancaster. His Will, dated Sept. 15, proved Dec. 16, 1684, mentions wife Mary, sons Samuel and Ephraim, brother Benjamin, and friend Richard Child, overseers. He d. Nov. 20, 1684; Inventory £75. 10. The Will of his wid. Mary, of Lancaster, dated Jan., 1708–9, mentions her son-in-law (stepson) Ephraim Garfield, gr. chil. Daniel and Elizabeth Garfield, dr. Rachel Priest, of Lancaster, dr. Deborah Brook, dr. Ann Jackson, dr. Mercy Bury, gr. chil. John and Mary Noble, Sarah Parkhurst, and Sarah and Ephraim Garfield. Benjamin Garfield (her husband's brother), exec'r. Chil.,

1. *John*, b. Feb. 8, 1645–6; d. 1649. 2. *Ephraim*, b. Nov. 20, 1649. 3. *Mary*, b. June 30, 1653. 4. *Sarah*, b. Jan. 17, 1654-5; m. —— *Guile*. 5. *Rachel*, b. Nov. 23, 1656; m. —— *Priest*, of Lancaster. 6. *Elizabeth*, b. Dec. 8, 1659. 7. *Deborah*, m., 1683, —— *Brook*. 8. *John*, b. July 7, 1664. 9. *Ruth*, b. Ap. 25, 1666. 10. *Lydia*, b. Aug. 31, 1668. 11. *Daniel*, b. Nov. 5, 1670. 12. *Mercy*, b. Feb. 18, 1673–4; m. —— *Bury*. 13. *Elizabeth*, b. Sept. 16, 1676. 14. *Anna*, m. —— *Jackson*. 15. *Daniel*, b. Feb. 13, 1683–4.

☞ The numerous families of this name in Shrewsbury, are, without much doubt, descended from this family of Samuel. [See Ward, 289–92.]

7. 3 2. JOSEPH, b. Sept. 11, 1637; adm. freeman Ap. 18, 1690; d. Aug. 14, 1691.
4 3. REBECCA, b. Mar. 10, 1640–1; m., Jan. 10, 1661–2, ISAAC MIXER, Jr. [3.]
17. 5 4. BENJAMIN, b. 1643; adm. freeman Ap. 18, 1690; d. Nov. 28, 1717, aged 74.
6 5. ABIGAIL, b. June 29, 1646; m., about 1670, JOHN PARKHURST. [5.]

---

3. 7 (III.) JOSEPH GARFIELD, m., Ap. 3, 1663, SARAH GALE [Gale, 2], who survived him.

---

29. 8 1. EDWARD, b. June 22, 1664.
9 2. ABIGAIL, m , Dec. 22, 1686, JOSEPH GLEASON, of Sud. [See Barry, p. 256.]
10 3. BENJAMIN, b. Nov. 18, 1669.
11 4. JONATHAN, b. Feb. 17, 1671–2, a weaver of Sud.
12 5. SARAH, b. Feb. 18, 1673–4, unm. 1699.
13 6. JERUSHA, b. June 6, 1677; m., Jan. 12, 1695–6, JOHN BIGELOW. [57.]
14 7. JOHN, b. June 8, 1680.
15 8. REBECCA, b. Sept. 24, 1683; m., Feb. 26, 1711–12, DANIEL WARREN. [? 23.]
16 9. GRACE, b. July 6, 1688.

---

5. 17 (III.) Capt. BENJAMIN GARFIELD was Rep. of Wat. 9 times between 1689 and 1717, and he held numerous municipal appointments. His house and barn were burnt in the night of Mar. 29, 168–, by his negro servant, Joshua, and on Ap. 24, said Joshua was discovered with his throat cut, with a knife in his hand. In 1704 his fence was burnt by Christopher Tompson, who was ordered to be sold into neighbouring colonies. He m. (1st), MEHITABEL HAWKINS. [4.] She d. in childbed Dec. 9, 1675, and he m. (2d), Jan. 17, 1677–8, ELIZABETH BRIDGE. [7.] He d. Nov. 28, 1717, and his wid. m., Oct. 25, 1720, Daniel Harrington. [26.]

---

18 1. BENJAMIN, b. May 8, 1674; (?) m. BETHIA HOWE.
19 2. BENONI, b. Dec. 4, 1675; m., Jan. 10, 1706–7, ABIGAIL STEARNS. [I. Stearns, II., 24.] She d. July 11, 1710, and he m. (2d), MARY ——. Chil.,
20 1. *Abigail*, b. Mar. 5, 1707–8; m., Dec. 6, 1728, *James Jones*, of Weston. [Jones, 188.]

21 2. *Mary*, b. in Weston, Oct. 19, 1717; m., Ap. 22, 1738, *Ebenezer Hammond*, Westboro. [Hammond, 37.]
22 3. ELIZABETH, b. June 30, 1679.
37. 23 4. THOMAS, b. Dec. 12, 1680; d. in Weston, Feb. 4, 1752.
24 5. ANNA, b. June 2, 1683; m., 1702–3, Dea. BENJAMIN BROWN, of Weston. [Brown, 32.]
25 6. ABIGAIL, b. July 13, 1685.
26 7. MEHITABEL, b. Dec. 7, 1687; m., Dec. 8, 1714, JOHN JONES. [Jones, 62.]
65. 27 8. SAMUEL, b. Sept. 3, 1690. 9. MARY, b. Oct. 2, 1695.

---

8. 29 (IV.) EDWARD GARFIELD, a cooper, m., July 8, 1691, MEHITABEL CHILD. [Child, 6.]

30 1. MEHITABEL, b. July 29, 1692; m., Nov. 15, 1717, DANIEL WARREN. [Warren, 67.]
31 2. JOSEPH, b. Jan. 18, 1694; d. Mar. 6, 1775; Selectman of Waltham 1743, '45; m., Dec. 3, 1718, ABIGAIL FULLER, [? 8] of Newton, who d. Ap. 23, 1774, aged 76.
1. *Lydia*, bap. in Waltham, May 17, 1730. 2. *Edward*, bap. Aug. 20, 1732. 3. *Archibald*, bap. Aug. 18, 1734. 4. *Rebecca*, bap. Oct. 17, 1736. 5. *Sarah*, bap. Jan. 21, 1739. 6. *Jerusha*, bap. Feb. 28, 1742; m., Jan. 1, 1767, *Isaac Walker*. [7.]
3. HANNAH, b. Aug. 11, 1696; d. Feb. 25, 1775, unm.
4. SARAH, b. Jan. 1, 1698–9; d. in Weston, Mar. 17, 1723, unm.
5. LYDIA, b. Mar. 18, 1700–1; d. June 10, 1720.
32 6. ELIZABETH, b. July 19, 1703.
33 7. EDWARD, b. Oct. 20, 170–; m., Mar. 9, 1734–5, SARAH BROOKS, of Concord (Lincoln) and settled in Weston.
1. *Daniel*, b. Sept. 4, 1736. 2. *Mary*, b. Jan. 24, 1737–8. [See Bond, 75.] 3. *Jonathan*, b. July 29, 1739. 4. *Sarah*, b. Aug. 22, 1741; m., July 28, 1762, *James Mills*, of Concord. 5. *Jonathan*, b. June 13, 1743. 6. *Thaddeus*, b. Feb. 13, 1745. 7. *Anna*, b. May 19, 1748; m., Nov. 21, 1771, *Timothy Billings*, of Lincoln. 8. *Abigail*, b. Ap. 22, 1750; m., Sept. 1, 1774, *Silas Jewell*, of Marlboro. 9. *Thaddeus*, b. Feb. 28, 1754; m. (pub. Ap. 14), 1774, *Mary Bond*, of Westboro. 10. *Rebecca*, probably their dr., m., May 1, 1782, *John Allen*, Jr. [32–6.]
34 ☞ There was an *Edward Garfield*, of Waltham, who m. (1st), Ap. 27, 1768, *Lydia Mills*, of Weston, and he m. (2d), May 23, 1771, *Martha Nevers*, of Camb. His lineage has not been ascertained. Perhaps he was a son of Edward and Sarah (Brooks) G., but it is more probable that he was a son of some one settled in another town. Chil., 1. Martha (Patty), b. Ap. 18, 1773. 2. William, b. June 12, 1774. 3. Lydia, b. Mar. 9, 1777. 4. Samuel, b. Oct. 6, 1780. 5. William, b. Feb. 6, 1784. 6. Hannah, b. June 9, 1788.
35 8. DANIEL, b. May 14, 1709.
36 9. ABIGAIL, b. Aug. 27, 1711; m., Ap. 10, 1735, WILLIAM BREWER. [14.]

---

23. 37 (IV.) Lieut. THOMAS GARFIELD, of Weston, m., Jan. 2, 1706–7, MERCY BIGELOW, b. 1686, dr. of Joshua and Elizabeth (Flagg) Bigelow. [Bigelow, 36.] She d. Feb. 28, 1744–5, and he d. Feb. 4, 1752.

38 1. ELIZABETH, b. Aug. 10. 1708; m., Sept. 1, 1738, SAMUEL BROOKS, of Concord.
39 2. EUNICE, b. Aug. 23, 1710; m., Dec. 12, 1734, EBENEZER HOBBS, of Weston, and had at least 11 chil.
40 3. THOMAS, bap. Ap. 5, 1713, aged 5 w., of Lincoln, where he d. Jan. 3, 1774; m., Oct. 21, 1742, REBECCA JOHNSON, of Lunenburg, dr. of Samuel and Rebecca, of L. [See I. Stearns, App. IV.] She d. Feb. 3, 1763, aged 43. Chil.,
41 1. *Solomon*, b. July 18, 1743; m., May 20, 1766, *Sarah Stimson*, of Sud.
42 2. *Rebecca*, b. Sept. 23, 1745; m., Oct. 31, 1765, *David Fiske*. [N. Fiske, 46.]
43 3. *Abraham*, b. Ap. 3, 1748; d. Aug. 15, 1775. 4. *Hannah*, b. Aug. 15, 1750. 5. *Lucy*, b. Mar. 3, 1754.
46 4. THANKFUL, b. Feb. 15, 1714–15; m., Nov. 28, 1751, JOHN WALKER [2], of Weston, his 2d wife. 2 chil.. *Thankful* and *Lydia*.
47 5. ISAAC, b. Feb. 19, 1716–17.
48 6. JOHN, b. Dec. 3, 1718; d. May 1767, of Weston; m. (pub. Mar. 15, 1744–5), THANKFUL STOWELL. [Stowell, 10.] Chil.,

49 1. *Sarah*, b. June 19, 1749; m., Oct. 7, 1771, *Benjamin Peirce*. [Peirce, 76.]
50 2. *John*, b. Oct. 11, 1751, of Lincoln; m., July 6, 1775, *Lucy Smith*, of Weston. [Smith, 233.] Chil.,
1. Sarah, b. Ap. 11, 1776. 2. John, b. Oct., 1777. 3. Abraham, b. June 12, 1779. 4. Lucy, b. Feb. 19, 1781. 5. Samuel, b. Ap. 8, 1782. 6. James, b. Ap. 18, 1784. 7. Thomas, b. Sept. 29, 1785. 8. Isaac, b. July 7, 1787. 9. Thankful, b. May 1, 1790. 10. Abel, b. April 20, 1792.
51 7. SAMUEL, b. Ap. 11, 1720; m., Ap. 17, 1751, HANNAH GARFIELD of Waltham, and settled in Spencer. She d., and he m. (2d), May 27, 1756, ABIGAIL PEIRCE, of Holden, who d. Jan. 23, 1816. He d. June 12, 1792. Chil.,
1. *Hannah*, b. July 18, 1755. 2. *Samuel*, b. Mar. 5, 1757.
3. *Joseph*, b. Sept. 19, 1758. 4. *Daniel*, b. Sept. 29, 1760.
5. *Josiah*, b. Oct. 12, 1762. 6. *Abigail*, b. Aug. 28, 1764.
7. *Enoch*, b. Sept. 28, 1766. 8. *Elisha*, b. Ap. 25, 1769.
9. *John*, b. July 26, 1771. 10. *Elizabeth*, b. Sept. 15, 1773.
11. *Silas*, b. Jan. 19, 1776.
52 8. MERCY, b. June 17, 1722; m., 1756, EBENEZER HAMMOND.
53 9. ANNA, b. June 1, 1724; m. (pub. Ap. 29), 1749, JOSIAH LIVERMORE, of Leicester. [Livermore, 82.]
54 10. LUCY, b. Oct. 5, 1725.
55 11. ELISHA, b. Nov. 11, 1728; of Lincoln; m., Nov. 15, 1753, SUSANNA BEMIS. [Bemis, 50.] Chil.,
1. *Elisha*, b. Oct. 8, 1755; d. Sept., 1756.
56 2. *Anna*, b. Dec. 2, 1757; m., Ap. 30, 1780, *Jonas Peirce*. [Peirce, 79.]
57 3. *Susanna*, b. Nov. 9, 1759; m., Dec. 30, 1784, *Edward Brown*. [Brown, 136.]
58 4. *Mary*, b. Ap. 29, 1761. 5. *Lucy*, b. Aug. 6, 1763.
60 6. *Elisha*, b. Feb. 9, 1766; d. Aug. 28, 1803. 7. *Lydia*, b. Feb. 16, 1768.
8. *Enoch*, b. Mar. 14, 1770; d. Sept. 16, 1775.
61 9. *Abijah*, b. Ap. 19, 1772; of Lincoln; m., Mar. 1, 1801, *Hannah Stearns*, who d. Nov. 27, 1805, aged 26, and he m. (2d), Mar. 29, 1807, *Seraph Colburn*. Chil.,
1. Abijah, b. and d. in Waltham, Nov., 1803.
2. Hannah, b. in Waltham, Jan. 1, 1805.
3. Abijah, b. in Lincoln, July 4, 1807. 4. Jonas, b. Sept. 22, 1808.
5. John Colburn, b. Sept. 20, 1810. 6. Lydia, b. Nov. 19, 1812.
7. Lucy Ann, b. Feb. 13, 1818.
62 10. *Rebecca*, b. Nov. 11, 1774.
63 11. *Enoch*, b. Nov. 16, 1777; m. (1st), *Mary*, who d. Oct. 29, 1802, and he m., Nov. 7, 1805, *Nancy Jones*. Chil.,
1. Mary, b. Mar. 11, 1800. 2. George, b. Dec. 31, 1801.
3. Eliza Ann, b. June 24, 1806. 4. Elisha, b. Ap., 1808.
5. Susan, b. Sept. 23, 1810. 6. Sarah, b. June 20, 1813.
7. Eli, b. June 8, 1816.
64 12. ENOCH, b. Jan. 23, 1729–30; d. June 19, 1758.

---

27. 65 (IV.) SAMUEL GARFIELD, of Wat., m., about 1714, MARY BOWMAN. [Bowman, 16.]

---

66 1. BENJAMIN, b. Mar. 6, 1715–16.
67 2. MARY, b. Sept. 22, 1718; m., Aug. 2, 1740, JOSIAH MIXER. [Mixer, 77.]
68 3. ELIZABETH, b. Ap. 6, 1721. 4. SARAH, b. July 15, 1723.
5. LUCIA, bap. Oct. 10, 1725.
71 6. SAMUEL, b. Nov., 1727; m., in Spencer, Aug. 9, 1750, PHEBE WORSTER, and d. 1766.
72 7. NATHANIEL, b. July 5, 1730.
8. ELIAKIM, b. Oct. 3, 1732. 9. ANNA, bap. Nov. 9, 1735.

---

73 JOSEPH GARFIELD, of Weston (? son of Joseph, 31), m., May 19, 1748, JEMIMA STRATTON, of Waltham. [Stratton, 69.] He m. (2d) (pub. Feb. 17), 1763, Mrs. SARAH COOPER, and he m. (3d) (pub. Mar. 20), 1773, DAMA-

RIS WHITNEY, of Stow. [N. B. It is not improbable that this last marriage was that of another person.] Chil.,

1. Jesse, b. Ap. 22, 1749. 2. Jemima, b. Feb. 1, 1750–1.
3. Eunice, b. Mar., 1753; m., July 8, 1785, Benjamin Harrington. [156.]
4. Cooper, b. June 9, 1775; m., Sept. 16, 1810, Elizabeth Wanan (Warren ?), of Lincoln.
5. Damaris, b. May, 1780.

79 JOSHUA GARFIELD, of Waltham (? son of Joseph, 31), m., May 23, 1754, RUTH HAMMOND. [Hammond, 32.] He died Sept. 28, 1795, aged 69. Chil.,

1. Aaron, b. Mar. 27, 1755; d. Jan., 1757.
2. Mary, b. Jan. 19, 1757; d. Dec. 22, 1794.
3. Ruth, b. Mar. 13, 1759; m., Ap. 9, 1788, David Rice, of Sud.
4. Anna, b. Ap. 8, 1761; m., Oct. 21, 1783, Jonathan Wellington. [Wellington, 64.]
5. Moses, b. July 19, 1763. 6. Elizabeth, b. Aug. 4, 1765.
7. Lois, b. Mar. 13, 1768; m., Feb. 5, 1789, Bradyl Smith [222–2], b. Jan. 16, 1766, son of Nathan and Sarah (Ball) Smith, of Weston.
8. Lucy, b. May 9, 1770. 9. Esther, b. July 5, 1773.

(.) JOSEPH GARFIELD, of Waltham (lineage not ascertained); m., Ap. 4,
103 1787, SUSANNA HAGAR. [Hagar, 111.] Chil.,

1. Charles, b. Ap. 16, 1788. 2. Alvis, b. June 29, 1789.
3. Francis, b. Oct. 26, 1790. 4. Leonard, b. Oct. 23, 1793.
5. Susanna, b. June 14, 1795; d. Oct. 8, 1810. 6. Polly, b. Jan. 30, 1797.
7. Sally, b. Jan. 30, 1799. 8. Josiah, b. Feb. 11, 1801.
9. Maria, b. Mar. 7, 1802. 10. Roxana, b. Dec. 12, 1807.
11. Susanna, b. Dec. 18, 1811.

Benjamin and Abigail Garfield, of Waltham, had, 1. *Mary*, bap. Jan. 14, 1739. 2. *Benjamin*, bap. Ap. 23, 1740. 3. *Elijah*, bap. July 5, 1741.

Marriages in Waltham.

Abigail Garfield, m., Ap. 12, 1749, Stephen Parks, of Concord.
Lydia Garfield [? 31–1], m., Ap. 17, 1755, Joseph Parks, Jr., of Lincoln.
Sarah Garfield [? 31–5], m., July 19, 1759, John Brown, of Lincoln.
Mary Garfield, m., Aug. 18, 1774, Samuel Roberts.
Eunice Garfield, m., July 18, 1785, Benjamin Harrington.
Jerusha Garfield, m., Nov. 11, 1790, Lemuel Park.
Deborah Garfield, m., Ap. 28, 1791, Capt. Abraham Peirce.
Rebecca Garfield, m., in Weston, Aug. 1, 1782, John Allen, Jr.

GASKILL.—SAMUEL GASKILL, of Charlestown, m., July 20, 1681, ELIZABETH SHERMAN. [7.]

John, son of "Mr. Gaskill," bap. in Wat., Nov. 30, 1690.

GAY.—JOHN GAY, resident and proprietor of Wat., 1636–7, but not in 1642; adm. freeman, May 6, 1635; probably moved to Dedham.

John Gay, of Wat. (probably son of the preceding); by wife Hannah, had, 1. *Hannah*, b. Dec. 25, 1668. 2. *Thomas*, b. Mar., 1673–4. His estate was admin. by his wid. Hannah, Dec. 18, 1678, and she m. again.
Michael Gay, by wife Hannah, had, 1. *Elizabeth Cummings*, b. July 19, 1807. 2. *William Faress*, b. Aug. 10, 1809.

GEORGE.—SUSANNA GEORGE, m., Oct. 1, 1649, ROBERT HARRINGTON. [1.]

1 Wid. Hannah George d. in Wat., Ap. 26, 1670, aged 79.

JOHN GEORGE, m., Oct. 28, 1787, PEGGY (Margaret) MAIN, and had,
1. *William Main*, bap. Oct. 18, 1789. 2. *John*, bap. July 3, 1791. 3. *Sally Main*, bap. Dec. 9, 1792. 4. *Mary Ann*, bap. Sept. 14, 1794. 5. *Lucy*, bap. Sept. 11, 1796. 6. *Margaret*, bap. 1803.

PETER GEORGE, of Boston, had dr. *Susan*, b. 12 mo. 1642.

GIBBS.

HENRY GIBBS, b. Oct. 8, 1668, son of Robert Gibbs, a merchant of Boston; grad. Harv. Coll. 1685; adm. f. c. Ap. 27, 1690; ordained over the 1st church in Watertown, Oct. 6, 1697; d. Oct. 21, 1723. He m. MERCY, daughter of Wm. Greenough. She d. Jan. 26, 1715–16. His Will, dated Dec. 6, 1722, witnessed by John Hastings, John Stearns, and Samuel Cooledge, proved Nov. 1, 1723, mentions son Henry, drs. Mercy, Mehitabel, and Margaret Appleton. Chil.,

1. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 12, 1695–6; d. next May.
2. MERCY, b. Dec. 23, 1696, was the 2d wife of Rev. BENJAMIN PRESCOTT, of Danvers. [See Shattuck, p. 244.]
3. MARGARET, b. July 3, 1699; d. Jan. 17, 1771; m., 1719–20, NATHANIEL APPLETON, D.D., of Camb., and had six children. (See Farmer.)
4. HENRY, b. Mar. 16, 1701–2; d. Sept., 1703.
5. WILLIAM, b. July 11, 1704; d. in Camb., Aug. 10, 1715.
6. MEHITABEL, b. Jan. 8, 1705–6; m. BENJAMIN MARSTON, Esq., of Salem, and d. Aug. 21, 1727.
7. HENRY, b. May 13, 1709; grad. Harv. Coll 1726; m. (1st), MARGARET, dr. of Jabez Fitch, and m. (2d), CATHERINE, dr. of Secretary Josiah Willard. He d. in Boston, Feb. 17, 1759, leaving, by his 2d wife,
   1. *Henry*, b. May 7, 1749; m., Oct. 27, 1781, *Mercy*, daughter of Benjamin Prescott, Esq., and had,
      1. William, of Salem. 2. Josiah Willard, grad. Yale Coll. 1809, and Professor in Yale Coll. 3. Henry, grad. Yale Coll. 1814; of Phila.
   2. *Josiah Willard*, b. Sept. 30, 1752; d. in Phila., Jan., 1822, having had ten children. (Farmer.)

"I have been informed that the monument now standing over the ashes of Mr. Gibbs and his wife, was erected by the Rev. Dr. Appleton, of Cambridge, who, as has been already said, was married to their daughter. If this be true, it is probable that the following epitaphs, inscribed on the monument, were written by him."—Dr. FRANCIS.

Hic
Depositæ sunt reliquiæ viri
verè venerandi
Henrici Gibbs, Ecclesiæ Christi
apud Aquitonienses Pastoris
vigilantissimi,
Pietate fulgente, eruditione non
mediocri, gravitate singulari
spectatissimi:
Peritiâ in divinis, prudentiâ in humànis,
accuratione in concionibus, copiâ in precibus,
præeellentis:
Qui per ærumnas vitæ doloresque mortis
requiem tandem invenit.
die Octobris 21, Anno Domini MDCCXXIII.
Ætatis suæ LVI.

Hic
Etiam deponitur corpus Mercy Gibbs
Conjugis suæ dilectissimæ,
Quæ expiravit in Domino 24 Januariis
Anno Domini MDCCXVI.
Ætatis suæ XLI.

GIBSON.—JOHN GIBSON, m., Oct. 14, 1680, HANNAH UNDERWOOD, and had 1. SILENCE, b. Dec. 17, 1680. 2. MARY, b. July 27, 1682.

JAMES GIBSON, a pauper of Wat. 1692.

GLEASON (Leason).

1 JOHN [? Thomas] LEASON, of Wat., adm. freeman 1652.
ABIAH, the wife (who o. c.), and *William*, *Joseph*, *John*, and *Elizabeth*, the chil. of "young WILLIAM LEASON," bap. in Wat., Ap. 10, 1687. *Isaac*, son of [Wm. and] Abiah, bap. Dec. 7, 1690. *Ann Leason*, who lives with her mother, bap.

and o. c. Jan. 22, 1687–8. The name Gleason is written Leason in the church records. [See Barry, p. 256, and Hinman, p. 137.]

2 David Gleason, m., in Wat., Mar. 2, 1742, Mercy Perry.

3 John Gleason, m., in Wat., Feb. 1, 1739–40, Dorothy Godding [Godding, 19], and had 1. *John*, b. Mar. 1, 1740–1, by wife *Ruth*, had, in Waltham, 1. John, bap. Dec. 27, 1772; d. aged 10 yrs. 2. Daniel, bap. Dec. 27, 1772; d. Aug. 17, 1775. 3. Stephen, bap. Feb. 5, 1775; d. next Aug. 4. Daniel, bap. Ap. 6, 1777.

---

4 Capt. ISAAC GLEASON, of Waltham (b. in Sud. 1733, son of Isaac and Jerusha, and gr. son of Isaac and Martha (Livermore [17]) Gleason, of Sud. [Barry, 256]), m., Oct. 9, 1766, SARAH HARRINGTON. [Harrington, 148.] She d. Jan. 19, 1771, and he m., July 4, 1771, ELIZABETH CLARKE. [Clarke, 53.] He was Assessor (1772–76), and Selectman (1778–80), and he kept a tavern, afterwards kept by Col. David Townsend, on a lot afterwards owned by Rev. S. Ripley, now owned by James Ellison.

1. Isaac, b. July 13, 1767; d. Ap. 21, 1796. 2. David, b. Mar. 13, 1769.
3. Sarah, b. Sept. 11, 1770; d. next Jan.
4. Cutting, b. May 14, 1772; d. July 13, 1773.
5. Amos, b. Nov. 9, 1773; m., Jan. 21, 1796, Anna Child.
6. Sarah, b. June 22, 1775; d. Sept. 4, 1791.
7. Elizabeth, b. Feb. 8, 1777; m., May 11, 1797, Nathaniel Livermore. [Livermore, 119.]
8. Polly (Mary), b. Feb. 2, 1779; m., May 11, 1797, Elijah Brigham, q. v.
9. Daniel, b. Jan. 12, 1781. 10. Hannah, b. Jan. 5, 1783; d. Ap. 23, 1797.
11. Susanna, b. July 5, 1785; m., May 17, 1807, Elias Viles. [10–3.]
12. Josiah, b. Dec. 2, 1789.

GODDARD.*

1 WILLIAM GODDARD, a citizen and grocer, of London (7th son of Edward and —— (Doyley) Goddard, a wealthy farmer, of Norfolk), m. ELIZABETH, dr. of Benjamin Miles. They had six chil., b. in London, three of whom d. young. He came to America in 1665, and his wife and three surviving sons came the next year. They settled in Watertown, where he was adm. f. c., Jan. 8, 1687–8; admitted freeman, Dec. 1677, and d. Oct. 6, 1691. "Mar. 27, 1680. These are to certify that Mr. William Goddard, of Watertown, whome the said towne by covenanting engaged to teach such children as should be sent to him to learne the rules of the Latine tongue, hath those accomplishments, which render him capable to discharge the trust (in that respect) committed to him. (Signed) John Sherman, pastor." [Co. Court File.] In the Mid. Prob. Office, is an agreement, dated Oct. 19, 1694, between Elizabeth his wid., and his sons William, Joseph, Robert, Benjamin, Josiah, and Edward. His wid. d. Feb. 8, 1697–8.

2 1. William, b. in London, 1653; m., Dec. 10, 1685, Leah Fisher, of Sherburne, where he settled. He died Feb. 6, 1708, and his wid. Leah d. Sept. 10, 1720. Chil.,
   1. *Elizabeth*, b. Aug. 23, 1687; m., February 25, 1708, *Anthony Hancock*, of Wrentham.
   2. *William*, b. 1689; d. 1703. 3. *Sarah*, b. 1693.
   4. *Abigail*, b. Dec. 2, 1697; m., May 14, 1716, *Samuel Williams*.

14.3 2. Joseph, b. in London, 1655; d. in Brookline, July 25, 1728, aged 73.

4 3. Robert, b. in London; a weaver, of Wat.; m., Feb. 23, 1713–14, Elizabeth Shattuck. [Shattuck, 35.] He d. 1716, leaving one child, *Elizabeth*, b. Nov. 5, 1714. His wid. m., Ap. 13, 1717, Ephraim Angier. [6.] He d. Oct. 19, 1724, and his wid. m., April 26, 1726, John Holland, of Marlboro. [See Ward, p. 323.]

4. Thomas, b. in Wat., June 8, d. July 9, 1667.

21.5 5. Benjamin, b. Aug. 17, 1668; adm. f. c., in Wat., July 31, 1687; d. in Charlestown, Oct. 24, 1748, aged 80.

---

* In preparing this record, I have availed myself of the "Genealogy of the descendants of Edward Goddard, by William Austin Goddard," published in Worcester, 1833. For some Wills, Epitaphs, personal history, &c., see that work.

6. Elizabeth, b. Jan. 22, 1670–1; d. young.

6 7. Josiah (birth not recorded), adm. f. c., Oct. 15, 1699; m., Jan. 28, 1695–6, Rachel Davis, of Roxbury, who d. Ap. 23, 1740. He d. in Wat. November 14, 1720. Chil.,

7 1. *Ebenezer*, b. Oct. 30, 1696; of Wat.; m., Feb. 19, 1739–40, *Abigail White*. Chil.,

1. Abigail, b. July 20, 1741. 2. Rachel, b. Sept. 22, 1742.
3. Josiah, b. Oct. 14, 1743.
4. Ebenezer (twin), b. Oct. 14, 1743; d. Dec. 25, 1744.
5. Elizabeth, b. Oct. 21, 1745; m., Feb. 7, 1766, Moses Sanderson. [Sanderson, 26.]
6. Sarah, bap. Ap. 12, 1747.

8 2. *Rachel*, b. Ap. 18, 1699; m., July 24, 1717, *Obadiah Coolidge*. [Coolidge, 88.

9 3. *Josiah*, b. July 12, 1701, of Newton; m., Oct. 15, 1730, *Mary Bigelow*. [Bigelow, 80.]

4. *Jane*, b. Ap. 14, 1706; d. soon. 5. *Samuel*, b. Jan. 26, 1708–9; d. soon.

10 6. *Jane*, b. June 10, 1710. 7. *Samuel*, b. May 28, 1712: d. 1713.

11 8. *Elizabeth*, b. Ap. 18, 1714; m., Feb. 13, 1730–1, *Joshua Learned*. [79.]

163. 12 9. *William*. [N. B. The Goddard Genealogy states that Josiah had a son William. If so, he was probably his 4th child, and b. about 1703 or '4. It seems not improbable that the individual referred to was a son (the 2d William), of William [2], of Sherburne.]

27. 13 8. Edward, b. Mar. 24, 1674–5; by trade a weaver; adm. f. c., in Wat., Feb. 6, 1697–8; d. in Fram., Feb. 9, 1754. [See Genealogy of Goddard, p. 8, and App. C. D. and E.]

---

3. 14 (II.) JOSEPH GODDARD, m., in Wat., Mar. 25, 1680, DEBORAH TREADWAY [Treadway, 9], and settled in Brookline, on a farm, where his gr. grandson Joseph [69], lately resided.

15 1. Elizabeth, b. in Wat., Jan. 8, 1680–1; m., June 27, 1706, Dea. John Adams, of Fram., and had many descendants. [Barry, p. 166.]

16 2. Joseph, b. in Wat., Nov. 7, 1682; m., and had 3 sons, two of whom d. young, and the other settled in New London, Conn., and one daughter, who m. —— Coburn.

34. 17 3. James, d. 1734.

46. 18 4. Robert, b. 1694.

53. 19 5. John, b. 1699.

20 6. Deborah.

---

5. 21 (II.) BENJAMIN GODDARD, of Charlestown, m. MARTHA PALFREY, b. 1670; d. Nov. 27, 1737. [? Benjamin Goddard, m., in Camb., May 30, 1769, Martha Palfrey.]

22 1. Nathaniel, a farmer, of Weston; m. (1st), in Camb., Nov. 26, 1723, Mary Cooper. She d. in Weston, May 3, 1762, and he m. (2d) (pub. Oct. 29), 1762, Lydia Cutting, of Wat. [? 45½.]

104. 23 2. Benjamin, b. 1705; d. Dec. 9, 1759, aged 54.

144. 24 3. John, b. May, 1709; a cordwainer, of Camb.; d. May 12, 1751, aged 41.

152. 25 4. Thomas, b. 1720; a housewright, of Charlestown; d. Ap. 10, 1768.

26 5. Martha, b. 170–; d. Oct. 9, 1770; m., Walter Cooper, cordwainer, of Camb.

---

13. 27 (II.) Hon. EDWARD GODDARD, Esq., m., June, 1697, SUSANNA STONE. [Stone, 26]; adm. f. c., Ap. 27, 1701. He resided in Wat., a schoolmaster, Ap. 12, 1697, until about 1707, when he moved to Boston, where he was a teacher. He moved to Fram., Mar. 25, 1714, where he taught a grammar school several years, and where he received numerous civil, military, and ecclesiastical appointments. For his character and services, see Barry, p. 261, and the "Goddard Genealogy," pp. 9, and 64, et seq.

204. 28 1. Edward, b. May 4, 1698; d. in Shrewsbury, Oct. 13, 1777.

29 2. Susanna, b. Feb. 25, 1699–1700; m., May 21, 1719, John Drury, by whom she had 15 children. He d. early in 1754, and his wid. m., Dec. 5, 1760, Joseph Haven. [Barry, 224.]

307. 30 | 3. SIMON, b. Feb. 18, 1701–2; d. in Shrewsbury, Nov. 3, 1758.
331. 31 | 4. BENJAMIN, b. Aug. 15, 1704; d. in Shrewsbury, Jan. 28, 1754.
357. 32 | 5. DAVID, b. Sept. 26, 1706; grad. Harv. Coll., 1737; ordained at Leicester, June 30, 1736; d. on a visit at Fram. during the "great sickness," Jan. 19, 1754.
6. WILLIAM, b. Mar. 22, 1708–9; d. next June 6.
7. MARY, b. June 4, d. Aug. 5, 1711.
8. EBENEZER, b. Nov. 18, d. Dec. 24, 1712.
397. 33 | 9. EBENEZER, b. in Boston, Jan. 17, 1713–14.
10. WILLIAM, b. Dec. 10, d. 17, 1720. 11. HEPZIBAH, bap. May 8, 1723.

---

17. 34 | (III.) JAMES GODDARD, of Brookline, m. MARY WOODWARD, dr. of Thomas and Tryphena, of Brookline. She d. June, 1765.

35 | 1. SARAH, b. Oct. 2, 1714.
36 | 2. JAMES, b. Mar. 22, 1716–17; lived beyond the age of 80; settled in Falmouth, Me.; was a Friend (Quaker), of high standing in their Society; had a numerous family, of whom were Silas, Elisha, Robert, and Abel.
37 | 3. ELIZABETH, b. May 8, 1718. 4. WILLIAM, b. Oct. 1, 1721.
5. MARMADUKE, b. May 3, 1726. 6. JOSEPH, b. Aug. 30, 1727.
7. THOMAS, b. Oct. 13, 1728; d. young.
38 | 8. TRYPHENA, b. Jan. 20, 1729–30; m. —— HILL; d. a wid. in Boston, May 12, 1812.
39 | 9. WILLIAM, b. Aug. 14, 1731; a cordwainer, of Rox., and afterwards a farmer, of Richmond, N. H.; m., Dec. 23, 1761, ELIZABETH WHITE, of Brookline. Chil.,
40 | 1. *Mary*, b. Oct. 28, 1762; m. *Gideon Whitemarsh*, of Northumberland, N. Y.
41 | 2. *Joseph*, b. Aug. 3, 1764; m. *Sally Parsons*, of Colebrook, N. H., s. p.
42 | 3. *Edward*, b. Ap. 25, 1767; m. *Hannah Mann*, of Maryland, N. Y. Chil.,
1. Warren. 2. Betsey. 3. Samuel. 4. Hannah. 5. William.
43 | 4. *Sarah*, b. Oct. 3, 1769; m. *Otis Bates*, of Northumberland, N. Y.
5. *Samuel*, b. Mar. 18, 1772; d. in Richmond, May 17, 1779.
44 | 6. *Elizabeth*, b. Aug. 25, 1775; m. *Ephraim Robbins*, of Warwick, and d. June 3, 1812, leaving one son, Samuel Goddard Robbins.
45 | 7. *Thomas*, b. Mar. 14, 1779; of Richmond; m. *Lydia Cook*, of Shrewsbury, Vt., who d. October 16, 1829, and he m. (2d), *Olive Kelton*, of Richmond. Chil.,
1. Elizabeth, b. June 1, 1813; d. Sept. 13, 1832. 2. William, b. May 4, 1815. 3. Joseph, b. Oct. 20, 1816. 4. Emery, b. Mar. 4, 1818. 5. Zerah, b. Oct. 4, 1819. 6. Lydia, b. May 24, 1821. 7. Asahel Thomas, b. Jan., 1824.

---

18. 46 | (III.) ROBERT GODDARD, m., in Wat., Sept. 1, 1717, MEHITABEL SPRING, who d. Nov. 18, 1760 [Spring, 27], and he settled in Sutton (now Millbury), where he was a justice of the peace, and d. May 8, 1785, aged 91. He m. (2d), wid. DOROTHY (Dwight) CHILD.

47 | 1. ELISHA, b. July 13, 1719; a captain; m., in Fram., Nov. 17, 1748, ANNA HAVEN, who d. Oct., 1756, aged 24, and he m. (2d), MARY THATCHER, of Camb., and moved to Sutton, where he d. Jan. 19, 1784, and his wid. m., Sept. 12, 1789, JONATHAN FAY. She d. June 29, 1796, aged 61. [See Haven Genealogy, pp. 11 and 12, and Thatcher, 15.] Chil.,
1. *Elisha*, b. in Fram. Dec. 3, 1749; d. Oct. 25, 1771.
48 | 2. *Silence*, b. in Fram., Nov. 18, 1752; d. Jan. 15, 1800; m. Major *Jonathan Hale*, of Sutton, who settled in Fram. Chil.,
1. Nathan, d. unm. 2. Mary, m., May 19, 1800, Capt. William Coolidge. [Coolidge, 171–1.] 3. Anna, b. Nov. 14, 1784. 4. John, b. June 16, 1789. 5. Mehitabel. 6. Nancy. This family moved to Haverhill, N. H.
49 | 3. *Mehitabel*, b. in Fram., July 15, 1755; m. Hon. *Benjamin Heywood*, of Worcester, who d. Dec. 6, 1816, aged 71. Chil.,
1. Mehitabel, b. Dec., 1786. 2. Nathaniel Moore, b. July, 1788; m., Sept. 19, 1816, Caroline Sumner, of Boston. 3. Elizabeth, b. Mar., 1790. 4. Benjamin Franklin, b. 1792; grad. Dart. College, 1812; M.D. Yale Coll., 1815; M. M. S. S.; of Worcester; m. (1st), Nancy

Green, who d. August 4, 1836; and he m. (2d), Elizabeth R. Green. Chil.,

1. Benjamin, b. July 16, 1821; grad. Harv. Coll., 1840; M.D., Univ. Penn.; M. M. S. S., of Worcester. 2. Caroline, b. Aug. 7, 1823. 3. Frederick, b. June 30, 1825; grad. Dart. Coll. 1845; M.D. Harv. 1846; M. M. S. S. 4. John Green, b. May 24, 1828; d. Feb. 10, 1833. 5. Nathaniel M., b. July 26, 1839; d. soon. 6. Nancy Green, b. Dec. 24, 1840. 7. John, b. Mar. 1, 1843.

5. Joseph, b. Mar., 1794. 6. Lucy, b. Ap. 30, d. Nov., 1796. 7. Nancy, b. Feb., 1798; d. Aug. 30, 1814.

50 4. *Robert*, b. in Sutton, Feb. 12, 1759; d. Oct. 10, 1826; a Major, of Sutton; m. *Anna Tainter*, who d., and he m. (2d), Feb. 11, 1793, *Tamer Goddard* [97], who d. Ap. 9, 1796, and he m. (3d), Oct. 6, 1796, *Hannah Goddard* [95], who d. Mar. 18, 1797, s. p., and he m. (4th), wid. *Sybil* (Peters) *Penniman*. Chil.,

1. Mary, b. Jan. 25, 1781; m., Nov. 25, 1805, Ephraim Forbes, who d. Nov. 8, 1817, and she m. (2d), May 23, 1822, Josiah Hovey, of Camb., b. Dec. 24, 1763. 2. Elisha, b. Feb. 21, 1782; m., January 6, 1806, Catherine Broaders, and resides in Ruthford (? Rumford) Oxford Co., Me. Chil.,

1. Thatcher, b. Nov. 1806. 2. Catherine, b. 1809. 3. Elisha Forbes, b. 1819; d. young.

3. Anna, b. Ap. 18, 1785; m., Mar. 11, 1806, Rufus Barton. Chil.,

1. Sumner, b. Dec. 15, 1806; d. Ap. 2, 1826. 2. Zedekiah, b. Feb., 1810. 3. Lydia, b. Mar., 1813. 4. Thatcher, b. Ap. 10, 1815; d. June, 1816. 5. Rufus, and 6. Nancy, b. Oct., 1822. 7. George, b. Aug., 1825.

4. Ebenezer Thatcher, b. July 22, 1789; a shipmaster; perished of cold, Dec. 24, 1804. 5. David, b. Sept. 6, 1792; m., Dec. 28, 1816, Dorcas Littlehale, and resides in Belmont, Me. Chil.,

1. Ephraim Forbes, b. Aug. 7, 1817. 2. Mary Ann Forbes, b. Mar. 11, 1819. 3. David, b. Dec. 10, 1820. 4. Robert Henry, b. Nov. 11, 1822. 5. George Thatcher. 6. Elisha. 7. Charles Carroll, b. Dec. 10, 1832.

6. Abijah, b. Dec. 25, 1794; d. Aug. 30, 1795.
(After his 4th m., Major Robert G. moved to Maine, and had,)
7. Sybil. 8. Caroline. 9. Hannah. 10. Maria; 11. Sylva (twins.) 12. William. 13. Julia.

5. *Mary*, b. Mar. 19, 1760; d. Ap. 19, 1776.

51 6. *Thatcher*, b. May 25, 1761, a physician, settled in Arundel, York Co., Me., Oct. 1784, where he m., Dec. 23, 1786, *Lucy Wiswall*, b. in Arundel, Jan. 1765. Chil.,

1. Mary, b. Aug. 22, 1788; m., June 18, 1811, William Goddard, son of John and Hannah [92], b. Jan. 12, 1781. 2. Lucy, b. Dec. 21, 1789; d. Dec. 13, 1795. 3. Elisha, b. July 15, 1791; d. 1845; grad. Harv. Coll. 1812 (name changed, 1815, to Francis Edwards); m., Oct. 5, 1829, Martha Bartlett. 4. Miranda, b. May 8, 1793; m., Oct. 28, 1815, Augustus Peabody, b. May 17, 1780. Chil.,

1. Augustus Goddard, b. Feb. 4, 1818. 2. Owen Glendower, b. Ap. 23, 1822. 3. Edward Thatcher, b. June 6, 1825. 4. Lucie Maria, b. Feb. 6, 1828.

5. Eunice, b. Feb. 1, 1795; d. May 25, 1824, of consumption. 6. Susanna, b. Jan. 7, 1797; d. June 9, 1828; m., May 6, 1824, John G. Perkins, b. June 7, 1791. Chil.,

1. Thatcher Goddard, b. Sept. 25, 1825. 2. Susan Eliza, b. Nov. 30, 1827.

7. John, b. Nov. 2, 179–; d. at Lisbon, Portugal, Feb. 10, 1823. 8. Thatcher, b. May 27, 1800. 9. William, b. Jan. 27, 1802; d. Aug. 18, 1807. 10. Lucy, b. Feb. 25, 1804. 11. Caroline, b. Feb. 27, 1806; m., May 1, 1826, Francis Osborne Watts. 12. William Henry, b. June 25, 1808, m. Cecilia Graham.

7. *Ebenezer*, b. Aug. 25, 1762; d. Aug., 1769.

52 8. *Samuel*, b. 1763, a farmer; m., Ap., 1783, *Mary Burbank*. He moved to Royalston, Vt., where he d. of apoplexy, Mar. 27, 1809. Chil.,
1. Susanna, b. May 27, 1784; m. —— Lilly, of Bethel, Vt. 2. Caleb, d. young. 3. Thatcher, b. Oct. 15, 1795, a paper-maker, d. at Montpelier, Vt., Nov. 18, 1813. 4. Lucy, b. 1798; m., 1815, Joel Emery, of Tunbridge, Vt. 5. Isaac, b. Mar. 5, 1800; m., Aug. 12, 1825, Rebecca, dr. of Joseph Woodward, of Worcester, b. Feb. 23, 1804. Chil.,
1. George Woodward, b. Mar. 23, 1827. 2. Emmons A., b. Dec. 22, 1828. 3. Silas, b. Feb. 17, 1831.
6. Silas, m., Nov., 1825, Fanny, dr. of Dea. Stephen Bartlett, of Dudley, Mass., b. Oct., 1802.
9. *Susanna*, b. Feb., 1764; d. aged 4 m.

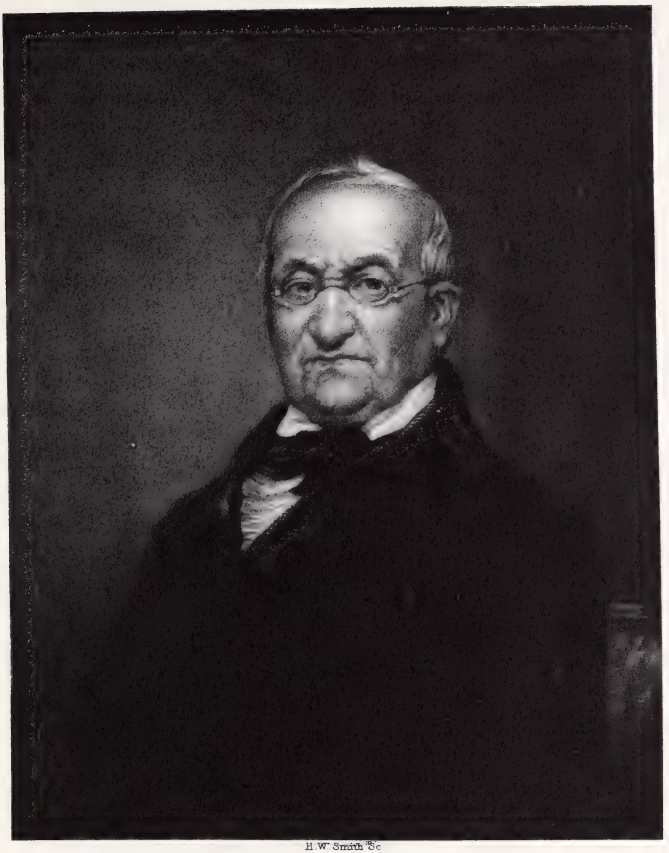
---

19. 53 (III.) JOHN GODDARD, of Brookline, who occupied the homestead of his father, m., 1725, LUCY SEAVER, who d. s. p., and he m. (2d), Sept. 4, 1729, wid. HANNAH (Jennison) STONE. [Jennison 19, and Stone 88.] She d. Dec. 4, 1777. She was a gr. dr. of Samuel and Hannah (Manning) Stearns, and her 1st husband's father, Jonathan Stone, was a younger brother of Susanna, wife of Edward Goddard. [27.] In 1745 he moved to Worcester, leaving his son John on the homestead. He d. June 26, 1785, aged 87.

---

54 1. JOHN, b. May 28, 1730; d. Ap. 13, 1816, aged 86. He was Representative of Brookline, 1785, '86, '87, '88, '90, and '92. He m., June 28, 1753, SARAH BREWER, who d. Jan. 26, 1755, and he m. (2d), HANNAH SEAVER, b. July 16, 1735; d. May 31, 1821, aged 86. Chil.,
1. *Sarah*, b. Ap. 26, 1754; d. June 26, 1780.
55 2. *John*, b. Nov. 12, 1756; grad. Harv. Coll. 1777; studied medicine with Dr. A. R. Cutter, of Portsmouth, N. H., but never engaged in the practice of it, on account of unfitness of his constitution to endure its hardships. After encountering much hardship and danger in the service of his country, he entered into the drug business in Portsmouth. [For an account of his talents, character, and public services, see "Goddard Genealogy," pp. 28–31.] He m. (1st), June 5, 1783, *Susanna Heath*, dr. of John, of Brookline. He m. (2d), June 5, 1788, *Jane Boyd*, b. Sept. 25, 1763, eldest dr. of George Boyd, Esq., of Portsmouth. She d. in childbed, Oct. 11, 1790, and he m. (3d), Dec. 14, 1791, *Mary Langdon*, b. July 14, 1760, dr. of Rev. Samuel Langdon, D.D., of Portsmouth, once Pres. of Harv. Coll. She d. of apoplexy June 14, 1808, and he m. (4th), Jan., 1811, *Ann White*, b. Sept. 15, 1768; d. Sept., 1832. He d. Dec. 18, 1829, aged 73. chil.,
56 1. John Heath, b. Mar. 18, 1784; m., Jan. 26, 1812, Almira Porter, b. June 7, 1792, dr. of Dr. Aaron Porter, then of Saco. Chil.,
1. John, b. Ap. 7, 1813. 2. Susanna Heath, b. Sept. 25, 1816.
57 2. Henry, b. Nov. 23, 1785; m., Ap. 11, 1810, Elizabeth Leavitt, youngest dr. of Jonathan Payson, Esq., of Portsmouth. Chil.,
1. John, b. Feb. 28, 1811. 2. Elizabeth White, b. May 25, 1812. 3. Mary Pickering, b. May, 1814. 4. Henry Warren, b. Dec. 3, 1816. 5. Charles William, b. Dec. 29, 1825.
58 3. Samuel, b. July 3, 1787; m., Sept. 30, 1818, Mehitabel May Dawes, b. Sept. 1, 1796. Chil.,
1. Louisa, b. Dec. 17, 1819. 2. Ann Elizabeth, b. July 26, 1821. 3. Lucretia Dana, b. Oct. 15, 1823. 4. Samuel, b. Oct. 20, 1825. 5. Harriet Barnes, b. Jan. 29, 1827. 6. Eleanor Swan, b. Sept. 5, 1829. 7. Samuel, b. Aug. 30, 1832.
4. { William, b. June 22, 1789; d. Oct. 11, 1790.
5. { Jane Boyd, b. June 22, 1789; d. Jan. 29, 1805.
6. Harriet, b. Oct. 2, 1790; d. Sept. 23, 1814.
59 7. Lucy Maria, b. Feb. 1, 1793; m., Oct., 1823, John Pickering, Esq., of Portsmouth. Chil.,
1. John, b. May 25, 1825. 2. David Sewall, b. 1830, d.
60 8. Elizabeth Sewall.
61 9. William, b. Ap. 22, 1796; grad. Harv. Coll. 1815; m., Nov., 1832, —— Smith.

62 10. Charles, b. Sept. 15, 1797; grad. Yale Coll. 1814; m., Aug. 16, 1830, Caroline Ann Lerow, b. Ap. 4, 1811. Son Charles, b. May, 1833.
63 11. Ann.
64 12. Warren, b. Sept. 12, 1800; grad. Harv. Coll. 1818, sometime Preceptor of Princeton Academy; m., Aug. 6, 1829, Mary C. Tobey, b. at Sandwich, Aug., 1805.
65 13. Ann White, b. Feb. 5, 1803; m., May, 1829, Rev. Orange Clarke.
66 14. Richard Langdon, b. Feb. 29, 1804, merchant of N. York, of the firm (1833) of Goddard & Gleason.
67 3. *Samuel*, b. Feb. 28, 1758; m., 1781, *Joanna Brewer*, b. Jan. 15, 1765. He d. Aug. 25, 1786, and his wid. d. Ap. 18, 1810.
68 1. Samuel Brewer, b. Nov. 12, 1782; m., Aug. 22, 1804, Emily Dawes, b. May 22, 1785, and had Emily Joanna Lamb, b. Mar. 5, 1830.(?)
2. Joanna, b. Ap. 3, 1785; d.
3. Rebecca, b. Jan. 29, 1787; d. May 26, 1798.
4. *Hannah*, b. Oct. 30, 1759; d. Sept. 16, 1786.
69 5. *Joseph*, b. Ap. 15, 1761, a Justice of the Peace of Brookline, from 1811 to 1824, inheritor of the old homestead, where he d. 184–. He m., Oct. 29, 1785, *Mary Aspinwall*, b. Mar. 31, 1765, dr. of Samuel and Sibil, of Brookline. She d. Feb. 5, 1825, and he m. (2d), Feb. 18, 1830, *Mrs. Lucy Snelling*.
70 1. Hannah, b. Sept. 8, 1786; d. 1829; m., Mar. 23, 1808, Capt. George Washington Stearns. [I. Stearns, 326, V.]
71 2. Mary, b. Dec. 15, 1787; m., July 19, 1809, Samuel May, of Boston, b. Dec. 4, 1776. Chil.,
1. Samuel, b. Ap. 11, 1810. 2. John Joseph, b. Oct. 15, 1813. 3. Edward Augustus, b. Feb. 16, 1817. 4. Frederick Warren Goddard, b. Dec. 4, 1821. 5. Mary Goddard, b. Feb. 14, 1824. 6. Louisa Goddard, b. May 19, 1827; d. July 9, 1828. 7. Abigail Williams, b. Ap. 21, 1829.
72 3. Joseph, b. July 27, 1789; m., July 30, 1821, Clarissa Whitney, b. Mar. 1802; d. June 18, 1823. He m. (2d), Nov. 23, 1825, Elizabeth Marianna Norton, b. Nov. 18, 1803. Chil.,
1. Joseph Warren, b. Ap. 4, d. Sept. 21, 1823. 2. Elizabeth, b. Nov. 1826. 3. Joseph Warren, b. June 10, 1828. 4. Frederic Norton.
73 4. John, b. Feb. 17, 1791; d. Sept. 21, 1828.
74 5. Lucy, b. Feb. 12, 1793; m., June 4, 1820, Lewis Withington, of Roxbury, afterwards of N. York. Chil.,
1. Mary Goddard, b. June 27, 1821. 2. Lucy Maria, b. Jan. 25, 1823. 3. Lewis Franklin, b. May 12, 1824.
75 6. Susannah, b. Sept. 14, 1794; m., Ap. 17, 1822, James Jones, who d. Dec. 3, 1826. Chil.,
1. Susannah Goddard, b. Jan. 30, 1823; d. Nov., 1824. 2. Louisa Elizabeth, b. Aug. 17, 1824. 3. Susannah, b. Dec. 12, 1825.
76 7. Samuel Aspinwall, b. Oct. 4, 1796; m., Sept. 4, 1824, in Birmingham, Eng., where he resided, Julia Backope. Chil.,
1. Julia Backope, b. July 12, 1825. 2. Mary Louisa May, b. Oct. 28, 1826. 3. Edward Delavan, b. Ap. 13, 1828. 4. William Henry. 5. Caroline Elizabeth Grey.
8. Louisa May, b. Oct. 2, 1798; d. July 30, 1826.
9. Elizabeth, b. Nov. 30, 1800.
77 10. Abijah Warren, b. Mar. 30, 1803; m., Ap. 23, 1829, Eliza Tilden. She d. Jan. 25, 1841.
11. Benjamin, b. June 11, 1805; d. Nov. 1, 1807.
12. A child, by 2d wife; d. soon.
6. *Benjamin*, b. Jan. 20, 1763; d. June 28, 1764.
7. *Lucy*, b. Feb. 15, 1764; d. Feb. 11, 1777.
78 8. *Benjamin*, b. Mar. 20, 1766; a merchant in Boston, acquired an ample fortune, and in middle life retired to an elegant country seat in his native town, where he now (1852) resides. He m., Dec. 15, 1793, *Louisa May*, b. Dec. 14, 1773, dr. of Samuel May, Esq. She d. Jan. 18, 1832, s. p., and he m., Jan. 15, 1835, *Catherine Brown*, of Boston, s. p. [Brown, 299.] See "Goddard Genealogy," p. 33.



H. W. Smith Sc

Benj Goddard

Aged 61

79 9. *Nathaniel*, b. June 5, 1767; a merchant of Boston; m., May 2, 1797, *Lucretia Dana*, b. Oct. 9, 1773, dr. of Amariah and Dorothy Dana, of Amherst, Mass. Chil.,

80 1. Lucretia Dana, b. Ap. 17, 1798; m., Dec. 2, 1823, Benjamin Apthorp Gould, grad. Harv. Coll., 1814; for some time master of the Public Latin School of Boston, afterwards a merchant. Chil.,

1. Benjamin Apthorp, b. Sept. 27, 1824. 2. Nathaniel Goddard, b. Ap. 4, 1827. 3. Lucretia Goddard, b. June 14, 1831.

81 2. Frederic Warren, b. Oct. 25, 1800; drowned in Lake Zurich, Switzerland, Aug. 22, 1820.

82 3. George Augustus, b. Nov. 15, 1802; grad. Harv. Coll., 1822; a merchant, of Boston.

83 4. Henrietta May, b. Jan. 25, 1805; m., Nov. 10, 1835, Edward Wigglesworth, of Boston. [Coolidge, 309.]

5. Mary Storer, b. Feb. 13, 1807. 6. Francis Dana, b. May 1, 1810.

7. } Nathaniel, b. Sept. 8, 1812.

8. } Benjamin, b. Sept. 8, 1812.

9. Louisa May, b. Oct. 21, 1814. 10. Georgiana, b. Ap. 25, 1817.

11. Frederica Warren, b. Ap. 12, 1822.

10. *Jonathan*, b. Oct. 26, d. Nov. 13, 1768.

90 11. *Jonathan*, b. Nov. 22, 1769, m., Oct. 27, 1803, *Charlotte Martin*, b. Nov. 25, 1779. Chil.,

1. Ann Martin, b. Sept. 11, 1804; d. 2. John Thomas, b. Feb. 21, 1806.

12. *Abijah*, b. Aug. 25, 1771; d. Ap. 5, 1772.

13. *Abijah*, b. Ap. 17, 1774; d. of consumption, Oct. 29, 1794.

14. *Warren*, b. Mar. 25, 1776; d. of consumption, Dec. 25, 1797.

15. *Lucy*, b. Aug. 30, 1778; d. Dec. 8, 1792.

92 16. *William*, b. Jan. 12, 1781; a merchant, of Boston; m., Dec. 26, 1805, *Mary Storer*, b. June 27, 1785. She d. Nov. 24, 1806, and he m. (2d), June 18, 1811, *Mary Goddard*, b. Aug. 22, 1788, dr. of Dr. Thatcher Goddard. [51–1.] Chil.,

1. Mary, b. Oct. 1, 1806; d. Jan. 1, 1807. 2. William Warren, b. July 21, 1812. 3. Mary Caroline, b. June 7, 1814.

93 2. Samuel, b. July 13, 1732; d. June 12, 1803; went to Worcester with his father, and there m. Abigail King, who d. Ap. 8, 1804. Chil.,

94 1. *Abigail*, b. Jan. 8, 1761; m. *Joel Tainter*, of Millbury, and d. May 24, 1790, leaving 2 chil.

95 2. *Hannah*, b. Aug. 17, 1762; d. Mar. 18, 1797; m. Capt. *Robert Goddard*, of Sutton. [50.]

96 3. *Mehitabel*, b. May 16, 1764.

4. *Lydia*, b. Mar. 24, 1766; d. Aug. 9, 1778.

97 5. *Tamar*, b. Jan. 22, 1768; d. Ap. 8, 1796; m., Feb. 11, 1793, Capt. *Robert Goddard*. [50.]

6. *Elizabeth*, b. July 26, 1770; d. Sept. 20, 1790.

98 7. *Mary*, b. July 3, 1772; d. June 26, 1817, unm.

8. *Samuel*, b. Oct. 25, 1774; d. May 3, 1800.

99 9. *John*, b. Nov. 24, 1776; d. Aug. 18, 1807; m., and resided in Millbury. Chil., Tamar and Almira.

100 10. *Lucy*, b. Jan. 29, 1779.

101 11. *Joseph*, b. Ap. 3, 1781; m. *Rebecca Newton*, and settled on the paternal estate in the south part of Worcester. Chil.,

1. Orlando, b. Feb. 24, 1807. 2. Samuel, b. Aug. 29, 1808.
3. Abigail, b. June 12, 1810. 4. John, b. July 28, 1812.
5. Benjamin, b. Ap. 4, 1815. 6. Henry, b. Feb. 16, 1817; d. Nov. 1827.
7. Hannah, b. July 10, 1819. 8. Sylvia, b. Mar. 12, 1821.

102 12. *Eunice*, b. Sept. 6, 1783.

103 3. Hannah, b. July 17, 1736; m., in Worcester, Abel Heywood, by whom she had, 1. *Abel*. 2. *Daniel*. 3. *Hannah*. Mr. H. d., and she m. (2d), Asa Ward, and had, 4. *Asa*. 5. *Artemas*. 6. *Olivia*. [See Ward Fam. 423 and 436.]

4. Joseph, b. Dec. 5, 1740; d. in Worcester, Ap. 19, 1758.

---

23. 104 (III.) BENJAMIN GODDARD, a housewright, of Grafton, Mass.; m., in Camb., Dec. 9, 1731, MARY KIDDER. He d. Dec. 9, 1759, aged 54.

105 1. NATHANIEL, a farmer, of Conway, Mass.; m. (1st), MARY ——, and he m. (2d), SARAH C. WINCHESTER, of Concord, who d. a wid. in Shelburne, Ap. 18, 1833, aged 90. Chil.,

106 1. *Elisha*, b. Ap. 4, 1764; a farmer, of Conway, N. Y.; d. Feb., 1833; m. *Sally Whitemore*. Chil.,

107 1. Nathaniel, m. Anna Bacon. Chil.,
1. Elisha. 2. Lydia. 3. Elisha. 4. Leuania. 5. Ann. 6. Cordelia. 7. Adolphus. 8. Son.

108 2. Paul, m. Almira Steele, of Bloomfield. Chil.,
1. Sarah. 2. Marina. 3. William. 4. Theodore.

109 3. Mary, m. —— Lyon. Three children.

110 4. Jabez, m. Ruth Bacon. Chil.,
1. Alonzo. 2. Eunice. 3. Alonzo. 4. Mary Ann. 5. Amelia.

111 2. *Anna*, b. Jan. 24, 1767; m. *Nathaniel Goddard*, of Petersham. [243.]

112 3. *Mary* (dr. by 2d wife), m. —— *Billings*, of Conway.

113 2. BENJAMIN, b. Nov. 15, 1737; a justice of the peace for Worcester Co., from 1789 to 1814, 25 years, and d. Mar. 11, 1816. He m., Dec. 8, 1763, MARY FLAGG, of Grafton, b. Mar. 30, 1740. [Was he the Benjamin Goddard who m. in Camb., May 30, 1769, Martha Palfrey?] Chil.,
1. *Elizabeth*, b. Nov., 1764; d. 2. *Huldah*, b. Nov., 1767; d. Jan., 1790.
3. *Abel*, b. Jan. 28, 1771; d. Mar., 1775.

114 4. *Mary*, b. Oct. 20, 1776; m., May 16, 1799, *Levi Goddard*. [255.]

115 5. *Sally*, b. Aug. 16, 1777; m., May 16, 1798, *Stephen Holbrook*, of Grafton; had chil., and d. Jan. 30, 1822.

116 3. SAMUEL, lived a few years in Sutton, and then moved to Royalston. He m. (1st), ELIZABETH KING; six children. She d., and he m. (2d), wid. CATHERINE PARKS, of Athol. Chil.,

117 1. *Henry*, b. Feb. 25, 1770; of Belfast, Me.; a trader, and afterwards a schoolmaster; m. *Louisa Mallard*, of Warwick, s. p.

118 2. *Samuel*, b. July 6, 1772; a Congregational minister, of Norwich, Vt.; m., May 4, 1796, *Abigail Goddard*, of Athol. [317.] Chil.,
1. Austin, b. 1800. 2. Polly, d. 3. Ira, b. 1802. 4. Tirzah, d. Ap., 1830. 5. Esther, b. 1806. 6. Samuel, b. 1810. 7. Henry, b. Sept. 5, 1812. 8. Elizabeth, b. Aug., 1813. Wife *Abigail* d., and he m. (2d), *Prudence Heywood*, of Lunenburg, Vt.

119 3. *Elizabeth*, b. Feb. 2, 1774; m., June 5, 1794, *Squire Peck*, of Royalston.

120 4. *Asahel*, b. Sept. 25, 1777; of Belfast, Me.; m. *Anna Mallard*, of Warwick, Mass. Chil.,
1. Henry, b. Dec. 16, 1802. 2. Asahel, b. Mar. 5, 1804. 3. Eunice, b. Ap. 24, 1805; m. William Smith, of Sempronius, N. Y. 4. Emery, b. Ap. 2, 1807. *Asahel*, husband, d. Nov., 1806, and his wid. m. *Obadiah Sprague*, of Richmond, N. H.

121 5. *Salmon*, b. Jan. 6, 1783; of Royalston; m., Oct. 7, 1807, *Dolly Faulkner*, b. Dec. 24, 1784, who d. June 24, 1824, and he m. (2d), May, 1825, *Lucy Goddard*, of Petersham. [238.] Chil.,
1. Elizabeth, b. July 18, 1808; d. June 4, 1812. 2. Anna, b. May 27, 1810. 3. Salmon, b. Mar. 29, 1812; d. June 24, 1814. 4. Elizabeth, b. Mar. 27, 1814. 5. Salmon, b. Mar. 25, 1816. 6. Dolly, b. Dec. 16, 1817. 7. Mary Kidder, b. Ap. 23, 1820. 8. Amanda, b. June 14, 1822; d. Ap. 5, 1824.

122 6. *James*, b. July 5, 1784; m. *Hannah Hay*, of Little Valley, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y., where he d. 1829.

123 7. *Benjamin*, b. May 5, 1791; of Worcester; m., Feb., 1822, wid. *Sally* (*Stockwell*) *Sibley*. Chil.,
1. Henry, b. Oct. 4, 1823. 2. Harriet, b. Oct. 11, 1825. 3. Catherine, b. Nov. 2, 1828. 4. Dorrance Sibley, b. Oct. 11, 1829. 5. Delanor, b. Aug. 27, 1831.

124 8. *Tamar*, b. Feb. 10, 1795; m. —— *Gale*, of Royalston.

125 9. *Nathaniel*, b. Feb. 7, 1797; of Millbury, Mass.; m., Oct. 27, 1820, *Rhoda Gale*, b. July 15, 1798. Chil.,
1. Julia Ann, b. Ap. 25, 1822. 2. Maria, b. Nov. 25, 1824. 3. Dolly Sophia, b. Mar. 24, 1828. 4. Ira Nathaniel, b. Mar. 1, 1830.

126 10. *Catherine*, b. Nov. 4, 1800. 11. *Danford*, d.

127 12. *Danford*, b. Mar. 7, 1804; of Millbury; m., Nov. 18, 1827, *Elvira C. Goddard*, of Royalston. [222–1.] Chil.,
1. Nahum Parks, b. Mar. 12, 1829. 2. Alonzo, and 3. Elvira, b. Feb. 26, 1833.

128 4. JAMES, b. Ap. 24, 1740; d. Feb. 22, 1809; a farmer, of Athol; m., June 24, 1767, BETTY GODDARD, of Shrewsbury [309], who d. May 30, 1807.

129 1. *Walter*, b. Sept. 15, 1769; of Athol; m. *Hannah* ——. Chil.,
1. Franklin, b. Jan. 14, 1809; d. May 27, 1827. 2. Polly, b. Aug. 19, 1810; d. May 7, 1827.

130 2. *Elijah*, b. Oct. 9, 1771; of Athol; m., Mar. 27, 1794, *Mehitabel Goodall*, b. Sept. 29, 1769. Chil.,
1. Hollis, b. Jan. 12, 1795; d. Aug. 2, 1808. 2. Goodall, b. May 1, 1797; of Athol; m., Jan. 14, 1819, Hannah Paine, of Greenwich, s. p. 3. Bailey, b. Oct. 13, 1798; a merchant, of Bibb Co., Ga.; m., June 13, 1829, Catherine Usher, of Monticello. He d. Nov. 8, 1831, leaving son William Augustus Bailey, b. Oct. 16, 1829. 4. James, b. Jan. 22, 1800; a merchant, of Macon, Ga.; m., Sept. 1827, Sophronia Marshall, of Hartford, Conn. Chil.; 1. Horace Marshall, d. 2. Charles Warren. 3. George Henry. 4. James. 5. Mehitabel Burnett, b. May 21, 1802. 6. Elijah, b. Ap. 16, 1804; d. Oct. 5, 1817. 7. Hannah, b. Oct. 23, 1805; d. Oct. 14, 1808. 8. Hannah, b. June 30, 1812. 9. Hollis, b. June 8, 1814.

131 3. *Mary*, b. Dec. 1, 1773; d. June 29, 1810.

132 4. *Hannah*, b. Ap. 26, 1778; m., Oct. 28, 1801, *Aaron Hill*, of Sterling.

133 5. *Betsey*, b. July 4, 1780; m., May 11, 1819, *Nathaniel Smith*, of Phillipston.

134 5. ELIZABETH, d. Ap. 24, 1820; m. ROBERT GODDARD, of Petersham. [233.]

135 6. HANNAH, m. JOSIAH CHASE, of Sutton, and settled in Worcester, N. Y.

136 7. MARY, m. July 4, 1776, THOMAS GREGGS, of Sutton.

137 8. JOSIAH, b. Sept. 14, 1735; d. Feb. 12, 1784; m. HULDAH BACHELDOR, b. May 1, 1741; d. Feb. 9, 1792. Chil.,

138 1. *Anna*, b. Feb. 23, 1762; d. Sept. 14, 1823; m., Feb. 23, 1786, *Joel Goddard*. [237.]

2. *Asahel*, b. Feb. 10, 1764; d. May, 1776.

139 3. *Joseph*, b. Jan. 30, 1766; of Worcester; m., May 19, 1796, *Susanna Sherman*, b. Nov. 29, 1773. She d., and he m. (2d), *Thankful Hersey*, of Leicester, Mass.
1. Sally Bacheldor, b. Nov. 1, 1797. 2. Joseph Bacheldor. 3. Joseph Calvin, b. Jan. 8, 1832 (child of 2d wife).

140 4. *Josiah*, b. May 11, 1768; a Baptist minister in Grafton, in 1801; in Conway, Mass., 1814; afterwards in N. Y. City; m., Aug. 19, 1796, *Elizabeth Tobey*, of Conway, b. in New Bedford, May 22, 1772, s. p.

141 5. *Perley*, b. Aug. 28, 1770; of Grafton; m., Nov. 8, 1795, *Lucy Harrington*, b. July 13, 1773. She d. Dec. 14, 1815, and he m. (2d), 1818, wid. *Chase*, of Barré. Chil.,
1. Polly, b. Aug. 3, 1796; d. Nov. 13, 1798. 2. Lucy Harrington, b. Sept. 16, 1798; m., Sept. 22, 1824, Vernon Styles, of Millbury, and settled in Thompson, Conn. 3. Charles, b. Nov. 5, 1800, of Grafton; m., Dec. 2, 1824, Susan Heald, b. Ap. 5, 1804. Chil.,
1. Susan Augusta, b. Jan. 20, 1826; d. Aug. 27, 1828. 2. Josiah, b. Aug. 14, 1827; d. Sept. 10, 1828. 3. Esther, b. Nov. 26, 1828. 4. Charles, b. July 31, 1830.
4. Nancy, b. May 5, 1804; m. Henry Mills, of Millbury. 5. Mary P., b. June 3, 1812.

6. *Benjamin*, b. Oct. 11, 1772; d. Feb. 1, 1791.

142 7. *Huldah*, b. Oct. 29, 1777.

143 8. *Polly*, b. June 30, 1782; m. *Asa Wheeler*, of Leicester.

---

24. 144 (III.) JOHN GODDARD, a cordwainer, of Camb., m., Feb. 19, 1734, ELIZABETH FROST, b. Feb. 7, 1713. He d. May 12, 1751, and his wid. d. Ap. 4, 1786.

---

1. JOHN, b. Sept. 20, 1736; d. young. 2. MARTHA, b. Ap. 30, 1739; d. young.

145 3. STEPHEN, b. Aug. 30, 1741; a wheelwright, of Camb.; m., in Wat., Feb. 28, 1769, MARY GODDARD, of Leicester. [394.] He d. Jan. 31, 1820. His wife d.

Oct. 8, 1798, aged 54. [For a sketch of his excellent character, see "Goddard Genealogy," p. 18.] Chil.,
1. *Mary*, b. Nov. 23, 1769; d. Oct. 10, 1798. 2. *John*, b. May 2, 1771; d.
3. *Stephen*, b. Feb. 3, 1773; d. Dec. 25, 1774. 4. *Sarah*, b. Jan. 18, 1775.
147 5. *Stephen*, b. May 14, 1777; of Leicester; m., Nov. 26, 1801, *Charlotte Hawes*, of Canton, b. May 3, 1782. Chil.,
1. Stephen, b. Nov. 11, 1802. 2. Edwin Frederick, b. June 15, 1814.
148 6. *David*, b. Aug. 20, 1779; Baptist minister of Wendell, Mass.; m., June 13, 1805, *Hannah Brown*, of Concord, b. June 2, 1781. Chil.,
1. David, b. Nov. 2, 1808; d. Mar. 16, 1809. 2. Mary, b. June 5, 1810.
3. David, b. Feb. 20, 1812. 4. Josiah, b. Oct. 27, 1813.
5. Thomas Baldwin, b. Feb. 6, 1816. 6. Christiana, b. Dec. 3, 1817.
7. Hannah Brown, b. Dec., 1820; d. June 6, 1821.
8. Hannah Eliza, b. Aug. 17, 1823.
149 7. *Isaac*, b. Jan. 26, 1782; d. in Boston, Mar. 14, 1823; m., Aug. 3, 1806, *Catherine Johnson*, b. Dec. 27, 1782. Chil.,
1. George Johnson, b. June 2, 1807.
2. Isaac, b. Jan. 5, 1809; of Providence, R. I.; m. Mary Ann Kingsly.
3. Augustus Norton, b. Ap. 6, 1811; of Worcester; m., Ap. 3, 1832, Fanny C. Hathaway.
4. Catherine Johnson, b. Feb. 9, 1813. 5. Sarah, b. Feb. 1, 1815.
6. John, b. Jan. 22, 1817. 7. William Edward, b. Sept. 21, 1819.
150 8. *Benjamin*, b. Mar. 28, 1784; of Worcester; m., Sept. 25, 1808, Persis Fullerton, b. Mar. 28, 1785. Chil.,
1. Benjamin, b. Oct. 2, 1809. 2. William Austin, b. June 12, 1814.
9. *Elizabeth*, b. Ap. 24, 1788; d.
151 4. ELIZABETH, b. Aug. 31, 1743; m., Nov. 3, 1775, —— NORTON.
1. *Elizabeth*, d. soon. 2. *Elizabeth*. 3. *John*, d. young. 4. *Hannah*, died aged 21.
5. RUTH, b. Aug. 1, 1746; d. Jan. 8, 1749.

---

25. 152 (III.) THOMAS GODDARD, a housewright, of Charlestown, m. (pub. in Weston, Nov. 5), 1738, HANNAH GOVE. [Gove, 16.] He d. Ap. 10, 1768.

1. BENJAMIN, of Charlestown, unm.
153 2. THOMAS, a blacksmith, of Charlestown. Chil.,
154 1. *Thomas*, b. 1778; d. in Brookline.
155 2. *James*, b. July 25, 1780; of Boston; m., Nov. 17, 1806, *Rebecca Frothingham*, b. May 8, 1781, dr. of Nathaniel. Chil.,
1. Rebecca Austin, b. Sept. 12, 1807. 2. Thomas Austin, b. May 30, 1811. 3. Matilda, b. July 21, 1814. 4. James, b. Feb. 24, 1818. 5. Charles, b. Nov. 20, 1820; d.
156 3. *John*, of Camb. Chil.,
1. Charles. 2. Henry. 3. John. 4. Hannah.
4. *Daniel*. 5. *Mary*, m. —— *Kent*. 6. *Charles*. 7. *Hannah*.
161 3. NATHANIEL (a twin), a cordwainer, m., s. p.
162 4. HANNAH, m. JONAS PRENTICE, of Camb.

---

12. 163 (III.) WILLIAM GODDARD, a farmer and miller, of Marlboro (now Berlin); in the record of his m. said to be "of Shrewsbury;" m., Jan. 26, 1726–7, KEZIA CLOYES, b. Dec. 8, 1705, dr. of James Cloyes, of Fram.

164 1. MARY, m. JOHN HOUGHTON, of Brattleboro, Vt.
165 2. JOSIAH, b. 1729; a farmer, of Northboro; m. LYDIA BALL, who d., leaving two chil., and he m. (2d), ANNA PERRY, b. 1742. He sold his farm on account of lameness, and moved to Spencer, where he d. June 5, 1798. His wid. Anna, d. in Paxton, June 2, 1822.
166 1. *Josiah*, b. 1759; of Wiscasset, Me.; m. —— *Seaver*.
167 2. *Gardner*, b. 1761 or '2; of Holden, Rutland, Boylston; m. *Sophia Rice*, of Worcester. Chil.,
1. Ezra, b. June 2, 1783; m., May 7, 181–, Lucy ——. Chil.,
1. Emily, b. Jan. 2, 1818. 2. Maria, b. July 7, 1819. 3. and 4. Twin sons, b. Dec. 3, 1820. 5. Ezra Gardner, b. Oct. 10, 1823.

6. Josiah, b. Sept. 19, 1826. 7. Lucy Ann, b. July 2, 1829. 8. Mary, b. Aug. 6, 1831.

2. Lydia, b. 1785; m., Nov. 30, 1809, Nathaniel Crocker, Jr., Esq., of Paxton, and of Dixmont, Me. 3. Abraham. 4. Luther. 5. Asenath, m. —— Johnson, of Southbridge.

168 3. *William*, a physician, m. —— *Moore*, of Berlin. (?) [See 174.]

169 4. *Anna*, b. Nov. 22, 1773; d. in Wiscasset about 1800.

170 5. *Luther*, b. Mar. 12, 1776, a farmer, teacher, trader's clerk, studied medicine in Leicester, where he d. June 26, 1813.

171 6. *Asenath*, b. June 10, 1778, of Leicester.

172 7. *Tyler*, b. Feb. 18, 1781, of Paxton; m., July 9, 1807, *Sybil Clarke*. Chil.,

1. Tyler Perry, b. Mar. 5, 1808; d. Oct. 4, 1825. 2. Mary Newman, b. May 18, 1810; m., Oct. 13, 1830, Nathan Ainsworth, of Leicester. 3. Sybil Clarke, b. Jan. 9, 1812. 4. Luther, b. Nov. 17, 1814. 5. Maria Charlotte, b. May 14, 1818. 6. Asenath, b. Jan. 10, 1822.

173 3. James, b. Jan. 6, 1731, a deacon of Marlboro (Berlin); m. Hannah Rice, b. Sept. 24, 1734; d. Mar. 21, 1807. He d. Jan. 13, 1815.

1. *Jacob*, d. young.

174 2. *William*, m., Nov. 27, 1788, *Anna Moore*, of Berlin, d.

175 3. *Hannah*, m. *Reuben Babcock*.

176 4. *James*, b. Ap. 15, 1763, of Berlin; m., July 28, 1785, *Keziah Fairbank*, b. Ap. 26, 1763.

1. Betsey, b. Oct. 25, 1787; d. Mar., 1807.

2. William, b. Feb. 22, 1789; d. Jan. 18, 1808; a student of Leicester. Acad.

177 3. Jacob, b. May 6, 1791, of Berlin; m., Ap. 10, 1811, Abigail Howe, of Marlboro, b. June 10, 1771, who d. Oct. 10, 1814, leaving son William, b. Nov. 19, 1813. He m. (2d), Ap. 12, 1815, Mary Sawyer Houghton, of Bolton, b. Sept. 5, 1792.

178 4. Ephraim, b. Jan. 19, 1793, of Berlin; m., Feb. 13, 1815, Polly Bigelow, who d., and he m. (2d), Sept. 28, 1818, Sophia Bigelow. Chil.,

1. Betsey. 2. Francis. 3. Mary. 4. John. 5. Alvira. 6. Jabez.

5. Kezia, b. July 4, 1795; d. Feb. 26, 1796.

6. Jabez, b. Aug. 20, 1798; d. Sept. 10, 1807.

179 7. Rebecca, b. Jan. 18, 1801; m., Feb. 27, 1822. (?)

180 8. Eusebia, b. May 5, 1804; m., Mar. 26, 1828, Calvin Smith, of Marlboro and Shrewsbury.

181 9. James, b. Mar. 8, 1806, of Berlin; m., Nov. 2, 1824, Betsey Spofford, b. Nov. 3, 1802. Chil.,

1. Catherine Betsey Sawyer, b. Ap. 5, 1825. 2. Samuel William Emerson, b. Mar. 23, 1827. 3. Christiana Whitfield, b. Mar. 1, 1829. 4. Lucy Barnes, b. Mar. 26, 1831.

182 5. *Eunice*, m., Jan. 20, 1785, *Samuel Spofford*, of Berlin.

183 6. *Mary*, m., Nov. 10, 1785, *Caleb Fairbank*, of Berlin.

184 7. *Sarah*, m., Feb. 13, 1794, *Alvan Sawyer*, of Berlin.

185 8. *Betsey*, m., May 28, 1795, *William Barnes*, of Berlin.

186 4. Solomon, m., Oct. 30, 1758, Thankful Bowker, of Shrewsbury, lived in Northboro; one son, *Levi*.

187 5. John, m. —— Walker. Chil.,

1. *Kezia*. 2. *Molly*. 3. *John*. 4. *Ursula*.

188 6. Moses, m. Milley Walker, and settled in Stukely, Conn.

189 1. *Eber*, b. Ap. 5, 1766; m., *Lucy* ——. Chil.,

1. Joseph Walker, b. Sept. 17, 1792, of Newton. 2. Asa, b. Feb. 10, 1796. 3. Silvy, b. Dec. 13, 1797. 4. Lucy, b. Ap. 30, 1800.

2. *Abel*, b. Sept. 22, 1767. 3. *Moses*, b. Feb. 23, 1771.

4. *Elijah*, b. Mar. 15, 1773. 5. *Archelaus*, b. May 13, 1775.

6. *Silas*, b. Mar. 7, 1778. 7. *Abraham*, b. May 22, 1780.

8. *Solomon*, b. July 16, 1782. 9. *Milley*, b. Oct. 30, 1785.

199 7. Jane, m. William Barker, of Marlboro, N. H.

200 8. Rachel, m. Asa Howe, of Marlboro, Mass.

201 9. Hannah, m. —— Collister, of Marlboro, N. H.

202 10. Ruth, m. Jacob Rice, of Henniker, N. H.

203 11. A dr., m. Eliphalet Stone, of Marlboro, N. H.

28. 204 (III.) EDWARD GODDARD, one of the first proprietors and settlers of Shrewsbury, had a farm of 300 acres. He was one of the original members of the church. He m. HEPZIBAH HAPGOOD, who d. July 19, 1763, aged 60.

1. Hepzibah, b. Feb. 11, 1723; d. Oct. 7, 1781, unm.

205 2. Nathan, b. Jan. 18, 1725, a farmer of Orange, Mass.; m. Dorothy Stevens, of Petersham. He d. Feb. 12, 1806, and his wid. Dorothy d. Mar. 30, 1808, aged 88.

206 1. *Hepzibah*, m., June 19, 1770, *Jonathan Woodward*, of Royalston.

207 2. *Nathan*, of Orange, m. *Thankful Woodward*, of O.

1. Eunice, m. —— Moore, of Warwick. 2. Sally, m. —— Briggs, of Orange. 3. Nathan, m. —— Briggs, of O. 4. Cyrus.

208 3. *Ebenezer*, b. Sept. 19, 1753; m. *Anna Woodward*, of O., born June 9, 1753. He d. Jan. 1, 1803, and his wid. Anna m. —— Bachelor. She d. Feb. 19, 1820.

209 1. Anna, b. Aug. 22, 1777; m. Ashbel Ward, of O.

210 2. Ebenezer, b. Feb. 21, 1779; m., Jan. 8, 1801, Sally Wood, of O., b. July 9, 1779. Chil.,

1. Levi, b. Sept. 21, 1802, of O.; m., Mehitabel Haven, of Hop., and had son Dennis. 2. Anna, b. May 9, 1804; m. —— Bryant, of O. 3. Cyrus, b. Sept. 27, 1806. 4. Sally, b. Dec. 1, 1809; m., Jan. 4, 1830, David Goddard, of Orange. [380.] 5. Sylva, b. May 13, 1811. 6. Mason, b. Oct. 12, 1812; m. Sophia Ward. [Ward Fam. 461.] 7. Maria, b. Aug. 15, 1814. 8. Lucy, b. Feb. 25, 1816. 9. Joel, b. Dec. 31, 1817. 10. Phebe, b. Aug. 11, 1819. 11. Susan, b. Feb. 4, 1821. 12. Jonas, b. Ap. 25, 1822. 13. Lydia, 14. Laura (twins), b. Nov. 22, 1825.

211 3. Samuel, b. Dec. 19, 1780, of Windham, Vt.; m., wid. Anna Babbitt. She d. and he m. (2d), wid. Hunt, of Brattleborough. Chil. by 1st wife,

1. Axa. 2. Ira.

212 4. Enoch, b. Mar. 26, 1783, of Windham, Vt.; m. Esther Bliss, of Royalston. Chil.,

1. Bliss. 2. Lamira. 3. Emery. 4. Esther. 5. Susan. 6. Daniel. 7. Nelson. 8. William. 9. Josiah. 10. Timothy.

213 5. Louisa, b. Feb. 2, 1785; m. Elisha White, of Royalston, and d. in Londonderry, Oct. 29, 1816.

214 6. Tryphena, b. June 2, 1787; m. —— Leonard, of Warwick, and of Champlain, N. Y.

215 7. Benjamin, b. June 8, 1789, of Pomfret, Conn.; m. Dolly Tyler, of Royalston. Chil.,

1. Sabra. 2. Rufus. 3. Lucy. 4. Dolly. 5. Relief. 6. Amy. 7. Major. 8. Benjamin. 9. Samuel. 10. Lydia.

216 8. Jonas, b. Ap. 8, 1791; m. (1st), Friendly Dean, of Winchester, and had 2 chil. He m. (2d), Roxana Smith, of Westmoreland.

217 9. Maria, b. Ap, 25, 1793; m. Nathan Ward, of Athol. 9 sons.

10. Stephen, b. Ap. 7, 1796; d. Feb. 21, 1816.

218 4. *Dolly*, m. —— *Mayo*, of Orange.

219 5. *Asa*, b. Aug., 1755; d. June 3, 1828; a farmer, of Orange; m., Nov. 2, 1779, *Lucy Goddard*, dr. of David. [272.] She d. Dec. 22, 1800, and he m. (2d), Aug. 18, 1801, *Mary*, dr. of Rufus Tyler.

220 1. Lemuel, b. Ap. 2, 1782, of O.; m. Betsey Moore, of Warwick.

221 2. Lavina, b. May 2, 1784; m. Read White, of Royalston.

222 3. David, b. May 2, 1786; m. Zarina White, b. Dec. 14, 1790. Chil.,

1. Elvira, b. Nov. 18, 1807; m. Danforth Goddard, of Millbury. [127.] 2. Climena, b. Ap. 4, 1809. 3. Parny, b. Jan. 14, 1811. 4. Zarina, b. Feb. 28, 1812; m. Daniel Moore, of Orange. 5. Elisha, b. and d. Aug. 18, 1813. 6. Asa, b. Nov. 22, 1814; d. Aug. 29, 1818. 7. Diantha, b. June 20, 1817. 8. Clarissa, b. Aug. 9, 1819. 9. Mary White, b. Sept. 23, 1822. 10. David Wisby, b. Feb. 2, 1825. 11. Rebecca, b. Sept. 22, 1826; d. Feb. 11, 1829.

223 4. Nahum, of Londonderry; m. Mary Brentnall, of Wendell. Chil.,

1. Henry. 2. Lavina.

224 5. Louis, m. Ward Eddy, of Warwick.

225 6. Dorothy, m. John Gale, of Warwick. 8 sons, 1 dr.
226 7. Joseph, b. Aug., 1794, of Orange; m. Maria Moore, of Warwick. Chil.,
1. Nancy, b. Nov. 28. 1819. 2. Charles, b. Sept. 1, 1821. 3. Angeline, b. Dec. 19, 1823. 4. Caroline, b. Aug. 23, 1826.
227 8. Lucy, b. June, 1802.
228 9. Esther, b. Ap. 8, 1805; m. —— Harrington, of Orange.
229 10. Amanda, b. Ap. 28, 1807, m.
230 6. *Eunice*, m., Jan. 8, 1778, *Moses Goddard.* [259.] Chil.,
1. Royal. 2. Moses. 3. Clark. 4. Betsey. 5. Rana.
231 7. *Louis*, m., Dec. 31, 1762, *Solomon Bragg*, of Petersham.
232 3. Elizabeth, b. Sept. 4, 1726; m., Nov. 2, 1743, Daniel Fiske, of Deerfield, Mass. 19 chil.
233 4. Robert, b. Aug. 13, 1728, of Petersham, Deputy Sheriff '74 and '75; m., in Wat., Jan. 8, 1752, Hannah Stone. [Stone, 47.] He m. (2d). Elizabeth Goddard, of Grafton [134], who d. Ap. 24, 1820. He d. June, 1807.
234 1. *Hannah*, m., Nov. 22, 1775, *Sylvanus Ward*, of Orange; d. [Ward Fam., 400.]
235 2. *Sarah*, m. *Isaac Hastings*, of Warwick.
3. *Huldah*, d. aged 60, unm.
236 4. *Rhoda*, m. *Solomon Wilson*, of Chester, Vt.
237 5. *Joel*, b. Ap. 8, 1763; of Petersham; m., Feb. 23, 1786, *Anna Goddard*, of Sutton. [138.] She d. Sept. 14, 1803, and he m. (2d), Aug. 31, 1825, *Hannah Grosvenor*, of Pelham, N. H.
238 1. Lucy, b. Dec. 10, 1786; m., May, 1825, Salmon Goddard, of Royalston. [121.]
239 2. Ashbel, b. Oct. 1, 1788; of Petersham; m., May 9, 1816, Elizabeth Sophia, dr. of Rev. —— Grosvenor, of P., b. Nov. 25, 1789. Chil.,
1. Charles Grosvenor, b. Feb. 26, 1817. 2. William Pitt, b. Jan. 3, 1819. 3. Daniel Buckler, b. Mar. 4, 1821. 4. Prescott Hall, b. 1823. 5. Joel Henry, b. Dec. 3, 1827. 6. Elizabeth Sophia, b. Oct. 8, 1831.
240 3. Charles, b. Sept. 7, 1790; grad. Williams Coll., 1817; an apothecary, of Richmond, Va.; m., 1823, Mary Lovett Morse. Chil.,
1. Charles. 2. Haselton. 3. William Henry. 4. Polly Elizabeth. 5. Sarah Frances.
4. Joseph, b. Aug. 9, d. Sept. 23, 1792.
241 5. Joseph Bacheldor, b. Aug. 17, 1793; a Congregational minister, of Londonderry, Vt.; m., Sept., 1828, Lucy Lincoln, of Petersham.
6. Josiah, b. Ap. 15, 1798; d. Oct. 8, 1800.
242 7. Rufus, b. July 3, 1796; of N. York; m., Aug., 1826, Louisa Bond, b. Ap. 23, 1798. [Bond, 541.] She d. Aug. 28, 1832. Chil.,
1. Lucy Ann, b. Dec. 28, 1827. 2. Malinda, b. Oct., 1829. 3. Daniel Webster, b. Mar. 2, 1831. 4. Rufus, b. Aug. 11, 1832.
8. Anna, b. Sept. 17, (?) 1803; m. Thomas Townsend, of Athol.
243 6. *Nathaniel*, b. Oct. 20, 1764; m. *Anna Goddard*, of Conway. [111.] She d. Nov. 28, 1807, and he m. (2d), —— *Hale*, of Brookfield. He d. Dec. 19, 1816. Chil.,
244 1. Elisha, b. May 10, 1789; of Petersham; m., Sept. 24, 1815, Patty Bennett, b. July 20, 1787. Chil.,
1. Emery, b. Oct. 30, 1816. 2. Mary Ann, b. Aug. 13, 1818. 3. Susannah, b. July 29, 1821.
245 2. Calvin, b. Aug. 8, 1790; of Petersham; m., Nov. 25, 1817, Clarissa Sanderson.
1. Nathaniel Henry, b. May 10, 1823; d. May 25, 1826.
246 3. Lyman, b. Nov. 14, 1792; of York, N. Y.; m. Leuania Bacon.
247 4. Melinda, b. Ap. 8, 1794; m. —— Bemis, of Brattleboro, Vt.
248 5. Levi, b. Nov. 27, 1795; of York, N. Y.; m. Anna Watson. Chil.,
1. Calvin Butler. 2. Ruth Edson. 3. Samuel Worcester. 4. William. 5. Anna. 6. Mary Winchester.
249 6. Hannah, b. Oct. 17, 1797.
250 7. John Bigelow, b. Nov. 26, 1799; of York, N. Y.; m. Clarissa Baker.
251 8. Mary, b. Sept. 11, 1802; m. —— Knowlton, N. Y.
9. Jasper, b. June 24, 1804; d. June 2, 1805.

252 10. Anna Sophronia, b. Aug. 8, 1810.
253 7. *Stephen*, b. Ap. 21, 1769; of Petersham; m., Nov. 9, 1807, Rachel Woodward, b. June 7, 1772. Chil.,
1. Irena, b. Aug. 27, 1808; m. Rufus Grosvenor, of P. 2. Stephen, b. Jan. 26, 1811. 3. Rhoda Louisa, b. Mar. 1, 1816.
254 8. *John*, m. *Delia Kady*, of Reading, Vt. Chil.,
1. Elisha, b. Sept. 20, 1799; of Princeton; m., Jan. 7, 1823, Desire Ward, b. Nov. 9, 1800. 2. Elizabeth, b. Ap., 1801; m. Fortunatus Buss, of Sterling. *John* (the husband), d. 1800, and his wid. m. Dr. *Barton*, of Orange.
255 9. *Levi*, b. July 25, 1772; of Grafton; m., May 16, 1799, *Mary Goddard*, of Grafton. [114.] Chil.,
1. Benjamin, b. Mar. 14, 1800. 2. Sally, b. Nov. 29, 1801; m., Jan. 4, 1826, John H. Merriam, of Grafton. 3. John Flagg, b. Dec., 1803; of Brookfield. 4. Huldah Chandler, b. May 1, 1805; m., Dec., 1827, Charles Ira Warren, of Westboro. 5. Levi, b. May 2, 1807. 6. Mary Elizabeth, b. Ap. 10, 1809; m., Ap. 15, 1829, Hollis Chamberlain, of Grafton. 7. Louisa, b. Ap. 10, 1811. 8. Clarinda, b. Feb. 24, 1813. 9. Martha Evelina, b. July 4, 1817. 10. Susan Zelinder, b. October 3, 1820.
256 10. *Nahum*, a farmer, of Rutland, Vt., m., Feb. 1, 1801, *Sally Richards*, of Shrewsbury Mass. Chil.,
1. Robert, m. Maria Bailey, of Rutland, Vt. 2. Lorinda.
257 11. *Robert*, b. June 20, 1778, of Petersham; m., in 1803, *Eunice Bennett*, of P., b. Sept. 21, 1783. Chil.,
1. Josiah Ballard, b. Aug. 20, 1807. 2. William, b. Nov. 12, 1810. 3. Martha, b. June 21, 1815. 4. George, b. Aug. 5, 1817. 5. Robert Lewis, b. May 21, 1822.
258 5. DAVID, b. Sept. 26, 1730, of Orange; m., in Wat., Oct. 9, 1753, MARGARET STONE, of Wat. [48.]
259 1. *Moses*, b. July 25, 1754; m., Jan. 8, 1778, *Eunice Goddard*, dr. of Nathan. [230.] Chil. 1. Royal. 2. Moses. 3. Clark. 4. Betsey. 5. Rana.
260 2. *Jonathan*, b. Dec. 23, 1755; d. Nov 28, 1811; of Orange; m. *Mary Forrestall.*
261 1. Martin, of O., m. Sylvia Johnson. Chil.,
1. Franklin Earle, b. Ap. 11, 1815. 2. March, b. Oct. 4, 1817. 3. Sylvia Johnson, b. Sept. 20, 1819. 4. Diana, b. Oct. 28, 1821. 5. Mary Eames, b. Aug. 14, 1826.
262 2. Earle, b. Jan. 1, 1788; of Boston; m. —— Avis. He d. Nov. 7, 1821, leaving son William E., b. Nov., 1817.
263 3. Polly, b. Ap. 18, 1791, m. Aaron Eames, of Hop.
264 4. Jonathan, b. Ap. 16, 1793; of Boston; m., Sept. 28, 1826, Lydia Hubbard.
265 3. *Hezekiah*, b. Nov. 10, 1757; m. *Ann Durham Oliver*. Chil.,
266 1. Stephen, of Preston, N. Y., m., Sylva Smith, of Warwick.
267 2. Emerson, m. Jerusha Smith, of Warwick. He d. in Orange, leaving son Joel.
268 3. Joel, of Preston, N. Y., m. Lucky Stockwell.
269 4. Mary, m. Jonas Ward, of O., and d.
270 5. Anna, 2d wife of Jonas Ward.
271 6. Ursula, m. Emery Woodward, son of Amos, of O.
272 4. *Lucy*, b. June 19, 1760; m., Nov. 2, 1779, *Asa Goddard*, of O. [219.]
273 5. *Catey*, b. Nov. 21, 1762; m. *Amos Woodward.*
274 6. *Lydia*, b. Dec. 2, 1764; m. *Solomon Gates*, of O.
275 7. *John*, b. Ap. 20, 1768; m. *Hannah Forrestall*, of O.; 14 chil.
1. Amos, of Boston, m. Frances Goodrich. Chil.,
1. Frances. 2. Merriam. 3. Harriet. 4. Henry. He (father), m. (2d), *Roxana Porter*, of Warwick.
276 2. Solomon, b. Ap. 2, 1796; of Troy, N. H.; m., May 8, 1821, Sarah Nurse, b. Nov. 25, 1792. Chil.,
1. Elliot, b. Dec. 24, 1823. 2. John Edwin, b. Feb. 19, 1825. 3. Sarah Levonia, b. Aug. 15, 1830.

277 3. Lucinda, m. Jonathan Mason, of O.
278 4. Augusta, m. David Gale, of Warwick.
5. John, of Orange.
280 6. Charles, of O., m. Joshua Stearns, of O. Chil.,
1. Abner. 2. Lydia. He d. 1833.
7. Mary. 8. Mary.
283 9. David, of Warwick, m., Mar. 29, 1829, Clarissa Perry, of Athol.
284 10. George. 11. George, m. Caroline Wales, of O.
286 6. HEZEKIAH, b. Aug. 13, 1732; d. aged 2 yrs.
287 7. DANIEL, b. Feb. 7 or 17, 1734; in 1807 of Shrewsbury, on the homestead; m., Nov. 17, 1756, MARY WILLARD, of Grafton. He was awakened and converted, it is believed, by a sermon, preached at Worcester, by Rev. George Whitfield. She d. Jan. 13, 1796, aged 65, and he m. (pub. Oct.) 1796, wid. HULDAH HARWOOD, of Windsor, Conn.
1. *Miriam*, b. 1756; d. Dec. 8, 1792, unm.
2. *Daniel*, b. Jan. 15, d. Jan. 29, 1759. 3. *Martha*, b. Mar. 4, 1760; d. young.
288 4. *Luther*, b. Feb. 28, 1762; m. *Elizabeth Dakin*, of Shrewsbury, who d. in Worcester, Jan. 19, 1828, aged 61. In 1808, he left the Congregationalists, joined the Baptists, and became an elder and preacher. He m. (2d), *Lucretia Story*, of Norwich.
1. Elizabeth, b. Mar. 28, 1785; d. young.
289 2. Perley, b. Jan. 3, 1787; m., Sept. 3, 1815, Sarah Crosby, of Brookfield, b. Dec. 23, 1789; moved to Worcester. Chil.
1. Charles Crosby, b. Aug. 1, 1816; d. Ap. 30, 1824. 2. Maria E., b. Nov. 20, 1818; d. Oct. 6, 1821. 3. Samuel B. Ingersol, b. Sept. 5, 1821. 4. George Otis, b. Ap. 8, 1823; d. Feb. 17, 1824. 5. Maria E., b. May 13, 1825; d. Nov., 1831. 6. Sarah Clarissa, b. Oct. 11, 1826; d. Sept. 20, 1827. 7. Sarah Crosby, b. Aug. 4, 1829. 8. Charles Otis, b. Nov. 9, 1829; d. 1831. 9. Eliza Jane, b. Mar. 20, 1831.
290 3. Martha, b. July 1, 1789; m., Nov. 26, 1807, Elijah Rice, of Shrewsbury.
291 4. Mary, b. Feb. 20, 1792; m., Oct. 11, 1812, Henry Baldwin, of Shrewsbury.
5. Elizabeth, b. Ap. 30, 1794; d. May 18, 1805.
292 6. Daniel, b. Feb. 11, 1796; of Worcester; m., Sept. 14, 1820, Sarah Whitney, b. June 13, 1800. Chil.,
1. Caroline E., b. July 8, 1821. 2. Sarah M., b. Dec. 16, 1824. 3. Luther D., b. Sept. 9, 1826. 4. Lucy A., b. Aug. 11, 1829. 5. Charles A., b. Jan. 11, 1833.
293 7. Levinah, b. June 28, 1798; m. Leonard W. Stowell.
8. Clarissa, b. May 1, 1800; d. Ap. 13, 1826.
5. *Hepzibah*, b. Feb. 2, d. May 16, 1764.
294 6. *Daniel*, b. Aug. 23, 1765, of Sud.; m., 1790, *Mary Puffer*. Chil.,
1. James Puffer, b. Feb. 2, d. Mar. 6, 1791. 2. Mary Willard, b. Mar. 26, 1792. 3. Harriet Miriam, b. Aug. 23, 1794. He d. Oct. 3, 1795, and his wid. m. —— Conant, of Sterling.
7. *Calvin*, bap. May 27, 1767; d. soon.
295 8. *Calvin*, b. July 17, 1768; grad. Dart. Coll. 1786, of Norwich, Conn.; Mem. Cong. and Judge of Sup. Court. He d. 1842. Chil.,
1. Charles. 2. George Calvin, grad. Yale Coll. 1820, a lawyer of N. Y. City, m. Miss Staples. 3. James. 4. Hart. 5. Alice. 6. Julia.
9. *Martha*, b. Sept. 1, 1770; d. young.
296 10. *Hezekiah*, b. Aug. 29, 1771, of New London, Conn.; m., Feb. 8, 1795, *Phebe Halsey*. She d. Mar. 8, 1803, and he m. (2d), Feb. 15, 1805, *Sally Ayres Halsey*, who d. Mar. 16, 1808, and he m. (3d), Jan. 27, 1810, *Eunice Rathbone*. Chil.,
1. Jeremiah H., b. Sept. 18, 1795; m. and had one child, George Halsey.
2. Paulinia, b. June 3, 1797; m. —— Mason, of New London. Chil.,
1. Hezekiah Goddard. 2. Willard. 3. Julia.
3. George, b. Jan. 3, d. Feb. 17, 1803. 4. Hezekiah W., b. Oct. 21, 1807; d. Nov. 28, 1824. 5. Eunice R., b. Ap. 21, 1811; d. Sept. 1, 1833. 6. John Calvin, b. Feb. 3, 1815; grad. Yale Coll. 1833; d. 1843. 7. James

Edward, b. June 27, 1817. 8. Julia, b. Mar. 3, 1822. 9. George W., b. July, 1824. 10. Sarah Wells, b. May 5, 1826.

8. Ebenezer, b. Nov. 25, d. Dec. 9, 1735.

9. Ebenezer, b. Dec. 28, 1736; d. Sept. 29, 1738.

300 10. Rhoda, b. Feb. 25, 1740; m. (1st), Aug. 11, 1765, Rev. William Goddard, of Westmoreland. [360.] 11 chil. She m. (2d), Feb. 11, 1793, Nathaniel Stone, of Shrewsbury, went to Vt., and d. in Pittsfield, Dec. 1820.

11. Miriam, b. Ap. 30, 1742; d. Nov. 8, 1755.

301 12. Edward, b. Mar. 12, 1745; grad. Harv. Coll. 1764; ordained in the church in Swanzy, N. H.; d. Oct. 13, 1811; m., Nov. 1, 1769, Lois Howe, of Shrewsbury. Chil.,

1. *Nathan*, b. 5, and d. 6 Nov., 1770.
2. *Edward* (twin), b. Nov. 6, 1770; d. Aug. 27, 1776.
3. *Hepzibah*, b. Aug. 28, 1773; d. Aug. 20, 1776.

302 4. *Hepzibah*, b. Nov. 26, 1776; m. (1st), 1813, *Jonathan Hammond*, of Swanzy, and m. (2d), *John Steele*, of Peterboro, N. H.

303 5. *Edward*, b. Dec. 31, 1778; m., Sept., 1804, *Seba Durant*, of Swanzy, who d. Jan. 28, 1817, and he m. (2d), Jan. 1819, *Loma Hastings*, of Charlestown, b. Ap., 1771. Chil.,

1. Esther, b. May 28, 1805. 2. Loisa, b. Feb., 1807; m. Samuel C. Oliver, of Peterboro, N. H. 3. Mary, b. Oct., 1808. 4. Aravilla, b. Sept., 1811. 5. Aurelia, b. Aug., 1813. 6. Alvira, b. Jan. 28, 1815. 7. James Monroe, b. Sept. 30, 1821. 8. Edward, b. Nov. 1, 1824.

304 6. *Nathan Howe*, b. Mar. 4, 1781; m. Dec., 1809, *Martha Temple*, of Marlboro, who d. June, 1811, and he d. Dec. 29, 1811, by the fall of a tree. One dr. d. May, 1811.

305 7. *Hapgood*, b. Ap. 12, 1783, of Wesley, Ohio; m., June 27, 1808, *Rebecca Wood*, of Chesterfield. Chil.,

1. Francis. 2. Amanda. 3. Edward Hapgood. 4. Eliza Elvira. 5. Abraham Wood. 6. William Pitt Putnam. 7. Julia Putnam. 8. Sarah Loring. 9. Charles Howe, and two others.

306 8. *Eunice*, b. Sept. 3, 1785; m., Jan., 1826, *Aaron Goddard*, of Reading.

9. *Lois*, b. Nov. 21, 1788; d. June 11, 1789. 10. *Lois*, b. Dec. 12, 1793; d. May 10, 1794. 4 others d. before named.

---

30. 307 (III.) SIMON GODDARD, of Shrewsbury, m., in Fram., Nov. 2, 1727, SUSANNA CLOYES, b. Dec. 13, 1704, dr. of Peter and Mary (Preston) Cloyes, of Fram. He d. in Shrewsbury, Nov. 3, 1758, and his wid. d. in Athol, Nov., 1798, aged 94. He moved from Hop. to Shrewsbury about 1731.

---

308 1. Mary, b. Aug. 4, 1728. 2. Edward, b. 1729; d. Sept. 19, 1742.

3. Susanna, b. July 28, 1731; d. Aug. 8, 1740.

4. Simon, b. Mar. 11, 1734; d. Ap. 10, 1735.

5. Martha, b. Dec. 29, 1735; d. Aug. 6, 1740.

6. Simon, b. June, 1738; d. Aug. 12, 1740.

309 7. Betty, b. May 27, 1740; d. May 30, 1807; m., June 24, 1767, James Goddard, of Athol. [128.]

310 8. Simon, b. Mar. 29, 1742; m, (1st), Mary Eaton, b. May 11, 1753, dr. of Noah and Hannah (Vinton) Eaton, of Fram. She d. in Athol, and he m. (2d), Martha, wid. of Nathan Goddard, Esq., of Fram. [345], and he m. (3d), wid. Howe. He was Coroner and Justice of the Peace of Gerry, Mass. Chil.,

311 1. *Rebecca*, b. Ap. 15, 1773. 2. *Hannah*, b Mar. 12, 1775.

313 3. *Simon*, b. July 19, 1777, of Phillipston; m. *Polly Rich*. Chil.,

1. Asa. 2. Asaph, both d. young.

314 4. *Silas*, b. May 21, 1780, of Phillipston; m. *Sally Bigelow*.

315 5. *Polly*, b. July 21, 1783; m. —— *Ware*. 6. *Edward*. 7. *Artemas*. 8. *Noah*. They all d. of consumption.

316 9. Edward, b. Mar. 15, 1744, of Shrewsbury; m., May 23, 1771, Margaret How, of Shrewsbury. He d. Mar. 20, 1782, and wife Margaret d. Oct. 27, 1781. Chil.,

1. *Patty*, b. June 13, 1772; d. in Athol.

317 2. *Abigail*, b. May 10, 1774; m., May 4, 1796, *Rev. Samuel Goddard*. [118.]

318 3. *Mary*, b. Mar. 17, 1776; m., May 12, 1802, *Benjamin Townsend*, of Athol, and of Greenwich.

319 4. *Sally*, b. Jan. 20, 1778; d. young.

5. *Sally*, b. Ap. 1, 1779; m. *Amos Bond*, of Brookfield. [Bond, 208.]

320 10. Josiah, b. Dec. 25, 1745; d. Oct. 23, 1801; a farmer, of Athol; m., Nov. 8, 1774, Ruth Raymond. He was a Coroner, Representative, and Justice of the Peace.

321 1. *Henry*, b. Mar. 5, 1778, of Royalston; m., Ap. 28, 1802, *Anna Davis*, of Royalston, b. Oct. 12, 1776. Chil.,

1. Mahala, b. Jan. 16, 1803; m. Sherman Bacon, of Orange. 2. Josiah, b. Ap. 6, 1805, of O.; m. Maranda White. Chil.,

1. Hamilton. 2. Henry. 3. Emily Maranda. 4. Davis, b. Mar. 6, 1807, of O. 5. Amra, and 6. Amanda, b. Jan. 11, 1809. 7. Susannah, b. Mar. 22, 1811; d. Oct. 13, 1827. 8. Sanford, b. Mar. 11, 1813.

322 2. *Nathan*, b. June 22, 1780, of Bethlehem, N. H.; m., May 24, 1803, *Nancy Parker*, of Royalston. Chil.,

1. Anna. 2. Eliza. 3. John. 4. Rhoda. 5. Abigail. 6. Mary. 7. Peter. 8. Emeline.

323 3. *Susanna*, b. Dec. 1, 1781; m. —— *Woodbury*, of Bethlehem.

324 4. *Sally*, b. Mar. 4, 1784; m., Oct. 10, 1804, *John Jacobs*, of Royalston.

325 5. *Nahum*, b. June 24, 1786; m. *Sally Pierce*, of Royalston. Chil.,

1. Seraph, m. Cyrus Reed, of Winchendon. 2. William. 3. Obadiah.

326 6. *Ashbel*, b. Dec. 13, 1788; of Royalston; m. *Betsey Pierce*. Chil.,

1. Sally. 2. Royal. 3. Charles. 4. Mary Ann. 5. Nelson. 6. Elizabeth. 7. Franklin Horatio. 8. William.

327 7. *Eber*, b. Ap. 27, 1791, of Athol; m. *Lucinda Fish*. Chil.,

1. Francis, b. Mar. 31, 1824. 2. Mary, b. Oct. 24, 1828. 3. Lucinda.

328 8. *Daniel*, b. May 14, 1793, of New York; m. Chil.,

1. Eliza. 2. Lucinda. 3. Forrester. 4. Josiah.

329 9. *Rhoda*, b. June 17, 1795; m. *Silas Bacheldor*, of Royalston.

330 10. *Abigail*, b. Nov. 30, 1797; m. *Moses Aldrich*, of Franconia, N. H.

11. Susanna, b. Jan. 18, 1748; d. in Athol, unm.

---

31. 331 (III.) BENJAMIN GODDARD, one of the first settlers of Shrewsbury, m., Sept. 25, 1733, GRACE FISKE, b. May 9, 1714, dr. of Dea. Nathan and Sarah (Cooledge) Fiske, of Wat. [N. Fiske, 34.] He d. Jan. 28, 1754, esteemed for his usefulness and piety. His wid. Grace, d. Oct. 28, 1803, aged 89 yrs., 5 m., 8d.

---

332 1. Grace, b. Jan. 1, 1736; m., 1755, Jasper Stone.

2. Benjamin, b. Feb. 19, 1738; d. Sept. 23, 1740.

333 3. Sarah, b. Jan. 8, 1740; m., Jan. 1762, Joseph Nichols.

334 4. Benjamin, b. Mar. 29, 1742, a deacon and a farmer, of Shrewsbury; m., Nov. 14, 1769, Hannah Williams, of Pomfret, Conn., b. May 25, 1751. She d. Oct. 8, 1797, and he m. (2d), Lucy ——, who d. Mar. 22, 1822, aged 81, and he m. (3d), Nov. 30, 1823, wid. Betsey Russel, of Marlboro. He d. Dec. 27, 1834, and his wid. d. Ap. 18, 1845, aged 80.

335 1. *Samuel*, b. Aug. 2, 1772, of Shrewsbury; m., 1804, *Rebecca Davis*, of Holden. Chil.,

1. John Davis, b. Mar. 5, 1805; m. Sally ——, and had Zeruah Johnson, b. May 18, 1831. 2. Rebecca Hubbard, b. Aug. 6, 1807, d. Sept. 28, 1810. 3. Rebecca Brigham, b. Mar. 3, 1812; d. Nov. 12, 1829. 4. Grace Fiske.

336 2. *Benjamin*, b. Oct. 11, 1778; m., Jan. 6, 1805, *Martha*, dr. of Reuben Holland, of Shrewsbury. After the birth of his chil. he moved to Holden. Chil.,

1. Hannah Williams, b. Nov. 26, 1805. 2. Asa Holland, b. Feb. 9, 1807. 3. Esther, b. Ap. 8, 1809. 4. Lucy Chase, b. Oct. 26, 1811. 5. George, b. Aug. 24, 1813. 6. Sally, b. Nov. 27, 1814.

337 3. *Sarah*, b. Ap. 13, 1781; d. Ap. 3, 1842, unm.

338 4. *Grace*, b. Feb. 14, 1784; m., Sept. 24, 1805, *Mansfield Bruce*, of Marlboro, Vt.

339 5. *Elizabeth*, b. Sept. 16, 1786; m., Oct. 12, 1809, David Hill, of Marlboro.

340 6. *George Sumner*, b. Ap. 8, 1789; watchmaker, of Boston; m. *Sarah Pond*. He was elected a deacon of the first Baptist church in Boston, and was much esteemed for his consistent Christian character and amiable temper and manners. He d. Dec. 21, 1831. Chil.,

1. Benjamin. 2. Frances Ann. 3. Sarah. 4. Elizabeth. 5. Harriet S., d. 6. George S. 7. Henry Augustus, d. 8. Lucy Maria, d. 9. Edward.

341 7. *Lydia*, b. June, 1791; m., Jan. 3, 1815, *Levi Howe*, of Worcester.

342 8. *Nathan Fiske*, b. Jan., 1793.
343 9. *Artemas*, b. Oct. 18, 1795; of Shrewsbury; m., June 17, 1827, *Cynthia R. Newton*. Chil.,
1. Catherine Lamira, b. Oct. 19, 1827. 2. Caroline Maria, b. Ap. 19, 1829. 3. Benjamin Fiske, b. July 26, 1831. 4. Sarah Elizabeth, b. Aug. 29, 1836.
344 5. SUSANNA, b. Aug. 4, 1744; m., 1773, Rev. ISAAC STONE, of Douglas, Mass.
345 6. NATHAN, b. Aug. 4, 1746; grad. Harv. Coll., 1770; a lawyer; m., Dec. 15, 1772, MARTHA NICHOLS, of Fram., b. Oct. 31, 1746. He was dismissed to Newbury, Vt., 1784, having previously lived some time in Coos Co., N. H. He returned to Fram., 1789, where he d. July 24, 1795, and his wid. m. SIMON GODDARD, Esq., of Phillipston. [310.] Chil.,
346 1. *Nichols*, b. Oct. 4, 1773; of Rutland, Vt.; m., Sept. 16, 1798, *Charity White*, b. in South Hadley, June 27, 1779, dr. of Job White, of Northampton.
347 1. Evelina Pamela, b. Dec. 31, 1799; m. Simeon Ide, one of the proprietors of the "Vermont Republican," at Windsor.
2. Edward, b. Dec. 28, 1801; d. Sept. 14, 1803.
348 3. Harriet Martha, b. Jan. 2, 1804; m. Ormond Button, of Keene, N. H.
4. Nichols White, b. Dec. 17, 180–.
350 5. Edward Lewis, b. June 9, 180–; of New Bedford; m., in Nantucket, July, 1833, Elizabeth, dr. of Fred. Worth.
351 6. Nathan Chapin, b. Sept. 22, 1811.
352 7. Charlotte Mary, b. Ap. 29, 1814.
353 2. *Grace*, b. Ap. 12, 1775; m. *Ephraim Drury* (son of Col. Drury, of Grafton), of Walpole, N. H. He d. in Marlboro, Mass., June 10, 1833.
354 3. *Nathan*, b. Dec. 15, 1777; a painter, of Fram.; m., Dec. 12, 1803, *Prudence Hemmenway*, b. Aug. 17, 1781, dr. of John and Deborah, of Fram. She d. Ap. 9, 1812, and he m. (2d), Jan. 6, 1814, *Polly Bacon*, b. June 8, 1790, dr. of Hezekiah and Mehitabel, of Natick. He d. July 4, 1822. Chil.,
1. Charles, b. Jan. 12, 1805. 2. Grace, b. Nov. 28, 1806; m., June, 1828, George Barnard, of Marlboro. 3. George, b. Aug. 31, 1808; m., Ap., 1833, Hannah Johnson, of Westboro. 4. Ann, b. Oct. 17, 1810. 5. Nathan, b. Oct. 1, 1814. 6. Prudence, b. Oct. 11, 1815. 7. Martha, b. May 22, 1817. 8. Mehitabel, b. Jan. 11, 1819. 9. Mary, b. Jan. 30, 1820.
7. LYDIA, b. Aug. 2, 1748; d. unm.
355 8. HANNAH, b. Oct. 10, 1750; m., Nov. 11, 1779, SILAS HEYWOOD, of Royalston.
356 9. SUBMIT, b. Aug. 4, 1754; m., Feb. 14, 1792, JAMES PUFFER, of Sud.

---

32. 357 (III.) Rev. DAVID GODDARD, of Leicester, m., in Wat., Aug. 19, 1736, MERCY STONE, b. Feb. 2, 1713–14, dr. of David and Mary (Rice) Stone, of Wat. [Stone, 24.] She d. Jan. 4, 1753, and he m. (2d), Dec. 20, 1753, MARTHA, widow of Joseph Nichols, of Fram., and he d. next Jan. 19.

1. MARY, b. Oct. 5, d. Nov. 10, 1737.
358 2. DAVID, b. Sept. 1738; a farmer, of Athol; m., Jan. 17, 1770, SARAH SHAW, of Leicester. He d. in the army, being struck with a cannon-ball.
359 1. *Phebe*, b. Nov. 23, 1770; m., May 13, 1790, *Seth Twitchell*, of Athol.
2. *Manassah*, b. Sept. 25, 1772; d. young.
3. *Mary*, b. July 27, 1774; d. young.
4. *Sarah*, b. Nov. 12, 1776; d. young.
360 3. WILLIAM, b. Ap. 27, 1740; grad. Harv. Coll., 1761; settled as minister in Westmoreland, N. H., 1764; m., Aug. 14, 1765, RHODA GODDARD. [300.] He was dismissed, in 1775, on account of ill-health; removed to Orange, 1778, and to Petersham, 1779, where he d. June 16, 1788. Chil.,
361 1. *Eusebia*, b. July, 1766; m., *Jotham Eames*, of Swanzey, N. H; 7 chil.
362 2. *David*, b. Nov. 11, 1767; of Petersham; m., June 1, 1796, *Eunice Gunn*, of Swanzey, b. Oct. 21, 1767.
363 1. Daniel, b. June 9, 1797; m., Dec. 3, 1819, Mary Smith, b. Sept. 19, 1797. Chil.,
1. Ellenor, b. May 5, 1822; d. July 2, 1825. 2. Emerson, b. Dec. 17, 1827. 3. Forester, b. June 4, 1830.
364 2. David, b. Feb. 8, 1799; m., June, 1822, Mary Johnson. Chil.,
1. Sumner. 2. Louisa. 3. Albert. 4. Eunice.

365 3. Elijah, b. Ap. 1, 1801.
366 4. Malinda, b. Mar. 26, 1803; d. Ap. 2, 1827; m. Charles Pike.
5. Eunice, b. Jan. 8, 1806; d. Oct. 15, 1808.
6. Luther, b. Aug. 25, 1808; d. in Petersham, Ap. 4, 1830.
367 7. Rhoda, b. Jan. 19, 1811; m., Oct. 20, 1831, Daniel Robinson.
368 3. *Hepzibah*, b. Dec., 1768; m. *Ebenezer Weld*, of Reading, Vt.; 7 chil.
369 4. *William*, b. Sept., 1770; of Reading, Vt.; m. *Rhoda Beverstock*, s. p.
370 5. *Aaron*, b. 1771; of Reading, Vt.; m., Oct. 28, 1795, *Elizabeth Howe*, of Shrewsbury.
1. Eunice. 2. Arnold. 3. Candice. 4. Hiram. 5. Jubal, d. 6. Cynthia. 7. Laura, d. 8. Winchester.
371 6. *Rhoda*, m. *Elisha Bigelow*, and d. in Reading, Vt.
372 7. *Daniel*, of Windsor, or Reading, Vt., m., Oct. 9, 1804, *Betsey Stearns*, of Petersham. [I. Stearns, 186, V.]
373 8. *Meriam*, m. *Caleb Cook*, of Hadley.
374 9. *Mary*, m. *Moses Fay*, of Sharon.
375 10. *Asahel*, of Windsor, m. —— *Keyes*; chil.
376 11. *Betsey*, m. *Emerson Howard*, of Fairhaven, Vt.
4. Mercy, b. Nov. 20, 1741; d. Jan. 25, 1742.
377 5. Edward, b. Dec. 12, 1742; d. Ap. 24, 1826; a farmer, of Athol; m., Jan. 17, 1771, Ruth Shaw, of Leicester, who d. Ap. 24, 1826, aged 79.
378 1. *Ephraim*, b. Nov. 22, 1771; of Charlton; m., Jan., 1797, *Huldah Goodall*.
379 1. Cynthia, b. Nov. 11, 1798; m., December 1, 1830, George Oliver, of Royalston.
380 2. David, b. Jan. 16, 1801; of Orange; m., Jan. 4, 1830, Sarah Goddard. [210–4.] 1. Jane, b. Oct. 18, 1830.
381 3. Ruth, b. Jan. 22, 1803; m., Mar. 22, 1825, Ebenezer Smith, of New Salem.
4. Susan, b. Sept. 2, 1805. 5. Julia, b. Ap. 6, 1808.
6. Harvey, b. Aug. 10, 1810. 7. Edward, b. Nov. 19, 1812.
8. Ephraim, b. Jan. 2, 1817.
387 2. *Clarissa*, b. Sept. 14, 1773; m., Mar. 3, 1796, *Levi Spaulding*, of Lyndsboro, N. H.
388 3. *Joseph*, b. June 24, 1775; of Athol; m., May 17, 1798, *Lucy Drury*. She d. May 24, 1802, and he m. (2d), May, 1804, *Lucy Bragg*. He m. (3d), *Susannah Jones*, and he m. (4th), 1819, wid. *Hannah Ball*.
1. Electa, b. Aug. 20, 1798; d. Oct., 1818. 2. Lucy, b. July 6, 1800. 3. Persis, b. Mar. 21, 1802. 4. Dorinda, b. July 27, 1805; m., Ap. 18, 1826, John M. Foster, of Phillipston. 5. Joseph Wilson, b. May 13, 1807; m. Abigail Townsend.
(By 3d wife.)
6. Miranda, b. Dec. 11, 1814; m., May, 1833, Asaph Norcross.
(By 4th wife.)
7. Jacob Williams, b. Feb. 14, 1820. 8. Elmer, b. Oct. 22, 1822.
4. *David*, b. June 27, 1777; d. Feb. 13, 1795.
389 5. *Dorothy*, b. May 12, 1779; m., Dec. 23, 1807, *Samuel Haven*, and she m. (2d), *James Raymond*, of Winchendon.
390 6. *Ruth*, b. June 14, 1781; m. *John Luce*, Esq., of N. Y.; d.
391 7. *Luther*, b. Oct. 24, 1783; of Rindge, N. H.; m., June 26, 1811, *Polly Furbush*, b. Jan. 13, 1785. Chil.,
1. Mary Ann, b. May 26, 1813; m. Addison Bancroft, of R. 2. Lucinda, b. May 5, 1815. 3. Elmira, b. Feb. 14, 1817. 4. Lysander, b. Oct. 8, 1818. 5. Harriet, b. Jan. 30, 1820. 6. Electa, b. Oct. 4, 1821; d. Feb. 13, 1822. 7. Martin Luther, b. Ap. 29, 1823. 8. Charles Edward, b. Jan. 23, 1826.
8. *Mercy*, b. Oct. 23, 1785; d. Jan., 1829, unm.
392 9. *Sarah*, b. Nov. 14, 1787; m. *Charles Burman*.
393 10. *Edward*, b. Feb. 8, 1791; of Winchendon.
394 6. Mary, b. Oct. 26, 1744; d. Oct. 8, 1798; m. Stephen Goddard, of Camb. [145.] Nine chil.
395 7. Susannah, b. Feb. 17, 1746–7; m. (pub. Mar. 10), 1774, Rufus Tayler. She m. (2d), —— Merrick, of Hardwick. She m. (3d), Israel Stanley, of Swanzey, N. H. [See 402.]

396 8. MERCY, b. Feb. 3, 1749–50; m., Dec. 18, 1777, JOSHUA DEAN, of Royalston.
9. EBENEZER, d. Aug. 15, 1822, in Athol, unm.

---

33. 397 (III.) EBENEZER GODDARD, a farmer, of Fram., and Athol, m., 1736, SIBIL BRIGHAM, b. Oct. 15, 1718, dr. of Samuel Brigham, Esq., of Marlboro. He d. Nov. 18, 1762, and his wid. Sibil d. Sept. 27, 1807.

398 1. ABIGAIL, b. Sept. 11, 1737; m. —— WHITE, of Spencer (or Charlton); d. Aug. 11, 1759, s. p.
399 2. MARTHA, b. Mar. 18, 1738–9; m. BENONI HEMMENWAY, of Athol; d. Oct. 15, 1771, leaving 3 chil.
400 3. SIBIL, b. Jan. 14, 1740–1; m., July 3, 1765, JOSEPH WOODWARD, of Orange, Mass., and left chil.
401 4. SUSANNAH, b. Sept. 15, 1742; m., Ap., 1761, PHINEHAS HOWE, of Hop. Chil.
402 5. MARY, b. Aug. 3, 1744; m., Dec. 3, 1768, RUFUS TAYLOR, of Orange. She d. June 1, 1773, leaving chil., and he m. (2d), SUSANNAH GODDARD, of Leicester. [395.]
403 6. SOPHIA, b. Oct. 3, 1746; m., May 14, 1764, ABNER MORTON, of Orange, N. Y.; has chil.
404 7. BETTY, b. Jan. 26, 1748; m. NEHEMIAH HOWE, of Hop., s. p.
405 8. ESTHER, b. June 16, 1751; m., Aug. 23, 1773, SAMUEL MORTON, of Orange. She d. Mar. 10, 1778, leaving 2 chil.
406 9. EBENEZER, b. Aug. 9, 1753, a farmer, of Athol, and of N. Y. State; m., July 6, 1775, HANNAH DEATH.
1. *Mary*, b. Nov. 8, 1777. 2. *Benjamin*, b. July 7, 1779. 3. *Jotham*, b. Mar. 15, 1781. He d. Mar. 30, 1815.
10. BENJAMIN, b. Sept. 2, 1755, in Athol; d. Nov. 5, 1771.
407 11. EDWARD, b. Ap. 16, 1759, a farmer and cooper, of Athol, and N. Y. State; m., Nov. 11, 1784, ANNA DEATH. He was six years in the Revolutionary army—has chil.
408 12. SAMUEL (twin), b. Ap. 16, 1759, a farmer and saddler, of Hop.; m., Ap. 16, 1792, KEZIAH POND, of Franklin, b. Sept. 10, 1755, s. p. He served six years in the Revolutionary war.
409 13. ABIGAIL, b. May 16, 1761; m. JOHN TIDD, a farmer of Hopkinton; moved to N. Y. State, and has chil.

GODDING (Goddin, Gooddin, Goodwin, Godwin). Whether these are variations of one, two, or three names, has not been ascertained.

---

1 HENRY GOODDIN, b. 1642; m., Ap. 7, 1663, ELIZABETH BEERS, probably a daughter of Anthony and Elizabeth Beers. [Beers, 19.] [Perhaps it was his wid. Elizabeth Goddin, who m., Jan. 23, 1700–1, Samuel Bull, of Camb.] Chil., 1. TIMOTHY, b. May 8, 1664. 2. ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 8, 1667; m., Jan. 8, 1689–90, JOHN MORSE, Jr. [Morse, 18.]

---

2 HENRY GODDIN (perhaps a son of Henry, above), m., Mar. 26, 1701, MARY PEASE, of Camb. Chil.,

3 1. MARY, b. Oct. 18, 1701.
4 2. WILLIAM, b. Ap. 24, 1703; m. MARTHA SPOONER. [Cooledge, 49.] She d. July 1, 1749, and he m., Nov. 8, 1753, MERCY STEARNS, wid. of Daniel. [I. Stearns, 79, IV.]
5 1. *Martha*, b. June 30, 1732; m., June 4, 1752, *Daniel Peirce*, of Waltham. [Peirce, 158.]
2. *Rebecca*, b. July 19, 1734; d. Sept. 22, 1749.
6 3. *William*, b. Oct. 29, 1736; m., Ap. 20, 1761, *Sarah Stearns*. [I. Stearns, 88, IV.] He went to Newton 1766. Chil.,
1. William, b. Dec. 27, 1761. 2. Sarah, b. June 13, 1763. 3. Rebecca, b. Oct. 14, 1764. 4. Mercy, b. July 14, 1766; m., 1789, Joseph Adams, of Waltham. 5. Martha, bap. Nov. 13, 1768. 6. Anna, b. Aug. 2, 1770. 7. Henry, b. Sept. 10, 1772. 8. dr. Elizabeth.
7 4. *Jonathan Cooledge*, b. Jan. 31, 1738–9; m., May 21, 1761, *Hannah Learned*. [Learned, 66.] Chil.,

1. Jonathan, b. Feb. 25, 1762; m., Mar. 30, 1783, Ruth Serjeant, and in June, 1790, moved to Jay, Me. 2. Peter, b. Oct. 28, 1763, settled in Jay. 3. Jonas, bap. Sept. 7, 1766. 4. Spencer, bap. Sept. 7, 1769, settled in Jay. 5. Hannah, bap. June 7, 1772; m., Mar. 18, 1802, Benjamin Myrick. [See Coolidge, 458.]
5. *Joanna*, b. Ap. 21, 1741; d. July 5, 1749.
6. *Peter*, b. July 29, 1744; d. July 8, 1749.
7. *Henry*, b. Nov. 13, 1746; d. Sept. 8, 1749.
8. *Spencer*, b. June 28, 1747 (or 9).

13 3. Henry, b. Oct. 28, 1704; m., May 31, 1728, Elizabeth Holdin.
14 4. Samuel, bap. Mar. 16, 1706–7. 5. Elizabeth, bap. June 23, 1708–9.
16 6. Thomas, bap. Oct. 1, 1710. 7. John, bap. Sept. 18, 1715.
18 8. Hannah, bap. May 20, 1716; m., Ap. 1, 1747, Isaac Child. [Child, 18–5.]
19 9. Dorothy, bap. Oct. 20, 1717; m., Feb. 1, 1739–40, John Gleason. [2.]

Samuel and Elizabeth Goodin, of Waltham, had 1. *Timothy*, bap. Jan. 20, 1765 2. *Esther*, bap. Jan. 12, 1766. 3. *Elisha*, bap. May 8, 1767.

Susanna Goodwin and Gregory Cooke m. Nov. 1, 1681.

Deborah Godwin, of Charlestown, and John (?) Baverick, of Camb., m., in Wat., Ap. 1, 1706.

Elizabeth Gooding and Samuel White [33], both of Waltham, m., Nov. 25, 1784.

Nathaniel Goodwin and Ruth Livermore [117], both of Waltham, m. (pub. Feb. 14), 1790.

GODFREY (Godfree).

WILLIAM GODFREY, adm. freeman May 13, 1640; probably moved to Hampton. Oct. 17, 1653, William Godfrey and wife MARGERY, late of Wat., sold to Robert Sanderson, of Wat., silversmith, 6½ acres of land, bought of Hugh Mason, and to him granted by the town. Chil., 1. Isaac, b. Ap. 15, 1639, probably the Isaac of Hampton, 1699, who then sold land in Wat. 2. Sarah, b. May 15, 1642.

GOFFE.

EDWARD GOFFE, proprietor of a homestall and one other lot in Wat., 1642. It is supposed that he never resided in Wat., but lived near the boundary between Wat. and Camb. He d. in Camb., Dec. 26, Will proved Dec. 29, 1658. In it he mentions wife MARGARET, son Samuel, and his (Samuel's), mother-in-law, wid. Barnard; drs. Lydia, Deborah, Anna, and Abia, and wife's mother-in-law, Isabella Williamson. [See Barnard, 4.] See Gosse.

GOLDSTONE. [See Bright, 1, note.]

GOODHUE.—WILLIAM GOODHUE, said to be of Waltham, grad. Harv. Coll. 1769.

GOSS (Gosse, Goffe.)

JOHN GOSS came to America in 1630, with Gov. Winthrop; was adm. freeman May 18, 1631, and was one of the first settlers of Wat. By wife SARAH he had son Joseph, buried May 10, 163–, and dr. Elizabeth, buried Dec. 25, 1641, dr. Phebe, who survived him. He was buried Feb. 15, 1643–4, and inventory dated next May 14, £85. 5. His wid. Sarah, m. Robert Nichols, and moved to Southampton, L. I. Robert Nichols, of Southampton, L. I., and Sarah, his now wife, formerly wife of John Gosse, of Wat., and Phebe Gosse, sole dr. and heir of said Gosse, sold land in Wat. to Samuel Stratton. [In the schedule of possession, 1642, his name occurs several times, and it is always *Goffe;* and in this schedule his name immediately precedes that of Edward Goffe. In his Inventory in Suffolk Prob. Office, Vol. 2, p. 23, the name is Goffe.] [See Geneal. Reg. II., p. 44.]

GOVE.

1 JOHN GOVE, a turner, of Camb., m., Oct. 6, 1658, MARY ASPINWALL. She d. Nov. 14, 1676, and he m. (2d), Mar. 15, 1676–7, MARY WOODHEAD. She

d. Sept. 11, 1700, æt. 56, and he m. (3d), ELIZABETH WALDIN (formerly wid. Batson), who survived him. He d. Nov. 24, 1704. His Will, dated Aug. 28, 1704, mentions wife (not named), and the following children, viz., son Jonathan (executor), son and dr. Henry and Mary Prentice, dr. Sarah and son Nathaniel; Nathaniel Hancock, David Deming, senr., and Samuel Aspinwall, overseers. Mr. Asa W. Brown says that this John Gove, and Edward Gove, of Hampton, were probably brothers, and "were sons of John Gove, who came from London, about 1650, and settled in Camb.," and d. there, Jan. 16, 1681–2. For some account of Edward Gove, see Belknap's New Hampshire, Vol. I., Chap. VI.

2 1. MARY, b. Sept. 14, 1659; m., Ap. 7, 1682, HENRY PRENTICE, of Camb.; ten chil. [See Prentice Family, pp. 16, 85, 91.]
2. JOHN, b. Sept. 21, 1660; d. Ap. 28, 1679, aged 18 years.
3. ASPINWALL, b. 2, d. 14 Oct., 1661.
3 4. NATHANIEL, bap. Nov. 16, 1662; mentioned in his father's Will.
4 5. JAMES, bap. Dec. 13, 1663.

(By 2d wife.)

6. JONATHAN, b. Jan. 19, 1677–8; d. Oct. 11, 1681.
6. 5 7. JONATHAN, b. May 3, 1682.
5½ 8. SARAH, b. Aug. 28, 1686; living 1704.

---

5. 6 (II.) JONATHAN GOVE, m., Dec. 26, 1706, LYDIA COOPER. He moved, between 1723 and 1731, from Camb. to Weston, probably to that part of it which became a part of Lincoln. Wife Lydia d. in Weston, Ap. 18, 1740, and he d. Dec. 22, 1747.

7 1. JOHN, b. Nov. 2, 1707, of Weston, afterwards of Lincoln, where he was a deacon; m., Jan. 27, 1737–8, TABITHA LIVERMORE. [Livermore, 62.] She d. a wid. Oct. 20, 1769.
1. *Mary*, b. June 24, 1739; d. Oct. 3, 1740, of scarlet fever.
8 2. *Sarah*, b. Aug. 15, 1741; m., Mar. 17, 1768, *Jonas Sanderson*. [Sanderson, 87.]
9 3. *John*, b. Jan. 15, 1743.
30. 10 4. *Jonathan*, b. Aug. 22, 1746; grad. Harv. Coll. 1768, and studied medicine.
17. 11 5. *Nathaniel*, b. Ap. 30, 1749; d. Mar. 11, 1811.
12 6. *Mary*, b. Dec. 11, 1751.
13 2. MARY, b. Mar. 3, 1709–10; m., Oct. 28, 1731, JOHN WALKER. [Walker, 2.] She d. Feb. 16, 1749.
14 3. LYDIA, b. Aug. 22, 1712; m. (pub. Jan. 3), 1730–1, JONATHAN WELLINGTON, of Weston. [Wellington, 122.]
15 4. KEZIAH, b. Ap. 17, 1715; m. (pub. Nov. 2), 1735, Dea. JOSEPH LORING, of Lex. [See Estabrook, 8, Note.]
16 5. HANNAH, b. Feb. 27, 1717–18; m., Jan. 3, 1738–9, THOMAS GODDARD, of Charlestown. [Goddard, 152.]
6. SARAH, b. Dec., 1720; d. Jan. 21, 1720–1.
7. JONATHAN, b. Feb. 16, 1721–2; d. same day.
8. JONATHAN, b. Oct. 23, 1723; d. same day.

---

11. 17 (IV.) NATHANIEL GOVE, of Lincoln, m., June 23, 1772, ELIZABETH ADAMS. [Adams, 21.]

18 1. TABITHA, b. July 23, 1772; m., Aug. 28, 1792, JONAS BEMIS. [Bemis, 155.]
19 2. NATHANIEL, b. Aug. 10, 1774, by wife JANE, had,
1. *Wesley*, b. Oct. 20, 1797. 2. *Sophia*, b. Sept. 9, 1799. 3. *John*, b. July 3, 1801. 4. *Sophia*, b. Oct. 25, 1802. 5. *Sophia*, b. Sept. 17, 1803.
20 3. JOHN, b. Jan. 17, 1777.
21 4. SAMUEL, b. Ap. 24, 1779, by wife SARAH, had,
1. *Alfred Shields*, b. Mar. 21, 1816; d. Jan. 12, 1817. 2. *Alfred Shields*, b. Mar. 1, 1818.
22 5. JONATHAN, b. July 18, 1781. 6. NABBY, b. 1786; d. 1813.

---

10. 30 (IV.) Dr. JONATHAN GOVE, settled first in Groton, then in New Boston, N. H. and in the autumn of 1794 he moved to Goffstown, N. H., where he d. Mar. 24,

1818. He m. (1st), MARY, dr. of Samuel Hubbard, Esq., of Groton, Mass. He m. (2d), 1791, POLLY DOW, b. Feb. 15, 1763, dr. of Job Dow, Esq , of Goffstown. She d. in Goffstown, May 25, 1837. He was Rep. and State Senator.

---

31 1. JOHN, b. in Groton, Mass., Feb. 17, 1771; grad. Dart. Coll. 1793; studied law, and practised in Goffstown until 1802, when he travelled to the Southwest, and d. in Chillicothe, unm.

2. LUCINDA, b. in Groton, May 15, 1772; d. young.

32 3. FRANCES, b. Nov. 24, 1774; d. Jan. 5, 182–; m., Mar., 1794, JOHN COCHRAN, Esq., of New Boston, now (1851) living, aged 83.

33 1. *Lucinda*, b. Nov. 12, 1794; m. *James F. Buxton*, of New Boston. Chil.,
1. Frances, m. Jacob R. Dodge, of Nashua, editor of "The Oasis." 2. John C., b. 1830; 3. A dr.

34 2. *Frances*, b. July 12, 1796; m. *Rev. James W. Perkins*. Chil.,
1. Son, d. soon. 2. James W., d. Jan. 26, 1827, aged 9 mo. 3. George, d. Sept. 3, 1831, aged 9 w. 4. Charles. 5. Lewis. 6. James.

3. *Charles E.*, b. July 7, 1798; d. Ap., 1814.

4. *Harriet*, b. July 30, 1800; d. Jan., 1826.

35 5. *Rodney G.*, b. Dec., 1802; m. a dr. of Samuel Smith, Esq., of Francistown, and has children.

36 6. *Jeremiah*, b. Jan. 16, 1805; d. July, 1845, leaving dr. Frances, who d. 1850, aged 16 yrs.

37 7. *Jonathan*, b. Mar. 28, 1807, a clergyman of Palmyra, Mich., where he m. and has 2 sons and 2 drs.

38 8. *Samuel C.*, b. May 6, 1809, of St. Louis; m. *Harriet*, dr. of George Johnson, Esq., of Springfield, Vt. Chil., 1. George. 2. Frederick.

39 9. *Sarah Jane*, b. Nov. 1, 1812, d.

40 10. *Charles*, b. July 9, 1816, a physician of Sandusky; m. —— *Norris*, of Sandwich, N. H.

41 4. POLLY, b. June 7, 1776; d. Dec. 1, 1850; m., July, 1792, THOMAS STARK, of Dunbarton (nephew of Gen. John Stark, of the Revolution).

1. *William*, b. Mar., 1793; d. 1814.

42 2. *John*, b. Oct. 26, 1794; m., Oct. 26, 1821, *Edith Briggs*, of Cambridge, Vt. She d. Ap. 10, 1845. Chil.,
1. Russell, b. Dec. 26, 1822. 2. Thomas P., b. Ap. 10, 1825. 3. Louisa, b. Oct. 1, 1835.

43 3. *Frances*, b. Oct. 25, 1796; m., Ap. 11, 1822, *James Gilchrist*, of Goffstown, afterwards of Fort Covington, N. Y. Chil.,
1. Calvin R., b. Feb. 5, 1824. 2. Edwin, b. Nov. 15, 1826. 3. Charles, b. 182–. 4. Mary Jane, b. Jan. 10, 1829; d. Sept. 28, 1830.

44 4. *Luther*, b. Jan. 24, 1802; m., July 28, 1832, *D. M. Green*, of White Creek, s. p.

45 5. *Mary*, b. Aug. 4, 1803; d. June 5, 1834.

46 6. *Clarissa*, b. Nov. 25, 1807; m., 1829, *Sidney Briggs*, of Fort Covington. Chil.,
1. Mary, b. June 21, 1831; m., Oct. 7, 1851, Tyler Lincoln. 2. Rodney, b. Nov. 29, 1834. 3. Fanny, b. Oct. 1, 1836.

47 7. *Rodney G.*, b. 1809; m., May 5, 1839, *Sarah Jane Stark*, of Manchester, N. H. Chil.,
1. Mary, b. Feb. 4, 1840. 2. Lewis H., b. Dec. 8, 1842. 3. William F., b. Aug. 31, 1843. 4. George R., b. Mar., 1845; d. Sept. 14, 1850. 5. Ellen, b. Aug. 4, 1849. 6. Hannah P., b. Aug. 25, 1850.

8. *Thomas*, b. 1813; d. 1815.

48 9. *William*, b. July 24, 1817; m., Jan. 21, 1847, *Sophia*, dr. of John Stinson, Esq., of Dunbarton. 3 chil.

49 5. GEORGE RODNEY, b. Dec. 19, 1778, a merchant of Fort Covington, Franklin Co., N. Y.

By 2d wife.

50 6. CLARISSA, b. Mar. 17, 1792; m. WILLIAM MCQUESTON, son of David McQueston, of Bedford, N. H. 3 chil. He d. 1818.

51 7. CHARLES FREDERICK, b. May 13, 1793; grad. Dart. Coll. 1817; LL.B. Harv. Univ. 1820, and same year settled in Goffstown; Justice of the Peace 1823; Rep.

1830–34; 1835 State Senator and President of the Senate; Sept., 1835, appointed Attorney-General, and held the office until 1843, when he was appointed Circuit Just. C. C. P., which office he resigned in 1847. He m., Sept. 22, 1844, Mary Kennedy Gay, dr. of Ziba Gay, Esq., of Nashua, and now (1851) resides in Nashua, N. H., s. p.

52 8. William Clark, b. July 8, 1796; d. in Coburg, U. C., Aug., 1832. He, a blacksmith, m. Mary Neal, dr. of William A. Neal, then of Goffstown. 2 sons and 2 drs.; all d. unm.

53 9. Lucretia, b. Jan. 20, 1799; d. Aug. 22, 1849; m., 1817, Dr. John Gilchrist, b. in Goffstown. In 1819 they moved to Port Hope, U. C. He was elected member of the Provincial Parliament, and has held other offices. Chil.,

1. *John*, b. May, 1818. 2. *Jonathan Gove*, b. 1820, and 4 drs.

Elizabeth Gove, of Lincoln, m., 1808, Elisha Livermore, of Waltham. [126.]
Sophronia Gove, d. in Lincoln, Mar. 21, 1812.
Charles Gove, m., in L., Oct. 22, 1818, Rhoda Stearns, and had, 1. *Charles Otis*, b. July 5, 1819. 2. *Eleanor*, b. Aug. 20, 1820.
Nathaniel Gove, of L., m., Ap. 29, 1808, Abigail Stone, of Fram.

GRANT.

1 (I.) CHRISTOPHER GRANT, a glazier, b. 1608, and wife MARY, were very early settlers of Wat., where he d. Sept. 6, 1685. Inventory, dated Oct. 5, 1685, £296. 10. He settled in the northeast corner of the town, near the border of Fresh Pond.

2 1. Abigail, b. Feb. 6, 1634–5; m., about 1661, Roger Rose, b. about 1638. [Rose, 2.]

3 2. Joshua, b. June 11, 1637, a glazier, had a son *Joshua*. June 19, 1677, admin. on estate of Joshua Grant, of Kennebec River, was granted to his father, Christopher.

4 3. Caleb, b. Sept. 8, 1639; d. Nov. 18, 1694; a mason. His Will was dated Nov. 5, and proved Dec. 24, 1694. Inventory, £103. 19. 2. His wife Mary, d. Feb. 1, 1683–4. Chil.,

1. *Caleb*, birth not recorded, but he is mentioned in his father's Will. Chil. by wife *Elizabeth*.
   1. Sarah, bap. Mar. 22, 1701–2.
   2. Sarah, b. Mar. 16, 1702–3; m. Josiah Parks [24], of Lincoln. She d. in childbed, Jan. 27, 1729.
   3. Elizabeth, bap. in Weston, Dec. 11, 1709; aged 2 yrs.
   4. Caleb, bap. Ap. 29, 1711. 5. Ruth, bap. Sept. 11, 1715.
2. *Sarah*, b. and d. June, 1671. 3. *Joseph*, b. Ap. 3, 1681; d. soon.
4. *Mary*, mentioned in her father's Will. 5. *Abigail*, b. Jan. 2, 1683–4.

5 4. Benjamin, b. Sept. 6, 1641, a weaver, of Wat., 1694; wife Priscilla. Probably he was some time of Medfield.

6 5. Sarah, b. Feb. 1, 1642–3; m. Thomas Sylvester, q. v.

11. 7 6. Joseph, b. Sept. 27, 1646; d. Feb. 12, 1721–2.

8 7. Mary, m., Feb. 27, 1667–8, Daniel Smith. [Smith, 201.]

9 8. (?) Mercy, m., May 10, 1671, Samuel Daniel.

10 9. Christopher, b. 1649; d. Nov. 4, 1694.

---

7. 11 (II.) JOSEPH GRANT, a glazier, m., Dec. 24, 1684, MARY GRAFTON, b. 1664. He d. Feb. 12, 1721–2.

12 1. Jonathan, bap. Ap. 24, 1687. 2. Mary, b. Sept. 13, 1686; d. soon.

13 3. Sarah, b. Mar. 19, 1687–8; m., Mar. 3, 1714–15, Stephen Palmer, of Camb.

14 4. Mehitabel, bap. Oct. 27, 1689; d. s. p.

15 5. Joseph, bap. May 18, 1690; m., Jan. 3, 1716–17, Mary Rogers [5], and settled in Charlestown, where he d. before 1750. Chil.,

1. *Joseph*, a mariner, of Charlestown.
2. A *dr.*, who m. *Daniel Lawrence*, a painter, of Charlestown; perhaps a son of Daniel Lawrence. [7.]

16 6. Stephen, a mariner.

17 7. Joshua, b. Dec. 13, 1694; m., Aug. 3, 1716, Anna Nevinson. [Nevinson, 5.] She d. in childbed, June 24, 1717, and he m. (2d), Abigail Coolidge. [Coolidge,

90.] He d. July 9, 1731, and his wid. m., Jan. 10, 1734, Jonathan Crackbone. Chil.,
1. *William*, b. June 10, 1717. 2. *Hannah*, b. Ap. 27, 1722.
3. *Abigail*, b. Ap. 24, 1724. 4. *Joshua*, b. Feb. 27, 1726–7.
5. *Ruth*, b. Feb. 15, 1729–30. 6. *Lydia*, b. July 16, 1731.

18 8. Elizabeth, b. Nov. 16, 1696; m. John Robbins, of Killingley, of Conn.

19 9. Abigail, b. Aug. 28, 1698.

10. Mary, b. Nov. 8, 1699; m., Aug. 27, 1718, Abraham Hill, of Camb.

21 11. Hannah, bap. Nov. 24, 1700.

22 12. (?) Mercy, b. Sept. 20, 1702; m. Daniel Stearns. [I. Stearns, 79, IV.]

23 13. (?) Bethsheba, m., Sept. 12, 1728, Ebenezer Swan, of Camb.

24 14. (?) Christopher, of Wat., m. Mercy ——. Chil.,

25 1. *Mary*, b. Mar. 17, 1739–40, (?) "of Camb.;" m., Sept. 20, 1759, *Jedediah Learned*. [64.]

26 2. *Christopher*, b. Feb. 4, 1743–4; m. *Sarah* ——. Chil.,

27 1. Joshua, b. Nov. 17, 1763; m., Dec. 31, 1795, Hepsy Livermore [199], and had,
1. Joshua, b. Nov. 24, 1796. 2. Hepsy, b. Oct. 25, 1798. 3. Charles, b. Sept. 28, 1800. 4. Sarah Clark, bap. Jan. 7, 1803.

28 2. Samuel, b. Sept. 16, 1765. 3. Joseph, b. Ap. 3, 1768.

30 4. Sarah, b. Dec. 22, 1770; m., Jan. 28, 1796, Peter Clark. [64.]

31 5. Christopher, b. Feb. 16, 1774. 6. Abraham, b. Jan. 22, 1779.

GRAVES.—EUNICE GRAVES, alias Peirce, dr. of Martha Graves, b. in Weston, Feb. 24, 1755.

GREEN (Greene).

1 HENRY GREENE, in 1642, was proprietor of a lot of 72 acres in Wat., which had been granted to him by the town. He was adm. freeman May 13, 1640, was ordained the first minister of Reading, Nov. 5, 1645, and d. Oct. 11, 1648. [See Harrington, 1.]
Thomas Green m. Frances, eldest dr. of Dea. Simon Stone.
[Perhaps it was Henry Green who m. Frances Stone. Dea. Stone bought, or had the disposal of land, in Wat., of Rev. Henry Green, after his decease.]

---

2 John Green and Bethia Sawtel, m., in Wat., Jan. 27, 1701–2.

---

3 BENJAMIN GREEN, of Waltham (probably a son of Samuel and Esther Green, of Lex., b. Dec., 1732), m. (1st), Ap. 1, 1756, MARTHA BROWN. [Brown, 105.] She d. Dec. 25, 1768, and he m. (2d), Feb. 8, 1770, EUNICE SMITH. [Smith, 143.]

4 1. Martha, b. Jan. 3, 1757; m., Oct., 1776, David Smith. [Smith, 91.]

5 2. Elizabeth, b. Sept. 22, 1758; d. Nov. 4, 1799; m., Nov. 11, 1779, Isaac Bemis, [133.]

6 3. Samuel, b. June 23, 1761, by wife Lydia, had *Leonard*, bap. in Waltham, Jan. 30, 1785, of W. Camb.; m., Jan. 23, 1806, *Grace Lawrence* [46], and had, 1. George, bap. Nov. 2, 1806. 2. Otis, bap. Aug. 28, 1808. Samuel Green and wife Hannah were dismissed from Waltham to Weston, Dec. 19, 1790.

7 4. Benjamin, b. May 5, 1764; grad. Harv. Coll. 1784; d. 1837; ordained in Medway, June 25, 1788; dismissed Mar. 17, 1793; settled at Dover in Maine, and became a Judge of C. C. Pleas.

8 5. Lydia, b. Sept. 15, 1768; m., Aug. 11, 1793, David Russell, of Charlestown.

9 6. Jonas, b. June 23, 1773; m., Feb. 21, 1799, Hannah Child [67], and had,
1. *Mary Child*, bap. Jan. 5, 1800. 2. *Charles Benjamin*, bap. June 6, 1802. 3. *Josiah Child*, b. Feb., 1804. 4. *Jonas Clark*, bap. June 16, 1805.

10 7. Sally, b. Mar. 23, 1778; m., Mar. 24, 1801, Nahum Spring [73], of Belfast, Me., and had,
1. *Martha Maria*. 2. *Jonathan Lavinia*.

8. Leonard, b. Aug. 23, 1780; d. Oct. 2, 1782.

11 9. Anna, b. Dec. 7, 1783.

---

12 James Green, of Dorchester, and Sarah Adams, of Newton, m., in Waltham, May 3, 1780.

13 THOMAS GREEN, of Weston, and SALOME BARSTOW, of Sutton, pub. in Weston, June 3, 1782.

GREENWOOD.—JOSEPH and BETSEY GREENWOOD, of Waltham, had, 1. SALLY, b. Oct. 9, 1813.

CHARLES and SUSAN GREENWOOD, of Waltham, had, 1. *Charles*, b. March 25, 1814.

GREGORY.—(McGregor, McGregory, McGriddo, Megriddo, Magriggo.) These are the variations, as is supposed, of the name McGregor, which are found in the records. The later generations have generally adopted the first, *Gregory*.

---

1 DANIEL McGREGOR, of Wat. Farms (Weston), m., Dec. 20, 1693, ELIZABETH ROBINSON, eldest dr. of William. She was admitted to the church, Jan. 9, 1709–10. He d. Mar. 20, 1736. Chil.,

---

2 1. DANIEL, b. Dec. 9, 1695; of Fram.; m., July 13, 1732, SARAH EAMES, of F., and had,

3 1. *Daniel*, b. Feb. 16, 1733–4; resident near Saxonville; m., July 1, 1755, *Abigail Eaton*. She d. June 25, 1758, and he m. (2d), Jan. 6, 1763, *Persis Newton*, of Southboro. He was burnt to death in firing land, June 15, 1769. His wid. m., and moved to Southboro. Chil.,

1. Noah, b. May 1, 1756. 2. Daniel, b. Oct. 13, 1757; d. young. 3. Persis, b. Oct. 15, 1763; m. —— Newton, of Southboro. 4. Josiah, b. May 17; d. June 26, 1765. 5. Sarah, b. Sept. 24, 1766. 6. Daniel (twin), b. Sept. 24, 1766; a storekeeper; d. 1822; m., Oct. 3, 1795, Hannah Buckminster, and had,

1. Abigail, b. July 21, 1797; m. Lowell Mason. 2. Harriet, b. Jan. 4, 1801; d. July, 1804.

7. Nabby, b. Sept. 15, 1758.

8 2. *Josiah*, b. July 31, 1736; of Medway.

3. *Lydia*, b. Feb. 7, 1738.

9 2. WILLIAM, b. Ap. 7, 1699.

10 3. JOHN, bap. Sept. 7, 1701; of Weston; m., Dec. 24, 1724, FRANCES ALLEN. [Allen, 87.] Chil.,

11 1. *John*, b. Dec. 3, 1725.

12 2. *Elizabeth*, b. Mar. 22, 1726–7; m. (pub. Mar. 11), 1745, *William Upham*, Jr. [Upham, 32.]

13 3. *Mary*, bap. Jan. 23, 1728; m., Mar. 2, 1749–50, *Moses Harrington*. [Harrington, 210.]

14 4. *William*, b. July 19, 1731. 5. *Beulah*, bap. July 22, 1733.

16 6. *Benjamin*, bap. July 11, 1736.

Frances, wid. of John, m. (pub. Ap. 12), 1753, William Chubb, of Needham.

17 4. ABRAHAM, b. Aug. 24, 1704; of Weston; m. (pub. May 16), 1736, SUSANNAH WHITNEY. [Whitney, 112.] Chil.,

18 1. *Susanna*, b. October 13, 1736; m., May 18, 1758, *Jonas Bowman*, of Lex. [9–1.]

19 2. *Elijah*, b. Feb. 27, 1738–9. 3. *Abijah*, b. June 1, 1740.

21 4. *Ruth*, b. Dec. 19, 1742.

5. *Moses*, b. June 29, 1745; d. June, 1746.

22 6. *Patience*, b. Ap. 4, 1747; m., Mar. 19, 1772, *Samuel Smith*.

23 5. ISAAC (twin) b. Aug. 24, 1704; of Weston; m., May 10, 1734, GRACE HARRINGTON. [Harrington, 112.] He d. Oct., 1755, and his wid. m., Nov. 3, 1761, Joseph Woolson, Jr. [Woolson, 7.] Chil.,

24 1. *Isaac*, b. Feb. 4, 1734–5; of Weston; m., Ap. 18, 1758, *Mary Lawrence* [Lawrence, 37], and had,

1. Isaac, b. Sept. 1, 1759. 2. Abigail, b. Oct. 29, 1761. 3. Mary, b. 22, d. 29 Dec., 1762. 4. Samuel, b. Mar. 22, 1764. 5. Daniel, b. June 25, 1765. 6. Mary, b. and d. Ap., 1767. 7. Josiah, b. Aug. 9, 1768. 8. Elisha, b. in Lincoln, Oct. 19, 1770. 9. Anna, b. Dec. 13, 1771; d. July 2, 1773. 10. Mary, b. Mar. 31, d. July 2, 1773.

2. *Lydia*, b. Oct. 29, 1736; m., Feb. 11, 1773, *Jonas Peirce.* [Peirce, 84.]
3. *Elisha*, b. Feb. 12, 1737–8.
4. *Uriah*, b. Ap. 10, 1740; m., Nov. 30, 1769, *Susannah Upham*, [Upham. 6.] Chil.,
   1. Susannah, b. Aug. 24, 1770; m., June 8, 1789, Dr. Uriah Bigelow [164], of Boylston.
   2. Silas, b. May 31, 1772; m. (pub. Ap. 4), 1799, Anna Hemenway, of Needham, and had,
      1. Lavina, b. July 15, 1799. 2. Susanna, b. July 18, 1801. 3. Mary Ann, b. Aug. 29, 1803. 4. Abigail, b. Ap. 29, 1805. 5. Francis, b. Dec. 28, 1806. 6. Silas, b. Aug. 3, 1808. 7. Baxter, b. May 12, 1810. 8. William, b. Ap. 11, 1812. 9. Warren (twin), b. Ap. 11, 1812. 10. Uriah Gardner, b. Oct. 30, 1813. 11. (?) Abijah, b. Nov. 25, 1815. 12. Eunice, b. Aug. 22, 1818.
   3. Anna, b. July 17, 1777; m., Oct. 15, 1801, James Smith, of Charlestown.
   4. Eunice, b. Oct. 10, 1782. 5. Abijah, b. Nov. 15, 1787.
   6. Uriah, b. Ap. 22, 1791.
5. *Phinehas*, b. Feb. 20, 1743–4; m., Nov. 19, 1767, *Elizabeth Hobbs* [Hobbs, 11], and had,
   1. Phinehas, b. Sept. 14, 1768.
6. *Anna*, b. Ap. 14, 1746; d. June 11, 1766.
7. *Grace*, b. Mar. 10, 1747–8. 8. *Sarah*, b. June 29, 1752.

ABIJAH GALE, of Rox., and MARY GREGORY, pub. in Weston, Sept. 22, 1753.
ALEXANDER PARKMAN DAVIS and ABIGAIL GREGORY, m., in Weston, Mar. 5, 1772.

GRIGGS.—JOHN GRIGGS, resident and a proprietor, 1636–7, but not 1642; probably of Rox.

GRIMES.—JAMES GRIMES, m., Nov. 23, 1739, KEZIA CHADWICK, and had, 1. SAMUEL, b. Sept. 2, 1740. 2. SARAH, b. Feb. 25, 1743–4.

GROUT.

JOHN GROUT, settled in Wat., and in 1642, was proprietor of a homestall of 13 acres, and 7 other lots. By wife MARY, he had, 1. JOHN, b. in Wat., August 8, 1641. 2. SARAH, b. 1643. Soon after this, he moved to Sud., and m. a 2d wife, SARAH CAKEBREAD, and had several children. The Will of Capt. John Grout, of Sud., dated July 24, proved Aug. 16, 1697, mentions no wife, but sons John, Jonathan, and Joseph, son-in-law John Livermore [10], dr. Susanna, dr. Abigail Curtis (wife of Joseph), dr. Mary Knapp (wife of Thomas, 12), dr. Elizabeth's 5 chil. by Samuel Allen. In his Inventory, dated Aug. 10, 1697 (£690. 12.), his son-in-law John Woodward [17], is mentioned, who married his daughter Susanna, 1693.

JOSEPH GROUT, a cooper, of Wat., b. in Sud., July 24, 1649, son of Capt. John, m. SUSANNA HAGAR [7]. Chil.,

1. SUSANNA, b. Mar. 31, 1681; m., Mar. 23, 1709–10, ZECHARIAH SMITH. [42.]
2. JOSEPH, b. Feb. 6, 1682–3; m., 1717, MARY ROGERS. He and wife Mary were dismissed to Westboro, Mar. 16, 1755. Chil.,
   1. *Mindwell*, b. Nov. 17, 1717. 2. *Susanna*, b. Mar. 2, 1719–20.
   3. *Mehitabel*, b. Feb. 5, 1725–6. 4. *Joseph*, b. Nov. 2, 1727.
   5. *Jonathan*, b. June 2, 1730. 6. *Sarah*, bap. Sept. 24, 1732.

GUTTERIG (Gutteridge).

WILLIAM GUTTERIG, proprietor, 1636–7 and 1642; adm. freeman, May 18, 1642, and d. previous to May, 1645. By wife MARGARET, he had, 1. JEREMY, b. Mar. 6, 1637–8; in Oct., 1655, a servant of Justinian Holden, and got into a constable's hands for bad behaviour. 2. JOSEPH, b. Sept. 29, 1639. He was bound as apprentice to Samuel Thatcher, May 8, 1645, until Oct., 1661. 3.

BENJAMIN, b. Ap. 11, 1642. The land granted to him, "old Gutteridge," was sold to Christopher Grant, and by him sold, 1683, to Jonathan Harrington.

GUTHRIE (Goathrie).

ADAM GOATHRIE, "an invalid pensioner of the Continental service," died in Waltham, Ap. 28, 1793.

GUY.—Embarked at Southampton, Ap. 24, 1638, in the Confidence, of London, John Jobson, Master, NICHOLAS GUY, aged 50, a carpenter, of Upton Gray, Co. of Southampton; wife JANE, aged 30, dr. Mary, with his servants Joseph Taynter, aged 25, and Robert Bailey, aged 23. Dea. Nicholas Guy was admitted freeman, May 22, 1639; was a proprietor of Wat., 1644, where he d. July 6, 1649. His dr. Mary, m. Henry Curtis, who moved from Wat. to Sud. After his death, his wid. JANE lived with Henry Curtis and wife. Her Will, dated Aug. 16, 1666, and proved, Dec. 22, 1669, distributed her estate to the children of sons-in-law Joseph Tainter and Henry Curtis. Her Inventory, £87. 7. [See Tainter, 1.]

HACKLETON.—JAMES HACKLETON, of Wat., o. c. Aug. 7, 1743; m., Oct. 21, 1742, HEPZIBAH COOLIDGE. [Coolidge, 119.] Chil.,

1. JOHN, b. July 23, 1743; by wife BETHIA (he and wife bap. and o. c. July 23, 1769), had,
   1. *John*, b. Aug. 29, 1769. 2. *Samuel*, b. Ap. 30, 1771. 3. *Mary*, b. March 13, 1775.
2. SUSANNAH, bap. Dec. 30, 1744. 3. HEPZIBAH, bap. Jan. 20, 1744–5.
4. ELISHA, bap. Dec. 29, 1745. 5. SAMUEL, bap. Aug. 21, 1748.
6. MARY, bap. Mar. 3, 1750–1. 7. DANIEL, bap. May 6, 1753.

HAGAR (Hager).

1 (I.) WILLIAM HAGAR, m., Mar. 20, 1644–5, MARY BEMIS. He d. Jan. 10, 1683–4. His Will was dated Jan. 10, 1683–4, and proved Ap. 1, 1684. His wid. MARY, "an aged woman," d. Dec., 1695. Inventory of his estate, £353. 14.

2 1. MARY, b. Dec. 25, 1645; not mentioned in her father's Will, and probably died young.
3 2. RUHAMAH, b. Nov. 20, 1647; m., about 1675, JOSEPH WAIGHT, son of Richard, of Wat. [See Waite, 8.]
12. 4 3. SAMUEL (twin), b. Nov. 20, 1647; adm. freeman, Ap. 18, 1690; d. Feb. 13, 1703–4.
5 4. HANNAH, b. Nov. 21, 1649; m. —— PRIEST.
6 5. SARAH, b. Sept. 3, 1651; d. Mar. 7, 1746; m., Mar. 12, 1673–4, NATHANIEL WHITNEY. [Whitney, 63.]
7 6. SUSANNAH, m., about 1680, JOSEPH GROUT, a carpenter, of Wat., b. July 24, 1649, son of Capt. John Grout, of Sud. [See Grout.]
17. 8 7. WILLIAM, b. Feb. 12, 1658–9; d. May 8, 1731.
9 8. REBECCA, b. Oct. 28, 1661; m., July 14, 1681, NATHANIEL HEALY, of Wat. [Healy, 1.]
10 9. ABIGAIL, m., in Wat., Mar. 30, 1687, BENJAMIN WHITNEY. [Whitney, 77.]
11 10. MEHITABEL, m., June 20, 1687, NATHANIEL NORCROSS. [Norcross, 18.] She d. Ap. 5, 1691, leaving a dr. *Mehitabel*, b. Feb, 1690–1.

---

4. 12 (II.) SAMUEL HAGAR, m. SARAH MIXER. [Mixer, 5.] He d. Feb. 13, 1704–5, and his wid. SARAH d. in Waltham, 1745. Inventory, £176. 16. Will dated May 27, 1704.

13 1. SARAH, bap. May 24, 1691; m., Aug. 19, 1717, JOSEPH STRATTON. [Stratton, 65.]
14 2. MARY, bap. July 25, 1697; m., Mar. 24, 1713–14, HEZEKIAH CUTTING. [Cutting, 14.]
30. 15 3. SAMUEL, b. Sept. 1, 1698.
45. 16 4. ISAAC, b. Ap. 24, 1701.

8. 17 (II.) WILLIAM HAGAR, m., in Wat., Mar. 30, 1687, SARAH BENJAMIN. [Benjamin, 20.] She d. Oct. 22, 1745, aged 82.

---

65. 18 1. WILLIAM (?).
19 2. SARAH, m., May 13, 1712, JOHN FLAGG. [Flagg, 68.]
20 3. JOHN, b. Ap. 29, 1697; o. c. Aug. 26, 1722; by wife SARAH, had,
1. *Thankful*, bap. (in 2d ch.), Aug. 26, 1722.
2. *John*, bap. June 28, 1725; (?) m., in Newton (1st), 1760, *Sarah Whitmore*, and m. (2d), 1763, *Mary Chubb*.
3. *Martha*, bap. Mar. 12, 1727.
4. *Jonas*, bap. Sept. 15, 1728; (?) of Weston; pub. with *Mary Brown*, of Newton, Sept., 1750.
5. *David*, bap. June 21, 1730.
6. *Joseph*, bap. Dec. 26, 1731; m. (pub. Jan. 25), 1755, *Jerusha Ferguson*, and had,
1. Ezekiel, b. Mar. 16, 1756. 2. Sarah, b. Mar. 18, 1758. 3. Jerusha, b. Mar., 1761.
7. *Prudence*, b. July 20, 1734.
24 8. *Lydia*, b. Aug. 25, 1736; m., April 9, 1764, *Daniel Coolidge*. [Coolidge, 159.]
83. 25 4. EBENEZER, b. Aug. 13, 1698.
100. 26 5. JOSEPH, b. Jan. 1, 1701–2.
27 6. MEHITABEL, b. May 7, 1704; m., Feb. 28, 1726–7, JOSEPH TRAVERS, of Sherburne. [See 78.]
28 7. MARY (?).
29 8. MERCY, d. in Waltham, Nov. 23, 1772, aged 65.

---

15. 30 (III.) SAMUEL HAGAR, of Wat., m. (1st) HANNAH PARKS [33], and he m. (2d), Nov. 25, 1735, MARY FISKE. [J. Fiske, 26.] His children baptized in Waltham.

---

31 1. HANNAH, b. June 16, 1725.
32 2. SARAH, bap. Feb. 1, 1727–8.
33 3. ELIZABETH, b. July 29, 1729.
34 4. LYDIA, b. Oct. 23, 1731; m., Nov. 27, 1756, WILLIAM PARKS, of Lincoln.
35 5. SAMUEL, b. Sept. 9, 1736; m., Nov. 17, 1768, MARY BOYINGTON (?), wid. of Jacob Boyington, of Waltham.
36 6. MOSES, b. Sept. 27, 1737. 7. MARY, bap. Dec. 3, 1738.
38 8. JONATHAN, b. Mar. 18, 1741–2. 9. ABIGAIL, bap. Jan. 20, 1743–4.
40 10. SARAH, bap. Aug. 26, 1744. 11. JOHN, bap. Dec. 8, 1745.
42 12. SUSAN, b. Oct. 26, 1746. 13. ELIJAH, b. Oct. 13, 174–.
44 14. LUCY, bap. Jan. 29, 1748–9.

---

16. 45 (III.) ISAAC HAGAR, of Weston, m., July 16, 1724, PRUDENCE ALLEN, b. May 18, 1703, dr. of Joseph and Elizabeth Allen. [Allen, 48.]

---

46 1. ISAAC, b. May 5, 1725; of Weston; m. (pub. Feb. 16), 1754, ELIZABETH KING, of Sud.
47 1. *Phinehas*, b. Ap. 6, 1755; m., May 24, 1784, *Susanna Leadbeater*, b. May 1, 1762. Chil.,
1. Daniel, b. Dec. 6, 1784. 2. Nabby, b. Oct. 23, 1786. 3. Phinehas, b. July 20, 1788. 4. Charles, b. Aug. 24, 1790. 5. Helena, b. Oct. 19, 1792. 6. Darius, b. Dec. 12, 1794. 7. Maria, b. Nov. 7, 1796. 8. George, b. Sept. 19, 1798. 9. George Otis, b. Ap. 19, 1800.
48 2. *Elizabeth*, b. Feb. 27, 1758. 3. *Abigail*, b. June 12, 1760.
50 4. *Zilpah*, b. May 9, 1762.
51 2. JOHN, b. Sept. 17, 1726; of Weston; m., Jan. 14, 1746, HANNAH STEARNS. [C. Stearns, 115.] He m. (2d), Jan. 6, 1757, SARAH CHILD. He moved to Groton, 1755.
52 1. *Hannah*, b. Ap. 9, 1748, (?) m., November 21, 1771, *Ebenezer Hubbard*, of Dudley.
53 2. *William*, b. Ap. 12, 1749.
54 3. *Amos*, b. Feb. 8, 1750–1, (?) m., Feb. 17, 1790, *Anna Harrington*.
4. *John*, b. June 13, 1752.

55 5. *Joel* (? Joseph), b. May 18, 175–. [Was he the Joel, of Marlboro, who m., Sept. 21, 1784, *Lucy Barns*, of Marlboro ?]
6. *John*, b. Oct. 6, 1754.
56 7. *John*, b. Oct. 6, 1757; m., Oct. 7, 1780, *Eunice Whitehead*, of Waltham, q. v.
57 8. *Stephen*, b. Nov. 26, 1759.
9. *Lucy*, b. Oct. 8, 1761; d. Dec. 27, 1842, in the poor house.
58 3. ELISHA, b. Feb. 18, 1727–8.
4. DANIEL, b. Jan. 17, 1729–30; d. Aug. 3, 1738.
5. ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 8, 1732; d. Aug. 17, 1750.
60 6. MARY, b. May 18, 1735; m.. Feb. 5, 1755, SAMUEL GARFIELD.
7. LYDIA, b. Jan. 15, 1736–7; d. Aug. 2, 1740, of scarlet fever.
8. EUNICE, b. May 24, 1738; d. July 30, 1740, of scarlet fever.
61 9. DANIEL, b. Feb. 28, 1740–41. 10. LYDIA, b. Dec. 8, 1742.
63 11. NATHAN, b. Jan. 26, 1744–5; of Weston; m., Jan. 1, 1771, ANNA BIGELOW. [Bigelow, 75.]
1. *Eunice*, b. Sept. 27, 1774; d. young.
64 2. *Elizabeth*, b. Aug. 10, 1776 (? Betsey); m., 1801, *James Burne*, of Newton.
†65 3. *Isaac*, b. May 11, 1778.
†66 4. *Nathan*, b. Ap. 9, 1780; d. Nov. 9, 1840; m., Ap. 5, 1804, *Sally Travis*. [See Travis.] He m. (2d), 1815, *Hannah Smith*. He m. (3d), Mar. 16, 1836, *Maria Coburn*.
†67 1. Mary, b. Ap. 20, 1805.
†68 2. Nathan, b. Jan. 16, 1807; town clerk of Weston, 1850; m., 1832, Mary Ann Hobbs, b. Ap. 17, 1805, dr. of Isaac and Mary (Baldwin) Hobbs. [5–8.] Chil.,
1. Ralph H., b. June 21, 1834. 2. Mary B., b. Jan. 28, 1837. 3. Ann E., b. Mar. 24, 1839. 4. Sarah B., b. June 15, 1841.
†69 3. George Washington, b. Jan. 31, 1809.
4. Josiah Bigelow, b. Mar. 19, 1811. 5. Ann, b. May 18, 1813.
6. Hannah, b. Nov. 29, 1816. 7. Daniel, b. June 2, 1818.
†74 5. *Elisha*, b. Dec. 20, 1782; m., in Lincoln, Sept. 16, 1807, *Priscilla Fiske* [N. Fiske, 62]; and in L. had,
†75 1. Elisha, b. June, 1808; m., 1830, Elizabeth Johnson, of Boston.
†76 2. Phinehas Fiske, b. Feb., 1810, of Philadelphia.
†77 3. Priscilla, b. 1812; m., 1837, Edmund Wheeler, of Lincoln, and died same year.
†78 4. Albert, b. Ap., 1817. 5. George, b. Feb., 1820.
6. Lucia, b. April, 1823.
7. Sarah, b. 1827; d. young. 8. Edward, b. May, 1830.
†83 6. *Eunice*, b. Dec. 20, 1785; m., Oct. 27, 1813, *Samuel Brown*, of Lincoln.
†84 7. *Anna*, b. Ap. 23, 1787; m., Nov. 1, 1809, *Charles Jackson*, of Newton.
†85 8. *Polly*, b. Ap. 1, 1789; m., 1818, *Samuel Hartwell*, of Lincoln.
†86 9. *Sally* (twin), b. Ap. 1, 1789; m., Nov. 30, 1809, *Jacob Piper*, of Waltham.
†87 10. *Amos*, b. May 20, 1791; m., 1817, *Maria Bigelow*.
†88 12. EUNICE, b. June 26, 1748.

---

18. 65 (III.) WILLIAM HAGAR, of Waltham, m., Dec. 13, 1711, MARY FLAGG. [Flagg, 25.] After the birth and baptism of his children, in Waltham, he moved to Weston.

---

66 1. SUBMIT, bap. May 10, 1713; m., in Wes., Nov. 28, 1734, SIMON HUNT, of Concord.
67 2. MARY, bap. Dec. 26, 1714; adm. f. c. Feb. 10, 1736–7; m., Ap. 6, 1737, BRADYL SMITH, of Weston. [Smith, 221.]
68 3. WILLIAM, bap. Nov. 7, 1717; m., Jan. 17, 1753, MARY WARREN. [Warren, 98.]
69 1. *Sarah*, b. Oct. 31, 1753; (?) m., in Shrewsbury, July 27, 1777, *Timothy Fay*, Jr., of Northboro.
70 2. *Abraham*, b. Mar. 11, 1755; (?) of Shrewsbury: m., 1781, *Dolly*, dr. of Charles Newton, b. 1766. She d. in childbed, Feb. 11, 1786. Chil., 1. William, b. Dec. 28, 1782; d. 1783. 2. Azubah, b. Mar. 22, 1784. 3. Dolly, b. 3, d. 4 Feb., 1786. He m. (2d), Dec. 26, 1786, *Thankful*, dr. of Elisha Newton, and had, 4. Sarah, bap. Oct. 7, 1787. He moved to Princeton. [See Ward, 227.]

71 3. *Hannah*, b. Aug. 31, 1756; (?) m., in Shrewsbury, Sept. 12, 1786, *James Alexander.*
72 4. *Eunice*, b. Jan. 5, 1757 (? 9); (?) m., in Shrewsbury, 1781, *Zachariah Sawtle*, of Northboro, and moved to Gerry.
73 5. *Benjamin*, b. Aug. 31, 1758.
74 6. *Mara* (Mary), b. Dec. 2, 1761; (?) m., in Shrewsbury, 1785, *Moses Fay*, of Bennington, Vt.
4. ABIGAIL, b. Oct. 20, 1720.
75 5. GRACE, bap. June 16, 1723; m., Jan. 18, 1747, JOSIAH ADAMS. [10.]
76 6. SARAH, bap. Oct. 13, 1723; m., June 21, 1745, ELISHA FULHAM. [Fulham, 6.]
77 7. ABIGAIL, b. Aug. 11, 1724–5; m., Mar. 30, 1749, JASON LIVERMORE. [Livermore, 163.]
78 8. DANIEL, bap. Oct. 23, 1726; m., Sept. 12, 1750, SARAH TRAVERS, of Fram., b. Ap. 21, 1728, dr. of Joseph and Mehitabel (Hagar) Travers. [See Hagar, 27.] [Barry, 422]. He settled in Lincoln, where he d. May 13, 1775. Chil.,
1. *Micah*, b. June 8, 1755. 2. *Mehitabel*, b. Sept. 2, 1767.
79 9. BENJAMIN, bap. Oct. 23, 1726; d. Mar. 23, 1758; m., Sept. 11, 1750, ABIGAIL WARREN. [Warren, 103.] Chil.,
1. *Submit*, b. May 4, 1751. 2. *Elizabeth*, b. Feb. 4, 1753. 3. *Abigail*, b. Dec. 6, 1754.
80 10. DINAH, bap. May 5, 1728; m., Nov. 14, 1750, ABIGAIL BEMIS, of Waltham. [Bemis, 46.]
81 11. DAVID, (?) m., June 4, 1752, ESTHER SMITH, and in Newton had *David*, b. Mar. 29, 1753; m., in Newton, 1782, *Catherine Carty.*
82 12. SIMEON, bap. Jan. 17, 1731; m., Mar. 19, 1752, SUSANNA PRIEST, and had *Simeon* b. in Lincoln, Dec. 11, 1766.

---

25. 83 (III.) EBENEZER HAGAR, m., in Wat., Feb. 23, 1725–6, LYDIA BARNARD. [Barnard, 26, and Barry, p. 269.] He went first to Marlboro, then to Fram., where his chil. were born, and afterwards returned to Marlboro.

84 1. EBENEZER, b. Mar. 16, 1727–8, a wheelwright; m., Dec. 26, 1753, ABIGAIL STOW, of Marlboro, and had *Joel*, *Ashbel*, &c.
85 2. LYDIA, b. Mar. 4, 1729–30, lived in Vt.
86 3. WILLIAM, b. Ap. 21, 1733; d. aged 78; m., Feb. 12, 1761, SARAH STOW, of Marlboro. Chil.,
87 1. *Ephraim*, b. Feb. 16, 1764, d. Aug. 21, 1843, of Fram.; m., Nov., 1789, *Lucy Fairbanks*, by whom he had 10 chil., and he m. (2d), *Hannah Adams*, of Marlboro, by whom he had 1 child, and he m. (3d), *Fanny Angiers*, of Fram., who d. Ap. 22, 1842, aged 75.
88 1. Sally, b. Sept. 19, 1791; d. young. 2. Sophia, b. Jan. 8, 1793.
89 3. Luther, b. Dec. 8, 1794; d. Feb., 1815, then a student of divinity.
4. Lyman, b. Jan. 12, 1797; d. unm.
90 5. Edward, b. Dec. 19, 1798; m. Mary Knight, of Sud., and d. in Troy, N. Y., 1844.
91 6. Truman. 7. Polly. 8. Lucy. 9. William. 10. Sally. 11. Hannah.
97 4. THADDEUS, of Fram., m., Dec. 9, 1762, LOIS SAWYER, of Bolton, where she d. He d. in Fram., aged 40.
98 1. *Calvin*, b. Aug. 23, 1763; d. at sea.
99 2. *Lois*, b. Jan. 31, 1767; m. —— *Rumwell*, and lived in Windsor, Vt.

---

26. 100 (III.) JOSEPH HAGAR, of Waltham; Selectman 1747, '48, '51, and '54; m., Jan. 1, 1729–30, GRACE BIGELOW. [Bigelow, 78.]

108. 101 1. JOSEPH, b. Dec. 31, 1736; d. Oct. 1, 1776.
2. URIAH, b. Jan. 1, 1738–9; d. 1741.
116. 102 3. WILLIAM, b. Oct. 25, 1741; d. Mar. 31, 1782.
121. 103 4. ISAAC, b. Sept. 6, 1742.
104 5. GRACE, b. May 7, 1744; m., Dec. 20, 1764, JONATHAN HARRINGTON, of Wat. [Harrington, 179.]
105 6. LYDIA, b. Nov. 6, 1746; m., Nov. 6, 1764, Dea. JOHN SANDERSON, of Waltham. [Sanderson, 79.]
128. 106 7. BENJAMIN, b. Jan. 26, 1749–50; d. in Weybridge, Vt., 1823.

137. 107 | 8. JONATHAN, b. Aug. 31, 1751; d. Ap. 9, 1783.

---

101. 108 | (IV.) JOSEPH HAGAR, of Waltham, m., May 3, 1764, LOIS FISKE. [J. Fiske, 66.] Chil.,

109 | 1. JOSEPH, b. Feb. 16, 1765; m., Ap. 25, 1787, ABIGAIL FLAGG. [Flagg, 133.]
1. *Abigail*, b. Feb. 25, 1788; m., 1805, *Benjamin Hastings*.
2. *Joseph*, b. Ap. 4, 1789. 3. *Lois*, b. Nov. 20, 1790.
4. *Sally*, b. Sept. 2, 1792. 5. *Lucy*, b. Dec. 2, 1794.
6. *Jacob*, b. May 25, 1797, by wife *Sophia*, had, in Weston,
1. Emily S., b. Feb. 3, 1823. 2. Charles M., b. Aug. 3, 1825. 3. George, b. May 26, 1828; d. Aug. 15, 1829. 4. Horatio A., b. Dec. 26, 1830. 5. Caroline E., b. Sept. 3, 1836. 6. Isabella N., b. Nov. 29, 1838.

110 | 2. LOIS, b. Mar. 30, 1767; m., Sept. 23, 1784, JACOB GALE. [Gale, 94.]

111 | 3. SUSANNA, b. Aug. 20, 1769; m., Ap. 4, 1787, JOSEPH GARFIELD, of Waltham. [Garfield, 103.]

112 | 4. MIRIAM, b. Feb. 26, 1772; m., 1791, THOMAS BIGELOW, of Weston. [Bigelow, 165.]

113 | 5. GRACE, b. May 10, 1774; m., Nov. 26, 1794, ABRAHAM FISKE. [J. Fiske, 49.]

114 | 6. ANNA, b. June 9, 177–.

115 | 7. URIAH, b. Aug. 26, 1776; grad. Harv. Univ. 1798; M.D. 1816; M. M. S. S.; d. in Waltham, Ap. 1, 1841; Selectman 1805, '6, '8, '9, '14, '15.

---

102. 116 | (IV.) WILLIAM HAGAR, of Waltham; Selectman 1778 and '79; m., Oct. 6, 1763, MARY CHILD. [Child, 73.] He d. Mar. 31, 1782, and his wid. m., Oct. 18, 1783, Abner Sanderson. [Sanderson, 46.]

117 | 1. WILLIAM, b. Jan. 21, 1765; m., June 16, 1786, LYDIA STEARNS, of Weston, who d. Mar. 31, 1793, aged 29. [C. Stearns, 113.]

118 | 2. POLLY, b. May 13, 1766; d. 1772. 3. ABIJAH, b. Feb. 7, 1769.
4. URIAH, b. June 12, 1771; d. Nov. 8, 1772. 5. URIAH, d. Sept. 29, 1775, aged 2 yrs.

119 | 6. POLLY, bap. Aug. 6, 1775; d. Sept. 22, 1778. 7. AARON, b. Feb. 28, 1778.

120 | 8. LYDIA, b. Sept. 24, 1780; m., 1802, NATHANIEL PARKS.

---

103. 121 | (IV.) Col. ISAAC HAGAR, of Waltham, m., Ap. 26, 1770, ANNE BULLARD. He d. Jan. 17, 1791.

122 | 1. ANNA, bap. June 9, 1771. 2. ISAAC, b. May 12, 1773; d. Sept. 7, 1777.
3. JOEL, bap. July 9, 1775; d. Aug. 3, 1784.
4. JONAS, bap. June 29, 1777; d. Aug. 3, 1784.

123 | 5. ISAAC, b. July 22, 1779; m., May 19, 1804, EUNICE STEADMAN.

124 | 6. DAVID, b. Oct. 14, 1781.

125 | 7. POLLY, b. Oct. 6, 1783; m., (?) Nov, 3, 1808, ABRAHAM PEIRCE. [Peirce, 162.]

126 | 8. JOEL, b. Oct. 14, 1785. 9. HENRY, b. July 17, 1789.

---

106. 128 | (IV.) BENJAMIN HAGAR, of Waltham, m., Sept. 9, 1773, ESTHER CHILD, of Weston, who d. 1837. [Child, 35.] He moved to Weybridge, Vt.

129 | 1. BENJAMIN, b. Feb. 28, 1774.

130 | 2. BETSY, b. Jan. 8, 1776; m., Aug. 29, 1795, DANIEL STEARNS. [C. Stearns, 124.] He d. s. p., and his wid. m., July 12, 1807, JOSEPH STEARNS. [I. Stearns, 316, V.]
3. ESTHER, b. and d. July 12, 1778.

131 | 4. JONATHAN, b. Sept. 12, 1779, a merchant and banker, in Middlebury, Vt.

132 | 5. THOMAS, b. Oct. 19, 1781, d., a son now of Buffalo.

133 | 6. ABNER, b. Jan. 31, 1784; lives in Canada.

134 | 7. LUTHER, b. Oct. 8, 1786; lives in Western N. York.

135 | 8. CALVIN, b. May 12, 1789; lives in Western N. York.
9. JONAS, b. May 21, d. Dec. 10, 1791.

136 | 10. JONAS, of Halifax, N. S.

---

107. 137 | (IV.) JONATHAN HAGAR, of Waltham, m., Dec. 8, 1774, SARAH MIXER. [Mixer, 91.] He d. Ap. 19, 1783, and his wid. m., Oct. 14, 1784, Nathan Viles. [5.]

138 1. JONATHAN, bap. Sept. 10, 1775. 2. JONATHAN, bap. July 9, 1778.
139 3. AMOS, bap. Nov. 14, 1779.
140 4. JONATHAN, b. Sept. 10, 1781; d. Aug. 18, 1851; of Cambridgeport; m., Nov. 23, 1805, LOIS MIXER. [Mixer, 87.] She d. Aug. 18, 1823, and he m., June 5, 1826, Mrs. MARY, wid. of Josiah Mixer [85], of Cambridgeport.
1. *Mary Louisa*, b. Mar. 14, 1807; d. Dec. 27, 1823.
141 2. *Thomas Sanderson*, b. Nov. 22, 1808, a printer; d. Nov. 25, 1839.
142 3. *George*, b. Dec. 3, 1810, a shipmaster, of New York; m., Jan. 11, 1848, *Mary Coolidge*, dr. of Samuel and Mary Coolidge, of Boston.
143 4. *Jonathan*, b. Nov. 16, 1815, a printer, of Boston; m., Dec. 6, 1850, *Mary S.*, dr. of the late Gideon Vinal, of Boston.
144 5. *Harriet Maria*, b. Oct. 26, 1817; m., Jan. 12, 1841, *Frederic Kidder*, a merchant, of Boston, resident of Rox., mem. of the Hist. and Geneal. Society, and author of the History of New Ipswich, N. H.
145 6. *Josiah Mixer*, b. Mar. 24, 1827.
146 7. *Frederic William*, b. Feb. 9, 1830.
8. *Charles Henry*, b. Dec. 22, 1831.
147 5. SALLY, b. Ap. 25, 1783; m., May 5, 1830, Dea. JOSEPH BARRET, of Barre, Mass.

HALL.—EZEKIEL HALL, an innholder, of Wat., 1770, by wife ANNA, had ANNA, b. May 29, 1772.

HALLOWAY.—CURTIS, son of Mary Halloway, bap. in Wat., Oct. 9, 1698.

HALSTEER (Halstead).—SUSAN HALSTEER, d. July 5, 1669. [See Barstow, 1.]

HAMLET.—WILLIAM HAMLET, a carpenter; proprietor of a homestall in Wat., 1642; afterwards of Camb.; admitted freeman, May 7, 1651; in 1660, of Billerica. [See Wellington, 2, and Farmer.] Nov. 6, 1645, he, then of Wat., bought land of John Sibley, of Charlestown. Oct. 6, 1645, he bought land of Benjamin Hubbard [Charlestown Records]. Ap. 27, 1643, he sold these lands to William Parsons, of Boston.

HAMMOND.

The families of the name of Hammond, in New England, are most, if not all of them, descended from two brothers, viz.: William, of Watertown, and Thomas, first of Hingham, and afterwards of Newton. The following pedigree of the family in England, I have received from Mr. S. Hammond Russell, through the obliging attention of Dr. T. W. Harris, of Cambridge.

†1 THOMAS HAMMOND, of Cavenham, Co. Suffolk; m., May 14, 1573, ROSE TRIPPE. He was buried Nov. 24, 1589. Chil.,

†2 1. ELIZABETH, bap. Ap. 1, 1574.
†3 2. WILLIAM, bap. Oct. 30, 1575; "settled in New England" [Watertown]; m., June 9, 1605, ELIZABETH PAYNE. (? Penn.) Chil.,
‡4 1. *William*, bap. Sept. 20, 1607. 2. *Anne*, bap. Nov. 19, 1609.
†5 3. *John*, bap. Dec. 5, 1611. 4. *Anne*, bap. July 14, 1616.
†6 5. *Thomas*, bap. Sept. 17, 1618, of Wat. [2.]
†7 6. *Elizabeth*, b. about 1619 (aged 15 in Ap. 1634); m. —— *House*.
†8 7. *Sarah*, b. about 1624 (aged 10 in Ap., 1634).
†9 8. *John*, b. about 1627 (aged 7 in Ap., 1634), of Wat. [8.]
†10 9. *Benjamin*. See Farmer. Probably he was not the youngest child, and he is not mentioned in his father's Will.
†11 3. ROSE, bap. Ap. 22, 1578. 4. MARTHA, bap. Nov. 6, 1579.
†13 5. MARIE, bap. July 7, 1587. 6. SUSAN.
†15 7. THOMAS, bap. Jan. 9, 1686, of Hingham, afterwards of Newton. [See 51. p. 272.]

---

1 (I.) WILLIAM HAMMOND, eldest son of Thomas and Rose [†3], probably came to America previous to the year 1634, as he does not appear to have ac-

companied his wife and children that year. Probably he did not settle immediately in Watertown, as he was not a proprietor in Feb., 1636–7, but he was so in 1642. His wife, ELIZABETH, aged 47, and dr. ELIZABETH, aged 15 years, dr. SARAH, aged 10 years, and son JOHN, aged 7 years, embarked at Ipswich, Eng., in the ship Francis, Ap. 1634. [See the foregoing pedigree for his marriage, and the names and ages of his children.] He was adm. freeman May 25, 1636, and was selectman 1648. He d. in Wat., Oct. 8, 1662, aged 90, and his wid. Elizabeth, d. Sept. 14, 1670, "aged about 90." [It will be observed that this age does not correspond with that given at her embarkation. Probably the latter is the correct one.] His Will, dated July 1, proved Dec. 16, 1662, mentions wife Elizabeth; son John; grandson Thomas, son of his son Thomas; drs. Elizabeth House, —— Barnes, and Sarah Smith. In a suit, in 1652, Thomas Hammond *vs.* John Bridge, it appears that H. had an uncle, Page.

---

2 (II.) THOMAS HAMMOND, son of William [†6], m., about 1654, HANNAH CROSS. [See Cross.] He d. Dec. 10, 1655. His Will, dated Nov. 6, 1655, mentions his wife Hannah, dr. of Hannah Cross; and he provided for an expected posthumous child. His wid. d. Mar. 24, 1656–7. By her Will, dated Mar. 19, 1656–7, she gave to her mother half the rent of the Cross farm (in Ipswich). To John Sherman, and to each of his chil. £5; to John Livermore £4. 12; the remainder to her mother and John Sherman, in trust for her son, who was committed to their care. Inventory of Thomas Hammond (by Edward Garfield, John Coolidge, Joseph Tainter, and Anthony White), dated Dec. 22, 1655. House, barn, and upland bought of John Stowers, £120. Cross farm in Ipswich, with 7 cows and 2 oxen, £200. Housing and land in England, at Lavingham, renting £14 per year, £120. Elizabeth Barrett, debt to be paid in two years, £25; also personal estate.

---

14. 3 1. THOMAS, b. July 11, 1656.

---

8 (II.) Lieut. JOHN HAMMOND (son of William and Elizabeth), had two wives. 1st, SARAH, b. 1643, d. Jan. 14, 1688, aged 45, the mother of his chil., and he left a wid. PRUDENCE, who d. Sept. 1711, aged 74. His Will was dated Nov. 18, Inventory dated Nov. 29, and Will proved Dec. 9, 1709. He d. Nov. 22, 1709, aged 85 years, 4 m., so the grave-stone; probably should be 82. Inventory £961. 8. In 1690 his assessment was the largest in the town, and next his was that of William Bond, Esq. May 16, 1665, he was appointed guardian of his kinswoman, Mehitabel Hawkins.

---

1. JOHN, b. Feb. 3, 1653–4; d. 1659.
9 2. ELIZABETH, b. Mar. 6, 1655; m. JOHN MASON. [4.]
10 3. JOHN, mentioned in his father's Will.
11 4. ABIGAIL, b. June 21, 1659; m., June 18, 1679, JOHN HASTINGS. [10.]
12 5. HANNAH, b. Ap. 10, 1669; m. JOHN POULTER.
6. SARAH, d. Sept. 11, 1674; aged 8 yrs.
7. NATHANIEL, b. July, d. Feb., 1677. 8. SAMUEL, b. Feb. 25, 1679–80; d. young.
13 9. HEPZIBAH, m., Sept. 23, 1708, WILLIAM SHATTUCK. [36.]

---

3. 14 (III.) THOMAS HAMMOND, adm. freeman Ap. 18, 1690; adm. f. c. Aug. 3, 1690; m., Aug. 21, 1677, ELIZABETH NOYES. She d. Ap. 4, 1679, and he m., Dec. 6, 1679, SARAH PICKARD.

---

15 1. HANNAH, b. Nov. 15, 1680.
16 2. SARAH, b. Jan. 20, 1682–3; m., Dec. 19, 1699, THOMAS LAMBIRD, of Rowley.
20. 17 3. THOMAS, b. Nov. 17, 1685; d. Oct. 22, 1762, aged 77.
18 4. ELIZABETH, b. May 12, 1688. 5. DAVID, bap. Nov. 23, 1690.
19 6. NATHANIEL, bap. July 25, 1697.
19½ 7. JONATHAN, bap. July 25, 1697.

These two were probably the Nathaniel and Jonathan Hammond who settled at Lower Ashuelot (Swansey), N. H. [See Wor. Mag., Vol. II., p. 322.] Jonathan Hammond, of Lower Ashuelot (Swansey, N. H.), m., in Lunenburg, July 29, 1741, Abigail Hastings, and in Lunenburg, had 1. Susanna, b. Jan. 1, 1746–7. 2. Mary, b. Sept. 26, 1749. Joseph Hammond, of Lower Ashuelot, m., in Lunenburg, Nov. 2, 1752, Esther Gould.

17. 20 (IV.) THOMAS HAMMOND, m., Mar. 8, 1708–9, MARY HARRINGTON. [Harrington, 18.] She d. May 18, 1760, and he d. Oct. 22, 1762.

---

30. 21 1. THOMAS, b. July 22, 1710; d. Jan. 9, 1756.
37. 22 2. EBENEZER, b. June 23, 1712.
23 3. MARY, b. Feb. 4, 1714–15; m., Jan. 24, 1733–4, JOHN LAWRENCE. [29.]
42. 24 4. JONATHAN, b. Jan. 13, 1716–17; d. Mar. 9, 1776.
25 5. SARAH, b. Mar. 3, 1718–19; m., Feb. 10, 1741–2, SAMUEL CUTTING, of Sud. [39.]
25½ 5½. (?) RUTH, m., Mar. 10, 1740–1, THOMAS UPHAM. [4.]
26 6. JOHN, b. Mar. 21, 1721–2 (? by wife LUCY, had *Jonas*, bap. Nov. 1, 1770.)
27 7. GRACE, b. Dec. 9, 1723; m., Oct. 22, 1747, NATHANIEL STEARNS. [I. Stearns, 120, IV.]
28 8. HANNAH, b. June 9, 1725; m., Nov. 24, 1748, JOHN PARKS. [See Ward, p. 405.]
29 9. SAMUEL, b. Ap. 15, 1728, had 2 wives. 1st, ANNA, and 2d, EUNICE. Chil.,
1. *Avis*, bap. Ap. 8, 1752; m., Ap. 22, 1772, *Nehemiah Monroe*, of Lex. 2. *Samuel*, bap. Oct. 4, 1761.

---

21. 30 (V.) Dea. THOMAS HAMMOND, of Waltham, Selectman 1741 and '43; m., Mar. 29, 1732, RUTH CONVERSE. She d. July 4, 1779, aged 70. [See Spring, 42, Note.]

---

31 1. THOMAS, b. June 2, 1732; d. Jan. 14, 1782.
32 2. RUTH, bap. Sept. 22, 1734; m., May 23, 1754, JOSHUA GARFIELD. [79.]
33 3. DAVID, bap. Jan. 23, 1737. 4. SARAH, b. Dec. 22, 1740.
35 5. EPHRAIM, b. Dec. 24, 1745; d. Sept. 16, 1802, of Waltham; m., Mar. 2, 1775, his cousin, RUTH HAMMOND. [46.] She d. Oct. 23, 1793, and he m. (2d), May 22, 1794, POLLY COOK, of Wat. Chil.,
1. *Jacob*, b. Mar. 11, 1775. 2. *Joel*, b. Jan. 29; d. Feb. 1, 1777.
3. *Nancy*, b. Mar. 1, 1778. 4. *David*, b. Mar. 19, 1780.
5. *Polly*, b. Sept. 21, 1786; m., Nov. 24, 1811, *Amos Harrington*. [246–1.]
6. *Sally*, b. Aug. 2, 1788; m., Ap. 3, 1806, *Joseph Woolley*, of Boston.
7. *Hannah*, b. June 29, 1797.
36 6. JOHN, b. Aug. 22, 1749.

---

22. 37 (V.) EBENEZER HAMMOND, "of Westboro," m., Ap. 20, 1738, MARY GARFIELD [21], of Weston, where he settled. She d. Dec. 5, 1753, and he m. (pub. Dec. 20, 1755), MERCY GARFIELD [72], of Lincoln.

---

38 1. MARY, b. in Weston, Ap. 1, 1739; m., (?) June 15, 1756, MOSES BIGELOW. [188.]
2. THANKFUL, b. Aug. 4, 1740; d. 1741.
3. GARFIELD, b. Oct. 31, d. Nov. 21, 1741.

---

24. 42 (V.) JONATHAN HAMMOND, Selectman of Waltham, 1765–74; m. (1st), JUDITH STEARNS. [C. Stearns, 107.] He m. (2d), May 1, 1750, LYDIA STRATTON. [68.] She d. Oct. 2, 1771, aged 50. Chil.,

---

43 1. MOLLY, b. Sept. 5, 1739; m., Ap. 2, 1761, NATHANIEL FELCH, of Weston. [7.]
44 2. EUNICE, b. May 31, 1742; m., May 10, 1764, PHINEHAS WARREN, Jr., of Weston. [106.]
45 3. LUCY. 4. LYDIA, b. Sept. 17, 1752; d. Aug. 4, 1761.
46 5. RUTH, b. Nov. 8, 1754; m., Mar. 2, 1775, EPHRAIM HAMMOND. [35.]
47 6. ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 23, 1757; m., Feb. 24, 1781, JOSHUA CHILD, of Lincoln. [30.]
48 7. HANNAH, b. Nov. 6, 1760; d. Dec. 28, 1766.
8. (?) NATHANIEL, bap. Ap. 15, 1764.
49 9. JONATHAN, b. Ap. 12, 1764; d. Nov. 13, 1807; of Waltham; m., May 3, 1785, ELIZABETH COOLIDGE. [80–1.] He d. Nov. 13, 1807, and his wid. m., Sept. 29, 1808, Gen. JONATHAN COOLIDGE. [386.] Chil.,
1. *Betsey*, b. Ap. 27, 1786. 2. *Sophia*, b. Feb. 20, 1788, d. Mar. 13.
3. *Sophia*, b. Mar. 9, 1791. 4. *William;* 5. *Jonathan* (twins), b. July 8, 1793.
6. *Lydia*, bap. Jan. 22, 1795. 7. *Horatio*, bap. Sept. 23, 1798.
8. *Pelatiah*, bap. Oct. 5, 1800.
50 10. LYDIA, b. Oct. 9, 1767; m., July 5, 1787, ALPHEUS GALE. [97.]

51 (I.) THOMAS HAMMOND [See Pedigree, †15, p. 269], of Hingham, in 1636; adm. freeman, Mar. 9, 1636–7, in some ancient papers called "Old Thomas." In 1652, and '56, he sold lands in Hingham, and in 1650, purchased land in Camb. Village (Newton), near the boundary of Brookline, where he settled. Wife (?) ELIZABETH. He d. Sept. 30, 1675, leaving two sons, THOMAS and NATHANIEL, and two drs., ELIZABETH and SARAH. Inventory, £1139. 16. 2. To dr. Elizabeth he gave 100 acres in Muddy River (Brookline).

---

52 1. THOMAS, m., Dec. 17, 1662, ELIZABETH STEADMAN. He d. Oct. 20, 1678, and his wid. admin.
53 1. *Elizabeth*, m., Ap. 18, 1682, *Thomas Chamberlin*.
54 2. *Thomas*, b. Oct. 16, 1666. 3. *Isaac*, b. Oct. 20, 1668.
56 4. *Nathaniel*, b. Dec. 3, 1670. 5. *John*, b. Ap. 30, 1674. 6. *Sarah*.
62. 59 2. NATHANIEL.
60 3. ELIZABETH, m., Aug. 17, 1659, GEORGE WOODWARD, of Wat.; 5 chil. [Woodward, 2.] He d. May 31, 1676, and his wid. m. SAMUEL TRUESDALE.
61 4. SARAH, m. —— STEADMAN; 2 drs. *Sarah* and *Elizabeth*, b. before 1675.

---

59. 62 (II.) NATHANIEL HAMMOND, m. MARY HYDE, dr. of Jonathan, Sen'r. He d. 1691; 15 chil.

---

63 1. NATHANIEL, d. 1749; m. MARGARET STONE. [Stone, 50.] She d. 1776.
64 1. *Benjamin*, b. June 7, 1724, is said to have commanded a company of militia, at Lex., Ap. 19, 1775, and did other military duty; afterwards a colonel; was a long time a leading man in the municipal affairs of Newton. In advanced life he went to Rutland and lived with his son-in-law Jonas Read. He m., Oct. 5, 1749, *Sarah Brown*, by whom he had 9 chil, [See Brown, 52.] His 5th child, Anna, m., 1777, Rev. Joseph Pope, of Spencer; grad. Harv. Coll., 1770; d. 1826. Chil.,
1. Joseph, b. July 14, 1778; grad. Dart. Coll., 1798; a lawyer, of Portland, Me. 2. Charles, b. Feb. 26, 1780. 3. William, b. Dec. 10, 1781; a magistrate, of Spencer. 4. Anna, b. Feb. 16, 1786; m., Sept. 1809, Rev. Roswell Shurtleff, D.D., then and afterwards a professor in Dart. Coll.
65 2. ELIZABETH, m. SAMUEL TRUESDALE, Jr.; 2 sons and 3 drs.
66 3. ESTHER, m., about 1701, SAMUEL PRENTICE, son of Thomas, Jr., and gr. son of Capt. Thomas Prentice, of Newton, and moved to Stonington, Conn.; 4 sons and 5 drs., and numerous distinguished descendants. [See Prentice Fam., p. 184.]
67 4. THOMAS, b. Feb. 27, 1686; m. (1st), 1714, SARAH GRIFFIN, of Rox. He m. (2d), 1734, ANN FARLEY; 4 sons and 11 drs. He d. Mar. 15, 1753. His Will, proved 1753, mentions one son, *Joseph*, and 6 drs.
68 5. HANNAH, b. Mar., 1689; d. Sept. 20, 1700.
69 6. SARAH.

HARDY.—NAHUM HARDY and MARY SMITH [156], m., in Waltham, Jan. 29, 1807. Chil., 1. CHARLES FRANKLIN, b. June 11, 1807. 2. MARY SMITH, b. Mar. 7, 1809. 3. SARAH WYMAN, b. Ap. 12, 1811. 4. SUSAN BEMIS, b. Feb. 6, 1813. 5. DEXTER DAVIS, b. Ap. 27, 1815.

HARRIDON.—[See Page, 13.]

HARRINGTON (Herrington, Errington, Arrington).

ROBERT HARRINGTON. His name is the last on the list of proprietors, made out 1642–44. He then owned a homestall, "given him by Thomas Hastings." This gift renders it probable that he was a kinsman of Dea. Hastings. He was adm. freeman, May 27, 1663, and he m., Oct. 1, 1649 (? 48), SUSANNA GEORGE, b. 1632, who d. July 6, 1694, and he d. May 17, 1707. In his Will, dated Jan. 1, 1704–5 (the day before the 3d m. of his dr. Susanna), he mentions his sons John, Daniel, Benjamin, Samuel, Thomas, Edward (his "youngest son," to whom he gave his homestead), and drs. Susanna Beers, Mary Bemis, Sarah Winship; Joseph, son of "my son Joseph, deceased," and dr.-in-law Joanna

Ward, late wife of his son Joseph. His Inventory mentions 16 lots of land, amounting to 642½ acres, and appraised at £717. Dec. 24, 1684, he bought of Jeremiah Dummer, a goldsmith, of Boston, and Anna, his wife, for £90, the West or S. W. half (250 acres) of the Oldham Farm, where some of his descendants have continued to reside until the present time. It was bounded W. by Joseph Garfield; N. by Richard Cutting, wid. Sarah Fiske, and said Garfield; E. by Abraham Gale and John Gale; S. by Charles River. Sept. 28, 1685, he gave to his son Joseph, 55 acres of land, which he bought of Simon Cooledge, Jan. 29, 1679–80, which he (S. C.) had bought of Simon Stone, and which he (S. S.) had bought of the wid. and heirs of Rev. Henry Green, to whom it had been granted by the town. It is very probable that all the families of the name of Harrington in New England, are descended from Robert, of Watertown. They are very numerous and widely dispersed. There was a Richard Harrington, or Arrington, of Charlestown, in 1643; but I have not discovered that he left any descendants, bearing his name, or that he was related to Robert.

ABRAHAM ERRINGTON, of Camb., adm. f. c. Mar. 27, 1663; m., REBECCA, dr. of Robert Cutler, of Charlestown. She had been adm. f. c. some time before. Chil., 1. Rebecca. 2. Hannah. 3. Sarah; all bap. previous to 1660. 4. Mary, bap. Jan. 13, 1660. 5. Abraham, bap. Nov. 8, 1663. I have discovered no further information respecting this family.

Children of George and Susanna Harrington.

2 | 1 Susanna, b. Aug. 18, 1649; m., Feb. 9, 1671, John Cutting, by whom she had 7 chil. [Cutting, 15.] He d. July 18, 1689, and she m. (2d), Ap. 21, 1690, Eliezer Beers, who d. Dec. 5, 1691, and she m. (3d), Jan. 2, 1704–5, Peter Cloyes, of Fram. [See Barry, 211.] This Eliezer (Eleazer) Beers was a son, and the administrator of Capt. Richard Beers.

15. 3 | 2. John, b. Aug. 24, 1651; d. Aug. 24, 1741.

4 | 3. Robert, b. Aug. 31, 1653; probably d. young.

5 | 4. George, b. Nov. 24, 1655. He belonged to Capt. Wadsworth's company, and was killed by the Indians in Lancaster, Feb., 1675–6. [See Worcester Mag., II., 274.]

26. 6 | 5. Daniel, b. Nov. 1, 1657; adm. freeman Ap. 18, 1690; d. Ap. 19, 1728.

33. 7 | 6. Joseph, b. Dec. 28, 1659; adm. freeman Ap. 18, 1690.

35. 8 | 7. Benjamin, b. Jan. 26, 1661–2; d. 1724.

9 | 8. Mary, b. Jan. 12, 1663–4; m., about 1680, John Bemis. 14 chil. [Bemis, 17.]

40. 10 | 9. Thomas, b. Ap. 20, 1665; adm. freeman Ap. 18, 1690; d. Mar. 29, 1712.

46. 11 | 10. Samuel, b. Dec. 18, 1666.

52. 12 | 11. Edward, b. Mar. 2, 1668–9.

13 | 12. Sarah, b. Mar. 10, 1670–1; d. Nov. 28, 1710; m., Nov. 24, 1687, Joseph Winship, Jr., of Camb.

13. David, b. June 1, 1673; d. Mar. 11, 1675.

---

3. 15 | (II.) JOHN HARRINGTON, m., Nov. 17, 1681, HANNAH WINTER, dr. of John Winter, Jr., of Wat., afterwards of Camb. farms. She d. July 17, 1741, and he d. Aug. 24, 1741, in Waltham. [See Winter.]

---

16 | 1. Hannah, b. Aug. 9, 1682; m., Ap. 29, 1703, Eleazer Hammond, of Newton.

17 | 2. John, b. Oct., 1684; m., Ap. 12, 1705, Elizabeth Cutter [Cutter, 6], of Camb. farms (Lex.), where he settled. Chil.,

291. †18 | 1. *Richard*, b. Sept. 26, 1707.

†19 | 2. *Moses*, b. Jan. 6, 1709–10.

301. †20 | 3. *Henry*, b. Jan. 8, 1711–12.

†21 | 4. *John*, b. Mar. 22, 1713–14.

†22 | 5. (?) *Hannah*, bap. in Wat., Feb. 20, 1714–15.

†23 | 6. *William*, b. Feb. 4, 1716–17.

†24 | 7. *Abigail*, b. Dec. 14, 1718; m., Mar. 1, 1738, *John Palls*, of Townsend.

†25 | 8. *Caleb*, b. July 13, 1721.

18 | 3. Mary, b. May 11, 1687; m., Mar. 8, 1708–9, Thomas Hammond. [Hammond, 20.] 9 chil.,

19 | 4. Lydia, bap. Mar. 2, 1689–90.

61. 20 | 5. George. (?) 6. James, b. Ap. 2, 1695. 7. Patience, bap. Oct. 10, 1697.

23 | 8. Ann, bap. Mar. 31, 1700; m., Nov. 10, 1720, Samuel Cutter, of Lex. [12.]
9. Sarah, b. Mar. 6, 1701–2.
25 | 10. Ruth, b. Jan. 24, 1704–5; m. (pub. Jan. 18), 1725–6, Jonathan Bullard. [Bullard, 21.]
74. †26 | 11. Josiah, b. June 12, 1709.
87. †27 | 12. Joshua, b. June 12, 1709.

---

6. 26 | (II.) DANIEL HARRINGTON, a blacksmith, m., Oct. 18, 1681, SARAH WHITNEY. [Whitney, 17.] She d. June 8, 1720, and he m., Oct. 25, 1720, ELIZABETH, wid. of Capt. Benjamin Garfield, and dr. of Matthew and Anna (Danforth) Bridge, of Camb. [Garfield, 17.]

---

91. 27 | 1. Daniel, b. Feb. 24, 1683–4.
28 | 2. Robert, b. July 2, 1685, a blacksmith; m., Nov. 15, 1711, Anna Harrington [47], and settled in Lex. Chil.,
†29 | 1. *Samuel*, b. July 28, d. Sept. 12, 1712. 2. *Samuel*, b. Ap. 15, 1714.
†30 | 3. *Anna*, b. June 2, bap. in Wat., June 10, 1716; m. Rev. *Timothy Harrington*, her cousin. [†143.] She d. in Lancaster, May 18, 1778.
†31 | 4. *Robert*, b. Ap. 26, 1719, of Lex., by wife *Abigail*, had,
†32 | 1. Daniel, b. Mar. 26, 1739; m., May, 1760, Anna Munroe, of Lex., and had,
1. Levi, b. Nov. 9, 1760. 2. Nathan, b. Ap. 29, 1762. 3. Daniel, b. Oct. 17, 1764. 4. Anna, b. Feb. 3, 1766. 5. Daniel, b. June 10, 1768. 6. Grace, b. Mar. 17, 1770. 7. Betty, b. Feb. 1, 1772. 8. Eusebia, b. Jan. 20, 1774; d. Oct. 5, 1775. 9. Eusebia, b. Feb. 13, 1776.
†33 | 2. Bette, b. May 23, 1745. 3. Elizabeth, b. Sept. 6, 1747; m., Feb. 12, 1766, Ebenezer White, of Lex., son of Joseph and Mary. 4. Abigail, b. Dec. 23, 1749. 5. Abigail, b. Aug. 9, 1754. 6. Abijah, b. Feb. 7, 1761.
†38 | 5. *Jonathan*, b. Mar. 21, 1722–3; m. (1st), *Abigail*—and m. (2d), Feb. 13, 1766, *Ruth Fiske*. [D. Fiske, 28–2.]
†39 | 1. Rebekah, b. Feb. 17, 1751; m., Aug. 31, 1769, Edmund Munroe, of Lex. 2. Mary, b. Aug. 11, 1753. 3. Anna, b. Feb. 19, 1756. 4. Jonathan, b. July 8, 1758. 5. Charles, b. Nov. 15, 1760; d. Mar. 24, 1761. 6. Charles, b. Mar. 24, 1763. 7. Solomon, b. Feb. 22, ——. 8. Jonathan, b. Oct. 25, 1766.
29 | 3. David, b. July 10, 1687.
30 | 4. Jonathan, b. Feb. 2, 1689–90; d. 1730; m., Feb. 28, 1723–4, Elizabeth Bigelow [Bigelow, 37], and had 1 child, *Elizabeth*, b. Ap. 14, 1726; m., 1752, *Ebenezer Parkman*, of Westboro.
97. 31 | 5. Joseph, b. Feb. 4, 1690–1.
32 | 6. Sarah, b. Oct. 28, 1693; m., Jan. 11, 1710–11, Nathaniel Livermore [Livermore, 30], by whom she had one child, *Sarah*, b. Oct. 2, 1711. He d. Feb., 1712, and his wid. m. (2d), Ap. 8, 1723, Ebenezer Stone, of Newton. [Stone, 39.]

---

7. 33 | (II.) JOSEPH HARRINGTON, m., Nov. 7, 1688, JOANNA MIXER. [Mixer, 8.] He d. Dec. 3, 1690—leaving one child—and his wid. m., Dec. 20, 1693, Obadiah Ward, of Sud. Will dated Nov. 28, 1690, proved Ap. 1, 1691. Inventory £123. 7. 4. [See Ward Fam., p. 23.] Chil.

---

103. 34 | 1. Joseph.

---

8. 35 | (II.) BENJAMIN HARRINGTON, m., Dec. 10, 1684, ABIGAIL BIGELOW. [Bigelow, 12.] She was mem. of Sud. church, 1709–10, whence she was admitted to the church in Weston, where she d. Jan. 12, 1754, aged 90.

---

111. 36 | 1. Benjamin, b. Oct. 2, 1685; d. 1768.
37 | 2. Abigail, b. Mar. 1, 1688–9; m., July 17, 1718, John Myrick, Jr., of Weston. [Myrick, 6.]
119. 38 | 3. Isaac, b. Feb. 2, 1692–3.
39 | 4. Thankful, b. Sept. 29, 1701; m., Mar. 27, 1723, Josiah Livermore, of Weston. [Livermore, 80.]

10. 40 (II.) THOMAS HARRINGTON, m., Ap. 1, 1686, REBECCA, wid. of John White [White, 2], and dr. of John Bemis. [Bemis, 6.] Will dated Mar. 27, proved Ap. 6, 1712; Inventory (real estate), Ap. 4, 1712, £399.

131. 41 1. EBENEZER, b. June 27, 1687.
42 2. SUSANNA, b. Nov. 17, 1688; m., May 25, JOSHUA KENDALL, and had, 1. *Susanna*, b. Mar. 22, 1711–12. 2. *Joshua*, bap. June 12, 1715.
43 3. REBECCA, b. 1690; m., May 25, 1714, SIMON TAINTER. 6 chil. [Tainter, 16.]
141. 44 4. THOMAS, b. Jan. 14, 1691–2.
143. 45 5. GEORGE, b. Aug. 31, 1695.

11. 46 (II.) SAMUEL HARRINGTON, m. (1st), Oct. 6, 1691, GRACE LIVERMORE. [Livermore, 21.] She d. Nov. 28, 1703, and he m. (2d), Mar. 14, 1703–4, MARY, wid. of John Warren [Warren, 33], and dr. of Jonathan and Mary (Shattuck) Brown. [Brown, 8.] He probably resided a short time at Hatfield, and was adm. freeman 1678–9.

47 1. ANNA, (?) m., Nov. 15, 1711, ROBERT HARRINGTON. [28.]
48 2. GRACE, b. Aug. 26, 1694; m., Dec. 24, 1718, EBENEZER FISKE, of Lex. [D. Fiske, 35.]
49 3. ELIZABETH, b. Mar. 6, 1695–6; m., Mar. 28, 1716, ISAAC BOWMAN, Esq., of Lex. [Bowman, 13.]
50 4. ABIGAIL, b. July 24, 1698; d. Nov. 5, 1728; m. JOHN BALL. [Ball, 44.]
51 5. PRUDENCE, b. July 24, 1701; m., Oct. 27, 1720, JOHN ESTABROOK, of Lex. [17.] 8 chil.

12. 52 (II.) EDWARD HARRINGTON, m. (1st), Mar. 30, 1692, MARY OCINGTON, and he m. (2d), May 24, 1727, ANNA, wid. of Jonathan Bullard, of Weston. [Bullard, 12.]

53 1. MARY, b. Jan. 2, 1692–3; m., Dec. 7, 1710, DANIEL ROGERS. He d. Nov. 5, 1711, and it was probably his wid., Mary Rogers, who m., Jan. 3, 1716–17, Joseph Grant. [14.]
165. 54 2. WILLIAM, b. Nov. 11, 1694; d. Feb. 27, 1751–2.
3. MINDWELL, b. June 19, 1697; d. Oct. 14, 1700.
55 4. JOANNA, b. Aug. 16, 1699; m., May 25, 1720, JOHN TAINTER. [Tainter, 21.] 11 chil.
168. 56 5. EDWARD, b. June 17, 1702; d. Dec. 6, 1792.
185. 57 6. SAMUEL, b. Aug. 3, 1704.
190. 58 7. NATHANIEL, b. June 25, 1706; grad. Harv. Coll. 1728, long known as "Master Harrington."
59 8. FRANCIS, b. June 11, 1709; m., Nov. 16, 1736, PRUDENCE STEARNS [I. Stearns, 54, III.], and moved to Grafton, afterwards of Worcester, where she d. 1751, and he had a 2d wife, DEBORAH, who d. Ap. 20, 1799, aged 84. He d. July 18, 1793, aged 84. Francis Harrington (probably a son of the preceding), d. in Worcester, Ap. 6, 1768, aged 31.
60 9. SUSANNA, b. Sept. 9, 1711; m., Nov. 25, 1731, SAMUEL BARNARD. [Barnard, 50.]

20. 61 (III.) GEORGE HARRINGTON, m., Nov. 15, 1711, ABIEL PARKER, dr. of James Parker, of Groton. She d. May 25, 17—.

62 1. ABIGAIL, b. Mar. 21, 1712–13; m., Sept. 31, 1732, THOMAS SLATON, of Weston, q. v.
63 2. HANNAH, b. Feb. 16, 1714–15; d. Ap. 30, 1740; m. (pub. Aug. 24), 1735, WILLIAM WHITNEY. [Whitney, 147.]
64 3. ABIEL, b. Ap. 9, 1717.
65 4. GEORGE, b. Mar. 16, 1717–18; m., Jan. 1, 1740–1, REBECCA ALLEN. [Allen, 35.] Chil., 1. *Ephraim*, b. Ap. 17, 1742, in Weston. 2. *Sarah*, b. Aug. 3, 1743. 3. *Ebenezer*, b. in Brookfield, Sept. 8, 1745. He was probably the George Harrington who m., Sept. 2, 1764, Betsey Smith, of Waltham.
66 5. THANKFUL, b. Jan. 25, 1719–20; m., Ap. 20, 1738, RICHARD CUTTING, of Waltham [Cutting, 54], and had 7 chil. After his death she m., Mar. 15, 1770, SAMUEL LIVERMORE, Esq., his 4th wife. She d. Nov. 4, 1772. [Livermore, 156.]
67 6. MARY, b. Mar. 27, 1722; m., 1751, JOHN HEADLY, of Weston. [Headly, 9.]

68 7. Grace, b. Mar. 12, 1723–4. 8. Joshua, b. Feb. 28, 1725–6.
70 9. Lydia, b. Feb. 14, 1727–8. 10. Phinehas, b. Mar. 1, 1729–30; d. next Jan.
71 11. Phinehas, b. Mar. 1, 1730–1; d. Feb., 1734. 12. Ruth, b. Ap. 8, 1732.
72 13. Prudence, b. Nov. 27, 1734.

---

†26. 74 (III.) JOSIAH HARRINGTON, of the West Precinct (Waltham), m., May 20, 1730, DINAH FLAGG. [Flagg, 67.]

75 1. Huldah, bap. Sept. 25, 1731.
76 2. Dinah, bap. May 20, 1733; d. Sept. 30, 1759; m. Dea. Elijah Livermore. [Livermore, 226.]
77 3. Elijah, bap. Nov. 17, 1734. 4. Tabitha, bap. Sept. 11, 1737.
79 5. Elizabeth, bap. Ap. 15, 1739. 6. Josiah, bap. May 11, 1740.
81 7. Hannah, bap. Nov. 22, 1741. 8. Jemima, bap. July 29, 1744.
83 9. Sarah, bap. May 11, 1746. 10. Jemima, bap. Jan. 24, 1748.
85 11. Anna, bap. July 2, 1749. 12. Mary, bap. Sept. 15, 1751.
86 13. Silas, bap. May 21, 1752.

---

†27. 87 (III.) JOSHUA HARRINGTON, of Waltham, m. ELIZABETH ——.

88 1. Elizabeth, bap. May 20, 1733. 2. Sarah, bap. May 12, 1734.
89 3. Elizabeth, bap. Jan. 18, 1736. 4. Lucia, bap. Aug. 14, 1737.

---

27. 91 (III.) DANIEL HARRINGTON, m., Oct. 18, 1705, ELIZABETH WARREN [Warren, 18], and moved to Marlboro.

92 1. Daniel, b. 1707.
200. 93 2. Isaac, b. May 6, 1709.
94 3. Samuel, b. 1714.

---

31. 97 (III.) JOSEPH HARRINGTON, a blacksmith, m., Sept. 15, 1714, MARTHA HASTINGS. [Hastings, 20.]

1. Sarah, b. Aug. 13, 1719. 2. Thomas, b. Nov. 20, 1721; d. soon.
98 3. Thomas, b. Dec. 26, 1726.
99 4. Ruth, b. Mar. 5, 1728–9; m., Ap. 25, 1753, Jonas Bond. [Bond, 390.]
100 5. Sarah, b. July 25, 1733; ? m., May 18, 1755, Thomas Winship.
101 6. Martha, b. Aug., 1736; m., 1761, John Stearns. [I. Stearns, 312, V.]
102 7. Elizabeth, bap. Oct., 1736; (?) m., Oct. 14, 1756, Henry Coggin, of Sud.

---

34. 103 (III.) JOSEPH HARRINGTON, of Weston, m. LYDIA ——.

104 1. Priscilla, b. Ap. 24, 1717; adm. f. c. Aug. 22, 1736; m., June 3, 1739, Ephraim Sanger, of Concord.
105 2. Jabez, b. Sept. 21, 1720; m., Jan. 25, 1753, Abigail Smith. [Smith, 238.] Chil.,
1. *Abigail*, b. Jan. 13, 1754. 2. *Micah*, b. June, 1757. 3. *Lydia*, b. and d. Ap., 1759. 4. *Elizabeth*, b. May 21, 1761. 5. *Ephraim*, b. Ap. 4, 1763.
106 3. Micah, b. Dec. 15, 1722.
107 4. Elisha, b. Mar. 3, 1724–5; by wife Tabitha, had son *Elisha*, b. July 1, 1766, who m., Mar. 31, 1785, *Lydia Cummings*.
108 5. Adino. b. June 6, 1727; of Weston; m., May 18, 1749, Esther Hastings. [Hastings, 206.] He d. June 18, 1753, and his wid. m., June 2, 1758, Thomas Hale, of Natick. Chil.,
1. *Justus*, b. Oct. 5, 1750. 2. *Lucy*, b. Oct., 1752; m., Mar. 27, 1788, *Isaac Lovewell* [Lovewell, 6], who settled in Livermore, Me., and had 3 chil., who d. in childhood.
109 6. Nathan, b. Oct. 7, 1729.
110 7. Lydia, b. Aug. 21, 1732; m., Dec. 30, 1758, Edward Hastings. [207.]

---

36. 111 (III.) BENJAMIN HARRINGTON, of Weston, m. (1st), GRACE ALLEN [Allen, 83], who d. Jan. 6, 1729–30, and he m. (2d), June 27, 1730, Wid. LYDIA WARREN [56], who d. Aug. 21, 1761, and he m. (3d), June 30, 1762, RUTH GUILD, of Sud.

113 1. Grace, b. Aug. 1, 1714; m., May 10, 1734, Isaac Gregory, of Weston. [Gregory, 23.] Eight chil.
113½ 2. Sarah, b. Sept. 26, 1715; m., Feb. 20, 1739–40, John Warren, Jr. [Warren, 116.]
114 3. Jonas, b. Ap. 3, 1717; d. Oct. 25, 1807, aged 90; of Weston; m., Dec. 23, 1742, Elizabeth Bond. [Bond, 41.] She d. May 16, 1811, aged 86.
115 1. *Abijah*, b. Dec. 1, 1743; m., October 26, 1769, *Sarah Livermore*. [Livermore, 96.]
116 2. *Thaddeus*, b. Aug. 16, 1745. 3. *Mary*, b. Mar. 27, 1747; d. Aug. 31, 1765.
4. *Silas*, b. July 21, 1749; d. Aug. 28, 1765.
5. *Benjamin*, b. Sept. 7, 1751; d. Jan. 8, 1766.
6. *Lucy*, b. Feb. 20, 1757; d. Dec., 1765.
117 7. *Amos*, d. Jan. 15, 1846, aged 92, unm.
118 8. *Grace*, b. Jan. 13, 1759; had, by —— *Boyce*, a son Daniel, b. about 1777, illeg. She d. Dec. 1, 1827, aged 69, unm.
†119 4. Abigail, b. Jan. 26, 1719–20; m., Ap. 3, 1746, James Stimson. [Stimson, 11.]
†120 5. Mary, b. July 12, 1722; m. (pub. Ap. 27), 1751, Stephen Randall, of Waltham. [Randall, 12.]
†121 6. Anna, b. Aug. 26, 1726; m., January 30, 1745–6, Jonathan Bullard. [Bullard, 22.]
7. Benjamin, b. June 23, 1731; d. 1734.
8. Benjamin (?).

---

38. 119 (III.) ISAAC HARRINGTON, of Weston, m., May 13, 1720, SUSANNA ALLEN. [Allen, 74.]

1. Isaac, b. Nov. 19, 1722; d. 1727.
120 2. Moses, b. Aug. 31, 1724; of Weston; m., Mar. 2, 1749–50, Mary Gregory. [Gregory, 13.] Chil.,
121 1. *Moses*, b. May 23, 1750.
122 2. *Silence*, b. Dec. 28, 1752; m., May 30, 1779, *Elisha Gibbs*, of Princeton.
123 3. *Isaac*, b. July 11, 1754; (?) m., Jan. 8, 1778, *Mary Parmenter*.
124 4. *Jesse*, b. May 8, 1756; m. (pub. Dec. 8, 1781), Mrs. *Abigail Richardson*.
125 5. *Joel*, b. May 18, 1758; m. (pub. Aug. 12), 1780, *Mary McNaire*.
126 3. Thankful, b. Feb. 28, 1728–9; m. (pub. Ap. 25), 1750, John Guild, of Walpole.
127 4. Susanna, b. Ap. 7, 1730. 5. Tamar, b. Mar. 6, 1731–2; d. Feb., 1734.
6. Isaac, b. Sept. 7, 1734; d. 1737.
128 7. Stephen, b. Feb. 4, 1739; m., July 12, 1769, Sarah Hastings. [Hastings, 210.]
129 8. Jason, b. Jan. 26, 1741–2; m., Mar. 29, 1760, Abigail Leadbeater. Chil.,
1. *Priscilla*, b. May 12, 1760. 2. *Daniel*, b. Mar. 30, 1762. 3. *Prest*, (?) b. Ap. 25, 1764. 4. *Jacob*, b. Feb. 4, 1766. 5. *Obadiah Swift*, b. May 26, 1769.
6. *Susanna*, b. June 3, 1770.
130 9. Isaac, Jr. (?).

---

41. 131 (III.) EBENEZER HARRINGTON, admitted to the church of Waltham, Mar. 27, 1709, and to that of Fram., June 15, 1718; Selectman, of Fram., 1742; m., Feb. 3, 1707–8, HEPZIBAH CLOYES, dr. of Peter and Sarah Cloyes, of Fram. His Will was proved Ap. 8, 1754.

132 1. Sarah, b. Dec. 8, 1708; bap. in Waltham, Mar. 27, 1709.
133 2. Rebecca, b. Dec. 12, 1713.
284. 134 3. Thomas, b. Nov. 18, 1715.
135 4. Ebenezer, b. Mar. 8, 1716–17.
136 5. Joshua, b. Oct. 11, 1718; m., Jan. 11, 1743, Sarah Nurse, and m. (2d), Oct. 3, 1751, Betty Bent. Chil.,
1. *John*, b. Sept. 2, 1752. 2. *Sarah*, b. Jan. 14, 1754.
3. *Joshua*, b. Sept. 13, 1755. 4. *Hannah*, b. Aug. 21, 1759.
137 6. Susanna, b. Sept. 16, 1720. 7. Hepzibah, b. Ap. 10, 1722.
139 8. Elias, b. Feb. 17, 1724–5. 9. Phinehas, b. Oct. 6, 1728.

---

44. 141 (III.) THOMAS HARRINGTON, m. (1st), ABIGAIL ——, and settled in Camb., where she d. Mar. 4, 1717. He returned to Waltham, and had a (2d) wife,

MARY. His Will, dated Waltham, Jan. 31, 1739, proved Oct. 15, 1750, mentions wife Mary, sons Thomas (of Shrewsbury), Timothy, and Daniel (residuary legatee). The bequest to Timothy is as follows: "I give and bequeath to my son Timothy Harrington, the sum of thirty-four pounds (besides what I have been out in School and College learning for him), to be paid by my son Daniel," &c. He was Innholder 1719, to 1737.

248. 142 1. THOMAS, b. in Camb., Sept. 29, 1713.

†143 2. TIMOTHY, b. Jan. 30, bap. Feb. 5, 1715–16, in Camb. (b. Feb. 10, N. S.); grad. Harv. Coll., 1737; and settled as pastor of Lower Ashuelot (Swanzey), N. H. That town was destroyed by Indians, Ap. 2, 1747, and he was installed in the church in Lancaster, Mass., Nov. 16, 1748. He m. (1st), ANNA HARRINGTON. [†30.] She d. in Lancaster, May 19, 1778, and he m. (2d) ANNE, wid. of Rev. Matthew Bridge, of Fram. [Bridge, 41.] He d. Dec. 18, 1795, and his wid. d. in Fram., May 12, 1805. Chil.,

†144 1. *Henrietta*, b. in Lex., 1744; m. *John Locke*, of Templeton, a brother of Rev. Samuel Locke, D.D., Pres. Harv. Coll.

†145 2. *Arethusa*, b. in Lex., 1747.

†146 3. *Eusebia*, b. in Lancaster, May, 1751, m. *Paul Richardson*, of Lan., afterwards of Winchester, N. H.

†147 4. *Timothy*, b. Sept., 1753; grad. Harv. Coll., 1776; a physician, of Chelmsford; d. Feb. 26, 1804, leaving an only son, Rufus, who d. in Boston about 1808.

†148 5. *Thomas*, b. Nov., 1755, a deacon, living in Heath, Mass., 1826.

†149 6. *Anna* (? Mary), b. 1758; m. Dr. *Richard Perkins Bridge*. [Bridge, 45.] He d. Aug. 22, 1797, æt. 40, and his wid. m. Dr. Joshua Fisher, of Beverly.

7. Other chil. d. in infancy.

242. †150 3. DANIEL, b. in Waltham, Jan. 15, 1720–1; d. Ap. 16, 1763.

4. ABIGAIL, b. Jan. 12, 1726–7; d. 1730.

45. 143 (III.) GEORGE HARRINGTON, m., Dec. 5, 1715, HEPZIBAH FISKE. [J. Fiske, 16.] She d. Mar. 26, 1736.

144 1. HANNAH, b. July 31, 1716; m., in Sud., Sept. 10, 1735, WILLIAM WHITNEY, Jr., of Weston. [Whitney, 254.]

145 2. ELISHA, b. Aug. 27, 1717; d. 1719. 3. ABIGAIL, b. Oct. 4, 1718.

146 4. JOHN, b. Dec. 14, 1719; of Waltham; m., Nov. 13, 1740, SARAH BARNARD. [Barnard, 22–2.]

147 1. *John*, b. Feb. 28, 1742–3.

148 2. *Sarah*, b. Nov. 20, 1744; d. Jan. 19, 1771; m., Oct. 9, 1766, Capt. *Isaac Gleason*, of Waltham. [Gleason, 4.] Three chil.

3. *William*, b. Feb. 6, 1745–6; d. Aug. 2, 1763.

149 4. *Caleb*, bap. Dec. 11, 1748. 5. *Isaac*, b. Jan. 21, 1753; d. Jan., 1754.

150 6. *Elizabeth*, b. Nov. 12, 1754; m., June 18, 1778, *Samuel Horne*, of Southboro.

151 7. *Submit*, b. Feb. 18, 1757.

152 5. LYDIA, b. Feb. 12, 1720–1. 6. ELISHA, b. Nov. 19, 1722.

154 7. SETH, b. June 22, 1724.

155 8. BENJAMIN, b. Sept. 29, 1725; m., Oct. 5, 1749, ELIZABETH PEIRCE. [Peirce, 159.] He died Dec. 31, 1788, aged 64, and she died Oct. 22, 1794, aged 66. Chil.,

156 1. *Benjamin*, b. Ap. 29, 1750; m., July 8, 1785, *Eunice Garfield*. [Garfield, 73–3.] Chil.,

1. Paul, b. Sept. 6, 1785. 2. Eunice, b. May 17, 1788. 3. Seth, b. Feb. 22, 1790; d. 1849.

2. *Paul*, b. June 28, 1752; drowned June 24, 1771.

157 3. *Joel*, b. Oct. 31, 1754; d. Mar. 28, 1805; m., Jan. 8, 1784, *Abigail Fiske*. [J. Fiske, 34–3.] Chil.,

1. Abigail, b. Dec. 19, d. Dec. 27, 1784. 2. Joel (twin), b. Dec. 19, d. Dec. 29, 1784. 3. Joel, b. May 2, 1786; m., in Weston, Ap. 1, 18—, Jerusha Perry, and had,

1. Amos P., b. July 15, 1809. 2. Charles P., b. Feb. 27, 1811. 3. Albert, b. May 9, 1813. 4. Caroline, b. May 11, 1816. 5. Sarah, b. July 13, 1819.

4. Abigail, b. July 4, 1788. 5. Louisa, b. May 4, 1791; m., Jan. 21, 1810, John Viles. 6. Alice, b. Oct. 4, 1794. 7. Melinda, and 8. Almira (twin), b. Feb. 22, 1799. 9. Lydia, b. Jan. 15, 1802.

158 4. *Eunice*, b. Aug. 3, 1758; m., May 25, 1779, *Eliphalet Warren*. [Warren, 112.]

159 5. *Solomon*, b. July 3, 1765; m., Ap. 26, 1796, *Hannah Peirce*. [Peirce, 151.] Chil.,

1. Lydia, b. Oct. 24, 1797. 2. Ruth, b. June 26, 1799. 3. Hannah, b. Ap. 19, 1804.

160 9. SARAH, b. Oct. 21, 1727. 10. SETH, b. Sept. 25, 1728.

162 11. MERCY, b. Feb. 7, 1730. 12. EUNICE, b. Oct. 30, 1733.

164 13. SUSANNA, b. Jan. 9, 1735–6.

---

54. 165 (III.) WILLIAM HARRINGTON, m., Oct. 7, 1725, ANNE SPRING. [Spring, 23.] She d. May 18, 1770.

1. WILLIAM, b. Aug. 17, 1726; d. 1744.

166 2. ANNA, b. Aug. 13, 1728; m., Ap. 26, 1753, JOHN BALL. [Ball, 37.] She, a wid., was dismissed to the church in Templeton, Sept. 24, 1780.

167 3. MARY, bap. Dec. 24, 1732.

---

56. 168 (III.) EDWARD HARRINGTON, m., Dec. 15, 1731, ANNA BULLARD. [Bullard, 18.] She d. Oct. 6, 1771, aged 56.

169 1. MARY, bap. July 23, 1732.

170 2. MOSES, b. Oct. 22, 1733; m., Ap. 22, 1757, MARY PEIRCE. [Peirce, 123.]

171 3. EDWARD, b. May 22, 1735; a captain in the Revolution; d. at Ticonderoga, Sept. 23, 1776; m., Ap. 1, 1756, ANNA LAWRENCE. [Lawrence, 30.]

172 1. *Edward*, b. May 20, 1758; m., Oct. 15, 1778, *Susanna Wellington*. [Wellington, 88.] Had son Edward, bap. Mar. 4, 1781.

173 2. *Susanna*, b. Nov. 23, 1759. 3. *Lucy*, bap. Aug. 9, 1761.

175 4. *Susanna*, b. Ap. 24, 1764. 5. *Jacob*, b. Aug. 23, 1772.

176 6. *Jacob*, b. Oct. 14, 1775.

177 4. BULAH, b. June 11, 1737; m., Dec. 5, 1759, Capt. ABIJAH CHILD. [Child, 51.] Eleven chil.

178 5. GRACE, b. Feb. 23, 1739–40; m., Aug. 24, 1758, SAMUEL SANGER. [Sanger, 33.] Seven chil.

179 6. JONATHAN, b. Jan. 12, 1741–2; m., Dec. 20, 1764, GRACE HAGAR [Hagar, 104], and between 1767 and '69, moved to Shrewsbury. She d. Oct. 1, 1778, and he m., Mar. 10, 1779, CATHERINE, dr. of Ross Wyman. He returned to Wat., where he died, in consequence of working in Charles River in cold weather. Chil.,

1. *Grace*, b. in Wat., Sept. 30, 1765. 2. *Lydia*, b. in Wat., Mar. 20, 1767; m. *Moses Livermore*. [Livermore, 113.] 3. *Susanna*, b. in Shrewsbury, Jan. 22, 1769. 4. *Anna*, b. Sept. 1770. 5. *Sarah*, b. Aug. 28, 1772; d. Aug. 1, 1775. 6. *Jonathan*, b. Mar. 10, 1780. 7. *Sarah*, b. Feb. 15, 1782. 8. *Wyman*, b. Feb. 11, 1784. 9. *Ephraim*, b. in Wat., Sept. 24, 1786. 10. *Katherine*, b. Mar. 29, 1789. 11. *Leonard*, b. Ap. 27, 1791.

7. PHINEHAS, b. Jan. 30, 1745–6; d. soon.

180 8. WILLIAM, b. Jan. 9, 1746–7; m., Feb. 12, 1777, ESTHER BEMIS. [Bemis, 105.] About 1790, he moved to Lunenburg.

1. *Hannah*, b. Dec. 1, 1777. 2. *Elijah*, b. July 11, 1779.
3. *William*, b. Dec. 25, 1781. 4. *Polly*, b. Sept. 5, 1783.
5. *Betsey*, b. Nov. 16, 1785. 6. *Isaac*, b. Nov. 2, 1787.
7. *Lucretia*, b. Sept. 8, 1789.
8. *Jonathan Bemis*, b. in Lunenburg, Sept. 23, 1792.

181 9. PHINEHAS, b. Dec. 8, 1748; m., Mar. 19, 1778, THANKFUL BEMIS. [Bemis, 106.] Chil.,

1. *Lucy*, b. May 23, 1778. 2. *Joel*, b. Oct. 4, 1780. 3. *Edward*, b. Nov. 19, 1782; and others.

182 10. ANNA, b. Dec. 20, 1749; m., February 12, 1767, JONAS COOLIDGE, Jr. [Coolidge, 80.]

183 11. MARY, bap. Aug. 23, 1752. 12. SUSANNA, bap. May 11, 1755.

57. 185 (III.) SAMUEL HARRINGTON, of Waltham, m., Oct. 19, 1725, SARAH WARREN. [Warren, 78.]

---

186 1. SAMUEL, bap. May 19, 1728.
187 2. MARY, bap. May 19, 1728.

---

58. 190 (III.) NATHANIEL HARRINGTON ("Master Harrington"), m. (1st), Aug. 4, 1747, MARY KEMBALL. [Kemball, 10.] She d. July 15, 1760, and he m. (2d), Mar. 29, 1762, REBECCA CLARKE. [Clarke, 58.]

---

191 1. MARY, b. May 18, 1748; m., Oct. 6, 1773, JOHN STIMSON.
192 2. NATHANIEL, b. Aug. 1, 1750; grad. Harv. Coll., 1769; a physician; died in Jamaica.
193 3. PETER, b. May 4, 1752; m., Feb. 9, 1775, ANNA HAMMOND. Chil.,
194 1. *Samuel*, b. July 17, 1775; m., Mar. 29, 1801, *Polly Fiske.*
2. *Nathaniel*, b. Sept. 21, 1777. 3. *Anna*, b. Dec. 12, 1779.
4. *Peter*, b. Dec. 28, 1782.
198 4. CATHERINE, b. Aug. 26, 1755. 5. CHARLES, b. May 19, 1759.

---

93. 200 (IV.) ISAAC HARRINGTON, m., Feb. 16, 1730, MIRIAM EAGER, dr. of Zerubbabel and Hannah (Kenly) Eager, of Marlboro, and settled in Grafton. In advanced age he lived with his son Isaac in Shrewsbury, where he d. June 1, 1782, and his wid. Miriam d. Feb. 12, 1801, aged 88.

---

201 1. ISAAC, a Captain, of Shrewsbury, m., HANNAH, dr. of Jacob Whipple, of Grafton. He was for many years a Selectman; a Representative, and a member of the Convention that adopted the Constitution of the U. S. He d. July 8, 1805, and his wife Hannah d. Jan. 25, 1804, aged 66.
202 1. *Adam*, b. 1759; of Shrewsbury; m., Aug. 14, 1781, *Lucretia Bigelow*, dr. of Samuel Bigelow, Jr. He d. of small-pox, Nov. 12, 1792, and his wid. m., 1794, Capt. *Martin Newton.*
203 1. Hannah, b. Ap. 26, 1782; m., 1800, Dr. Silas Wheelock.
204 2. Zillah, b. Aug. 23, 1784; m., 1808, Col. Daniel Harrington. [271.]
205 3. Isaac, b. May 18, 1790; d. Feb. 23, 1843; m., 1809, Rhoda, dr. of Samuel Smith. [134-6.] Chil.,
206 1. Samuel Smith, b. Ap. 25, 1810.
207 2. Elbridge Gerry, b. Jan. 3, 1812; m., Susan Harrington. [270-3.]
208 3. Isaac Sylvester, b. Dec. 17, 1813.
209 4. Nancy Eliza, b. Dec. 18, 1815; m. Daniel Harrington. [264.]
210 5. Charlotte Lucretia, b. May 22, 1818; m. Wm. Bartlett.
211 6. Adam Lorenzo, b. Dec. 20, 1820.
212 7. Clarendon Augustus, b. May 8, 1822.
213 4. Lucretia, b. Mar. 13. 1793; m., 1811, Henry Cary.
214 2. *Fortunatus*, b. Ap. 22, 1764; a justice of the peace of Shrewsbury; m. *Anna Harrington*, dr. of Samuel and Anna (Bingham) Harrington, of Grafton. He d. Jan. 24, 1841, and she d. Jan. 23, 1832, aged 63.
215 1. Anna, m., Dec. 31, 1818, Gardner Wheelock, of Worcester.
216 2. Adam, b. Jan. 13, 1799, a justice of the peace; m., 1829, Emily, dr. of Nathaniel Lakin, Esq., of Paxton.
217 3. Mary, b. Jan. 7, 1801; m., Ap. 29, 1823, Lewis Thayer, of Northbridge, and d. in Worcester, Oct. 14, 1840.
218 4. Jubal, b. Feb. 3, 1803; grad. B. U. 1825; studied law; m. Lucretia Keyes, and settled in Worcester.
219 5. Oliver, b. June 30, 1805; m., Ap. 4, 1828, Eliza, dr. of Dr. Silas Wheelock. [See Harrington, 203.]
220 3. *Jubal*, b. Oct. 28, 1769; d. in Boston, Oct. 20, 1802, unm.
221 2. PHEBE, m., 1762, SAMUEL WHITNEY. [Whitney, 245.]

---

222 (IV.) SAMUEL HARRINGTON, of Waltham (probably a son of Daniel and Elizabeth, of Marlboro [94]); m., May 28, 1737, LYDIA BALL. [Ball, 10-2.] He was Selectman 7 years, 1763-74. He d. Sept. 19, 1807, aged 95, and his wid. d. Oct. 19, 1808, aged 94. Chil.,

223 1. Abigail, b. May 6, 1738; m., Sept. 11, 1760, Capt. Abraham Peirce. [Peirce, 161.]
224 2. Lydia, b. June 7, 1740. 3. Mary, b. May 16, 1742. 4. Anna, b. Ap. 16, 1745.
227 5. Samuel, b. July 21, 1747, of Waltham; m., Dec. 22, 1774, Lucy Cooledge. [Cooledge, 172.] Chil.,
1. *Lydia*, b. Ap. 9, 1776. 2. *Samuel*, b. May 23, 1778. 3. *Lucy*, b. Oct. 26, 1782; m., Sept. 23, 1802, *Jonathan Smith*. [Smith, 148.] 4. *Betsey*, b. Aug. 2, 1786. 5. *Amasa*, b. Nov. 12, 1791.
6. Solomon, b. Feb. 25, 1748–9; d. Feb. 7, 1759.
228 7. Mary, b. Ap. 16, 1754; m., May 30, 1776, Samuel Bigelow. [Bigelow, 138.]
229 8. Grace, b. July 20, 1756; m., Nov. 18, 1784, Abraham Peirce. [Peirce, 161.]
230 9. Esther, b. Sept. 1, 1758; d. Oct. 6, 1794; m., Oct. 19, 1779, Amos Harrington. [246.]
231 10. Lucy, b. Sept. 16, 1761; m., Jan. 1, 1782, Warham Cushing. [2.]

---

232 ( ) JONAS HARRINGTON, of Wat. (lineage not ascertained), m., Ap. 2, 1724, ABIGAIL STEARNS. [C. Stearns, 28.] About 1732 he moved from Wat. to Weston.

---

233 1. Patience, b. Jan. 17, 1724–5; m. (pub. Mar. 25), 1749, John Warder, of Nichawoag (Petersham).
234 2. Eunice, b. Aug. 26, 1726; m., Feb. 6, 1744–5, Nathaniel Parkhurst. [Parkhurst, 32.]
235 3. Abigail, b. May 28, 1728.
236 4. Mary, b. Mar. 8, 1729–30; m., in Waltham, July 27, 1749, Josiah Bigelow. [Bigelow, 157.]
237 5. Elizabeth, b. Jan. 10, 1731–2; m., June 18, 1753, John Fiske. [J. Fiske, 34.]
238 6. Noah, b. in Weston, July 10, 1734.
239 7. Ruth, b. Mar. 27, 1736; m., Oct. 14, 1756, John Parmenter, of Sud.
8. Solomon, b. Ap. 23, 1738; d. 1750.
240 9. Jonas, b. Sept. 21, 1740; m. (pub. Jan. 11), 1766, Jane Bent, of Sud. Chil.,
1. *Abigail*, b. Ap. 14, 1767; m., Ap. 13, 1786, *Michael Bent*. 2. *Martha*, b. Ap. 11, 1769.
241 10. Sarah, b. May 1, 1742; m., Jan. 21, 1762, Increase Leadbeater, of Weston, q. v.

---

†150. 242 (IV.) DANIEL HARRINGTON, of Waltham, m. HANNAH ——. He d. Ap. 16, 1763, and his wid. m., Jan. 22, 1765, Samuel Livermore, Esq. [Livermore, 156.] She d. Dec. 31, 1765, aged 44.

---

1. Daniel, b. Dec. 20, 1741; d. soon.
243 2. Abigail, b. Jan. 14, 1743; m., Oct. 25, 1759, John Whitehead, of Waltham, q. v. 4 chil.
3. Daniel, b. Ap. 30, 1744; d. soon.
244 4. Daniel, b. July 12, 1750, a Capt. of Waltham; m., Ap. 9, 1772, Anna Cooledge. [Coolidge, 173.] They were dismissed to Lincoln, Dec. 31, 1780, where he d. Aug. 6, 1818, and she d. Jan. 30, 1846, aged 94. Chil.,
1. *Anna*, b. Aug. 31, 1772. 2. *Amos*, b. Nov. 28, 1785.
245 5. Hannah, b. July 28, 1753; m., Nov. 4, 1773, Joel Smith, of Weston. [Smith, 229.]
246 6. Amos, b. Nov. 28, 1755, of Waltham; a Revolutionary soldier; m., Oct. 19, 1779, Esther Harrington. [230.]
†247 1. *Amos*, b. Mar. 22, 1780; m., Nov. 24, 1811, *Polly Hammond* [35–3]; he m., (2d.), Dec. 14, 1815, *Anna Brown*. [243.] Chil.,
1. Nancy Ann, b. Dec. 26, 1816, m. —— Magee, of N. Scotia. 2. Jane, b. July 14, 1818; d. Mar., 1847, unm. 3. Martha, b. Mar. 1, 1820, unm. 4. Lydia Brown, b. Feb. 1, 1825.
2. *Sherry*, b. Dec. 10, 1782; d. Aug. 29, 1797. 3. *Daniel*, bap. Aug. 17, 1783; d. Oct. 13. 4. *Esther*, b. Jan. 18, 1785; m., Nov. 28, 1805, *Andrew Nelson*, of Boston. 5. *Polly*, b. Oct. 5, 1786. 6. *Daniel*, bap. Sept. 28, 1788. 7. *Nabby*, bap. Dec. 15, 1789; d. Jan. 9. 8. *William*, b. May 3, 1791. 9. *Hannah*, b. June 23, d. Oct. 2, 1793. 10. *Almira*, b. Oct. 8, 1794.
247 7. Phinehas, b. Aug. 2, 1756 (? 6).

142. 248 (IV.) THOMAS HARRINGTON, m., in Wat., Aug. 27, 1737, GRACE WARREN, and settled in Shrewsbury, where he d. Ap. 15, 1791, aged 78.

---

1. Thomas, b. Dec. 23, 1737; d. Sept. 10, 1745. 2. Jonathan, b. Jan. 16, 1741.
3. Jonathan, b. Feb. 11, 1742; d. Sept. 11, 1745.

249 4. Elijah, b. Jan. 27, 1745, of Shrewsbury; m., 1780, Mary Warren, of Upton. He d. Mar. 8, 1818, and his wid. d. 1828, aged 80.

250 1. *Lydia*, b. Nov. 8, 1781; d. June 12, 1810, unm.

251 2. *Warren*, b. Oct. 15, 1783; d. Ap. 5, 1832, of Shrewsbury; m., Aug. 14, 1808, *Martha*, dr. of Lewis Smith. Chil.,

1. Mary, b. Aug. 4, 1809. 2. Eunice, b. Ap. 16, 1812. 3. Nathan Smith, b. Jan. 29, 1815.

252 3. *Elijah*, b. Ap. 7, 1786, of Shrewsbury; m., Jan. 17, 1810, *Elizabeth*, dr. of Silas Wheelock. Chil.,

1. Samuel, b. Ap. 20, 1810. 2. Lucy, b. Mar. 7, 1812. 3. Jane, b. Mar. 30, 1816.

253 4. *Mary*, b. Jan. 4, 1789. 5. *Susanna*, b. Jan. 18, 1791.
255 6. *Timothy*, b. Ap. 15, 1794; d. young. 7. *Henrietta*, bap. Jan. 22, 1797.
256 5. Grace, b. Ap. 11, 1747; m., 1780, Moses Newton.
257 6. Abigail, b. Dec. 16, 1749.
258 7. Esther, b. Jan. 1, 1753; m., 1776, Simeon Bruce.

259 8. Thomas, b. Mar. 23, 1756; d. Dec. 20, 1834; a Capt. of Shrewsbury; m., Oct. 14, 1784, Hannah, dr. of Dea. Wm. Knowlton. She d. Mar. 8, 1793. Chil.,

260 1. *Thomas*, b. Mar. 13, 1785, a Capt. of Shrewsbury; m., 1805, *Relief*, dr. of Asa Mixer. [75.] She d. Feb. 3, 1816, aged 27, and he m., 1817, *Abigail Harrington*. [277.]

1. Thomas, b. June 1, 1805; d. Oct. 7, 1817.

261 2. Sarah Nelson, b. Mar. 11, 1807; m., 1828, Darwin Knowlton.

262 3. Charles, b. Dec. 11, 1808, of Shrewsbury; m., Aug. 19, 1829, Selena, dr. of Abel Wesson, of Grafton. Chil.,

1. Charles Albert, b. May 21, 1830. 2. Thomas Frederick, b. Oct. 30, 1833; d. 1834. 3. Daniel Frederick, b. Mar. 5, 1835; d. soon. 4. Sarah Amelia, b. Mar. 15, 1836. 5. Thomas, b. Feb. 6, 1839.

263 4. Hannah, b. Aug. 11, 1811; m., Feb. 23, 1832, William S. Knowlton.
264 5. Daniel, b. Dec. 21, 1813; m. Nancy Eliza Harrington. [209.]
265 6. Eli, b. May 4, 1817; m. Sarah, dr. of Abner Snow, of Grafton.
266 7. Maria, b. Jan. 2, 1820; m. Levi Jennison Hemmenway.
267 2. *Hannah*, b. May 2, 1786; m., 1802, *Lewis Pratt*.
268 3. *Grace*, b. Sept. 18, 1789; m., 1804, *Asa Mixer*, Jr.

269 9. Jonathan, b. May 18, 1759; d. Ap. 6, 1842, of Shrewsbury; m., 1783, Sarah, dr. of Elnathan Pratt. She d. Feb. 16, 1813, aged 49, and he m., 1814, Mrs. Susanna Pennimann, of Charlton, who d. Nov. 17, 1825, aged 51.

270 1. *Martin*, b. Jan. 3, 1784, of Shrewsbury, afterwards of Grafton; m., 1808, *Lucinda*, dr. of Joseph S. Temple.

1. Harriet Rebecca, b. Sept. 11, 1809. 2. James Henry, b. Ap. 19, 1812. 3. Susan, m. Elbridge Gerry Harrington. [207.] 4. Walter, b. July 16, 1816. 5. Lucinda, b. Mar. 2, 1819.

271 2. *Daniel*, b. Nov. 2, 1785, a Colonel, of Shrewsbury; m., 1808, *Zillah Harrington*. [204.] He d. in Illinois, 1844.

272 1. Adam, b. Jan. 1, 1809, of Shrewsbury; m., May 16, 1830, Nancy, dr. of Abel Wesson, of Grafton. Chil.,

1. Nancy Rosillah, b. Oct. 17, 1831. 2. Harriet Maria, b. Ap. 28, 1835. 3. Georgiana Amelia, b. Feb. 16, 1837.

273 2. Henry Henderson, b. Oct. 24, 1811; m. Cornelia, dr. of Rufus Wesson, of Worcester.
274 3. Miriam, b. Jan. 24, 1819; m. Rufus Wesson, Jr., of Worcester.
275 4. Hannah Rozan, b. May 9, 1822; m. Luther H. Temple.
276 3. *Luke*, b. Feb. 17, 1788; m., May 6, 1815, *Sarah*, dr. of Daniel Smith, and had Caroline, b. Sept. 15, 1815.
277 4. *Abigail*, b. Dec. 7, 1789; m., 1817, Capt. *Thomas Harrington*. [260.]
278 5. *Emery*, b. Oct. 18, 1791, of Shrewsbury; m., 1813, *Fanny*, dr. of Timothy Townsend. She d. Ap. 18, 1819, aged 26, and he m., Nov. 24, 1825, *Lucy*

Bartlett, dr. of Abraham Munroe. She d. in Grafton, whither he had moved, and he m., Ap. 6, 1830, *Elizabeth Robinson*. Chil.,

1. Alanson Townsend, b. Oct. 13, 1813. 2. William Harrison, b. Dec. 26, 1814. 3. Nathaniel, b. July 21, 1816. 4. John, b. July 4, 1818. 5. Andrew Jackson, son by his 3d wife.

6. *Adam*, b. Oct. 20, 1793; d. Nov. 12, 1811.

279 7. *Schuyler*, b. Ap. 17, 1796, of Shrewsbury; m., Nov. 22, 1818, *Sophia*, dr. of Stephen Johnson. Chil.,

1. Catherine Sophia, b. Feb. 15, 1819. 2. Stephen Johnson, d. Oct., 1821, aged 1 year.

280 8. *Jesse*, b. Jan. 16, 1801, went to Pittsfield.

281 9. *Relief*, b. Feb. 8, 1803; m., 1827, *Dexter Harrington*. [290.]

282 10. *Calvin*, b. Oct. 24, 1808; m., Dec. 9, 1830, *Anna*, dr. of Abraham Munroe. He d. in St. Louis, 1842.

283 11. *Salem*, b. Aug. 19, 1815; m. —— *Parker*.

284 12. *Jackson*, b. Dec. 10, 1816; m. —— *Carpenter*.

285 10. Daniel, b. Sept. 3, 1761, of Shrewsbury; m., Dec. 22, 1788, Relief, dr. of Aaron Smith. He d. Feb. 22, 1823, and she d. Feb. 15, 1844, aged 77.

286 1. *Holloway*, b. May 8, 1789, of Shrewsbury; m. *Charlotte Merritt*, of Charlton. Chil.,

1. Elizabeth, b. Nov. 17, 1818. 2. Barnard M., b. Dec. 14, 1820. 3. Holloway, b. June 10, 1823. 4. Prentiss W., b. Ap. 29, 1826. 5. Charlotte, b. Mar. 5, 1831. 6. Francena, b. Sept. 9, 1835. 7. Pamelia, b. Oct. 21, 1839.

287 2. *Henry*, b. Ap. 18, 1791; d. young. 3. *Elizabeth*, b. Nov. 16, 1793.

288 4. *Henry*, b. Sept. 10, 1796. 5. *Relief*, b. Oct. 4, 1798.

289 6. *Daniel*, b. Feb. 23, 1802, of Shrewsbury; m., Ap. 21, 1825, *Mary*, dr. of Daniel Smith. Chil.,

1. Angeline A., b. Mar. 13, 1827. 2. Daniel S., b. Jan. 3, 1831. 3. Aaron G., b. May 23, 1836.

290 7. *Dexter* (probably b. in Charlton, where his father lived a short time, and returned), m., 1827, *Relief Harrington*. [281.] He d. Mar. 18, 1828, aged 22.

---

†18. 291 (IV.) RICHARD HARRINGTON, of Lex., m. ABIGAIL ——. Chil.,

292 1. Thankful, b. Jan. 16, 1733–4.

293 2. Thaddeus, b. Sept. 9, 1736; m., Sept. 20, 1764, Lydia Porter, of Woburn. Chil.,

1. *Thaddeus*, b. Jan. 3, 1765. 2. *Fanny*, b. June 20, 1769. 3. *Thaddeus*, b. Feb. 11, 1770. (? 70.)

294 3. Hannah, b. Mar. 8, 1737–8. 4. Ephraim, b. Mar. 2, 1738–9; d. Oct. 30, 1742.

295 5. Nathan, b. Dec. 25, 1740. 6. Ebenezer, b. Mar. 16, 1742.

297 7. Solomon, b. Jan. 27, 1745–6. 8. Stephen, b. May 23, 1748.

299 9. Simeon, b. July 8, 1750. 10. Seth, b. Oct. 30, 1752.

---

†20. 301 (IV.) HENRY HARRINGTON, of Lex., m., SARAH ——. Chil.,

302 1. Sarah, b. Sept. 17, 1735.

303 2. Henry, b. Aug. 27, 1737; m., Oct. 25, 1759, Ruth Blodgett, b. Aug. 29, 1735, dr. of Samuel and Mary. Chil.,

304 1. *Henry*, b. May 28, 1760. 2. *Rebecca*, b. July 12, 1762.

306 3. *Samuel*, b. Oct. 3, 1764. 4. *Isaac*, b. Aug. 16, 1766.

308 5. *Sarah*, b. May 16, 1769. 6. *Polly*, b. Aug. 10, 1771.

310 7. *Ruth*, b. Aug., 30, 1773.

---

311 ( ) JOHN HARRINGTON, of Lex. (lineage not ascertained), m., Dec. 3, 1761, MARY WOOTEN, and had 1. Abigail, b. Mar. 3, 1763. 2. Sarah, b. Feb. 17, 1766.

---

312 ( ) JEREMIAH HARRINGTON, of Lex. (lineage not ascertained), m., Dec. 21, 1769, SARAH LOCKE, (?) b. Aug. 23, 1746, dr. of Joseph and Sarah. Chil.,

313 1. JOSEPH, b. Feb. 16, 1770. 2. BENJAMIN, b. May 4, 1772.
315 3. JONATHAN, b. Oct. 27, 1777.

---

316 ( ) ABRAHAM HARRINGTON, of Weston (lineage not ascertained), m., Nov. 5, 1776, ANNA RUSSELL. [7.] Chil.,

317 1. ABEL, b. Feb. 13, 1777. 2. ANNA, b. Feb. 19, 1779. 3. SALLY, b. Dec. 20, 1780.
320 4. ENOCH, b. Feb. 19, 1783. 5. ELIZABETH, b. July 1, 1785.

HARRIS.

1 NATHANIEL HARRIS, a clothier, of Needham; m., Jan. 30, 1717–18, HANNAH FULHAM. [Fulham, 13.] He soon after moved to Watertown; was Justice of the Peace, and represented Wat. 1735, '36, and '37. He was licensed as "a retailer," 1740–49.

---

2 1. NATHANIEL, m., June 2, 1748, ANNA MEAD, settled in Groton, and had,
1. *Fulham*, b. May 4, 1750. 2. *Jane*, b. Jan. 1, 1752. 3. *Nathaniel*, bap. in Wat., June 25, 1758. He moved from Wat. to Medford, 1762; of Newton, 1765.

3 2. THOMAS, bap. Oct. 10, 1725; probably the Thomas Harris, of Dorchester, who m., in Wat., Aug. 22, 1745, LUCY PEIRCE. [Peirce, 25–4.]

4 3. FRANCIS, b. in Wat., Oct. 3, 1721.

5 4. SARAH, b. Dec. 6, 1723. 5. PRISCILLA, b. Aug. 29, 1725; d. May 2, 1728.

6 6. PRISCILLA, b. Feb. 4, 1728–9; m., Dec. 17, 1751, NATHANIEL SMITH, of Groton. [Smith, 118.]

7 7. BENJAMIN, b. Ap. 24, 1731; m., Feb. 20, 1755, MARY ODDLETON. By wife ABIGAIL, he had *Mary*, b. Mar. 19, 1761.

8 8. HANNAH, b. Ap. 13, 1733; m., Jan. 16, 1755, JOSEPH HAY, q. v.

9 9. STEPHEN, b. June 23, 1735; m., Jan. 16, 1755, SARAH BROWN. They o. c. Mar. 8, 1755.

10 1. *Nathaniel*, b. Mar. 20, 1755. 2. *Anna*, b. Ap., d. May, 1757.
11 3. *Hannah*, bap. July 6, 1760.
12 4. *Stephen*, b. May 24, 1762, by wife *Catherine* had,
1. Samuel, bap. Mar. 11, 1787. 2. Hannah, bap. Aug. 1, 1787. 3. Stephen, b. Nov. 8, 1788. 4. Nathaniel, b. Jan. 12, 1791. 5. John, b. Ap. 17, 1793. 6. Mary, b. Sept. 8, 1797. 7. Elijah, b. Oct. 28, 1799. 8. Caty, b. Oct. 9, 1801. 9. Joseph, b. June 26, 1804.
13 5. *Sarah*, bap. May 19, 1765. 6. *Mary*, bap. Jan. 8, 1767.
15 7. *Lucy*, bap. Ap. 2, 1769; m., Mar. 23, 1797, *William Berry*.
16 *John*, son of Stephen Harris, bap. Mar. 9, 1754–5.

TIMOTHY and MARY HARRIS, of Wat., had 1. *Samuel*, bap. Sept. 26, 1725. 2. *Mary*, b. Aug. 25, 1727. 3. *Anna*, b. Feb. 4, 1729–30. 4. *Abijah*, b. Nov. 25, 1732.

JOHN HARRIS, m., Sept. 20, 1670, MARY SANGAR. [2.]
ELIZABETH HARRIS, m., Ap. 9, 1724, JOSHUA WARREN. [38.]
LUDA HARRIS, m., July 26, 1801, HANNAH BROWN.

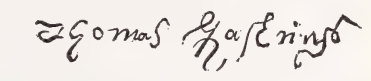
HART.—ISAAC HART, proprietor, 1642, of a homestall of 5 A., of a lot of upland, and of a garden; was of Lynn, 1640, and of Reading, 1647.

HARTWELL.—See I. Stearns, 18, II.

HASSELL.—RICHARD HASSELL, of Camb., b. 1622, adm. freeman May 26, 1647, by wife JOANNA had 1. JOSEPH, b. 1645. 2. HESTER, b. 1648; m., in Wat., Aug. 21, 1667, OBADIAH PERRY. [Perry, 11.]
RICHARD and ANNA HASSELL, of Wat., had *Annah*, b. Oct. 6, 1669.
JONATHAN HASSELL, m., in Sherburne, July 13, 1727, MARY COOLIDGE. [Coolidge, 64.]

HASTINGS.

(I.) THOMAS HASTINGS, aged 29, and wife SUSANNA, aged 25, embarked at Ipswich, Eng., Ap. 10, 1634, in the Elizabeth, William Andrews, master, and settled in Watertown. In 1635 or 6, he "laid down" a lot in Dedham, but probably never resided there. He was adm. freeman May 6, 1635; was Selectman many times between 1639 and '80; town clerk 1670 and 71; rep. 1673, and long held the office of deacon. His wife, Susanna, d. Feb. 2, 1650, s. p., and he m., Ap., 1651, MARGARET CHENEY. According to Inventory, dated Sept. 9, 1685, real estate amounting to £421; he owned two farms, and not less than 15 other pieces of land. In his Will, dated Mar. 12, 1682–3, proved Sept. 7, 1685, he gave son Thomas only £5, saying, "I have been at great expense to bring him up a scholar," and "I have given him above threescore pounds to begin the world with." To sons John, Joseph, Benjamin, Nathaniel, Samuel, and dr. Hepzibah Bond, he gave each £40; to eldest dr. of son Thomas £5; to 2d dr., Hannah, £3. The remainder to wife Margaret.



110. 2 1. THOMAS,* b. July 1, 1652; d. July 23, 1712.
10. 3 2. JOHN, b. Mar. 1, 1653–4; d. Mar. 28, 1718.
3. WILLIAM, b. Aug. 8, 1655; drowned Aug. 1669.
18. 4 4. JOSEPH, b. Sept. 12, 1657; d. Oct. 7, 1695.
5 5. BENJAMIN, b. Aug. 9, 1659; m. ELIZABETH GRAVES, b. Mar. 6, 1661–2 [dr. of Isaac and Mary, of Hartford, Conn., and afterwards of Hatfield, Mass., and gr. dr. of Thomas Graves, of Hartford and of Hadley, and who d. at Hadley, Nov., 1662.] He (B. H.) d. in Hatfield, Dec. 18, 1711, and his son *Benjamin* d. Feb. 8, 1697.
6 6. NATHANIEL, b. Sept. 25, 1661; d. Dec. 25, 1694. His estate was admin. Ap. 1, 1695, by his wid., MARY, and his brother Samuel. Two chil., viz.:
6½ 1. *Nathaniel*, bap. June 26, 1698, by Mr. Gibbs. He, a mariner, then bound out on a voyage, in Will, dated Dec. 6, 1714, proved Ap. 1, 1717, mentions his mother, Mary, and brother John.
212. 7 2. *John*, bap. June 26, 1698.
8 7. HEPZIBAH, b. January 31, 1663–4; m., June 2, 1680, Dea. WILLIAM BOND. [Bond, 10.]
23. 9 8. SAMUEL, b. Mar. 12, 1665–6; d. 1723. John Nevinson, his guardian, October 1685.

* Thomas, Jr., had an illegitimate son, Thomas, b. Aug., 1671, who lived successively with Deacon John Morse, William Hagar, Senr., and his son Samuel Hagar, until the age of 21. He m., May 31, 1693, Sarah Tarball, of Newton, where he settled. His Will, dated March 8, 1736–7, mentions wife Sarah, dr. Sarah Pond, dr. Mary Dike, sons David (sole exe'r), Josiah, and Ebenezer.

3. 10 (II.) JOHN HASTINGS, m., June 18, 1679, ABIGAIL HAMMOND. [Hammond, 11.] She d. Ap. 7, 1718.

10½ 1. ABIGAIL, b. Dec. 8, 1679; m. JOHN WARREN. [Warren, 56.]
11 2. JOHN, birth not recorded; admin'r of his father's estate.
12 3. ELIZABETH, bap. Dec. 4, 1687; m., Aug. 22, 1707, HOPESTILL MEAD. [13.]
13 4. HEPZIBAH, bap. Dec. 4, 1687; m., Ap. 14, 1714, NATHANIEL SHATTUCK. [Shattuck, 28.] He d. Jan. 13, 1717–18, and his wid. m., Sept. 6, 1721, BENJAMIN STEARNS, of Lex. [C. Stearns, 134.]
14 5. WILLIAM, bap. July 13, 1690. His estate was adm'd by his wid. ABIGAIL, Nov. 22, 1723.
15 6. SAMUEL, bap. July 10, 1698.
16 7. JOSEPH, bap. July 10, 1698; a farmer; d. in Waltham, Mar. 23, 1783, aged 85.
17 8. THOMAS, b. Sept. 26, 1697; bap. July 10, 1698; a cordwainer; some time of Lex.; by wife SARAH, had, in Wat., 1. *Hepzibah*, b. Jan. 11, 1718–19. 2. *Elizabeth*, b. Mar. 31, 1720. 3. *Thaddeus*, b. Feb. 21, 1721–2; d. next Sept. 20. 4. *Kezia*, b. July 7, 1723. 5. *Thomas*, b. Nov. 17, 1725. 6. *Esther*, b. June 12, 1734. He probably had a 2d *Thaddeus*, who m., in Wat., Mar. 29, 1763, *Mary Stratton*, and, in Lex., had Thaddeus, b. Sept. 10, 1769. He (f.) was probably the Thomas Hastings who d. in Littleton. Inventory dated July 14, 1747; adm. by wid. Sarah.

4. 18 (II.) JOSEPH HASTINGS, m., Nov. 21, 1682, RUTH RICE, b. Ap. 2, 1662, dr. of Matthew and Martha Rice, of Sud. She d. Jan. 28, 1682–3, and he m., Jan., 1684, MARTHA SHEPHERD. Inventory, Oct. 22, 1695, £87. 12.; by Joseph Sherman, Samuel Jennison, and Uriah Clark, and estate settled by his wid. Martha, and John Train. He had his father's homestead.

19 1. JOSEPH, b. Jan. 3, 1684–5.
20 2. MARTHA, b. Oct. 30, 1687; m., Sept. 15, 1714, JOSEPH HARRINGTON, a blacksmith [97]; 7 chil.; moved to Colchester, Conn.
21 3. THOMAS, b. Feb. 14, 1691–2.
22 4. EBENEZER, b. Mar. 2, 1693–4; a tailor; m., Aug. 12, 1717, RUTH PHILIPS. [17.] Chil.,
1. *Martha*, bap. Aug. 27, 1718. 2. *Ruth*, b. May 25, 1721; m., 1743, *Uriah Clarke*, of Leicester. [Clarke, 59.] 3. *Joseph*, b. Jan. 11, 1725–6. 4. *Hannah*, bap. Ap. 29, 1733.

9. 23 (II.) SAMUEL HASTINGS, m., Jan. 14, 1686–7, LYDIA CHURCH. [8.] She d. in childbed, Feb. 9, 1690–1, and he m. (2d), July 10, 1701, SARAH COOLIDGE. [27.] His Will, dated Ap. 11, 1722, proved Aug. 19, 1723, mentions wife Sarah, sons Samuel, Daniel, Benjamin, and Nathaniel, and dr. Elizabeth Henrys. Mar. 15, 1727–8, his son Daniel, and J. Coolidge, the guardian of his son Nathaniel, for £450, bills of credit, sold, to William Shattuck, Jonathan Stone, Joseph Coolidge, John Coolidge, and Thomas Learned, Committee of the E. precinct, his homestead, "for a ministerial place," and this was the parsonage occupied of Rev. Seth Storer.

24 1. LYDIA, b. Jan., d. Feb. 1690–1.
2. ELIZABETH, bap. Nov. 29, 1697; m. —— HENRYS.
25 3. SAMUEL, bap. Oct. 30, 1698; of Boston.
4. BENJAMIN, bap. Nov. 24, 1700; d. young.
73. 26 5. DANIEL, bap. July 19, 1702.
87. 27 6. BENJAMIN, bap. July 19, 1702.
28 7. NATHANIEL, mentioned in father's Will, of whom Dea. Joseph Coolidge, of Camb., was guardian, 1728.

11. 29 (III.) JOHN HASTINGS, m., Nov. 2, 1702, SUSANNA BEMIS. [Bemis, 19.] She d. Nov. 15, 1703, and he m., Jan. 8, 1706–7, SARAH FISKE. [N. Fiske, 22.] He d. previous to 1747.

30 1. SARAH, b. Nov. 8, 1707. 2. SUSANNA, b. Ap. 4, 1710.
32 3. JOHN, b. Feb. 4, 1711–12.
33 4. NATHANIEL, b. June 9, 1714; m., Ap. 16, 1734, ESTHER PERRY. [Perry, 14–4.] He was probably the Nathaniel, of Shrewsbury, who had son *Jonathan*, bap. there, Oct. 28, 1744. This *Jonathan* m. *Mary Fay*, of Northboro; lived in Boylston. Chil.,
1. Fay. 2. Jonathan. 3. Luther. 4. John. 5. Mary.
34 5. HANNAH, b. Jan. 24, 1716–17; m., July 10, 1743, JOSEPH HASTINGS. [77.]
35 6. EUNICE, b. Sept. 3, 1722. 7. ENOCH, bap. Oct. 4, 1724.
8. ELISHA, bap. Jan. 15, 1726–7. Ebenezer Thatcher his guardian, Oct. 5, 1747.
9. (?) ELIZABETH, b. 1732.

15. 36 (III.) SAMUEL HASTINGS, a tanner, of Wat., and of Waltham, m. BETHIA ——. He was Selectman of Waltham, 1742, '43, and '44.

37 1. SAMUEL, b. Mar. 30, 1721; d. in Lex., Feb. 7, 1820; by wife LYDIA, had, in Lex.,
1. *Isaac*, b. Dec. 26, 1755. 2. *Samuel*, b. July 11, 1757. 3. *Lydia*, b. Nov. 29, 1759. 4. *Bethia*, b. Mar. 23, 1761; d. Aug. 3, 1765. 5. *Hepzibah*, b. July 3, 1762. 6. *John*, b. July 13, 1764. 7. *Bethia*, b. June 25, 1766. 8. *Abigail*, b. Ap. 20, 1768. 9. *Thomas*, b. Ap. 25, 1772; d. Sept. 8, 1775.
38 2. THADDEUS, b. Oct. 15, 1723. [? See 17.]
39 3. MARY, b. Dec. 16, 1725.
40 4. ABIGAIL, b. Mar. 8, 1727–8; (?) m., Ap. 2, 1747, SAMUEL BROOKS, of Medford.
41 5. ABIJAH, b. May 9, 1730. 6. PHILEMON, b. Ap. 6, 1732.

43 7. Anna, b. Mar. 8, 1733–4.
44 8. Martha, b. Mar. 23, 1736.

---

19. 45 (III.) JOSEPH HASTINGS, a housewright, of Wat., m., Oct. 2, 1716, LYDIA BROWN. [Brown, 22.] He was a Selectman, of Waltham, 1748.

---

46 1. Elizabeth, b. Mar. 4, 1716–17.
47 2. Lydia, b. Nov. 26, 1718; m., Oct. 19, 1738, Lieut. Zechariah Smith. [Smith, 126.] Twelve chil.
48 3. Grace, b. Ap. 2, 1720; m., May 3, 1739, Phinehas Warren. [Warren, 104.]
49 4. Joseph, b. June 1, 1722; m., in Waltham, July 10, 1743, Hannah Hastings. [34.] They were dismissed from Waltham, Mar. 12, 1775, to Shrewsbury, where he settled early, and d. there Feb. 1, 1805, and she d. Mar. 25, 1808.
50 1. *Hannah*, m., in Shrewsbury, 1764, *William Knowlton.*
51 2. *Joseph*, m., in S., Nov. 15, 1770, *Catherine Joslin.* He d. July 13, 1796, and his wid. m., Oct. 15, 1797, *Joseph Whipple*, of Grafton.
52 3. *Isaac*, b. in S., Ap. 5, 1751; went, as supposed, from Shrewsbury to Phillipston.
53 4. *Martha*, b. Ap. 10, 1753; m., Jan. 15, 1774, *Elijah Southgate*, of Leicester.
54 5. *Jonas*, b. Sept. 23, 1755; d. Sept., 1846; of Shrewsbury; m., May 21, 1781, *Lucy*, dr. of Daniel Johnson. She d. May 4, 1826, aged 72. Chil.,
1. Rufus, b. Mar. 8, 1782; d. unm., in Charlton. 2. John Holland, b. May 11, 1784; d. May 5, 1799. 3. Lyman, b. May 1, 1786; d. unm., Nov. 20, 1822. 4. Jonas, b. Aug. 11, 1788; d. unm., Dec. 28, 1828. 5. Lucy, b. Ap. 11, 1791. 6. Ruth, b. Nov. 17, 1793; d. Sept. 2, 1796. 7. Joseph Southgate, b. June 8, 1796; m. Joanna Newton, of Northboro. 8. John Holland, b. May 5, 1799; d. young.
55 6. *Ezra*, bap. Dec., 1759; m., Ap. 29, 1779, *Rachel Garfield.*
56 7. *Ruth*, bap. Mar. 20, 1763; m., 1784, *John Brocas.*
57 8. *Lydia*, bap. Mar. 20, 1763; m., 1783, *Elmer Cushing.*
57½ 5. Eliphalet,* estate admin. by br. Josiah, 1758.
58 5½. Lucy, b. Ap. 9, 1726; m., 1746, Moses Winship, of Lex.
59 6. Josiah, b. Feb. 28, 1727–8; of Waltham; m., June 4, 1752, Lydia Ball. [Ball, 38.] He was Selectman, 1776 and '77.
1. *Lydia*, b. 1753; d. 1754. 2. *Lydia*, b. July 7, 1755; d. Aug. 24, 1775.
60 3. *Susanna*, b. Jan. 6, 1758; m., Ap. 4, 1782, *Jonas Viles.* [8.]
61 4. *Josiah*, b. Ap. 4, 1760; a Capt., of Weston; m., Mar. 4, 1784, *Mary Flagg.* [Flagg, 121.] Nine chil. She d., and he m. her sister *Susan*, wid. of John Adams. [Flagg, 123.] Seven chil. He d. June 30, 1843.
62 5. *Irene*, b. Aug. 4, 1762; m., May 24, 1787, *Jonas Viles*, wid. of her sister Susanna.
63 6. *Samuel*, b. June 27, 1765; d. Sept. 29, 1803; m., June 13, 1795, *Abigail Stearns.* [I. Stearns, 200, V.] After his d., his wid. m. Dea. Thomas Bigelow, of Weston. Chil.,
1. Samuel, b. Sept. 26, 1795; d. 1813. 2. Marshall, b. Aug. 10, 1797; d. 1802. 3. Mary Stearns, b. July 18, 1799; d. 1802. 4. Lydia, b. Dec. 24, 1800; d. 1802. 5. Josiah Marshall, b. and d. 1803.
64 7. *Isaac*, b. Oct. 12, 1768. 8. *Elijah*, b. Dec. 28, 1771.
66 9. *Sally*, b. June 15, 1775; m., 1803, *Ebenezer Chinery.* [? 17.]
68 7. Jonas, b. Sept. 15, 1729; d. about 1771; of Waltham; m., Feb. 26, 1756, Mary Benjamin. [64.] Estate admin. by wid. Mary, June 18, 177–. Chil.,
1. *Mary*, b. Ap. 22, 1757. 2. *Jonas*, b. Aug. 28, 1759. 3. *Jonas*, b. July 15, 1762; m., Aug. 27, 1785, *Frances Leathe*, and had,
1. Jonas, bap. Dec. 5, 178—. 2. Josiah, bap. May 6, 1787. 3. Francis, bap. Oct. 4, 1789.

---

* Eliphalet Hastings, of Waltham, perhaps a son of Eliphalet [57½], m., Aug. 20, 1761, Susan Fiske. [J. Fiske, 91.] Chil.,
1. *Lucy*, b. Sept. 30, 1761. 2. *Elias*, b. Feb. 13, 1763; m., in Weston, Feb. 9, 1786, *Lucretia Whitney.* 3. *Susanna*, bap. Feb. 17, 1765; d. Sept. 8, 1775. 4. *Louisa Ann*, bap. Ap. 19, 1767; d. Aug. 31, 1775. 5. *William*, bap. Sept. 17, 1769; m., in Fram., 1791, *Betsey Abbott.* [See Barry, 271.]
Eliphalet Hastings, Jr., of Waltham, m., Mar. 4, 1798, Anna Harrington, who d. July 28, 1811, and he m., Jan. 12, 1812, Dolly Temple. Chil.,
1. *Lucy*, b. June, d. Aug., 1798. 2. *Anna*, b. Sept. 19, 1799. 3. *Jane*, b. Ap. 21, 1802. 4. *Charles*, b. July 18, 1804. 5. *Henry*, b. Oct. 24, 1806. 6. *Lydia*, b. May 3, 1809. 7. *George*, b. Oct. 9, 1812.

4. *Charlotte*, b. Jan. 13, 1765. 5. *John*, bap. June 1, 1769. 6. *Elijah*, bap. Dec. 29, 1771. 7. *John*, b. Dec. 25, 1774.

69 8. Susannah, b. May 26, 1731; m., Nov. 16, 1749, John Cutler. [41.]

70 9. Elizabeth, b. Oct. 10, 1734; m., Sept. 12, 1751, Jonathan Cutler, of Lex.

71 10. Thankful, b. Oct. 12, 1736; m., May 31, 1753, Elnathan Allen, of Shrewsbury. [Allen, 17.]

11. Sarah, b. Nov., d. Dec., 1737.

72 12. Lois, b. May 4, 1742; m., May 17, 1764, Elisha Hobbs, of Weston. [9.]

---

26. 73 (III.) DANIEL HASTINGS, m., Aug. 5, 1724, SARAH BALL [Ball, 19], and moved to Shrewsbury about 1729. He d. July 4, 1777.

74 1. Sarah, b. in Wat., Mar. 4, 1725–6; m., in Shrews., May 9, 1745, Samuel Holland.

75 2. Stephen, b. in Wat., Aug. 13, 1727; of Shrewsbury; m., June 16, 1762, Martha Walker. Chil.,

1. *Rachel*, b. Aug. 21, 1764; m., 1785, *Oliver Grazier*. 2. *Timothy*, b. May 1, 1773; d. young. 3. *Sarah*, b. Sept., 1775. 4. *Martha*, b. Ap. 9, 1778.

3. Hannah, b. in Shrewsbury, July 26, 1729; d. Nov. 15, 1736.

76 4. Daniel, b. July 5, 1732; of Shrewsbury; m., Aug. 16, 1753, Priscilla, dr. of Henry Keyes; had *Ruth*, b. Jan. 2, 1754, and after that moved to Petersham.

5. Elizabeth, bap. 1734; d. 1736. 6. John, b. Nov. 3, 1735; d. Oct. 11, 1736.

77 7. Elizabeth, b. Nov. 11, 1736.

78 8. John, b. Aug. 27, 1737 (? 38); of Shrewsbury; m., May 25, 1762, Mary Howe, of Lancaster; lived in the N. Parish, and is said to have d. in Boylston. Chil.,

79 1. *Eliakim*, b. Feb. 3, 1763; m., 1782, *Patience Morse*, and had,

1. Patience, b. Oct. 31, 1782. 2. Eliakim, b. Sept. 21, 1784.

80 2. *Elizabeth*, b. Ap. 19, 1765; m. *David Fay*.

3. *John*, b. May 3, 1768. 4. *Stephen*, b. Sept. 21, 1771.

5. *Alice*, b. July 29, 1776. 6. *Reuben*, b. Jan. 15, 1784.

85 9. David, b. Jan. 19, 1740; of Shrewsbury; m., 1765, Dinah Williams, and he d. in Boylston. Chil.,

1. *Abigail*, b. May 20, 1766. 2. *Benjamin*, b. May 9, 1768. 3. *David*, b. July 9, 1770; m. *Elizabeth*, dr. of Joseph Eager. 4. *Susanna*, b. Nov. 3, 1772. 5. *Nathan*, b. May 1, 1776; d. young. 6. *Nathan*, b. Mar. 24, 1778. 7. *Lucy*, b. Feb. 21, 1783.

86 10. Hannah, b. Ap. 14, 1742; m., 1762, Solomon Newton.

---

27. 87 (III.) BENJAMIN HASTINGS, of Waltham, m., Ap. 14, 1726, MARY TAINTER. [Tainter, 19.] His Will, dated May 21, 1756, mentions wife Mary. Will of his wid. Mary, dated Feb. 18, 1765.

1. Mary, b. Feb. 6, 1726–7; d. young.

88 2. Daniel, bap. Sept. 8, 1728; of Camb. Estate admin. by his father, January 20, 1756.

89 3. Benjamin, b. July 1, 1731.

90 4. Hannah, b. Mar. 23, 1733; m., Aug. 21, 1755, Amariah Learned. [Learned, 93.]

91 5. Simon, b. Mar. 28, 1735; d. Aug. 15, 1785; m., June 12, 1759, Sarah Coolidge. [Coolidge, 295.] Chil.,

92 1. *Benjamin*, b. Ap. 1, 1760; m., Dec. 20, 1787, *Rebecca Clark*. [Clark, 69.] Chil.,

1. Daniel, b. Nov. 19, 1788. 2. Charles, b. Jan. 10, 1790. 3. Elizabeth, b. Mar. 28, 1791. 4. Richard Clark, b. Sept. 19, 1793. 5. Mary, b. May 22, 1795. 6. Sarah, b. Dec. 21, 1796. 7. Benjamin, bap. Aug. 4, 1799.

93 2. *Mary*, b. Sept. 12, 1761; m., Nov. 29, 1781, *John Angier*, of Southboro.

94 3. *Daniel*, b. Sept. 1, 1763.

95 4. *Elizabeth*, b. Ap. 3, 1766; m., Dec. 10, 1789, *Thomas H. Bray*, of Wat., q. v.

96 5. *Simon*, b. Aug. 3, 1771.

97 6. *Isaac*, b. Jan. 23, 1773; m., 1803, *Sarah Whitney*.

98 7. *Sarah*, b. June 10, 1775.

99 6. JONAS, b. Jan. 18, 1736–7; of Waltham; lame and unm.
7. MARY, b. Mar. 8, 1738–9; d. next Sept.
100 8. WILLIAM, b. Jan. 17, 1741. 9. NATHAN, bap. Aug. 2, 1743.
102 10. JOHN, bap. Oct. 14, 1744. 11. ABIGAIL, bap. Nov. 23, 1746.
104 12. SMITH, bap. Jan. 3, 1747–8. 13. SAMUEL, bap. Feb. 11, 1749–50.

---

2. 110 (II.) Dr. THOMAS HASTINGS, a physician, of Hatfield, Mass., where he was adm. freeman, Feb. 8, 1678, m. (1st), Oct. 10, 1672, ANNA HAWKS, of Hadley. She d. Oct. 25, 1705, and he m. (2d), Feb. 14, 1705–6, MARY BURT, dr. of David Burt, of Northampton. He d. July 23, 1712, and his wid. (?) m., May 7, 1713, SAMUEL BELDING, who d. Oct. 5, 1732, and his wid. MARY d. Ap. 13, 1734. [One record says she, wife Mary, d. July 15, 1711.]

111 1. MARGARET, b. July 6, 1674; m., May 7, 1707, NATHANIEL EVETTS, of Guilford, Conn.
112 2. HANNAH, b. Jan. 19, 1676; m. SAMUEL GILLETT.
118. 113 3. THOMAS, b. Sept. 24, 1679.
114 4. HEPZIBAH, b. Ap. 16, 1682; m., Ap. 5, 1705, JONATHAN CURTIS, of Wethersfield, Conn.
115 5. MEHITABEL, b. June 23, 1684; m., Nov. 25, 1714, JOHN BURK.
116 6. JOHN, b. Sept. 17, 1689; m. (1st), LYDIA ——, and he m. (2d), 1721, HANNAH WHITE, and "moved up Connecticut River."
117 7. SILENCE, b. Feb. 26, 1706–7; m. JOSIAH HADLOCK.
8. THANKFUL, b. and d. 1711. 9. SILVANUS, b. 1712; d. 1713.

---

113. 118 (III.) Dr. THOMAS HASTINGS, Jr., of Hatfield, m., Mar. 6, 1701, MARY FIELD, dr. of John and Mary, of Hatfield; b. Feb. 20, 1680. He d. Ap. 14, 1728. A very quaint, unpoetical, but flattering elegy, of 110 lines, and an acrostic, to his memory, were written at the time by "Josephus Nash." For a very interesting surgical case, treated by Dr. Hastings, see App. 3, of Rev. John Williams's History of his Captivity and Deliverance.

1. MARY, b. Dec. 24, 1701; d. next Jan. 10.
2. THOMAS, b. Nov. 6, 1702; d. Nov. 4, 1703.
119 3. MARY, b. 1704; m. BENJAMIN BILLINGS.
120 4. HANNAH (or Anna), b. Oct. 13, 1706; m. —— WHITE.
5. DOROTHY, b. July 27, 1709; d. July 29, 1711. 6. THOMAS, b. and d. 1713.
126. 121 7. WAITSTILL, b. Jan. 3, 1714.
122 8. TABITHA, b. Oct. 6, 1715; m., Jan. 4, 1738–9, JOHN STRICKLAND.
147. 123 9. HOPESTILL, b. Ap. 13, 1718; d. Dec. 24, 1766.
10. DOROTHY, b. Mar. 20, d. Ap. 6, 1720.
198. 124 11. THOMAS, b. Jan. 28, 1720–1.
125 12. LUCY, b. Feb. 1, 1722–3; m. JONATHAN TAYLOR.

---

121. 126 (IV.) Dr. WAITSTILL HASTINGS, of Hatfield, m. ABIGAIL MARSH.

127 1. JOHN, b. Jan. 10, 1738, was a magistrate of Hatfield 36 years, and was a senator or counsellor of Mass. 28 years, and d. Dec. 6, 1811. He m. CONTENT LITTLE, who d. 1829, aged 89.
128 1. *John*, b. Oct., 1765; d. May 2, 1845; was a physician of Hatfield; m., Feb. 1, 1790, *Sybil Dickinson*, who d. July 29, 1843.
129 1. Chester, b. Dec. 2, 1790, of Hatfield; m., Sept. 20, 1818, Lois Dickinson Wells, of H. Chil.,
1. Norman Dickinson, b. Ap. 6, 1820; d. Ap. 17, 1823.
130 2. Ephraim Little, b. Sept. 9, 1822; town clerk of Hatfield; m., Dec. 5, 1849, Julia D. Smith, of Whately, Mass.
131 3. Obadiah Dickinson, b. Aug. 31, 1825; m., Feb. 2, 1848, Sarah R. Hunt, of Hadley.
132 2. John, b. Dec. 22, 1791, of Onondaga Hollow, N. Y.; m. Lucretia Ward, of Petersham.
133 3. Mary, b. 1794; m., Aug. 28, 1817, Dr. Chester Bardwell, of Whately.
4. Sybil, b. July 31, 1796; d. young.
134 5. Justin, b. July 23, 1800; m. Dolly Wait, of Hatfield.

6. Sophia, b. Nov. 10, 1802; unm.
2. *Content*, b. Sept. 14, 1767; unm.
3. *Mary*, b. Jan., 1769; m. *Daniel Wait*.
4. *Waitstill*, b. May 14, 1771, a physician, of Margaretta, O.; has a large family.
5. *Elizabeth*, b. Mar. 7, 1773; d. 1823, unm. 6. *Abigail*, b. May 7, 1775, unm.
7. *Samuel*, b. Ap., 1777, of Springfield, Mass. 6 chil.
8. *Ephraim*, b. Nov. 17, 1780, of Nashua, N. H.
9. *Justin*, b. Feb. 14, 1786; d. young.

2. ABIGAIL, b. Feb. 28, 1739; m., SOLOMON WOOLCOT, of Williamstown, Mass.
3. HANNAH BARNARD, b. May 16, 1742.
4. MARY, b. Jan. 10, 1744; m. NATHANIEL KELLOGG, of Dalton, Mass.
5. SAMUEL, b. Mar. 14, 1747.

---

123. 147 (IV.) HOPESTILL HASTINGS, a farmer, of Hatfield, Mass., m. LYDIA FRARY.

1. ABNER, b. July 7, d. July 10, 1742. 2. LYDIA, b. July 5, 1743; d. Oct. 4, 1746.
153. 148 3. SETH, b. Dec. 6, 1745; d. Ap. 29, 1830; a physician.
4. LYDIA, b. Nov. 21, 1747; d. Oct. 4, 1751. 5. TABITHA, b. Oct. 1, 1749; d. unm.
149 6. ELIHU, b. Aug. 17, 1751, a farmer, lived with his brother Seth, and d. unm., Feb. 25, 1837. He was a Revolutionary pensioner.
150 7. ELIJAH, b. June 6, 1753, a farmer, of Amherst, Mass.; d. Oct. 4, 1803; had 1 son and 3 drs.
151 8. PEREZ, b. Dec. 23, 1754, a blacksmith, of Hatfield; d. Mar. 11, 1822. Two sons and two drs.
9. HOPESTILL, b. Oct. 30, d. Oct. 31, 1756.
152 10. OLIVER, b. Aug. 25, 1757, a goldsmith, of Clinton, N. Y.; moved to Hammondsport, where he d. Chil.,
1. *Horace*, a merchant, in Union. 2. *Oliva*. 3. *William*. 4. *Samuel*. 5. *Hopestill*. 6. *Lemuel*, a merchant, of Hammondsport. 7. *Eunice*.

---

148. 153 (V.) Dr. SETH HASTINGS, settled, as a physician, in Washington, Conn., and in 1797 moved to Clinton, Oneida Co., N. Y., 2 miles south of the village. He m., Nov. 10, 1779, EUNICE PARMELEE, b. Dec. 30, 1763; d. May 2, 1821.

154 1. SETH, b. Aug. 23, 1780, a physician, of Clinton, N. Y., where he commenced practice in 1802; m., Sept. 12, 1802, HULDAH CLARK, b. May 14, 1783, dr. of John Clark, who moved from Colchester, Conn., to Clinton, 1797.
155 1. *John Clark*, b. June 10, 1803, merchant in Utica; moved to Clinton Nursery; m., Aug. 17, 1829, *Martha A. Parker*, dr. of Jason Parker, of Utica, b. Ap. 23, 1804.
156 2. *Sophia*, b. May 26, 1805; m., Mar. 24, 1828, Rev. *Ashbel Shipley Wells*, b. Dec. 5, 1798, in Jericho, Vt.; grad. Ham. Coll. 1824; settled first in Indiana, afterwards in Troy, Michigan. Chil.,
1. John Henry, b. June, 25, 1829. 2. George Ashbel, b. June 21, 1831. 3. Anna Sophia, b. May 31, 1833. 4. Juliet Hastings, b. Oct. 10, 1835. 5. Frederick Orlando, b. June 24, d. Aug. 13, 1838. 6. Harriet Elizabeth, b. Ap., 1841. 7. Edward Shepherd, b. Oct. 10, 1846.
157 3. *George*, b. Mar. 13, 1807; grad. Ham. Coll. 1826; a lawyer, of Mount Morris, Livingston Co., N. Y.; m., Oct. 10, 1832, *Mary H. Seymour*, b. July 31, 1808, dr. of Norman Seymour, of Rome, N. Y. She d. Feb. 25, 1845, and he m., May 25, 1847, *Chloe A. Parmelee*. Chil.,
1. Harriet Lansing, b. Oct. 9, 1834. 2. George Seymour, b. Sept. 24, 1836. 3. Julia Clark, b. May 10, 1839. 4. Frederick Emmons, b. Aug. 27, 1841. 5. Arthur Hopkins, b. Jan. 4, d. Aug. 2, 1843. 6. Mary Squier, b. Feb. 5, 1845. 7. Edwin Hamilton, b. May 4, 1848. 8. Catherine Scudder, b. Nov. 2, 1850.
158 4. *Juliet*, b. Dec. 18, 1808; d. 1848; m., Oct. 10, 1839, Rev. *Wayne Gridley*, b. Nov. 10, 1811; grad. Ham. Coll. 1836; d. Nov., 1846. Chil. Adelaide, b. Aug. 10, 1840. He was some time a pastor in Clinton.
5. *Seth Merwin*, b. Mar. 14, d. Ap. 2, 1810.
159 6. *Dan Hyde*, b. Ap. 20, 1811; m., Nov. 7, 1836, *Nancy Hayden*, b. Ap. 22, 1818. She d. Mar. 6, 1843, and he m. (2d), Nov., 1849, *Anne Pomeroy*.

Chil. Robert Shepherd, b. Nov., 1837; d. Feb., 1838. He was a merchant in Utica, N. Y.; moved thence to N. Y. city, 1841; a manufacturer of transparent soap and sarsaparilla candy.

160 7. *Seth Parsons Merwin*, b. Ap. 21, 1813; grad. Ham. Coll. 1833; ordained 1838, and settled successively in Vernon, Conn., 1839, Moravia 1841, and in Somer Hill 1845. He m., Oct. 1, 1838, *Elizabeth Buttrick*, b. Oct. 11, 1814. Chil.,

1. Charles Merwin, b. July 9, 1839. 2. Edmund Barnard, b. Ap. 26, 1842; d. Mar. 17, 1845.

161 8. *Francis Henry*, b. Nov. 23, 1814, an engineer and a nurseryman, of Chicago; m., Oct. 10, 1848, *Amelia H. Gott*, dr. of Hon. Daniel Gott, of Pompey, N. Y.

162 9. *Panet Marshall*, b. Aug. 17, 1816; grad. Ham. Coll. 1838, M.D.; lecturer on Anat. and Physiol. in Ham. Coll; m., June 22, 1843, *Jane Sheldon*, b. June 25, 1817, dr. of Charles Sheldon, of Hartford, Conn. Chil.,

1. Alice, b. 1846. 2. Charles S., and 3. Clarence S. (twins), b. 1848.

163 10. *Mary Alida*, b. Mar. 11, 1818; m., Sept. 9, 1840, *James W. Sibley*, b. Feb. 20, 1816, son of Derick Sibley, of Rochester. He is a forwarding merchant of Cincinnati. Chil.,

1. James Hastings, b. Aug. 17, 1841. 2. Mary Huldah, b. July 29, 1845. 3. Frank, b. Nov. 9, 1847.

164 11. *Ann Elizabeth*, b. Sept. 27, 1819, unm.

165 12. *Eurotas Parmelee*, b. Ap. 17, 1821; grad. Ham. Coll. 1842, and at Un. Theol. Sem., N. York, a missionary, sailed for Ceylon, Nov. 16, 1846.

167 13. *Caroline Stansbury*, b. Feb. 17, 1823.

168 14. *Frances Emeline*, b. June 7, 1825.

169 15. *Edward Augustus*, b. May 28, 1828, a merchant, of New York.

170 2. Betsey, b. Aug. 28, 1782; m., Ap. 13, 1802, Elnathan Judd, M.D.; resided on Paris Hill, then in Clinton, and moved to Troy, Mich., in 1837. He d. Sept. 4, 1845. Chil.,

171 1. *Garret Parmelee*, b. Ap. 23, 1803; m., Sept. 2, 1827, *Laura Fish*, b. Ap. 2, 1804. He is a physician, and sailed for the Sandwich Islands as a missionary, and is Minister of Finance and of the Interior, to the King of the Islands. Chil.,

1. Garret Parmelee, b. Mar. 8, 1829. 2. Elizabeth Kinau, b. July 5, 1831. 3. Helen Seymour, b. Aug. 27, 1833. 4. Charles Hastings, and 5. Laura Fish (twins), b. Sept. 7, 1835. 6. Francis Albert, b. Jan., 1837. 7. Allan Wilkes, b. Ap. 20, 1841. 8. Sybil A., b. Mar. 15, 1843. 9. Juliet J., b. Mar. 28, 1846.

172 2. *Henry Augustus*, b. Ap. 9, 1805; d. June 10, 1810.

173 3. *William Pitt*, b. Oct. 8, 1807, a tanner, in Michigan; m., Nov. 11, 1829, *Susan Wood*. Chil.,

1. Betsey, b. Aug., 1831. 2. Edward, b. Mar. 6, 1833. 3. Frances Sophia, b. Feb. 25, 1835; d. Mar. 7, 1836. 4. Frederick William, b. 1836. 5. Gerret Pitt, b. Dec. 2, 1837. 6. Eurotas P. Hastings, b. Dec. 3, 1839.

174 4. *Elizabeth Gilmore*, b. Dec. 28, 1810; m. *Arthur B. Bates*, a lawyer, of Sandwich Islands.

†175 5. *Henry Augustus*, b. Dec. 26, 1814, a farmer, of Troy, Mich.

†176 6. *Harriet Brake*, b. Dec. 5, 1819, of the Sandwich Islands.

175 3. Thomas, b. Oct. 15, 1784, formerly editor of the Western Record, at Utica; Prof. of sacred music, now of N. York city; m. Mary Seymour, b. Aug. 10, 1788.

176 1. *Mary Seymour*, b. Aug. 18, 1823; m., June 10, 1852, Rev. *Daniel Bond*. [Bond, 436.] He d. Aug. 20, 1852.

177 2. *Catherine S.*, b. Aug. 22, 1825, m., Sept. 24, 1846, Rev. *William W. Scudder*, son of Dr. John Scudder, of Madras; sailed for Ceylon, Nov. 19, 1846, where she d. Mar. 11, 1849, and he returned Feb. 5, 1852. Chil., Mary Catherine Hastings, b. June 16, 1848.

178 3. *Samuel Thomas*, b. Aug. 28, 1827; grad. Ham. Coll., 1848, and at Un. Theol. Sem., N. York, 1851.

4. Eunice, b. Oct. 22, 1786; d. Jan. 10, 1788.

179 5. Orlando, b. Mar. 7, 1789; m. (1st), Nov. 12, 1812, Betsey Clarke, b. June 29, 1789, dr. of John Clarke. She d. Nov. 15, 1818, and he m. (2d), Aug. 31,

1823, Mrs. Lydia F. Hamilton, dr. of Elijah Hastings [? 150.] He was at first a merchant in Clinton, afterwards a lawyer in Genesee, and then in Rochester.

180 1. *Parsons Clark*, b. Nov. 22, 1813; grad. Ham. Coll., 1838; is a clergyman.
181 2. *Frederick*, b. Sept. 22, 1815; studied law in Rochester, and d. in Detroit, Oct. 31, 1836.
182 3. *Thomas Emmons*, b. Mar. 4, 1818; a merchant of Rochester and Syracuse; m. (1st), Nov. 10, 1841, *Julia Burr*, and he m. (2d), Dec. 16, 1847, *Caroline Burr*.
183 4. *Elizabeth Clark*, b. May 12, 1824; d. Ap. 12, 1826.
184 5. *Jane Elizabeth*, b. Feb. 19, 1827.
185 6. *Albert Merwin*, b. Mar. 3, 1829; grad. Ham. Coll., 1848; admitted to the bar, 1850.

186 6. Eurotas Parmelee, b. July 20, 1791; Pres. of a Bank, and a forwarding merchant in Detroit. He m. (1st), Jan. 26, 1819, Electa Owen, b. Nov. 6, 1793. She d. Feb. 20, 1821, and he m. (2d), Aug. 23, 1826, Mrs. Philema Moody, b. Feb. 28, 1794; d. in Detroit, of cholera, Aug. 16, 1834. He m. (3d), Oct. 14. 1835, Theodocia C. Petit.

1. *Eurotas Francis*, b. May 24; d. July 14, 1820.
187 2. *Henry Dwight*, b. June 25, 1827; an engineer, of Detroit; d. Feb. 1, 1850.
3. *Charles*, b. July 13, 1829; d. Ap. 30, 1834.
4. *Eurotas Parmelee*, b. July 4, 1831; d. Mar. 4, 1832.
5. *George Field*, b. July 30, 1833; d. Sept. 25, 1834.

188 7. Charles, b. Sept. 2, 1793; d. Mar. 23, 1848; a bookseller, of Utica; afterwards, 1834, a tanner in Mich. He m. (1st), May 21, 1818, Patty Barker, who d. Sept. 19, 1835. He m. (2d), July 8, 1837, Julia Trowbridge, b. Nov. 27, 1815. She d. in the Utica Lunatic Asylum, July, 1851.

189 1. *Sarah E.*, b. Ap. 25, 1819; d. 1848; m., Dec. 21, 184–, *Morse Stewart*, M.D., of Detroit.
190 2. *Emily Woodruff*, b. Sept. 13, 1820; m., May, 1848, *Theodore Stebbins*, a farmer.
191 3. *Charles Henry*, b. Mar. 7, 1822; of Rochester.
4. *Frances Amelia*, b. July 8, 1824; d. Sept. 16, 1825.
192 5. *Andrew Merril*, b. Sept. 13, 1826; a merchant, in Michigan.
6. *Frances Amelia*, b. Mar. 25, 1830.
7. *Albert Eurotas*, b. Aug. 5, 1832.

8. Polly Sophia, b. Ap. 14, 1796; d. June 10, 1803.

195 9. Truman, b. Aug. 29, 1798; a lawyer at Genesee, Buffalo, and N. York; m., Aug. 11, 1828, Elizabeth Vail. She d. Feb. 25, 1835, and he m. (2d), Ap. 6, 1837, Mary Williams. Chil.,

1. *Elizabeth Morgan*, b. June 15, 1829; a teacher in Florida.
2. *Truman R.*, b. Jan. 15, d. Ap. 15, 1831. 3. *Truman R.*, b. Nov. 15, 1833.
4. *Franklin William*, b. Feb. 20, 1839.
5. *Martin Porter*, b. Feb. 10, 1842.

196 10. Albert Merwin, b. July 16, 1804; m., 1827, Frances Barry. He d. Oct. 4, 1828, leaving a posthumous dr. *Sophia Elizabeth*, b. Jan., 1829; m., June, 1848, *Robert Douglas*, a lawyer, of Angola, Indiana.

197 11. Eunice Sophia, b. Sept. 22, 1809; d. Oct. 1, 1849; m. (1st), July 24, 1833, Washington Smith, M.D., b. Ap. 12, 1807, who d. Sept. 27, 1834. She m. (2d), Sept. 10, 1840, Levi Trowbridge, b. May 8, 1807; a farmer, of Southfield, Mich. Chil.,

1. *William Hastings*, b. May 16, 1842. 2. *Francis Charles*, b. June 7, 1844.
3. *Frederick Smith* (twin), b. June 7, d. July 7, 1844.
4. *Mary Seymour*, b. May 31, 1846.

---

125. 198 (IV.) Lieut. THOMAS HASTINGS, m. MARY BELDEN. dr. of Joseph Belden, of Hatfield, b. 1723, and resided in Hatfield until about 1753, when they moved to Amherst, Mass. Their letter from Hatfield church was dated Oct. 14, 1753. He d. Jan. 22, 1787, æt. 66, and she d. July 31, 1801.

---

199 1. Esther, b. Feb. 1, 1743; d. Nov. 30, 1823; m. Ephraim Kellogg, of Amh.
200 2. Sarah, b. July 13, 1744; d. Oct. 7, 1810; m., Jan. 17, 1771, Nathaniel Alexander Smith, of Amh.

201 3. THOMAS, b. May 20, 1746; d. Jan. 22, 1827; m. HANNAH BILLINGS, of Amherst.
202 4. ANNA, b. Ap. 22, 1748; m. JONATHAN NASH.
203 5. WAITSTILL, b. May 8, 1750.
204 6. SAMUEL, b. Mar. 1, 1752; d. Oct. 1, 1807; m., Sept. 15, 1774, LUCY POMROY, of Amh.
205 7. SYBIL, bap. Oct. 14, 1753; m. (1st), JOSEPH PECK, and m. (2d), TIMOTHY GREEN, Jr., of Amh.
206 8. MOSES, bap. Aug. 31, 1755; m. ELIZABETH PARKER, of Amh.
9. MARY, bap. and d. Ap. 24, 1757.
207 10. MARY, bap. Aug. 12, 1759; m., Dec. 30, 1779, SIMEON POMROY, of A.
208 11. ELISHA, bap. Ap. 12, 1761; killed by his brother accidentally with an axe.
209 12. TABITHA; m., Nov. 7, 1785, ETHAN SMITH, of Amh.
211 13. LUCY, bap. Mar. 31, 1765; d. Feb. 21, 1814, unm.

7.212 (III.) JOHN HASTINGS, of Weston (lineage not clearly ascertained, probably a son of Nathaniel [6]); pub. in Weston, Feb. 5; m., in Newton, Ap. 6, 1726, MERCY WARD, of Newton.

213 1. ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 3, 1728; m., July 5, 1750, JAMES LIVERMORE. [81.]
214 2. ESTHER, b. Sept. 28, 1730; m., May 18, 1747, ADINO HARRINGTON. [196.]
215 3. EDWARD, b. June 27, 1735; m., Dec. 28, 1758, LYDIA HARRINGTON. [110.]
216 4. JOHN, b. Sept. 18, 1738; by wife ELIZABETH, had *Elijah*, b. Nov. 19, 1757. (?) He m. (2d), June 17, 1778, ESTHER PEIRCE. [119.] Chil.,
1. *Ruth*, b. Mar. 12, 1779. 2. *Esther*, b. Jan. 7, 1784. 3. *Sally*, b. Sept. 20, 1786.
217 5. OLIVER, b. Sept. 9, 1740; of Waltham; m., Nov. 9, 1764, ELIZABETH WIN (? Wier), of Natick, and had,
1. *Mary*, b. May 8, 1772.
218 6. SARAH, b. Oct. 25, 1742; m., July 12, 1769, STEPHEN HARRINGTON. [128.]
219 7. JAMES, b. Oct. 6, 1745; m. (pub. Ap. 17), 1773, MARY PARRY, of Natick Chil.,
1. *Warham*, b. June 1, 1774. 2. *Rebecca*, b. Sept. 5, 1776. 3. *Calla*, b. Feb. 2, 1779. 4. *Theodore*, b. Oct. 27, 1782. 5. *Arnold*, b. July 15, 1785.

---

220 JOSEPH HASTINGS (? son of John, [? 28.] of Camb.), and wife ELIZABETH, came from Reading, bringing letters to Weston church, July, 1716. He d. Feb. 27, 1724–5. They probably brought two or more children with them from Reading.

221 1. ? ELIZABETH, "a young woman," adm. to Weston church, May 2, 1725; m., June 22, 1725, JOHN ALLEN, of Walpole [Allen, 75], and she was dismissed to Medfield, Ap. 13, 1731.
222 2. JOSEPH, b. 1710.
223 3. ABIGAIL, b. in Weston, Sept. 9, 1716. 4. MATTHEW, b. Sept. 18, 1718.
225 5. ESTHER, b. Ap. 6, 1721; m., Ap. 13, 1744, SAMUEL BOYCE, of Medfield.

---

226 JOHN HASTINGS, of Wat. (? a son of John [27], of Camb). His estate adm., Oct. 6, 1746; by son Seth, and son-in-law Jacob Caldwell. Chil. by wife MARY.

1. MOSES. 2. MARY, b. Jan. 24, 1716–17.
3. ANNA, b. Dec. 22, 1718; m. JACOB CALDWELL. Six chil.
4. ZEBULON, b. Oct. 2, 1720. 5. SETH, b. Aug. 22, 1722; by wife HANNAH, had,
1. *Mary*, b. Sept. 28, 1750. 2. *Thomas*, b. Nov. 18, 1753; m., Mar. 20, 1777, *Elizabeth Morse*. Seth and wife Hannah were dismissed to Camb., Ap. 21, 1771, where he d. Oct. 15, 1775.
6. ENOCH, b. Aug. 31, 1724; d. soon. 7. ELISHA, b. Jan. 10, 1726–7.
8. ASHER, b. Nov. 9, 1728; d. 1731. 9. SARAH, b. Feb. 4, 1730–1; d. 1731.
10. ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 27, 1732. 11. SARAH, bap. Sept. 21, 1735.

---

236 (.) Major SAMUEL HASTINGS, of Lincoln (? son of Samuel [37–2]), m. LYDIA ——, who d. Ap. 5, 1829, aged 71. Chil.,

237 1. Lydia, b. Feb. 20, 1780; m., Feb. 22, 1807, Capt. Nehemiah Ingersol Ingraham, of Boston.
238 2. Samuel, b. Dec. 15, 1781. 3. Jonathan, b. Aug. 17, 1783.
240 4. Dorcas, b. June 27, 1785; m., Oct. 8, 1810, Rev. David Marritt, of Standish, Maine.
241 5. Thomas, b. May 22, 1787.
242 6. Polly, b. Ap. 10, 1789; m., May 10, 1811, Capt. Oliver Wellington, of Lex.
243 7. Oliver, b. May 16, 1791.
244 8. Hepzibah, b. May 24, 1793; m., May 26, 1813, Peter Wellington, of Lex.

JOHN HASTINGS.

The following brief record of the family of John Hastings, of Camb., is here inserted, as it contains a few intermarriages with Watertown families. It is the result of materials casually gathered in the course of other researches. A much more full and authentic genealogy of this family may be expected in due time from Rev. Lucius K. Paige. Whether there was any consanguinity between Dea. Thomas Hastings, of Wat., and John Hastings, of Camb., has not been discovered.

1 JOHN HASTINGS settled first in Braintree, and was adm. freeman May 10, 1643. He was dismissed from Braintree, and was adm. to the church in Camb., Feb., 1656. His Will, dated July 26, 1657, mentions wife ANNE; son Walter; son-in-law William Lakin; sons Samuel and John; dr. Elizabeth, and dr.-in-law [step-dr.] Mary Mean. His chil. were probably all the issue of his first marriage. His wife Anne, by a former husband, John Mean, had drs. Sarah and Mary, who m. two sons of her last husband. Wid. Anne Hastings d. Mar. 25, 1666, aged about 60. Her Inventory, by Thomas Fox and Edward Lyall, £47. 17.

---

2 1. Walter, b. in Eng. 1631. He was a deacon of Camb. church. He m., Ap. 10, 1655, Sarah Mean, his step-sister. She d. Aug. 27, 1672, aged 34, and he m., July 5, 1675, Elizabeth Bright. [Bright, 6.] She d. July 23, 1702, and he d. Aug. 5, 1705, aged 75. Chil.,
1. *Sarah*, b. June 3, 1656; d. June 10, 1663.
3 2. *John*, b. Dec. 2, 1660; grad. Harv. Coll. 1681, A. M.; d. s. p.
4 3. *Mary*, b. Sept. 29, 1662. 4. *Walter*, b. Nov. 26, 1663; d. Sept. 19, 1673.
5 5. *Hannah*, b. Jan. 9, 1664–5; (?) m. *Samuel Cooper*, son of John, a step-son of Dea. Gregory Stone.
6. *Sarah*, b. Dec., 1665; d. next Jan. 16.
7. *Elizabeth*, b. Feb. 19, 1666–7; d. May 3, 1669.
8. *Nathaniel*, b. Ap., d. Sept., 1669.
6 9. *Jonathan*, b. July 15, 1672. The estate of Jonathan Hastings, of Camb., admin. by his wid. Sarah, Aug. 20, 1742. Chil.,
7 1. Jonathan, Esq. 2. John. 3. Sarah, "eldest dr."
10 4. Robert, estate admin. by brother Jonathan, Feb. 3, 1745–6.
11 5. Samuel, aged 20, in 1742. 6. Hannah, aged 19, in 1742.
13 7. Abigail, aged 17, in 1742. 8. Susanna, aged 13, in 1742.
(By 2d wife.)
10. *Elizabeth*, b. and d. July, 1676.
15 11. *Abigail*, b. Feb. 16, 1677; (?) m. (? *Moses*) *Boardman*.
16 12. *Walter*, b. Ap. 10, 1679; d. Sept. 23, 1699, (?) then student in Harv. Coll.
17 2. A dr., m. William Lakin. (See father's Will.)
18 3. Samuel, bap. in Eng.; m. his step-sister, Mary Mean. His estate was admin. by wid. Mary, Ap. 17, 1706. Perhaps this was the estate of Samuel, Jr.
19 1. *John*, b. Sept. 5, 1664.
20 2. *Samuel*, b. Ap. 22, 1668; m., Ap. 24, 1694, *Elizabeth Nevinson*, of Wat. [Nevinson, 4.] He m. (2d), *Mary Nevinson*, sister of his first wife. Mar. 1695, he was licensed by the Court to keep a tavern in Wat. in a house which had been occupied by his father-in-law, Nevinson. [See Bond, p. 46, note.] Chil., 1. Elizabeth. 2. Moses. [See Ward, p. 303.] 3. John.
21 3. *Stephen*, b. May 23, 1669. Agreement of *Hannah*, wid., and Samuel and Thomas, sons of Stephen Hastings, of Camb., dated Mar. 25, 1732.
22 4. *Sarah*, b. Aug. 16, 1671. 5. *Nathaniel*, b. July 14, 1673.
24 6. *Martha*, b. Oct. 20, 1674. 7. *Daniel*, b. Jan. 30, 1675–6; d. 1676.
26 4. John Seaborn (perhaps born on the passage to America), m. (1st), Mar. 1,

1665–6, HANNAH MOORE, who d. June 20, 1667, and he m. (2d), May 20, 1668, LYDIA CHAMPNEY, dr. of Elder Richard and Jane. Chil.,

27 1. *John*, b. Ap. 17, 1667. 2. *Joseph*, b. May 6, 1669; both living June 20, 1723.

29 3. *Lydia*, b. Sept. 30, 1671; m. —— *Allin*. 4. *Hannah*, b. Mar. 13, 1672–3.

31 5. *Daniel*, of Sud.

6. *Elizabeth*. She (unm.) made a Will, May 14, 1727, mentioning brother John; sister Allin; brother Daniel, of Sud.; cousin Walter, son of her brother Daniel.

33 5. ELIZABETH, m., 1661, JOHN BILLINGS, of Concord. [See Shattuck, p. 364.]

HAWKINS.

1 TIMOTHY HAWKINS, proprietor 1636–7. He d. 1651. Inventory £130; to wid. HANNAH £40; to eldest son £40; to two drs., each £20; the remainder to educate the youngest child. His wid. m. Ellis Barron, sen'r.

2 1. HANNAH, b. June 10, 1637; m., Dec. 4, 1653, ELLIS BARRON, Jr. [2.]

3 2. TIMOTHY, b. Dec. 30, 1639. Ap. 4, 1654, chose Thomas Hammond for guardian. His Will, dated Aug. 7, proved Oct. 25, 1697, mentions wife Ruhamah, dr. Mary, and appointed Thomas Hammond, exec'r. Inventory £258. He m. (1st), Jan. 18, 1666–7, MARY SHERMAN, dr. of Capt. John Sherman. [5.] She d. in childbed, Nov. 6, 1667, leaving son *Timothy*, b. Oct. 26, 1667. He m. (2d), GRACE ——, who d. Jan. 2, 1674–5, s. p. He m. (3d), July 21, 1675, wid. MARY FISHER, dr. of Nathaniel Treadway. [Treadway, 3.] She d. in childbed, May 17, 1677, leaving dr. *Mary*, b. Ap. 30, 1677; bap. and o. c. May 31, 1691; m., Mar. 2, 1697–8, *Samuel Stearns*. [I. Stearns, 48, III.] He m. (4th), June 30, 1680, RUHAMAH JOHNSON, who survived him, and m., June 18, 1700, Daniel Smith, of Smithfield. Suffolk Co., N. Y.

4 3. MEHITABEL. John Hammond [8], her kinsman, guardian, 1665. She m., about 1673, Capt. BENJAMIN GARFIELD. [17.]

SUSANNA HAWKINS, of Wat. 1693. SAMUEL and EUNICE HAWKINS, of Waltham, had *Gilbert*, b. June 25, 1779.

HAY.

JAMES HAY, a leather-dresser, of Wat., m., Dec. 12, 1750, ELIZABETH COOLIDGE. [Coolidge, 76.] Chil.,

1. ABIGAIL, b. Sept. 24, 1751. 2. ELIZABETH, b. Ap. 4, 1753.
3. WILLIAM, b. Ap. 28, 1754. 4. JAMES, b. May 18, 1755 (or 6).
5. THOMAS, bap. Ap. 9, 1758. 6. JOHN, bap. Oct. 12, 1760.
7. ANNA, bap. May 11, 1766. 8. LUCY, bap. Aug. 12, 1768.
9. JOHN, bap. July 29, 1770. This family moved to Reading in 1774.

JOSEPH HAY, of Wat., m., Feb. 20, 1755, HANNAH HARRIS. [Harris, 8.] Chil.,

1. HANNAH, bap. Sept. 28, 1755. 2. JOHN, bap. Aug. 12, 1759.
3. JOSEPH, bap. Mar. 3, 1765.

HAYWOOD.—JOHN HAYWOOD, proprietor of Wat. 1636–7 and 1642; was adm. to Dedham church from Wat., Jan. 19, 1649–50. He probably had no children, and probably was the one whom Dea. Simon Stone, in his Will, calls "my brother Haywood." His Will, then of Charlestown, aged 79, dated July 31, 1672, proved Feb. 19, 1672–3, makes bequest to wife MARY, and to Samuel Phillips, of Rowley, his joint executors. According to his Inventory he had lands in Wat., Dedham, and Charlestown. Mar. 3, 1683, John Haywood, of Concord, for £60, sold to John Livermore ¼ part of Stoney Brook Mills, in Watertown.

CALEB and MARY HAYWOOD, of Weston, had,

1. *Polly*, b. June 21, d. Dec. 3, 1788. 2. *Albigence*, b. Oct. 25, 1789. 3. *Charles*, b. May 9, 1791. 4. *Lewis*, b. Mar. 3, 1793. Wife *Mary* d. Oct. 28, 1794, aged 30.

CALEB HAYWOOD, Esq., and SARAH JONES, of Weston, m., Nov. 21, 1802.

HEALY (Hely, Heily).
NATHANIEL HEALY, of Wat. farms (Weston), bap. in Camb., Feb. 6, 1658, son of WILLIAM and GRACE HEILY [Camb. Church Gathering, p. 58], m., June 14, 1681, REBECCA HAGAR. [Hagar, 9.] Chil.,

1. REBECCA, b. May 19, 1682. 2. ABIGAIL, b. Sept. 21, 1683.
DENNIS HELY m., Mar. 22, 1680–1, JOANNA BULLARD, and had *Ruth*, b. Aug. 15, 1681.

HEADLY (Hedly, Hadle).
1 BENJAMIN HEADLY, "of Lancaster," m., Sept. 27, 1711, MEHITABEL APPLIN [Applin, 7], and in Weston had,

2 1. THOMAS, Aug. 11, 1712; m., in Lex., May 15, 1741, RUTH LAWRENCE, b. Jan. 21, 1725–6, dr. of Samuel and Elizabeth, of Lex., where he settled.
   1. *Elizabeth*, b. May 11, 1742. 2. *Thomas*, b. July 3, 1744.
   3. *Samuel*, b. July 9, 1746. 4. *Ebenezer*, b. May 6, 1751.
   5. *Ruth*, b. Mar. 12, 175–. 6. *Thomas*, b. July 8, 1754.
   7. *Benjamin*, b. July 25, 1756. 8. *Ruth*, b. June 1, 1759.
   9. *Simon*, b. July 26, 1761. 10. *Sarah*, b. Nov. 26, 1764.
   11. *Mary*, b. Mar. 20, 1767. 12. *John*, b. Aug. 6, 1770.
3 2. SARAH, b. Nov. 23, 1713; m. (pub. Oct. 7), 1739, EBENEZER MERRIAM, of Concord.

---

4 JOHN HEADLY, of Weston, m. (1st), MARY ——. She d. July 15, 1749, and he m. (2d), Aug. 1, 1751, "Mrs." MARY HARRINGTON, of Waltham. [67.] She was dismissed to the church in Lincoln, Sept. 8, 1754, where she d. May 29, 1772, and he d. Jan. 5, 1779. Chil.,

5 1. MARY, b. Ap. 30, 1725.
6 2. TABITHA, b. Ap. 3, 1729; m., Ap. 17, 1750, NATHAN COBURN, of Leominster.
7 3. JOSIAH, b. May 5, 1731; m. (pub. Oct. 28), 1752, JANE FISKE, of Lex. [D. Fiske, 35–3], and in Lincoln, had,
   1. *Bethia*, b. Ap. 10, 1754.
   2. *Mary*, b. Jan. 21, 1756; m., 1780, *Joseph Peirce*.
   3. *Josiah*, b. July 27, 1761. 4. *John*, b. Mar. 6, 1763.
   5. *John*, b. Mar. 6, 1764.
8 4. MARY, b. Oct. 6, 1734; m. (pub. Mar. 29), 1754, BEZALEEL FLAGG. [Flagg, 83.]

---

9 JOHN HEADLY, of Athol (? son of Josiah [7–5]); m, in Weston, June 16, 1785, ABIGAIL JONES.
10 JOHN HEADLY, of Concord, m., in Lincoln, Dec. 29, 1800, BETSEY BAKER.

HERRICK.—Wid. MARY HERRICK, had son ISAAC, aged 4 years; bap. in Waltham, May 24, 1789.

HEWES.—JOHN HEWES, proprietor, 1642. Families of this name occur in most of the neighbouring towns.

JOHN HEWES, m., Mar. 9, 1676–7, RUTH SAWTEL [Sawtel, 9], and had,
1. JOHN, b. Feb. 15, 1677–8. 2. SAMUEL, b. Oct. 27, 1679; d. Ap., 1680.
3. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 27, 1680–1. [See Deane's Scituate, p. 283.]

ABRAHAM HEWES, m., in Wat., Jan. 10, 1766, LUCY JENNISON [Jennison, 57], and had, in Weston,

1. ABRAHAM, b. May 30, 1766; m. (pub. May 30), 1794, MARTHA GRIFFIN, of E. Sud. Chil.,
   1. *Samuel*, b. Jan. 9, 1795; m., 1817, *Martha Peirce*. Chil.,
      1. George, b. July 10, 1827. 2. Samuel G., b. Aug., 1830; d. 1833.
      3. Henry A., b. Jan. 20, 1838.
   2. *Abraham*, b. Feb. 13, 1797.

3. *Marshall*, b. Feb. 24, 1799; by wife *Miranda*, had,
1. Mary Frances, b. Jan. 28, d. Oct. 2, 1827. 2. Marshall, b. Nov. 5, 1828.
4. *Martha*, b. Jan. 13, 1801. 5. *Mary*, b. Nov. 8, 1802.
6. *Sophronia*, b. June 1, 1804. 7. *George*, b. Jan. 6, 1806.
8. *Celinda*, b. May 24, 1807. 9. *Horatio*, b. Jan. 9, 1810.
10. *Abigail Mirick*, b. Mar. 13, 1813; d. Feb. 2, 1814.
11. *Horace*, b. Dec. 15, 1815. 12. *Susanna*, b. Mar. 1, 1818.
2. LUCY, b. July 3, 1768; m., Nov. 22, 1789, ISAAC SANDERSON. [97.]
3. SARAH, b. Aug. 6, 1770. 4. ANNA, b. Mar. 28, 1772.
5. ELIZABETH, b. Feb. 1, 1774. 6. MARY, b. Mar. 8, 1776.

JOHN HEWES, of Weston, m., Jan. 31, 1811, CATHERINE C. WELLINGTON, of Waltham, and had,

1. CATHERINE, b. Dec. 17, 1812.

HIBBS.—ELIZABETH HIBBS, wid. of DAVID, bap. Nov. 21, 1686, and next Jan. 30, admitted to f. c.; had son DAVID, bap. Nov. 21, 1686, and dr. ELIZABETH, bap. Nov. 28, 1686.

MARGARET HIBBS, o. c. Dec. 26, 1686.

JOSEPH HIBBS, o. c. Ap. 17, 1687, and same day had bap. drs. ABIGAIL and ELIZABETH.

MARTHA HIBBS, adm. f. c. Aug. 19, 1688.

HINDS.—EBENEZER and SUSAN HINDS, of Wat., had, 1. MARGARET, b. Jan. 3, 1751–2. 2. ABIGAIL, b. June 1, 1754. 3. EBENEZER, b. Mar. 23, 1756. 4. SAMUEL, b. June 29, 1758. 5. JOHN, b. May 7, 1764. They moved to Newton, 1759.

HOAR.

1 The ancestor of this family, according to tradition, was a wealthy banker of London, and d. soon after his arrival in Boston. Mrs. JOANNA, probably his wife, d. in Braintree, 1661. Her children were as follows:

2 1. JOANNA, wife of Col. EDWARD QUINCY.
3 2. MARGERY, wife of Rev. H. FLINT.
4 3. DANIEL, went to England, 1653.
5 4. LEONARD, grad. Harv. Coll., 1650; M.D.; President of Harv. Coll. 1672 to 1674–5, when he died.
7. 6 5. JOHN.

6. 7 (II.) JOHN HOAR, a lawyer, "distinguished for his bold, independent mind and action;" lived in Scituate from 1643 to 1655; settled in Concord about 1660. He d. Ap. 2, 1704, and his wife ALICE d. June 5, 1697. Chil.,

8 1. ELIZABETH, m., Dec. 22, 1675, JONATHAN PRESCOTT. [Shattuck, p. 382.]
9 2. MARY, m. Oct. 21, 1668, BENJAMIN GRAVES.
11. 10 3. DANIEL, b. 1650.

10. 11 (III.) DANIEL HOAR, m., July 19, 1677, MARY STRATTON. [Stratton, 2–2.] She d., and he m. (2d), Oct. 16, 1717, MARY LEE.

12 1. JOHN, b. Oct. 24, 1678; m. RUTH ——, and settled in Sud. Chil.,
1. *Nehemiah*, b. Oct. 19, 1704; d. Dec. 2, 1718.
2. *Jonathan*, b. May 30, 1706; d. Nov. 8, 1719.
3. *Oliver*, b. Oct. 14, 1707; d. May 29, 1711.
4. *John*, b. Mar. 22, 1709; d. Aug. 28, 1711. 5. *Submit*, b. Sept. 5, 1711.
6. *Ruth*, b. Dec. 11, 1713; m., Ap. 20, 1732, *Amos Sanderson*. [126.]
7. *Dorothy*, b. Feb. 22, 1714. 8. *John*, b. Jan. 2, 1715; d. Nov. 17, 1715.
9. *Josiah*, b. Jan. 2, 1717. 10. *Abigail*, b. Nov. 15, 1720.
13 2. LEONARD. He, a captain, d. Ap., 1771, aged 87, in Brimfield, where some of his descendants now reside, and some of whom have changed the name to Homer. [See Bond, 423.]

Chil. by wife ESTHER (?) b. in Concord.
1. *Joseph*, b. Dec. 5, 1707. 2. *Daniel*, b. May 7, 1709.
3. *Sarah*, b. Sept. 3, 1710. 4. *Leonard*, b. Dec. 17, 1711.
5. *David*, b. Feb. 23, 1713. 6. *Charles*, b. Dec. 25, 1714.
7. *Edmond*, b. July 19, 1716. 8. *Esther*, b. Ap. 7, 1719.

21. 14 3. DANIEL, b. 1680.
15 4. JONATHAN, d. at the Castle, Oct. 26, 1702.
16 5. JOSEPH, d. at sea, 1707. 6. BENJAMIN, wife ESTHER.
18 7. MARY, b. Mar. 14, 1689; d. June 10, 1702. 8. SAMUEL, b. Ap. 6, 1691.
19 9. ISAAC, b. May 18, 1695. 10. DAVID, b. Nov. 14, 1698.
20 11. ELIZABETH, b. Feb. 22, 1701.

---

14. 21 (IV.) Lieut. DANIEL HOAR, m., Dec. 20, 1705, SARAH JONES, dr. of John and Sarah (Temple) Jones, and lived about a mile easterly of Concord Centre, where he d. Feb. 8, 1773, aged 93. Chil.,

---

31. 22 1. JOHN, b. Jan. 6, 1707.
23 2. JONATHAN, b. Jan. 6, 1707; grad. Harv. Coll. 1740; was an officer in the provincial service during the war of 1744 to 1763. In 1755, he went as Major to Fort Edward; the next year was a Lieutenant-Colonel in Nova Scotia, and Aid to Major Gen. Winslow at Crown Point. After the peace of 1763, he went to England, and was appointed Governor of Newfoundland, and the neighbouring provinces, but d. on his passage thither, in 1771, aged 52.
24 3. DANIEL, entered Harv. Coll., 1730, but did not graduate. He m., Nov. 2, 1743, REBECCA BROOKS (? dr. of Joseph and Rebecca (Blodgett) Brooks); d. in Westminster (Narraganset, No. 2), leaving two sons and two drs.
25 4. LUCY, m. JOHN BROOKS (? son of Daniel and Ann (Merriam) Brooks).
26 5. TIMOTHY, b. 1716; m., Jan. 23, 1752, ABIGAIL BROOKS.
27 6. ELIZABETH, m. —— WHITTEMORE, of W. Camb.
28 7. MARY, m. ZACHARIAH WHITTEMORE.

N. B. For the preceding record of the family, we are indebted almost exclusively to the researches of LEMUEL SHATTUCK, Esq., of Boston.

---

22. 31 (V.) JOHN HOAR, son of Lieut. Daniel and Sarah (Jones) Hoar, of Concord, m., in Lex., June 13, 1734, ESTHER PEIRCE [25–1], by whom he had two children. He m. (2d), in Wat., Aug. 21, 1740, ELIZABETH COOLIDGE. [Coolidge, 122.] He lived successively in Lex., Wat., Lex., and Lincoln. He d. in Lincoln, May 16, 1786, and his wid. d. Mar. 20, 1791.*

---

32 1. REBECCA, b. in Lex., July 1, 1735; m., May 6, 1755, JOSEPH CUTLER, of Lex. [Cutler, 29.]
33 2. ESTHER, b. in Wat., Jan. 28, 1738–9; m., in Lex., May 8, 1760, EDMUND BOWMAN. [Bowman, 32.]
34 3. JOHN, b. in Lex., July 14, 1741; d. young.
43. 35 4. SAMUEL, b. in Lex., Aug. 23, 1743, a magistrate, many times Rep. of Lincoln, and Senator 1813–16; d. May 22, 1832.
36 5. ELIZABETH, b. in Lex., Oct. 14, 1746.
37 6. MARY, b. in Lex., Oct. 5, 1750.
38 7. SARAH, b. in Lincoln, June 9, 1755; m., Feb. 17, 1790, NEHEMIAH ABBOTT.
39 8. LEONARD, b. in Lincoln, June 29, 1758, Rep. of Lincoln; m. (1st), Nov. 10, 1785, EUNICE WHEELER, b. Mar. 12, 1764, dr. of Edmund and Eunice, of Lincoln. She d. May 16, 1820, aged 56, and he m. (2d), PAMELA ——, who d. 1829. Chil.,
1. *Mary Wheeler*, b. May 26, 1787. 2. *Eunice*, b. Aug. 23, 1789.
3. *Elizabeth*, b. July 6, 1793. 4. *John*, b. May 5, 1796.
5. *Edmund*, b. July 21, 1798. 6. *Joseph*, b. Dec. 10, 1800.
40 9. REBECCA, b. Oct. 18, 1761; m., June 15, 1784, JOSEPH WHITE, of Lancaster.
41 10. MARY, b. June 15, 1764; m., Mar. 27, 1788, THOMAS WHEELER.
42 11. JOSEPH, b. July 30, 1767.

* The Lincoln records say that "JOHN and ELIZABETH HOAR (or Oar, a foreigner)," had 1. *Mary*, b. Mar. 6, 1766; 2. *John*, b. July 1, 1768; 3. *Bathsheba*, b. Ap. 19, 1770; 4. *Elizabeth*, b. Aug. 25, 1774.

---

35. 43 (VI.) Hon. SAMUEL HOAR, of Lincoln, m. SUSANNA PEIRCE. [Peirce, 120–1.] She d. Jan. 9, 1829 (or 30.)

44 1. Susanna, b. Feb. 22, 1774; m., Aug. 24, 1802, Rev. Robert Gray, of Dover, N. H. Chil.,
1. *Susan Pierce*, b. Aug. 19, 1803. 2. *William*, b. Mar. 22, 1805; d. Oct., 1808.
45 2. Thankful, b. Ap. 6, 1776; m., Aug. 25, 1801, Dr. Grosvenor Tarbell, of Lincoln. Chil.,
46 1. *Louisa*, b. May 23, 1802; d. July 17, 1825. 2. *Sarah*, b. Sept. 16, 1803.
47 3. *Lucia*, b. July 27, 1805; m., June 10, 1830, *Stephen Swift*, a merchant, of Lexington, Ky. Chil.,
1. Charles Henry, b. May 25, 1831. 2. Ellen Louisa, b. Aug. 29, 1833. 3. Sarah Frances, b. Feb. 5, 1835. 4. Louisa Jane, b. Feb. 27, 1837. 5. Adeline Cook, b. Jan. 5, 1839. 6. Stephen Thomas, b. Ap. 2, 1841. 7. William Edward, b. Mar. 18, 1843. 8. Elizabeth Bartlett, b. July 4, 1846.
48 4. *George Grosvenor*, b. June 10, 1807. 5. *Jane*, b. Jan. 24, 1810.
50 6. *Charles Lee*, b. Jan. 22, 1812; m., Dec. 25, 1838, *Martha Emeline Fiske*. Chil.,
1. Louisa, b. Feb. 3, 1839; d. Mar. 29, 1840. 2. George Grosvenor, b. Sept. 9, 1841. 3. Ellen, b. Dec. 22, 1843.
7. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. Aug. 27, 1814; d. 1819.
51 3. Samuel, b. May 18, 1778; grad. Harv. Coll. 1802; LL. D. 1838; A. A. and S. H. S.; of Concord, where he began the practice of law in 1805. He m., Oct. 13, 1812, Sarah Sherman, of New Haven. [Sherman, 37.]
52 1. *Elizabeth*, b. July 14, 1814.
53 2. *Ebenezer Rockwood*, b. Feb. 21, 1816; grad. Harv. Coll. 1835; LL. B. 1839; commenced the practice of law Sept., 1839; appointed Judge of the Court C. P., Aug., 1849. He m., Nov. 26, 1840, *Caroline Down Brooks*, dr. of Hon Nathan Brooks, of Concord.
1. Caroline, b. July 29, 1842. 2. Sarah Sherman, b. May 13, d. Oct. 13, 1844. 3. Samuel, b. Sept. 27, 1845. 4. Charles Emerson, b. Mar. 27, 1850.
54 3. *Sarah Sherman*, b. Nov. 9, 1817; m., June 15, 1837, *Robert Boyd Storer*, a merchant, of Boston. Chil.,
1. William Brandt, b. Ap. 2, 1838. 2. Sarah Frances, b. Mar. 17, 1840. 3. Elizabeth Hoar, b. Oct. 17, 1841. 4. Margaret Woodbury, b. July 4, 1845.
55 4. *Samuel Johnson*, b. Feb. 4, 1820; d. Jan. 10, 1821.
56 5. *Edward Sherman*, b. Dec. 22, 1823; grad. Harv. Coll. 1844; commenced the practice of law in N. Y. city in 1847.
57 6. *George Frisbie*, b. Aug. 29, 1826; grad. Harv. Coll. 1846, and commenced the practice of law in Worcester, 1849.
58 4. Elizabeth, b. July 25, 1780; d. Jan. 14, 1811.
59 5. Abijah Peirce, b. Sept. 1, 1782, of Boston, formerly a trader, now retired from business. His name was changed by the legislature to Abijah Hoar Pierce. He m., Dec. 31, 1818, Sarah Hartwell. [I. Stearns, †36–3, II.] Chil.,
60 1. *Samuel Hoar*, b. July 11, 1820; m., Oct. 10, 1848, *Sarah Caroline Smith*.
1. Helen Frances, b. Dec. 29, 1849.
2. *Sarah Hartwell*, b. June 16, 1822; d. Jan. 2, 1833.
3. *Augusta Maria*, b. Mar. 3, 1826. 4. *John Howard*, b. Feb. 3, 1830.
5. *Helen Frances*, b. May 27, 1833.
64 6. Nathaniel Peirce, b. Sept. 2, 1784; grad. Harv. Coll. 1810; commenced the practice of law in Portsmouth, N. H., 1813, and d. 1820.
65 7. William, b. Sept. 16, 1786. His name was changed to William Hoar Pierce. He m., in 1829, Maria Bemis [148], and now resides in Philadelphia. Chil.,
1. *William Henry*, d. young. 2. *Sarah Frances*, d. young.
66 8. John, b. Ap. 2, 1789; m. Hannah Brooks, and d. May 14, 1831, s. p.
67 9. Polly Fiske, b. July 11, 1791; m., Feb. 20, 1812, Capt. James Farran. She d. May 12, 1813, s. p.
68 10. Levina, b. Jan. 17, 1794.

HOBBS.

Josiah Hobbs embarked at Gravesend for N. Eng., May 1671.
Mr. Josiah Hobbs d. in Lex., May 30, 1741, aged 92.
Josiah Hobbs and wife, Esther, were adm. to the church in Weston from the 2d

church in Boston, Jan. 16, 1731–2. They had then been in Weston at least a year and a half, where they had dr. *Elizabeth*, bap. July 19, 1730; m., Nov. 1, 1753, *Micah Gibbs*, of Fram. [Barry, p. 253], and son *Nathan*, bap. Feb. 3, 1733–4; m., in Waltham, May 6, 1756, *Elizabeth Fiske*. [J. Fiske, 71.] It is probable that they brought a large family of children to Weston, where they were afterwards married, viz.: Tabitha, Ebenezer, Mary, Hepzibah, Sarah, Dorcas, and Hannah.

1 EBENEZER HOBBS, of Weston, m., Dec. 12, 1734, EUNICE GARFIELD. [Garfield, 39.] He d. Oct. 9, 1762, aged 52. Chil.,

2 1. ISAAC, b. Nov. 2, 1735; m., June 15, 1758, MARY SANDERSON, of Waltham. [Sanderson, 40.] Chil.,
3 1. *Abigail*, b. Ap. 9, 1759; m. Dec. 20, 1778, *Isaac Jones*, Jr. [Jones, 52.]
4 2. *Ebenezer*, b. Ap. 1, 1762; m. *Eunice* ——. Chil.,
1. Sukey, b. Mar. 19, 1782; m., Nov. 2, 1802, Isaac Fiske, Esq. [N. Fiske, 138.]
2. Polly, b. Ap. 6, 1787. 3. Sophronia, b. Mar. 14, 1789; d. Oct., 1792.
4. George, b. Nov. 28, 1790. 5. Eunice, b. July 28, 1792.
6. Ebenezer, b. Ap. 17, 1794; grad. Harv. Coll. 1814; M.D. 1817; settled in Waltham; m., 1819, Mary Derby, of Weston.
7. Sophronia, b. Oct. 27, 1796; m., 1832, Isaac Fiske. [N. Fiske, 138.]
8. Maria, b. Nov. 23, 1798.
5 3. *Isaac*, m., Jan. 24, 1790, *Mary Baldwin*. [10.] Chil.,
1. Abigail, b. Ap. 17, 1791. 2. Isaac, b. May, 6, 1793.
3. Samuel, b. Mar. 25, 1795. 4. Frederick, b. Feb. 28, 1797.
5. Francis, b. Jan. 31, 1799. 6. Abigail, b. Mar. 6, 1801.
7. Elmira, b. Mar. 15, 1803.
8. Mary Ann, b. Ap. 17, 1805; m., 1832, Nathan Hagar, Jr. [†68.]
9. Ralph, b. Ap. 20, 1808. 10. Robert Gibbs, b. June 17, 1811.
6 2. EBENEZER, b. Ap. 7, 1737; d. Oct. 28, 1756.
7 3. ESTHER, b. Ap. 13, 1739; m., Sept. 3, 1761, SILAS BOWKER, of Concord.
8 4. EUNICE, b. Ap. 22, 1741; m., July 5, 1759, JOSEPH PARKER, of Lex. [I. Stearns, App. I., 21–8.]
9 5. ELISHA, b. Feb. 8, 1742–3; m., May 17, 1764, LOIS HASTINGS [Hastings, 72], and had,
1. *Lois*, b. May 10, 1765.
10 6. MATTHEW, b. Sept. 21, 1745; a Capt.; m. (1st), Jan. 14, 1768, LYDIA WESSON, of Lincoln. He m. (2d) (pub. May 18), 1783, LUCY HOLMES. Chil.,
1. *Hepzibah*, b. Aug. 6, 1769; m., July 29, 1787, *Alexander Smith*.
2. *Phebe*, b. Ap. 3, 1771. 3. *Sarah*, b. June 2, 1776.
4. *Charles*, b. May 7, 1778. 5. *Polly*, b. Mar. 24, 1780.
6. *Henry* (by 2d wife), b. Ap. 22, 1784.
7. HEPZIBAH, b. Oct. 18, 1746; d. Oct. 27, 1756.
11 8. ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 11, 1748; m., Nov. 7, 1767, PHINEHAS GREGORY. [40.]
12 9. SUSANNA, b. Oct. 30, 1750. 10. SAMUEL, b. July 3, 1752; d. Oct. 11, 1756.
11. MICAH, b. Sept. 13, 1754; d. July 9, 1755.

13 *Tabitha Hobbs* and *Samuel Jones* [99], m., Oct. 29, 1730.
14 *Mary Hobbs*, of Weston, and *Ephraim Parks*, of Concord, pub. Mar. 11, 1732–3.
15 *Hepzibah Hobbs* and *Josiah Warren*, m., Mar. 3, 1736–7. [Warren, 117.]
16 *Sarah Hobbs* and *William Savage*, m., Ap. 16, 1747.
17 *Dorcas Hobbs*, of Weston, and *Joseph Stone*, of Sud., pub. Ap. 18, 1747.
18 *Hannah Hobbs*, of Weston, and *Jeremiah Wetmore* (Whittemore), of Middletown, pub. Ap. 1, 1749.
21 *Samuel Hobbs*, of Weston, and *Lucy Monroe*, of Lex., m., Nov. 24, 1773.
22 *Betsey Hobbs* and *Amos Peirce*, m., in Weston, Sept. 9, 1784.
23 *William Hobbs*, of Weston, and *Matilda Child*, of Waltham [103], m., Feb. 23, 1786, and had William, bap. in Waltham, Jan. 19, 1794. His wid. Matilda d. in Waltham, Sept. 10, 1814, aged 50 yrs. 5 m. 12 d.
24 *Nathan Hobbs*, of Weston, and *Lydia Child*, of Waltham [93], m., Feb. 7, 1788.
25 *Matilda Hobbs* and *Alfred Smith*, both of Waltham, m., Ap. 19, 1812.
Richard Hobbs, of Boston, m., June 30, 1732, *Sarah Livermore*. [30.]
Amos Hobbs, m., Ap. 7, 1799, *Sally Gould*. He d. Jan. 30, 1818, aged 44. Chil.,
1. Elmira, b. Oct. 20, 1799. 2. Caroline, b. July 4, 1804.

3. Martha, b. Mar. 16, 1809.
4. Edwin, b. Ap. 11, 1811; by wife Maria, had,
   1. Elmira M., b. July 24, 1838. 2. George Edwin, b. Jan. 5, 1841.
5. Percival, b. Sept. 3, 1813; d. Sept. 27, 1817.

HODGES (Hoges.)—Wid. LYDIA HOGES, d. Sept. 27, 1686. [See Abraham Browne, 1.]

HODSKINS.—THOMAS HODSKINS, of Weston, by wife ANNE, had 1. SARAH, b. Jan. 18, d. Feb. 5, 1748–9. 2. dr., b. and d. Aug., 1750. 3. ABIGAIL, b. Mar. 1, 1751–2. 4. ANNA, b. June 1, 1754. 5. THOMAS, b. June 7, 1756.

HOLDEN (Holdin, Holding, Houlding).

1 RICHARD HOLDING, aged 25 yrs., embarked for America, at Ipswich, England, Ap., 1634, in the Francis. Wife MARTHA d. in Wat., Dec. 6, 1681, and he died in Groton, Mar. 1, 1696, "aged, infirm, and a widower." [See Mid. Deeds, Vol. VII., p. 154, &c.; also, Butler, 407, and Barry, 291.] Chil. (only two births recorded),

2 1 JUSTINIAN, of Groton, 1680; wife MARIAH.
3 2. JOHN.
4 3. STEPHEN, b. July 19, 1642, of Groton.
5 4. MARTHA, b. Jan. 15, 1645–6; m. THOMAS BOYDEN, q. v.
6 5. MARY, m. THOMAS WILLIAMS.
7 6. SARAH, m. GERSHOM SWAN.
8 7. SAMUEL, of Groton, 1682; wife ANNA.
9 8. ELIZABETH. 9. THOMAS.

---

11 JUSTINIAN HOLDING, aged 23, embarked at Ipswich, Eng., Ap., 1634, in the Elizabeth; proprietor of Wat., 1642; adm. freeman, May 6, 1657. Mar. 1. 1653–4, he, then of Wat., bought, for £210, the estate of the late Dea. Nathaniel Sparhawk, of Camb., viz., a dwelling, barn, &c., and 294 acres, bounded S. W. by Wat. and Fresh Pond; S. E. by Fresh Pond; N. E. by Great Swamp; N. W. by Richard Hassell (brook and swamp). See Reg. Deeds, Vol. I., 103, for exception of a few acres. ELIZABETH HOLDEN, probably his wife, d. in Camb., Mar. 18, 1672–3, s. p., and he then m. MARY, dr. of John Rutter, of Sud. He d. between Aug. 12, and Oct. 6, 1691. His wid. Mary was living in 1716. Inventory, £1153. 17. His Will, dated Aug. 12, 1691, proved Oct. 6, 1691, mentions wife Mary and son Samuel, exc'rs; sons John, Isaac, Joseph, and 3 drs., Mary, Grace, and Elizabeth. Chil.,

12 1. SAMUEL, b. Ap. 28, 1674; m., SUSANNA ——, who survived him. His estate was adm. Feb. 20, 1726–7. Chil., b. in Camb.,
†13 1. *Lydia*, bap. in Wat., Oct. 8, 1699; m., May 8, 1721, *Benjamin Clarke*. [35.]
†14 2. *Anna*, m. *John Stratton*. [? 19–3.]
†15 3. *Susanna*, bap. in Wat., Oct. 8, 1699; m., June 24, 1734, *William March*, q. v.
†16 4. *Samuel*, b. Sept. 29; bap. in Wat., Oct. 5, 1701; probably d. early.
5. *Mercy*, b. Mar. 26, 1704; probably d. early.
†17 6. *Mary*, m., in Wat. Ap. 7, 1730, *Reuben Farnsworth*.
†18 7. *Abigail*, b. May 30, 1710; m., Feb. 13, 1733–4, *Samuel Jennison*. [52.]
†19 8. *William*, b. Mar. 4, 1711–12. 9. *Phinehas*, b. May 12, 1715.
13 2. JOHN, b. July 18, 1675; m., Nov. 7, 1699, GRACE JENNISON. [13.] She was a member of Weston church, Nov. 20, 1709. Chil.,
1. *John*, b. June 5, 1700. 2. *Daniel*, b. Ap. 3, 1702.
3. *Peter*, b. Feb. 1, 1704–5. 4. *Grace*, b. July 3, 1707.
5. *Elizabeth*, b. July 29, 1709; (?) m., May 31, 1728, *Henry Goddin*. [13.]
6. *Josiah*, b. Jan. 29, 1711–12. 7. *Judith*, b. in Colchester, July 3, 1715.
Other chil. b. in Sud. and Concord. [See Barry.] He was innholder in Concord, 1723–4.
14 3. ISAAC, b. May 28, 1677; living 1714.
15 4. MARY, b. Mar. 21, 1678–9; of Marlboro; unm., Oct., 1702.
16 5. GRACE, b. Aug. 13, 1681; m., Dec. 7, 1713, BENJAMIN EDDY. [9.]

17 6. JOSEPH, b. Sept. 6, 1683; of Wat.; by wife ABIGAIL, had,
1. *Joseph*, b. Jan. 31, 1715–16. 2. *Stephen*, b. Oct. 21, 1717.
3. *Abigail*, b. Oct. 19, 1719. 4. *Abner*, b. Nov. 2, 1722.
5. *Jonathan*, b. June 6, 1725. 6. *Elizabeth*, bap. Ap. 26, 1730.
18 7. ELIZABETH, b. May 6, 1686; bap. in Wat., Oct. 24, 1687.

19 *Abigail Holden*, m., Dec. 7, 1707, *Benjamin Eddy*. [? 9.]
20 *Thomas Holden*, m., Feb. 17, 1713–14, *Abigail Shattuck*. [43.]
21 *Isaac Holden*, m., Oct. 6, 1726, *Elizabeth Cutting*. [34.]
22 *Joseph Holden*, m., June 11, 1729, *Elizabeth Russell*, of Camb.

HOLLAND.

1 NATHANIEL HOLLAND, of Wat., was probably the son of John and Judith, of Dorchester: bap. 1638; who settled first in Charlestown, and by wife MARY, had one son; afterwards moved to Wat., and by wife SARAH, had six chil. He was living 1709, "in old age." [See Hosier; also, see Barry, p. 291, and Geneal. Reg. IV., pp. 287 and 289.] Chil.,

2 1. JOSEPH, b. in Charlestown, Oct. 24, 1659; by wife ELIZABETH, had, in Wat.,
3 1. *Sarah*, b. Aug. 12, 1688; m., Jan. 16, 1717–18, *Israel Peirce*. [19.]
4 2. *Ruth*, b. May 7, 1690; m., Nov. 7, 1709, *Jonathan Underwood*, of Camb. (Lex.) [16.]
5 2. SARAH, b. in Wat., Nov. 30, 1662; m., Jan. 26, 1680–1, JONATHAN PHILIPS [15], who. d. 1703–4. and she m., Jan. 1, 1716–17, JOHN BEMIS. [17.]
6 3. RUTH, b. Feb. 17, 1665–6; m., Mar. 20, 1688–9, JOSEPH PEIRCE. [28.]
7 4. NATHANIEL, b. Ap. 15, 1668.
8 5. JOHN, b. Ap. 7, 1674; m. ELIZABETH PARKS. [10.] See Barry, 292.
9 6. ELIZABETH, b. June 18, 1676; (?) m., Aug. 16, 1691, GEORGE LAWRENCE. [14.]
7. MARY, b. Oct., d. Nov., 1678.

There was a *James Holland*, b. 1654; of Wat., 1684 to 1692.

HOLMES (Homes, Holme).

JOHN HOLMES, of Camb., son of John, of Salem, m., Sept. 13, 1664, HANNAH THATCHER. [2.] Chil.,

1. JOHN, bap. in Camb., June 9, 1667. June 16, 1691, Samuel Thatcher, of Wat., presented to the Court the Will of John Holmes, late of Boston, son of John Holmes, of Salem, whose sister Hannah was wife of George Felt. He d. in Wat.. His Inventory, dated June 18, 1691, £106. 6., shows that his land was in Cambridge.
2. HANNAH, bap. in Camb., June 30, 1667; m., GEORGE FELT, (?) of Salem.

JOHN HOLMES, of Colchester, Conn., who was a soldier in the expedition to Canada in 1690, under Sir William Phipps, on June 6, 1737, appointed Joseph Harrington, of Wat., to recover and receive grants made by the Gen. Court of Mass.
MARY HOLMES, m., in Wat., Oct. 7, 1691, PETER CHENEY.

HOMANS.—CAPT. THOMAS and MARY HOMANS, had 1. BENJAMIN, b. Aug., 1741. 2. MARY, b. June 5, 1743. Soon after this he sold his farm to Jonathan Brown [54], and moved to Boston. It was the residence of Jonathan Brown, Esq. [117.]

HOOKER.—SUSANNA HOOKER, d. in Waltham, Mar. 27, 1789, aged 85.

HOOPER.—RICHARD HOOPER, a physician, by wife ELIZABETH, had 1. HANNAH, b. 1683; d. Jan. 11, 1686–7. 2. HENRY, b. May 25, 1685. He d. Dec. 8, 1690. Inventory, £355. 6. 6. Wid. Elizabeth admin. July 17, 1691, and she was licensed to keep an Inn, 1693.
HENRY HOOPER, son of Richard, was a physician, of Wat., 1721. In 1720 he sold land in Wat. to Cornelius Waldo, and in 1735 he was a resident of Newport, R. I.
RICHARD HOOPER (probably a son of Richard and Elizabeth), by wife REMEMBER, had, in Wat., 1. *Henry*, b. Aug. 28, 1717. 2. *Richard*, b. Dec. 7, 1718. 3.

Elizabeth, b. and d. Jan., 1719–20. 4. *Elizabeth*, b. June, d. July, 1721. 5. *Elizabeth*, b. June 2, 1722.

HOPKINS.—Sept. 4, 1632, RICHARD HOPKINS, of Wat., was convicted of selling "a piece and a pistol, with powder and shot," to James Sagamore, for which he was whipped and branded on the cheek. [Winthrop, I., 88.]

HOSIER.—SAMUEL HOSIER, adm. freeman May 18, 1631; proprietor 1636–7; d. July 29, 1665. He held numerous offices of trust. His Will, dated July 28, proved Oct. 3, 1665, gives all his property, except £10, given to Charles Stearns, to his wife, and after her decease to go to Stephen Payne and his chil.; to my brother's son in England; to my sister, and to Mrs. Prout; 40s. to church; 40s. to the pastor; gives to wife Ursula's chil. By codicil, gives to son Holland's chil., Joseph and Sarah. Inventory, £192. 3. His wid. URSULA m. —— Robinson, of Dorchester, and she sold, June 27, 1671, to Daniel Andrews, of Salem, for £90, dwelling-house and lands (103 A.) in Wat.

HOSINGTON (Hoisington, Ocington).—SAMUEL OCINGTON, an early proprietor. [Harrington, 52.]

HOVEY.

EBENEZER HOVEY, of Camb., and MARY MASON [14], m., in Wat., Ap. 7, 1735.

MARY HOVEY and CALEB FULLER, of Newton, m., in Wat., Dec. 27, 1750.

THOMAS HOVEY moved from Wat. to Camb. 1762.

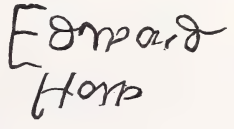
MARY, dr. of Thomas Hovey, bap. in Wat., July 14, 1765.

PHINEHAS HOVEY had, in Wat., 1. *Eunice*, and 2. *Sally*, bap. May 13, 1798. 3. *Elizabeth Brown*, bap. Mar. 24, 1799.

HOW.

EDWARD HOW, a ruling elder of Wat., adm. freeman May 14, 1632, one of the largest original proprietors of Wat.; selectman 1637, '39, '41, '42, and '43; Rep. 1642 and '43. He owned part of a mill in Wat., of which Matthew Cradock, of London, was part owner, and which he (M. C.) sold to Thomas Mayhew prior to 1640. He d. June or July, 1644, leaving wid. MARGARET, and two drs., viz.: SUFFERANA, wife of NATHANIEL TREADWAY, of Wat., and ANNE, wife of JOHN STONE, of Sud., eldest son of Dea. Gregory Stone, of Camb. [See his Will in Geneal. Reg. III., 77; also Barry, 397; also Winthrop, II., 50–1.]

His wid., who had m. George Bunker, by her Will, dated Ap. 8, 1647, proved Dec. 18, 1660 ("How, alis *Bunker*,"*) gave to her sister, Mary Rogers and chil., John and Elizabeth, of Boxstead, in old England, one-sixth of her estate; to John Stone, of Sud., two-sixths; and to Nathaniel Treadway three-sixths. Her Inventory, house and lot, in the occupancy of Nathaniel Treadway, and 10 other lots amounted to £216.



* Judeth, wid. of George Bunker, d. in Charlestown, Oct. 10, 1646, and he probably soon after that m. wid. Margaret How; moved to Malden, and survived her. His Will, dated 12, 1 m., 1664, proved Oct. 4, 1664, shows that he left no widow.

ABRAHAM HOW, probably a son of Abraham How, of Rox., m., in Wat., Mar. 26, 1658, HANNAH WARD. [Ward Family, p. 13.] Chil., 1. MARY, b. in Wat., June 30, 1659. 2. JOSEPH, b. in Wat., Ap. 9, 1661. Soon after this he moved to Marlboro, and had other chil. [See Barry, p. 293.]

HUBBARD.—JAMES and SARAH HUBBARD had THOMAS, b. Aug. 10, 1638.

HUNT.

JOHN HUNT, Rep. of Wat. 1741, '51 to '58; farmer of the excise 1752; a retail trader 1740 to 1770; by wife RUTH, had,

1. MARY, b. Jan. 21, 1740–1. 2. KATHERINE, b. Mar. 3, 1742–3.
3. KATHERINE, b. May 10, 1744. 4. SAMUEL, b. Oct. 5, 1745.
5. JOHN, b. Jan. 16, 1746–7, a partner in trade with his father; m., Nov. 20, 1770, DOROTHY BAXTER. Chil.,
   1. *Mary*, b. Nov. 20, 1771. 2. *Susanna*, b. May 10, 1773. 3. *Samuel*, bap. Ap. 12, 1795.
6. RUTH, b. Aug. 21, 1748; m., July 6, 1777, Hon. JOHN TAYLOR, Esq.
7. WILLIAM, b. Jan. 12, 1749–50; grad. Harv. Coll. 1768; a lawyer, a justice of the peace, and Rep. of Wat. 1784, '94, 1800, and 1801; m., Nov. 3, 1777, MARY COOLIDGE. [251.] Chil.,
   1. *Mary*, b. Jan. 9, 1778. 2. *William*, b. July 21, 1779. 3. *Charles*, b. Dec. 17, 1780. 4. *Catherine*, b. Feb. 3, 1783.
8. KATHERINE, b. Oct. 1, 1751.
9. THOMAS, b. Sept. 17, 1754; m., Aug. 16, 1788, EUNICE WELLINGTON. [75.]
10. ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 1, 1755. 11. SARAH, b. Oct. 17, 1756.
12. EPHRAIM, b. Nov. 5, 1758.

JONATHAN HUNT, son of Benjamin, Jr., bap. Oct. 13, 1728.
MARIA BETHUNE and JANE LEE, drs. of wid. of William Hunt, bap. Aug. 4, 1805.
SAMUEL HUNT, of Weston, m., Aug. 10, 1736, wid. TABITHA PARKHURST [24], and had *Mary*, b. June 29, 1745.
Mr. EBENEZER HUNT, of Concord, d. Mar. 19, 1748–9, and his wid. SARAH, d. in Lincoln, June 4, 1751, aged 72.

HURD.—JOSEPH HURD and HANNAH KETTLE, m., in Weston, Dec. 11, 1776.
THOMAS and MARY HURD, of Waltham, had 1. *Albert*, b. Feb. 26, 1813; d. June 19. 2. *Alfred* (twin), b. Feb. 26, 1813. 3. *Elizabeth*, b. July 18, 1815.

HUTCHIN.—See Church, 12.

HYDE (Hide, Hides).

1 SAMUEL HYDE, aged 42, embarked at London in the Jonathan, in the spring of 1639, for N. England; was adm. freeman May 2, 1649; was one of the first settlers and first deacons of New Camb. (Newton), where he d. Sept. 12, 1689. By his Will, dated June 10, 1689, to his wife TEMPERANCE (who survived him several years), he gave his house, &c.; to son Samuel, his homestead, and mentions several grandchildren. Jonathan Hyde, sen'r, of Newton, was his brother, and probably considerably younger than himself. [See "A Brief Notice of the Settlement of Newton," by F. Jackson, Esq.]

1. JOSHUA, b. Mar. 12, 1641–2; d. Ap. 21, 1656.
2 2. JOB, b. 1643; m. ELIZABETH FULLER. [Fuller, 2.] He d. Nov. 19, and she d. Nov. 28, 1685. Four of their chil., viz., Elizabeth, Mary, Jonathan, and Hannah, were taken care of by their grandfather Fuller, and three of them, viz.: Samuel, Sarah, and John, by their grandfather Hyde. Chil.,
3   1. *Elizabeth*, b. Aug. 29, 1664; m. *William Hyde*, son of Jonathan, sen'r. He d. 1699, and she d. Ap. 7, 1743. Chil.,
        1. William, b. Oct. 31, 1690; m. Deliverance Hyde. [5.] 2. Ebenezer, b. May 14, 1694. 3. Caleb, b. Oct. 8, 1699; d. in infancy.
4   2. *Samuel*, b. Mar. 5, 1666–7; m. *Deliverance* ——, and took the farm of his father and grandfather. He d. May 27, 1741. She d. 1754. Chil.,
5   1. Deliverance, b. Oct. 8, 1689; m., Mar. 26, 1713, William Hyde, Jr. [3.]
6   2. Patience, b. June, 18, 1691; d. 1775; m., Nov. 28, 1717, Joseph Jackson, b. Mar. 6, 1690, son of Sebas and Sarah (Baker) Jackson, of Newton. Four chil., one of whom, Joseph, Jr., m., Ap. 11, 1754, Abigail Brown. [Brown, 59.]
        3. Prudence, b. Ap. 29, 1793; d. in infancy.

4. Lydia, b. Jan. 8, 1695; m., 1717, John Stone [57], his 1st wife. She d. in childbed, Nov. 3, 1718.
5. Abigail, b. Jan. 9, 1698; m. (1st), Isaac Stowell, and she m. (2d), —— Murdock.
6. Temperance, b. July 16, 1700; m., 1725, Caleb Fuller. [10.]
7. Josiah, d. 1718. [? Joshua, d. June 13, 1719.]
8. Nehemiah, b. Oct. 8, 1704; m. Hannah Murdock. He d. Mar. 21, 1736, and she d. Ap. 26, 1775. Chil.,
   1. Lydia, b. Nov. 2, 1729; m., 1754, Richard Truesdale.
   2. Samuel, b. Oct. 8, 1731; m., 1765. Mary King, of Camb., and had,
      1. Mary, b. Jan. 5, 1767; m. Robert Murdock, who d. 1790, and she d. 180–. 2. Fanny, b. Sept. 26, 1772. 3. Samuel, b. Sept. 20, 1774; m. Lucy Hall, and had 2 sons, George and Edward. 4. James, b. Oct. 24, 1780; m., Hepzibah Hastings. 5. Abigail, b. Aug. 16, 1784; m. Nathan Hastings.
   3. Ann, b. July 24, 1734; m., 1754, Wm. Chamberlain.
9. Ann, b. Aug. 17, 1710.

3. *Job*, b. May 6, 1669; d. young.
4. *Mary*, b. June 21, 1673; m., about 1691, Capt. *Abraham Brown*. [Brown, 18.] Nine chil. She d. Nov. 29, 1723.
5. *Sarah*, b. Oct. 6, 1675; m., Feb. 2, 1696–7, *Daniel Hyde*, son of Jonathan Hyde, Sen. He d. Mar. 13, 1736, and she d. Feb. 2, 1754. Chil.,
   1. Sarah, b. Dec. 17, 1697; d. soon. 2. Daniel, b. Jan., 1700; d. 1716. 3. Amos, b. Ap. 29, 1705; d. Aug. 21, 1742. 4. Job, b. May 6, 1707. 5. Enos, b. June 26, 1711; d. 1715. 6. Nathan, b. Oct. 26, 1713. 7. Abraham, b. Oct. 16, 1715; d. 1794, aged 79. 8. Ezra, d. 1719.
6. *Bethia*, b. Feb. 24, 1677–8; m., Ap. 27, 1708, *Jacob Hyde*, son of Jonathan, Sen'r. He d. in an expedition to Canada, July 7, 1712. Had son Abraham, b. Feb. 22, 1709; d. Mar. 22, 1711.
7. *Hannah*, b. May 20, 1680; m. *Eleazer Hyde*, son of Jonathan, Sen'r. She d. 1720, and he d. 1732. Chil.,
   1. Hannah, b. Feb. 7, 1701; d. 1768. 2. Mindwell, b. 1703; m., 1726, James Cook. 3. Eleazer, b. May 19, 1706; d. soon. 4. Eleazer, b. May 26, 1710; m. Mary Beals, and d. 1767.
8. *John*, b. Feb. 1, 1681–2; m. (1st), Mar. 15, 1707, *Sarah Prentice*, who d. Mar. 8, 1713, and he m. (2d), *Hannah*, dr. of Capt. Isaac Williams. He d. previous to 1739. She d. Ap. 28, 1739, aged 68. Her Will (she being a wid.), was dated Feb. 5, 1738–9, and proved May 21, 1739, by which she distributes Bibles to her numerous kindred. Chil.,
   1. Penelope, b. Jan. 1, 1709. 2. Sarah, b. Dec. 10, 1710.
   3. Jonathan, b. July 23, 1711.
9. *Jonathan*, b. May 2, 1684; m., Jan. 3, 1699–1700, *Elizabeth*, dr. of Capt. Isaac Williams. She d. 1743.
   1. Isaac, b. Nov., 1700.
   2. Jonathan, b. 1703; ordained a Baptist minister in Brookline, and d. 1787. Chil.,
      1. Thaddeus. 2. Caleb. 3. Nehemiah; and probably others. Nehemiah m., 1762, Abigail Hyde.
   3. Enoch, b. Nov. 14, 1704. 4. John, b. Oct. 24, 170–. 5. Ephraim, b. Aug. 3, 1707. 6. Nathaniel, b. Nov. 29, 1708. 7. Elizabeth, b. Nov. 6, 1711. This family of *Jonathan* and *Elizabeth*, moved to Canterbury, Conn.

3. Sarah, b. May 19, 1644; m., Nov. 20, 1660, Thomas Woolson. [1.]
4. Samuel, m., Jan. 20, 1673–4, Hannah Steadman, s. p. He d. (?) 1725, and she d. May, 1727.
5. Elizabeth, m., Mar. 7, 1666–7, Humphrey Osland. He d. June 19, 1720, and she d. Mar. 13, 1723.
   1. *Elizabeth*, b. Jan. 25, 1667–8; m., Mar. 11, 1692–3, *Nathaniel Wilson* (his 2d wife), of Fram. [See Barry, 441–2.]
   2. *John*, b. Oct. 10, 1669; m. *Sarah Hyde*, dr. of Jonathan, Sen'r.
   3. *Hannah*, m., 1696, Dr. *John Prentice*. [Prentice Family, p. 170.]
   4. *Sarah*, b. Nov. 23, 1683; m. *Edward*, son of Thomas Prentice, Jr. [Prentice Family, p. 171.]

INGLES.—JAMES and MARTHA INGLES, of Wes., had PATTY (Martha), b. Sept. 13, 1783.

INGRAM.—See page 14.

IVES.—MILES and MARTHA IVES, had, 1. SARAH, b. Oct. 11, 1639. 2. MARY, b. July 10, 1641. 3. HANNAH, b. May 9, 1643. He d. Aug. 26, 1684, aged 86. Inventory, Oct., 1684, £200. 4. 3. His Will, dated Dec. 20, 1683, proved Oct. 7, 1684, mentions son-in-law John Polly; son-in-law Luse (Lewis) Allen [Allen, 70]; to gr. child Abel Allen, the farm my son-in-law Lewis Allen lives on, he to pay his sister Sarah Allen, £20; gr. child Nathaniel Healy (See Healy); sister Grace Ireland [wife of Philip, of Ipswich. She d. May 13, 1692]; Mary Allen [? his dr., 2d wife of Lewis]; Martha Healy; son James Hubbard [of Camb.], residuary legatee. In 1639, he sold house and land in Newton Village, to Dea. John Jackson. Margaret [? Martha] Ives, d. Nov. 15, 1683. Chil. of *William Healy*, of Camb., who m. *Grace*, dr. of Miles Ives. Hannah, Elizabeth, Sarah, William, Grace, Nathaniel, Martha, Samuel, Paul, and Mary.

JACKSON.—[See Biscoe, 5.]

JOHN and MARY JACKSON, of Weston, had, 1. DEBORAH, b. Jan. 7, 1728–9. 2. JOHN, b. Dec. 22, 1730. 3. GILES, bap. Jan. 28, 1732–3, aged 5 d. 4. CALEB, b. Sept. 18, 1735. 5. SAMUEL, b. Nov. 25, 1737. 6. BEULAH, b. Oct. 13, 1739; m. (pub. Aug. 28), 1761, ELIJAH SPRING [82], of Housatonic, No. 1. 7. MERCY, b. Jan. 6, 1741. 8. EBENEZER, b. Jan. 29, 1743. 9. NATHAN, b. Nov. 8, 1746. 10. MARY, b. Dec. 20, 1748.

NATHANIEL JACKSON and LUCY ALLEN [97], m., in Weston, Jan. 24, 1781.

OLIVER JACKSON and LUCY FULLER, m., in Wat., Mar. 17, 1778.

DANIEL and LUCY JACKSON, of Wat., had, 1. HENRY, b. Nov. 4, 1783. 2. DANIEL, b. Aug. 30, 1785. 3. FRANCIS, b. Mar. 27, 1787. 4. MARY HENSHAW, b. Sept. 13, 1789. 5. LEONARD, b. July 26, 1791. 6. LUCY, b. Sept. 13, 1794. 7. POLLY REMINGTON, bap. Oct. 14, 1798.

LUCY JACKSON and MOSES SOUTHER, m., Mar. 15, 1774.

JOHN JACKSON and MARY BETTIS, both of Newton, m., in Wat., Oct. 3, 1812.

JONATHAN JACKSON, of Waltham, m. (1st), CATHERINE ——. She d. Dec. 10, 1789, aged 28, and he m. (2d), Jan. 27, 1794, ABIGAIL CUTTING, of Waltham. Chil., 1. JONATHAN. 2. WILLIAM. 3. LUTHER, bap. September 26, 1790. *Abraham*, *Jonas*, *Edward*, and *Joshua*, sons of Edward, bap. in Wat., Ap. 9, 1727.

JACOBS.—NICHOLAS JACOBS, admitted freeman, 1636; proprietor of a homestall, 1642; moved to Hingham, of which he was Rep., 1648 and '49, and d. Jan. 5, 1657.

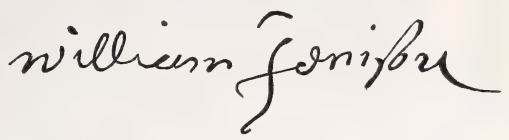
JAMES.—EDMUND JAMES, proprietor, 1636–7; Selectman, 1638; adm. freeman, May 18, 1631. [Perhaps it was his wid., REANA JAMES, of Wat., who entered into a marriage contract with William Andrew, of Camb., Aug. 21, 1663.]

JENISON (Jennison, Jennings. By the later generations always written Jennison).

There were two early settlers of Wat., of the name of JENISON, WILLIAM and ROBERT, who were brothers.

1 WILLIAM JENISON was one of those who first signified their desire, Oct. 19, 1630, to be admitted freemen, and he was adm. the next May. He usually had the prefix "Mr.;" was mem. of the Artillery Co., 1637; Captain of the train band, 1638; Selectman, 1635 to '42, and '44, and was Rep., 1637, to '42, and '45. He commanded one of the companies sent, in 1636, to avenge the murder of Mr. John Oldham, by the Pequod Indians, at Black Island. About 1645, he sold his homestead to Rev. John Knowles (who afterwards sold it to William Bond, Esq.), and not long after returned to England, where he proba-

bly d. It appears by Winthrop (I., 133), that he had been a resident of Bermuda. No notice has been discovered of either wife or children of Capt. Jenison. [For a view of his character and worth, see Winthrop II., 176.]



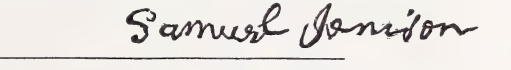
2 (I.) ROBERT JENISON was probably several years younger than his brother William. His name is not on the earliest list of proprietors (Feb. 1636–7), but he had a daughter b. in Wat., Ap., 1637, which is the earliest notice of him that I have discovered. He was adm. freeman, May, 1645. His wife ELIZABETH d. Oct. 30, 1638, aged 30, and he soon after m. GRACE ——, who d. Nov. 26, 1686, and he d. July 4, 1690. His Will, dated Sept. 15, 1688, with a codicil, dated Ap. 2, 1689, proved Oct. 7, 1690, mentions dr. Micael Warren, son-in-law George Reed, son Samuel, whom he calls his third son, and grandsons William and Robert Jenison. To his grandsons he gave land that formerly belonged to his brother William. Although he mentions Samuel as his third son, it is not probable that his first and second son survived him or left chil.

3 1. Elizabeth, b. Ap. 12, 1637; m., in Woburn, Oct. 4, 1652, Dea. George Reed, b. 1629, son of William and Mabel Reed, of Woburn.

4 2. Micael (Michal), b. Dec. 17, 1640; m., Feb. 10, 1657–8, Richard Bloys. [Bloys, 2.] Three chil. He d. Aug. 7, 1665, and she m., July 11, 1667, Capt. John Warren, Jr. [Warren, 15.] Seven chil. She d. July 14, 1713.

6. 5 3. Samuel, b. 1645; adm. freeman, Oct. 11, 1682; d. Oct., 1701.

5. 6 (II.) Ensign SAMUEL JENISON, m., Oct. 30, 1666, JUDITH MACOMBER, who d. Mar. 1, 1722–3. Inventory, Oct. 31, 1700, £383. 1.



7 1. Judith, b. Aug. 13, 1667; m., Dec. 16, 1692, James Barnard. [28.] He d. Jan. 23, 1725–6, and his wid. m., May 30, 1726, John Bemis. [17.]

2. Mercy, b. Jan. 23, 1669–70; d. Feb. 28, 1671–2.

8 3. Rachel, b. Oct. 8, 1671; m., Mar. 10, 1697–8, Timothy Barron. [9.]

17. 10 4. Samuel, b. Oct. 12, 1673; d. Dec. 2, 1730.

38. 11 5. William, b. Oct. 17, 1676; d. in Worcester, Sept. 19, 1741.

12 6. Elizabeth, b. Oct. 17, 1676.

13 7. Grace, b. Feb. 11, 1678; m., Nov. 7, 1699, John Holden. [13.]

44. 14 8. Peter, b. Oct. 1, 1681; d. Jan. 17, 1722–3.

15 9. Robert, b. July 24, 1684; by wife Dorothy, had,

1. *Joseph*, b. in Camb., Dec. 6, 1720. 2. *Mary*, b. in Fram., Oct. 16, 1722.
3. *Elias*, b. in Fram., Sept. 23, 1724; settled in Sud., and m., 1748, *Hannah Twist*.

16 10. Lydia, b. May 18, 1688; m., May 5, 1705, John Traine. [18.]

10. 17 (III.) SAMUEL JENNISON, m., Nov. 2, 1699, MARY STEARNS [I. Stearns, 28, II.], dr. of Samuel and Hannah (Manning) Stearns.

18 1. Mary, b. Aug. 17, 1700; m., Nov. 6, 1733, John Gerrish, of Salem.

19 2. Hannah, b. July 17, 1702; m., Feb. 15, 1724–5, Jonathan Stone, Jr. [94.] She afterwards m. John Goddard, of Brookline. [Goddard, 53.]

52. 20 3. Samuel, b. Sept. 26, 1704.

62. 21 4. William, b. Feb. 9, 1706–7; grad. Harv. Coll., 1724; d. in Wat., Ap., 1750.

22 5. Nathaniel, b. Ap. 5, 1709; of Wat., afterwards of Weston; m., Oct. 23, 1729, Abigail Mead [26], of Weston.

23 1. *Josiah*, b. Jan. 22, 1729–30; by wife *Mary*, had, in Lex.,
1. Bettee, b. Sept. 23, 1757. 2. Josiah, b. Sept. 4, 1759.

24 2. *Elizabeth*, bap. May 23, 1731; m., May 25, 1749, *Ezra Jones*. [75.]

25 3. *Nathaniel*, b. Dec. 5, 1732.
26 4. *Mary*, b. Mar. 27, 1735; m., Dec. 4, 1755, *Francis Low*, of Rutland.
27 5. } *Abigail*, b. Ap. 21, 1737; m., Nov. 29, 1759, *Andrew Parker*, Jr., of Lex.
28 6. } *Sarah*, b. Ap. 21, 1737.
29 7. *Anne*, b. July 4, 1739; m., Nov., 1760, *Edward Clarke*, of Rutland.
30 8. *Eunice*, b. Feb. 10, 1741–2; m., Dec. 1, 1758, *Josiah Priest*, of Bolton.
31 9. *Abijah*, b. Nov. 8, 1747. 10. *Hopestill*, b. Sept. 2, 1751.
33 6. JOHN, b. Feb. 19, 1710–11; m., in Lunenburg, July 21, 1740, MARY HUBBARD (sister of Ruth, wife of Rev. David Stearns). He d., Inventory (£205.), dated Nov. 27, 1751, and his wid. m. Col. BENJAMIN BELLOWS (his 2d wife). [See I. Stearns, App. IV.] Chil.,
1. *Mary*, b. Mar. 12, 1741–2. 2. *John*, b. June 15, 1744.
34 7. LYDIA, b. Ap. 2, 1712; m., Jan. 11, 1736–7, Rev. EBENEZER WHITE, of Brookline; grad. Harv. Coll., 1733.
35 8. ABIGAIL, b. Ap. 22, 1715; m., in Lunenburg, Sept. 24, 1739, JONATHAN HUBBARD, Jr. Chil.,
1. *Grace*, b. Aug. 22, 1740. 2. *Abigail*, b. Sept. 17, 1742. 3. *Rebecca*, b. Sept. 27, 1744.
36 9. MERCY, b. Mar. 11, 1717–18; m., June 26, 1740, STANTON PRENTICE, a physician, of Lancaster. [See Prentice Family, p. 167.]
10. SARAH, b. Aug., d. Nov., 1720.
37 11. EUNICE, b. Feb., 1721–2; m., July 11, 1739, JOSHUA RICHARDSON, of Woburn.

---

11. 38 (III.) Hon. WILLIAM JENNISON, m. ELIZABETH ——. Sept. 10, 1700, his father gave him ½ of 92 acres of land in Sud., where he first settled. Afterwards he moved to Worcester, and was Judge of C. C. P. He d. Sept. 19, 1744, and his wid. d. Dec. 2, 1766, aged 86. Her Will proved 1767; Luke Browne, exec'r.

---

39 1. SAMUEL, b. May 10, 1701; grad. Harv. Coll., 1720; preached as a candidate in Rutland, 1721; schoolmaster in Sud., 1722; d. Oct. 14, 1729, unm.
40 2. ABIGAIL, b. Dec., 1702; m. Capt. DANIEL BALDWIN.
41 3. ELIZABETH, b. July 12, 1704; m. JOHN COGGIN, and d. Jan. 25, 1725.
42 4. LYDIA, b. Ap. 11, 1706; m., LUKE BROWN, of Worcester. Chil.,
1. *Samuel*. 2. *Luke*. 3. *Lydia*. 4. *Hannah*.
43 5. MARY, b. Aug. 21, 1708; m., Dec. 29, 1729, Capt. THOMAS STEARNS, of Worcester. Ten chil. [C. Stearns, 160.]
43½ 6. MERCY, b. Mar. 9, 1709–10; m. WILLIAM JOHNSON.

---

14. 44 (III.) PETER JENNISON, of Sud., m. JANE ——. He d. Jan. 17, 1723, and his wid. m., July 29, 1725, JOSEPH BROOKS, of Weston, and had son JOSEPH, b. in Weston, June 14, 1726.

---

45 1. PETER, b. 1710. 2. SARAH, b. 1711.
47 3. ISRAEL, b. 1713; a Captain, of Worcester; m. (1st), Feb., 1739, MARY HEYWOOD. [See Ward Fam., 72.] She d. June 19, 1775, aged 57, and he m. (2d), Dec. 9, 1775, MARGARET COOLIDGE, of Lancaster, late of Boston, wid. of Joseph Coolidge. [402.] He d. Sept. 19, 1782, aged 69, and his wid. m. Rev. Joseph Wheeler, of Worcester. Chil.,
1. *Abigail*, b. July 30, 1744; d. June 29, 1798, unm.
2. *John*, d. Jan. 15, 1755, aged 7 years.
3. *Faith*, b. Aug. 30, 1751; d. Sept. 24, 1782, aged 32.
4. *Relief*, m. *Abel Stowell*. [12.] 5. *Betsey*, m. *Peter Stowell*. [16.]
48 4. ROBERT, b. 1715; m., Jan. 18, 1738–9, SIBILLA BRINTNALL. Chil.,
1. *Eunice*, b. in Sud., 1739; m., 1761, *Isaac Baldwin*.
2. *Phinehas*, b. in Natick.
3. *Lot*, of Hillsboro, (?) m., in Weston, Nov. 30, 1773, *Susanna Coolidge*. [156.]
4. *Nathaniel*. 5. *Hannah*.
49 5. JANE, b. 1717. 6. EUNICE, b. 1719.
73. 51 7. SAMUEL, b. 1722; d. May 18, 1804.

---

20. 52 (IV.) SAMUEL JENNISON, of Wat., m., Feb. 13, 1733–4, ABIGAIL HOLDEN. [12–7.]

---

53 1. SAMUEL, b. Nov. 6, 1734; m., Nov. 11, 1761, ABIGAIL NEWTON. Chil.,

1. *Elizabeth*, b. May 15, 1762; m., 1785, *John Nichols*, of Boston.
2. *Samuel*, b. May 3, 1764. 3. *Abigail*, bap. May, 1766.
4. *Nathaniel*, bap. Nov. 4, 1770. 5. *Lydia*, b. Dec. 25, 1774.
6. *Abraham*, b. Mar. 23, 1777. 7. *Lucy* (twin), b. Mar. 23, 1777; m., Jan. 21, 1798, *Osemus Daniels*.

54 2. ABIGAIL, b. Oct. 7, 1736; m., July 24, 1755, WILLIAM SANGER, [27.]

55 3. MARY, b. June 27, 1741; m., Dec. 25, 1764, SIMON COOLIDGE, Jr. [297.]

56 4. PHINEHAS, b. Sept. 27, 1743; m., Aug. 28, 1769, SUSAN NEWTON. He m. (2d), Aug. 27, 1792, SARAH WHITNEY. [195.] Chil.,
1. *Phinehas*, bap. Jan. 14, 1770. 2. *Susan*, bap. Jan. 14, 1770.
3. *Elias*, bap. Ap. 26, 1772; m., Feb. 5, 1795, *Sally Talman*.
4. *Benjamin*, bap. Oct. 23, 1774. 5. *Phinehas*, bap. Sept. 30, 1781.
6. *Josiah*, bap. Sept. 30, 1781. 7. *William*, bap. 1784.

57 5. LUCY, bap. Ap. 20, 1746; m., Jan. 10, 1766, ABRAHAM HEWES, of Weston, q. v. Six chil.

58 6. SARAH, b. June 8, 1748; d. Jan. 20, 1814; m., Nov. 24, 1773, DAVID TOWNSEND, of Waltham. [Townsend, 12.]

59 7. WILLIAM, bap. Sept. 23, 1750; m., May 17, 1772, PHEBE BALDWIN. [14.]

60 8. JOSHUA, bap. Ap. 22, 1753; of Weston; m., Dec. 23, 1774, HANNAH WARD, of Wat. Chil.,
1. *Hannah*, b. May 12, 1776. 2. *Phinehas*, b. Jan. 13, 1778.

61 9. MERCY ("Mary"), bap. Ap. 22, 1753; m., Ap. 18, 1774, ELIJAH TALMAN.

---

21. 62 (IV.) Rev. WILLIAM JENNISON, of Salem, m. ABIGAIL, dr. of James Lindall, and sister of Hon. Timothy Lindall.

---

63 1. WILLIAM, b. 1732; m. MARY STAPLES, of Mendon; was a physician of Mendon and of Douglas. He d. in Brookfield, May 8, 1798, aged 66.

64 1. *William*, grad. Harv. Coll., 1774; m. *Mary E. Belcher*, dr. of Jonathan, and gr. dr. of Gov. Jonathan Belcher. Chil., none of whom m. A son and a dr., now (1848) reside in Camb.

65 2. *Samuel*, grad. Harv. Coll., 1774. After serving in the army two or three years as Ensign, Lieut., and Quartermaster, he m., about 1780, *Sally Fiske*, dr. of Rev. Dr. Nathan Fiske, of Brookfield. [N. Fiske, 45.] He d. in Worcester, Nov. 18, 1815, aged 70. Chil.,
1. Nathan Fiske, unm. 2. Sally, unm.

66 3. Samuel, of Worcester, m. Mary G. Ellery, of Newport, R. I. Son Samuel grad. Harv. Coll., 1829; m. Mary, dr. of Levi Thaxter, Esq., of Wat.

67 4. William, m. (1st), Mary L. Wheeler, of Worcester, and m. (2d), wid. Mary Evans. Chil.,
1. William Charles, unm. 2. Harriet Lynde, m. Charles Damon, of Boston.

68 3. *Timothy Lindall*, grad. Harv. Coll., 1782; tutor, 1785 to '88; M.D., 1824; M. M. S. S.; a physician, of Camb., where he d. 1845. He m. *Mary Emilia Elizabeth*, dr. of Hon. Jonathan Belcher, Jr. She d. Mar. 23, 1848, aged 88. [See Geneal. Reg. III., 281.]

69 4. *Ebenezer*. 5. *John Flavel*, grad. Dart. Coll., 1797.

71 2. SAMUEL, b. 1733; m. —— EVERTON, and d. in Oxford, Mass., 1790, aged 57, s. p. His wid. m. John Wolcott, and d. 1848. [Was this Samuel the clothier of Danvers, 1755?]

72 3. MARY, m. JONATHAN WHIPPLE, of Uxbridge, and had many chil., of whom *Henry* was a bookseller of Salem; *Charles*, a bookseller, of Newburyport; *William Jennison* grad. Harv. Coll. 1805, a lawyer, of Camb., m., *Mary*, d. of Joseph Manton, of Providence.

---

51. 73 (IV.) SAMUEL JENNISON, of Shrewsbury, m., Ap. 10, 1755, MARY, dr. of Phinehas Haywood. He d. May 18, 1804, aged 81, and his wid. d. Sept. 8, 1820, aged 87. [See Ward, p. 337.]

---

74 1. JOSEPH BROOKS, b. Jan. 5, 1756, of Shrewsbury; m., June 24, 1792, DAMARIS, dr. of Gideon Howe; has been a pensioner for Revolutionary services since 1818. Chil.,

1. *Mary*, b. Mar. 2, 1793. 2. *Oliver*, b. July 5, 1794. 3. *Henry*, b. Mar. 25, 1796. 4. *James*, b. Jan. 21, 1798, and sup. m., Feb. 12, 1820, *Mary Lamb*, and went to Southbridge. 5. *Levi*, b. Sept. 20, 1799; sup. m., 1830, *Lucy Smith*, of Holden. 6. *Eunice*, b. Aug. 15, 1801; m., Nov. 26, 1821, *Stephen Keyes*, of Princeton. 7. *Relief*, b. Feb. 16, 1804. 8. *Samuel*, b. Jan. 25, 1806. 9. *Andrew*, b. Aug. 28, 1808.

2. CATHERINE, b. July 20, 1757; d. Feb. 5, 1760.

3. MARY, b. Ap. 30, 1759; d. Ap. 17, 1775.

75 4. JOHN, b. July 21, 1761; m., Feb. 26, 1799, SARAH, dr. of Edward Flint, and moved to Petersham.

76 5. LEVI, b. July 20, 1763; m., Mar. 28, 1789, RUTH, dr. of Silas Hemenway. After the birth of their first child, *Ethan*, b. July 6, 1789, they moved to Vermont, and had other children, one of whom, *Levi Hemenway*, was for several years Governor of that State.

77 6. SAMUEL, b. Aug. 7, 1765; m., Dec. 10, 1789, SARAH DRURY, of Grafton.

78 7. CATHERINE, b. Aug. 2, 1767; m. —— NEWTON.

79 8. REBECCA, (?) m., 1784, SOLOMON HOWE.

---

80 ( ) WILLIAM JENNISON, of Shrewsbury (lineage not ascertained, perhaps 59.) m. (then said to be of Worcester), Jan. 22, 1783, ELIZABETH STOWELL. [15.] She d. Nov. 21, 1784, aged 21, and he m. (2d), Oct. 30, 1788, SARAH, dr. of Rev. Job Sumner, of Shrewsbury. He moved to Swanton, Vt., where his youngest three chil. were born. Chil., 1. ELIZABETH STOWELL. 2. JOSEPH SUMNER. 3. NAHUM EAGER. 4. CHARLES HORACE, b. in Southboro, Mar. 2, 1796. 5. WILLIAM DANIELSON. 6. ISRAEL. 7. SARAH SUMNER. 8. ERASTUS SUMNER.

NATHAN JENNISON, of Natick, and MERCY JONES, of Weston, m., Dec. 9, 1779.
THOMAS RUSSELL, of Weston, and BETSEY JENNISON, of Lex., pub. Mar. 17, 1781.
ELIAS JENNISON, of Sutton. Inventory of his estate Mar. 4, 1760, by Isaac Barnard, Esq., Lemuel Chase, and Amos Dunell.

JEWELL.—JOSEPH and MARTHA JEWELL had MARTHA, b. July 25, 1675.

JOHNSON (Jonson.) [See I. Stearns, App. V.]

1 HANNAH JOHNSON ("a good girl," whom "I love," says Mr. Bailey), living at Mr. Bond's, bap. and o. c. Feb. 27, 1686–7; m., Dec. 7, 1697, FRANCIS PEIRCE. [35.] Nov. 6, 1697, John Johnson, of Camb., executed a deed of gift to his dr. Hannah, of Wat., of two houses and lands in Camb. farms.

2 JOHN JOHNSON (? father of Hannah), m., in Wat., Oct. 19, 1659, MARY KING, dr. of Thomas and Mary. [See King.]

3 SOLOMON JOHNSON, who lived in "Wat. liberties" in 1654, a widower, of Sud.; m., in Wat., Feb. 1, 1686–7, HANNAH GRAFTE. (? Craft.)

4 RUHAMAH JOHNSON and TIMOTHY HAWKINS [3], m. June 30, 1680.

5 JOHN, THOMAS, and MARY JOHNSON, "young persons," bap. and o. c. May 22, 1687.

6 SUSANNA JOHNSON and DAVID REED, m., in Wat., June 6, 1704.

7 DAVID JOHNSON, son of David and Myriah, b. Feb. 12, 1712–13.

8 JOHN JOHNSON, son of John, d. Dec. 4, 1715, aged 8 yrs.

9 MATTHEW JOHNSON, son of Matthew and Sarah, b. Jan. 10, 1759.

10 ESTHER JOHNSON, dr. of Thomas, bap. Jan., 1764.

JONES.*

LEWIS JONES, of Wat., d. Ap. 11, 1684. Inventory, Ap. 20, 1684, £62. 2. His Will, dated Jan. 7, 1678–9; codicil dated Ap. 19, 1682, approved June 14, 1684,

* A sheet was printed in Boston, in 1834, entitled "History of the Jones Family," accompanied by a genealogical tree, prepared by Mr. William H. Jones, Jr. [159–1], from a manuscript written several years previously by Israel Jones, Esq., of Adams, Mass. From this sheet, only lately put into my hands, I have received valuable additional information respecting some of the branches of this family. It is, however, very deficient in dates, &c., which greatly lessens its value. It is to be hoped that some person or association, in this family, will take up this genealogy where it is now left, and make it as full and accurate as it ought to be; correcting all the errors and supplying all its defects, adding such biographical sketches as any of the members are entitled to.

mentions wife ANNA [see Stone, 3½], sons Shubael and Josiah, dr. Lydia Whitney; son Josiah, exec'r; friend and brother, John Stone, overseer; Simon and John Stone wit. His dr. LYDIA, m., Oct. 30, 1656, JONATHAN WHITNEY. [40.] Son JOSIAH, b. 1643; son SHUBAEL, b. July 1, 1651, probably had some infirmity, as John and Simon Stone were, by the Court, appointed his guardians, Oct. 7, 1684.

Oct., 1674, the Selectmen of Wat. were ordered to make provision for the restraint of Samuel Jones (? son of John, of Concord).

WILLIAM JONES, a tailor, of Wat., m., Oct. 18, 1687, ABIGAIL AVERED (Everett), of Dedham, and had *Caleb*, b. in Wat., Dec. 20, 1688.

---

1 (II.) JOSIAH JONES (son of Lewis and Anna), of Wat. farms, was adm. freeman Ap. 18, 1690, was a captain, one of the original members, and one of the first deacons of Weston church, to which office he was elected Jan. 4, 1709–10, and he d. Oct. 9, 1714. About 1690 the three portions of Wat. (Wat., Waltham, and Weston), were designated as the precincts of Capt. Bond's Company, of Capt. Garfield's Co., and of Lieut. Jones's Co. He m., Oct. 2, 1667, LYDIA TREADWAY. [Treadway, 4.] She d. Sept. 18, 1743, aged 94. Feb. 20, 1665–6, he purchased of John Stone and wife Sarah, of Wat., a farm of 124 acres on the N. side of Sud. highway, about two miles from Sud., which said Stone purchased May 18, 1657, of Richard Browne, late of Wat., d. Ap. 21, 1684, he sold to John Bright, for £60, his share (¼) of the mills on Stoney Brook, with 30 A. of land, bought of Nathaniel Treadway, Feb. 19, 1678–9, land bought of John Chadwick, with the house, &c., thereon. [Mid. Deeds, Vol. IX., p. 336.]

---

2 1. LYDIA, b. Aug. 25, 1668; m., Jan. 2, 1687–8, NATHANIEL COOLIDGE, Jr. [100.]

26. 3 2. JOSIAH, b. Oct. 20, 1670; d. Dec. 21, 1734.

4 3. MARY, b. Dec. 10, 1672; m., July 5, 1693, JOHN BREWER, of Sud. [My copy of the record says Hannah Jones married John Brewer. It is probable that this is a mistake, either in the record or the copy of it.] [Brewer, I.]

5 4. NATHANIEL, b. Dec. 31, 1674. By wife MARY, he had 6 chil., born in Weston, then moved to Worcester, where he had 5 other chil. by the 1st wife. She d. and he m. (2d), —— FLAGG, and had 3 other chil. Before the birth of the youngest (Jabez) he moved to Falmouth, Maine. He d. Nov., 1745. Chil.,

6 1. *Phinehas*, b. Feb. 28, 1704–5; d. Nov. 3, 1743, of Portland; m. and had three drs.

7 2. *Nathaniel*, b. Ap. 5, 1707; m. and settled in Leicester. He had 4 wives; by the 1st, 7 chil., and some by the others. His 4th wife said to be a sister of Rev. Samuel Woodward, of Weston. Daniel, his 3d son, was killed in an attack on the French lines at Ticonderoga, 1758.

8 3. *Stephen*, b. Aug. 17, 1709; m., July 31, 1735, *Lydia Jones*. [Jones, 39.] Settled in Falmouth, near his brother Phinehas, with whom he was connected in business. He enlisted as a Captain in Col. Noble's regiment for an expedition against Quebec in 1746, but the ships and troops from England did not arrive, which defeated the project, and Col. Noble was ordered with his regiment to Minus, now Horton, in Nova Scotia, to keep the neutral French, who lived there, in subjection. The French still held a fort at Cumberland Bay. A considerable detachment was sent from that fort, more than a hundred miles, to attack Col. Noble's party by surprise, in a heavy snow-storm, in the night of Jan. 7, 1746. The enemy got very near the Col's. quarters, where he and most of the officers were, before they were discovered by the sentinel at the door, by reason of the violence of the storm. The sentinel gave the alarm and fled. Capt. Jones immediately met the enemy at the door, and was killed. They entered the house and killed some of the officers before they were out of bed. Col. Noble was among the slain. The main body of the force, at some distance from the Col's. quarters, soon after capitulated. Capt. Jones left a wid., 2 sons, and 2 drs.

9 4. *Noah*, b. Nov. 26, 1711; m. —— *Howard*, of Worcester, and had several sons and drs.

10 5. *Jonas*, b. Ap. 22, 1715; m., Sept. 6, 1763, *Abigail Hartwell* [I. Stearns, 35, II.], and settled in Shrewsbury. Chil.,

1. Lucy, b. Oct. 14, 1764. 2. Jonas; 3. Ephraim (twins), b. Nov. 29, 1765. 4. Richard Hall, b. Oct. 1, 1767. 5. Stephen, b. Sept. 11, 1769; d. soon. 6. Hepzibah, b. Dec. 22, 1770. 7. Stephen, b. Nov. 26, 1775. 8. Henry, b. July 5, 1777. 9. Isaac, b. Mar. 25, 1780.

11 6. *Ichabod*, bap. May 26, 1717; m. —— *Coffin*, of Newbury; settled in Boston, and was a shipmaster. He left one son, John Coffin, grad. Harv. Coll., 1768; a merchant, of Boston, d. 1829.

12 7. *Isaac*, m. a lady of Nantucket, and had one dr. He was connected with a noted John Webb, got into trouble, went to the W. Indies, where he d.

13 8. *Sarah*. 9. *Mary*. 10. *Eunice;* 11. *Lucy* (twins).

17 12. *Moses*, m., and had one dr., and d. young. 13. *Lydia*.

19 14. *Jabez*, inherited his father's farm; was living at the age of 85. He had 3 wives, sons and drs.

32. 20 5. SAMUEL, b. July 9, 1677; d. Jan. 17, 1717–18.

36. 21 6. JAMES, b. Sept. 4, 1679.

22 7. SARAH, b. Feb. 6, 1681; m., May 20, 1704, JOHN WARREN [Warren, 77], and d. in childbed, July 9, 1705, leaving one child, *Sarah*, b. June 25, 1705.

23 8. ANNA, b. June 28, 1684; m. Dea. JOSEPH MIXER. [Mixer, 25.]

62. 24 9. JOHN, b. Mar. 19, 1686–7.

25 10. ISAAC, bap. May 25, 1690; bought a farm in Bolton, Conn.; m., and had 17 chil., who lived to mature age.

---

3. 26 (III.) Capt. JOSIAH JONES, of Weston, m. ABIGAIL BARNES. He was elected deacon, Feb. 13, 1714–15, as successor of his father, but refused to accept. He d. Dec. 21, 1734, and his wid. d. in Stockbridge, Nov. 4, 1749.

Josiah Jones

---

77. 27 1. DANIEL, b. Feb. 2, 1692–3.

102. 28 2. ABIGAIL, b. Sept. 14, 1694; m., May 21, 1719, Col. EPHRAIM WILLIAMS.

115. 29 3. JOSIAH, bap. May 24, 1701. 3½. JOSIAH, b. Oct. 24, 1701.

122. 30 4. WILLIAM, b. Jan. 4, 1706–7.

131. 31 5. ELISHA, b. Nov. 20, 1710; d. Feb., 1775; a Col. and Justice of the Peace.

---

20. 32 (III.) SAMUEL JONES, of Weston, m., May 19, 1706, MARY WOOLSON. [Woolson, 5.] He d. Jan. 6, 1717–18, and his wid. m. Oct. 1, 1724, FRANCIS FULHAM, Esq., of Weston, q. v.

---

177. 33 1. SAMUEL, b. May 13, 1706.

182. 34 2. MOSES, b. June 20, 1709.

35 3. MARY, b. May 7, 1716.

---

21. 36 (III.) Capt. JAMES JONES, of Weston, m. SARAH MOORE, of E. Sud., who d. in Weston, Sept. 28, 1774, aged 90, and he d. Sept. 14, 1770, aged 91.

---

188. 37 1. JAMES.

38 2. SARAH, b. Oct. 15, 1708; m., Feb., 1733–4, WILLIAM ROBINSON, of Newton.

39 3. LYDIA, b. Dec. 17, 1710; m., July 31, 1735, Capt. STEPHEN JONES, of Falmouth, to the church of which she was dismissed, May 8, 1743. [Jones, 8.]

40 4. EPHRAIM, b. Dec. 11, 1712; adm. f. c. Feb. 29, 1735–6, and dismissed to Falmouth, May 8, 1743.

41 5. ELIZABETH, b. Mar. 25, 1715; m., Mar. 23, 1741–2, Capt. SAMUEL BALDWIN, of Sud. [Baldwin, 1.]

42 6. MARY, b. Mar. 16, 1716–17; m., Feb. 24, 1736–7, ELISHA FLAGG. [Flagg, 21–2.]

43 7. ABIGAIL, b. Mar. 14, 1718–19; m., Aug. 11, 1743, DAVID SANDERSON. [20.]

44 8. CATHERINE, b. Ap. 23, 1721; m., May 24, 1743, Rev. JOSEPH DAVIS, of Holden.

45 9. AARON, b. June 10, 1723; a Capt., of Weston; m. (pub. Nov. 25), 1749, SILENCE CUTTING, of Sud. She d. Dec. 3, 1763, and he m. (2d), Nov. 6, 1767, ELIZABETH PRESCOTT, of Concord. She d. in childbed, Ap. 27, 1770, and he m. a 3d wife. He inherited his father's mansion, and afterwards moved to Templeton, where he d. aged 98. He was blind several years.

46 1. *Lydia*, b. Mar. 23, 1752; m., Ap. 4, 1771, *Jonathan Jones*. [199.]

47 2. *Abigail*, b. Nov. 29, 1754.

3. *Solomon*, b. Aug. 17, 1757; d. Ap., 1758.
48 4. *Eunice*, b. Mar. 21, 1759; (?) m. (pub. Ap. 6), 1782, *Benjamin Peirce.* [172.]
49 5. *Aaron*, b. Aug. 29, 1761; settled in Templeton.
50 6. *Elizabeth*, b. Oct. 27, 1768; d. Mar. 26, 1770.
7. *Prescott*, b. Ap. 20, 1770; settled in Athol.
51 10. SOLOMON, b. Jan. 30, 1726; d. Aug. 11, 1741.
11. ISAAC, b. Sept. 29, 1728; d. aged 86; m., Sept. 20, 1753, ANNA CUTLER. [70.]
He m. (2d) (pub. Jan. 20), 1762, wid. MARY WILLIS, of Medford.
52 1. *Isaac*, b. Sept. 24, 1754; m., Dec. 22, 1778, *Abigail Hobbs.* [3.]
53 2. *Elizabeth*, b. Aug. 22, 1757; m. (pub. Feb. 27), 1777, *John Willis*, of Medford.
54 3. *Lucy*, b. Ap. 23, 1759; m., Dec. 20, 1785, Dr. *William Ward*, of Weston.
55 4. *Hepzibah*, b. Dec. 10, 1762; m., May 22, 1785, *Abraham Bigelow.* [145.]
56 5. *Mary*, b. Nov. 25, 1764.
57 6. *William Pitt*, b. Nov. 7, 1766; lived on the homestead.
58 7. *Sarah*, b. Dec. 24, 1769. 8. *Martha*, b. Ap. 2, 1771.
60 9. *Anna*, b. Mar. 12, 1774. 10. *Eunice*, b. June 2, 1777.

---

24. 62 (III.) JOHN JONES, a carpenter, of Weston, m., Dec. 8, 1715, MEHITABEL GARFIELD. [26.] Sept. 8, 1710, he purchased of John Holden and wife Grace, 27 acres and 60 rods, part of the farm sold by Rev. James Sherman, of Sud., to Holden and John Traine.

---

63 1. JOHN, b. Oct. 31, 1716; m., Ap. 7, 1738, ANNA MIXER [24]; settled in Dover, then a part of Dedham; was a Colonel and Justice of the Peace.
2. EUNICE, b. Aug. 5, 1718; d. Aug., 1719.
3. JOSEPH, b. Sept. 22, 1720; d. Oct. 11, 1722.
64 4. BENJAMIN, b. Sept. 22, 1720; m., Jan. 7, 1747–8, SARAH SMITH [237], and settled on part of his father's farm.
5. ANNE, b. Jan. 1, 1722–3; d. July 10, 1748.
65 6. ABRAHAM, b. Feb. 13, 1724–5; of Weston; m., Dec. 26, 1749, MERCY GALE. [Gale, 43.]
66 1. *Beulah*, b. Jan. 26, 1752: m., Nov. 18, 1778, *Isaac Burr*, of Hop.
67 2. *Esther*, b. Oct. 31, 1753; m., June 8, 1787, *Isaac Gould.*
68 3. *Eunice*, b. July 1, 1755.
69 4. *Mercy*, b. Dec. 19, 1756; m., Dec. 9, 1779, *Nathan Jennison*, of Natick.
70 5. *Katherine*, b. May 12, 1760.
71 6. *Abraham*, b. Feb. 12, 1762; m., Ap. 15, 1787, *Hepzibah Fiske.* [N. Fiske, 141.]
7. *Mehitabel*, b. Feb. 12, 1764; d. Dec., 1772.
72 8. *Thaddeus*, b. Nov. 7, 1765. 9. *Lois*, b. Mar. 17, 1768.
10. *Lucy*, b. Mar. 23, 1770; d. Jan., 1773.
11. *Lydia*, b. Dec. 11, 1771; d. Feb. 1, 1773.
74 12. *John*, b. Mar. 4, 1774.
75 7. EZRA, b. Ap. 13, 1727; m., May 25, 1749, ELIZABETH JENNISON [Jennison, 24]; was a very opulent farmer, of Barre, Mass.
76 8. ABIJAH, b. July 4, 1729.
9. BEULAH, b. Mar. 24, 1730–1; d. Dec. 15, 1748.

---

27. 77 (IV.) DANIEL JONES, settled in Colchester, Conn.

---

78 1. AMASA, a merchant and a farmer; settled on his father's homestead. His first wife d., leaving one child; he m. (2d), HOPA LORD.
79 1. *Rhoda*, m. (1st), —— *Kellogg*, and she m. (2d), *Major Buckley.*
80 2. *Daniel*, m. *Olive Tinker*, and he m. (2d), *Rhoda*, dr. of Dr. Mather.
81 1. Nancy, m. Henry King, a merchant, of Westfield.
82 2. Elizabeth, m. Noble Day, a merchant, formerly of Washington.
83 3. Olive, m. Rev. Jeremiah Day, LL.D., President of Yale Coll.
(By 2d wife.)
84 4. Daniel, a merchant, of Hartford, Conn., unm.
85 5. Henry, grad. Yale Coll., 1820; a clergyman.
86 3. *Amasa*, for some years a shipmaster, afterwards a merchant, of Hartford;

m. *Cynthia Jones*. [157.] He d. 1808, and his widow went to live with her father. Chil.,

87 1. William, a merchant, of Louisville, Ky.
2. George, a goldsmith, of Albany, N. Y.
89 3. Elizabeth. 4. Daniel. Four chil. d. in infancy.
91 4. *Samuel*, of Orangeburg, N. C., m. a Scotch lady. Chil.,
1. Daniel. 2. Samuel. 3. Isabella. 4. Margaret. 5. Hopa.
92 5. *Epaphras*, m. *Polly Read*, and settled in Lansingburg, N. Y.; thence moved to Middlebury, Vt.; thence to New Providence, Ky., where she d., and he m. again, s. p.
93 6. *Richard*, of Hartford, Conn., m. *Hannah Hooper*, by whom he had, 1. Horace. 2. Elizabeth. He m. (2d), *Elizabeth Clark*, and had, 3. Richard, and 4 drs.
94 7. *George*, m. —— *Bogardus*, of Kaatskill; moved to Vermont, and had children.
95 8. *William*, a merchant, of E. Hartford, m. *Eunice Buckland*. Chil.,
1. Richard. 2. William.
96 9. *Hopa*, m. *Horace Seymour*, a merchant, of Lansingburg, who moved to N. Y. city, where both d. Chil.,
1. Harriet, m. —— Bloodgood. 2. Julia, m. —— Weston.
3. Eliza, m. —— Boin, of Pittsburg.
97 10. *Abba*, m. *Charles Selden*, a merchant, of Troy, N. Y. Chil.,
1. William, a merchant, of Troy. 2. dr., wife of a clergyman.
11. *Mary*, d. unm.
98 12. *Hannah*, m. *Josiah Sherman*, a merchant, of Albany, N. Y. Chil.,
1. Josiah. 2. Minot. 3. Henry. 4. Charles. 5. Epaphras. 6. Jane. 7. Eliza. And other drs.

2. Mary, d. unm.
99 3. Abigail, m. ——.
100 4. Anna, m. —— Clarke, of Lyme.
5. Elizabeth, m. —— Clarke, of Colchester.

---

28. 102 (IV.) Col. EPHRAIM WILLIAMS, b. Aug. 21, 1691; son of Capt. Isaac Williams, of Newton; m. (1st), ELIZABETH JACKSON, dr. of Abraham and Elizabeth (Biscoe) Jackson of Newton. She d. in childbed, Ap. 12, 1718, and he m. (2d), May 21, 1719, ABIGAIL JONES [28], by whom he had 5 chil. After the death of his father, Capt. Abraham Brown, of Wat., was appointed, 1708, his guardian. In 1737, he, with his brother-in-law, Josiah Jones, Deacon Samuel Brown, of Watertown, and Joseph and Timothy Woodbridge, went to Stockbridge, in order to assist the Rev. Mr. Sergeant in civilizing and christianizing the Indians. He was a Justice of the Peace, and a Judge of the Court C. P., for Hampshire County. [See History of the Williams Family, pp. 232, &c. Also, N. E. Geneal. Register I., 60–64. Also, Biscoe, 7.]

---

103 1. Ephraim, b. Feb. 23, 1715; was the founder of Williams College, and was a Col. in the French war, in which he was killed, Sept. 8, 1755. unm. [See Stockbridge, in Hist. of Berkshire Co.]
104 2. Thomas, b. Feb. 24, 1717–18; d. Sept. 28, 1775; was a distinguished physician of Deerfield, Mass. These two sons were educated by their grandfather, Abraham Jackson.
105 3. Abigail, b. Ap. 20, 1721; m., Aug. 16, 1739, Rev. John Sergeant, a missionary to the Stockbridge Indians, by whom she had three children. Mr. Sergeant d. 1752, and his wid. m. Gen. Joseph Dwight, of Great Barrington, by whom she had two chil. She d. Feb. 15, 1791, aged 70.
106 1. *Erastus Sergeant*, a celebrated physician of Stockbridge. [See Geneal. Register, I., 60.] He m. a dr. of Col. Partridge, of Hatfield, and had 5 sons and 6 drs.
107 2. *Electa Sergeant*, m. *Mark Hopkins*, a lawyer, of Great Barrington.
108 3. *John Sergeant*, a missionary to the Stockbridge Indians in Western New York.
109 4. *Mary Dwight*, m. Hon. *Theodore Sedgewick*, by whom she had,
1. Theodore. 2. Henry. 3. Charles. All distinguished counsellors-at-law; and several daughters, one of whom is *Catherine M. Sedgewick*, so eminently distinguished as an author.

110 5. *Henry Dwight*, father of Henry Williams Dwight, late of Stockbridge, formerly member of Congress.
111 4. JOSIAH, an officer in the French war, in which he was wounded, 1755. He m. a Miss SERGEANT, of N. Jersey.
112 5. JUDITH, m. Rev. ENOCH THAYER, of Ware; 2 chil., 1. *Enoch*, a lawyer; 2. a dr., m. —— *Willard*.
113 6. ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 28, 1730; m. Rev. STEPHEN WEST, D.D., of Stockbridge, and d. Sept. 5, 1804, s. p.
114 7. ELIJAH, b. Nov. 15, 1732; d. June 9, 1815; was a Colonel and a High Sheriff; m. SOPHIA PARTRIDGE, by whom he had one child, *William*, a physician, who settled and d. in N. Carolina.

---

29. 115 (IV.) JOSIAH JONES, of Weston, m., Dec. 24, 1724, ANNA BROWN. [Brown, 33.] They were admitted to the church, Nov. 24, 1726, and were dismissed to Housatonic (Stockbridge), 1739. She d. 1767, and he m. (2d), wid. SARAH (Stoddard) WHITTLESEY, aunt of Rhoda, wife of Elijah Jones. [306.] He d. Mar. 22, 1769, aged 68, and she d. 1799, aged 96. [See Jones, 102.]



201. 116 1. JOSIAH, b. Oct. 4, 1725. 2. MICAH, b. Oct. 4, 1728.
118 3. ANNA, b. Feb. 4, 1730–1; m. OLIVER WARREN, of Sheffield, or Egremont.
119 4. KEZIA, b. Ap. 6, 1733; m. —— KELLOGG, of Egremont.
5. ELIJAH, b. Jan. 23, 1735–6; d. soon.
120 6. ABIGAIL, b. Nov. 17, 1738; (?) m., May 31, 1770, JOSIAH WARREN. [123.]
306. 121 7. ELIJAH, b. 1742, in Stockbridge.

---

30. 122 (IV.) WILLIAM JONES, was dismissed from Weston church to that of Lunenburg, Feb. 25, 1730–1, and m. there, Dec. 25, 1733, SARAH LOCKE, b. July 5, 1707, dr. of James and Sarah (Cutler) Locke, and gr. dr. of Dea. William Locke, of Woburn. She died in Lunenburg, Oct. 20, 1780. "He was a distinguished surveyor, resided in Lunenburg, and built a castle, as a defence against the Indians, on what is now called Jones's Hill. He went to Nova Scotia to survey and lay out some townships, and on his return, the vessel in which he had taken passage, was wrecked, and he perished, Jan. 26, 1761."

123 1. SARAH, b. Nov. 25, 1735: m., Jan. 17, 1760, JOSEPH FOSTER, of Lunenburg, and moved to Sullivan, N. H.
124 2. WILLIAM, b. May 11, 1737; m., Feb. 15, 1763, SARAH STONE, of Groton, and resided in Lunenburg. She d. Nov. 26, 1789, and he d. May 23, 1809. Chil.,
1. *John*, b. May 22, 1764. 2. *William*, b. May 15, 1765.
3. *Sarah*, b. Ap. 5, 1766. 4. *David*, b. Mar. 30, 1773.
5. *Abigail*, b. June 22, 1775. 6. *Eunice*, b. Jan. 29, 1769.
125 3. ABIGAIL, b. Ap. 18, 1740; m. JOHN FOSGETT, of Westminster; 4 chil.
126 4. ENOS, b. July 4, 1742; m. (1st), MARY WHITMORE, who d. in Ashburnham, Dec. 23, 1788, and he m. (2d), wid. HANNAH (Adams) RUSSELL, of Charlestown. She d. Dec. 16, 1790, and he d. Dec. 30, 1825.
127 5. HANNAH (twin), b. July 4, 1742; m. (pub. Feb. 18), 1786, BENJAMIN BARRETT, of Ashby. She d. a wid., Dec. 8, 1831.
128 6. JOSIAH, b. Oct. 23, 1744; m. (pub. Oct. 18), 1786, SUSANNA BENNETT, and settled in Ashby.
129 7. ISAAC, b. July 15, 1747; d. aged 20.
130 8. SILENCE, b. Aug. 18, 1753; m., Ap. 3, 1775, THADDEUS SMITH; settled in Ashby, and afterwards moved to Troy, N. H.

---

31. 131 (IV.) Col. ELISHA JONES, Esq., of Weston. A Boston newspaper, of Feb. 15, 1775, says: "On Monday last, died, in this town, in the sixty-sixth year of his age, Elisha Jones, Esq., late of Weston, for many years a magistrate, Col. of a Regiment of Militia, and member of the General Assembly. In the many departments in which he acted, he eminently showed the man of principle, virtue," &c. He m., Jan. 24, 1733–4, MARY ALLEN [Allen, 78], and occupied his father's homestead.

132 1. NATHAN, b. Sept. 29, 1734; m., Oct. 13, 1756, SARAH SEAVERNS. [Seaverns, 8.]

After the b. of most of his chil., he moved to Goldsboro, Me., where he was a magistrate; owned mills, and carried on the lumber business.

133 1. *Nahum*, b. Aug. 6, 1757; is said to have been educated at Harv. Coll., but did not graduate; was a merchant, and d. at St. Johns, N. B., unm.

134 2. *Sarah*, b. Jan. 16, 1759; m. (1st), *Nathan Shaw*, and had son Nathan. He d., and his wid. m. *Captain Boyd*, a shipmaster, and a very uncomfortable domestic companion. One son, d. at sea; 3 drs., the 1st m. —— Cobb, of Boston; the 2d m. —— Eldridge.

135 3. *Theodore*, b. Mar. 1, 1760; carried on the lumber trade on Union River, Me.; m. (1st), Oct. 27, 1785, *Sally Brindley*, of Boston. She d., and he m. (2d), a dr. of Col. Sargent, of Boston.

136 4. *Louisa*, b. May 6, 1761: m. *Abraham Jones*, a distant relative, by whom she had one son. He died, and she m. (2d), —— *Holden*, and lived in New York.

137 5. *Pamela*, b. May 23, 1763; m. —— *Foster*, a farmer, in the neighbourhood of Goldsboro.

138 6. *Abijah*, b. Ap. 23, 1765; of Goldsboro, unm.

139 7. *Nathan*, b. Jan. 7, 1767; drowned near home in the harbour.

8. *Daniel*, d. at sea. unm.

140 9. *Elisha*, a farmer near the old mansion, m.

141 10. *Mary*, unm. 11. *Eunice*, m. (1st), —— *Seaman*, and she m. (2d), Capt. *Samuel Macks*, formerly a British officer, of Goldsboro. Chil.

12. *Susan*.

2. Son, d. in infancy.

144 3. Elisha, b. Jan. 9, 1736–7; m., Oct. 22, 1761, Mehitabel Upham [16], and settled first in Pittsfield, thence went to N. York in the time of the Revolution (a tory), and at the close of the war he settled at Sissibo, N. S. Chil.,

145 1. *Elisha*, went into one of the States, m. and d. there.

146 2. *Alpheus*, lived and d. in U. C., unm.

147 3. *Cyrino*, a farmer and magistrate of Sissibo; 2 wives and many chil.

4. *Robert*, drowned with his mother in crossing the Bay from Nova Scotia to Goldsboro.

148 5. *Mehitabel*, m. *John Vandzant*, cashier of Albany Bank.

149 6. *Asenath*. m. *Samuel Marsh*, of Hartford, formerly a merchant. Chil.,
1. William. 2. Edward. 3. Catherine, m. —— Smith, a merchant of Hartford.

150 7. *Eunice*, m. *Judge Snodgrass*, of Dixby, N. S., s. p.

151 4. Israel, b. Sept. 21, 1738; m. Alithea Todd, dr. of Rev. Samuel Todd, of Adams, Mass., where he settled.

152 1. *Marshall*, a merchant, of Sheffield, m. *Sophia Dewey*, of Sheffield. Chil.,
1. Francis, a druggist, of Montreal. 2. Robert.

153 2. *Israel*, d. young.

3. *Israel*, a merchant in U. C., m. *Philena*, dr. of Obed Foot. He d. 1810, leaving two sons and one dr., viz., 1. Israel; 2. Charles; 3. Alithea, and his wid. m. Rev. *William Smart*, of Brockville, U. C.

154 4. *Daniel*, b. 1780; grad. Will. Coll., 1798; was admitted to the Albany bar, and d. 1807, unm.

155 5. *Charles*, a merchant, of Wilmington, N. C., m. *Jane Swan*, and had one dr., Milrad Alithea. He d. Oct., 1808.

156 6. *Henry Todd Jones*, b. Aug. 14, 1787; grad. Will. Coll., 1806; studied law and was admitted to practice; he studied divinity, and was licensed to preach 1821; settled in the neighbourhood of Charleston, S. C., where he d., Aug. 14, 1823.

157 7. *Cynthia*, m. Capt. *Amasa Jones*. [86.]

158 8. *Elizabeth*, m. *Peter Starr*, Esq., of Middlebury, Vt. She d., leaving one son, Charles, and a dr. d. in infancy.

9. *Juliana*, d. aged 17 years.

159 5. Daniel, b. July 25, 1740; grad. Harv. Coll. 1759; a lawyer, at Hinsdale, N. H., and Judge C. C. P. He d. 1786. Chil.,
1. *Henry W.*, m. *Martha Smith*, of Middletown, Conn. Three chil., Elizabeth, Wm. Henry, and John. 2. *Sophia*. 3. *Abigail*. 4. *Fanny*.

160 6. Elias, b. Aug. 19, 1742, of East Hoosuc (Adams); m., Dec. 22, 1768, Elizabeth Baldwin. [Baldwin, 3.] He d. Jan., 1823. Chil.,

1. *Elias* (a magistrate). 2. *Elisha.* 3. *Jonas*, all farmers, "in Hamlington, near Lake Ontario." 4. *Josiah*, m. *Sedate Foot*, is a merchant, of Young, U. C. One child, Mary. 5. *Stephen*, of Adams, unm. 6. *Mary*, unm. 7. *Harriet*, unm. 8. *Electa*, m. *Walter King*, attorney at law, of Utica, N. Y.

161 7. JOSIAH, b. Nov. 9, 1744, a lawyer, of Sissibo, N. S., and first Judge of C. C. P. at Annapolis; m. a French lady. Chil.,

1. *Stephen*, m. and settled in U. C. 2. *Charles*, and 3. *Edward*, engaged in trade and navigation at Great Passay, N. S. 4. *Charlotte*, m. Dr. *White*, near Sissibo.

8. SILAS, b. Nov. 7, 1746; d. Dec. 9, 1754.

162 9. MARY, b. June 11, 1748; m., in Weston, Oct. 22, 1772, Rev. ASA DUNBAR, a colleague of Rev. Mr. Barnard, of Salem. On account of his health he moved to Keene, N. H., where he went into the practice of law. He d. there, and his wid. m. Capt. Jonas Minot, of Concord, Mass. Chil.,

1. *Charles*, a farmer, unm. 2. *Sophia*, m. —— *Lapham*, who d. leaving one son. 3. *Louisa*, unm. 4. *Cynthia*, m. and has chil.

163 10. EPHRAIM, b. Ap. 17, 1750; settled at Oswegatchie, U. C.; was a magistrate; m. a Frenchwoman from or near Montreal. Chil.,

164 1. *Charles*, a mem. of Parliament, m. a dr. of Rev. Mr. Stuart, of Kingston, U. C., and settled in Brockville, a merchant.

165 2. *William*, lumber dealer, at Burton.

166 3. *Jonas*, a lawyer, and mem. of Parliament, m. a dr. of Judge Ford.

167 4. *Alpheus*, a merchant, of Prescott, on the St. Lawrence.

168 5. *Sophia*, m. *John Stuart*, High Sheriff of the district.

169 6. 2d dr. m. *L. Sherwood*, attorney at law.

170 7. 3d dr. m. *Dr. Hubbel.*

171 8. *Eliza*, m. —— *Wilson*, a lawyer, of York, U. C.

172 11. SIMON (or Simeon), b. Dec. 5, 1751; d. Aug. 14, 1823; m., SALLY WILLIAMS, of Roxbury, and settled at Sissibo, N. S., was a half-pay British officer. Chil.,

1. *Richard.* 2. *Thomas.* 6 drs., four of whom m.

173 12. STEPHEN, b. Mar. 5, 1754; grad. Harv. Coll. 1775; was a half-pay British officer; m. —— GOLDBURG, and settled near Sissibo. Chil.,

1. *George*, a mariner, of Boston. 2. *Carlton.* 3. *Charles.* 2 drs. unm.

174 13. JONAS, b. Aug. 16, 1756; m. Miss MASON, an heiress, resided in London, where both d. He was Lieut. in a British regiment.

175 14. PHILLEMORE.

176 15. CHARLES, entered Harv. Coll. in the Revolutionary war; d. unm.

---

33. 177 (IV.) SAMUEL JONES, of Weston, m., Oct. 29, 1730, TABITHA HOBBS. [13.] He d. and his wid. m., May 29, 1745, William Munroe, of Lex.

178 1. FRANCIS, b. Sept. 10, 1731, of Weston; m., Mar. 6, 1755, ELIZABETH LIVERMORE. [85.] Chil.,

1. *Jesse*, b. Dec. 4, 1755. 2. *Mary*, b. July 22, 1757. 3. *Jacob*, b. Sept. 25, 1759. 4. *Thankful*, b. May 26, 176–.

179 2. MARY, b. Jan., d. Feb., 1732–3. 3. SAMUEL, b. Feb. 23, 1734.

180 4. MARY, bap. Nov. 9, 1735; d. July 18, 1750, of scarlet fever. 5. JACOB, bap. Sept. 4, 1737. 6. TABITHA, bap. Ap. 15, 1739.

---

34. 182 (IV.) MOSES JONES, of Weston, m., July 20, 1737, HANNAH BEMIS, of Wat. [Bemis, 32½.]

183 1. MOSES, b. Oct, 9, 1737; (?) m., May 7, 1786, HEPZIBAH DILLOWAY.

184 2. JOSEPH, b. Dec. 4, 1739. 3. SOLOMON, b. Ap. 30, 1742.

186 4. MARY, b. Dec. 23, 1744. 5. HANNAH, b. Sept. 23, 1747.

---

37. 188 (IV.) JAMES JONES, of Weston, m., Dec. 26, 1728, ABIGAIL GARFIELD, [Garfield, 20.] They did not harmonize. About 1748, he, with his son James. went to Carolina, whence he never returned.

189 1. LEMUEL, b. May 20, 1729, of Weston; m., Jan. 23, 1754, ANNA STIMSON. [13.] Chil.,

190 1. *Amos*, b. Jan. 21, 1755; m., May 31, 1779, *Azubah Russell* [8], and had dr. Anna, b. Dec. 15, 1781.

191 2. *James*, b. Sept. 5, 1756; m. Dec. 23, 1778, *Elizabeth Park*, of Lincoln.

192 3. *Leonard*, b. Mar. 5, 1758. 4. *Lemuel*, b. June 22, 1759.
193 5. *Garfield*, b. Ap. 19, 1761. 6. *Sarah*, b. July 9, 1763.
194 7. *Enoch*, b. May 31, 1765.
195 8. *Anna*, b. Jan. 20, 1767; m., Mar. 17, 1788, *Thomas Mickell*, of Brookline.
195½ 9. *Ruth*, b. Jan. 7, 1769. 10. *Daniel*, b. July 12, 1770.
196 2. JAMES, b. June 9, 1731. 3. ABIGAIL, b. Ap. 26, 1733.
197 4. EUNICE, b. Sept. 15, 1735; m. Oct. 17, 1754, CALEB MYRICK. [Myrick, 22.]
198 5. SARAH, b. Aug. 3, 1737; m., May 20, 1762, ELISHA GALE. [Gale, 72.]
199 6. JONATHAN, b. June 15, 1739; m., Ap. 4, 1771, LYDIA JONES. [Jones, 46.]
200 7. SOLOMON, b. Feb. 8, 1741; m., Mar. 14, 1764, BEULAH STRATTON [76], and had *Moses*, b. Jan. 20, 1765.

---

116. 201 (V.) Capt. JOSIAH JONES, of Stockbridge, m., Nov. 9, 1757, MABEL WOODBRIDGE, b. Feb. 13, 1735, dr. of Joseph and Elizabeth (Merrick) Woodbridge, and gr. dr. of Rev. John and Jemima (Elliot) Woodbridge, of W. Springfield. [See Geneal. Reg., Vol. VI., p. 279–82.] He d. Ap. 1795, and she d. Mar. 12, 1809.

202 1. SOLOMON, b. Jan. 26, 1759; d. 1842; a deacon, of Stockbridge; m., Oct. 30, 1783, OLIVE BRISTOL, and settled on a part of his father's farm. About 1800 he moved to Hamilton, N. Y., and after that to Oswego, N. Y. His wife, Olive, d. and he m. (2d), ELIZABETH HINSDALE, who d. before him. Chil.,
203 1. *Sally*, b. Nov. 27, 1784; m. *Charles Stewart Campbell*, and resides in Friendsville, Penn. Chil.,
204 1. Meron, m. Thomas Thompson, and resides in Sylvester, Greene Co., Wis.; a wid.
205 2. Arba, m, Susanna Bower, and resides in Oswego. Chil.,
1. Mary Ellen, b. July 19, 1841. 2. Charles Stewart, b. Nov. 24, 1843. 3. Sarah Elizabeth, b. Ap. 3, 1846.
206 3. Olive, m. Alfred Thompson, brother of Thomas, and resides in Brooklyn.
207 4. James, of Albany.
208 5. Charlotte, m. James Taggart, of Friendsville.
209 6. Charles, of Friendsville. 7. George, of Sylvester, Wis.
210 8. Henry, of Towanda, Penn.
211 2. *Erastus*, b. Jan. 28, 1786; m. *Sarah Andrus*. She d. in 1848, and he m. again 1850. He resided in Burlington, Ill. Chil.,
1. Maria, m. Elijah Smith. 2. Daniel. 3. Louisa. 4. Morris. 5. Edward. 6. Olive Lenura.
212 3. *Clarissa*, b. Jan. 11, 1788; m. —— *White*, and d. in Owego.
213 4. *Josiah*, b. Jan. 29, 1790; m., in 1816, settled first in Ohio, and in 1838 moved to Boonesville, Ind., where he was Postmaster. His wife d. 1846, and he m. again 1846, s. p.
214 5. *Harriet*, b. Nov. 7, 1791; m. —— *Charlton*.
215 6. *Solomon*, b. Ap. 12, 1793, of Wisconsin; m. *Cinderella Johnson*. Chil.,
1. George Bristol. 2. Charles Trowbridge. 3. Frances Janette. 4. Harriet Amelia. 5. Elijah Johnson. 6. Rosseter. 7. Sewall. 8. Franklin Josiah.
216 7. *Olive*, b. Dec. 31, 1794; d. in Owego.
217 8. *Mary*, m. —— *Casey*, of York, N. Y., and d. long since.
218 9. *Fidelia*, m. *David Pixley*, of Rochester, Mich. Chil.,
1. Frederick, b. in Victor, N. Y., 1825. 2. Charles, b. in Mich.
219 10. *Elizabeth*, m. —— *Field*, of Rockford, Ill.
220 11. *Nancy*, m. —— *Gleason*, of Decatur, Wis., who d. 1847; 7 chil.
221 2. STEPHEN, b. Feb. 4, 1761; m., 1785, MARGERY SPARKS. He settled first in Stockbridge and afterwards in Owego.
222 1. *Stephen Woodbridge*, m., Fidelia Farnham. Chil.,
1. Stephen Woodbridge. 2. Horace. 3. Edward.
223 2. *Sophia*, m. *Ephraim Leach*. Chil.,
1. Sewall. 2. Frederick. 3. Stephen. 4. Abigail. 5. Cyrus Sydney. 6. Ephraim. 7. Sarah Delphine. 8. Margery Emily.
224 3. *Sewall*.
225 4. *William*, m. *Sarah Rounds*, and settled on the Susquehanna River. Two chil., Wilbur and Mary.

228 5. *Pamela*, m. *John Pettigrove*, and settled in Owego. Chil.,
1. Frances. 2. Margery. 3. Stephen. 4. Augusta. 5. Eliza. 6. Sewall. 7. Susan. 8. Laura. 9. Mary.
236 6. *Sarah*, m. —— *Turner*, who d. 1851.
237 3. Clarissa, b. Jan. 12, 1763; m., 1785, Enos Boughton, a merchant, of Victor, Ontario Co., N. Y. He was versatile, made fortunes and lost them. He made a fortune in the Genesee land speculation, and lost it. He then, with his brother, engaged in the shingle business at the South, recovered his fortune, and met with other losses. Chil.,
238 1. *Selecta*, b. Ap. 22, 1786; m., Ap. 1806, *Abram Beach*, and settled in Lockport, N. Y., and about 1826, moved to Ohio. Chil.,
239 1. Minerva, b. June 8, 1807; m., 1827, —— Oakly.
240 2. Lavinia, b. Feb. 26, 1812. 3. Clarissa, b. Nov. 23, 1814.
242 4. Minon, b. July, 1817. 5. Nathaniel, b. Sept., 1819; d. Mar., 1833.
243 6. Lyman, b. Oct., 1821. 7. John, b. Oct., 1823.
245 2. *Harriet*, b. Mar. 5, 1789; d. Feb. 9, 1844; m., Feb., 1807, *Charles G. Fairman*. Chil.,
246 1. Eliza M., b. Aug. 16, 1808; m., Jan. 23, 1824, William Benedict, of Lockport. Chil.,
1. Harriet A., b. Oct. 4, 1826. 2. James C., b. Feb. 19, 1829; now (1848) of Plattsburg.
247 2. Franklin, b. Dec. 13, 1810; m., June 10, 1835, Matilda Beck, of New York city, where he resided until 1839, when he moved to Elmira, Chemung Co., N. Y., and now (1849) is a teller in the Chemung Canal Bank. Chil.,
1. Mary Augusta, b. May, 1836; d. Jan., 1838. 2. Jared Peck, b. May 28, 1838. 3. Mary A., b. May 17, 1840. 4. Charles G., b. Sept., 1843; d. Mar., 1844.
248 3. Mary, b. Sept. 7, 1813; d. Aug. 20, 1841; m., May, 1833, John Copeland. Chil.,
1. William, b. May, 1834. 2. Mary L., b. Oct., 1836.
249 4. James B., b. May 22, 1816; m., Mar. 17, 1845, Angouleme Peck. He is (1849) of the firm of Farnam, Huntley & Co., lumber merchants, on the Atlantic Dock, Brooklyn, N. Y. Chil.,
1. Eugene Augustus, b. Aug., 1846.
250 5. Seymour B., b. June 21, 1819; editor and proprietor of the Clinton County Whig, at Plattsburg, N. Y. He m., Oct. 28, 1844, Mary Stevens, of Fredonia, Chatauque Co., N. Y. Chil.,
1. Lilla Eliza, b. June 28, 1846. 2. Sarah Augusta, b. Sept. 11, 1847.
251 6. Harriet, b. Feb. 23, 1822.
252 7. Charles G., b. Oct. 31, 1824; editor and proprietor of the Elmira Republican, at Elmira, N. Y. He m., July 19, 1846, Susan Kingsbury, of Albion, Orleans Co., N. Y. Chil.,
1. Harriet, b. June 23, 1847.
253 3. *Clarissa*, b. May 22, 1791; d. Sept. 27, 1841; m., Oct. 7, 1811, *Warren Saddler*, and settled in Lockport, N. Y. Chil.,
1. Cuyler, b. 1812; d. 1813.
254 2. Clarissa, b. July 19, 1816; m., May 1, 1839, George Anthony, of Lockport.
255 3. Warren, b. Sept. 13, 1817; m., Jan. 21, 1841, Henrietta Hunt. She d., in Jan., 1849, and he went to California.
256 4. Florina, b. July 15, 1819; in 1849, unm.
257 5. Rosetta, b. July 25, 1821; m., Feb. 3, 1844, Rollin G. Parks, now (1849), of Beaver, Penn. Chil.,
1. Theron B., b. Dec. 16, 1844. 2. Henry G., b. Sept. 4, 1846; d. Aug., 1847. 3. Kate R., b. Mar. 12, 1848.
258 6. Sophronia, b. Aug. 26, 1823.
259 4. *Sophia*, b. Sept. 7, 1793; m., Jan. 7, 1810, *Benjamin Green*. Chil.,
260 1. Ann Eliza, b. Aug. 16, 1811; m., Feb., 1834, Charles F. Dickinson, of Victor, Ontario Co., N. Y. Chil.,
1. Julia E., b. May 22, 1840. 2. Ellen A., b. May 1, 1848.
2. Son; d. young.

261 5. *Sophronia*, b. Oct. 11, 1795; m., July 4, 1821, *Otis Wilmarth*, a farmer, of Victor, N. Y. Chil.,
1. Clarissa, b. June 13, 1822; d. Nov. 27, 1828.
262 2. Paulowna L., b. Aug. 11, 1823; m., Aug., 1847, Spencer Cleveland, of Victor, N. Y.
263 3. Elizabeth, b. Mar. 22, 1825; d. Oct. 24, 1845.
4. Sarah R., b. Jan. 6, 1827; d. Mar. 2, 1847.
5. Edward G., b. Nov. 3, 1828; d. Mar. 7, 1833.
6. Mary E., b. Dec. 7, 1831; d. Mar. 9, 1833.
7. Montgomery C., b. Dec. 5, 1833; d. June 9, 1834.
6. Son, b. and d. June, 1802. 7. *Jane*, b. May 16, 1804; d. 1814.
264 4. Elizabeth, b. May 22, 1765; m., Oct. 13, 1786, Joel Bristol, Esq., of Clinton, N. Y. He d. Sept. 16, 1827, and she d. Dec. 24, 1835. Chil.,
1. *Moses*, d. aged 3 mo.
265 2. *Nancy*, b. Oct. 30, 1787; d. Mar. 13, 1849; m., Feb. 28, 1822, *Isaac Platt*, Esq., a farmer, of Plattsburg, N. Y., s. p.
3. Child, b. Feb., d. Ap., 1789.
266 4. *Frances*, b. Dec. 6, 1792; m., July 23, 1846, *Ichabod Fitch*, tanner and currier, of Mooers, Clinton Co., N. Y., s. p.
267 5. *George*, b. Aug. 22, 1795; a farmer; m., Oct., 1818, *Sybil Hale*, of Clinton, N. Y. Chil.,
1. Ellen Maria, b. Aug. 21, 1820; m., Ap. 17 —, Rev. A. De Loss Gridley, of Clinton, N. Y.
2. Nancy Platt, b. July 5, 1823; d. Sept. 8, 1824.
3. Henry Platt, b. Nov. 20, 1825.
4. George Hale, b. Jan. 14, 1830; died next December.
5. Harriet Elizabeth, b. Nov. 7, 1831; d. Nov. 7, 1850.
6. Cornelia North, b. Jan., 1837.
268 6. *William*, b. Mar. 26, 1798; a druggist; m., Nov. 5, 1824, *Mehitabel Casey*, of Utica, N. Y. Chil.,
1. Elizabeth, b. Sept. 30, 1825; d. Jan. 19, 1827. 2. William Jones, b. Jan. 17, 1829. 3. Francis Prentiss, b. Feb. 15, 1833; d. Dec. 1, 1846. 4. George Joel (twin), b. Feb. 15, 1833; d. Feb. 14, 1838. 5. Sarah Cornelia, b. July 4, 1835; d. Dec. 1, 1846. 6. Elizabeth Demarest, b. Ap. 17, 1737.
269 7. *Elizabeth*, b. July 6, 1802, unm.
270 5. Josiah, b. Sept. 9, 1767; a deacon and farmer, of Stockbridge; m., Jan. 5, 1797, Fidelia West, dr. of Nathaniel West, of Tolland, Conn., and an adopted dr. of Rev. Dr. Stephen West, of Stockbridge. [See Jones, 71.] He settled, and now lives, on the farm, granted to his grandfather, as one of the small missionary band, which first settled in Stockbridge. Chil.,
271 1. *Elizabeth Williams*, b. Oct. 28, 1797; m., Sept. 4, 1820, Dea. *David Curtis*, formerly a manufacturer, but now, and since 1830, a teacher in Stockbridge. Chil.,
272 1. Emily, b. Oct. 30, 1822; m., Sept. 1, 1845, Roswell Lombard Chapin, a farmer, of Springfield, Mass., who d. June, 1846, and she m. (2d), in Lee, Mass., Oct. 25, 1849, Edward Foot, son of Edward and Emily Foot, and resides in Smithfield, L. I. Chil.,
1. Emily Elizabeth, b. Ap. 3, 1852.
273 2. Herbert, b. Aug. 22, 1825; a machinist, of Lee, Mass.; in 1852, Preceptor of an Academy in Greenport, L. I.; m., June 31, 1849, Jane, dr. of Harvey Phelps, of Windsor Locks, Conn. She died June 6, 1851, aged 25, leaving son Herbert Phelps, b. May 23, 1851.
274 3. Elizabeth, b. Mar. 28, 1830.
275 2. *Stephen West*, b. July 29, 1799; a farmer, surveyor, and geologist, of Stockbridge; m., Mar. 3, 1824, *Dalesa Crosby*, of Stockbridge. Chil.,
1. Sarah Elizabeth, b. Jan. 2, 1825; d. Dec. 8, 1847.
276 3. *Anna*, b. Dec. 5, 1801; m., Sept. 2, 1822, *William Whitney*, Esq., a farmer, and a deacon, of Stockbridge, s. p.
277 4. *Emily*, b. Dec. 17, 1803; m., Oct. 24, 1827, *Lewis Nash*, of Stockbridge. She died in childbed, Nov. 28, 1828, leaving dr. Emily, b. Nov. 14, 1828; d. Aug. 27, 1837.
278 5. *Electa Fidelia*, b. Feb. 22, 1806; unm.; a very intelligent and obliging

assistant in this work, who has furnished nearly all the information respecting the descendants of Capt. Josiah Jones [201], of Stockbridge, and much of that relating to the descendants of Dea. Samuel Brown. [62.]

279 6. *Cornelia*, b. July 6, 1808; m., Sept. 22, 1830, *Wolcott Marsh Spencer*, a merchant, in Springfield, Clarke Co., O. Chil.,

1. Helen Jane, b. July 10, 1831. 2. Frances Cornelia, b. Feb. 4, 1833; d. Jan., 1850. 3. Mariana, b. July 31, 1835. 4. Isabella Woodbridge, b. Nov. 24, 1837; d. Aug., 1846. 5. Louisa Elliot, b. Nov. 5, 1840. 6. Harriet Williams, b. Mar. 13, 1843. 7. Wolcott Marsh, b. Feb. 28, 1846.

280 7. *Julia*, b. Mar. 30, 1811; m., Oct. 13, 1842, *Samuel Bartlett Brown* [195]; a merchant, and a ruling elder of Dayton, O., s. p.

281 8. *Sophronia*, b. Oct. 7, 1813; m., May, 1836, in Springfield, Clarke Co., O., *George Coles*, bred a cabinet-maker, now a farmer, and a ruling elder of West Liberty, O. Chil.,

1. Augusta Spencer, b. Mar. 30, 1838. 2. Theodore Elliot, b. July, 1842. 3. Anna Louisa, b. Nov., 1844.

282 9. *Frederick Horatio*, b. July 25, 1816; a farmer, of Stockbridge; m. Feb. 1, 1843, *Ruth Maria Rosseter*, of Stockbridge. Chil.,

1. Francis Rosseter, b. Ap. 10, 1844; d. July 8, 1850. 2. Frederick Rosseter (twin), b. Ap. 10, 1844.

283 6. Horatio, b. Dec. 30, 1769; studied medicine with Dr. Erasmus Sergeant [see Jones, 106], and in Philadelphia; practised it first in Pittsfield, and afterwards in Stockbridge, where he d. Ap. 26, 1813. [For a memoir of him, see Geneal., Reg., Vol. I., p. 62.] He m. Elizabeth Brown, who d. in Middletown, Conn., May 12, 1851. [Brown, 144.] Chil.,

284 1. *Francis Elizabeth*, b. Jan. 27, 1804; m., May, 1826, *Moses Fairchild*, a merchant, successively of Stockbridge, Troy, N. York, and Middletown, Conn. Chil.,

285 1. Horace Jones, b. May 10, 1827; of N. Y.
286 2. Frances Elizabeth, b. Nov. 23, 1830.
287 3. Jarvis, b. Oct. 12, 1833; of N. York.
4. Walter, d. 1838.

288 7. Anna, b. Aug., 1772; m., Oct. 4, 1789, Roswell Lombard, b. Aug. 26, 1766, son of Daniel Lombard, a saddler, of Springfield, Mass. In 1803, they moved from Stockbridge to Green River, N. Y., thence to Coxsackie, N. Y., where she d. in childbed, Sept. 21, 1803. He m. a 2d wife, and returned to Springfield where he d. 1843. Chil.,

289 1. *Charles*, b. July 28, 1790; a merchant, of Springfield, Mass., and afterwards of Eldridge, N. Y., now retired to a farm in the latter; m., Sept. 15, 1815, *Harriet Ashley Gilbert*, of Greenfield. Chil.,

290 1. Harriet Gilbert, b. July 30, 1816.
2. Charles, b. June 27, 1818; d. Mar. 3, 1823.
291 3. George, b. Oct. 31, 1820; m., Ap. 2, 1844, Harriet Newell Campbell, and resides in Eldridge.
4. Eliel, b. Nov. 13, 1821; d. Dec., 1822.
292 5. Charles, b. May 6, 1823; m., June 20, 1844, Elizabeth Young, of Geneva.
293 6. Eliel Gilbert, b. Ap. 27, 1825.
7. Anne Jones, b. May 27, 1826; m.
†295 8. Horatio Jones, b. April 30, 1828.
9. Catherine Gilbert, b. August 27, 1830; d. Nov. 22, 1843.
†297 10. William Wirt, b. July 18, 1832. 11. John Adams, b. Dec. 3, 1834.

294 2. *Horatio Jones*, b. May 8, 1792; a clergyman; preached in several places, but on account of the loss of his voice, turned his attention to merchandise. He m. (1st), Sept. 4, 1817, *Lucinda A. Chapin*, of Springfield, Mass., and settled in Oswego, N. Y., where his wife d., aged 34, and he m. (2d), Mar. 3, 1832, *Miranda Kittredge*, dr. of Dr. Kittredge, of Hinsdale, Mass. He is now a resident of Springfield. Chil.,

1. Lucinda Arabella, b. July 18, 1818; d. Aug. 16, 1843.
2. Samuel Osgood, b. Ap. 27, d. May, 1822.
3. James Pompelly, b. Jan. 28, 1826; d. young.
295 4. James Kittredge, b. Jan. 15, 1833.

5. William Cullen, b. July 12, 1835.

297 3. *Catherine*, b. July 28, 1794; a teacher; died in Springfield, August 5, 1839.

298 4. *Nancy Jones*, b. Ap. 16, 1796; d. 1803.

5. *Daniel*, b. August 20, 1798.

299 6. *Nancy*, b. in Coxsackie, Sept. 11, 1803; m., Dec. 2, 1819, *Chauncey Chapin*, a farmer, of Springfield, who d. May 6, 1851; brother of Lucinda. [See Jones, 294.] Chil.,

300 1. Roswell Lombard, b. Oct. 25, 1820; m., Sept. 24, 1845, Emily Curtis, of Stockbridge, and d. June 16, 1846.

301 2. Henry, b. Mar. 1, d. Mar. 22, 1824. 3. Mary Bliss, b. June 4, 1825.

302 4. Julia Ann, b. Nov. 2, 1827; m., Feb. 5, 1852, Rev. Josiah B. Grinnell, of N. Y.

5. Charles Chauncey, b. Dec. 20, 1830; d. Jan. 16, 1832.

6. Infant, b. and d. May, 1833.

7. Susan Lombard, b. Aug. 20, 1834; d. Aug. 7, 1839.

8. Infant, b. Sept., d. Oct., 1836.

9. George Frost, b. Aug. 27, 1838; d. Feb. 14, 1840.

303 8. WILLIAM, b. Ap. 1, 1775; studied medicine and settled in Oswego, N. Y., where his death, Ap. 25, 1825, was occasioned by a slight cut made in his thumb, while assisting at a *post mortem* examination two years previously. The principal inconvenience he suffered from it was the difficulty ever afterwards of engaging in conversation. He could speak fluently, but would often be unable to say what he desired. He m., Dec. 18, 1805, CLARISSA BROWN. [Brown, 144.] Chil.,

304 1. *Catherine*, b. Dec. 16, 1809; m., Jan. 30, 1829, *Isaac Cook*, of Lewistown, N. Y., and had,

1. William, b. 1830. 2. Amanda, b. 1834. 3. Lemuel, b. 1836.

4. Bates, b. 1842. 5. Lathrop, b. 1844. 6. Emily, b. 1846.

7. Edgar, b. 1848.

305 2. *Emily Tinkum*, unm.

9. MARY, b. Jan. 31, 1778; d. July 18, 1830, unm.

---

121. 306 (V.) ELIJAH JONES, a farmer, of Stockbridge. He enlisted in the Revolutionary army as orderly sergeant, with a commissary's commission. There he took the small-pox, which was followed by pulmonary consumption, of which he d. in Dover, N. Y., Ap. 6, 1782. He m. RHODA STODDARD, of Litchfield, South Farms. After his d., she m., Mar. 2, 1797, ABNER DEWEY, of Stockbridge, where she d. Sept. 3, 1826.

1. ANNA, b. June 23, 1769; d. Nov. 13, 1774, of a casualty.

307 2. JAMES, b. Dec. 8, 1772; m., Feb. 4, 1796, MERCY DEWEY, dr. of Abner Dewey, and settled on a farm in Newark, New York, where he died, March 29, 1831. Chil.,

308 1. *Rhoda*, b. 1798; m. *Asahel Johnson*, of Newark, N. Y.; 2 chil.

309 2. *Mary*, b. 1800; m. —— *Johnson*, of Lisle, N. Y.; 3 chil.

310 3. *Abner*, b. 1803; m. *Eunice Robinson*, of Lenox; joined the Choctaw Mission in 1821, returned in 1827, on account of ill-health, and is now a house carpenter, of Stockbridge, s. p.

311 4. *Mercy*, b. 1806; m. —— *Hull*, of Binghampton, N. Y.; 4 chil.

312 5. *Elijah*, b. 1808; drowned, aged 21.

313 6. *Emily*, m. *Horace Campbell*, of Union, N. Y.; 4 chil.,

314 7. *Stephen*, m., and resides in Iowa.

315 8. *Electa*, m. (1st), *Potter Smith*, 1 child, and m. (2d), *Peck Osborne*, and lives in Iowa, s. p.

3. LEWMOND, b. Oct. 26, 1773; d. August 21, 1777. 4. RHODA, b. Dec. 2, 1776; d. Aug. 14, 1777.

316 5. ELIJAH, b. Mar. 15, 1778; a farmer and carpenter, of Stockbridge; m. Jan. 7, 1819, MERCY CODDINGS, s. p.

317 6. ALFRED, b. Jan. 27, 1780; m. ELEANOR MUMFORD, of Washington, Mass., and settled in Lisle, N. Y., where he d. Sept. 9, 1829. Chil.,

1. *Charles*. 2. *George*. 3. *Sarah*. 4. *Henry*.

7. MARY, b. Nov. 20, 1781; d. Ap. 21, 1830, unm.

KELLY (Killey).—JOSEPH KELLEY, "of the Castle," m. in Wat., Dec. 14, 1745, MARY CHENEY. He d. in Wat., Mar. 11, 1747, aged 24 yrs., 7 m., and 17 d., and his dr. ELIZABETH d. June 25, 1747, aged 10 months.

KEMBALL (Kemble, Kimball).

The name Kimball, now borne by so many families in this country, is undoubtedly a corruption, or variation of Kemball or Kemble, a common name in England. In the Watertown records it was almost uniformly written Kemball for several generations.

Embarked at Ipswich, Eng., for N. Eng., Ap. 10, 1634, in the Elizabeth, William Andrews, Master, RICHARD KEMBALL, aged 39, with wife URSULA, and chil., 1. HENRY, aged 15. 2. ELIZABETH, aged 13. 3. RICHARD, aged 11. 4. MARY, aged 9. 5. MARTHA, aged 5. 6. JOHN, aged 3; and 7. THOMAS, aged 1 year. He settled first in Watertown, of which he was a proprietor, 1636–7, and was adm. freeman, May 6, 1635. He removed to Ipswich, probably in 1637, as in that year, Feb. 23, a house-lot was then granted to him. His son Richard was also a proprietor of Ipswich, in 1648. It was probably his son, "Henry Kemball, Jr.," who was proprietor of a homestall and 3 other lots in Wat., 1642, and who m., in Wat., Nov. 13, 1650, Sarah Farwell. Richard Kemball, Senior, was probably the ancestor of most of the numerous families of the name of Kimball in New England.

Also embarked, at the same time, in the same ship, HENRY KEMBALL, aged 44, with wife SUSANNA, aged 35, and chil., 1. ELIZABETH, aged 4 yrs. 2. SUSANNA, aged 18 months, and RICHARD CUTTING, aged 11 years. He was probably an elder brother of Richard Kemball. He settled permanently in Watertown.

(I.) HENRY KEMBALL, adm. freeman, May 2, 1638; by wife SUSANNA, had 6 children. He died about 1650, and his wid. m. —— LOE. She d. a wid. Aug. 19, 1684.

1. ELIZABETH, b. in Eng. 1630; m. Capt. JOSEPH STRAIGHT, of Wat., q. v.
1½ 2. SUSANNA, b. in Eng. 1632. 3. JOHN, b. Mar. 5, 1637–8; d. soon.
2 4. MARY, b. Nov. 26, 1641.
2½ 5. RICHARD, b. Oct. 13, 1643.
4. 3 6. JOHN, b. Dec. 25, 1645. At the age of 14, he chose John Sherman to be his guardian.

---

3. 4 (II.) JOHN KEMBALL, adm. freeman Ap. 18, 1690; m., Jan. 19, 1667–8, HANNAH BARTLETT. [Bartlett, 3.] He d. June 7, 1714, and she d. Nov. 22, 1715.

5 1. HANNAH, b. July 11, 1671; d. 1675. 2. SUSANNA, b. July 18, 1675.
8. 6 3. JOHN, b. Aug. 3, 1678; d. Jan. 1, 1758.
7 4 HANNAH, b. June 8, 1681; m., Ap. 27, 1715, JONATHAN PARK, of Newton, his 3d wife. [Park, 9.]

---

6. 8 (III.) JOHN KEMBALL, m., June 17, 1717, MARY CLARKE. [Clarke, 30.] She d. Sept. 15, 1726, and he m., Mar. 2, 1731–2, MARY BULLARD, of Weston. [Bullard, 17.]

11. 9 1. JOHN, b. May 23, 1718; o. c. Oct. 30, 1752.
10 2. MARY, b. Mar. 12, 1719–20; m., Aug. 4, 1747, Master NATHANIEL HARRINGTON. [Harrington, 190.]
3. HANNAH, b. and d. 1723.

---

9. 11 (IV.) JOHN KEMBALL, m. MARY BOND. [Bond, 111.] She d. 1766.

13. 12 1. HENRY, b. June 17, 1756.
2. MARY, b. Oct. 4, 1759; d., aged 16, unm.

---

12. 13 (V.) HENRY KEMBALL, m., in Waltham, Oct. 4, 1783, ELIZABETH WELLINGTON. [Wellington, 66.] He left the old ancestral homestead in Wat. and settled in Waltham Plain, and kept a tavern, where is now, "the Central House." His wid. now (1852) resides in Waltham at the age of 88.

14 1. Polly, b. July 25, 1784; d. in Waltham, Dec. 9, 1820; m., Feb. 15, 1809, Luther H. Griggs, b. in Sturbridge, Mass., a stone-mason. He d. July 25, 1824.

15 1. *Ellen Eugenia*, b. in Waltham, Feb. 16, 1810; m., Dec. 25, 1835, *John Stone*, b. Mar. 1, 1809, son of John and Betsey (Bennet) Stone, of Camb. Chil.,

1. Augusta A., b. in Camb. Port, Jan. 31, 1838. 2. Henry Harrison, b. Sept. 15, 1840. 3. George Washington, b. in Troy, N. Y., Mar. 18, d. Aug. 15, 1843.

16 2. *Mary*, b. Feb. 28, 1813; m., Mar. 20, 1839, *Abraham M'Cain*, a farmer, b. in Geneva, N. Y., July 7, 1813, son of Wm. and Phebe Hall M'Cain, of Henrietta, Monroe Co., N. Y. Chil.,

1. Nancy Elizabeth, b. in Nunda, N. Y. 2. Julia Ann, b. July 5, 1847. 3. Abram, b. in Henrietta, June 7, 1850.

17 3. *Elbridge Gerry*, b. in Fitchburg, Jan. 20, 1815.

18 4. *Henry Kimball*, b. Nov. 29, 1817, a bookbinder, of Westbrook, Me.; m., May 16, 1845, *Sarah Blair Cobb*, b. Sept. 26, 1825, dr. of Peter and Mary Blair Cobb. Chil.,

1. Henry Melville, b. June 10, 1846. 2. Mary Elizabeth, b. June 13, 1849.

19 5. *Elizabeth Kimball*, b. Feb. 2, 1819; m., May 2, 1840, *William Fisher*, b. in Booth Bay, Me., Sept. 16, 1813, a printer. Chil.,

1. William Henry, b. in Rochester, N. Y., Ap. 18, 1841. 2. Frank Auld, b. do., Sept. 29, 1843. 3. David Romain, b. Sept. 18, 1850.

20 2. Henry, b. Ap. 2, 1786, a cordwainer, of Camb.; m., Aug. 25, 1815, Elizabeth Lisson, b. June 30, 1788, dr. of James and Abigail Lisson, of Providence, R. I. She d. June 4, 1835.

21 1. *Elizabeth*, b. in Camb., June 30, 1816; m., Dec. 7, 1841, *Henry Leach*, of Camb., b. Jan. 8, 1817, son of Simon and Sarah Leach, of Easton, Mass. Chil.,

1. Henrietta N., b. in Braintree, Ap. 12, 1842. 2. Henry Kimball, b. Mar. 30, 1843. 3. Abby A., b. Feb. 16, 1845. 4. Simeon Henry, b. Dec. 7, 1847. 5. Wm. Henry, b. Dec. 15, 1849. 6. Harriet N., b. in Easton, Mar. 2, 1851.

2. *Hannah*, b. in Waltham, May 25, 1818; d. May 15, 1819.

22 3. *Henry*, b. in Camb., Sept. 5, 1820.

4. *George Cooper*, b. May 12, 1822; d. Sept. 30, 1824.

5. *David Benedict*, b. Aug. 20, 1823; d. June 20, 1824.

6. *David Benedict*, b. Jan. 12, 1825; d. May 10, 1826.

7. *David Benedict*, b. Feb. 17, 1830; d. Mar. 15, 1833.

23 8. *James Chaplin*, b. July 24, 1832. 9. *Marshall*, b. Jan. 5, 1834.

25 3. John, b. June 4, 1788; d. Sept. 10, 1841; m., May 25, 1816, Mary Bean, b. May 15, 1801, dr. of Reuben and Hannah Bean, of Warner, N. H., where he settled, a bookbinder. Chil.,

26 1. *John Huntington*, b. July 12, 1818, a trader, in Lowell; m., Ap. 1, 1844, *Hannah Watson*, b. June 14, 1820, dr. of Cyrus and Susan (Hall) Watson, of Lowell. Chil.,

1. Frank, b. May 15, 1845.

27 2. *Henry*, b. Nov. 24, 1819, a bookbinder; m., Mar. 5, 1845, *Eliza W. Buriage*, b. Sept. 24, 1822, dr. of Martin and Eliza (Worthington) Buriage, of Malden. Chil., Ada Maria, b. July 15, 1846.

28 3. *Hannah Bean*, b. Nov. 7, 1821; m. *Henry T. Darling*.

29 4. *Miranda Bean*, b. Mar., 1823; d. Ap. 12, 1848.

30 5. *Maria Cilley*, b. Aug. 9, 1824; m. *Albert G. Smith*, b. Aug. 15, 1816, son of Lewis and Abigail (Parker) Smith, of Wilton, N. H. She d. May 26, 1847, s. p.

31 6. *Marshall Jennison*, b. June 22, 1826, now (1851) a student in the Divinity School, Camb.

32 7. *Harriet Bean*, b. June 23, 1828; m., June 6, 1848, *David B. Varney*, a machinist, b. Aug. 27, 1822, son of Luther and Lydia (Blake) Varney, of Tuftonboro, N. H. Chil.,

1. Emma Sissel, b. in Manchester, N. H., July 16, 1849. 2. Anna Maria, b. Ap. 28, 1851.

33 8. *Walter Wellington*, b. Mar. 20, 1830, a machinist.

34 9. *Newell Sherman*, b. Nov. 21, 1831, a machinist.

10. *Albert Haines*, b. Jan. 7, 1833; d. Jan. 28, 1834.

11. *Albert Haines*, b. Jan. 5, 1835. 12. *Caleb*, b. in Goffstown, N. H.
13. *Susan Johnson*, b. Mar. 21, 1838; d. Jan. 22, 1840.
14. Son, b. Mar. 21, 1840; d. Jan., 1841. 15. Dr., b. Jan. 16, 1841.

4. ELIZABETH, b. July 9, 1790; m., May 9, 1815, MARSHALL WELLINGTON, of Lex. [Wellington, 148.]

5. CLARKE, b. Aug. 10, 1792; m., May 30, 1820, MARY ROBBINS, b. Feb. 24, 1796, dr. of Levi and Pamela (Cleveland) Robbins, of Westford, Mass., and settled in Dunbarton, N. H. Chil.,
1. *Thomas Wellington*, b. in Waltham, Feb. 24, 1821; m., June 8, 1847, *Lydia Ann Lloyd*. 2. *Amos Clarke*, b. Feb. 10, 1823. 3. *Hannah Ann*, b. May 3, 1829.

6. SUSANNA, b. Jan. 12, 1795; d. Jan. 16, 1797.

7. MARSHALL, b. Jan. 9, 1797; d. Sept., 1800.

8. SUSANNA, b. May 16, 1799; m., Ap. 22, 1820, WILLIAM HAYDEN, a wheelwright, b. in Newton, Oct. 22, 1790; d. Aug. 2, 1844. Chil.,
1. *Elizabeth*, b. in Waltham, June 18, 1821. 2. *William*, b. Ap. 26, 1824; m., Nov. 1850, *Mary Sumner*. 3. *Francis M.*, b. Jan. 20, 1826. 4. *Kimball*, b. July 20, 1828. 5. *Ann Susan*, b. in M sfield, Vt., Sept. 5, d. Oct. 31, 1831. 6. *Susan Loisa*, b. in Cambridgeport, Aug. 31, 1833. 7. *Abigail*, b. in Camb. Sept. 20, 1835; d. Nov. 21, 1837. 8. *Francis*, b. in Boston, Aug. 4, 1837. 9. *Charles Jewitt*, b. June 10, 1841. 10. *Edwin*, b. May 10, 1842.

9. HANNAH, b. Sept. 4, 1801; d. Aug. 10, 1827, unm.

10. NANCY, b. Nov. 5, 1803; m., May 19, 1822, GEORGE COOPER, a stage proprietor, b. May 27, 1790, son of Nathaniel and Margaret (Glover) Cooper, of Kingston, Mass. He d. Nov. 5, 1827, in Brunswick, Me., leaving one child, G. G. C. His wid. m., Mar. 10, 1830, NEWELL SHERMAN, a dentist, b. Nov. 22, 1806, son of Reuben and Elizabeth (Rice) Sherman, of Wayland; now of Waltham. Chil.,
1. *George Glover* (Cooper), b. in Waltham, Ap. 2, 1824, editor and proprietor of the Rochester Daily Times; m., Oct. 6, 1848, *Theodosia Aurelia Banta*, b. June 20, 1830, dr. of Wm. and Mary Banta, of Coburg, U. C. Chil., George Cooper, b. Sept. 20, 1849.
2. *Edwin Marshall* (Sherman), b. in Waltham, Aug. 20, 1831; d. Feb. 22, 1833.
3. *Orville Amanda* (Sherman), b. in Concord, N. H., June 9, 1833.
4. *Ellen Maria* (Sherman), b. do., May 19, 1835.
5. *Nancy Wellington* (Sherman), b. in Rochester, N. Y., Nov. 18, 1837.
6. *John Murry* (Sherman), b. in Waltham, Jan. 22, 1844.

11. MARSHALL, b. Feb. 18, 1806, a baker; m., Dec. 25, 1827, HARRIET BEAN, and d. the next month, Jan. 10, 1828.

KENDALL.—JOSHUA KENDALL, m., May 25, 1710, SUSANNA HARRINGTON (Harrington, 44), and had, 1. SUSANNA, b. Mar. 22, 1711–12. 2. JOSHUA, bap. June 12, 1715, and soon moved from Wat. JOSEPH KENDALL had *Benjamin Shattuck*, bap. Aug. 4, 1771. NATHAN KENDALL, of Woburn, m., Aug. 1, 1754, SARAH WHITE. JOSHUA KENDALL had, 1. *Susanna*, bap. Nov. 21, 1773. 2. *Betsey*, bap. June 12, 1785. 3. *Josiah*, bap. Feb. 3, 1788. 4. *Hannah*, bap. May 9, 1790. 5. *David*, bap. Dec. 31, 1793. 6. *Charles*, bap. July 19, 1796. PAUL KENDALL had, 1. *Hiram*, bap. July 2, 1809. 2. *Eliza Carter*, bap. Aug. 5, 1811. 3. *George*, bap. July 4, 1813. 4. *William*, bap. July 16, 1815. 5. *Benjamin Franklin*, bap. Oct. 12, 1817. SARAH KENDALL, of Waltham, m., Ap. 7, 1763, DAVID FISKE. SAMUEL KENDALL, b. July 14, 1753, son of Elisha Kendall, of Sherburne, grad. Harv. Coll. 1782; D.D. Yale, 1806; ordained in Weston, Nov. 5, 1783; d. 1814. [For his family, see Woodward, 36–42.]

KENT.—SARAH KENT and JAMES CLARKE m., in Weston, Sept. 9, 1762. EBENEZER KENT, m., Dec. 7, 1783, LUCY SANGER [26–5], who d. Oct. 25, 1792. Chil., 1. *Charles*, b. July 27, 178–. 2. *Polly*, b. Mar. 7, 1788.

KETTLE (? Kedall).

"May 10, 1642, ordered that six acres of common, called Pequusset, shall be laid out for the present necessity of JOHN KETTLE, and that Thomas Hastings shall have

ten pounds for the setting of an house, and to be paid in by the first of 11 month next, and that John Kettle shall dwell in it so long as the towne thinks meet." [Town record.] Mr. T. B. Wyman supposes him to be the John Kettle of Gloucester, 1653, then aged 32, and who d. in Salem, Oct. 12, 1685, leaving wife ELIZABETH, and 6 chil. His Inventory included 300 acres of land near Nashua.

MARY KEDALL, m., Jan. 11, 1654–5, THOMAS WHITNEY. [32.]

BETHIA KEDALL, m., Nov. 3, 1666, THEOPHILUS PHILIPS. [24.]

KEYES (Keys, Keies).—ROBERT KEYES, of Wat., by wife SARAH, had, 1. SARAH, b. May 26, 1633. 2. REBECCA, b. Mar. 17, 1637–8. 3. PHEBE, b. June 17, 1639. 4. MARY, b. 1641, d. 1642. 5. ELIAS, b. May 20, 1643, settled in Sud.; m., Sept. 11, 1665, SARAH BLANDFORD, and had several chil. 6. MARY, b. in Newbury, June 16, 1645, where the father (Robert) d. July 16, 1647. He was probably the father of Solomon, of Newbury, who m., Oct. 2, 1653, Frances Grant, and may have been the father of John, of Springfield, in 1669. [See Ward, 339–47, and Coffin, 307.]

KIDDER.—JOHN KIDDER, of Waltham, m., Nov. 2, 1775, ELIZABETH TOWNSEND, and had, ELIZABETH, bap. Oct. 13, 1776. [Townsend, 10.]

JOHN KIDDER, of Charlestown, m., Dec. 12, 1780, RUTH FILLEBROWN, of Waltham.

ELIZA KIDDER, d. in Waltham, Dec. 13, 1796, aged 27.

KIMBALL.—See Kemball.

KIMMINGHAM (Kinecam, Cunningham).

JOHN KIMMINGHAM, o. c. June 18, 1699, and had drs. 1. ESTHER [See Gale, 63], and 2. ELIZABETH, bap. same day. 3. JOHN, bap. Nov. 3, 1700. [See Coolidge, 85.]

KING.

THOMAS KING, aged 15, embarked at Ipswich, Ap., 1634, with John Barnard's family.

At same time embarked THOMAS KING, aged 19; probably the Thomas King, of Lancaster. See Worcester Mag., pp. 130 and 273.

THOMAS KING, of Wat.; by wife MARY had, 1. THOMAS, b. Mar. 6, 1640–1; buried Dec. 28, 1644. 2. MARY, b. Feb. 2, 1642–3; m., Oct. 19, 1659, JOHN JOHNSON. One other dr., name not known. He d. Dec. 3, 1644, and his wid. m., Mar. 9, 1644–5, JAMES CUTLER. [See Cutler, 1.] Inventory, dated Dec. 24, 1646.

EBENEZER KING, m., in Wat., Dec. 17, 1699, HANNAH MANNING, of Billerica, and in Wat., had,

1. EBENEZER, b. Oct. 11, 1700. 2. SAMUEL, b. Ap. 13, 1702.
3. WILLIAM, b. Sept. 8, 1703. 4. HANNAH, b. Jan. 13, 1704–5.

RICHARD KING, by trade a housewright, settled in Wat. as early as 1740, where he kept a shop, and was connected in business with Ebenezer Thornton, being especially engaged in procuring timber for house and ship building. In 1745, he was appointed by Gov. Shirley, a Commissary of the troops, destined for Annapolis Royal. In Oct., 1746, he mortgaged, to Jonas Coolidge [79] (son-in-law of Mr. Thornton), his shop and lot in Wat., situated on the south side of Charles River, on the east side of the county road leading from Wat. to Boston, "for surety in consideration the within named Jonas was my surety for money due to the Government, when I went in the service to Annapolis Royal," which mortgage was released, Dec. 6, 1750. In 1746, soon after his return from that expedition, he moved to Scarboro, Me., engaged in trade, and soon became the wealthiest man in the town. He was one of the largest exporters

of lumber in the District of Maine. He m. (1st) (after his removal from Wat.), ISABELLA BLAGDEN, of York, Me. He m. (2d), Jan. 31, 1762, MARY, dr. of Samuel Black, Esq. of York. He d. 1775.

1. RUFUS, b. 1755; grad. Harv. Coll., 1777; LL.D., 1806; studied law at Newburyport, with Theophilus Parsons, Esq. (subsequently the eminent Chief Justice of Mass.), and afterwards, by his talents, virtues, and public services, became one of the most illustrious ornaments of his country. His life is a part of its history. He m. the only dr. of John Alsop, a wealthy merchant of N. York, and had 5 chil. He d. Ap. 29, 1829, aged 74.
2. MARY, b. 1757; m., June 23, 1773, Hon. ROBERT SOUTHGATE, of Scarboro, a physician, engaged in a large professional business until 1784, when he was appointed Judge of the County Court. He d. 1833, aged 92; 12 chil. His homestead is now occupied by his son, Horatio Southgate, Esq., a lawyer, lately retired from professional business.
3. PAULINE, m., April 13, 1777, Dr. AARON PORTER, of Biddeford, Maine. Five children. [See Goddard, 56.]

(Chil. by 2d wife.)

4. RICHARD, b. Dec. 22, 1762, of Scarboro; m., January 14, 1790, HANNAH LARRIBEE.
5. ISABELLA, b. Sept. 8, 1764; d. Sept. 12, 1770.
6. DORCAS, b. May 20, 1766; m., December 28, 1786, JOSEPH LELAND, Esq., of Saco.
7. WILLIAM, b. Feb. 9, 1768; d. June 17, 1852; long known as Gen. King, and well known as the first Governor of the State of Maine. He settled at Bath, Me., and at one period he was the largest ship-owner in the United States, with the exception of Gov. Gray, of Salem. He m., and had 2 chil.
8. BETSEY, b. Jan. 7, 1770; m. Dr. BENJAMIN J. PORTER, of the U. S. Army, lately and probably now living at Camden, Me.
9. CYRUS, b. Sept. 16, 1772; d. Ap. 25, 1817; a lawyer, and an eminently eloquent pleader. He settled in Saco, Me., and was a Rep. in U. S. Congress. He m., October, 1797, HANNAH, daughter of Capt. Seth Storer, of Scarboro. Five children.

N.B. For a full and interesting memoir of Richard King, Sen., see Southgate's History of Scarboro., in Vol. III. of Maine Hist. Collections.

KINGSBURY.—JOHN KINGSBURY, adm. freeman, Mar. 3, 1635–6; proprietor, 1636–7; sold his land in Wat. to David Fiske, Sen'r and Jun'r, who sold it, Ap. 20, 1661, to John Coolidge. He moved from Wat. to Dedham, of which he was a very early settler.

KNAPP.

There were two very early settlers of Wat. of this name, viz., NICHOLAS and WILLIAM.

1 NICHOLAS KNAPP, proprietor 1636–7; by wife ELINOR, had 1. JONATHAN, buried Dec. 27, 1631. 2. TIMOTHY, b. December 14, 1632. 3. JOSHUA, b. Jan. 5, 1634–5. 4. CALEB, b. Jan. 20, 1636–7. 5. SARAH, b. Jan. 5, 1638–9. 6. RUTH, b. Jan. 6, 1640–1. 7. HANNAH, b. Mar. 6, 1643–4. By deed, acknowledged May 6, 1646, he sold, to Bryan Bendleton, all his land granted to him by the town, except one acre of Pond meadow, sold, Sept. 29, 1645, to Ed. Garfield.

2 WILLIAM KNAPP, a carpenter; proprietor 1636–7; probably came over in 1630, with Nicholas Knapp. He d. Aug. 30, 1658, aged about 80. His Will, dated 1655, mentions no wife, but in the settlement of his estate, his wid. PRISCILLA received one-third of it, besides a debt due to her, for a sum loaned to him before marriage, by wid. Priscilla Akers. He m. (probably between the writing of his will and his d.), PRISCILLA, wid. of Thomas Akers, q. v. Most of his estate passed from the possession of his heirs to that of Nathaniel Coolidge. His heirs were sons William, John, James; drs. Mary Smith, Judith Cady; the children of

dr. Anne (wife of Thomas Philbrick), all of Wat., and dr. Elizabeth Buttery, a wid. of Bury St. Mary, Suffolk.

3 1. WILLIAM, Jr., d. Sept. 25, 1676; Inventory, £25; by wife MARY, had,
1. *Priscilla*, b. Nov. 10, 1642.
(By 2d wife, MARGARET, had),
2. *Judy*, b. Mar. 2, 1652–3. 3. *Elizabeth*, born July 23, 1657. His son *Joseph* was apprenticed to John Flemming, maltster, Mar. 6, 1655–6; after the d. of J. F., to John Barnard.

4 2. JOHN, b. 1624; a carpenter; adm. freeman, 1652; m., May 25, 1660, SARAH YOUNG. Aug. 18, 1675, made adm. of brother-in-law Henry Young. His Will, dated Jan. 22, 1695–6, proved Ap. 27, 1696, mentions wife Sarah, and chil., Henry, Isaac, John, Daniel, and Abigail. Inventory, £65. 15. Ap. 21, 1666, he sold several lots of land to John Fiske. The county records show that he often bought and sold land. Chil.,

5 1. *John*, b. May 4, 1661; of Newton; m., Aug. 4, 1686, *Sarah Parks*. [Parks, 7.] He d. 1733, and she d. 1727. Chil.,
1. John, b. Dec. 11, 1688; of Newton; d. 1730; m., July 13, 1715, (1st), Mary Whitney, of Wat. [14], and he m. (2d), Sarah ——, who d. 1736. Chil.,
1. David. 2. Josiah, b. 1723. 3. Jesse. 4. Bathsheba.
5. Martha. 6. Lydia.

6 2. James, b. Feb. 4, 1690–1; m., Ap. 2, 1714, Elizabeth Bond. [Bond, 14.] She d. Jan. 12, 1715–16, leaving a son Jonathan, b. Oct. 23, 1714. He m. (2d), Oct. 10, 1716, Mary Fiske. [N. Fiske, 24.] Chil.,
2. James, bap. Nov. 24, 1723. 3. Elizabeth, b. May 15, 1729. 4. John, b. Oct. 31, 1731.
2. *Sarah*, b. Sept. 5, 1662.

7 3. JAMES, b. 1627; adm. freeman, 1652; m. ELIZABETH WARREN. [Warren, 5.] Chil.,
1. *Elizabeth*, b. Ap. 21, 1655. 2. *James*, b. May 26, d. Sept. 26, 1657.

8 4. MARY, m. THOMAS SMITH, of Wat. [Smith, 5.]

9 5. JUDITH, m. NICHOLAS CADY, of Wat. [See Cady.] Eight chil.

10 6. ANNE, m. THOMAS PHILBRICK (? John). She d. before her father, leaving chil. [See Philbrick.]

11 7. ELIZABETH, m. —— BUTTERY. June 24, 1662, she, a wid. of Bury St. Mary, Co. Suffolk, Eng., by her Att'y Thomas Danforth, sold to Nathaniel Coolidge, her share (one-eighth), of her father's estate for £12. 11.

---

12 THOMAS KNAPP, of Sud., and MARY GROUT, m., in Wat., Sept. 19, 1688. He d. beyond the sea, intestate, leaving wid. MARY, dr. of Capt. John Grout; dr. SARAH, aged 9 years, and dr. MARY, aged 6 yrs. Adm. granted to Francis Fulham, of Wat., May 28, 1697. Inventory £141. 7.

---

13 SARAH KNAPP, of Weston m., Oct. 20, 1715, RICHARD ORGELS, of Medford.

14 MARY KNAPP and AARON CUTTING, m., in Weston, Mar. 20, 1719–20, moved to Sud., and afterwards to Attleboro. [These were probably the two drs. of Thomas K., late of Sud.]

15 HENRY KNAPP [(?) son of John, 4], adult; bap. and o. c. in Wat., Jan. 15, 1699–1700; in 1704, a butcher, of Newton.

ABIGAIL KNAPP, (?) dr. of John [5], of Newton, and BENJAMIN NEWTON, of Marlboro, m., in Wat., Oct. 3, 1712.

MARY KNAPP and SAMUEL UNDERWOOD, both of Waltham, m., Oct. 21, 1741.

KNIGHT.—JOHN KNIGHT, of Wat., admitted freeman, 1636. In 1642, he was proprietor of a homestall, and 14 other lots of land in Wat. In 1651, he bought of John Wetherill, a house in Sud. Mar. 3, 1651–2, John Knight and wife Mary, sold to Thomas Underwood, late of Dorchester, ten parcels of land in Wat.

Dec. 10, 1649, JOSEPH KNIGHT and wife HANNAH, of Wat., sold a mansion and 9½ acres of land to John Bigelow.

SARAH KNIGHT, m., in Wat., 1705, RICHARD GALE. [40.]

Tristram Knight, m., July 17, 1798, Elizabeth Fox, both of Wat., and had, 1. *Thomas*, b. Dec. 24, 1798.

KNOWLES (Knolles).

Rev. JOHN KNOWLES, ordained, in Dec. 9, 1640, the 2d pastor of Wat., and assistant or colleague of Mr. Phillips; was adm. freeman, May 22, 1650. Oct. 8, 1642, he and Mr. Thompson, of Braintree, started on a mission to Virginia. They were 11 weeks on their voyage or journey thither. Mr. K. returned, June 20, 1643. [Winthrop II., 77, 78, 95, 96.] He purchased the estate of Capt. William Jennison, and, after his return to England, while at Bristol, executed a deed conveying that estate to William Bond. It is now the country residence of John P. Cushing, Esq. By wife ELIZABETH, he had, 1. Mary, b. Ap. 9, 1641. 2. Elizabeth, b. May 15, 1643. These two children are mentioned in the Will of Elder Edward How, dated June 3, 1644, and they were probably his only chil. at that date. [See Francis's History of Wat., and Winthrop, II., 12.]

KNOX.—JOHN KNOX, and wife HANNAH, bap. and o. c. Dec. 26, 1686. Chil., 1. Sarah, bap. Dec. 26, 1686. 2. John, bap. Feb. 3, 1688–9. 3. James, bap. May 17, 1690.

LACKEY.—WILLIAM LACKEY, and RACHEL GALE [76], both of Waltham, m., Mar. 20, 1748–9. Chil., 1. Abraham, bap. in Wat., Sept. 15, 1752. 2. Mary.

LAMB (Lam).

EDWARD LAMB, was a very early proprietor of Wat., probably in 1630. By wife MARGARET, he had, 1. Hannah, b. Dec. 27, 1633. 2. Mary, buried Nov. 10, 1635, aged 2 months. 3. Samuel, b. Ap. 3, 1637. 4. Mary, b. Ap. 30, 1639. 5. John, and 6. Increase (twins), buried Feb. 20, 1639–40. Mar. 15, 1647–8, he sold, to Charles Stearns, a house and 8 acres; also, 25 acres of dividend land; also, 4 acres in the hither plain, and 7½ acres in lien of township. He probably moved from Wat. about that time.

Isaac Lamb, bap. and o. c. July 10, 1687.

Jonathan Lamb, of Fram., m., in Wat., July 9, 1708, Lydia Death. [Barry, p. 312.]

LAMSON.

JOHN LAMSON, of Weston, came from Reading, his wife, ELIZABETH, bringing a certificate from that church, June 6, 1714. She d. Ap. 22, 1718, and he m. (2d), ABIGAIL ——. It is probable that he was the son of Joseph Lamson, of Charlestown, whose Will, dated July 16, proved Sept. 21, 1722, mentions wife Dorothy, and sons Joseph, John, William, Nathaniel, and Caleb; the last two executors. [See "Camb. Church Gathering," p. 53, art. Dea. John Bridge.]

1. Elizabeth, b. Sept. 27, 1716; d. next Jan. 4.
2. Mary, b. Nov. 7, 1717; d. next Feb. 6.
3. Sarah, b. Nov. 29, 1721; m., Sept. 8, 1743, Daniel Gale. [Gale, 64.]
4. John, b. Dec. 20, 1724; m., June 14, 1759, Elizabeth Wesson, of Lincoln. Chil.,
   1. *John*, b. June 3, 1760; m., Nov. 4, 1790, *Hannah Ayres*. Chil.,
      1. John, b. July 18, 1791.
      2. Alvan, b. Nov. 18, 1792; grad. Harv. Univ. 1814; tutor in Bowd. Coll. 1814–16; S. T. D. 1837; S. H. S., pastor of a church in Dedham.
      3. Darius, b. Aug. 17, 1794. 4. Sophronia, b. Ap. 12, 1796.
      5. Miranda, b. Feb. 18, 1800.
   2. *Elizabeth*, b. Aug. 23, 1761.
   3. *Hannah*, b. Jan. 19, 1764; m. (pub. Nov. 19), 1789, *Samuel Child*, Jr. [41.]
   4. *Sarah*, b. Aug. 11, 1765; m., (?) Oct. 20, 1793, *Joel Smith*. [229.]
   5. *Mary*, b. Jan. 16, 1768. 6. *Amos*, b. Dec. 7, 1769.
5. Elizabeth, b. Oct. 7, 1727; m., June 22, 1758, Moses Bancroft, of Sutton.
6. Mary, b. May 11, 1731; m., May 7, 1752, Benjamin Peirce. [169.]

7. Samuel, bap. Sept. 19, 1736; a colonel, of Weston; m., June 7, 1759, Elizabeth Ball, of Waltham. [Ball, 42.] He m. (2d), Dec. 6, 1787, Elizabeth Sanderson. [Sanderson, 52.] He d. and his wid. m., Mar. 27, 1803, Samuel Wellington, of Wat. [Wellington, 74.] Chil.,
   1. *Sarah*, b. Oct. 10, 1760.
   2. *Samuel*, b. Jan. 14, 1763; m. (pub. Ap. 9), 1785, *Miriam Stratton*, of Newton.
   3. *Isaac*, b. July 7, 1765; m., Dec. 23, 1788, *Abigail Fiske*. [N. Fiske, 135.] Chil.,
      1. Horatio.
      2. Mary, m. Rev. Joseph Bennet, of Woburn; grad. Harv. Univ. 1818; d. 1847. Chil.,
         1. Mary. 2. Joseph Lamson, grad. Amh. Coll. 1844.

      Mr. Lamson d., and his wid. m., July 1, 1810, Dea. Isaac Warren, of Charlestown, by whom she had one child, George Washington, grad. Harv. Univ. 1830, a lawyer, of Charlestown.
   4. *Elizabeth*, b. Feb. 9, 1768. 5. *Lydia*, b. July 22, 1771.
   6. *Anne*, b. Oct. 2, 1775; m., Mar. 6, 1799, *Francis Child*, of Ded.
   7. *Elijah*, b. Jan. 13, 1780; m., Oct. 2, 1806, *Sally Mason Peirce*. [146.] 1. Isaac, b. in Waltham, Sept. 20, 1809. 2. George, b. June 1, 1812. Mr. Lamson d., and his wid. m. —— Brown, of Newton.

LANGDON.—See Eaton.

LAWRENCE.

There were two early settlers of Watertown of the name of Lawrence, viz., John and George.

JOHN LAWRENCE, a carpenter, settled there as early as the beginning of 1636; his name is on the earliest list of proprietors, and he was adm. freeman Mar. 9, 1636–7. By his first wife, ELIZABETH, he had 12 chil. b. in Wat. By his 2d wife, SUSANNA, he had two chil. b. in Groton, viz.: 1. John, b. Mar. 14, 1635–6. 2. Nathaniel, b. Oct. 15, 1639. 3. Jonathan, buried Ap. 6, 1643. 4. Joseph, b. May 30, 1643. 5. Mary, b. July 16, 1645. 6. Peleg, b. Jan. 10, 1647. 7. Enoch, b. Mar. 5, 1648–9. 8. Samuel. 9. Isaac. 10. Elizabeth, b. in Boston, May 9, 1655. 11. Jonathan. 12. Zachariah, b. in Wat., Mar. 9, 1658–9. Wife Elizabeth d. in Groton, Aug. 29, 1663, and he m. in Charlestown, Nov. 2, 1664, Susanna Batchelor, and had 13. Abigail, b. in Groton, Jan. 11, 1665–6. 14. Susanna, b. July 3, 1667. He probably moved to Groton in 1662. Oct. 27, 1662, he sold his homestead in Wat., "being the now mansion house of said John Lawrence," to John Briscoe. On the same day he sold a lot of land to William Page, another to Joseph Underwood, and another to John Barnard, Oct. 23, 1662. [For a record of his family and descendants, see Butler, pp. 273 and 413; also a printed genealogy of the family of Lawrence.] One branch of this family of John settled in Lex., a brief record of which is here inserted in a note.* The Will of John Lawrence

* JOHN LAWRENCE, b. July 29, 1667 (son of Nathaniel and Sarah (Morse) Lawrence, and gr. son of the first John Lawrence, of Groton), m. ANNA ——, and settled in Lex., where he d. Mar. 12, 1746. Chil.,

1. John, b. June 10, 1688, of Lex.; m., May 18, 1710, Elizabeth Stone. [See I. Stearns, App. I., 15.] Chil.,
   1. *Elizabeth*, b. May 27, 1711. 2. *John*, b. Sept. 24, 1713. 3. *Samuel*, b. Oct. 3, 1715. 4. *Isaac*, b. Nov. 27, 171–. 5. *Anna*, b. Aug. 8, 1720.
2. Thomas.
3. Jonathan, of Lex., m., Feb. 25, 1726–7, Elizabeth. Chil.,
   1. *Elizabeth*, b. Feb. 19, 1727–8; d. Jan. 16, 1734. 2. *Mary*, b. Nov. 30, 1729.
   3. *Sarah*, b. Dec. 15, 1731. 4. *Jonathan*, b. Feb. 5, 1733–4.
   5. *Bezaleel*, b. Ap. 13, 1736; m., Oct. 19, 1758, *Sarah Muzzey*. Chil.,
      1. Sarah, b. Sept. 3, 1759. 2. Anna, b. May 17, 1761.
      3. Bezaleel, b. Ap. 12, 1763. 4. Esther, b. June 30, 1765.
      5. Bethia, b. Sept. 25, 1767. 6. Jonas, b. Feb. 27, 1770.
   6. *Micah*, b. Mar. 15, 1738–9.
   7. *Elizabeth*, b. Dec. 17, 1741; m., Nov. 7, 1764, *Thaddeus Bowman*, of Camb. [34.]
   8. *Anna*, b. Mar. 19, 1745–6; (?) m., May 10, 1769, *Joseph Bond*. [166.]
   9. *John*, b. June 5, 1748. 10. *Benjamin*, b. Sept. 13, 1750.
4. William, b. 1697.
5. Samuel, b. July 9, 1700, by wife Elizabeth, had *Ruth*, b. Jan. 21, 1725–6; m., May 15, 1741, *Thomas Hadle*, "of Lex." [See Headley.]
6. Anna, b. 1702. 7. Isaac. 8. Sarah.
9. Benjamin, bap. May 3, 1713; m., Feb. 12, 1734, Jane Russell.
10. Amos, b. Feb. 15, bap. Feb. 19, 1715–16.

furnishes no reason for supposing that he and George were nearly related. All the families of this name in Watertown, Waltham, and Weston, after the removal of John and his family to Groton, appear to be descended from George, whose genealogy is subjoined.

---

1 (I.) GEORGE LAWRENCE, b. 1637; m., Sept. 29, 1657, ELIZABETH CRISPE. [See Crispe.] She d. May 28, 1681, and he m. (2d), Aug. 16, 1691, ELIZABETH HOLLAND (? wid. of Joseph.) His Will was dated 1707, and he d. Mar. 21, 1708–9, "an aged man," leaving wid. Elizabeth. Inventory £171. 5. 6. On Feb. 27, 1697–8, he and wife Elizabeth conveyed 10 acres of land in Wat. to Rev. John Emerson, of Charlestown, who immediately assigned it to Benjamin and Daniel Lawrence, twin sons of George. Nov. 3, 1691, he was by the Court excused from serving as Constable, "in that he could not read a word."

2 1. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 30, 1658–9; m., Oct. 18, 1681, THOMAS WHITNEY. [Whitney, 33.] She was living at Stow, 1708–9.
3 2. JUDITH, b. May 12, 1660; m. about 1681, JOHN STEARNS. [C. Stearns, 16.]
4 3. HANNAH, b. Mar. 24, 1661–2; (?) m. OBADIAH SAWTEL, of Groton.
5 4. JOHN, b. Mar. 25, 1664; killed, June 15, 1674, by being run over by a load of bricks.
6 5. BENJAMIN, b. May 2, 1666, a waterman, of Charlestown; wife ANNA. [See Coolidge, 46.]
7 6. DANIEL (twin), b. May 2, 1666, a painter, of Charlestown, living there in 1708.
16. 8 7. GEORGE, b. June 4, 1668; d. Mar. 5, 1735–6.
9 8. SARAH, m. THOMAS RIDER. [See Rider, also Barry, p. 383.]
10 9. MARY, b. Dec. 4, 1671; m., Ap. 5, 1689, JOHN EARL, of Boston, and had dr. *Mary*, b. Jan. 9, bap. in Wat., June 22, 1690. It was probably Mary, wid. of John Earl, who m., Dec. 27, 1704, Michael Flagg. [22.] Her dr., *Mary Earl*, m., Oct. 10, 1708, *Daniel Ball*, of Wat. [Ball, 10.] [See Earl.]
11 10. MARTHA, m., Nov. 29, 1697, JOHN DIX. [15.]
12 11. GRACE, b. June 3, 1680; m. —— EDES, of Charlestown.
13 12. JOSEPH, mentioned in his father's Will.
14 13. RACHEL, b. July 14, 1694; mentioned in her father's Will.
15 14. PATIENCE (twin), b. July 14, 1694.

---

8. 16 (II.) GEORGE LAWRENCE, Jr., m. MARY ——.

17 1. MARY, b. Feb. 15, 1696–7.
25. 18 2. GEORGE, b. June 3, 1698; d. Aug. 2, 1773.
19 3. ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 9, 1700.
29. 20 4. JOHN, b. Feb. 20, 1703–4; d. Aug. 23, 1770.
21 5. DAVID, b. July 16, 1706.
22 6. SARAH, b. Jan. 20, 1708–9; m., 1726, JOHN BALDWIN, of Woburn.
35. 23 7. WILLIAM, b. May 20, 1711.
24 8. ANNA, b. Mar. 1, 1713–14.

---

18. 25 (III.) GEORGE LAWRENCE, m., May 1, 1724, MARY STEARNS. [I. Stearns, III., 49.] She d. Jan. 21, 1740–1, and he m., May 13, 1742, GRACE BROWN, who d. Sept. 9, 1787. [Brown, 50.] He was Assessor, of Waltham, 1738, '39, '40, '46, '48.

1. ABIGAIL, b. Feb. 14, 1724–5; d. Dec. 8, 1726.
2. BENJAMIN, b. Jan. 30, 1727–8; d. abroad in the wars, 1754.
3. ELIJAH, b. Ap. 10, 1732; d. Ap. 14, 1805. 4. JOSHUA, b. Feb. 8, (?) d. Nov. 1735–6.
5. JONATHAN, b. and d. 1737.
26 6. EUNICE, b. Sept. 19, 1738; m., Nov. 17, 1768, ISAAC STEARNS, Jr. [I. Stearns, 113, IV.]
7. MARY, bap. Ap. 17, 1743.
44. 27 8. GEORGE?
28 9. MARY, bap. Dec. 14, 1755; m., Feb. 14, 1782, JOHN HERRICK, of Andover.

---

20. 29 (III.) JOHN LAWRENCE, of Waltham, m., Jan. 24, 1733–4, MARY HAMMOND. [Hammond, 23.]

30 1. Anna, b. Jan. 30, 1734–5; m., Ap. 1, 1756, Edward Harrington. [Harrington, 171.]
31 2. Sarah, b. July 21, 1737; m., June 15, 1762, Josiah Whitney. [Whitney. 169.]
32 3. John, b. Nov. 30, 1740; of Waltham; m., April 16, 1765, Sarah Fiske. [J. Fiske, 68.] She was dismissed to Concord, Jan. 17, 1803. Chil.,
1. *Amos*, b. Nov. 1, 1766; d. young. 2. *John*, b. Oct. 28, 1769; d. July 26, 1776. 3. *Joshua*, b. Nov. 6, 1770. 4. *Sarah*, b. July 13, 1772. 5. *Mary*. bap. July 10, 1774. 6. *Amos*, bap. Nov. 10, 1776. 7. *Abigail*, bap. Feb. 21, 1779.
33 4. Abigail, b. Dec. 6, 1744; m., June 7, 1763, Jonathan Fiske. [J. Fiske, 53.]
50. 34 5. Phinehas, b. Feb. 19, 1749.

---

23. 35 (III.) WILLIAM LAWRENCE, of Weston, m., Nov. 28, 1734, MARY PERRY. [Perry, 15–6.]

---

36 1. Samuel, b. Aug. 7, 1735; m., 1758, Mary Clarke, of Medfield, and had,
1. *Josiah*, b. May 25, 1760. 2. *Jerusha*, b. July 10, 1762; d. Oct. 2, 1805.
37 2. Mary (?), m., 1758, Isaac Gregory. [Gregory, 24.]
38 3. Abigail, b. May 7, 1739; m., Dec. 27, 1772, James Priest [28], who d. May 21, 1790, aged 40.
39 4. Mercy (twin), b. May 7, 1739.
40 5. William, b. June 1, 1741; m., Oct. 13, 1763, Hannah Hammond.
41 6. Josiah, b. July 16, 1744. 7. Josiah, b. Sept. 29, 1745.
42 8. Daniel, b. Sept. 29, 1747; m., Ap. 22, 1772, Elizabeth Graves.
43 9. Jonathan, b. Feb. 1, 1750; m., 1773, Lucy Moore, of Sud., and had,
1. *Jonathan*, b. Mar. 8, 1774. 2. *Samuel*, b. July 10, 1775.

---

27. 44 (IV.) GEORGE LAWRENCE, of Waltham, m., Aug. 29, 1771, ESTHER WARREN. [Warren, 74–4.]

---

1. Benjamin, b. Jan. 31, 1772; d. Nov. 25, 1800.
2. George, b. Dec. 12, 1773; d. Feb. 3, 1796.
45 3. Jonas, b. May 13, 1779.
4. Grace, b. Mar. 23, 1782; m., January 23, 1806, Leonard Green [6], of W. Camb.
5. Eunice, b. May 3, 1784. 6. Sally, b. July 22, 1786.
7. Elijah, b. Sept. 23, 1789. 8. Josiah, b. Ap. 18, 1791.
9. Hannah, b. May 12, 1793.
10. Esther, b. May 17, 1794; m., 1814, Leonard Green, of W. Camb. [6.]

---

34. 50 (IV.) Dea. PHINEHAS LAWRENCE, of Waltham, m., Nov. 5, 1770, ELIZABETH STEARNS. [I. Stearns, 119, IV.] Selectman, 1781–86.

---

51 1. Susanna, b. June 18, 1771; m., Sept. 26, 1793, Rev. Nathan Underwood, of Hardwick, who grad. Harv. Coll., 1788.
2. Elizabeth, b. and d. 1773.
52 3. Phinehas, b. Feb. 19, 1775; m., Dec. 22, 1796, Polly Wellington. [Wellington, 141.] Chil.,
1. *Isaac Wellington*, bap. Mar. 19, 1797. 2. *Louisa*, bap. Sept. 23, 1798.
3. *Maria*, bap. Ap. 6, 1800. 4. *Adeline*, bap. Nov. 1, 1801.
5. *William Henry*, b. in Lex., Nov. 28, 1803.
6. *Sybil*, bap. Sept. 8, 1805. 7. *Sidney*, bap. Dec. 28, 1806.
53 4. Leonard, b. May 6, 1777; d. Dec., 1851; a Deacon; by wife Nancy, had,
1. *Frederic*, bap. Oct. 7, 1809.
54 5. Elizabeth, b. Sept. 2, 1779; m., Dec. 12, 1797, Abraham Wellington. [Wellington, 140.]
6. Priscilla, b. Dec. 26, 1780; d. July 24, 1803, unm.
55 7. Mary, b. May 25, 1785; m., Sept. 23, 1810, Chester Lyman, of Rox.
56 8. Nathan, b. May 27, 1787.
57 9. Abigail, b. June 18, 1789; m., Ap. 12, 1810, Jonas Viles, Jr. [8–1.]
58 10. Jacob, b. June 11, 1792. 11. Lucretia, b. Jan. 19, 1797.

60 Nov. 19, 1699, ABIGAIL LAWRENCE, bap. and o. c. in the 2d church (Mr. Angier's).
61 July 27, 1735, HEPZIBAH LAWRENCE, aged 17, bap. in the 2d church (Mr. Angier's).
62 May 7, 1749, BENJAMIN, son of Elisha and Sarah Lawrence, bap. in Waltham.
63 SAMUEL and ABIGAIL LAWRENCE, of Newton, had,
64 1. *Abigail*, July 13, 1701; m., Dec. 3, 1718, *John Parks*. [†7]. 2. *Lydia*,
65 bap. July 12, 1702; m., June 21, 1722, *Solomon Park*, of Weston. [†18.]
66 May 10, 1769, ANNA LAWRENCE, m., in Wat., JOSEPH BOND. [166.] [See 22, in note, p. 330.]

LEADBEATER.—INCREASE LEADBEATER, of Weston, m., Jan. 21, 1762, SARAH HARRINGTON [241], and had 1. SUSANNA, b. May 1, 1762; m., May 24, 1784, PHINEHAS HAGAR. [47.] 2. ELIZABETH, b. May 1, 1764. 3. JOB, b. Dec. 21, 1765.
ABIGAIL LEADBEATER, m., Mar. 29, 1760, JASON HARRINGTON. [290.]
ISRAEL LEADBEATER, m., Feb, 27, 1766, MARTHA PARKHURST. [25–1.]

LEARNED (Lernot, Larned, Larnit, &c.)

1 WILLIAM LEARNED,* was admitted freeman, May 14, 1634, and his name, and that of his wife GOODETH [? Judith, or good wife], are the first two on the list of members of the present First Church, of Charlestown. "1632, 10 mo., day 6, William Learned and Goodeth, his wife, were admitted." The following extract from the town records of Charlestown. is an evidence of how highly he was esteemed for his intelligence and virtue: "1638, 26, 2d month, Mr. Increase Nowell, Mr. Zachariah Sims, Mr. John Green, Mr. John Harvard, Left. Ralph Sprague, and William Learned, were desired to consider of some things tending towards a body of Lawes." Records, p. 20.

He was a subscriber to the town orders for Woburn, drawn up at Charlestown, Dec. 18, 1640; was one of the seven original members of the church in Woburn, which was gathered, Aug. 14, 1642–3; was one of the first board of Selectmen, chosen Ap. 13, 1644, and was re-elected the following year. He was also elected constable (who was in those days the collector of taxes), for the years, 1644 and '45. He d. in Woburn, Mar. 1, 1645–6, two days before the third election of town officers. He left a wid., who had an annuity during her widowhood. His accounts, as collector, were in part settled by his son Isaac, Sept. 29, 1646, and finally settled, Oct. 4, 1648.



The name (Learned), has been varied much by the bad orthography of early times, as Lerned, Lernot, Larned, Larnit, &c., and many of his descendants now write it, Larned.

His son ISAAC was doubtless born in England, and went with his father from Charlestown to Woburn. He was an only child, so far as I have ascertained, and all of the families of the name of Learned and Larned in this country, so far as known, are descended from him. Wid. Sarah Learned, d. in Malden, 24, 11, 1660, and the Inventory of wid. Jane Learned, of Malden, deceased, was dated 12 mo., 1660. These records probably relate to the same person. Of their (or her) affinity to William Learned, I know nothing.

* Since the materials for this genealogy were collected, Joseph G. E. Larned, Esq., of New Haven, has taken up the matter, as a special subject of investigation, and is pursuing it more thoroughly and extensively than it would be in my power to do. I hope that all who are able will render him their ready co-operation.

---

2 (II.) ISAAC LEARNED, m., July 9, 1646, MARY STEARNS, eldest child of Isaac and Mary Stearns, of Wat. [I. Stearns, 2, I.] The marriage is recorded in Woburn as follows: "Isaac Larned and Mary Starnes, married, 9, 5 mo., 1646." In the county record, the names are Learned and Sternes. He settled first in Woburn. April 2, 1652, he sold his house and lands in Woburn, to Bartholomew Pierson, of Watertown, and moved to Chelmsford, where he was a Selectman, and where he d. Nov. 27, 1657. Inventory, dated Dec. 7, 1657, £187. 18. 6. His wid. m., June 9, 1662, John Burg, late of Weymouth. She d.

soon after, as the Inventory of the estate of Mary Lernot [Learned], wid., "now in the hands of John Burge, of Chelmsford, her surviving husband," was dated Dec. 21, 1663, £222. Ap. 17, 1664, the Court allowed a division of the estate between John Burge, and the children of Isaac Learned. According to the terms of the Will of Isaac Stearns, his dr. Mary had no child by her second husband.

---

3 1. MARY, b. in Woburn, Aug. 7, 1647. About 1673, she was the wife of MOSES BARRON. [Barron, 17.]

4 2. HANNAH, b. in Woburn, Aug. 24, 1649; m., 1666, JOSEPH FARWELL, of Chelmsford.

5 3. WILLIAM, "eldest son," probably born in Woburn, but birth not recorded; d. 1684, unm., and his estate was admin. by his brothers Isaac and Benoni. Ap. 23, 1674, he, then of Watertown, sold 10 acres, in Chelmsford, to Lieut. Thomas Henchman, of that town. He was probably a shipmaster, as his Inventory, dated Ap. 7, 1685, amounting to £46. 3., included four books of Seamen's Practice, and a quadrant.

6 4. SARAH, b. in Chelmsford, Oct. 28, 1653; m., prior to Jan. 7, 1686–7, JONATHAN BARRETT, of Chelmsford, at which date they sold eight acres to John Burg.

9. 7 5. ISAAC, b. in C., Sept. 16, 1655.

21. 8 6. BENONI, b. in C., Nov. 29, 1657.

---

7. 9 (III.) ISAAC LEARNED, m., July 23, 1679, SARAH BIGELOW [Bigelow, 9], and settled in Fram., near a pond, named for him, Learned's Pond. He was Selectman, 1711, and d. Sept. 15, 1737, aged 82.

---

10 1. ISAAC, b. May 10, 1680; m., Nov. 19, 1706, SARAH How, b. Dec. 24, 1686, dr. of John and Elizabeth (Woolson) How, of Fram. He was a Lieut., had 3 chil. b. in Fram., and then moved to Oxford, where he had 11 other chil. He d. in O., May 20, 1753.

11 2. SARAH, b. Mar. 16, 1682.

12 3. ABIGAIL, b. Mar. 11, 1684; m., 1706–7, JOHN GLEASON, of Fram. [Barry, 258.]

4. MARY, b. Ap. 12, 1686.

14 5. WILLIAM, b. Feb. 12, 1687–8; m., Nov. 24, 1715, HANNAH, dr. of Simon Bryant, of Killingley, Conn. After m., he resided in Sutton, Mass., and finally settled in Killingley, where he was Surveyor of Highways, Selectman, Town Treasurer, and Deacon of the Church. He d. June 11, 1747, and his wid. m. JOSEPH SEAVERS, of Killingley. She d. Ap. 12, 1781, aged 84. He had 8 chil., and his descendants, who write the name *Larned*, are very numerous.

15 6. EBENEZER, b. Sept., 1690; a Col. and Justice of the Peace, of Oxford; m., Oct. 14, 1714, DEBORAH HAINES. He d. Mar. 15, 1772, and his Will, dated Sept., 1767, mentions his wife, Deborah, and seven chil. His descendants are very numerous.

16 7. SAMUEL, b. Oct. 4, 1692; (? of Medford); ? d. July 20, 1741.

17 8. HANNAH, b. Sept. 16, 1694; m., May 2, 1715, OBADIAH WALKER, of Marlboro.

18 9. ELIZABETH, b. July 27, 1696.

19 10. MOSES, b. Ap. 29, 1699; a Selectman, and a Deacon, of Fram.; m., LYDIA, dr. of Simon and Hannah Bryant, of Killingley. He d. May 25, 1769, and his wid. d. Oct. 23, 1774. They had 12 chil., and many descendants.

20 11. MARTHA, b. May 2, 1702; m., June 27, 1723, JACOB CUMMINS, of Oxford.

---

8. 21 (III.) Dea. BENONI LEARNED, of Sherburne, m. there, June 10, 1680, MARY FANNING, a dr. of Thomas and Elizabeth Fanning, of Wat., and b. there, Oct. 27, 1662. She d. in childbed, Oct. 14, 1688, and he m. (2d), SARAH ——, who survived him. He was on a committee for laying out lots in Sherburne, 1679. He d. Ap. 10, 1738, aged 81. His Will, proved Ap., 1738, mentions wife Sarah; son Edward; heirs of son Thomas; grandson Benjamin Bond, son of dr. Mary; dr. Hannah Leland; dr. Sarah Kendall; dr. Elizabeth Leland; dr. Tabitha Dewing's heirs; dr. Abigail, dr. Thankful, and dr. Bathsheba Hendee.

---

42. 22 1. THOMAS, b. Feb. 11, 1681–2; d. in Wat., Dec. 22, 1729.

23 2. BENJAMIN, b. Aug. 15, 1686; m., Feb. 13, 1710, HANNAH BADCOCK, by whom he had one son *James*, b. 1712; d. soon. He d. 1712, and his wid. m., 1713, ELEAZER RIDER, of Sherburne.

24 3. MARY, b. Oct. 10, 1688; m., Dec. 11, 1712, WILLIAM BOND. [Bond, 68.] She d. Ap. 24, 1716, leaving one child, *Benjamin*, b. June 15, 1715.

25 4. HANNAH, b. Sept. 10, 1690; m., Ap. 5, 1710, Capt. JAMES LELAND, who moved from Sherburne to Grafton, about 1723. For a record of her multitudinous descendants, see the Leland Magazine, p. 33 to p. 150.

26 5. SARAH, b. May 31, 1692; m. ISAAC KENDALL, probably a son of Samuel and Rebecca (Mixer) Kendall, b. 1686, and gr. son of Francis Kendall, of Woburn.

27 6. ELIZABETH, b. Ap. 28, 1694; m., Jan. 27, 1710–11, Dea. TIMOTHY LELAND, of Sherburne, who d. 1748. For a record of her descendants, see Leland Magazine, pp. 26 to 32.

28 7. JOHN, b. May 2, 1696; not mentioned in his father's Will; probably died young.

29 8. TABITHA, b. Mar. 19, 1697–8; m., Jan. 5, 1721, JONATHAN DEWING, of Sherburne. She d. previous to 1738, leaving children.

30 9. ABIGAIL, b. July 4, 1700; m., Mar. 10, 1739–40, JOHN WOODBURY, of Sud.

31 10. THANKFUL, living 1738.

32 11. EDWARD, b. Dec. 2, 1705, of Sherburne; m., Dec. 25, 1728, SARAH LELAND, dr. of Henry and Mary (Morse) Leland, of Sud. She d. May 17, 1736, and he m. (2d), 1737, ABIGAIL MORSE, of Sud. She d. Sept. 22, 1745, and he m. (3d), Aug. 25, 1748, SARAH PRATT, of Newton. [There was an Edward Learned who d. in Sturbridge about 1792, leaving wid. Sarah.]

33 1. *Mary*, b. 1729; m. June 3, 1747, *Abijah Stratton*. [Stratton, 53-1.]

34 2. *Sarah*, b. 1732; m. 1750, *Jedediah Phipps*.

35 3. *John*, b. Mar. 31, 1733; d. Nov. 10, 1832; m., Ap. 14, 1762, *Mary White*, b. July 23, 1744; d. Aug. 7, 1829, in Alleghany Co., N. Y.

4. *Daniel*, b. 1734; d. 1752. 5. *Abigail*, b. 1739.

36 6. *Benjamin*, b. 1741; m. *Elizabeth Wilson*, of Sherburne, and settled in Dublin, N. H.

37 7. *Abigail*, b. 1745; m., 1763, *Daniel Grout*.

38 8. *Edward*, b. July 18, 1749.

41 12. BATHSHEBA, b. May 3, 1708; m., Jan. 9, 1729, JOSIAH HENDEE, of Ashford.

---

22. 42 (IV.) THOMAS LEARNED, a potter by trade, m. MARY MASON. [Mason, 9.] He kept a tavern in Wat., licensed 1713, on the spot where the Spring Hotel was built several years ago, and which was very long known as Learned's Tavern. After his death it was continued by his wid. until 1769, and after that a few years by her son Bezaleel. He d. Dec. 22, 1729.

---

43 1. JONATHAN, b. Sept. 15, 1708, of Wat.; m., Dec. 2, 1730, HANNAH WHITE. [White, 9.]

44 1. *Jonathan*, b. Oct. 12, 1731; m., Ap. 29, 1762, *Susan Willis*, and had,

1. Caleb, b. Aug. 12, 1762. 2. Anna, b. Dec. 23, 1764. 3. Joseph, b. May 7, 1769. 4. Hannah, and 5. Susan (twins), b. Sept. 13, 1771. 6. Parnel, b. Oct. 7, 1773.

45 2. *Amariah*, b. Feb. 13, 1732–3. [See 93.]

46 3. *Fanning*, b. Mar. 3, 1734–5, of Wat.; m., May 3, 1759, *Abigail Jackson*, b. Mar. 22, 1733, dr. of Sebas and Abigail (Patten) Jackson, of Newton. Chil.,

47 1. Abigail, b. Mar. 8, 1760; d. Dec., 1762. 2. Moses, b. Nov. 25, 1761.

48 3. Abigail, b. Dec. 7, 1763; m., 1785, Moses Stone, Jr. [Stone, 126.]

49 4. Jerusha, bap. Ap. 18, 1773. 5. Aaron, bap. Ap. 18, 1773.

51 4. *Thomas*, b. Aug. 3, 1734 (so the record); m., Mar. 22, 1759, *Deborah Brown*.

52 1. Josiah, b. July 25, 1760; m., Aug. 17, 1783, Grace Sanger. [Sanger, 34.]

53 2. Paul, b. Aug. 19, 1762; m., Oct. 16, 1785, Anna Sanger [Sanger, 35], and had,

1. Thomas, b. Feb. 15, 1786. 2. Samuel, b. Mar. 9, 1789. 3. Daniel, b. Aug. 31, 1791. 4. Anna, b. July 6, 1804.

54 3. Joshua, b. Aug. 23, 1764.

4. Samuel, b. Feb. 22, 1767; m. Lucy Cooledge [Cooledge, 333], who d. Mar. 9, 1812.
   1. Maria C., b. Feb. 22, 1796; m. —— Stetson; 3 chil., one of them a Baptist clergyman.
   2. Lucy, b. Dec. 22, 1797; m., and resides in New Salem, N. H.
   3. Samuel, b. Nov. 3, 1800, of Wat.; m., July 1, 1828, Mary Brown [Brown, 252], and has,
      1. Charles Horace, b. in Millbury, June 10, 1829. 2. Mary Elizabeth, b. May 10, 1832.
   4. Charlotte, b. Feb. 16, 1803; d. Oct. 3, 1804. 5. Charlotte, b. Mar. 25, 1805. 6. Caroline, b. Mar. 9, 1807; d. May 19, 1844; m. Walter Russell; 5 chil. 7. Charles, b. July 25, 1809.
5. Hannah, bap. Mar. 10, 1771. 6. Phinehas, bap. July 25, 1773.

5. *Jedediah*, b. Oct. 17, 1736; m., Sept. 20, 1759, *Mary Grant*. [Grant, 21.] Chil.,
   1. Christopher, bap. Dec. 5, 1771. 2. Grant, bap. June 24, 1774.
   3. Henry, bap. Sept. 6, 1781. 4. Hannah, bap. Sept. 6, 1781.

6. *William*, b. Oct. 17, 1739; m., Dec. 31, 1766, *Anna Cox* (probably a dr. of Elisha and Anna, of Weston, q. v.)
   1. William, b. May 13, 1767. 2. Henry, b. Nov. 1, 1768.
   3. Silas, b. July 3, 1770; d. Jan., 1772. 4. Elijah, bap. Feb. 2, 1772.
   5. James, bap. Mar. 13, 1774.

7. *Hannah*, bap. Ap. 26, 1741; m., May 21, 1761, *Jonathan C. Godding*. [7.]
8. *Jerusha*, bap. Ap. 17, 1743. 9. *Benjamin*, bap. Oct. 20, 1745.
10. *Jonas*, bap. Aug. 30, 1752.

2. David, b. Feb. 19, 1710–11, a miller, of Wat.; m., July 22, 1730, Sarah Mixer. [Mixer, 27.] The Inventory of his estate, dated July 20, 1754, amounted to £3469. 9*s*. O. T.
   1. *Thomas*, b. May 22, 1731; probably the Thomas, of Dedham, who, by wife *Hannah*, had Ebenezer, b. Oct. 31, 1763, and grad. Harv. Coll. 1787.
   2. *David*, b. Mar. 19, 1732–3.
   3. *Lucy*, b. July 15, 1735; m., Feb. 20, 1755, *David Sanger*, Jr. [Sanger, 16.]
   4. *Elisha*, b. Aug. 12, 1737; m., June 7, 1763, *Sarah Bemis*. [Bemis, 58.] Chil.,
      1. Sarah, b. Aug. 24, 1764. 2. Elisha, b. Mar. 27, 1766. 3. Susan, b. Sept. 5, 1767. 4. John, b. June 8, 1769. 5. Anna, bap. May 31, 1771. 6. Elizabeth, bap. Feb. 28, 1773.
   5. *Mary*, b. June 15, 1739.
   6. *Sarah*, b. Dec. 24, 1741; m., 1772, *Samuel Natting*, q. v.
   7. *Oliver*, b. Jan. 4, 1742–3. 8. *Jesse*, b. Mar. 20, 1745–6.

3. Joshua, b. Nov. 22, 1712; m. Feb. 13, 1730–1, Elizabeth Goddard. [Goddard, 11.] Her Will, dated Ap. 12, 1774, mentions dr. Abigail, whose birth is not recorded, but not her son Paul.
   1. *Robert*, b. July 17, 1732. 2. *Elizabeth*, b. Dec. 22, 1734; d. young.
   3. *Mercy*, bap. July 31, 1737; m., Aug. 7, 1760, *Converse Spring*. [Spring, 51.]
   4. *Paul*, bap. Feb. 17, 1739–40; probably d. young.
   5. *Elizabeth*, bap. May 16, 1741; m., May 8, 1760, *Nathan Coolidge*. [Coolidge, 71.] 6. *Abigail*.

4. Benjamin, b. Jan. 15, 1713–14; d. 1743, unm. In his Will, dated Jan. 7, 1736–7, he gave books and £100 to his youngest brother, Jonas, on condition that he should graduate at college; if not, this bequest to go to such other kinsman as should do so.

5. Abijah, b. Nov. 19, 1715, settled in Brookline, and had *Sarah*, bap. Jan. 23, 1736–7; *Mary*, bap. Ap. 23, 1738. He was an Innholder in Wat., 1765, and 1767 sold out to Benjamin Prentice, and moved to Camb.

6. Thomas, b. Feb. 25, 1717–18; d. in Mar.

7. Elizabeth (twin), b. Feb. 25, 1717–18; d. in Mar.

8. Henry, b. Ap. 6, 1719, non comp., 1750, from drink, and put under guardianship.

9. Mary, b. Mar., d. July, 1720.

10. Bezaleel, b. Mar. 5, 1720–1, a wheelwright, of Wat.; m., Nov. 21, 1745, Jerusha Bond [Bond, 113]. She d. July 2, 1767, and he m. (2d), Dec. 26,

1779, Susanna Bowman. [Bowman, ? 55.] After the relinquishment by his mother, he kept the tavern originally established by his father.

88 1. *Hannah*, b. Oct. 26, 1746; m., Jan. 4, 1770, *Elijah White*. [White, 40.]

89 2. *Jerusha*, b. Ap. 14, 1748; m., June 24, 1766, *Seth Norcross*. [Norcross, 60.]

3. *Bezaleel*, bap. Dec. 10, 1749; d. soon.

90 4. *Catherine*, b. Mar. 11, 1752; m., Aug. 27, 1772, *Francis Marshall*, a tallow-chandler, of Newton, afterwards of Boston. She, a wid., d. in Boston, Oct. 17, 1821, having been blind ten years. Chil.,

1. Child d. in infancy.
2. Bezaleel Learned, b. in Newton, Jan. 25, 1778; d. unm., Dec. 30, 1806.
3. Francis, b. in Newton, Ap. 25, 1780; d. in Carolina, 1804, unm.

91 4. William, b. in Newton, Aug. 13, 1784, formerly a manufacturer and dealer in paper hangings, in Boston, of late years living at his country seat in Brighton. [See Norcross, 78.]

11. Mary, b. May 22, 1722; d. 1738.

92 12. Mercy, b. Sept. 15, 1725 (? 24); m., Oct. 13, 1743, Smith Prentice, and had 10 chil.

93 13. Amariah, b. Aug. 19, 1726; m., Aug. 21, 1755, Hannah Hastings. [Hastings, 90.] She d. June 1, 1761, and he m. (2d), June, 1764, Susanna Norcross. [Norcross, 48.] He m. (3d), June 22, 1772, Susan Blunden. [N. B.—It is not satisfactorily ascertained that some, or all of these marriages, were not those of Amariah, 45.]

94 1. *David*, b. Feb. 18, 1756; m., 1782, *Mary Child*. [84.] 2. *Mary*, b. June 28, 1758. 3. *Elizabeth*, b. Sept. 10, 1760. 4. *Lucy*, bap. Mar. 5, 1769.

98 14. Jonas, b. Aug. 30, 1728; m., Sept., 1753, Tabitha Morse. [Morse, 23.] Chil.,

1. *Tabitha*, b. Feb., 1756, had son Arnold, b. Jan. 11, 1795.
2. *Mercy*, b. Feb. 4, 1762; m., 1790, *Nathan Porter*.

LEASON.—THOMAS LESON, (?) of Wat., adm. freeman 1652. See Gleason.

LEATHE.—JEDEDIAH LEATHE, of Wat., by wife HANNAH, who o. c. May 4, 1755, had 1. John, b. May 18, 1756; d. Oct. 16, 1778. 2. Hannah, b. July 15, 1758. 3. Sarah, b. Sept. 19, 1760. 4. Achsah, b. Feb. 3, 1763. 5. Frances, b. May 28, 1765; m. Aug. 27, 1785, Jonas Hastings. [136.] 6. Mary, b. Jan. 26, 1767; m., Dec. 31, 1792, Augustus Tower, of Stow. 7. Lucy, b. Jan. 2, 1769.

Mr. Richard Leathe, m., in Wat., June 1, 1779, Mrs. Hannah Leathe.

William Leathe and Nancy Draper, both of Wat., m., Nov. 28, 1779.

William Leathe and Abigail Haywood, m. Jan. 20, 1799.

Ann Leathe m., Oct. 17, 1804, John Gun, Jr., of Boston.

LEE.—SAMUEL and MARY LEE, had Elizabeth, b. Jan. 8, 1695–6.

Woodis Lee, of Concord (Lincoln), m., Dec. 20, 1744, Ruth Warren, of Waltham. [73.] She d. Dec. 7, 1745, and he m., in Weston, Feb. 4, 1748, Mary White. Chil.,

1. *Ruth*, b. in Weston, Oct. 25, 1745; m., Dec. 1, 1768, *Samuel Peirce*, Jr. [149.] 2. *Mary*, b. Dec. 23, 1748. 3. *Hannah*, b. Dec. 8, 1751. 4. *Lucy*, b. in Lincoln, Sept. 20, 1754. 5. *Sarah*, b. Ap. 20, 1757.

Woodis Lee, of Concord, m., May 1, 1800, Mary Foster, of Lincoln.

LEEDS.—JOHN LEEDS, had. 1. Elizabeth. 2. John. 3. Edward (or Edwin). 4. Joseph. 5. Abigail, and 6. Deborah, bap. Jan. 19, 1687–8.

LEONARD.—ISAAC and ELIZABETH LEONARD, of Weston, had Isaac, b. Jan. 27, 1790.

LEWIS.—Embarked at Ipswich, Eng., Ap. 10, 1634, in the Elizabeth, William Andrews, Master, EDMUND LEWIS, aged 33, wife MARY, aged 32, son John, aged 3 years, son Thomas, aged 9 months. He was adm. freeman, May 24, 1636; was Selectman, 1638. Chil., 1. John, b. 1631, in Eng. 2. Thomas, b.

in Eng., 1633. 3. JAMES, b. in Wat., Jan. 15, 1635–6. 4. NATHANIEL, b. Aug. 25, 1639. 5. Child, aged 20 d., buried Nov. 6, 1642. Mary Lewis, of Lynn, wid. of Edmund, of Wat., lately deceased, sold, to Wm. Page, for £10, all her parcels of land in Wat., Nov. 26, 1652.

GEORGE and HANNAH LEWIS, had 1. *Samuel*, b. June 16, 1685.
HANNAH LEWIS, m., Nov. 13, 1702, JACOB PEIRCE. [16.]
BARRACHIOS LEWIS, of ROX., m., Dec. 4, 1734, HANNAH ADAMS. [9.]

LINTON.—RICHARD LINTON, came over as early as 1630 [Farmer], was proprietor of a homestall in Wat., 1642, and was an early settler of Lancaster. His dr. Anna m. Lawrence Waters, q. v., Sept., 1645. He sold his house, &c., in Wat., to Robert Sanderson. [See Worcester Mag., II. pp. 274, 76, and 81.]

LIVERMORE.

1 JOHN LIVERMORE,* probably the ancestor of all the Livermores in the United States, embarked at Ipswich, Eng., for New England, in Ap., 1634, then aged 28, in the Francis, John Cutting, master. He was admitted freeman, May 6, 1635. On the list of freemen, his name is written *Leathermore*, and in one or more documents, with his signature, the scrivener wrote it *Lithermore*. He was by trade a potter; was repeatedly a Selectman, and had other offices of trust. It is probable that he did not settle immediately in Watertown, as his name is not on the list of proprietors "then inhabiting," Feb., 1636–7; but he was there in 1642. There is a tradition that he came over without his wife, and that afterwards she came over, with one or more children. There is also a tradition that there is a large sum in the English funds, belonging to the heirs of the first John Livermore, which they might obtain, if they could furnish a legal proof of their descent. What ground there is for this tradition I know not. Attempts have been made to establish the title, but without success. He d. Ap. 14, 1684, aged 78. His Will, dated Jan. 10, 1682–3, proved June 16, 1684, mentions wife GRACE, and the following chil.: eldest son John; the three youngest chil., of John Coolidge, by his daughter, d.; Daniel, Elizabeth, Sarah, Martha, Samuel, Nathaniel, Hannah (Anna), and Grace; chil. of Samuel; son-in-law James Townsend, and his son James; only one dr. then living. His Inventory, dated Mar. 2, 1684, mentions 1st, the "Cowpen Farm," 40 acres upland, and 12 acres meadow, formerly of Henry Curtis, which he (J. L.), purchased of the town, Nov. 7, 1664, for his son John, and confirmed to him, his Will; 2d, 50 acres dividend land, bought of Wm. Paine, and given to son Nathaniel; 3d, 2 acres patch meadow; 4th, 4 acres Pigsgusset meadow; 5th, 6 acres salt marsh; 6th, 1 acre at Chester Brook; 7th, 5 acres upland on the Rocks; "a parcel of Bees, £2." He had previously (Mar. 10, 1681), conveyed, by deed, to his son Samuel, "as a recompense of that dutiful obedience, that the said Samuel hath yielded to, and thereby hath been (through God's blessing), a comfort and support to

---

* The parentage of the first John Livermore, of Watertown, has not been conclusively ascertained; but there is reason to suppose that he came from Little Thurloe, Co. of Suffolk. Little and Great Thurloe are two adjoining Parishes, situated about 7 miles northwest of Clare. There was a John Livermore baptized there, Sept. 30, 1604, which would make him one year older than the age assigned to the emigrant who settled in Watertown. The following is the brief pedigree derived from those Parish registers:

PETER LIVERMORE, of Little Thurloe, in the Co. of Suffolk, m., June 3, 1594, MARABELLA WYSBYCH. His nuncupative Will was dated Nov. 11, and he was buried Nov. 15, 1611. She was buried July 12, 1612. Daniel Livermore was a witness to his Will. Chil.,

1. PETER, bap. Nov. 17, 1594; had dr. *Elizabeth*, bap. in Great Thurloe, Nov. 22, 1621.
2. NICHOLAS, bap. Ap. 16, 1596; m. (2d wife), Feb. 14, 1627, ELIZABETH NORMAN; had son *John*, bap. in Great Thurloe, Oct. 25, 1621.
3. ANNE, bap. Nov. 4, 1599; buried Ap. 20, 1602.
4. ANNE, bap. Nov. 16, 1602; mentioned in father's Will.
5. JOHN, bap. Sept. 30, 1604; mentioned in father's Will.
6. ELIZABETH, bap. Oct. 2, 1608; mentioned in father's Will.
7. MARABELLA, buried July 12, 1612.

ROBERT LIVERMORE and ALISE CLOUGHE, m., in Little Thurloe, Feb. 27, 1593, and had dr. ANNE, bap. Ap. 21, 1594.
LAUNCELOT LIVERMORE, of Little Thurloe; had son THOMAS, bap. Oct. 10, 1596. In the records the name is written variously, as Lyvermore, Lyvermer, Levermore, Livermer.

the said John and family," his homestead, 34 acres, with a dwelling-house, &c.; also, 20 acres woodland.



The Will of his wid. GRACE, dated Dec. 19, 1690, proved June 16, 1691, mentions her son and dr., Abraham and Martha Parker, of Chelmsford, where she died; also, son John Coolidge, gr. son James Townsend, her sons John, Nathaniel, and Samuel, but not Daniel. Her name repeatedly occurs in the Court Records as "a midwife." The birth of only one child is recorded in Watertown records. William Perry and wife Anna, of Wat., in a petition to the County Court, 1682, mention "our sister Livermore, midwife, and our sister Chinery." Whether this was anything more than an expression of Christian affection, has not been ascertained.



---

2 1. HANNAH, b. in Eng., 1633; d. Dec. 23, 1678, aged 45; m., Feb. 14, 1655–6, JOHN COOLIDGE, Jr. [Coolidge, 8.] Eleven chil.

3 2. ELIZABETH, mentioned in her father's Will, although not then living, but not in her mothers.

4 3. SARAH, m. JAMES TOWNSEND (?), of Charlestown, and d. before her parents, leaving one son, *James*.

10. 5 4. JOHN, d. Feb. 9, 1718–19, aged 80; adm. freeman, Ap. 18, 1690.

6 5. NATHANIEL, d. 1730, s. p. leaving his real estate to his grand nephew, Samuel Livermore. [156.] He lived where George Lyman, Esq., now resides in Waltham, well known as "the Lyman Farm;" probably the 50 acres bought of William Paine, by his father.

20. 7 6. SAMUEL, adm. freeman, May 31, 1671; d. Dec. 5, 1690, aged 50.

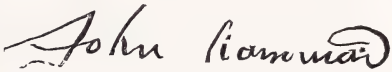
8 7. DANIEL, mentioned in his father's Will, but not in his mother's; probably d. s. p.

8. EDMUND, b. and d. 1659.

9 9. MARTHA, m., July 15, 1682, ABRAHAM PARKER, Jr., of Chelmsford. Chil., 1. *Daniel*, b. July 15, 1683. 2. Daughter, b. July 3, 1687. 3. *Lydia*, b. July 11, 1691. 4. *Grace*, b. May 27, 1693. 5. *Samuel*, d. 1700.

---

5. 10 (II.) Lieut. JOHN LIVERMORE, of Watertown Farms (Weston), on "the Cowper Farm," m. (1st), HANNAH ——, the mother of all his chil. He m. (2d), ELIZABETH, dr. of Capt. John Grout, of Sud., and wid. of Samuel Allen, by whom she had had 5 chil. His Will, dated Oct. 20, 1714, proved Feb. 25, 1718–19.



---

1. JOHN, b. Mar. 21, 1668; d. 1683.

11 2. HANNAH, b. Sept. 27, 1670; m., Feb. 22, 1688–9, EPHRAIM RICE, of Sud., and had 9 chil. [Barry, 372.]

12 3. SARAH, b. Feb. 18, 1671–2; d. Mar. 10, 1723–4; m., MAJOR FRANCIS FULHAM, Esq., of Weston, and had 4 chil. [See Fulham, 1.]

33. 13 4. JOSEPH, b. Jan. 27, 1674–5.

39. 14 5. DANIEL, b. June 8, 1677.

15 6. JAMES, b. Feb. 13, 1679–80; exec. and resid. legatee of his father's Will; m., Oct. 5, 1718, REBECCA MYRICK. [Myrick, 3.] He d. Aug. 20, 1720, leaving one son *Isaac*, b. Sept. 2, 1719, and his wid. m., Nov. 19, 1724, *Joseph Patterson*, of Wat., by whom she had one child, Elizabeth, b. Sept. 27, 1727, who m., July 6, 1749, Abijah Bond. [Patterson, 19, and Bond, 360.]

16 7. MARY, b. Ap. 11, 1684; m., July 12, 1705, THOMAS BIGELOW. [Bigelow, 78.]

17 8. MARTHA, b. Ap. 11, 1684; m., ISAAC GLEASON, of Sud. [See Barry, 256.]

18 9. JOHN, b. July 8, 1690.

---

7. 20 (II.) SAMUEL LIVERMORE, a maltster, m., June 4, 1668, ANNA BRIDGE (in

the Wat. records often written Hannah), b. about 1646 or '7, dr. of Matthew and Anna (Danforth) Bridge, of Camb. [Bridge, 4.] He d. Dec. 5, 1690, and his wid. m. Oliver Wellington [6], s. p. She d. Aug. 28, 1727, aged 81. Inventory, Jan. 14, 1690–1, £256.



1. ANNA, b. Mar. 29, 1669; d. young.
21 2. GRACE, b. Sept. 28, 1671; d. Nov. 4, 1703; m., Oct. 6, 1691, SAMUEL HARRINGTON. [Harrington, 46.]
48. 22 3. SAMUEL, b. Ap. 27, 1673; d. May 23, 1719.
55. 24 4. DANIEL, b. Feb. 3, 1674–5; d. Nov. 16, 1720.
61. 24 5. THOMAS, b. Jan. 5, 1675–6 (or 7); d. May 8, 1761, aged 85.
75. 25 6. JONATHAN, b. Ap. 19, 1678; d. Nov. 8, 1705.
26 7. MATTHEW, b. Feb. 12, 1679–80; probably d. young.
28 8. JOHN, b. Feb. 27, 1680–81; d. Ap. 18, 1717, aged 36.
29 9. ABIGAIL, b. Oct. 9, 1683; d. July 12, 1710; m., June 2, 1708, JOHN WARREN, Jr. [Warren, 77.]
30 10. NATHANIEL, b. Dec. 29, 1685; m., Jan. 11, 1710–11, SARAH HARRINGTON. [Harrington, 32.] He d. (killed by the fall of a tree), Feb. 26, 1711–12, leaving one child, *Sarah*, b. October 22, 1711; ? m., in Boston, June 30, 1732, *Richard Hobbs*. His wid. m., Dec. 22, 1715, Capt. John Cutting. [Cutting, 37.]
31 11. LYDIA, b. July 26, 1687; m. JOSHUA EATON, and moved to Worcester. [See Eaton.]
32 12. ANNA, b. 1690; m., Ap. 2, 1713, JOHN BEMIS, Jr. [Bemis, 39], by whom she had eleven children. He died, and she m. (2d), Dec. 5, 1759, JONAS SMITH. [Smith, 35.]

---

13. 33 (III.) JOSEPH LIVERMORE, of Weston, m. ELIZABETH STONE, b. Nov. 9, 1678, dr. of Dea. Daniel and Mary (Ward) Stone, of Fram. [See Barry, 393, and Ward Fam., p. 17.]

80. 34 1. JOSIAH, b. Dec. 23, 1699.
35 2. JOSEPH, b. Mar. 26, 1702; d. 1770; m., Mar. 10, 1730–1, MARY WARREN, his cousin. [Warren, 79.] Settled in Sud., where he had,
1. *Samuel*, b. 1733; m. *Lois* ——; 2 other chil.
36 3. ELIZABETH, b. July 9, 1706; m., Dec. 1730, MOSES BULLARD. [Bullard, 15.]
37 4. JOHN, b. Ap. 2, 1709; first of Weston, afterwards of Fram.; m., June 23, 1731, ABIGAIL STONE, b. Ap. 3, 1712, dr. of Samuel and Bathsheba Stone, of Fram. He d., and his wid. m., Ap. 3, 1755, SAMUEL GLEASON, of Fram. (his 3d wife). Chil.,
1. *Abigail*, b. in Weston, Dec. 8, 1731. 2. *Mary*, b. in Fram., Oct. 21, 1733.
3. *Elizabeth*, b. Jan. 7, 1734–5; m. *Jesse Stone*, father of Col. Jesse Stone, of Livermore, Me.
4. *John*, b. Nov. 7, 1738.
5. *Susanna*, b. Mar. 3, 1743; m. Lieut. *Nathan Smith*, of Fram.
6. *Mary*, b. July 23, 1745. 7. *Submit*, b. Mar. 19, 1748.
89. 38 5. NATHANIEL, b. Mar. 25, 1712; d. Aug. 11, 1760.

---

14. 39 (III.) Ensign DANIEL LIVERMORE, of Weston, m. MEHITABEL ——. He d. Mar. 26, 1726, and his wid. m., pub. Dec. 27, 1728, JOHN PARMENTER, of Sud. [See Cutler, 9.]

93. 40 1. DANIEL, b. June 16, 1707.
41 2. JONAS, b. May 13, 1710; m., Oct., 1735, ELIZABETH RICE, of Sud., and moved to Leicester. His Will, dated Ap. 2, 1773, mentions wife Elizabeth, and the following chil.: 1. David; 2. Jonas; 3. Elisha; 4. Micah, of Oxford; 5. Mary Scott; 6. Elizabeth Tucke; 7. Bulah; 8. Sybil.
42 3. MEHITABEL, b. Mar. 15, 1712–13; m., May 14, 1736, ELIAKIM RICE, of Sud.
4. ISAAC, b. 1715.
44 5. SARAH, b. Mar. 7, 1716–17.
45 6. ISAAC, b. May 11, 1720. Samuel Parris, guardian, Nov. 3, 1735.

46 7. HANNAH, b. Ap. 16, 1723.
8. ABRAHAM, b. Nov. 9, 1724; d. Sept. 4, 1742, of scarlet fever.
47 9. NATHAN, b. Mar. 26, 1726; m., May 7, 1755, LUCY BENT, of Sud.

---

22. 48 (III.) Lieut. SAMUEL LIVERMORE, a maltster, of Wat., m. (1st), HANNAH ——, who d. Nov. 12, 1698, and he m. (2d), ELIZABETH ——. She d. Mar. 3, 1715–16, aged 37, and he m. (3d), 1718, SARAH, wid. of Nathaniel Stearns, and dr. of John and Elizabeth Nevinson. [3.] [I. Stearns, 58, III.] He d. May 23, 1719.

1. SAMUEL, b. Dec., 1697; d. next Feb. 3.
2. SAMUEL, b. Oct. 30, 1700; d. next Feb.
49 3. SAMUEL, b. Jan. 7, 1701–2; d. Sept. 30, 1712.
50 4. MATTHEW, b. Jan. 14, 1702–3; grad. Harv. Coll., 1722; some time schoolmaster in Wat.; an eminent lawyer, of Portsmouth, N. H., where he d. Feb. 14, 1776.



51 5. JOSIAH, b. Ap. 8, 1704; living 1729.
52 6. EDMUND, b. Dec. 16, 1707; m., January 29, 1733–4, REBECCA BENJAMIN. [41.] Chil., 1. *Elizabeth*, b. Nov. 12, 1734. 2. *Samuel*, b. June, 1736. 3. *Josiah*, bap. Dec. 31, 1738. 4. *Josiah*, bap. Ap. 6, 1740; d. in the army, 1778. His wid. REBECCA administered his estate in Sturbridge, Aug. 21, 1750.
53 7. ELIZABETH, b. June 6, 1710.
8. HANNAH, b. Oct. 30, 1713. Samuel Gookin, her guardian.

---

23. 55 (III.) DANIEL LIVERMORE, of Wat., a potter, m. (1st), May 28, 1697, MARY COOLEDGE. [Cooledge, 20.] She d. in childbed, Dec. 10, 1702, and he m. (2d), MARY ——. He d. Nov. 16, 1720, and his wid. m., Aug. 17, 1724, John Goodenow, of Sud. She d. in Wat. Oct. 7, 1745, aged 66.

100. 56 1. OLIVER, b. Mar. 11, 1697–8; d. Nov. 18, 1754.
57 2. MARY, b. January 26, 1700–1.
58 3. MARY, b. Dec., 1702; m., May 31, 1726, NATHANIEL SHERMAN. [20.]
59 4. ANNA, b. Jan. 18, 1703–4; m. JONATHAN BEMIS. [Bemis, 52.]
60 5. DANIEL, b. Mar. 18, 1704–5; d. Sept. 3, 1713. 6. MERCY.
7. DAVID, b. Mar. 1, 1714–15; d. 1756; a blacksmith, of Wat.; m. ABIGAIL KIMBALL, b. 1725, 3d child of Benjamin and Priscilla (Hazen) Kimball, of Bradford, Mass. [gr. dr. of Richard and Mary (Peabody) Hazen, of Boxford, and of Richard and Mehitabel (Day) Kimball, and gr. grand dr. of Edward and Hannah (Grant) Hazen, and probably of Richard and Ursula Kemball, first of Wat., and afterwards of Ipswich], elder sister of the late Dea. John Kimball, of Concord, New Hampshire.

†61 1. *Abigail*, b. Feb. 29, 1745; m. a Scotchman, and lived "very handsomely" at Halifax, N. S.; had one dr., who m., and lived in Frederickton, N. Y.
†62 2. *Priscilla*, b. Jan. 11, 1747; m. *Joseph Day*, of Bradford, s. p.
3. *Daniel*, b. Ap. 7, 1749. After the d. of his father, he lived some years with his uncle Dea. Obadiah Kimball, of Bradford, and, about 1762, or '3, became an apprentice of his uncle Dea. John Kimball, a carpenter, of Concord, N. H. "At the commencement of the Revolution, he entered the army as an Ensign in Capt. Woodbury's company, in Col. Stark's Regiment, and served during the War. While on an expedition at the head of a company under General Sullivan (sent to chastise the British, Indians, and Tories, for the horrible massacre and barbarous atrocities committed at Wyoming and Cherry Valley), in 1779, Capt. Livermore kept a diary, from May 17, to Dec. 7, 1779," which has been published in the 6th vol. of the Collections of the N. H. Hist. Society. Oct. 10, 1783, he was promoted by Congress to the rank of Major, by Brevet. Dec. 19, 1783, he was, at his own request, dismissed from the service, and returned to Concord. Soon after this he m. *Sarah*, eldest dr. of Hon. Timothy Walker, of Concord. He built, in 1785, or '6, the house now owned and occupied by Rev. Nathaniel Boulton. "He was an elegant man, a brave

officer, and highly respected by the people of Concord." He was Rep. of Concord in 1794. He d. June 22, 1798, s. p.

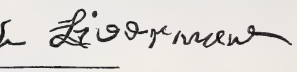
†63 4. *Hannah*, b. Mar. 23, 1754; m. *W. Parker*, of Bradford, Mass., and had one child, Mary.

†64 5. *Lydia*, b. Jan. 8, 1757; m. *Nathaniel Kimball*, of Hopkinton, N. H. Chil., all d. except Nathaniel, who occupies his father's homestead.

†65 8. SUSANNA. 9. PRUDENCE, d. Aug. 12, 1718, aged 7 w.

---

24. 61 (III.) Dea. THOMAS LIVERMORE, of the West Precinct (Waltham), m., Dec. 14, 1704, MARY BRIGHT, who d. Sept. 29, 1765. [Bright, 72.] He held the office of deacon from Oct. 3, 1718, until his decease, 1761, and for a long time had an important share of the municipal business of the West Precinct, and of the town. He resided a few years in Camb.



1. BENJAMIN, b. Nov. 4, 1705; d. 1724.
2. EBENEZER, b. in Camb., May 18, 1708; d. Jan. 2, 1724, aged 16.

62 3. TABITHA, b. in Camb., Oct. 11, 1711; m., Jan. 27, 1737–8, Dea. JOHN GOVE, of Weston. [Gove, 7.]

109. 63 4. NATHANIEL, b. in Wat., Ap. 13, 1713; d. 1783.

5. ABIJAH, b. May 21, 1715; d. 1724.

120. 73 6. ELISHA, b. Jan. 9, 1720; d. Feb. 13, 1795.

74 7. HULDAH, b. Aug. 7, 1722; m., May 4, 1748, Capt. JONATHAN BEMIS, of Wat. [Bemis, 103.]

8. BENJAMIN, b. Nov. 3, 1726; d. Jan. 4, 1748–9, unm.

---

25. 75 (III.) JONATHAN LIVERMORE, a tanner, of Wat., m., Nov. 23, 1699, REBECCA BARNS. He d. Nov., 1705, and she d. a wid., Dec. 9, 1765, aged 85.

136. 76 1. JONATHAN, b. Aug. 16, 1700; d. Ap. 21, 1801.

156. 77 2. SAMUEL, b. Mar. 14, 1701–2; d. Aug. 7, 1773.

78 3. REBECCA, b. Dec. 8, 1703; m. Oct. 29, 1719, JOHN PHILIPS, b. Dec. 10, 1692. [Philips, 85.] They moved to Worcester. He d. July 20, and she d. Dec. 29, 1780.

79 4. GRACE, b. Mar. 14, 1705–6; m. —— HASTINGS, and settled in Worcester.

---

34. 80 (IV.) JOSIAH LIVERMORE, of Weston, m., Mar. 27, 1723, THANKFUL HARRINGTON. [Harrington, 39.] He was town clerk, and held other municipal offices.

81 1. JAMES, b. July 25, 1724; m., Jan. 5, 1750, ELIZABETH HASTINGS. [205.] Chil.,
1. *Eunice*, b. Mar. 6, 1752; m., Nov. 2, 1773, *Reuben Underwood*. 2. *John*, b. Mar. 12, 1754. 3. *Ann*, b. Ap. 5, 1757. 4. *James*, b. Jan. 30, 1760. 5. *Elisha*, b. Dec. 26, 1761.

82 2. JOSIAH, b. Aug. 21, 1725; m. (pub. Ap. 29), 1749, ANNA GARFIELD [Garfield, 53], and probably settled in Leicester.

163. 83 3. JASON, b. Dec. 1, 1726; d. Oct. 14, 1797.

84 4. MOSES, b. July 14, 1729; m., Jan. 31, 1751, HANNAH ALLEN. [Allen, 43.] After the birth of his first child he moved to Spencer. Chil.,
1. *Elizabeth*, b. in Weston, Feb. 3, 1751. 2. *Isaac*, b. in Spencer, June 11, 1752. 3. *Sarah*, b. July 21, 1754; m., Ap. 18, 1787, *Jonathan Parks*. 4. *Moses*, m., Nov. 22, 1781, *Mary Wilson*. 5. *Hannah*, b. Nov. 21, 1760. 6. *Amos*, b. June 5, 1763; m., 1790, *Catherine Sargent*, of Leicester. Moses (f.) was a patriot of the Revolution, and d. Oct. 18, 1787. His wid. moved to N. Y., where she died. [Draper, p. 133.]

85 5. ELIZABETH, b. Sept. 4, 1733; m., Mar. 6, 1755, FRANCIS JONES. [Jones, 178.]

86 6. LOIS, b. Ap. 22, 1736; m., Mar. 4, 1756, SAMUEL LIVERMORE, of Sud.; probably son of Joseph. [35.]

87 7. ABIJAH, b. Dec. 12, 1737; m., Nov. 4, 1760, ANN GRAVES, of Sud., and the next year settled in Spencer, where she d. Oct. 14, 1793, and he m., 1795, wid. SARAH HOWE, of Rutland who d. Jan. 4, 1815, and he d. Jan. 18, 1817. Chil.,

1. *Ezra*, b. Feb. 13, 1762. 2. *Anna*, b. Nov. 17, 1763. 3. *Abijah*, b. Feb. 22, 1766; m., Feb. 1, 1791, *Rebekah Livermore*. 4. *Lot*, b. June 6, 1768. 5. *Martha*, b. Nov. 11, 1772. 6. *Phinehas*, b. Mar. 28, 1775; m., Jan. 4, 1798, *Polly Lackey*. 7. *Phebe*, b. Oct. 7, 1777. 8. *Jesse*, b. Feb. 9, 1780. [Draper, p. 139.]

88 8. JOSEPH, b. July 11, 1740, was a Lieut. in the battle of Bunker Hill, and afterwards a Captain. He settled in Spencer in 1762, and by wife ANNA, had, 1. *Anna*, b. Sept. 10, 1764; m., Mar. 1, 1781, *Joshua Rich*. 2. *Reuben*, b. May 9, 1769; m., 1790, *Sally Gould*, of Sutton. 3. *Joseph*, b. Aug. 20, 1775. His wife Anna d., and he m., 1786, wid. MARTHA MAYNARD, of E. Sud. He afterwards moved from Spencer. [Draper, p. 140.]

---

38. 89 (IV.) Capt. NATHANIEL LIVERMORE, of Weston, m., July 1, 1736, MARTHA ALLEN, who d. Sept. 13, 1758. [Allen, 62.]

---

1. ELISHA, b. Dec. 5, 1737; d. Aug. 12, 1742.

90 2. NATHANIEL, b. June 19, 1739; d. 1766; m., Dec. 9, 1762, ANNE LIVERMORE [97], and had *Betsey*, b. Feb. 24, 1765.

91 3. MARTHA, b. May 2, 1741; m., Jan. 27, 1766, JAMES HUBBARD, of Pittsfield.

92 4. LUCY, b. July 11, 1743.

92½ 5. ELIZABETH, b. 1753. Abraham Bigelow her guardian, May 6, 1766.

---

40. 93 (IV.) DANIEL LIVERMORE, of Weston, m. MARY ——.

---

94 1. DANIEL, b. Nov. 24, 1734, of Weston; m., Nov. 25, 1756, LUCY STRATTON. [Stratton, 74½.] Chil.,
1. *Daniel*, b. May 26, 1758; m., 1787, *Sarah Tilton*, of Sud. 2. *Lucy*, b. Feb. 24, 1760.

95 2. MARY, b. Nov. 13, 1737; m. (pub. Ap. 26), 1755, EBENEZER KING, of Sud.

3. HAYNES, b. Feb. 23, 1739–40; d. Sept., 1742, of scarlet fever.

96 4. SARAH, b. Sept. 13, 1742; m., Oct. 26, 1769, ABIJAH HARRINGTON. [Harrington, 286.]

97 5. ANNE, b. Oct. 25, 1744; m., Dec. 9, 1762, NATHANIEL LIVERMORE. [90.]

98 6. ABRAHAM, b. Aug. 13, 1748; m., Ap. 9, 1772, HEPZIBAH WILLIAMS.

---

56. 100 (IV.) OLIVER LIVERMORE, of Wat., the principal heir of Oliver Wellington [6], m. (1st), Feb. 5, 1724–5, RUTH STEARNS, dr. of Samuel and Phebe Stearns, of Lex. [I. Stearns, 31, III.] She d. in childbed, Feb. 8, 1725–6, and he m. (2d), Aug. 4, 1726, RUTH, wid. of Nathaniel Bowman, Jr., of Camb. He d., and his wid. m. (3d), —— Soden, and d. Ap. 2, 1776, aged 76. [Bowman, 20.] Jonathan Stone, of Worcester, guardian of his chil., Anna, Amos, and Jonathan.

---

1. DANIEL, b. Jan. 28, 1725–6; drowned Aug. 6, 1744.

101 2. RUTH, b. May 23, 1727; m., May 21, 1747, JONATHAN STONE, 3d [Stone, 170], and had,
1. *Ruth*, b. July 23, 1748. 2. *Jonathan*, b. Nov. 27, 1750.

3. RACHEL, b. Aug. 18, 1729; d. 1730.

102 4. MARY, b. Sept. 5, 1731; m., Ap. 25, 1753, ABRAHAM BROWN. [Brown, 125.]

103 5. RACHEL, b. Aug. 12, 1733; d. Aug. 2, 1806; m., July 21, 1757, JOSIAH BRIGHT. [Bright, 103.]

179. 104 6. OLIVER, b. July, 1735; d. in Shirley, June 16, 1782.

197. 105 7. AMOS, b. July 28, 1737.

106 8. ANNA, b. May 8, 1739; m., June 21, 1757, JOSIAH MASON. [Mason, 25.]

107 9. ABIGAIL, b. Ap. 12, 1741.

108 10. JONATHAN, b. Mar. 25, 1743, of Brighton; m., Jan. 26, 1786, MARTHA ——. Chil.,
1. *Jonathan*, b. Ap. 12, 1787. 2. *Sarah*, b. Sept. 7, 1788. 3. *Oliver*, b. May 22, 1790. 4. *Lucy*, b. Sept. 29, 1792. 5. *Martha*, b. Sept. 7, 1794. 6. *Mary*, b. June 17, 1796. 7. *George*, b. Sept. 21, 1798. 8. *Elizabeth*, b. Oct. 30, 1800.

11. NATHANIEL, b. Jan., 1746; d. Sept. 17, 1749.

63. 109 (IV.) NATHANIEL LIVERMORE, of Waltham, m., Ap. 11, 1751, MARTHA WHITE. [White, 15.] Selectman 1760–63.

1. THOMAS, b. Jan. 19, 1752; d. July 23, 1755.
110 2. EUNICE, b. Oct. 22, 1753; d. Sept. 23, 1840; m., Ap. 6, 1775, JOSIAH MIXER. [Mixer, 82.]
111 3. MARTHA, b. Aug. 31, 1755; d. Dec., 1837; m., Nov. 17, 1777, ELISHA BREWER, of Waltham, probably a son of Moses, of Sud. [See Brewer, 18.]
112 4. TABITHA, b. June 27, 1757; d. in Livermore, Me., June 20, 1837; m., Jan. 16, 1782, Lieut. SAMUEL BENJAMIN. [Benjamin, 34.]
113 5. MOSES, b. Mar. 31, 1759; d. Ap. 14, 1831, of Waltham; m., in Shrewsbury, Sept. 17, 1783, LYDIA HARRINGTON, who d. Nov. 23, 1803, aged 37. [Harrington, 179–2.] Chil.,
   1. *Grace*, b. May 5, 1785; m., 1803, *Asa Wood*. 2. *Moses*, b. Aug. 23, 1787; d. 1797. 3. *Polly*, b. Nov. 2, 1790. 4. *Thomas*, b. Nov. 5, 1792. 5. *Lydia*, b. Mar. 11, 1794. 6. *Henry*, b. Sept. 23, 1796.
114 6. JOHN, b. May 4, 1761; d. Oct., 1807; m., July 3, 1786, RACHEL MORSE, of Newton. Chil.,
   1. *Hannah*, b. Feb. 7, 1787. 2. *John*, b. Feb. 29, 1788. 3. *Nathaniel*, b. July 24, 1789. 4. *Melinda*, b. Sept. 28, 1793. 5. *Fanny*, b. Mar. 20, 1795. 6. *Mary*, b. Mar. 3, 1797.
115 7. LYDIA, b. Mar. 26, 1763; d. Oct., 1803; m., Nov. 6, 1787, EPHRAIM CHILD, and moved to Livermore, Me. [Child, 52.]
116 8. AMOS, b. June 3, 1765; d. Sept. 15, 1826; m. June 5, 1795, HANNAH SANDERSON, [Sanderson, 83], and moved soon after to Livermore, Me.
117 9. RUTH, b. May 27, 1767; m. (pub. Feb. 14), 1790, NATHANIEL GOODWIN, of Waltham. He d. Sept. 5, 1790, aged 28, and she now (1851) resides in Boston, a wid.
118 10. DAVID, b. Nov. 26, 1769; d. Oct. 21, 1827; m., May 7, 1798, SIBIL WHITE [White, 39], who d. Mar. 8, 1837. Chil.,
   1. *David*, b. Feb. 24, 1799; d. in Bangor, Feb. 26, 1850, unm. 2. *Sybil*, b. May 9, 1800, unm. 3. *Samuel White*, b. Feb. 2, 1802; d. Oct. 30, 1838. 4. *Josiah*, b. Jan. 29, 1805; m., July 8, 1841, *Elizabeth Harrington Bradford*, dr. of John Rufus and Phebe Bradford, of Boston. Chil.,
      1. Charles Frederick, b. Dec. 4, 1842. 2. Arthur Bradford, b. Dec. 3, 1847; d. Dec., 1849. 3. Emma Gertrude, b. Nov. 13, 1849.
   5. *Hannah Sanderson*, b. Oct. 30, 1807; m., Oct. 21, 1830, *Lewis Bemis* [Bemis, 155–6], who d. Mar. 11, 1848. 6. *Charles*, b. May 14, 1812. 7. *Martha White Dana*, b. Sept. 8, 1814, unm.
119 11. NATHANIEL, b. Sept. 10, 1772; m., May 11, 1797, ELIZABETH GLEASON. [Gleason, 7.] Chil.,
   1. *Isaac*, b. Nov. 21, 1797. 2. *Marshall*, b. Ap. 1, 1799. 3. *Sally Gleason*, b. July 2, 1801. 4. *Elizabeth*, b. Oct. 26, 1804; d. Dec., 1805. 5. *Eliza Clarke*, b. Aug. 26, 1806. 6. *George*, b. July 10, 1809, a merchant, of Boston, resides in Camb., much devoted to biblical and historical researches. 7. *Nathaniel Clarke*, b. Oct. 3, 1811; d. Jan., 1840. 8. *John*, b. Nov. 9, 1813.

---

73. 120 (IV.) Lieut. ELISHA LIVERMORE, maltster, of Waltham, m., Jan. 3, 1743–4, SARAH BIGELOW [Bigelow, 86], who d. 1783. Selectman, 1766–73.

1. MARY, b. and d. 1744.
121 2. ABIJAH, b. Dec. 26, 1745; d. Aug. 8, 1802, of Waltham; m., Jan. 20, 1774, MARY DIX. [Dix, 61.] Chil.,
122   1. *Lydia*, b. Nov. 5, 1774; m., Sept. 8, 1793, *Elijah Fiske*. [J. Fiske, 76.]
123   2. *Mary*, b. Nov. 15, 1776. 3. *Mary*, b. Sept. 30, 1778.
124   4. *Sarah*, b. Jan. 1, 1781; m., Oct. 21, 1798, *Francis Fiske*. [J. Fiske, 87.]
201. 125   5. *Jonas*, b. Aug. 16, 1783.
126   6. *Elisha*, b. July 26, 1785; m., 1808, *Elizabeth Gove*, of Lincoln.
127   7. *Harriet*, b. Sept. 25, 1787; m., Ap., 1811, *Prentice Child*.
128   8. *Abigail*, b. June 26, 1790; m., Oct. 28, 1810, *Henry Bryant Dix*. [Dix, 92.]
129   9. *Thomas*, b. Oct. 4, 1792.
130 3. MARY, b. Oct. 23, 1747; m., Ap. 18, 1770, WILLIAM HAMMOND, Esq., of Newton.
131 4. BENJAMIN, b. Ap. 25, 1749; d. July 24, 1802.

132 5. SARAH, b. Sept. 8, 1751; m., Aug. 23, 1773, JOHN COBURN, of Waltham, moved to Weston, and had 7 chil. [See Coburn.]
6. ELISHA, d. July 3, 1754.
133 7. ELISHA, b. Aug. 21, 1755, of Waltham; m., July 1, 1784, ABIGAIL WHITE. [White, 35.] He d. Sept. 3, 1790, and his wid. m., July 11, 1792, Col. Amos Bond, of Wat., s. p. [Bond, 324.]
134 8. ELIZABETH, b. May 5, 1758; d. Ap. 25, 1802, unm.
135 9. THOMAS, b. Oct. 4, 1760; d. Nov. 20, 1791; m., May 29, 1783, LOIS MIXER [Mixer, 94], and his wid. m., June 26, 1793, THOMAS SANDERSON. [Sanderson, 81.]

---

76. 136 (IV.) Dea. JONATHAN LIVERMORE, m., June 23, 1723, ABIGAIL BALL. [Ball, 20.] About 1727 he moved to Northboro, of which he was the first town clerk, and was much employed in public business, in surveying, laying out townships, &c. He m. (2d), Nov. 16, 1775, JANE DUNLAP, and lived to the extraordinary age of 100 years and 7 months. [See Worcester Mag., II., 114.]

---

137 1. ABIGAIL, b. in Wat., Ap. 10, 1724; m. (1st), Nov. 26, 1741, JOHN KEYES, son of Dea. John K., of Shrewsbury. Chil.,
138 1. *Simon*, b. Oct. 6, 1742, settled in Wilton, N. H.
139 2. *Abigail*, b. Dec. 20, 1743; m., 1766, *William Hawkins*, of Northboro.
140 3. *Elizabeth*, b. Ap. 6, 1746; m., Feb. 6, 1770, *Joshua Blanchard*, of Wilton, N. H.
141 4. *John*, b. Aug. 7, 1753; m., Sept. 4, 1777, *Lucy Hale*, of Winchendon, went to Wilton, thence to Princeton, and died there.
142 5. *Thomas*, b. July 8, 1755; m. —— *Atherton*, of Northboro. He m. a 2d wife, *Eunice Knight*, of Bolton.
143 6. *Silas*, b. Aug. 7, 1757.
7. *Rhoda*, b. Mar. 31, 1759; m. *William Bales*, of Wilton.
144 8. *Ephraim*, b. Mar. 14, 1761; m. *Sarah Gerry*.
145 9. *Phebe*, m. *Stephen Buss*, of Wilton.
10. *Lydia*, m. *Uriah Smith*, of Wilton.
146 11. *Sarah*, m. (1st), —— *Hall*, and m. (2d) —— *Jewett*.
12. *Submit*, m. *Israel Howe*, of Princeton. [Ward, 346.]
She (Abigail, wid. of J. Keyes), m. (2d), Timothy Gray, of Wilton, N. H., where she d. May 20, 1801.
147 2. ELIZABETH, b. in Wat., May 26, 1725; d. Feb., 1775; m. —— RICE, of Northboro.
148 3. LYDIA, b. in Wat., Oct. 24, 1726; m. —— SAWYER, of Bolton, and d. May 5, 1799, s. p.
149 4. REBECCA, b. Sept. 10, d. Nov. 10, 1728, in Northboro.
211. 150 5. JONATHAN, b. Dec. 7, 1729; grad. Harv. Coll. 1760; pastor of the church in Wilton, N. H., where he d. July 20, 1809.
151 6. SILAS, b. Dec. 1, 1731; d. Jan. 3, 1756.
152 7. REBECCA, b. June 1, 173–; d. Feb. 15, 1806; m. —— SWITCHER, of "Western."
153 8. NATHAN, b. June 19, 1736; d. May 22, 1761, unm.
9. THOMAS, b. Mar. 6, 1737–8; d. Oct. 27, 1740.
154 10. SUSAN, b. June 2, 1740; m. JOSHUA TOWNSEND, of Bolton.
155 11. GRACE, b. Feb. 16, 1742; d. Dec., 1830; m. JACOB ADAMS, of Wilton, and had, 1. *Lydia*, m. *Samuel Gutterson*. 2. *Nathan*.

---

77. 156 (IV.) SAMUEL LIVERMORE, Esq., of Waltham, inherited, by Will, the estate of his grand uncle, Nathaniel Livermore [6], which has since been well known as "the Lyman farm," in Waltham. He had for a long time the greatest share of the municipal business of the town; was Selectman 22 years, 1743–64; Rep. 1745–63, with the exception of 1748; Assessor 12 years, 1738–56; Town Clerk and Treasurer 26 years, 1738–63; Moderator of town meetings 22 years, 1740–64; was a deacon of the church, besides other appointments. He m. (1st), Nov. 10, 1726, HANNAH BROWN [Brown, 44], the mother of his children. He m. (2d), Jan. 22, 1765, HANNAH, wid. of Daniel Harrington. [Harrington, 242.] She d. Dec. 31, 1765, and he m. (3d), May 7, 1767, wid. JOANNA FELTON, of Wat., who d. Sept. 5, 1767, aged 46, and he m. (4th), Mar. 5, 1770, THANKFUL, wid.

of Richard Cutting. [Cutting, 54.] She d. Nov. 4, 1772, aged 55. He d. Aug. 7, 1773.



157 1. HANNAH, b. Ap. 27, 1728; m., Nov. 24, 1755, Rev. NATHANIEL POTTER, grad. Nassau Hall, 1753, for some time schoolmaster in Waltham, and afterwards pastor of the church in Brookline. He d. 1768, leaving one dr., *Sarah*, who d. Sept. 7, 1773, aged 15, and his wid. m., Sept. 6, 1775, ROBERT PIERPONT, Esq., of Roxbury, s. p.

2. SAMUEL, b. Sept. 6, 1729; d. 1731.

226. 158 3. ELIJAH, b. Mar. 4, 1730–1; d. Aug. 5, 1808. He inherited his father's homestead; was first a Lieut., and was chosen a deacon in Waltham upon the death of his father. He was chief proprietor of the township of Livermore, Me., and was the first settler. He moved there in 1779, but was obliged to withdraw from it for some time on account of danger from the Indians. He was, emphatically, the father of the town, which was at first settled chiefly by emigrants from Watertown, Waltham, and the adjoining towns. He was a man of great worth.

253. 159 4. SAMUEL, b. May 15, 1732; grad. Nassau Hall, 1752; studied law with Judge Trowbridge; was made King's Attorney-General for New Hampshire, by Gov. Wentworth, in 1769. Soon after the breaking out of the Revolutionary war he was made the States Attorney-General; was several times delegate to the Continental Congress, and was made Chief Justice of the State, 1782; was member of the Convention for adopting the Federal Constitution, upon the adoption of which he was elected Representative to Congress, and at the end of two years was elected U. S. Senator, which office he held for 9 years, until he resigned in 1800. He d. 1803.

160 5. ISAAC, b. Jan. 28, 1734–5; grad. at Nassau Hall, 1756; and d. in New Jersey, 1763, unm.

161 6. WILLIAM, b. Oct. 9, 1737; grad. Nassau Hall, 1756; d. in Falmouth (Portland), Aug. 10, 1761, unm.

7. SARAH, b. Mar. 30, 1741; d. Oct. 9, 1761, unm.

162 8. ANNA, b. Jan. 16, 1743; (?) m. Rev. —— KER.

9. JONATHAN, b. Jan. 21, 1746; d. 1751.

---

83. 163 (V.) JASON LIVERMORE, of Weston, m., Mar. 30, 1749, ABIGAIL HAGAR. [Hagar, 77.] She d. Jan. 17, 1824.

164 1. JASON, b. Ap. 28, 1750; d. Ap. 1, 1816; m. MARY JACKSON, and had,
1. *Martha*, bap. in Shrewsbury, Sept. 8, 1782.

165 2. WILLIAM, b. Jan. 20, 1752; d. Ap., 1806; m. MARY BIGELOW.

3. ABIGAIL, b. June, 1754; d. 1756.

166 4. ABIGAIL, b. Jan. 21, 1758; d. May, 1833; m. SILAS LIVERMORE.

167 5. JOSIAH, b. May 12, 1760; d. Feb., 1841; m. REBECCA WORCESTER.

168 6. BRADDYL, b. Oct. 4, 1763; d. Sept. 24, 1845; m., May 2, 1785, MARY FLINT, b. Oct. 16, 1766, dr. of John and Mary Flint, and settled in Paxton, where he was a Justice of the Peace. Chil.,

169 1. *John Flint*, b. July 21, 1786; grad. Dart. Coll., 1810; d. in York, Penn., Ap. 14, 1812, unm.

170 2. *Braddyl*, b. Ap. 26, 1788; m. *Gratia Haywood*.

171 3. *Almira*, b. Ap. 14, 1790; m. (1st), *Eli Smith*, and m. (2d), —— *Eldredge*.

172 4. *Mary Ann*, b. Sept. 13, 1792; m. *E. V. Grosvenor*.

173 5. *George Whitefield*, b. Oct. 15, 1794; grad. Harv. Univ., 1823; m. *Sophia Farnsworth*, of Westford; is a counsellor-at-law, Camb.

174 6. *Charles*, b. Mar. 28, 1799; grad. Harv. Univ., 1825; d. in Baltimore, Nov. 8, 1825, unm.

175 7. *Hepzibah*, b. June 19, 1801; m. *Edmund Bent*.

176 8. *Adaline*, b. Mar. 20, 1804, unm.

177 9. *Jason William*, b. Mar. 13, 1806; m., Nov. 17, 1831, *Elmira Brooks*, b. Sept. 11, 1805, dr. of Joshua and Sarah Brooks, of Lincoln. Chil.,
1. Charles Franklin, b. Nov. 11, 1832. 2. Mary Ann, b. Feb. 20, 1835;

d. 1840. 3. George Williams, b. July 27, 1838. 4. Hiram Brooks, b. June 18, 1840. 5. Sarah Caroline, b. Sept. 3, 1842.

178 10. *Abigail Salome*, b. Mar. 27, 1811; m. *Thompson Riddle*, Esq.

---

104. 179 (V.) OLIVER LIVERMORE, m., June 2, 1758, KATHERINE BOND, dr. of Jonas Bond, Esq., of Wat. [Bond, 117.] He d. June 16, 1782, and she d. a wid., June 11, 1800. They settled first in Watertown, and about 1767, moved to Shirley.

1. CATHERINE, b. Aug. 25, 1759; d. 1781, unm.
2. OLIVER, b. Sept., 1761; d. 1782, unm.

180 3 DANIEL, b. Jan., 1764; m., 1793, LUCY, dr. of Dea. John Longley, of Shirley. She d. the next year, s. p. He afterwards lived unm., and d. July 27, 1821.

181 4. NATHANIEL, b. Jan., 1766; m., 1812, ABIGAIL, dr. of William Jones, of Lunenburg. He d. Jan. 20, 1830, s. p.

182 5. JONAS, b. Feb. 27, 1768; m., 1796, POLLY, dr. of Capt. John Kelsey, of Shirley. Chil.,

1. *Jonas*, b. Jan. 1, 1797. 2. *Oliver*, b. June 27, 1798. 3. *John*, b. June 24, 1800; d. Feb. 6, 1810. 4. *Andrew*, b. June 10, 1806. 5. *Walter*, b. Aug. 23, d. Dec., 1810. In 1814, he, with his wife and three surviving sons, moved to Marietta, O., where he had, 6. *Mary*, born. He d. Oct., 1822, and his wid. d. the next summer, and their children afterwards moved to Illinois.

183 6. WILLIAM, b. June 23, 1770; m., 1799, BETSEY, dr. of Amos Ames, of Groton, where he settled, and now (1846) resides. In the earlier part of life, he was a carpenter and builder, but afterwards devoted to agriculture. He has repeatedly represented Groton in the State Legislature. Chil.,

1. *Catherine*, b. 1800, unm.

184 2. *William*, b. 1803; m., 1833, *Harriet*, dr. of William Livermore, of Alstead, N. H. For several years before and after m., he was a grocer in Boston, but is now settled on a farm in Groton. Chil.,

1. Elizabeth, b. 1836. 2. Henry, b. 1840.

185 3. *Daniel*, b. 1805; m., 1831, *Abigail Tuck*, of Rowley, is a farmer, of Groton. Chil.,

1. William. 2. Charles. 3. Rufus, and 4. Albert.

186 4. *Nathaniel*, b. 1807; m., 1832, *Elizabeth Lawrence*, of Cohasset, s. p. He lived a few years in Boston, and now resides in Michigan.

187 5. *Betsey*, m., 1835, *Charles Prescott*, of Groton. Chil.,

1. Betsey. 2. Ellen. 3. Cooledge.

7. JOHN, b. Sept. 22, 1772; d. aged 13 yrs.

188 8. LUCY, b. Mar. 24, 1776; m. (1st), ENOCH HUSE, of Grafton, Mass., and m. (2d), JEREMIAH DYER, of Grafton. She is now a wid., s. p.

189 9. DAVID, b. Dec. 19, 1778; m., 1800, LUCINDA KELSEY, b. Aug. 21, 1780, dr. of Capt. John Kelsey, of Shirley. Chil.,

1. *Sally*, b. Dec. 16, 1800; d. Sept. 24, 1843, unm.

190 2. *Lucinda*, b. Sept. 19, 1802; m., June, 1823, *Almond Morse*, a merchant, of Shirley, b. Dec. 31, 1799, son of Samuel Morse, of Lunenburg. She d., Aug. 7, 1832, leaving two drs.

1. Jane Lucinda, b. July 24, 1824. 2. Mary Park, b. Aug. 11, 1828. Mr. Morse d. Ap. 14, 1842.

191 3. *Catherine*, b. Nov. 11, 1806; m., Dec., 1835, *Nathaniel Holden*, Jr., son of Nathaniel Holden, Esq., of Shirley. Chil.,

1. Almond Morse, b. Feb. 19, 1837. 2. Catherine Bond, b. May 27, 1839. 3. Granville, b. Mar. 14, 1841.

192 4. *David Bond*, b. Aug. 2, 1808; unm. He was for several years a merchant and the postmaster of Townsend.

193 5. *Jane Park*, b. Dec. 2, 1811; m., Aug., 1835, *Abel*, son of Abel Longley, of Shirley, and soon after moved to Montezuma, N. Y. Chil.,

1. Margaret Bronson, b. June, 1836. 2. Julia Clark, bap. Ap., 1839.

194 6. *Charles*, b. Mar. 24, 1814; unm.; a manufacturer in Fitchburg.

195 7. *Margaret*, b. Oct. 25, 1819. 8. *Lucy Huse*, b. Oct. 2, 1822.

196 10. JONATHAN, b. Jan. 10, 1781; a carpenter, of Boston; m., 1816, SUSAN PLATTS, who d. 1833, and he d. Jan., 1845, leaving,

1. *Jonathan*, b. 1817. 2. *Susan*. 3. *Lucy*.

105. 197 (V.) AMOS LIVERMORE, of Wat., m., Dec. 1, 1763, HEPZIBAH COOLIDGE. [Coolidge, 166.]

198 1. Amos, b. Sept. 30, 1764; m., June 4, 1795, Hannah Sanderson, of Waltham. [Sanderson, 83.] Chil.,
1. *Lucy*, b. June 14, 1796. 2. *Thomas*, b. May 30, 1798. 3. *Hannah*, b. July, 1800. 4. *Eliza*, b. 1803. 5. *Amos Henry*, b. 1806. 6. *Grace Sanderson*, b. 1809. 7. *Mary Anna Dana*, b. 1811. 8. *Adeline Maria*.
2. Lucy, b. Dec. 31, 1767; d. Ap. 15, 1790.
199 3. Hepzibah, b. Ap. 5, 1771; m., Dec. 31, 1795, Joshua Grant. [Grant, 22.]
200 4. Elisha, b. Oct. 22, 1773; m., Nov. 25, 1802, Hannah Bright. [Bright, 139.] Chil.,
1. *Elisha*, bap. June 24, 1804; m. —— *Hoogs*. 2. *Samuel White*, bap. 1806. 3. *Jane Ann*.

125. 201 (VI.) JONAS LIVERMORE, m., Feb. 16, 1809, LOUISA STEARNS. [I. Stearns, 240, V.]

202 1. William, b. Nov. 12, 1810; a chairmaker; m., June 8, 1841, Mary Belding, b. Mar. 13, 1818, of Chester, Mass.
203 2. Abijah, b. Aug. 28, 1814 (or '13); m., Nov. 24, 1844, Laura A. Holman, b. July 4, 1820, dr. of Silas and Mary Holman, of Salisbury, Vt.
204 3. Louisa, b. Aug. 14, 1815; m. James E. Peasley, a slater, son of Jacob and Betsey Peasley, of Plaistow, N. H.
205 4. Jonas Dix, b. July 25, 1816; m. Elizabeth Galbraith, b. Oct. 12, 1824, dr. of John and Rachel Galbraith, of Waltham.
206 5. Thomas, b. June 12, 1818.
207 6. Sarah, b. Mar. 1, 1820; m. Elbridge Goddard, a cabinet-maker, of Newton Corner, b. Sept. 6, 1819. Chil.,
1. *Sarah Louisa*, b. Jan. 4, 1841. 2. *Joseph Henry*, b. Mar. 10, 1843. 3. *Charles W.*, b. Dec., 1846; d. 1848.
208 7. Mary A., b. Ap. 11, 1823; m., July 16, 1843, James McGee, b. Mar. 6, 1823; a tallow-chandler, of Toledo, O.
209 8. Martha ——, m., Nov. 8, 1846, John Bond, of Wat.
210 9. Catherine, b. Jan. 22, 1826; m. Daniel Webster, an engraver, of Somerville, Mass.

150. 211 (V.) Rev. JONATHAN LIVERMORE, of Wilton, N. H., m., September 14, 1769, ELIZABETH KIDDER, who d. a wid., Dec. 12, 1822.

212 1. Jonathan, b. July 10, 1770; d. Dec. 24, 1845; m., May 19, 1808, Abigail Abbot, of Wilton, b. July 13, 1779; d. June 5, 1812. [Register of Abbots, p. 10.] Chil.,
213 1. *Jonathan*, b. Ap. 24, 1809; m., Aug. 15, 1833, Mrs. *Dorcas Blodgett* [? dr. of Daniel and Dorcas Abbot Holt.] Chil.,
1. Abigail Abbot, b. June 7, 1835. 2. Abiel Abbot, b. Feb. 23, 1838. 3. Henry Harrison, b. Oct. 12, 1840; d. Sept. 5, 1843. 4. Mary Elizabeth, b. Aug. 29, 1844.
214 2. *Abiel Abbot*, b. Oct. 30, 1811; grad. Harv. Univ., 1833; at the Divinity School, 1836; m., May 17, 1838, *Elizabeth D. Abbot* [Register of Abbots, p. 8]; is pastor of the Unitarian church in Keene, N. H., and a well-known author.
2. Elizabeth, b. June 11, 1772; d. Ap. 15, 1842.
3. Mary, b. July 26, 1774; d. June 19, 1797.
215 4. Nathan, b. Oct. 7, 1776.
216 5. Solomon Kidder, b. Mar. 2, 1779; grad. Harv. Univ. 1802; a lawyer, of Milford, N. H., and often the Representative of the town; m., July 6, 1810, Abigail Atkins Jarvis, of Camb. Chil.,
1. *Leonard Jarvis*, b. Ap. 15, 1811; d. Nov. 28, 1822.
217 2. *Henry Lee*, b. Aug. 3, 1812; a merchant, of Baltimore.
218 3. *Thomas Atkins*, b. Feb. 7, 1814; a surgeon dentist in Galena, Ill.
219 4. *Elizabeth*, b. Dec. 22, 1815; d. June, 1817.
5. *Elizabeth Abigail*, b. Mar. 28, 1818.

220 6. *Rebecca Parkman Jarvis*, b. Dec. 31, 1819; m., Aug. 24, 1841, *Joseph C. Manning*, of Baltimore.
221 7. *Leonard Jarvis*, b. Dec. 8, 1822; grad. Harv. Univ. 1842, a clergyman.
222 8. *Mary*, b. Sept. 18, 1825.
223 6. ANNA, b. Aug. 20, 1781; d. June 5, 1824; m., Ap. 11, 1816, JOHN KIMBALL, of Wilton. Chil.,
1. *Samuel Livermore*, b. Jan. 10, 1817; of Wilton.
2. *Abigail*, b. March 14, 1819; of Wilton.
3. *Jonathan Bowers*, b. May 16, 1821; of Lowell.
4. *Mary*, b. February 3, 1823; d. August, 1825.
7. SAMUEL, b. Ap. 14, 1784; d. Dec., 1786. 8. SAMUEL, b. Dec. 12, 1786; d. July, 1788.
224 9. SARAH WHITE, b. July 20, 1789; of Wilton; unm.; a very intelligent and obliging assistant in this work.
225 10. LYDIA, b. May 20, 1792; m., Jan. 27, 1820, SAMUEL KING, of Wilton. Chil.,
1. *Elizabeth*, b. Ap. 18, 1821; m. *Henry Wheelman*, and resides in Lancaster, Ohio.
2. *Mary*, b. Sept. 23, d. Dec. 13, 1824. 3. *John*, b. Jan. 7, 1826.
4. *George*, b. Oct. 6, 1829. 5. *Mary*, b. June 5, 1831; d. July, 1832.
6. *Josephine*, b. Feb. 21, 1833. 7. *Henry Lee*, b. Dec., 1834.
8. *Mary Wilson*, b. Feb., 1838.

---

158. 226 (V.) Dea. ELIJAH LIVERMORE, m. (1st), DINAH HARRINGTON. [Harrington, 76.] She d. Sept. 30, 1759, and he m. (2d), Ap. 6, 1762, HANNAH CLARKE, b. in Newton, Jan. 14, 1740, dr. of Capt. John Clarke. [Clarke, 50.] She d. Mar. 17, 1827.



---

227 1. ABIGAIL, b. Nov. 20, 1758; d. 1817; m., 1780, Rev. ELISHA WILLIAMS, b. Oct. 7, 1757; grad. Yale Coll. 1775; A. M. Harv. and Yale. [See History of the Williams Family, pp. 165 and 168.] About 1790, he moved to Livermore; was the first schoolmaster of the town, and about 1798, became pastor of the Baptist church in Brunswick, Me., and afterwards of a church in Beverly, Mass. Several of the latter years of his life were spent in Cambridge, without a pastoral charge, where he d. Feb. 3, 1845, æt. 88. Chil.,
228 1. *Sarah Potter*, b. Mar. 28, 1782; d. Jan. 16, 1809, unm.
229 2. *Nancy*, b. Sept. 24, 1783; m. *Benjamin Giles*, of Beverly, Mass. Chil.,
1. Sarah, m. John Minot, of Westford, and has 6 chil.
2. Ann, m. Thomas J. Leland, of Chester, Vt., and now resides in Camb. Six chil.
3. Abby, m. Henry Potter, of Boston.
4. Alfred Ellenwood, student (1845) in the Law School, Camb.
230 3. *Sophia*, b. Aug. 14, 1786; m., Jan. 21, 1810, *John Appleton*, b. Nov. 29, 1780; now of Portland. Chil.,
1. Elisha Williams, b. in Mass., Oct. 5, 1810; m., Feb. 16, 1837, Martha Hyde.
2. Sarah Potter, b. in Mass., Dec. 25, 1812; m., Jan. 25, 1845, John Goodenow.
3. John, b. in Mass., Feb. 11, 1815; m., Nov. 27, 1840, Susan Dodge.
4. Frances Caroline, b. in Virginia, Ap., 1817.
5. Abby Eliza, b. in Va., Ap. 25, 1820; d. Nov. 16, 1821.
6. Abby Eliza, b. in Va., Feb. 15, 1822; m., Sept. 7, 1841, George F. Emery, Esq.; grad. Bowd. Coll. 1836, and resides in Paris, Me.
7. Virginia, b. in Maine, Oct. 11, 1824.
8. Charles Augustus, b. in Maine, Feb. 25, 1827.
9. Cornelia Adelaide, b. in Maine, July 21, 1830.
231 4. *Hannah*, b. Sept. 11, 1788; m., 1812, *Samuel Ober*, of Beverly. Chil.,
1. Eliza Ann, b. 1813; m. —— Buckford, of Beverly.
2. Maria, b. 1816; d. 1826. 3. Hannah Williams, b. 1825.
4. Emeline Augusta, b. 1837.

232 5. *Samuel*, b. July 11, 1790; d. June 16, 1820.
233 6. *Edward*, b. Aug. 4, 1792; m. *Margaret Snow*; has two chil., and resides in Boston.
234 7. *Charles*, b. Aug. 18, 1794; m. *Ann Champney*; has six chil., and resides in Virginia.
235 8. *Fanny*, b. Jan. 12, 1797; m. *Ebenezer Jones*, of Rox., and has 6 chil.
236 9. *Abigail*, b. Feb. 26, 1799; m. *Thomas A. Rush*, of Richmond, Va., and d., leaving one child.
237 10. *Mary*, b. Ap. 22, 1801; m. Rev. *James B. Taylor*, of Richmond, Va., and has 5 chil.
11. *Elizabeth*, b. Mar. 23, 1805; d. June 11, 1806.

238 2. WILLIAM, b. Jan. 9, 1763; d. in Louisiana, 1832. He was bred a merchant in Boston; traded several years on Roccomeeco Point in Jay (now Canton), Me., and afterwards in Hallowell, and was a Major of militia. He m., Sept. 7, 1793, SARAH, wid. of —— Jones [by whom she had had one son], and dr. of Elias and Mary Taylor. She was b. Feb. 26, 1757, and d. in Hallowell, September 3, 1838. Chil.,

1. *William*, b. Jan. 8, 1794; d. in N. Orleans, 1815, unm.
239 2. *Sarah Phipps*, b. Nov. 13, 1799; d. Aug. 25, 1840; m., Nov., 1821, *Andrew Masters*, Printer and Bookseller, of Hallowell, b. May 17, 1793, son of Dr. John and Elizabeth Marstes, of New Market, N. H. [orthography of the name changed by the son]. Chil.,
1. William Andrew, b. Jan. 24, 1823. 2. Sarah Elizabeth, b. Aug. 10, 1824. 3. Caroline Parker, b. Nov. 13, 1829; d. Sept. 4, 1840. 4. Mary Louisa, b. May 25, 1836. 5. John Livermore, b. Sept. 1840.
240 3. *Danforth Phipps*, b. Dec. 20, 1804; m., in Hallowell, Oct. 31, 1828, *Emeline Spaulding*, dr. of Ashur and Abigail Spaulding, formerly of Pepperville, Mass. Chil.,
1. Emma Frances, b. Dec. 1, 1830. 2. William Danforth, b. June. 20, 1835; d. Nov., 1838. 3. Sarah Masters, b. June 1, 1837; d. Nov. 1838. 4. Sarah Louisa, b. Oct. 16, 1839. 5. Charles Danforth, b. May 20, 1841.

3. HANNAH, b. Nov. 22, 1764; d. Jan., 1785.
241 4. ISAAC, b. May 7, 1768; d. Oct., 1820; was bred a merchant in Boston; was in trade a short time in Hallowell, Me., and then settled in Livermore, as a farmer and Justice of the Peace. He m. in Hallowell, ELIZABETH KINNEY, of Boston, who d. June, 1823, aged 48. Chil.,

1. *Hannah*, b. July 19, 1797; d. in Boston, Jan., 1836. 2. *Granville Putnam*, b. Nov. 10, 1798; of St. Joseph's, Missouri. 3. *Eliza*, b. Nov. 30, 1801; of Boston, unm. 4. *Elijah*, b. Ap. 10, 1804; of St. Joseph's, Mo. 5. *Horatio Gates*, b. Mar. 16, 1807; m. *Elizabeth Slater*, of Boston, where he resides. 6. *Abigail Williams*, resides in Boston, unm. 7. *Alma Louisa*, b. Dec., 1812; d. 1841. 8. *Julia Snow*, b. November 30, 1820; resides in St. Joseph's, Mo.

242 5. SARAH, b. Dec. 7, 1770; m. ROBERT PIERPONT, of Rox., an adopted son of her aunt, Mrs. Hannah (Livermore) Pierpont. His original name was John Murdock, of Newton. He d. in Livermore, Dec. 9, 1811, aged 42. Chil.,

1. *Hannah*, b. July 19, 1797; d. Jan., 1819, unm. 2. *Robert*, b. Sept. 10, 1798; m. *Mary Hemenway*, and has,
1. Sarah Livermore. 2. William Henry. 3. Frances Rebecca.
3. *George Washington*, b. Jan. 17, 1800 of Livermore. 4. *Elijah Livermore*, b. Ap., 1803; d. 1818. 5. *Charles Henry*, b. Jan. 1, 1806. 6. *John Murdock*, b. Jan. 7, 1808; d. June 1, 1818.

243 6. ANNA (or Nancy), b. Ap. 6, 1775; m., Dec. 14, 1797, Dr. CYRUS HAMLIN, and resided in Livermore until 1805, when he was appointed Clerk of the Courts of the new county of Oxford, and moved to Paris, Me., where he d. Feb. 2, 1829, and his wid. d. Aug. 25, 1852. Chil.,

1. *Elijah Livermore*, b. Dec. 30, 1798; d. Ap., 1799.
244 2. *Elijah Livermore*, b. Mar. 29, 1800; grad. Brown Univ. 1819, and is a counsellor at law, of Bangor, Me., and Mayor of that city. He m. *Eliza Choate*, of Salem. Chil.,
1. Adeline. 2. Augustus Choate. 3. Julia.
245 3. *Cyrus*, b. July 16, 1802; M.D. Bowd. Coll. 1828. He settled in Calais, Me.,

and d. May, 1839, in Galveston, Texas, whither he had gone for his health.

246 4. *Eliza*, b. Ap. 4, 1804, of Paris, unm.

247 5. *Ann*, b. July 11, 1805, of Paris, unm.

248 6. *Vesta*, b. June 6, 1808; m. Dr. *Job Holmes*, M.D. Bowd. Coll. 1826; settled in Calais, Me. Chil.,

1. Agnes. 2. Anna Livermore. 3. Ellen. 4. Frank.

249 7. *Hannibal*, b. Aug. 27, 1809, a lawyer, of Hampden, Me; a Representative, and afterwards a U. S. Senator; m. *Sarah Jane*, dr. of Hon. Stephen and Sarah (Stowell) Emery, of Paris. Chil.,

1. Charles. 2. Cyrus. 3. Sarah.

250 8. *Hannah Livermore*, b. Oct. 10, 1814; m. Dr. *Thomas Barnes Townsend*, M.D. Bowd. Coll. 1837; settled in Machias, Me. He d. soon after marriage.

251 7. Samuel, b. Ap. 21, 1778, of Livermore; m., Ap. 16, 1801, Lura Chase, b. in Tisbury, Martha's Vineyard, Mar. 11, 1784, dr. of Thomas and —— (Luce) Chase. He d. Nov. 26, 1823, and his wid. afterwards m. John Fuller, of Livermore. Chil.,

1. *Betsey*, b. Oct. 4, 1803; d. July 23, 1822. 2. *Emery*, b. Feb. 18, 1809; m., Oct. 25, 1836, *Elizabeth Douglass*, b. in Portland, 1808, and settled in St. Joseph's, Missouri. 3. *Lura Chase*, b. Oct. 25, 1815; m., Mar. 3, 1834, *Levi Bean Young*, b. in E. Livermore, May 31, 1805.

252 8. Betsey (twin), b. Ap. 21, 1778; d. Sept. 24, 1779.

---

159. 253 (V.) Hon. SAMUEL LIVERMORE, m., 1759, JANE BROWN, dr. of Rev. Arthur Brown, of Portsmouth, N. H., the first Episcopal clergyman settled in the State, and a missionary of "The British Society for Propagating the Gospel in Foreign Parts." The descendants of Mr. Brown are very numerous and respectable in Ireland and England. Judge Livermore settled in Holderness, N. H., about 1780, where he had one of the largest and best farms in N. H.



1. George William, b. in Portsmouth, June, 1760; d. 1763.

254 2. Edward St. Loe, b. in Portsmouth, Ap. 5, 1762; d. in Lowell, Sept. 15, 1832. He received the honorary degree of A.M. from Dart. Coll. 1800; was several years Judge of the Sup. Court of N. Hampshire, afterwards Representative in Congress, from Mass., and was a zealous and leading Federalist in that State in the party contests that preceded and attended the last war with England. He m. (1st), Mehitabel, dr. of Robert Harris, Esq., of Concord, N. H. She d. Jan. 30, 1793, aged 28 y. 1 m., and he m., May 2, 1799, Sarah C. Stackpole, of Boston, b. Sept. 11, 1778. Chil.,

1. *Caroline*, d., aged 17.

255 2. *Samuel*, grad. Harv. Univ. 1804; d. at Florence, Ala., July 11, 1833, unm., aged 47.

256 3. *Harriet*, b. Ap. 14, 1788, unm., very extensively known for her earnest inculcation of her views of Christian life and doctrine.

257 4. *Robert Harris*, d. at Guadaloupe, Sept. 17, 1822, aged 21.

258 5. *Mehitabel Jane*, b. July 11, 1792; d. Ap. 25, 1837; m., June 25, 1815, *Thomas Haven* (a wid. with two chil.), a merchant, of Portsmouth, N. H., who moved to Philadelphia 1829, to Boston 1835, and returned to Phila. 1841, where he now resides. [See Haven Genealogy, pp. 18 and 35.] Chil.,

259 1. Elizabeth Hall, b. Oct. 13, 1816.

260 2. Caroline Livermore, b. Mar. 5, 1818; m., Dec. 5, 1838, Edward Belknap, of Boston, now (1851) of New York. Chil.,

1. Mary E., b. Sept. 26, 1839. 2. Thomas H., b. Jan. 12, 1841.

261 3. Anne Shapleigh, b. May 4, 1819; m., June 30, 1847, S. C. Thwing, of Boston, now (1851) residing in Roxbury. Chil.,

1. Elliot, b. Ap. 27, 1848. 2. Florence, b. Jan. 30, 1850.

262 4. Edward St. Loe Livermore, b. Ap. 23, 1820, resides on a farm at Dutch Neck, Mercer Co., N. Jersey.

263 5. Mehitabel Jane, b. Sept. 4, 1822; m., Ap. 3, 1845, Dudley Hall, of Boston, now (1851) of Cincinnati. Chil.,
1. Anne H., b. Jan. 29, 1846. 2. Clara, b. Ap. 27, 1847.
3. Dudley, b. Dec. 12, 1850.
264 6. Samuel Livermore, b. Oct. 3, 1823, of San Francisco, Cal.
265 7. Frances Adelaide, b. Feb. 9, 1826. 8. Clarissa, b. June 10, 1827.
9. Helen Eloise, b. Nov. 11, 1828.
266 10. Nathaniel Appleton, b. in Phila., Feb. 9, 1830, of Philadelphia.
11. Helen Thomas, b. Oct. 25, 1831.
12. Matilda Livermore, b. Mar. 16, 1834.
267 6. *Edward St. Loe*, b. Feb. 12, 1800; m. *Hannah Brown*, and d. Dec., 1841.
268 7. *Elizabeth B.*, b. June 2, 1804.
8. *William Stackpole*, b. June 24, 1805; d. Feb. 2, 1822.
9. *George Williamson*, b. Jan. 17, 1807; d. Aug. 26, 1830.
10. *Ann Grace*, b. June 1, 1809; d. Dec., 1812.
11. *Arthur Brown*, b. June 11, 1811; d. Ap., 1825.
269 12. *Ann Grace*, b. Dec. 24, 1812.
270 13. *Caroline*, b. Oct. 5, 1814; m., July, 1838, *Josiah G. Abbot*, Esq., of Lowell. [See "Abbot Family," p. 81.] Chil.,
1. Caroline Mercer, b. Ap. 25, 1839. 2. Edward Gardner, b. Sept. 18, 1840. 3. Henry Livermore, b. Jan. 21, 1842. 4. Fletcher Morton, b. Feb. 18, 1843. 5. William Stackpole, b. Nov. 18, 1844; d. May 6, 1846. 6. Samuel Appleton Brown, b. Mar. 6, 1846. 7. Sarah Livermore, b. May 14, 1850.
271 14. *Henry Jackson*, b. June 5, 1816. 15. *Sarah Stackpole*, b. July 12, 1819.
272 16. *Mary Jane*, b. Aug. 2, 1821; m., Oct. 7, 1846, *Daniel Saunders*, of Andover. Chil.,
1. Charles Gurley, b. Oct. 3, 1847. 2. Mary Livermore, b. June 19, 1849.
273 3. George William, b. in Londonderry, N. H., Ap. 7, 1764; d. in Concord, N. H., 1805, unm.
274 4. Arthur, b. in Londonderry, July 29, 1766; A.M. Dart. Coll. 1802; Judge of the Sup. Court of N. H. 1798, and afterwards Chief Justice of the same Court 15 years, and was Ch. Justice of the C. C. P. 1826 to 1832, Representative in Congress 1817 to '21, and 1823 to '25. He resides on the paternal homestead in Holderness. He m., Mar. 27, 1810, Louisa Bliss, dr. of Capt. Joseph Bliss, of Haverhill, N. H., a Captain in the Revolutionary army, and grand dr. of Rev. Daniel Bliss, of Concord, Mass.
275 1. *Arthur*, b. Jan. 7, 1811; grad. Dart. Coll. 1829; studied law with Hon. Jeremiah Mason, of Boston, and is a counsellor-at-law at Bath, N. H., unm.
276 2. *George*, b. Aug. 10, 1813; grad. Dart. Coll. 1830; studied law with Hon. Ira Perley (now (1851) a Justice Sup. Court, N. H.), and with Mr. Lord, of N. Y. He practised the law in N. Y. until 1843, when he returned to N. H., by reason of ill health, and is now in the insane hospital in Concord, N. H.; unm.
277 3. *Edward*, b. Mar. 18, 1815; grad. Dart. Coll. 1833; studied divinity at the N. Y. Episc. Theol. Inst., and took holy orders. He resided, until 1851, at Little Falls, Herkimer Co., N. Y., and now resides at Waterloo, Seneca Co., N. Y. He m., Dec. 12, 1839, *Elizabeth Greene Hubbard*, dr. of the late Henry Hubbard, merchant, of New York, afterwards of Boston. She d. May 22, 1851. Chil., 1. Louisa, b. Ap., 1841; d. Oct. 22, 1845.
278 4. *Samuel*, b. May 19, 1817; educated at Exeter Academy; served a mercantile apprenticeship with J. D. Gardiner & Co., of Boston; resided two years at Savannah, Ga., and perished at sea by the wreck of the steamer Pulaski, June 14, 1838; unm.
279 5. *Louisa*, b. Dec. 23, 1819; m., Ap. 15, 1850, *James K. Ford*, Esq. (son of Laurent Ford, Esq., of Little Falls, N. Y., counsellor-at-law), of the civil engineer service. Chil., 1. Arthur, b. Jan. 3, 1851.
280 6. *Caroline*, b. July 15, 1822, unm.
7. *Horace*, b. Mar. 1, 1829; d. (by lightning) June 25, 1838.
281 8. *Heber*, b. Ap. 22, 1832, a merchant's clerk (1851) in Lowell.
282 5. Elizabeth, b. in Londonderry, Sept., 1768; m., 1787, Dea. William Brown, of Boston, where she d. in childbed, Nov. 20, 1795. [Brown, 277]

LOCKE.—[See Bond, 74.]

LOCKWOOD.—ROBERT LOCKWOOD, proprietor, 1636–7; admitted freeman, Mar. 9, 1636–7; by wife SUSANNA, had 1. JONATHAN, b. Sept. 16, 1634. 2. DEBORAH, b. Oct. 12, 1636. 3. JOSHUA (? Joseph), b. Aug. 6, 1638. 4. DANIEL, b. Mar. 21, 1639–40. 5. EPHRAIM, b. Dec. 6, 1641. 6. GERSHOM, b. Sept. 6, 1643. Ap. 30, 1646, he sold, to Bryan Pendleton, all the land granted to him by the town; also, 4 acres of remote meadow, bought of Mr. Bridge, except one acre of patch meadow, sold, Sept. 29, 1645, to Edward Garfield. Soon after this he moved to Norwalk, Conn.

LOGAN.—JACOB LOGAN, proprietor 1642.

LORD.—JOHN LORD, d. in Wat., Ap. 28, 1669.

LORING.—[See Estabrook, 9, note.]

LOVELL.—See Norcross, 69 and 84.

LOVERAN.—JOHN LOVERAN, one of the largest original proprietors, admitted freeman May 25, 1636; was Selectman 1636 and '37. After his death, 1644, his wid. ANNA, became the wife of Rev. Edmund Browne, the first minister of Sud. She was probably a sister of John Barnard, Sen'r, of Wat. [See his Will, in Geneal. Reg., III., p. 79.]

THOMAS LOVERAN, b. 1638, son of William Loveran, of Aldham, Co. Suffolk, Eng., settled in Wat. as early as 1663. Dec. 8, 1663, he (T. L., "a clothworker") bought of Thomas Agar, of Rox., a fulling-mill, built by T. A., on land and water privilege bought the preceding year of Timothy Hawkins, and which he (T. L.) resold Jan. 3, 1669–70, to Timothy Hawkins and Benjamin Garfield. Dec. 12, 1670, Rev. Edmund Browne, of Sud., and Anne, his wife, formerly wife of John Loveran, of Wat., conveyed to Thomas Loveran the homestall and 6 other lots of land in Wat., formerly the property of John Loveran, amounting to 190 acres, on condition (with a mortgage) that he pays in instalments £156, with annual rent, previous to Mar. 21, 1677. He d. Feb. 15, 1692–3, s. p. His Will, dated Aug. 13, 1692, proved Feb. 27, 1692–3, gave all his estate to wife ANNA, during her life; after her death to go to the next heir bearing the name, if he appear to claim it within 10 years, otherwise to go to John Kemball, sen., and his heirs for ever. His wid. Anna, m., Aug. 29, 1695, William Thomas, of Newton. She survived but a few years, for in 1704, Daniel Loveran, citizen and draper of London, only surviving brother of Thomas Loveran, late of Wat., by his Att'y, John Marion, sued John Kemball for the property devised by the Will of T. L. [See Suffolk Deeds, Vol. I., p. 59, for testimonies respecting the estate of John Loveran.]

LOVEWELL.

JOSEPH LOVEWELL, from Mr. Angier's church, was one of the original members of Weston church; he came into Wat. 1693. His wife, MARY, d. Dec. 1, 1729, and he m., May 5, 1730, wid. HANNAH PEIRCE. [Peirce, 35.] He d. Oct. 9, 1732, aged 73.

JOSEPH LOVEWELL, Jr. (who d. Jan. 23, 1763), m. DEBORAH MORSE, b. 1690; d. Jan. 19, 1764. [Memorial of the Morses, p. 21.] Chil.,

1. JOSEPH, bap. Nov. 13, 1715; d. Dec. 31, 1726. 2. DEBORAH, bap. June 14, d. Sept., 1719. 3. DEBORAH, b. Oct. 31, 1720; d. July 3, 1725. 4. ISAAC, b. May 4, 1723; d. Nov. 13, 1735. 5. DEBORAH, b. Oct. 4, 1725; m. (pub. Dec. 15, 1750), SAMUEL WARE, of Needham. 6. MARY, b. Mar. 15, 1726–7. 7. JOSEPH, b. Oct. 27, 1729; m., Nov. 2, 1761, HANNAH WARREN, who d. Oct. 8, 1782. Chil.,
   1. *Isaac*, b. July 23, 1762; m., Ap. 9, 1788, *Lucy Harrington* [108–2], and settled in Livermore, Me. Three chil., all d. young. About 1804 he m. a 2d wife, s. p. 2. *Joseph*, b. Oct. 2, 1763. 3. *Jonathan*, b. Ap. 6, 1768. 4.

Daniel, b. July 31, 1770. 5. *Elizabeth*, b. Mar. 2, 1774. 6. *Deliverance*, b. Oct. 7, 1782.
8. ELIZABETH, b. Feb. 4, 1731–2; d. of scarlet fever, Nov. 28, 1748.
9. HANNAH, bap. Aug. 31, 1734; d. in a month.
10. PATIENCE, bap. Aug. 31, 1734; d. in a few hours.

M'CONAGHY.—DAVID and MARGARET M'CONAGHY, of Waltham, had, 1. DAVID, b. May 27, 1731. 2. GEORGE, b. Ap. 12, 1734. 3. SARAH, b. May 4, 1737. 4. HANNAH, b. Feb. 2, 1741. 5. SAMUEL, b. May 26, 1743.

M'CUNE.—WILLIAM McCUNE, of Weston; m., Nov. 26, 1747, ELIZABETH WHITNEY, of Waltham [138], and had, 1. LYDIA, b. Oct., 1748. 2. ISAAC, b. May 31, 1750.

M'GREGOR.—See Gregory.

M'INTIER.—NATHAN and HANNAH McINTIER, of Waltham, had, 1. NANCY DRAKE, b. in Holliston, Sept. 24, 1810. 2. CHARLES DRAKE, b. in Holliston, Sept. 24, 1813.

MACOMBER.—JUDITH MACOMBER, and SAMUEL JENNISON [6], m., Oct. 30, 1666.

ZEBEDEE MACOMBER, of Waltham, m., Mar. 9, 1794, PATTY (Martha) SMITH [Smith, 91–1], and had,

1. SOPHRONIA, b. July 18, 1794. 2. ZEBEDEE, b. Jan. 16, 1796. 3. FRANCIS GREEN, b. Aug. 30, 1797. 4. JOHN TOWNSEND, b. May 11, 1799. 5. DORIS STILLMAN, b. July 24, 1801. 6. MARTHA GREEN, b. Feb. 21, 1805. 7. SALLY, b. October 17, 1807.

MADDOCK (Mattocks).

1 HENRY MADDOCK (said by Farmer, to be of Saco, in 1652, and there written Mattocks), m., May 21, 1662, MARY WELLINGTON, only dr. of Roger and Mary (Palgrave) Wellington. [3.] He d., leaving one child, JOHN, b. May 16, 1663, and his wid. m. John Coolidge, Jr. [Coolidge, 8.]

2 JOHN MADDOCK (son of Henry [1]), m., June 23, 1689, RUTH CHURCH. [Church, 9.] He d. Feb. 1, 1702–3, and his wid. Ruth m., July 25, 1705, Joseph Child. [Child, 77.] She was bap. and o. c. Dec. 12, 1697. Inventory, £226. 15.

3 1. RUTH, b. Feb. 13, 1690–1; m., Sept. 30, 1710, JOSEPH CHADWICK [Chadwick, 11.]
4 2. JOHN, b. Jan. 22, 1692–3, adopted son, heir and executor of Dr. Palgrave Wellington; 1st wife, MARY, d. in childbed, Nov. 13, 1715, aged 23; by her, had son *Palgrave*, d. Aug. 3, 1716, aged 9 m. and 1 day. By 2d wife, MARY, who d. a wid., Nov. 29, 1769, had,
   1. *John*, b. Mar. 20, 1726–7. 2. *William*, b. Nov. 25, 1728; d. soon.
   3. *William*, bap. Jan. 7, 1729–30. 4. *Mary*, b. Ap. 18, 1731.
   5. *Joshua*, b. Aug. 3, 173–. 6. *Daniel*, bap. Ap. 6, 1740.
5 3. MARY, b. December 4, 1694; m., Mar. 20, 1715–16, PETER OLIVER, "both of Camb."
6 4. SARAH, b. Dec. 22, 1696; (?) m., Dec. 5, 1717, THOMAS WARD. [Ward Fam., p. 31.]
7 5. HENRY, b. Oct. 18, 1698.
8 6. CALEB, b. Aug. 29, 1700. 7. JOANNA, b. Oct. 4, 1702.

10 OHN MADDOCK, of Boston, m., in Wat., Nov. 6, 1706, ELIZABETH STONE. [34.]

MANN.—BENJAMIN and MARTHA MANN, of Waltham, had, 1. BENJAMIN, d. July 1, 1766, aged 5 yrs. 2. JAMES, bap. Feb. 22, 1767. 3. POLLY, bap. Jan. 29, 1769.

MANNING.—See I. Stearns, App. II.

MANSFIELD.

1 THEOPHILUS MANSFIELD, a blacksmith, assessor of Waltham, 1740, '43, and '45 (who was dismissed to Weston, Sept. 3, 1753), m., Dec. 25, 1734, SYBIL WHITE, of Lex. She d. in Weston, May 12, 1752, and he m., Nov. 9, 1752, LYDIA FULLER, of Weston. Chil.,

2 1. THEOPHILUS, b. Oct. 16, 1735; m. (pub. Dec. 22, 1752), SARAH FARRAR, of Lincoln, and, in Weston, had,
1. *Sarah*, b. Nov. 6, 1758. 2. *Joseph*, b. Feb. 5, 1760.
3. *Martha*, b. July 27, 1761. 4. *Fanna*, b. July 10, 1763.

3 2. JOSIAH, b. Mar. 30, 1737; m., Sept. 23, 1756, ELIZABETH SPRING [83], and in Weston, had,
1. *Elizabeth*, b. Jan. 2, 1757. 2. *Anna*, b. Mar. 21, 1758.
3. *Asenath*, b. Dec. 17, 1759. 4. *Josiah*, b. May 29, 1762.

4 3. JAMES, b. June 28, 1739. 4. AMOS, b. Sept. 22, 1741.

6 5. MARY, b. April 8, 1745; m., June 4, 1762, WILLIAM WHITNEY, Jr. [Whitney, 255.]

7 6. LYDIA, b. June 22, 1747. 7. SYBIL, (by 2d wife,) b. in Weston, Aug. 29, 1755.

9 8. EUNICE, b. in Lincoln, Sept. 4, 1763.

---

10 SAMUEL MANSFIELD, of Waltham, m., Aug. 12, 1735, ELIZABETH BENJAMIN. [Benjamin, 42.] His death is not recorded, but it is probable that it was his wid. Elizabeth, who m., Nov. 9, 1769, Capt. John Clarke. [Clarke, 40.] Chil.,

1. ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 11, 1736; d. Jan., 1737–8.
2. SAMUEL, b. Dec., 1738; d. aged 13 m.

11 3. DANIEL, b. Oct. 8, 1740; m., July 2, 1761, EUNICE FISKE [J. Fiske, 67], and had,
1. *Jacob*, bap. Nov. 14, 1773.

12 4. ELIZABETH, b. June 20, 1743; m., Ap. 16, 1761, DAVID FISKE. [J. Fiske, 46.]

13 5. DAVID, b. Sept. 25, 1745. 6. LOIS, b. Ap. 18, 1748.

15 7. SAMUEL, b. Dec. 22, 1750.

16 8. JONAS, and 9. LOIS (twins), b. Oct. 14, 1753.

---

17 BETHIA MANSFIELD, m., Jan. 1, 1698, JAMES STIMSON. [10.]

18 JONATHAN and HANNAH MANSFIELD, had *Samuel*, b. Oct. 9, 1738.

MAPLEHEAD.—Wid. MAPLEHEAD m., Ap. 30, 1655, GEORGE BULLARD, q. v.

MARY MAPLEHEAD, m., Ap. 9, 1657, WILLIAM PRICE, q. v.

MARCH.—WILLIAM MARCH, of Wat., m., June 25, 1734, SUSANNA HOLDEN [†15], and had, 1. LYDIA, b. Mar. 13, 1734–5. 2. WILLIAM, b. Sept. 3, 1736. 3. DOROTHY, bap. Sept. 19, 1736. 4. SUSANNA, b. Jan. 29, 1741–2.

MARION.—See Eddie, 3, and Thomas Loveran.

MARRETT.—(? THOMAS, of Camb.), proprietor 1642; no homestall.

MARSHALL.—See Learned, 90; and Norcross, 78.

MARTIN.—ABIGAIL MARTIN, m., Nov., 1653, JOHN ROGERS.

MASON.

[My friend Dr. THADDEUS WILLIAM HARRIS, Librarian of Harvard University, has nearly ready for the press a genealogy of the descendants of Capt. Hugh Mason; and it may be expected to be a model for works of this kind. The plan of this work seems to require the insertion of the following brief genealogy, on account of its numerous connexions with other families. But no one, interested in such inquiries, or in this family, should be satisfied with this brief article, which is considerably less extended than it would have been, except for that expected work.]

---

1 (I.) Capt. HUGH MASON, a tanner, one of the very first settlers of Watertown, was adm. freeman, Mar. 4, 1634–5; Rep. 1644, '45, '60, '61, '64, '71, '74, '75. '76, and '77; Selectman, 29 years, between 1639 and 1678, inclusive; a Lieut. as early as 1649, and made Captain, May 5, 1652. He was, for many years, one of the three Commissioners appointed by the County Court to determine small cases. [This was before the appointment of Justices of the Peace.] Oct. 30, 1657, he was appointed by the Court, one of a Committee to attend to the defects in several bridges in the County. Dec. 18, 1660, he was appointed on a Committee to take account of John Steadman, County Treasurer, and make a levy, &c. It has been conjectured that he was a brother of Capt. John Mason, the distinguished Pequot warrior. He d. October 10, 1678, aged 73. By wife ESTHER, who d. May 1, 1692, he had 7 chil. [See Barry, p. 298.]



---

2 1. HANNAH, b. Sept. 23, 1636; m., Oct. 17, 1653, Capt. JOSHUA BROOKS,* of Concord (eldest son of Capt. Thomas Brooks, first of Wat., and afterwards of Concord), by whom she had 10 chil., and numerous descendants. Her eldest child, *Hannah*, m., Jan. 15, 1677–8, *Benjamin Peirce*, of Wat. [Peirce, 21.]

2. RUTH, d. Dec. 17, 1640.

3 3. MARY, b. Dec. 18, 1640; m., May 20, 1668, Rev. JOSEPH ESTABROOK, of Concord. [See Estabrook, also Shattuck, p.365.]

---

1 *1. Capt. THOMAS BROOKS, said to have come from London, admitted freeman, Dec. 7, 1636; a proprietor, "then inhabiting" Watertown, Feb. 1636–7. He moved very early to Concord, of which he was a Rep. 7 years. His wife, GRACE, d. May 12, 1664, and he d. May 21, 1667. [See Shattuck, pp. 364 and 5.] Chil.,

---

2 1. JOSHUA, m., October 17, 1653, HANNAH MASON. [Mason, 2.] He was a tanner, and lived in that part of Concord, which became a part of Lincoln, where his descendants have been very numerous. Chil.,

3 1. *Hannah*, m., in Wat., Jan. 15, 1677–8, *Benjamin Peirce*, of Wat., by whom she had 8 chil. [See Peirce, 21.]

4 2. *Noah*, d. Feb. 1, 1739, aged 83. By wife, *Dorothy*, he had,
1. Dorothy. 2. Joshua. 3. Ebenezer. 4. Benjamin. 5. Mary. 6. Thomas. 7. Elizabeth.

5 3. *Grace*, m., 1686, *Judah Potter*. [See Shattuck, p. 381.]

6 4. *Daniel*, m. *Ann Merriam*; d. Oct. 18, 1733, aged 69. Chil.,
1. Daniel. 2. Samuel. 3. Ann.
4. Job (father of John, and gr. father of Hon. Eleazer Brooks).
5. Mary. 6. John (father of Samuel, who grad. Harv. Coll., 1749; d. 1807).

7 5. *Thomas*. 6. *Esther*, m., 1692, *Benjamin Whittemore*.

9 7. *Joseph*, d. Sept. 17, 1759, aged 78; distinguished by his liberality. He m., 1706, *Rebecca Blodgett*. (?) He m. (2d), June 14, 1725, wid. *Jane Jennison*. [44.] Chil.,
1. Mary. 2. Rebecca. 3. Joseph. 4. Nathan. 5. Amos. 6. Jonas. 7. Isaac. 8. James.

10 8. *Elizabeth*, m., 1705, *Ebenezer Merriam*.

11 9. *Job*, d. 1697, aged 22.

10. *Hugh*, d. Jan. 18, 1746, aged 70; m., 1702, *Abigail Barker*. Chil.,
1. Abigail. 2. Jonathan. 3. Sarah. 4. Mary.

13 2. CALEB, m. (1st), 1660, SUSANNA ATKINSON; 4 children. He m. (2d), ANN ——. In 1670, he sold his estate in Concord, and moved to Medford. Chil.,
1. *Susanna*. 2. *Mary*. 3. *Rebecca*. 4. *Sarah*.

18 5. *Ebenezer*, ancestor of Gov. John Brooks, of Medford.

19 6. *Samuel*, ancestor of Hon. Peter C. Brooks, of Boston.

20 3. GERSHOM, m., 1667, HANNAH ECKELS. Chil.,
1. *Mary* 2. *Hannah*. 3. *Tabitha*. 4. *Daniel*. 5. *Elizabeth*.

26 4. MARY, m. Capt. TIMOTHY WHEELER, of Concord. [See Norcross. 3.]

27 5. ? THOMAS, of Haddam, Conn. 6. HUGH. 7. JOHN, of Woburn.

4 | 4. JOHN, b. Jan. 1, 1644–5; a tanner, of Newton; m. ELIZABETH HAMMOND. [9.] She d. Nov. 13, 1715, and he d. about 1730. Chil.,

†5 | 1. *John*, b. Jan. 22, 1677; a tanner; m. *Elizabeth Spring* [19], and settled in Lexington. Chil.,

†6 | 1. John, b. Aug. 8, 1701; m., June 17, 1731, Lydia Loring; probably a dr. of Dea. Joseph and wife Lydia. [See Eastabrook, 8. Note.] Chil.,

†7 | 1. Lydia, b. Mar. 31, 1732.

†8 | 2. Katherine, b. Oct. 29, 1733; m., Ap. 23, 1759, Daniel Edes, of Charlestown. [See Edes.]

†9 | 3. John, b. Ap. 5, 1735.

†10 | 4. Joseph. b. July 29, 1736; m., Oct. 19, 1769, Elizabeth Peck, of Lex. Chil., 1. Mary, b. Jan. 24, 1770. 2. John, b. Sept. 8, 1772.

†11 | 5. Jonas, b. Mar. 2, 1737–8; m., Mar. 23, 1762, Submit Whittemore, of Lex.

†12 | 2. Elizabeth, b. Aug. 30, 1703. 3. Mellicent, b. Ap. 24, 1705.

†14 | 4. Thaddeus, b. Dec. 27, 1706. 5. Jonas, b. Oct. 21, 1708.

†16 | 6. Katherine, b. Aug. 5, 1710; d. in Holliston, Mar. 7, 1732–3.

†17 | 7. Esther, b. Jan. 2, 1712–13.

†18 | 8. Sarah, b. June 7, 1714; m., Jan. 3, 1732–3, William Munroe, son of Wm., Jr., and Mary, of Lex.

†19 | 9. Mercy, b. Nov. 12, 1716; d. Nov. 30, 1717.

10. Samuel, b. Oct. 9, 1726.

†20 | 2. *Daniel*, a farmer, of Newton.

†22 | 3. *Elizabeth*, m. *Thomas Brown*, innholder, of Boston

8. 5 | 5. JOSEPH, b. Aug. 10, 1646; adm. freeman, 1690; d. July 22, 1702.

6 | 6. DANIEL, b. Feb. 19, 1648–9; grad. Harv. Coll., 1666.

7 | 7. SARAH, b. Sept. 25, 1651; m., May 20, 1668, Capt. ANDREW GARDNER, of Muddy River (Brookline), which he represented in 1689. He was lost in the expedition to Canada in 1690. His son *Andrew* grad. Harv. Coll., 1696; was minister of Lancaster, where he d. (accidentally shot), Oct. 20, 1704.

---

5. 8 | (II.) JOSEPH MASON, a tanner, m., Feb. 5, 1684–5, MARY FISKE [J. Fiske, 5], who d. Jan. 6, 1724–5, aged 62 yrs. 6 m. Inventory, Aug. 11, 1702, £195. 7.

9 | 1. MARY, b. May 2, 1685; m. THOMAS LEARNED, innholder, of Wat. [Learned, 42.]

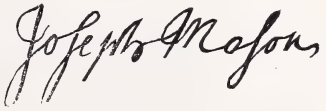
10 | 2. HESTER, b. July 8, 1686; m., Nov. 10, 1737, Capt. JOSEPH COOLIDGE (his 2d wife), who d. Ap. 17, 1749, and his wid. m., Dec. 13, 1750, EDWARD JOHNSON, of Woburn. [Coolidge, 120.]

13. 11 | 3. JOSEPH, b. Oct. 2, 1688.

12 | 4. SARAH, b. Nov. 17, 1691; m., June 22, 1709, THOMAS CHAMBERLIN, of Newton, b. Sept. 10, 1683, son of Thomas and Elizabeth (Hammond) Chamberlin. [Hammond, 53.] His wid. Sarah had become the wife of John Bond [Bond, 98], previous to 1720. [See Deeds, Vol. 22, p. 501.]

---

11. 13 | (III.) JOSEPH MASON, a tanner, m. (pub. in Boston, June 26), in Stoughton, Sept. 14, 1710, by Rev. John Danforth, MARY MONK, dr. of Elias and Hope Monk, of that part of Dorchester which is now Stoughton. [Freelove, another dr of Elias Monk, b. May 2, 1704; m., Sept. 11, 1728, James Coolidge [143], of Sherburne.] He settled first in Boston, where his first two children were born, and after that returned to Watertown. He was Justice of the Peace, and town clerk, Rep. 1733 and '34; was much engaged in conveyancing, settling estates, and in the municipal business of the town. His uncle John, of Newton, was his guardian after the death of his father. He d. July 6, 1755, and his wid. Mary d. Ap. 22, 1763, aged 72.



14 | 1. MARY, b. in Boston, Oct. 23, 1711; m., Ap. 7, 1737, EBENEZER HOVEY, of Camb. He d. Ap. 11, 1742, aged 28. Was it his wid. who. m. in Wat., Dec. 27, 1750, Caleb Fuller [? 10], of Newton?

26. 15 2. JOSEPH, b. in Boston, Oct. 9, 1713.
16 3. ABIGAIL, b. in Wat., Oct. 10, 1715; m., June 14, 1737, THOMAS BISCOE. [Biscoe, 22.]
17 4. BENJAMIN, b. July 14, 1717; m., Sept. 28, 1741, MARTHA FAIRBANKS.
18 5. ELIZABETH, b. Feb. 3, 1718–19; m., Oct. 11, 1739, NATHANIEL PERRY, of Sherburne. [21.]
120. 19 6. NEHEMIAH, b. June 14, 1721; d. Aug. 6, 1775.
130. 20 7. ELIAS, b. Aug. 24, 1723; d. in Woodstock, Conn., Mar. 3, 1802.
21 8. ESTHER, b. Nov. 4, 1725; m., Jan. 25, 1749–50, Capt. JONATHAN BROWN, Esq. [Brown, 117.]
22 9. LYDIA, b. Nov. 6, 1727; m., November 4, 1747, MICAH (? Uriah) WHITNEY, of Natick.
23 10. SUSANNA, b. Sept., 1729; m., Dec. 16, 1755, SAMUEL SODEN, of Camb., q. v.
162. 24 11. EBENEZER, b. Mar. 1, 1732–3.
25 12. JOSIAH, b. October 3, 1734; m., June 21, 1757, ANNA LIVERMORE. [Livermore, 106.]

---

15. 26 (IV.) JOSEPH MASON, Jr., a tanner, m., May 3, 1742, GRACE BOND [Bond, 112], who d. in Lincoln, 1801. Their first four chil. were b. in Wat., the others in Lincoln.

---

27 1. GRACE, b. May 21, 1742; m. JOSEPH TIDD, a farmer, b. May 11, 1734, son of Joseph and Dorothy, of Lex., and settled in New Braintree, where he d., July, 1815, æt. 82, and she d. Aug. 9, 1840, aged 98 yrs. 2 m. 19 d.
1. *Joseph*, b. Jan. 4, 1769; d. Feb. 27, 1787.
28 2. *Sarah*, b. Nov. 24, 1770; d. July 7, 1835; m. (1st), *Jeremiah Read*, a cabinet-maker, of New Braintree; 3 chil. She m. (2d), July 5, 1805, Capt. *Barzillai Miles*, of Rutland, b. Mar. 24, 1763; 2 chil.
29 1. Joseph (Read), b. July, 1795; a wheelwright; m. Maria Read. Chil., 1. John Forbes. 2. Joseph Mason. 3. Josiah Miles. 4. Maria Malvina. He (f.) d. Jan., 1841, and his wid. resides in Boston.
30 2. Martha (Read), b. Feb. 27, 1798; m. Luther Poland, a carpenter, and farmer, of Waterville, Vt., s. p.
31 3. Elijah Mason (Read), b. July 5, 1800; m. Betsey Read, and resides in Lowell, s. p.
32 4. Isabella (Miles), b. Aug. 21, 1806; m. Hiram J. Townsend, a farmer, of Waltham, and has, 1. Charles Eugene. 2. George Miles.
33 5. Rufus Barzillai (Miles), b. Oct. 23, 1809; m., Dec. 22, 1836, Judith Muzzy, b. July 6, 1814, dr. of Sadine Muzzy, of N. Braintree. Chil., 1. Edward Dewey, b. Jan. 29, 1838. 2. Sarah Muzzy, b. May 3, 1840. 3. Lucy Maria, b. July 29, 1842. 4. Nancy Muzzy, b. Oct. 4, 1844.
34 3. *Grace*, b. Nov. 20, 1772; m. *Isaac Denny*, a tanner, of Leicester. Chil., 1. Harriet. 2. Grace. 3. Maria. 4. Isaac. 5. Eliza. 6. Amelia. 7. Edward.
35 4. *Dolly*, b. Aug. 25, 1775; m. *Stephen Wilcox*, a blacksmith, of New Bedford. Chil., 1. William. 2. Betsey. 3. Harriet. 4. Susan. 5. James Tripp.
36 5. *Susan*, b. Aug. 20, 1779; m., Nov. 7, 1804, *James Tripp*, a merchant, of New Bedford, who d. Aug. 8, 1844, s. p.
37 2. HANNAH, b. Ap. 20, 1744; d. 1822; m. ISAAC PEIRCE, of Waltham, and had 12 chil. [Peirce, 137.]
38 3. SARAH, b. Aug. 22, 1746; d. May 4, 1840, aged 93 yrs. 7½ months; m., Jan. 24, 1769, Dea. WILLIAM LYON, of Woodstock, Conn., an Ensign in the Revolution, son of Jacob Lyon, who went from Rox. to Woodstock.
1. *Josiah*, b. Dec. 9, 1770; d. Ap. 20, 1771.
2. *Molly*, b. Sept. 28, 1771; d. Feb., 1772.
39 3. *Josiah*, b. Dec. 3, 1772; a farmer, of Salem, Vt.; m. *Polly*, dr. of Stephen Cole; 12 chil.
4. *Nathaniel*, b. Feb. 7, d. Mar. 2, 1774.

5. *William*, b. Aug. 5, 1776; of Woodstock; m., Jan. 9, 1820, *Achsah Dyer*. Chil.,
   1. Sarah. 2. Mary. 3. Helen. 4. Joseph; all d.
6. *Jacob*, b. Aug. 13, 1778; a Major in the war of 1812; m., May 25, 1815, *Martha*, dr. of Josiah Robinson. Chil.,
   1. Mary, b. Ap. 7, 1816. 2. Sarah, b. Sept. 22, 1817; d. Feb. 7, 1842.
   3. Martha, b. Jan. 9, 1821; m., Nov. 28, 1842, Stephen H. Robinson, a merchant, of Providence, R. I., her cousin; son of Stephen Robinson.
7. *Joseph*, b. June 24, 1780; d. Nov. 26, 1822, unm.
8. *Nathaniel*, b. July 29, 1783; a manufacturer, of Ashford, Conn.; m. *Alvira Whittemore*. Chil.,
   1. Joseph, b. May 6, 1830; d. July 9, 1832.
   2. Phebe Ann, b. Jan. 13, 1832. 3. Louisa, b. Nov. 20, 1833.
   4. Sarah E., b. July 20, 1836.
   5. Joseph M., b. July 10, 1839; d. Mar. 18, 1842.
9. *Elijah*, b. and d. May, 1785. 10. *Isaac*, b. June, d. July, 1786.
11. *Sarah*, b. Ap. 13, 1787; m., Dec. 26, 1816, Capt. *Benjamin Bradford*, and d. in childbed, July 18, 1822. Chil.,
   1. Samuel, b. June 3, 1818; m., 1842, Delia Brown, of Woodstock.
   2. Sally, b. June 26, 1820; d. Aug. 22, 1822.
   3. A son, b. and d. July 18, 1822.
12. *Polly*, b. Dec. 30, 1789; d. May 4, 1807.
13. *David*, b. 23, d. 24 Nov., 1791. 14. *Elizabeth*, b. and d. Nov., 1793.

4. Jonas, b. Dec. 25, 1748; m. Susanna Foster; resided first in Lincoln, afterwards in Sidney, Me.

5. Joseph, b. Mar. 6, 1751; d. Feb. 18, 1834, aged 82 y. 11 m. 1 d.; m., Ap. 23, 1781, Lucy Flint; resided a short time in Carlisle, Mass., and afterwards settled in Walpole, N. H. He was in the battles of Lex. and Bunker Hill.
   1. *Joseph*, b. in Carlisle, Dec. 14, 1786; of Walpole; for many years a schoolmaster in the winter; an intelligent and successful agriculturist; repeatedly appointed Justice of the Peace; m., Sept. 29, 1817, *Harriet Ormsby*, b. in Windham, Conn., Mar. 9, 1795, dr. of Stephen and Phebe, who soon after that date moved to Walpole.
      1. George Ormsby, b. Sept. 25, 1818; of Providence, R. I.
      2. William Henry, b. Oct. 7, 1820. 3. Charles Holland, b. Aug. 9, 1822.
      4. Harriet Irene, b. Aug. 29, 1824.
      5. Edward Martin, b. Mar. 22, d. Ap. 11, 1826.
      6. Frances Emeline, b. Aug. 16, 1827.
      7. Joseph Everett, b. Aug. 18, 1829. 8. Ellen Irene, b. July 31, 1831.
      9. Andrew Robinson, b. Nov. 30, 1833.
      10. Leonard Biscoe, b. June 29, 1836.
   2. *Mary*, b. in Walpole, Sept. 28, 1788; m., Feb. 5, 1809, *John Blake*, b. May 9, 1784; d. Sept. 5, 1822; a farmer, of Elizabethtown, N. J. She m. (2d), Dec. 21, 1828, *Abram Ballou*, of Lewis, N. Y., who d. Feb. 17, 1843.
      1. John M., b. Nov. 11, 1809, a farmer, in Lewis, N. Y., unm.
      2. Catherine, b. May 11, 1812; m., Oct. 10, 1843, J. Taylor, farmer, of Alstead, N. H.
      3. Alanson, b. Jan. 24, 1814, a farmer; m., Oct. 20, 1836, Elizabeth Shepherd. 4 chil.
      4. Joseph, b. Jan. 31, 1816; d. next Feb.
      5. William, b. Ap. 16, 1817; d. Aug. 28, 1818.
      6. Harriet, b. Jan. 5, 1819; m., Jan. 4, 1842, Thomas Baker, a farmer.
      7. George M., b. Mar. 16, 1821; student (1846) in Mid. Coll.
      8. William M., b. Mar. 5, 1823.

      By 2d husband.

      9. Ellinor, b. Aug. 4, 182–; d. Feb., 1843. 10. Fidelia, b. July 3, 1831.
      11. Abram, b. Mar. 2, 1833; d. Mar., 1843.
   3. *Lucy*, b. in Walpole, July 7, 1790; d. Aug., 1845; m., Feb. 11, 1812, *John Chamberlain*, a farmer, of Lyndboro, N. H., who d. Sept., 1845.
      1. Catherine, b. Dec. 10, 1812; m., Oct. 6, 1842, George Valpey Emerton, of Canton, Mass., b. Dec. 10, 1812; d. Dec. 3, 1845. Chil.,
         1. Elizabeth, b. Oct. 7, 1843. 2. Georgietta, b. Mar. 31, 1845.

2. William B., b. July 18, 1814, a teacher, in Galena, Ill.; m., Jan. 14, 1841, Clemena Owen.

3. John K., b. Oct. 1, 1816, of Galena, Ill.; m., Dec. 29, 1842, Mary Adelia Coville.

4. Joseph M., b. Aug. 5, 1818; d. Sept. 12, 1835, in Ohio.

5. Lucy, b. July 25, 1819; d. Feb. 28, 1840; m., Sept. 3, 1836, William Dodge.

6. Charles, b. Sept. 23, 1820, of Illinois. 7. Daniel, b. Sept. 1, 1823, of Illinois. 8. Harriet E., b. May 7, 1826. 9. George E., b. May 20, 1833.

4. *Irene*, b. in Walpole, Feb. 7, 1792; d. Feb. 6, 1797.

5. *Ruth*, b. in Pomfret, Vt., Aug. 26, 1793; d. Nov. 12, 1804.

6. *Catherine*, b. in Walpole, July 18, 1795; d. Ap. 12, 1813.

7. *Martin*, b. July 16, 1797; m., Sept. 25, 1828, *Mary Stuart*, b. Dec. 22, 1804, youngest dr. of Benjamin and Sarah Barker (friends). She d. in childbed, Jan. 22, 1843, and he m., Dec. 5, 1843, *Betsey Angela*, wid. of Sylvester Hobart, and dr. of John and Betsey Winson, of Homer, N. Y. He studied medicine; M.D. Castleton Med. School, 1826; settled first in Easton, Washington Co., and afterwards in Gaines, Orleans Co., N. Y.; made Justice of the Peace 1830, and has been Pres. of the Orleans Co. Med. Society. In 1847 he moved to Michigan. Chil.,

1. Alexander Hamilton, b. in Easton, Nov. 7, 1829. 2. Sarah Jane, b. in Gaines, May 5, 1834. 3. Eugene Barker, b. in G., Sept. 19, 1838.

4. Mary Elizabeth, b. in G., Jan. 16, d. Aug. 22, 1843.

8. *Irene*, b. July 16, 1799; d. in childbed, Feb. 5, 1834; m., Dec. 12, 1826, *Leonard Everett*, Esq., merchant, of Canton, Mass., a widower. Chil.,

1. Joseph Mason, b. Jan. 6, 1828. 2. Henry Webster, b. Mar. 29, 1829; d. Dec. 12, 1832. 3. Henry Otis, b. Feb. 3, 1834.

9. *Holland*, b. July 31, 1801, a teacher and farmer; m., May 15, 1827, *Susan Veazie*, of Braintree. Chil.,

1. Charles Holland, b. in Dorchester, Mass., Mar. 4, 1828; d. Jan. 1829.

2. Thaddeus Harris, b. in D., Oct. 10, 1830; d. Ap., 1833. 3. George Henry, b. in Walpole, N. H., Nov. 14, 1832; d. Jan., 1833. 4. Rufus Henry, b. Jan. 9, 1834. 5. Urania Crosby, b. July 7, 1836. 6. Emily Jane, b. Dec. 25, 1838. 7. Caroline Otis, b. Oct. 20, 1841. 8. Harriet Ormsby, b. July 23, 1844.

10. *Josiah Flint*, b. May 22, 1803, a Methodist minister; m.

11. *Ruth Wheeler*, b. July 14, 1804; d. Sept. 22, 1825.

12. *Emeline*, b. July 13, 1808; m., Sept. 10, 1834, *Leonard Everett*, Esq., of Canton, wid. of her sister Irene. Chil.,

1. William Webster, b. May 19, 1835. 2. Sarah Emeline, b. 20, d. 23 May, 1840. 3. Caroline Irene, b. July 21, 1843. 4. Edward, b. Jan. 28, 1846.

13. *William Bond*, b. Sept. 18, 1810; m., June 1, 1841, *Mary Jane Emerson*, of Walpole, b. Feb. 5, 1822; d. in Brookfield, Vt., Ap. 30, 1846. Chil.,

1. George Henry, b. and d. Oct., 1842. 2. Ursula Josephine, b. in Brookfield, Mar. 31, 1844; d. Mar. 16, 1846. 3. Charles Crosby, b. Feb. 28, d. Aug. 9, 1846.

14. *Rufus Putnam*, b. Oct. 25, 1813, now of Northampton, Mich.; m., May 25, 1840, *Caroline*, dr. of Isaac Otis, Esq., then of Philadelphia.

6. MARY, m. JOSIAH BISCOE, and settled in Paris, Me. [Biscoe, 30.]

7. ELIZABETH, b. Sept. 2, 1755; m., Nov. 7, 1780, Dea. REUBEN PUTNAM, a house carpenter, of Sutton, b. Ap. 9, 1757; d. June 12, 1797.

1. *Aaron*, b. Aug. 29, 1781; m., Aug. 29, 1813, *Lucy Carpenter*, b. May 17, 1792, dr. of Nathaniel and Abigail Carpenter, of Douglass, Mass., where he settled.

1. John Milton, b. May 28, 1814, of Sutton; m., Aug. 6, 1835, Harty Mason, b. 1817, dr. of William Mason, of Northbridge. Chil.,

1. Martha Ann, b. Ap. 29, 1836. 2. Sabrina C., b. Aug. 10, 1837. 3. John M., b. Oct. 17, 1838. 4. Nathaniel C., b. Jan. 28, 1841. 5. Harty C., b. Oct. 29, 1843.

2. Nathaniel Carpenter, b. Aug. 23, 1818; d. Feb. 6, 1839.

3. William Mason, b. Nov. 4, 1821.

4. Thomas Gordon, b. Dec. 23, 1823; d. Ap. 29, 1842.
85 5. Elizabeth, b. Feb. 17, 1826; m., Nov. 24, 1842, James H. Goodale, b. June 19, 1814, son of David Goodale, Jr., of Oakham, and settled in Douglass.
6. James French, b. Jan. 3, 1829.

86 2. *Jonas*, b. Mar. 5, 1783; d. 1809, a house-carpenter.

87 3. *Mason*, b. Dec. 20, 1784, a bookbinder, of Boston; m., in Boston, May 19, 1808, *Alona Holbrook*, b. Aug. 17, 1786, dr. of Jonathan Holbrook, a surveyor of Sherburne. She d. in Boston, Dec. 21, 1827, and he m. (2d), Aug. 7, 1833, *Sophia Wood*, b. Dec. 27, 1788, dr. of Ebenezer Wood, of Washington, N. H.

88 1. Maria Alona, b. in Mendon, Nov. 18, 1808; m., in Boston, Ap. 2, 1832, Henry Holman, a printer, of Rox., b. Oct. 24, 1808, son of Samuel Holman, of Salisbury, Vt. Chil.,
1. Henry Mason, b. in Boston, Feb. 6, 1833. 2. Warren Quincy, b. in Boston, Aug. 7, 1835. 3. Harriet Maria, b. in Rox., Sept. 14, 1842.

89 2. Sarah Elizabeth, b. in Holliston, Ap. 22, 1810.

90 3. Hannah Holbrook, b. in Medway, Feb. 14, 1812; m., July 2, 1834, Silas Atkins Quincy, a bookbinder, of Rox., b. Mar., 1802, son of John Williams Quincy, merchant, of Boston, s. p.
4. Harriet Jane, b. in Rox., May 7, 1814.
5. Edward Mason, b. in Rox., May 2, 1816, a bookbinder.
6. Matilda Golden, b. in Rox., Sept. 19, 1818; d. Oct. 1, 1819.
7. George Washington, b. in Rox., Aug. 21, 1820, a silversmith.
8. John Prince, b. in Dover, Mass., Aug. 25, 1822.

95 4. *Manning*, b. Ap. 12, 1787; d. Oct. 29, 1838, a saddler, went to Marietta, O., about 1805, where he resided some time with his cousin, Gen. Rufus Putnam, afterwards went to Putnam, Muskingum Co., O., where he m., Ap. 9, 1809, *Nancy Harer*, b. Jan. 16, 1796, dr. of Jacob and Mary Harer. She d. June 25, 1828, and he m., June 4, 1829, *Sarah Myers*, b. Oct. 28, 1806, dr. of Jacob and Elizabeth Myers, of Putnam, O. Chil.,
1 and 2. twins, b. and d. July, 1813.
3. Elizabeth, b. Ap. 16, 1817; m., Nov. 5, 1835, Ezer Dillon, Jr., M.D., of Putnam, O., son of Ezer and Elizabeth Dillon, of Belmont, O. Chil.,
1. Mary Putnam, b. Aug. 12, 1836. 2. Charles Manning, b. Sept. 1, 1840.
4. Mary, b. Sept. 4, 1819; d. Feb. 2, 1823. 5. Arethusa, b. Dec. 6, 1835.
6. Martha, b. Nov. 7, 1838.

5. *Rufus*, b. Aug. 1, 1789; d. Aug. 22, 1791.

96 6. *Rufus Austin*, b. Nov. 18, 1791; grad. Harv. Univ. 1822; pastor of a Congregational church, first in Fitchburg, now (1846) in Cornish, N. H.; m., May 12, 1825, *Frances Hichborn Porter*, b. May 8, 1796, dr. of Samuel and Sarah (Patch) Porter, of Worcester.
1. Rufus Austin, b. Mar. 12, 1826. 2. Samuel Porter, b. June 1, 1827; d. Feb. 1, 1831. 3. Sarah Elizabeth, b. Dec. 14, 1828; d. Sept. 24, 1829. 4. Sarah Maria Porter, b. Oct. 12, 1830; d. Jan. 26, 1846. 5. Frances Harriet, b. Mar. 3, 1834; d. Aug. 22, 1838. 6. Charles Gutzlaff, b. Sept. 4, 1835; d. Aug. 23, 1838. 7. Caroline Elizabeth, b. Nov. 1, 1836. 8. Samuel Porter, b. July 23, 1838. 9. Frances Ellen, b. June 18, 1840.

97 7. *John Milton*, b. Feb. 26, 1794, educated at Brown University, but, on account of ill health, left before graduating; now pastor of the Cong. church in Dunbarton, N. H.; m., Jan. 29, 1821, *Arethusa Brigham*, b. Oct. 2, 1792, dr. of David and Lucy (Harrington) Brigham, of Westboro.
1. Jane Brigham, b. Nov. 19, 1821; d. Sept. 11, 1824.
2. Carleton Elliot, b. July 21, 1823; d. Aug. 29, 1824.
3. Milton Augustus, b. June 13, 1825; d. Aug. 25, 1826.
4. Antoinette Maria, b. Oct. 12, 1827; d. Aug. 7, 1828.
5. Antoinette Brigham, b. May 17, 1829.
6. Henry Milton, b. June 10, 1831.
7. George Alanson, b. Aug. 7, 1833; d. Mar. 1, 1834.

8. George Augustus, b. May 8, 1835.
8. *Johno*, b. July 26, 1796; d. Nov. 26, 1797.

98 8. ELIJAH, b. Oct. 29, 1757; was in the battle of Bunker Hill; now (1846) resides in West Woodstock, Conn., unm.

99 9. ABIGAIL, b. May 17, 1760; m., Feb. 14, 1801, JAMES MILES, of Concord, s. p.

100 10. MARTHA, b. Feb. 21, 1762; m., Oct. 16, 1782, Capt. BENJAMIN PUTNAM, of Sutton.

105 11. CATHERINE, b. Oct. 1, 1764; d. 1795; m. —— DAGGET, of Beverly.

12. WILLIAM, b. Feb. 9, 1769; d. Sept. 26, 1814; a pioneer of Ohio.

---

19. 120 (IV.) NEHEMIAH MASON, m. (1st), Mar. 28, 1754, ELIZABETH STONE [Stone,]. She d. Ap. 2, 1755, aged 32, and he m. (2d), MARTHA ——, who d. July 23, 1761, and he m. (3d), Ap. 17, 1764, REBECCA FILLEBROWN.

121 1. DANIEL, b. Aug. 15, 1757, by wife ESTHER, had, in Wat.,
1. *Nehemiah*, b. Aug. 31, 1780. 2. *Daniel*, b. June 1, 1782.
3. *Samuel*, b. 1783. 4. *Lewis*, b. Feb. 29, 1785 (? 29).
5. *Azar*, b. Dec. 14, 1786. 6. *Joel*, b. Mar. 3, 1788.
7. *Verlow*, b. Mar. 3, 179–.

122 2. HUGH, b. Dec. 23, 1758; m., June 20, 1782, ELIZABETH CLARKE [Clarke, 68], and had, in Wat.,
1. *Martha Clarke*, b. Dec. 14, 1782. 2. *Richard Clarke*, b. Feb. 23, 1784.
3. *Joseph*, b. Ap. 16, 1786. 4. *Elizabeth*, b. Nov. 2, 1787.
5. *Amos*, b. Jan. 3, 1789. 6. *Seth*, b. Nov. 24, 1790.

123 3. ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 18, 1759; d. Ap. 2, 1791; m., May 19, 1785, Col. MOSES COOLIDGE, of Wat., his 2d wife. [Coolidge, 394.]

124 4. JOSEPH, b. July 4, 1761.

125 5. MOSES, b. July 24, 1764, of Wat., a soldier of 10th Mass. Reg. of Cont. Army; m., Oct. 9, 1786, LUCY KINGSBURY.
1. *Isaac*, b. Sept. 5, 1787. 2. *Hannah*, b. Feb. 22, 1789.
3. *Moses*, and 4. *Aaron* (twins), b. Jan. 1, 1791.

126 6. SARAH, b. Aug. 21, 1766.

127 7. MARTHA, b. Jan. 5, 1768; m., Ap. 18, 1792, SAMUEL SAWIN. [Sawin, 27.]

8. REBECCA, b. May 28, 1769. 9. AARON, b. Ap. 13, 1773.

---

20. 130 (IV.) ELIAS MASON, m., May 3, 1753, LYDIA BROWN [Brown, 58], and moved from Wat. to Woodstock, Conn., about 1762.

131 1. ELIJAH, b. Jan. 25, 1754; m. SALLY CHILD, of Woodstock, and settled in Pomfret, Vt., afterwards in New Homer, N. Y. Chil.,
1. *Josiah*. 2. *Sally*. 3. *Sophronia*. 4. *Fanny*. 5. *Joseph*. 6. *Lydia*.
7. *Lucy*.

132 2. SOPHIA, b. June 5, 1755; m., 1774 or 5, CALVIN MORSE, of Woodstock, and settled in Fairlee, Vt., and had 8 chil., the youngest of whom, *Sally Breese*, m. her cousin, *Leonard B. Mason*. [136.] She d. before 1806. [See Memorial of Morses, p. 124.]

133 3. LEONARD, b. Sept. 6, 1756; d. Jan., 1811; a tanner and currier, and Dea. of Woodstock, m., May 4, 1781, LUCY BOND. [Bond, 402.] His wid. m., 1824, Dea. BARTHOLOMEW BROWN, of Brimfield, who d. 1829. She d. in Woodstock, June 4, 1843.

134 1. *William Bond*, b. May 24, 1782. He studied medicine, partly in attendance on Lectures in Dart. Coll., and is a member of the Mass. Medical Society. He m., Oct., 1809, Mrs. *Lydia Buckley*, of Colchester, and settled in Dartmouth, Mass. He has two chil.
1. Francis Worthington, b. Nov. 4, 1810, unm.
2. Harriet Cornelia, b. Aug. 3, 1817; m., Oct. 17, 1839, James B. Eaton, who resides in Dartmouth.

135 2. *Lucretia*, b. June 7, 1785; m., Jan. 31, 1809, *Philip Dean*, b. in Ashford, Conn., Feb. 17, 1781; d. Aug., 1826, leaving 5 chil.
1. Caroline, b. Dec. 21, 1809; d. Sept. 6, 1830.
2. Leonard Mason, b. Oct. 22, 1811.
3. Ezra, b. Aug. 31, 1813; m., Dec. 13, 1837, Pamela Hobbs, of Sturbridge.

4. Lucretia, b. July 17, 1816; m., Sept. 29, 1846, Rev. Darius Gore, formerly of Sturbridge, Mass., now of Groveland, Ill.
5. Hannah Allen, b. July 6, 1820.

3. *Spencer*, b. Mar. 22; d. Ap. 3, 1789.

136 4. *Leonard*, b. Dec. 18, 1790; d. Feb. 26, 1825; m. his cousin *Sally Breese Morse*, of Fairlee, Vt. [Mason, 132.] Five chil.

136½ 5. *Elias*, b. Jan. 27, 1796; d. Ap. 30, 1842 (suicide); m., Nov. 15, 1821, *Elizabeth May*, of Woodstock. Chil.,
1. Lucy Bond, b. Ap. 16, 1824; m., Sept. 25, 1844, John Augustine Mason, son of John Mason, formerly of Woodstock, now of Troy, N. Y., and settled in Worcester, Mass. She d. Sept. 5, 1847, leaving a son,
1. Charles Augustine, b. May 3, 1847.
2. Abby Chandler, b. Nov. 6, 1828. He was a tanner and currier, and was a member of the State Legislature.

6. *Lydia Brown*, b. June, d. Oct., 1798.
7. *Lucy*, b. Jan., d. Mar., 1803.

137 4. JONATHAN, b. Feb. 2, 1758; m. DEBORAH LYON, of Woodstock, and settled in Lyme, N. H.; a Justice of the Peace. Chil.,

138 1. *Polly*, m. *Nathaniel Mann*, of Oxford.

139 2. *Jonathan*, b. 1788; grad. Dart. Coll. 1814; a counsellor-at-law, of Canandaigua, N. Y.

3. *Sally*. 4. *Hannah*.

142 5. JOSEPH, b. Ap. 17, 1760; d. Oct., 1776, in the Revolutionary army.

6. SPENCER, b. Dec. 5, 1761; d. Jan., 1764.

143 7. LYDIA, b. Nov. 11, 1763; d. Dec. 29, 1837; m., Jan., 1778, EBENEZER SKINNER, of Woodstock, who d. June 4, 1837.

144 1. *Relecta*, b. Sept. 1, 1788, unm.

2. *Lydia*, b. Aug. 20, 1790; d. Oct. 15, 1839, unm.

145 3. *George*, b. Nov. 7, 1792; Justice of the Peace, of Westford, Otsego Co., N. Y.; m., May 1, 1822, *Gracia Strong*, of Southampton, Mass., who d. 1847.

146 4. *Ebenezer*, b. Ap. 27, 1796; of Woodstock; m., Ap. 4, 1826, *Sophia Mason*. [154.]

147 5. *Elias Mason*, b. Oct. 28, 1798; m., Feb. 6, 1834, *Ann Mary Marvin*, of Ypsilanti, Mich., where he settled.

148 6. *Paraclete*, b. Aug. 20, 1801; of Woodstock; m., July 14, 1828, *Hannah Weaver*.

7. *Sophia*, b. Aug. 23, 1803; d. Oct. 19, 1829, unm.

149 8. *Sabra*, b. Aug. 3, 1805; m., June 14, 1826, *Asa Lyon*, of Woodstock.

150 9. *Waldo*, b. Oct. 13, 1808; m., May 4, 1841, *Nancy S. Paine*, of Woodstock, who d. Jan., 1843, and he m. (2d), Ap., 1844, *Mary Huntington*, and resides in Westford, Otsego Co., N. Y.

151 8. MARSHALL, b. Oct. 15, 1765; m. POLLY SESSIONS, of Pomfret, Vt., where he resided several years; afterwards moved to Woodstock, Vt., where he d.

152 9. ELIAS, b. Dec. 2, 1767; of Woodstock; m., June 8, 1797, MATILDA CLARKE, of Woodstock, who d. Ap. 14, 1827, and he d. Feb. 13, 1836.

153 1. *Elliot*, b. Feb. 25, 1798.

154 2. *Sophia*, b. Sept. 3, 1799; m., Ap. 4, 1826, her cousin, *Ebenezer Skinner*. [Mason, 146.]

155 3. *Dolly*, b. Sept. 9, 1801; m., Mar., 1825, *Caleb Healey*.

156 4. *Lucretia*, b. Feb. 10, 1805; m., May, 1832, *Noah Griggs*.

5. *Charles*, b. May 31, 1807; d. Aug. 19, 1810.

6. *Clarke*, b. Nov. 20, 1809. 7. *Mary*, b. Aug. 8, 1812.

159 8. *Charles Dwight*, b. Sept. 24, 1815; m., Feb., 1837, *Louisa Nichols*, who d. Sept. 3, 1846, and he m. (2d), Sept. 2, 1847, *Sarah Walker*.

160 9. *Sarah Clarke*, b. July 26, 1821; m., May 27, 1847, *Ira Carpenter*.

10. BRADFORD, b. and d. Jan., 1769. 11. BENJAMIN, b. and d. Jan., 1770.

161 12. CHARLES, b. Mar. 15, 1772; a deacon, and a farmer; m., 1793, FANNY MANNING, who d. Feb., 1795, and he m. (2d), 1796, her sister, HANNAH MANNING. He d. in Westford, N. Y., Jan., 1845. He had one son, Dea. *John Mason*.

---

24. 162 (IV.) EBENEZER MASON, m., Oct. 15, 1760, ELIZABETH BRIGHT [Bright, 96], and moved to Spencer in the autumn of 1764. He was a Captain in the Revolutionary War, and was often employed in civil offices of responsibility.

He d. Mar. 26, 1798, and his wid. d. Sept. 18, 1812. [See Draper's Spencer, pp. 37 and 142.]

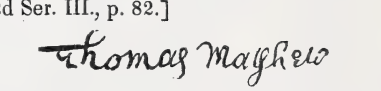
163 1. EBENEZER, b. in Wat., Feb. 18, 1761; m., in Spencer, Dec. 22, 1785, JUDITH, WHITE, and he m. (2d), Sept. 2, 1794, SALLY BEERS.
164 2. WILLIAM, b. in Wat., Nov. 30, 1762; m., July 7, 1791, NANCY WHITE.
165 3. ENOCH, b. in Wat., July 22, 1764; m., July 15, 1790, ELIZABETH BISCOE. [Biscoe, 25.]
166 4. ELLIOT, b. in Spencer, Mar. 23, 1766.
167 5. ELIZABETH, b. Aug. 18, 1772; m., Feb. 23, 1809, MOSES HALL.
168 6. JOSEPH, b. Dec. 15, 1774; m., Mar. 11, 1802, ELIZABETH WHITE.
7. SUSANNA, b. Sept. 9, 1777.
170 8. ISAAC, b. Feb. 5, 1782; m., Feb. 19, 1805, ASENATH PROUTY.

EDMUND MASON, proprietor, 1642.

MASTERS.—JOHN MASTERS, adm. freeman, May 18, 1631; one of the first settlers of Wat. Stoney Brook, the dividing line in part between Waltham and Weston, was originally named for him, *Master's Brook*, and described as larger than Beaver Brook. He, and Mr. Oldham, were chosen, by Wat., in 1632, to advise with the Governor and Assistants, about the raising of Public Stock, &c. He d. in Camb., Dec. 21, and his wife. JANE, d. Dec. 26, 1639. [See Winthrop, I., pp. 68, 76, and 81.] His Will, dated Dec. 19, 1639, mentions wife, not named, dr. Sarah Dobyson, dr. Lydia Tabor, gr. son John Lockwood, dr. Elizabeth Latham; Nathaniel Masters, and Abraham Masters. [Geneal. Reg. II., 180.]

MASTICK.—JOSEPH, son of Joseph Mastick and Lydia Underwood, b. July 17, 1778.

MAYHEW.—THOMAS MAYHEW, b. early in 1592; a merchant, of Southampton, Eng., arrived probably in 1633, or early in 1634; adm. freeman, May 14, 1634; was of Medford in 1635, and early that year settled in Watertown, where he owned mills, purchased of Mr. Cradock, and a farm. He was at one time proprietor of the Oldham farm. [See Suffolk Deeds, Vol. I., pp. 13 to 24.] He was Selectman, 1637 to 1643, and Rep. 1636 to 1644. In 1642, he obtained a grant of Martha's Vineyard, and sent thither his son Thomas, and several other persons, who settled at Edgarton. It is probable that he did not move there before 1644, or '45. Whether he brought any children with him from England, besides his son THOMAS, has not been ascertained. By wife JANE, he had, in Wat., 1. HANNAH, b. June 15, 1635. 2. BETHSA, b. Dec. 6, 1636. 3. MARY, b. Jan. 14, 1639–40. It appears by Suffolk Deeds, I. p. 86, that in Oct. 1647, his wife's name was GRACE. [See Farmer; Biog. Dict. of Allen and Elliot; Geneal. Reg. IV., 17; Winthrop, II., 152; Mass. Hist. Coll., 2d Ser. III., p. 82.]



MAYNARD.—ATIPAS MAYNARD, of Waltham, m., Nov. 23, 1802, BETSEY CHILD. [Child, 59.] Chil.,

1. JOHN, b. Ap. 20, 1804. 2. ELIZA, b. Dec. 28, 1805.
3. HARRIET, b. Jan. 7, 1808.

POLLY MAYNARD, m., in Waltham, Aug. 9, 1796, JACOB SCOTT, of Brookline.

MEAD.

1 DAVID MEAD, m., Sept. 24, 1675, HANNAH WARREN, probably a dr. of Daniel and Mary (Barron) Warren. [9.]

2 DAVID MEAD, of Camb. (who d. in Waltham, Feb. 25, 1767, aged 89), probably a son of the preceding, m., Feb. 5, 1707–8, HANNAH SMITH [Smith, 29],

of Wat., where he settled. She d. in childbed, Oct. 4, 1723. Feb. 1, 1710–11, he purchased, of Joseph Smith, and wife Mary [Smith, 51], house and 60 acres of land, bounded E. by Joshua Grant, West by Daniel Smith and Great Pond, N. by Camb. line, S. by Lieut. Smith; also, 5 acres of meadow. Chil.,

---

3 1. LYDIA, b. Dec. 1, 171–. 2. JOSIAH, b. Nov. 9, 1715.
5 3. MATTHEW, b. Aug. 9, 1717.
6 4. SUSANNA, b. Aug. 1, 1719; m., Dec. 14, 1738, JACOB BIGELOW, of Waltham. [Bigelow, 148.]
7 5. HOPESTILL, b. Sept. 7, 1721; m., Mar. 13, 1749–50, SARAH PEIRCE, of Waltham.
8 6. DAVID, b. Sept. 23, 1723; m., Oct. 16, 1747, MARY BOND [Bond, 42], and settled in Lincoln. Chil.,
9 1. *Lydia*, m., June 2, 1777, *Hugh McPherson*, of Lincoln, and had,
1. Catherine, b. July 3, 1777. 2. John, b. Feb. 13, 1779. 3. Mary, b. Oct. 2, 1782. 4. Charles, b. Nov. 19, 1784. 5. Horace, b. Nov. 22, 1786; and 5 other chil., all d. Wid. *Lydia* d. at Southborough, Feb. 12, 1830.
10 2. *Abijah*, b. 1753; d. in Lincoln, aged 87; had 3 sons and 5 drs., all dead (1849) except two drs.
11 3. *Tilly*, b. July 21, 1757; a Revolutionary pensioner; d. in Barré, Mass., Mar. 1, 1848, unm.
12 4. *Jonathan*, b. Mar. 12, 1761; m., and settled in Hardwick, where he d. previous to 1820; had two sons, both d., and four drs., now (1850) living there with their mother.

---

13 HOPESTILL MEAD (probably a son of David [1]), m. Aug. 22, 1707, ELIZABETH HASTINGS. [Hastings, 12.] He was Selectman, of Waltham, 1745, and 1746.

---

14 JOHN MEAD, of Weston (probably a son of David [1]); wife REBECCA. Chil.,

---

15 1. LYDIA, b. Ap. 7, 1714.
16 2. ISRAEL, b. Aug. 27, 1716; by wife MARY, had,
1. *Israel*, b. Dec. 27, 1751 (probably the Israel Mead, of Medford, who m., May 14, 1778, Susanna Whitney, of Weston [Whitney, 260]).
2. *Mary*, b. June 23, 1753. 3. *John*, b. Feb. 22, 1755.
17 3. REBECCA, b. Mar. 1, 1718–19. 4. HANNAH, b. Aug. 13, 1721.

---

19 JOSHUA MEAD, of Waltham, died March 31, 1794, aged 85; m. LUCY ——. Chil.,

---

1. LUCY, b. Jan., d. Dec., 1752.
20 2. MARY, b. May 1, 1753; m., Dec. 3, 1772, ABRAHAM WHITNEY.
21 3. MOSES, b. Dec. 2, 1754; m., May 22, 1777, LIZZY VILES. [Viles, 13.] Chil.,
1. *Moses*, b. Mar. 7, 1778. 2. *David*, b. Oct. 23, 1779.
3. *Susanna*, b. Mar. 22, 1781.
4. *Elizabeth*, b. Feb. 20, 1783; d. Sept. 28, 1800.
5. *Jacob*, b. Jan. 20, 1785; d. Jan. 9, 1796. 6. *Abner*, b. Mar. 19, 1787.
7. *Nathan*, b. Mar. 29, 1789. 8. *Sophia*, b. Feb. 20, 1792.
9. *Watson*, b. Mar. 14, 1794. 10. *Clarissa*, b. Aug. 27, 1796; d. Oct. 3, 1800.
22 4. LYDIA, b. May 17, 1756; m., June 1, 1775, JOSEPH ADDAMS, of Newton.
23 5. ELIJAH, b. Sept. 30, 1758; by wife ABIGAIL, had,
1. *Polly*, b. Sept. 25, 1779. 2. *Betsey*, b. July 30, 1781.
3. *Isaac*, b. May 7, 1783. 4. *Samuel*, b. May 14, 1785.
5. *Lydia*, b. June 20, 1787. (?) *Nabby*, bap. July 1, 1787.
24 6. JACOB, b. Oct. 30, 1760; d. Sept. 14, 1816; by wife POLLY, had,
1. *Jacob*, d. (drowned), Jan. 9, 1796, aged 11.
2. *Jacob*, b. Aug. 10, 1797; d. Sept., 1800.
3. Child, d. Ap. 5, 1799, aged 4 w. 4. *Jacob*, b. May 3, 1802.
5. *George Murdock*, b. Aug. 22, 1804. 6. *John*, b. Ap. 17, 1807.
7. *Charles*, b. Ap. 4, 1810.
8. *Mary*, b. Oct. 3, 1812; d. 1813. 9. *Jesse*, b. Sept. 20, 1815.

25 Capt. STEPHEN MEAD, of Waltham, m. (1st), ABIGAIL ——, who d. Oct. 15. 1800, and he m. (2d), July 24, 1803, wid. SARAH FISKE. [J. Fiske, 54.] Chil.,

1. SAMUEL, b. Sept. 24, 1796. 2. ABIGAIL R., b. Ap. 20, 1798.
3. JOHN, b. Oct. 9, 1799. 4. ELIZA H., b. June 23, 1804.
5. LYDIA, b. Feb. 26, 1806. 6. SARAH ANN, b. Aug. 13, 1808.
7. MARTHA, b. Mar. 18, 1812.

---

26 *Abigail Mead*, of Weston, m., in Wat., Oct. 23, 1729, *Nathaniel Jennison*. [22.]
27 *John Mead*, of Medford, m., Sept. 30, 1733, *Mary Coolidge*. [?]
28 *Anna Mead*, m., Oct. 27, 1748, *Nathaniel Harris*, of Groton. [Harris, 2.]
29 Mrs. *Sarah Mead* (? wid. of Hopestill [7]), m., in Waltham, Ap. 10, 1754, *Josiah Mixer*. [Mixer, 77.]
30 *Hepzibah Mead*, d. in Waltham, Jan. 14, 1753.
31 *Moses Mead*, d. in Waltham, Ap. 25, 1782, aged 71.
32 *Israel* and *Sarah Mead*, of Lex., had, 1. Sarah, b. Aug. 14, 1732. 2. Hannah, b. Jan. 3, 1734. 3. John, b. June 2, 1745.
33 *Matthew* and *Martha Mead*, of Lex., had, 1. Ward, b. Dec. 16, 1754. 2. Martha, b. Aug. 10, 1756.
34 *Cornelius* and *Hannah Mead*, of Lex., had, 1. Sarah, b. Sept. 20, 1753. 2. Abner, b. Dec. 15, 1754. 3. Benoni, b. May 1, 1756. 4. Susanna, b. Jan. 26, 1758.

MELOY (Mealoy).

DARGETT MEALOY, had daughters BETHIA and MARY, bap. Mar. 20, 1686–7.

MELIN (Mellen).

SIMON and MARY MELIN, had JOHN, b. in Wat., Jan. 29, 1685–6.

JAMES MELIN, m., Sept. 29, 1720, ABIGAIL SANDERSON. [Sanderson, 15.] [See Barry, pp. 325, &c.]

MERCHANT.—WILLIAM and MARY MERCHANT, had, MARY, b. Mar. 24, 1641.

METTUP (Methup, Meddup, Medup, Medab, Medduc).

[These variations in the orthography of the name occur in the record of one family. Are they all variations of Maddock?]

DANIEL METHUP, m., Mar. 27, 1664, BETHIA BEERS. [Beers, 20.] He d. in Weston, Feb. 24, 1716–17, and she d. Feb. 22, 1722. In the Court Records, 1692, he is accused of being a disorderly person, inhuman in conduct to wife and children. Chil.,

1. BETHIA, b. Feb. 24, 1664–5; m., Sept. 27, 1699, JOHN BALL. [12.]
2. MARY, b. Sept. 13, 1666. 3. DANIEL, b. May 10, 1668.
4. ROBERT, b. Aug. 31, 1671. 5. ISAAC, b. Dec. 22, 1672; d. Ap. 27, 1720.
6. SARAH, b. Feb. 14, 1674–5; d. Ap. 16, 1725.
7. ABIGAIL, b. June 2, 1678; d. Sept. 4, 1723.
8. HANNAH, b. July 31, 1681; d. Feb. 9, 1729–30, unm.

DANIEL MEDUP and MARY COOK, pub. in Weston, Jan. 29, 1725–6.

DANIEL MEDUP and wid. MARY COREY, pub. July 17, 1730.

MILES.—ISAAC and SUSANNA MILES, of Waltham, had, 1. THEOPHILUS, and 2. THEODORE (twins), b. Dec. 27, 1806. 3. ISAAC, b. Mar. 31, 1814.

Jemima Miles and *Enoch Brown*, m. Oct. 13, 1803.

Louisa Miles, of Waltham, and *Seth Wellington*, of Camb., m., 1814. [Wellington, 146.] [See "Miles Genealogy," V. 6.]

MILLER.—THOMAS and SALLY MILLER, of Waltham, had, 1. MARIA,

b. Mar. 17, 1795. 2. ELIZA, b. Mar. 17, 1797. 3. LUCINDA, b. Sept. 1, 1799. 4. THOMAS FROTHINGHAM, b. June 20, 1802. 5. ISAAC, b. August 13, 1805. 6. WILLIAM, bap. Aug. 7, 1808. 7. RUTH FROTHINGHAM, b. Ap. 7, 1814.

MILLING.—THOMAS MILLING, "a young man," bap. Oct. 17, 1686; f. c., July 31, 1687.

"Five of old SIMON MILLING'S children," viz., *Simon*, *Richard*, *Mary*, *James*, and *John*, bap. Dec. 5, 1686.

MILLS.—HENRY MILLS, bought land in Wat., of Caleb Grant, and was a resident there in 1713. He d. Oct. 10, 1725, aged 76, and his wid. JANE d. Dec. 21, 1725, aged 76.

MIXER (Mixter).

1 (I.) ISAAC MIXER, aged 31, wife SARAH, aged 33, and son ISAAC, aged 4 yrs., embarked at Ipswich, Eng., for New England, Ap. 10, 1634, in the Elizabeth, William Andrews, master. The name of Isaac Mixer is on the earliest list of proprietors (Feb., 1636–7), and he was admitted freeman, May 2, 1638. He d. 1655. His Will, dated May 8, 1655, mentions his wife Sarah, his son Isaac, and his dr. Sarah Stearns. To his daughter he gave, among other things, "one half of my vessel Diligent." His widow SARAH d. Nov. 24, 1681. He was Clerk of the Train Band, Ap. 4, 1654.

---

3. 2 1. ISAAC, b. in Eng. 1630.
2. SARAH, m. JOHN STEARNS [I. Stearns, 9, II.], and settled in Billerica, where she d. June 4, 1656, leaving one child, *John*.

---

1. 3 (II.) ISAAC MIXER, took oath of fidelity, 1652; m. (1st), Sept. 19, 1655, MARY COOLIDGE, only dr. of John and Mary Coolidge. [Collidge, 2.] She d. Mar. 2, 1659–60, and he m. (2d), Jan. 10, 1660–1, REBECCA GARFIELD. [Garfield, 4.] She d. Mar. 16, 1682–3, and he m. (3d), 1687, MARY, wid. of William French, Esq., of Billerica. [I. Stearns, 9, II.] He d. Nov. 22, 1716, "an aged man," leaving wid. *Mary*, who was living 1735, "very aged."

---

4 1. MARY, b. May 18, 1656; m., 1680, GEORGE MUNNINGS, Jr.
5 2. SARAH, b. Nov. 29, 1657; d. 1745; m. SAMUEL HAGAR. [Hagar, 12.
6 3. REBECCA, b. Mar. 9, 1661–2; m. SAMUEL KENDALL, b. 1659, son of Francis and Mary (Tidd) Kendall, of Woburn; 8 chil.
7 4. ISAAC, mentioned in his father's Will, as his "eldest son;" m., Oct. 17, 1684 ELIZABETH PEIRCE. [Peirce, †11.] He died s. p. Will proved, 1725–6. The Will of his widow, dated Feb. 12, 1736–7, mentions brother Joseph Peirce; her father, Daniel Peirce; Elizabeth, wife of Ebenezer Gale, of Oxford; cousin Isaac Peirce (who now dwells with me), exec'r and residuary legatee.
8 5. ELIZABETH, b. June 18, 1665; d. Mar. 19, 1685–6.
6. JOANNA, b. Dec. 14, 1666; m., Nov. 7, 1688, JOSEPH HARRINGTON [Harrington, 33], who d. soon, leaving one son, *Joseph*, and she m. (2d), Dec. 20, 1693, OBADIAH WARD. She, a wid., was living with a son in Fram., 1720. [See Ward Fam., p. 23, and Barry, p. 433.]
19. 9 7. JOHN, b. Mar. 5, 1668–9.
10 8. GEORGE, b. Jan. 20, 1670–1; not mentioned in his father's Will.
11 9. ABIGAIL, b. Nov. 1672; m., Dec. 11, 1690, SAMUEL HOW, probably a son of Samuel, of Sud. [See Barry, p. 294.]
25. 12 10. JOSEPH, b. Aug. 9, 1674.
33. 13 11. DANIEL, b. Feb. 12, 1675–6.
12. MEHITABEL, b. Jan. 25; d. Nov. 22, 1678.
46. 14 13. BENJAMIN, b. May 23, 1679.
15 14. DOROTHY, b. Sept. 2, 1680; m., Jan. 12, 1710, WILLIAM DAVIS, of Rox.
16 15. DAVID, b. Aug. 6, 1683.

---

9. 19 (III.) JOHN MIXER, a tanner, of Wat., m., Aug. 15, 1695, ABIGAIL FISKE. [N. Fiske, 11.] It is supposed that this family moved to Hampshire Co., and

that it was John, Jr., who m., Oct. 30, 1734, Abigail, dr. of Rev. John Woodbridge, of W. Springfield.

20 1. ABIGAIL, b. June 26, 1696. 2. JOHN, b. Jan. 22, 1698–9.
22 3. ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 30, 1702. 4. GEORGE, b. Dec. 27, 1704.
24 5. ? ANNA, m., Ap. 7, 1738, JOHN JONES, Jr., of Weston. [Jones, 63.]

12. 25 (III.) Dea. JOSEPH MIXER, m. ANNE JONES [Jones, 23], who d. 1736. He d. Dec. 10, 1723.

1. REBECCA, b. Feb. 22; d. Mar. 21, 1704.
52. 26 2. JOSEPH, b. Dec. 14, 1705.
27 3. SARAH, b. Mar. 12, 1707–8; m., July 22, 1730, DAVID LEARNED. [Learned, 70.] Eight chil.
28 4. LYDIA, b. June 10, 1710; m., Nov. 16, 1727, THOMAS WARREN. [Warren, 60.]
5. DAVID, b. and d. July, 1713.
29 6. MARY, b. Oct. 25, 1714; d. 1786; m. DAVID COOLIDGE. [Coolidge, 161.]
77. 30 7. JOSIAH, b. Nov. 16, 1716.
31 8. ANNA, b. Aug. 14, 1719; m., May 4, 1738, ISAAC RICE, of Sud.
32 9. ABIGAIL, b. June 26, 1721; m., May 4, 1738, BENJAMIN BOND, of Weston. [Bond, 69.]

13. 33 (III.) DANIEL MIXER, a Selectman and Constable, of Fram., m. JUDITH ——, probably in Groton, where his first child was b.

1. DANIEL, b. in Groton, Aug. 28, 1701; d. young.
34 2. ELIZABETH, b. in Fram., Oct. 12, 1704.
3. DANIEL, b. in Fram., June 4, 1706; d. Jan. 20, 1721–2.
35 4. ISAAC, a Selectman, of Fram., 1745 and '6, lived near the Poor Farm; Chil., by wife ANNE,
36 1. *Judith*, b. July 6, 1735; m., Oct. 28, 1755, *Joseph Nichols*, of Needham.
37 2. *Anne*, b. Nov. 25, 1736. 3. *Daniel*, b. Oct. 21, 1738.
39 5. JOHN, b. Nov. 4, 1711, of Fram.; m., Dec. 25, 1739, MARY LYSCOM, of Southboro, who lived to a great age. Chil.,
40 1. *Lydia*, b. Nov. 7, 1740; m., 1768, *John Harrington*.
41 2. *Ruth*, b. June 27, 1742; d. young. 3. *Ruth*, b. Ap. 2, 1744.
42 4. *John*, b. Nov. 10, 1745; m. *Thankful Puffer*, occupied his father's farm a few years, and afterwards moved to Whitestown, N. Y. Chil.,
1. Daniel, bap. June 1, 1772. 2. Sally, bap. Dec. 18, 1774. 3. Anne, bap. June 14, 1778. 4. Nathan, bap. May, 1786. 5. Lyscom, bap. May, 1790.
43 5. *Mary*, b. May 27, 1747; adm. to the church, 1790; d. unm.
44 6. *Nathan*, b. Aug. 1, 1749; d. at the battle of Bennington.
45 7. *Ezekiel*, b. June 9, 1752; m. *Anne Pepper*, and moved to Fitzwilliam, N. H.

14. 46 (III.) BENJAMIN MIXER, m., Nov. 27, 1711, REBECCA NEWTON, of Marlboro, and settled on the south side of Stoney Brook, now Southboro, where he bought land of Isaac How, 1701. He d. 1728 (Inventory £568. 15, 9), and his wid. m., Oct., 1743, Moses Newton. [Barry p. 332].

47 1. PHINEHAS, b. Dec. 26, 1712; m., Nov. 19, 1735, MARY LAMB, and had *Abigail*, b. Oct. 27, 1736, then left Southboro.
98. 48 2. BENJAMIN, b. Mar. 23, 1715.
49 3. ISAAC, b. Nov. 26, 1716.
50 4. DAVID, b. Dec. 22, 1718; m., Oct., 1741, HANNAH GIBBS, and had *Ezra*, b. in Shrewsbury, Aug. 11, 1754.
51 5. JOSEPH, b. and d. 1724. 6. EBENEZER, b. May 23, 1729, posthumous.

26. 52 (IV.) Major JOSEPH MIXER, m., in Watertown, May 4, 1726, MARY BALL. Dec. 3, 1727, o. c. in Shrewsbury, in order to have his child bap. in Watertown. Wife Mary admitted to the church in Shrewsbury, 1732, where they settled. [Ball, 10–1.]

53 1. MARY, b. Nov. 21, 1727, probably in Wat.; m., in Lex., Nov. 13, 1749, DANIEL SIMONDS, of Lex., who d. there Feb. 9, 1761, leaving five chil. [Lex. Rec.]

54 2. Abigail, b. Ap. 28, 1730; m., 1748, Elnathan Pratt.
55 3. Joseph, bap. Feb. 27, 1732, of Shrewsbury; m., Ap. 24, 1754, Elizabeth, dr. of Samuel Whitney. [244.] After the birth of his 6th child he moved to Athol. Chil.,
1. *Elizabeth*, b. Oct. 21, 1754; d. 1756. 2. *Joseph*, b. Feb. 22, 1756.
3. *Samuel*, b. Jan. 13, 1758. 4. *Moses*, b. Sept. 10, 1760.
5. *Daniel*, b. Aug. 25, 1763. 6. *Elizabeth*, b. Feb. 27, 1766.
56 4. Lydia, b. Oct. 16, 1734; m., 1753, Alpheus Pratt.
57 5. Anna, b. Ap. 27, 1737; m., 1759, Timothy Howard.
58 6. Lucy, b. Oct. 26, 1739; m., 1763, Jedediah Tucker, Jr.
59 7. Daniel, bap. Mar. 18, 1742.
60 8. Asa, b. Ap. 5, 1746, of Shrewsbury; m., Nov. 26, 1765, Mercy, dr. of Elisha Newton, and he m. (2d), Dec. 24, 1793, Ruth Murray, of Worcester. After 1798 he moved to Oxford, or its vicinity, and was lately living past his 100th year. Chil.,
61 1. *Daniel*, b. May 20, 1766; m., 1783, *Lydia*, dr. of Samuel Wesson of the Gore. His wid., Lydia, m., 1818, Samuel Smith. [Smith, 134.] Chil.,
62 1. Levinah, b. July 1, 1784; m., 1805, Amasa Nelson.
63 2. Samuel, b. Nov. 6, 1786.
3. Rebecca, b. June 8, 1790; d. Mar. 30, 1810.
64 4. Julia, b. June 6, 1799; m., June 30, 1819, Harvey Ruggles, of Upton.
65 5. Daniel, b. Ap. 16, 1805; settled in Auburn.
66 2. *Sarah*, b. May 14, 1769; m., 1790, *Abijah Nelson*.
67 3. *Mercy*, b. Oct. 5, 1771; m., 1791, *Daniel Smith*, Jr.
68 4. *Mary* (twin), b. Oct. 5, 1771; m., 1791, *Lemuel Harris*, of Worcester.
69 5. *Elizabeth*, b. May 18, 1774; m., Ap. 25, 1793, *Daniel Baird*, Jr., of Worcester.
70 6. *Nelly*, b. Nov. 25, 1776; m., 1799, *Ashbel Allen*.
71 7. *Alice* (twin), b. Nov. 25, 1776; m., 1797, *Daniel Smith*, of Worcester.
72 8. *Joseph*, b. Nov. 13, 1779.
73 9. *Dana*, bap. Feb. 16, 1783, of Shrewsbury; m. *Ruth* ——, who d. Feb. 16, 1822, aged 38, and he d. Sept. 27, 1835. Chil.,
1. Elizabeth Wilder, b. Ap. 26, 1803. Mahala Angeline, b. July 8, 1804.
3. Roxia Eleanor, b. Nov. 6, 1806.
74 10. *Asa*, bap. Sept. 4, 1785; m., Oct. 24, 1804, *Grace*, dr. of Thomas Harrington, Sen'r [268], and moved to Charlton, where he d.
75 11. *Relief*, m., 1805, *Thomas Harrington*, Jr. [260.]
76 9. Timothy, b. July 17, 1748; m., 1769, Mary Eames, of Fram., where he lived a short time and then moved to New Ipswich, N. H. In 1782 he m. (2d), Abigail, wid. of Joseph Sherman, Jr., of Shrewsbury. Chil.,
1. *Joseph*, b. in Fram., Feb. 11, 1770. 2. *Polly*, b. in Fram., Jan. 21, 1772.

---

30. 77 (IV.) JOSIAH MIXER, of Waltham, m. (1st), Aug. 7, 1740, MARY GARFIELD. [Garfield, 67.] He m. (2d), Ap. 10, 1754, Mrs. SARAH MEAD (? wid. of Hopestill Mead [29.]) He was Selectman 1768, '69, and '70.

---

78 1. Mary, b. June 5, 1741.
79 2. Samuel, b. Aug. 7, 1743; m. Elizabeth Bigelow, of Brookfield, and settled in New Braintree, where he d., and she d. July 2, 1834.
80 1. *Jason*, a magistrate, of Hardwick, m. *Susan Cutler*, of Amherst. Chil.,
1. Charles, m. Fanny Curtis, of Boston. 2. George. 3. William, m. Mary Ruggles, of Hardwick. 4. Susan, m. —— Knox. 5. Mary Ann, d. young.
81 2. *Samuel* (Hon.), m. *Clarissa Moore*, of Canada, and settled in New Braintree. Chil.,
1. William, on his father's farm. 2. James, d. young.
†83 3. *Elizabeth*, m. *Ebenezer Tidd*, of New Braintree.
†84 4. *Mary*, m. Gen. *Samuel Lee*, of Barré.
†85 5. *Sarah*, m. —— *Pope*. 6. *Lucy*, d. unm.
†86 7. *Asenath*, m. *Joseph Green*.
82 3. Josiah, b. Ap. 8, 1745; d. in Lincoln, Dec. 3, 1815; m., Ap. 6, 1774, Eunice Livermore, who d. Sept. 23, 1840. [Livermore, 163.] Chil.,
83 1. *Eunice*, bap. Dec. 3, 1775.

84 2. *Polly* (Mary) (twin), bap. Dec. 3, 1775; d. Aug., 1822.
85 3. *Josiah*, bap. Oct. 19, 1777, of Cambridgeport; m. (1st), *Lois Cheever*, of Chelsea, and he m. (2d), *Mary Stone*, of Weston. He d. Aug. 24, 1825, and his wid. m., June 5, 1826, Jonathan Hagar. [Hagar, 140.] Chil.,
1. Mary Ann, b. Ap. 23, 1818; m., 1839, N. W. C. Jameson, and she d. Sept., 1839.
2. Caroline Esther, b. Nov. 2, 1821; m., Aug. 10, 1841, N. W. C. Jameson.
86 4. *John*, bap. May 4, 1783.
87 5. *Lois*, bap. Dec. 31, 1786; m., in Weston, Nov. 23, 1805, *Jonathan Hagar*. [Hagar, 140.]
88 6. *Nathaniel*, bap. Sept. 4, 1791; d. June 28, 1850, unm.
89 4. Ann, b. July 8, 1747. 5. Mary, b. Oct. 18, 1749.
(By 2d wife.)
91 6. Sarah, b. Dec. 16, 1754; m., Dec. 8, 1774, Jonathan Hagar. [Hagar, 137.]
92 7. Persis, b. Nov. 6, 1756; m., 1775, John Perry, of Camb.
93 8. Eunice, b. Mar. 8, 1760; m., May 22, 1783, Alpheus Bigelow, of Weston. [Bigelow, 227.]
94 9. Lois, b. Sept. 12, 1762; m., May 29, 1783, Thomas Livermore. [Livermore, 135.] He d. Nov. 20, 1791, and she m. (2d), June 26, 1793, Thomas Sanderson. [81.]
95 10. Elijah, b. June 9, 1764; d. Oct. 6, 1792, of small-pox.
96 11. Lydia, b. Mar. 18, 1766; m., May 22, 1785, Joel Wellington. [Wellington, 91.]
97 12. Daniel, b. Ap. 26, 1769; m., July 3, 1796, Margaret Munroe, (?) dr. of John and Rebecca, of Lex., and had *Mary*, b. Oct. 18, 1796.

---

48. 98 (IV.) BENJAMIN MIXER, of Southboro, m., SARAH GARFIELD, who d. 1754, and he m. (2d), 1755, DINAH NEWTON, who d., aged over 90. He d., aged over 80. [See Barry, p. 332.]

99 1. Sarah, b. July 23, 1738; m. —— Newell, of Dudley.
100 2. Benjamin, bap. in Shrewsbury, Feb. 19, 1741; a deaf mute.
102. 101 3. Joseph, b. Mar. 7, 1742. 4. Ezra, b. Aug. 10, 1748; d. young.
5. Levinah, b. 1751; d. 1754.

---

101. 102 (V.) Lieut. JOSEPH MIXER, of Fram., m., 1765, JANE NEWTON, who d. in Fram., 1785. He was Ensign in Capt. Drury's Co., in the Revolutionary War; lived near Mr. Temple's, on the Goddard Place, moved to Southboro, 1785, and d. in Boston, 1802.

103 1. Levinah, b. in Southboro, Feb. 11, 1765; d. 1840; m. Jeremiah Newton.
104 2. Sarah, b. in Southboro, Sept. 28, 1767; alive 1845; m. William Stow, of Southboro.
105 3. Ebenezer B., bap. in Fram., Oct. 8, 1769; m. Phebe Stow, of Southboro, and d. in N. Y.
4. William, bap. in Fram., July 21, 1771; d. aged 3 mo.
5. Joseph, bap. Jan. 10, 1773; d. young.
106 6. Anna, bap. Mar. 30, 1774; m. Luther Angier, of Southboro, and d. young.
107 7. Joseph, bap. Ap. 7, 1775; m. Nancy Fay, of Southboro, and lives in Oxford, Maine.
108 8. Theodad, bap. Sept., 1777; m. Hollis Jewell; lived in Southboro, and in St. Albans, Vt.; d. early.
109 9. William, bap. August 1, 1779; m. Patience Churchill, and lives in Paris, Maine.
110 10. Benjamin, bap. Jan., 1783; m. Betsey Shepherd, of Marlb., and lives in Hillsboro, N. H.

MONROE (Munroe).

1 BENJAMIN MONROE, of Weston, son of William and Mary, of Lex., m. (1st), ABIGAIL ——. He m. (2d) (pub. Nov. 21), 1748, PRUDENCE ESTABROOK, of Lex. [Estabrook, 19.]

2 1. Lydia, b. Mar. 7, 1717–18. 2. Abigail, b. Oct. 5, 1719.

3. BENJAMIN, b. Jan. 24, 1722–3; d. Mar. 23, 1808; m. (pub. Mar. 8), 1745, MARY MERRIAM, of Lex., and settled in Lincoln. She d. Ap. 14, 1785.
   1. (?) *Benjamin.*
   2. *Mary*, b. January 11, 1747; m. (pub. Sept. 20), 1768, JOSEPH THORP, of Charlestown.
   3. *Lydia*, b. Feb. 2, 1749. 4. *Beulah*, b. Feb. 14, 1751.
   5. *Hannah*, b. May 19, 1753; d. June 10, 1781.
   6. *Abijah*, b. Jan. 10, 1755; settled in Livermore, Me.
   7. *Isaac*, b. Mar. 10, 1758; m., in Weston, Nov. 11, 1798, *Grace Bigelow*, who d. Jan. 2, 1812, aged 38.
      1. Elizabeth (Betsey), b. Aug. 17, 1799; m., 1825, Rev. Daniel M. Stearns. [C. Stearns, 282.]
      2. Benjamin, b. June 2, 1801.
      3. Mary, b. Sept. 12, 1803; m., June 5, 1828, Rev. William L. Stearns. [C. Stearns, 281.]
      4. George, b. Aug. 17, 1806. 5. Isaac, b. Oct. 2, 1808. He (the father), m., Jan. 20, 1813, *Sally Hartwell.*
   8. *Lucy*, b. Feb. 7, 1760; m., Feb. 11, 1782, *John Hapgood*, of Marlboro.
   9. *Micah*, b. Ap. 25, 1762.
4. REBECCA, b. Aug. 24, 1725; m., May 12, 1746, MUNNING SAWIN, of Marlboro.
5. SARAH, b. July 26, 1727; pub. May 12, 1750, with JOSIAH PARKS, of Lincoln; m., Dec. 27, 1753, ELISHA CUTLER, of Lex.
6. MARTHA, b. Mar. 18, 1728–9; m., Sept. 8, 1748, ISAAC STONE, of Lex. [I. Stearns, App. I, 42.]
7. MARY, b. March 18, 1728–9; m., October 27, 1748, JOSIAH PARKER, of Lex. [I. Stearns, App. I., 21–4.]
8. ANNE, b. Mar. 4, 1731–2.
9. EUNICE, b. Ap. 9, 1734; m., in Lincoln, June 26, 1756, EDMUND WHEELER.
10. KEZIA, b. Ap. 22, 1736.

John Monroe, of Lex., m., Ap. 13, 1762, *Lydia Bemis*, of Weston. [Bemis, 80–5.]
Sarah Monroe, m., in Weston, Nov. 21, 1771, *Oliver Barbour*, q. v.
Lucy Munroe, of Lex., m., Nov. 24, 1773, *Samuel Hobbs*, of Weston.

MORRIS.—TIMOTHY and AUGUSTA MORRIS, of Waltham, had, 1. AUGUSTA, b. Jan. 6, 1807. 2. JULIA ANN, b. Jan. 9, 1810. 3. SUSAN, b. July 27, 1812.

MORSE (Mors, Mosse, Moss).

[For a very copious genealogy of families of the name of MORSE in this country, the reader is referred to that very valuable work, entitled "*Memorial of the Morses*," by Rev. Abner Morse, published in Boston in 1850, with a large *supplement* thereto published the ensuing year. It contains numerous biographical and historical sketches, and several portraits of distinguished individuals. The materials for the following brief genealogy were collected several years previous to the date of that work, and the plan of this work requires it to be inserted here, on account of its numerous connexion with other Watertown families.]

1 JOSEPH MORSE, aged 24 years, embarked at Ipswich, Eng., Ap., 1634, in the ship Elizabeth, Wm. Andrews master. His name is on the earliest list of proprietors of Watertown, and he was adm. freeman May 6, 1635. He was the eldest son of Joseph and Deborah Morse, who came to America, probably a year or two later than this son, and settled in Ipswich. He married HESTER PEIRCE, dr. of John and Elizabeth Peirce, of Watertown. [See Peirce, 1.] The names of five of his children are found in the Wat. records of births, &c. He had three others, whose births are not recorded. He d. Mar. 4, 1690–1, and his estate was admin. by his son John.

---

2 1. JOSEPH, b. Ap. 30, 1637; m., Feb. 11, 1660–1, SUSANNA SHATTUCK. [Shattuck, 2.] After the birth of his 2d child he moved to Groton. He d. in 1677, and his wid. m. (2d), in Wat., July 5, 1678, John Fay. [See Fay.]
3 1. *Susanna*, b. in Wat., Jan. 11, 1662–3.
4 2. *Hester*, b. in Wat., Sept. 11, 1664; d. Aug. 27, 1725; m., Feb. 12, 1684–5, *Nathaniel Josselyn*, of Marlboro.

5 3. *Joseph*, b. in Groton, Nov. 11, 1667; m., in Wat., Jan. 20, 1690–1, *Grace Warren*. [Warren, 14.] He moved to Marlboro, but at what time has not been clearly ascertained. His chil. were born in Wat., and it is probable that it was his wife [? perhaps that of Joseph] who was adm. to Mr. Angier's church, Ap. 10, 1702.

6 1. Joseph, b. in Wat., Sept. 27, 1691, of Marlboro; m., Nov. 1, 1716, Abigail Barnes. Ten chil.

7 2. Grace, b. in Wat., June 7, 1694; m., 1716, Jacob Hines, of Marlboro.

8 3. Mary, b. in Marlboro, Oct. 13, 1697; bap. in Wat., June 12, 1698; m., Jan. 6, 1718–19, James Maynard of Marlboro.

9 4. Elizabeth, b. Jan. 4, bap. Mar. 24, 1699–1700; m., Aug. 8, 1717, Benjamin Wood.

10 5. Jonas, b. July 25, 1703, of Marlboro, by wife Lucy, had 6 chil.

11 6. Patience, b. Oct. 30, 1705; d. May 1, 1776; m., Nov. 11, 1727, Dea. Jonathan Keyes, of Boylston. Eleven chil.

12 4. *Samuel*, b. Sept. 4, 1670; m. *Grace* —— (bap. and o. c. in Wat., Nov. 20, 1698.) The births and bap. of several of his chil. are recorded in Wat. He finally settled in Marlboro. Chil.,

1. Joseph. 2. Samuel, b. in Wat., Jan. 20, 1695–6. 3. Susanna, b. in Wat., Dec. 22, 1698. 4. Elizabeth, bap. in Wat., Mar. 24, 1699–1700. 5. Grace, bap. in Wat., Aug. 23, 1702. 6. Jacob, bap. in Wat., June 6, 1703. 7. Jonas, bap. in Wat., Oct. 12, 1703. 8. Eunice. 9. Thankful, b. in Marlboro, Oct. 26, 1713.

13 5. *Mary*, b. Feb. 11, 1671–2; m., July 23, 1694, *John Barnard*, Jr. [Barnard, 19.] 7 chil.

14 6. *Hannah*, b. Ap. 7, 1674; m., 1704, *John Newton*, of Marlboro.

15 7. *Jonathan*, of Marlboro, m., 1706, *Mary How*, who d. Dec. 10, 1727, and he m., 1729, *Mary Church*. She d. Sept. 2, 1750, and he d. 1754. 6 chil.,

16 2. John, b. Feb. 28, 1639; adm. freeman, May 15, 1672; d. in Wat., July 23, 1702. He m. (1st), Anne Smith, dr. of John Smith, of Lancaster, where he first settled. [Smith, 2.] He had two chil. by wife Anne. He soon returned to Wat., where he m. (2d), Ap. 27, 1660, Abigail Stearns [I. Stearns, 8, I.], who d. Oct. 16, 1690. He was elected, June 30, 1697, one of the first deacons of the second church (Mr. Angier's). Chil.,

John Morse

16½ 1. *Lydia*, b. Ap. 6, 1660. 2. *John*, b. Ap. 7, 1662; d. soon.

(By 2d wife.)

3. *John*, b. May, 10, 1667; d. soon.

17 4. *James*, b. Nov. 25, 1668; adm. to Mr. Angier's church, May 3, 1702; m., Ap. 27, 1699, *Abigail Morse* [54.] He was admin. of his father's estate, and was guardian of his brother Nathaniel. He d. Ap. 26, 1718, s. p. Inventory, £242. 4.

18 5. *John*, b. Mar. 15, 1669–70; m., Jan. 8, 1689–90, *Elizabeth Goodin*. [? Godding, 1–2.] They o. c. Oct. 3, 1697, and he was adm. f. c. June 2, 1699–1700. She d. Nov. 21, 1701, and he m. (2d), Jan. 1, 1701–2, *Hepzibah Stone*. [Stone, 36.] He was of Needham, in 1718. Chil.,

19 1. John, bap. Oct. 3, 1697. 2. Isaac, bap. Oct. 3, 1697.

21 3. Elizabeth, bap. Oct. 3, 1697. 4. William, bap. Dec. 3, 1699.

†23 5. Hepzibah, b. Feb. 14, 1702–3.

†24 6. Henry, b. Sept. 14, 1704; settled in Attleboro, where he m. Mary Follet, and had eleven chil.

†25 7. John, b. 1705; d. Oct. 7, 1767, of Camb., where he o. c. 1730. He m. (1st), Tabitha Warland, and he m. (2d), July 29, 1736, Sarah Bradish. She d. Dec. 21, 1739, aged 21 y. 10 m. 22 d., and he m. a 3d wife. Chil.,

†26 1. Tabitha, b. Sept. 7, 1730. 2. Mercy, b. Jan. 7, 1731–2.

23 3. Tabitha, b. Sept. 22, 1733; m., Sept. 18, 1753, Jonas Learned. [Learned, 98.]

24 4. John, b. Dec. 25, 1734. 5. Sarah, b. July 31, 1737.

26 6. William, a barber, of Camb.; d. Oct. 6, 1806, unm.

7. Nathaniel, b. July 7, 1745. 8. Mary, b. July 5, 1746.
9. Nathaniel, b. Dec. 21, 1752. 10. Persis, b. Aug. 14, 1756.

8. Rebecca, b. Nov. 16, 1706. 9. Sarah, b. June 3, 1708.
10. Abigail, bap. Mar. 5, 1709–10.
11. Susanna, b. Oct. 9, 1712; d. Mar., 1714.
12. Mary, bap. June 19, 1715.

6. *Joseph*, b. Aug. 25, 1671, of Wat.; d. in Guilford, Conn. (on a visit), June 24, 1709; estate adm. by wid. Elizabeth, Sept. 5, 1709. Inventory, £60. He m., in Wat., Aug. 25, 1691, *Elizabeth Sawtel* (perhaps a dr. of Jonathan and Mary, of Groton). His wid. m., Feb. 10, 1713–14, Benjamin Nurse, Sen'r, of Fram.

1. Elizabeth, m., Oct. 24, 1712, John Thatcher [3–3], of Groton.
2. Joseph, b. Aug. 19, 1693, of Newton; m., Nov. 30, 1720, Elizabeth Park. [Park, 3–5.]
1. Joseph, b. July 5, 1721, of Newton; m., May 1, 1746, Abigail Jackson. Chil.,
1. Nathaniel. 2. Daniel. 3. Ebenezer. 4. Joseph, m., 1775, Martha Bond. [337.] 5. Samuel.
2. Solomon, b. June 8, d. Nov. 1722.
3. Nathan, b. July 16, 1728, of Newton; m., Feb. 11, 1749–50, Mary Jackson, dr. of Edward Jackson, Jr. Ten chil.
4. David, b. Jan. 24, d. Feb., 1735–6.
5. Jonathan, b. Jan. 24, 1735–6.
6. Lucy, b. May 2, 1743.
3. Abigail, b. Jan. 1, 1696; d. May 25, 1739; m., Jan. 1, 1718–19, Joshua Hemmenway, of Fram. 8 chil. [See Barry.]
4. Zechariah, b. Aug. 12, 1699; m., in Fram., Nov. 16, 1724, Huldah Whitney, and settled in Southboro. 3 chil.,
5. Samuel, b. June 7, 1702; d. Ap. 25, 1782, of Wrentham; m., June 7, 1732, Sarah Hill, who d. 1740, and he m., May 12, 1741, Sarah Puffer, who d. Feb. 8, 1772, aged 76. 4 chil.
6. Jonathan, b. Feb. 10, 1704–5, brought up by his stepfather, Benjamin Nurse, Sen'r; was a deacon, and of Fram.; m., May 16, 1734, Mary Cloyes, b. Oct. 1, 1712; d. Mar. 27, 1785. He d. Mar. 1, 1801, aged 96, emphatically "an honest man." He had 9 chil., and very numerous descendants in Fram. [See Barry, and Mem. of Morses.]
7. Elizabeth, bap. Mar. 6, 1708–9; m., Dec. 10, 1730, John Cloyes, of Fram.

7. *Abigail*, b. Dec. 23, 1673; d. next Mar. 3.
8. *Abigail*, b. Aug. 6, 1677; m., Dea. *John Parkhurst*. [15.]
9. *Isaac*, b. Jan. 5, 1678–9; d. Nov. 24, 1694.
10. *Samuel*, b. June 21, 1682; d. probably before 1702.
11. *Nathaniel*, bap. Jan. 29, 1687–8, of Needham and Weston; m. (1st), Feb. 10, 1701–2, *Grace Dyer*, and he m. (2d), in Weston, Feb. 10, 1717–18, *Phebe Cook*. Chil.,
1. Jacob, of Fram. and Sud., m., 1728–9, Abigail Ball, of Wat. [Ball, 25]. He had a 2d wife, Keziah. He d. in Sud. about 1761, leaving a large family.
2. Phebe, b. in Weston, Feb. 17, 1718–19. 3. Eunice, b. July 22, 1722.
4. Thankful, b. July 5, 1726.

3. Jonathan, buried May 12, 1643.

4. Jonathan, b. Nov. 7, 1643, of Wat.; m., Oct. 17, 1678, Abigail Shattuck. [Shattuck, 48.] Mr. Morse (Mem. of Morses) supposes him to be the Jonathan Morse, who d. in Groton, July 31, 1686.

1. *Abigail*, b. Dec. 5, 1679; m., Ap. 27, 1699, her cousin, *James Morse*. [17.]
2. *Hannah*, b. Sept. 3, 1682; m., May 19, 1699, *John Wellington*. [Wellington, 33.] 8 chil.,
3. *Ruth*, b. Ap. 15, 1684; m., June 19, 1706, *Jonathan Robinson*. [3.]
4. *Jonathan*, b. Jan. 23, 1686–7, posthumous.
(5. ? *Abraham*, bap. Nov. 2, 1702.)

5. Hester, b. Mar. 7, 1645–6; m., Dec. 9, 1669, Jonathan Bullard, of Wat. [Bullard, 5.]

6. Sarah, m., June 2, 1669, Timothy Cooper, of Groton. 4 chil.

61 7. JEREMIAH, of Wat., afterwards of Newton, m., in Wat., Jan. 13, 1681–2, ABIGAIL WOODWARD. [Woodward, 15.] She d. Ap. 13, 1683, and he m. (2d), SARAH ——. Inventory, by Benj'n Child and Ephraim Williams, Nov. 6, 1719, £29. 18. 10. Chil.,

1. *John*, b. Mar. 23, d. June 3, 1683. 2. *James*, bap. in Wat., Ap. 24, 1689.

62 8. ISAAC, of Newton, where his wife d. 1714.

---

63 DANIEL MORSE, originally a mem. of Wat. church, was received thence at Dedham church, Ap. 30, 1643.

64 JOHN MORSE and wife DINAH, moved from Groton to Wat. about 1690, where he d. 1695–6, and his estate was administered by his wid. Dinah, May 4, 1696; sureties, John Knight, of Charlestown, and John Knight, of Woburn.

"Young JOHN MORSE, formerly of Woburn," had 1. *Elizabeth.* 2. *David.* 3. *John*, bap. in Wat., May 31, 1691. [See Mem. of Morses, pp. 74, 89, and App. I., xxiii.]

65 JOSEPH MORSE, b. May 25, 1671, son of Joseph and Priscilla (Colburne) Morse, of Medfield, grad. Harv. Coll. 1695; m. AMITY HARRIS, of Providence, where he taught a school. He afterwards, about 1701, went to Wat. farms (Weston), where he also taught a school, preached a few years, gathered a congregation, and had a call to settle, but difficulties occurred which were not accommodated, and he was not settled. His son Joseph was born in Wat., June 21, 1706. [See Kendall's Cent. Sermon.] About 1707 he moved to Dorchester village (afterwards Stoughton, now Canton), where he d. 1732, and his wid. d. July 7, 1749, aged 71. [For the record of his family, and the rest of his history, see Mem. of Morses, p. 3, and seq., and App. IX.]

MOSSENE.—PETER MOSSENE, of Weston, and ESTHER SPEER, of Lud., pub. Sept. 23, 1752.

PETER MOSSENE, of Weston, and PATIENCE PEGUCHES, a transient person, pub. Dec. 29, 1753.

MUNNING (Munnings).

GEORGE MUNNINGS, aged 37, wife ELIZABETH, aged 41, dr. ELIZABETH, aged 12, and dr. ABIGAIL, aged 7, embarked at Ipswich, Eng., for New Eng., Ap, 1634. He was admitted freeman, Mar. 14, 1634 and '5, and his name is on the earliest list of proprietors. Oct., 1636, the General Court granted £5 to "George Munnings, in regard of the loss of his eye in the voyage to Block Island." Oct. 19, 1651, George Munning, cordwainer, of Boston, and wife Elizabeth, sold to Edward Garfield, 3 parcels of land in Wat. Ap. 20, 1652, he sold to John Sherman, 20 acres of land, with the house now occupied by John Sawin and William Parks; also, meadow land. Ap. 1, 1653, John Sherman, and wife Martha, conveyed back to George Munnings, of Boston, in behalf and for use of John Sawin, Sen., his son-in-law, house, and 14 acres of land, and several other parcels of land, granted to Bryan Pendleton, and by him sold to Peter Noyes, and by Noyes sold to George Munnings, and by him sold to John Sherman, and by J. S. and wife, sold to John Sawin, Sen., and John Sawin, Jr. He d. in Boston, Aug. 24, 1658. As his son George was b. in 1655, it is very probable he had a 2d and younger wife.

GEORGE MUNNINGS, Jr., m., 1680, MARY MIXER. [Mixer, 4.]

MYRICK (Mirick).

1 JOHN MYRICK, of Newton, adm. freeman, July 21, 1685; m., 1682, ELIZABETH TROWBRIDGE. She d. 1734, aged 74. His Will was dated April 29, proved July, 1706.

1½ 1. MARGARET, m., Ap. 25, 1717, WILLIAM WHITNEY.

2 2. THANKFUL, b. Mar., 1685; m., June 8, 1720, JONATHAN WOODWARD. [23.]

3 3. REBECCA, b. Ap. 20, 1687; m., October 5, 1718, JAMES LIVERMORE, of Weston. [Livermore, 15.] He d. Aug. 20, 1720, and she m., Nov. 19, 1724, JOSEPH PATTERSON. [Patterson, 1.]

4. LYDIA, b. Feb. 18, 1688–9; d. 1694.

5. Samuel, b. Mar. 1, 1690–1; m. (1st), May 14, 1718, Mary Stratton [52], and had, 1. *Samuel*, b. Ap. 21, 1719; d. 1744; m. (2d), 1741, Hannah Coolidge [? 88–2], and had, 2. *Abigail*, b. Feb. 10, 1742; d. 1744.

6. John, b. Nov. 3. 1693; of Weston; m., July 17, 1718, Abigail Harrington. [37.] She d. Oct. 20, 1753, and he d. Mar. 7, 1764.

1. *Abigail*, b. Ap. 10, 1719; m. (pub. Nov. 18), 1737, *Samuel Abbott*, of Sud. [See Abbott Fam., p. 157.]
2. *Elizabeth*, b. Dec. 16, 1720; m., Ap. 6, 1737, *Nathaniel Stimson*. [26.]
3. *John*, b. Nov. 18, 1722; m., Mar. 19, 1748, *Kezia Stratton*. [70.]
    1. Lydia, b. May 15, 1749; m., Nov. 29, 1769, Phinehas Upham. [11.]
    2. Joseph, b. Mar. 10, 1750–1; d. Jan. 11, 1753.
    3. Ephraim, b. Feb. 23, 1753.
    4. Abigail, b. Mar. 17, 1755; m., Mar. 5, 1778, Elias Bigelow. [278.]
    5. Stephen, b. Ap. 24, 1757.
    6. Eunice, b. May 7, 1759.
    7. John, b. Aug. 5, 1762. 8. Sarah, b. Aug. 14, 1763.
4. *Rebecca*, b. Feb. 16, 1723–4; m., May 16, 1744, *James Stimson* [11], and d. in childbed, July 17, 1745.
5. *Mary*, m. —— *Abbott*.
6. *Jerusha*, b. Dec. 10, 1729, unm.

7. Sarah, b. March 6, 1694–5; m., 1717, Jonathan Fuller, of Newton. [Fuller, 21.]

8. James, b. Oct. 26, 1696; of Weston; m., Oct. 20, 1725, Mary Woolson. [Woolson, 13.] He was dismissed from Groton to Weston, June 24, 1724.

1. *Susanna*, b. Aug. 5, 1726; m., July 25, 1750, Dea. *Thomas Upham*. [4.]
2. *Caleb*, b. Sept. 30, 1728; m., Oct. 17, 1754, *Eunice Jones*. [197.]
3. *Mary*, b. Mar. 27, 1731; m., Ap. 11, 1754, *John Warren*. [116.]
4. *James*, b. Jan. 6, 1732–3. 5. *Elisha*, b. Sept. 13, 1735.
6. *Isaac*, b. Aug. 7, 1738; m., June 1, 1769, *Lydia Brewer*, of Worcester, and had,
    1. Oliver, b. Mar. 23, 1770. 2. Charles, b. Aug. 29, 1771.
    3. Lucy, b. Mar. 10, 17—. 4. Joel, b. Mar. 10, 17—; d. soon.
    5. Phinehas, b. Sept. 11, 1773.
7. *Josiah*, b. Jan. 19, 1740–41.

9. Elizabeth, b. Aug., 1699. 10. Elisha, b. Mar. 5, 1700–1.

11. Lydia, b. July 7, 1704.

Jonathan Myrick, of Newton, m., Oct. 26, 1749, *Abigail Brown* [99], of Waltham.
Samuel Myrick and *Martha Brewer*, of Waltham, m., in Wat., Ap. 11, 1786.
Benjamin Myrick and *Hannah Godding*, m., in Wat., Mar. 18, 1802.
Richard Everett and *Susanna Myrick*, m., in Wat., May 10, 1783.

NEVINSON.

JOHN NEVINSON, of East Horsley, Co. Surrey, son of Rev. Roger Nevinson, of Hambeldone, Co. Surrey, embarked at London, about May, 1668, and came to America as Att'y of his father, who was assignee of heirs of late John Flemming, of Wat. Whether his wife, ELIZABETH, b. 1640, came with him, has not been ascertained; probably not. Capt. Wm. Paynter, of Barbadoes, made his Will at Charlestown, Aug. 24, 1666, appointing *brother John Nevinson*, overseer, and making bequests to mother Ann Jones, of Bristol, and mother-in-law Ann Wadloe, to be paid in London; to father Jones, and brother, and sister Ellise. Aug. 14, 1678, he purchased of Stephen Payne, of Rehoboth, 100 acres of land in Wat., for £200. In the records of Court, for 1693, is a petition of John Nevinson, lame and infirm, in prison 15 weeks for not paying rates (unpaid £12); and his tax was abated 28*s*., Ap., 1693, on account of bodily infirmities. He began to keep a public house previous to 1685, and continued it until his d. His wife was admitted to the church, Nov. 13, 1687, but her husband, a churchman, would not suffer her to make "a relation." He d. Jan. 24, 1694–5, and his wid. m., about May, 1695, William Bond, Esq. [Bond, 1.] He (W. B.), d. Dec. 14, 1695, and she soon returned to her first husband's house, resumed his business, and kept a public house about 20 years. She d. Aug. 24, 1720. Her Will, proved Sept. 20, 1720, appointed her drs., Mary Hastings and Sarah Livermore, executors. Chil.,

2 1. JOHN, birth not recorded; d. Feb. 23, 1691–2, unm.
3 2. SARAH, b. July 22, 1672; m. (1st), NATHANIEL STEARNS, his 2d wife. [I. Stearns, 38, III.] He d. Aug. 24, 1716, and she m., Ap. 24, 1718, SAMUEL LIVERMORE, s. p. [Livermore, 48.]
4 3. ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 22, 1675; m., Ap. 24, 1694, SAMUEL HASTINGS, of Camb. [Upon the m. of wid. Nevinson, Ap., 1695, he obtained a license, and continued the public house, until it was resumed by the wid. after the d. of her 2d husband.] She d. early, leaving one child, *Elizabeth.*
5 4. ANNA, b. Oct. 2, 1678; m., Aug. 30, 1716, JOSHUA GRANT. [17.]
6 5. WILLIAM, b. June 26, 1681; a cordwainer; d. 1711, unm. Nov. 23, 1695. Andrew Belcher, and wife Hannah, granted to William Nevinson, only son of late John Nevinson, innholder, a house and 12 acres of land in Wat., reserving one-half the rent to Elizabeth Bond, his mother.
7 6. MARY, birth not recorded; m. SAMUEL HASTINGS, of Camb., wid. of her sister Elizabeth. [John Hastings, 20.] Chil.,
1. *Moses.* 2. *John.*

NEWCOMB.—See I. Stearns, 156, IV.

NICARSON.—JOHN NICARSON, propriet. 1642; no homestall (? Nichols.)

NICHOLS.—JOHN NICHOLS, proprietor, 1636–7.

JOSEPH and HANNAH NICHOLS, of Weston, had, 1. JAMES, b. Mar. 11, 1785. 2. PAMELA, b. May 8, 1788.

NIXON.—JOSEPH NIXON and NANCY WESTON, both of Waltham, m., Dec. 11, 1791. Chil.,

1. ZECHARIAH W., bap. Ap. 15, 1792. 2. NANCY, bap. July 22, 1798, aged 2 yrs.
3. SOPHIA, bap. July 22, 1798. 4. HENRY, bap. Dec. 29, 1799.
5. MARY, bap. Oct. 25, 1801, aged 4 w. 6. JANE, bap. Ap. 15, 1804, aged 3 w.

NORCROSS.

1 (I.) JEREMIAH NORCROSS, settled in Watertown as early as 1642, where he was a large proprietor, owning a homestall (bought of John Page, Robert Tuck, Richard Ambler, and Jacob Logan), and 12 other lots of land. His homestall was bounded south by Charles River, east and west by land of Henry [? Cuttris], north by John Smith. Mar. 22, 1646–7, he bought 16 acres of Abigail Benjamin, and Joshua Stubbs, ex'rs of John Benjamin, Senr. He was adm. freeman, February, 1652–3, and was Selectman, 1649. He is often mentioned as "Mr. Norcross." He d. 1657, and in his Will, he mentions wife ADREAN; son NATHANIEL, and his wife SARAH; son RICHARD, and his wife MARY; MARY, wife of my wife's son John Smith; brother's dr. Anna, wife of Samuel Davis, and her eldest dr. Hannah Davis; his brother, Charles Chadwick; Sarah, wife of Francis Merry (? Massey). Inventory, dated Sept. 16, 1657.

---

2 (II.) NATHANIEL NORCROSS, son of Jeremiah, A. B. Catherine Hall, Camb., 1636; adm. freeman, May 10, 1643; was called as a minister to Nashua (Lancaster), upon the first attempt to organize a church there. He remained there only a short time, and probably soon returned to England. He had a wife SARAH. [See Worcester Mag. II., p. 274.]

2½ JOHN NORCROSS, of Camb., 1642; was probably the brother of Jeremiah, referred to in the Will of the latter.

---

3 (II.) RICHARD NORCROSS, b. 1621; son of Jeremiah [1]; was adm. freeman, May 26, 1653; the first schoolmaster mentioned in the town records, being chosen Jan. 11, 1650–1, and is said to have been the only one for 20 years, and was a teacher as late as Nov., 1687. He taught Latin, English, and writing, all the year for £30. He m. (1st), June 24, 1650, MARY BROOKS. She d. Feb. 24,

1671–2, and he m. (2d), Nov. 18, 1673, SUSANNA, wid. of William Shattuck. [Shattuck, 1.] She d. December 11, 1686. His Will, dated Ap. 8, 1708, proved October, 1709.



1. MARY, b. Aug. 27, 1652; d. Oct. 19, 1661.
4 2. JEREMIAH, b. Mar. 3, 1655; d. Nov. 30, 1717.
5 3. SARAH, b. Dec. 28, 1657; m., Sept. 23, 1680, JOSEPH CHILD, Jr. [Child, 77.]
10. 6 4. RICHARD, b. Aug. 4, 1660.
7 5. MARY, b. July 10, 1663; m., Ap. 2, 1713, JOHN STEARNS, his 2d wife. [C. Stearns, 16.]
18. 8 6. NATHANIEL, b. Dec. 18, 1665; d. Dec. 1, 1717.
9 7. SAMUEL, b. May 4, 1771.

---

6. 10 (III.) RICHARD NORCROSS, Jr., a schoolmaster, m. (1st), Aug. 10, 1686, ROSE WOODWARD. [Woodward, 16.] He m. (2d), Aug. 6, 1695, HANNAH SANDERS, who d. in Weston (where he had settled), May 14, 1743. They had a grandchild, Edmund Mason, under their care, bap. in Weston, Dec. 16, 1739.

11 1. RICHARD, b. Dec. 30, 1687.
†12 2. SAMUEL, b. Oct. 14, 1689, was a soldier in an expedition to Canada, and d. in Durham, Conn., 1724, where he had resided six years.
†13 3. ABIGAIL, b. July 11, 1692. 4. JOHN, b. Dec. 28, 1696.
†15 5. HANNAH, b. Feb. 16, 1698–9.
23. 12 6. JOSEPH, b. July 1, 1701.
13 7. JEREMIAH, b. July 2, 1703, settled in Lunenburg; m., in Groton, Jan. 28, 1730–1, FAITH PAGE, b. Nov. 6, 1707, dr. of Jonathan and Mary. Chil.,
1. *Jabez*, b. Mar. 10, 1731–2; m., Mar. 27, 1771, *Hannah Bailey*.
2. *Mary*, b. Jan. 24, 1733–4. 3. *Sarah*, b. Feb. 25, 1735–6.
4. *Page*, b. Ap. 9, 1738; m., Feb. 15, 1763, *Elizabeth Bailey*.
5. *Hannah*, b. Nov. 10, 1741. 6. *Jeremiah*, b. Feb. 15, 1743–4.
7. *Elijah*, b. Mar. 7, 1749–50.
14 8. GEORGE, b. Aug. 22, 1705. 9. ROSE, b. Mar. 20, 1707–8, "to be called Ruth."
16 10. PETER, b. Sept. 28, 1710; m. (pub. Mar. 27), 1742, ELIZABETH BENJAMIN. [66.]
17 11. WILLIAM, b. Mar. 14, 1714–15; m., in Shrewsbury, Nov. 6, 1741, LYDIA WHEELER. Chil. b. in S.
1. *William*, b. Mar. 18, 1742; d. young. 2. *Daniel*, b. Mar. 9, 1745.
3. *Sarah*, b. Oct. 1, 1746; d. young. 4. *William*, b. Sept. 20, 1748.
5. *Sarah*, b. June 3, 1759; m., 1779, *George Filmore*.

---

8. 18 (III.) NATHANIEL NORCROSS, of Wat., m. (1st), June 20, 1687, MEHITABEL HAGAR. [Hagar, 10.] She d. Ap. 5, 1691, and he m. (2d), SUSANNA ——. Chil.,

19 1. MEHITABEL, b. Feb. 4, 1690–1.
32. 20 2 NATHANIEL, b. Dec. 20, 1695.
41. 21 3. PHILIP, b. Mar. 5, 1697–8.
22 4. SUSANNA, b. Feb. 26, 1700–1; d. 1735; m., Feb. 1, 1719–20, JONATHAN BENJAMIN. [Benjamin, 29.]

---

12. 23 (IV.) JOSEPH NORCROSS, of Weston, m. (pub. Nov. 23, 1729), 1730, HANNAH SHEPHERD, of Newton.

24 1. ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 11, 1730; m., June 7, 1750, JOHN CLARK, of Hopkinton.
25 2. HANNAH, b. May 11, 1733; m., 1750, GIDEON WHITNEY, of Hopkinton.
26 3. NOAH, b. Jan. 8, 1735–6; m., Ap. 1, 1762, RUTH UPHAM. [5.]
27 4. JOSEPH, b. May 10, 1737, declared non comp. 1761, and his father appointed his guardian.
28 5. ISAAC, b. May 23, 1739.

6. MEHITABEL, b. June 29, 1741; d. Dec. 9, 1743, of scarlet fever.
29 7. SAMUEL, b. Nov. 12, 1745. 8. MARY, b. Sept. 3, 1747.
31 9. JACOB, b. Oct. 19, 1751.

---

20. 32 (IV.) NATHANIEL NORCROSS, of Wat., m., in Wat., Dec. 12, 1717, JEMIMA ABBOT, b. Oct. 10, 1699, dr. of John and Jemima Abbot, at one time of Wat., afterwards of Sud. [See Reg. of Abbot family, p. 149.]

33 1. JEMIMA, b. May 24, 1720; m., 1741, ELIPHALET ROBBINS, of Newton.
2. NATHANIEL, b. Mar. 6, 1721–2. 3. SUSANNA, bap. Ap. 19, 1724; d. soon.
34 4. URIAH, b. Oct. 20, 1726; d. soon. 5. NATHANIEL, bap. June 25, 1727.
35 6. JOSIAH, bap. Oct. 13, 1728; d. soon. 7. MARY, bap. Aug. 29, 1730.
36 8. URIAH, bap. July 23, 1732.
52. 37 9. JOSIAH, bap. June, 1734. 10. ASA, bap. May 9, 1739–40.
39 11. NEHEMIAH, bap. Feb., 1741–2.
40 12. SUSANNA, bap. July 27, 1746; m., Oct. 10, 1765, JONATHAN WHITNEY. [35.]

---

21. 41 (IV.) PHILIP NORCROSS, of Newton, m., Oct. 26, 1721, SARAH JACKSON, (?) dr. of Edward and Mary, of Newton. May 20, 1754, his minor chil. Susanna, Seth, Nathaniel, and Sarah were put under the guardianship of Isaac Jackson, of Newton, and his son Jonathan under Sebas Jackson.

42 1. GRACE, b. Mar. 27, 1724.
43 2. THANKFUL, b. Aug. 23, 1726; m., Feb. 5, 1745, SAMUEL SPRING. [41.]
44 3. SAMUEL, b. Oct. 18, 1729, a brickmaker, of Camb., in 1770; had son *Daniel*, bap. Mar. 8, 1761.
45 4. RELIEF, b. July 23, 1732.
46 5. JONATHAN, b. Feb. 7, 1734–5, a soldier at Lake George, 1758.
47 6. SARAH, b. Nov. 21, 1739; m., Dec. 9, 1760, (?) DANIEL SPRING. Was she the Mrs. Sarah Spring, who m., Jan. 1, 1767, Jonathan Williams?
48 7. SUSANNA, b. Mar. 31, 1742; m. AMARIAH LEARNED, of Wat. [93.]
60. 49 8. SETH, b. May 21, 1744.
50 9. NATHANIEL, b. June 30, 1746, of Newton; m., 1782 or 3, ANNA WARD, b. Feb. 11, 1762, dr. of George and Abigail (Myrick) Ward. [See Ward Family, p. 99.] She d. Sept. 14, 1805, and he m. (2d), ANN WINCHESTER. Chil.,
   1. *Mary*, b. Ap. 11, 1784; m. *Edward Fisher*. She resides in Sud., a wid.
   2. *Nathaniel*, b. Dec. 5, 1785; d. Oct. 27, 1817; m. *Mary Elkins*.
   3. *Anna*, b. July 13, 1788; d. Feb. 14, 1813; m. *Isaac Gale*, of Rox.
   4. *Jemima*, b. Aug. 17, 1790; d. Nov. 8, 1807.
   5. *James*, b. Aug. 27, 1792; m. *Esther Clark*.
   6. *Amy*, b. Nov. 14, 1795, unm.
   7. *Abigail*, b. Nov. 28, 1797; m. *Harvey James*.
   8. *Martha*, b. Dec. 11, 1799; d. unm., Jan. 27, 1818.
   9. *Caroline*, b. Dec. 18, 1802; m. *James Whittemore*, of Rox.
51 PHILIP, b. Mar. 16, 175–.

---

37. 52 (V.) JOSIAH NORCROSS, of Wat., m., Jan. 6, 1757, ELIZABETH CHILD. [81.] He d. 1801, and she d. 1801.

1. NATHANIEL, b. June 30, 1757; d. soon. 2. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 16, 1760; d. soon.
53 3. JOSIAH, b. Ap. 22, 1762; m. ELIZABETH ——. He probably left Wat. some time subsequent to 1802, and settled in Shrewsbury. [See Ward, p. 388.] He m. (2d), in 1809, SARAH RAND, of Princeton, who d. Mar. 25, 1825, aged 34. He m. (3d), ELIZABETH, dr. of Zenas Stone.
   1. *Josiah*, b. in Wat., Nov. 25, 1798; m., in Shrewsbury, 1820, *Sarah Wakefield*.
   2. *John*, m., 1818, *Mary Bigelow*, of Boylston.
   3. *Fanny*, m. *Simon Allen*, of Princeton.
   4. *Sarah*, b. in Wat., Oct. 11, 1800; m., in S., 1826, *Jarvis Smith*.
   5. *Mary*, b. in Wat., May 28, 1802.

(By 2d wife.)

   6. *Elvira*, d. Jan. 6, 1821, aged 11 years. 7. *Abigail*.
   8. *Thomas R. Edwin* (changed to Wm. Henry), m. *Eunice*, dr. of Abner Stow, of Grafton.

54 4. NATHANIEL, b. Ap. 22, 1764.
55 5. JEMIMA, b. May 11, 1766; m., Dec. 11, 1783, JOSHUA COOLIDGE. [276.]
56 6. ELIZABETH, b. Ap. 10, 1768. 7. JOHN, bap. May 27, 1770.
58 8. ABIGAIL, bap. June 28, 1772. 9. MOSES, bap. Aug. 14, 1774.

---

49. 60 (V.) SETH NORCROSS, of Wat., m., June 24, 1766, JERUSHA LEARNED. [Learned, 89.] He was drowned in Charles River, about 1795, and she died in Boston, Feb. 25, 1830.

1. BEZALEEL, d. Feb. 19, 1769, aged 3 w.
2. JERUSHA, d. Jan. 7, 1768, aged 17 mo. 3. SETH, d. young.
4. HANNAH, d. young. 5. CATHERINE, d. young.

61 6. ELIJAH, b. Oct. 27, 1772; d. May 8, 1819; a chairmaker and painter, of Wat.; m., Oct. 20, 1797, ELIZABETH BLACKBURNE, b. in Boston, Feb. 22, 1780, dr. of Timothy and Hannah Blackburne. She d May 13, 1834. Chil.,

61½ 1. *Mary Ann*, b. Jan. 24, 1798; m., Dec. 4, 1819, *David Bushee*, b. January 10, 1796, son of Jesse and Martha (Jenks) Bushee, of Newport, R. I., and gr. son of James Bushee, who came over as an artificer in the French force, sent to this country in the Revolution. Chil.,
1. David Augustus, b. in Glastenbury, Conn., 2, d. 17, Sept., 1820.
2. Mary Ann, b. in Watertown, Mass., Nov. 23, 1821.
3. Lyman David, b. in Wat., Sept. 30, 1823.
4. Stillman, b. in Newton, Mass., Feb. 17, 1826.
5. Abner, b. in Newton, Aug. 7, 1828.
6. Charles Langdon Gibson, b. Aug. 2, 1830.
7. Mary Ann, b. in Saccarappee, Me., Ap. 2, 1833.
8. Allin Buckland, b. Ap. 16, 1835; d. 1836.
9. Ellen Frances, b. in Springfield, Mass., Feb. 23, 1837; d. Aug., 1838.
10. Francis Allin, b. in Springfield, Aug. 7, 1840.
11. Marshall, b. in S., June 13, 1842; d. 1846.

62 2. *Hannah*, b. Dec. 19, 1800; m., Mar., 1828, Dea. *Abner Ballou*, Jr., a farmer, of Cumberland, R. I., where he was b. Feb. 18, 1802. Chil.,
1. Charlotte Lovell Gibson, b. 1829. 2. Allen Norcross, b. 1833.

63 3. *Abner*, b. Feb. 28, 1802; of Springfield, N. J.; bred a paper-maker; m., Dec. 14, 1825, *Mary Clark*, b. Mar. 20, 1805, dr. of John Clark, of Springfield, N. J. Chil.,
1. Mary Ann, b. July 26, 1827. 2. Charlotte, b. July 29, 1829.
3. Harriet, b. Oct. 16, 1831. 4. Luzetta, b. Dec. 20, 1833; d. 1834.
5. Hannah, b. June 27, 1835. 6. Allen, b. Aug. 7, 1838.
7. William, b. Sept. 18, 1840. 8. Phebe, b. July 10, 1842.
9. James, b. Sept. 2, 1844.

64 4. *Seth*, b. June 22, 1804; a painter and glazier; d. Dec. 13, 1832, unm.

65 5. *William*, b. June 18, 1806; a cordwainer; m., May 13, 1834, *Lucretia Hodgkins*, of New Salem, Mass. Chil.,
1. George, b. Nov. 2, 1836. 2. Maria, b. Oct. 29, 1837; d. 1844.
3. William, b. Aug. 7, 1839. 4. Hannah, b. July 17, 1841.
5. Harriet A., b. June 12, 1843; d. 1845.
6. Harriet, b. Aug. 25, 1845. 7. Charles, b. Ap., d. Sept., 1847.

66 6. *Elijah*, b. May 30, 1808; of Watertown; m., May 1, 1830, *Eliza Crowell*. b. in Medford, Feb. 20, 1812, dr. of Aaron Crowell. Chil.,
1. Lydia, b. Feb. 4, 1831. 2. Eliza, b. July 12, 1833.
3. Sarah, b. Aug. 30, 1835. 4. Elijah, b. Oct. 25, 1837.
5. Allen, b. June 26, 1841. 6. Mary, b. Aug. 25, 1844.
7. Abner, b. Jan. 10, 1847.

67 7. *Warren*, b. Jan. 10, 1810; a gunsmith, in Evansville, Indiana.

68 8. *Allen*, b. Ap. 20, 1814; a gunsmith, in Evansville, Ia.

69 7. HELEN, b. July 22, 1780; m., in Boston, September 15, 1803, RUSSELL STURGIS LOVELL, b. Aug. 15, 1781, son of Christopher and Abigail (Sturgis) Lovell, of Barnstable, Mass. He was formerly a shipmaster, and about 1814, settled on a farm in Amesville, Ohio, where he d. 1830. Chil.,

70 1. *Josiah*, b. June 12, 1804; a lawyer in Dayton, O.; m., Oct. 4, 1832, *Elizabeth Pitcher*; 3 chil.

71 2. *Helen*, b. May 22, 1806; m., Nov. 14, 1832, *Lowell Harris*, a farmer, who settled in Michigan.
72 3. *Charles R.*, b. Aug. 11, 1808; a Methodist preacher; m., Ap. 23, 1833, *Harriet Pitcher*.
73 4. *Henry*, b. Dec. 29, 1813; a lawyer, in Somerset, Perry County, O.; m., Aug. 10, 1842, *Maria Moonis*.
74 5. *Christopher*, b. July 1, 1816; a farmer, in Morgan Co., O.; m., January 10, 1843, *Nancy Swart*.
75 6. *Jerusha*, b. Ap. 19, 1821.
76 7. *Sarah*, b. Aug. 28, 1823.
77 8. SUSAN, b. Oct. 24, 1783; d. Ap. 6, 1829, m. (1st), Feb. 7, 1796, FRANCIS GRAY SPURR, of Wat., and had 3 chil. He d. Sept. 15, 1802, and she m. (2d), 1805, ABRAHAM GIBSON, an ironmonger, of Boston, b. in Fitchburg, Mass.; d. in Boston, July 10, 1816, aged 46. Chil.,
78 1. *Susan* (Spurr), b. May 11, 1796; m., July 1, 1817, *William Marshall*, for many years a manufacturer and dealer in paper hangings, in Boston, now retired to a country seat in Brighton. [See Learned, 91.] Chil.,
1. William Francis, b. May 23, 1818.
2. Catherine Cook, b. June 15, 1820; d. July 22, 1844.
3. Susan Gibson, b. Nov. 12, 1822.
4. Josiah Parsons Cooke, b. Oct. 3, 1825.
5. John Waldo, b. Sept. 10, 1828.
6. Marston Allen, b. Ap. 25, 1831; d. Dec. 30, 1835.
79 2. *John Waldo* (Spurr), b. Sept. 3, 1798; m., Nov. 2, 1832, his cousin *Charlotte Augusta Lovell* [85], and resides in Amesville, O., s. p.
3. *Francis* (Spurr), b. Dec. 6, 1801; d. June 10, 1803.
4. *Gorham* (Gibson), b. Oct. 5, 1805; d. 1806.
80 5. *Charlotte Lovell* (Gibson), b. in Boston, July 18, 1807; m., in Boston, Ap. 24, 1834, *Charles Miller Fogg*, Esq., b. in Braintree, Mass., Mar. 26, 1805, son of Dr. Daniel Fogg, formerly of Kensington, N. H. He resides in Braintree; is a Justice of the Peace, and agent of Old Colony, R. R.
6. *Warren* (Gibson), b. Sept. 3, 1809; d. Mar. 23, 1817.
81 7. *Gorham* (Gibson), b. Sept. 12, 1811; d. in St. Augustine, Sept. 24, 1836.
82 8. *George Gillman* (Gibson), b. May 1, 1813; m., in Boston, May 7, 1834, *Susan Woodward Gordon*, b. Mar. 16, 1812, dr. of Joseph P. and Mary Gordon, of Hollis, Me. Chil.,
1. George Gillman, b. Aug. 29, 1835; d. Oct., 1836.
2. Charlotte Lovell, b. in Boston, Sept. 24, 1837.
3. Amanda Augusta, b. in Boston, Jan. 5, 1840.
4. Susan Isabel, b. in Dorchester, July 20, 1842.
5. George Gillman, b. in Boston.
83 9. *Charles Langdon* (Gibson), b. Ap. 1, 1815; a merchant, in Boston; m., Ap. 30, 1836, *Abby Cummings*, dr. of Jonathan and Abigail Cummings, of Leominster. Chil.,
1. Cornelia Augusta, b. May 20, 1837.
2. Abby Cummings, b. Aug. 16, 1841; d. Oct. 30, 1842.
3. Charles Langdon, b. Oct. 9, 1843; d. July, 1845.
4. Anna Spurr, b. Aug. 1, 1846.
84 9. CHARLOTTE, b. Aug. 12, 1785; m., in Boston, Aug. 15, 1806, THOMAS STURGIS LOVELL (brother of Russell Sturgis Lovell [69]), formerly a shipmaster, and since 1814, a farmer, in Amesville, Athens Co., O.
85 1. *Charlotte Augusta*, b. Jan. 7, 1809; m., Nov. 8, 1832, her cousin, *John Waldo Spurr* [79], s. p.
86 2. *Susan Gibson*, b. Oct. 8, 1811; m., July 5, 1832, *John Ellis Vore*, a farmer and drover, b. Oct. 17, 1801. Chil.,
1. Clara Ann, b. June 3, 1833. 2. Charlotte Rebecca, b. Dec. 19, 1837.
3. Georgiana, b. Nov. 17, 1839. 4. Perley Brown, b. May 14, 1843.
5. Catherine Susan, b. Feb. 28, 1846.
87 3. *Georgiana*, b. July 3, 1814; m., July 29, 1835, *George Walker*, Jr., b. Dec. 13, 1799; a merchant, of Amesville, O. Chil.,
1. George, b. July 12, 1836. 2. Oliver Marshall, b. May 26, 1843.
3. Oscar Newton, b. June 9, 1846.

88 4. *Thomas Russell*, b. Sept. 30, 1817; a farmer; m., Mar. 7, 1839, *Laurana Ellis*, b. May 1, 1820. Chil.,
1. Lorenzo, b. July 13, 1840. 2. Abigail Sturgis, b. Aug. 6, 1842.
3. Russell, b. Mar. 8, 1845.
89 5. *Oliver Marshall*, b. Ap. 11, 1820; a merchant, in Amesville; m., Nov. 5, 1846, *Rosanna Jenkins*, b. Feb. 19, 1825.
90 6. *Augustine Washington*, b. Feb. 19, 1825.
91 7. *John Waldo*, b. Aug. 28, 1827.
10. MARY, b. June 21, 1795; d. young.

NOYES.—PETER NOYES, adm. freeman, May 13, 1640; proprietor 1642; no homestall. [See Farmer.]

ELIZABETH NOYES, m., August 21, 1677, THOMAS HAMMOND. [Hammond, 14.]

JOHN and DIANA NOYES, had, 1. ANNA, b. Feb. 10, 1785.

NOZEROS.—JOSEPH and HANNAH NOZEROS, of Weston, had, 1. HANNAH, b. May 11, 1733.

NUCUM.—See Cutting, 5.

NUTT.—MYLES NUTT, proprietor 1636–7, and 1642; admitted freeman, May 17, 1637. [See Farmer.] He was some time of Woburn, and d. in Malden, July 2, 1671, aged about 73. His wid. SYBIL, m. JOHN DOOLITTLE, of Rumney Marsh. She d. in Malden, Sept. 23, 1690, aged 82. His dr. Sarah Nutt, m. John Wyman, and afterwards Thomas Fuller, of Woburn. Anna, another dr. of Sybil, was some time of Lancaster.

NUTTING.

1 JAMES NUTTING, and MERCY BARNARD [Barnard, 13–3], both of Camb., m., Feb. 17, 1726–7, in Wat., where they had,

1. EBENEZER, b. May 15, 1728.
2. MARY, bap. May 15, 1730.

---

2 ELIZABETH NUTTING, m., Ap. 24, 1753, ABEL BENJAMIN [Benjamin, 33].

3 SAMUEL NUTTING, of Wat., had,
4 1. JOHN, bap. Dec. 27, 1741. 2. SARAH, bap. Sept. 16, 1744.
6 3. MARY, bap. Mar. 13, 1747–8.
7 4. CHARLES, bap. Dec. 17, 1752; m., Feb. 4, 1779, HANNAH PARMENTER, and had,
1. *Hannah*, b. Aug. 24, 1779; m., Sept. 6, 1795, *Joshua Underwood*.
2. *Charles*, b. Mar. 20, 1781. 3. *John*, b. Feb. 14, 1783.
4. *Richard Hunnewell*, b. Oct., d. Dec. 1784. 5. *Phinehas*, b. Nov. 8, 1785.
6. *Nabby*, b. Mar. 11, 1788; d. Mar. 1, 1789.
7. *Nathaniel*, b. Jan. 20, 1790; d. Sept., 1791. 8. *Nathaniel*, b. Dec. 7, 1792.
9. *Sally*, b. Nov. 24, 1795. 10. *Hannah*, b. July 20, 1799.

---

8 SAMUEL NUTTING, m., in Weston, Oct. 22, 1751, LYDIA STRATTON, of Waltham [Stratton, 26], and in Waltham, had,

1. SAMUEL, b. Aug. 12, 1752; m., in Weston, Mar. 24, 1774, MARY PEIRCE, and in Waltham, had,
1. *Polly*, b. Feb. 4, 1776. 2. *Lucy*, b. May 30, 1777; d. June 23, 1795.
3. *Nancy*, b. June 22, 1789; d. Mar. 21, 1791. 4. *Susanna*, b. Mar. 9, 1792.
9 2. DAVID, b. Oct. 22, 1754.
3. LYDIA, b. May 30, 1757; m., in Weston, Feb. 12, 1778, NATHANIEL PARMENTER.
4. AZUBAH, b. Feb. 26, 1761.
LYDIA (wife of Samuel), d. Dec. 14, 1764, and by wife OLIVE, he had,
5. WILLIAM, bap. Sept. 21, d. Sept. 26, 1766. 6. OLIVE, b. May 21, 1770. [See Butler, p. 419.]

10 SAMUEL NUTTING, m., 1772, SARAH LEARNED. [264.]

OCINGTON.—See Harrington, 52.

ODDLETON.—See Harris, 7.

ODLIN.—See Bright, 9.

OFLEY.—JOHN OFLEY, proprietor, 1642; no homestall.

OLDHAM.

It is not known to the writer in what year Mr. JOHN OLDHAM came to America; but it must have been prior to 1628; for in that year the Governor of Plymouth intrusted him with the charge of Morton, the Merry Mount rioter, and he went to England in 1628. It was in the same year that Mr. Oldham and John Dorrill obtained of John Gorges a lease of a tract of land which embraced most of the territory of the present cities of Charlestown, and Cambridge, and of Summerville, and probably a small part of Wat. [See Frothingham's Hist. of Charlestown, pp. 10, 11, 15, 17.] The above-mentioned lease was not valid, and perhaps it was in consequence thereof, that the General Court granted him a farm of 500 A. in Watertown, Ap. 1, 1634. This was long known as the "Oldham farm," and afterwards as the Dummer farm. June 2, 1641, after the decease of Oldham, the Gen. Court ordered said land "to be laid out for Matthew Cradock," of London, to whom Oldham was indebted. This farm then passed successively into the possession of Simon Bradstul, of Ipswich, Thomas Mayhew, of Wat., and Richard Dummer, of Newbury. The town attempted to invalidate Mr. Dummer's title; but by a vote of the town, passed Oct. 24, 1659, which was accepted by the Court, his title was confirmed, and the controversy ended.

This farm was between Waltham Plain and Stoney Brook, bounded on the S. E. by Charles River, and it included Mount Feake. Dec. 2, 1661, Richard Dummer and wife Frances sold the N. E. half (250 A.) of the farm to Richard Gale, whose descendants have retained possession of a part of it to a very recent date. Dec. 24, 1684, Jeremie Dummer, of Boston, son of Richard, sold the other half (250 A.) of the farm to Robert Harrington for £90.

Mr. Oldham was adm. freeman May 18, 1631, and he was the first Rep. of Wat., 1634. In 1632, he and Mr. John Masters were chosen by Wat. to advise with the Governor and assistants about the raising of public stock, &c. [Winthrop I., 76.] Aug., 1632, his house, near the weare, in Wat., was burnt. He was murdered, in July, 1636, at Black Island, by the Pequod Indians, and this murder was the immediate cause of the exterminating Pequod war. [See Winthrop I., 189, and Hinman, p. 58.]

ONGE (Ong).

Wid. FRANCES ONG was proprietor Feb., 1636–7, and was buried Nov. 12, 1638, aged 55. She was probably the mother of *Simon Ong*, b. 1624, of *Jacob*, and perhaps of *Mary Ong*, who embarked at Ipswich, Ap., 1634, aged 27. Simon Ong lived on the south side of Charles River, on land bought of John Fuller, who attempted to reclaim it, but without success. His Inventory, dated Nov. 8, 1678, and his estate admin. by his brother Jacob, then of Wat., soon after of Groton. *Isaac Ong*, m., May 18, 1670, *Mary Underwood*. [See Farmer.]

ORBEAR.—Obear, Ober (? Hobart).

THOMAS and MARY ORBEAR had 1. SAMUEL, b. Aug. 8, 1640. 2. JUDITH, b. Mar. 15, 1642–3.

ORDWAY.—ABNER ORDWAY, of Wat., 1643. [Farmer.]

ORMES.

JOHN ORMES, m., Mar. 24, 1704–5, ELIZABETH PHILLIPS [16], settled in

Watertown as early as 1706. In 1732, he purchased land in Spencer, Mass., whither he moved, and d. there Ap. 12, 1755, and his wid. Elizabeth, d. May 19, 1785, aged 100 yrs. 5 m. 9 d. Chil.,

1. JOHN, b. Oct. 16, 1706; d. July 16, 1715. 2. JAMES, b. Oct. 19, 1709. He was the first practising physician of Spencer; m. (1st), 1733, FRANCES HINDS, of Brookfield, and m. (2d), 1736, RACHEL HOW, of Malden. He m. (3d), 1742, TABITHA WRIGHT, of Fram. He d. 1785. Chil.,
   1. *Rebekah*, b. 1744. 2. *Mary*, b. 1746. 3. *James*, b. 1748.
   4. *Tabitha*, b. 1751; m., Sept. 29, 1785, *Asa Prouty*.
3. JONATHAN, b. Oct. 27, 1712, settled in Spencer.
4. JOHN, b. July 24, 1716, moved to Providence, R. I.
5. SARAH, b. Aug. 24, 1721. 6. ELIZABETH, b. Feb. 2, 1725–6.

OZMENT.—WILLIAM and SARAH OZMENT had MARY, b. July 23, 1729.

PAGE.

1 JOHN PAGE, with wife PHEBE, came from Dedham, Eng., in 1630, was the first Constable of Watertown, being made so by the Court, Sept., 1630, and was adm. freeman, May 18, 1631. He d. in Wat., Dec. 18, 1676, aged about 90, and his wid. Phebe, Sept. 25, 1677, aged 87. His house was burnt, Ap. 21, 1631.

2 1. WILLIAM (? son of John), m. (Anna) HANNAH ——, and he d. Dec. 9, 1664, s. p. His Will, dated Dec. 16, 1664, proved Ap. 4, 1665, mentions his wife; made small bequests to all his kinsmen in N. Eng., mentions his kinsman, Thomas Leason; to his kinsman, William Leason, then living with him, £10 at the age of 22 years. Inventory, Jan. 18, 1664–5, £137. 12. His wid. m. previous to June 22, 1669, Nicholas Wood, of Boggestow, near Meadfield. She afterwards m. Edward Winn, of Woburn. [See Winn.]

3 2. PHEBE, m., about 1662, then past her prime, JAMES CUTLER. [Cutler, 1.] Her youth had not been unblemished.

3. DANIEL, buried Aug. 10, 1634.

4 4. JOHN, b. 1630, adm. freeman 1652; m., in Groton, May 12, 1664, FAITH DUNSTER. She d. Ap. 3, 1699, and he signed a marriage contract with wid. EMORY LAMB, of Boston, Sept. 5, 1699, to be married that day. June 6, 1702, they executed an indenture with Samuel Phipps, of Charlestown, and John Hammond, of Wat., "for use of his wife." He went to Groton about 1662; in that year sold land in Wat., which he had bought of his father, John, and the next year he, then "of Groton," sold 40 A. of land in Wat. to Dea. Thomas Hastings. In 1700 to 1703, he sold 8 lots of land in Groton to his son Jonathan, and in 1708 sold land in Groton to John Page. He did not continue to reside in Groton. His son Jonathan was born in Wat., and he was probably the John Page who represented Wat. in 1700.

5 1. *John*, b. in Groton, Dec. 10, 1669.

6 2. *Samuel*, b. in G., June 4, 1672.

7 3. *Mary*, b. in G., Jan. 9, 1674–5 (? m. —— *Boardman*).

8 4. *Jonathan*, b. in Wat., June 24, 1677, by wife *Mary*, had 8 chil. in Groton, where he d. Oct. 10, 1751, aged 74. [Butler, p. 420.]

9 5. SAMUEL, b. Aug. 20, 1633; m. HANNAH ——. It appears, by a deed executed by himself and wife, that they were "of Concord" Nov. 19, 1669. He d. prior to 1704 (? 1691). In the Mid. Prob. Office is an agreement, dated 1704, between Hannah, wid. of Samuel Page, of Wat., and her chil., viz.: son Ebenezer, Thomas and Hannah Corey, John and Mildred Harridon, Thomas and Mercy Ingram, wid. Elizabeth Perry, Sarah Page, and Experience Page.

10 1. *Hannah*, b. Feb. 10, 1667–8; m. *Thomas Corey*, q. v.

11 2. *Samuel*, b. Jan. 5, 1670–1, of South Carolina in 1713, when he sold land in Groton to Joseph Sanderson; soon to be m. to his sister Sarah.

12 3. *Ebenezer*, b. Jan. 17, 1676. May 5, 1704, he sold to Daniel Estabrook, of Lex., for £80, 73 acres of upland, and 2 acres of meadow, in Wat., formerly granted to Mr. Eires.

13 4. *Mildred*, m. *John Harridon*, and had Johanna, b. in Wat., Sept. 12, 1700.

14 5. *Mercy*, m., Jan. 18, 1702–3, *Thomas Ingram*.

15 6. *Elizabeth*, m. —— *Perry*. She was a wid. 1704.

7. *Sarah*, m., July 30, 1714, *Joseph Sanderson.* [139.]
8. *Experience.*

PAINE (Payne).

WILLIAM PAINE, a merchant, one of the largest proprietors of Wat. in 1636–7, was adm. freeman May 16, 1640. He moved to Ipswich prior to 1640, and about 1652 he moved to Boston, where he d. Oct. 10, 1660. On Dec. 22, 1651, William Paine and wife HANNAH, of Ipswich, N. Eng., for £8, sold to Samuel Stratton, of Wat., 7 acres of land bought of Thomas Wincoll, bounded N. E. by Great Pond. He had only two chil., so far as has been discovered, viz.: a son JOHN, who survived him, and was lost at sea, and a dr. HANNAH, who m. SAMUEL APPLETON, Jr., of Ipswich, by whom she had 3 chil., 1. *Hannah*, m. *William Downes*, a merchant, of Boston. 2. *Judith*, m. *Samuel Wolcott*, of Windsor, Conn. [Hist. of N. Ipswich, p. 302, and Geneal. Reg. I., 252.] 3. *Samuel.* She (Hannah (Payne) A.) d. several years before the d. of her father. Jan. 20, 1663, John Payne, of Boston, merchant, in consideration of legacies of fifteen hundred pounds (£1500), according to the Will of his father, William Payne, of Boston, conveys to Samuel Appleton, as security, his title in the corn mill in Wat., with houses and lands belonging. Wm. Payne had bequeathed to his gr. dr. Judith Appleton, five-sixths of the corn mill in Wat.

STEPHEN PAYNE, of Boston, adm. freeman May, 1653. Stephen Paine was of Wat., 1654, and he speaks of Jeremiah Norcross as his uncle. Aug. 14, 1678, Stephen Payne, of Rehoboth, for £200, sold to John Nevinson 100 acres of land in Wat. [See Farmer, and see Geneal. Reg. II., 263.]

PALGRAVE.—See Wellington, 1, note.

PALMER.—WILLIAM PALMER, proprietor, 1636–7; probably moved to Newbury in 1637; adm. freeman, Mar. 13, 1638–9. [See Coffin, p. 312.]

MARY PALMER, m., in Wat., Nov. 19, 1697, THOMAS UNDERWOOD.

PARK (Parks, Parke, Peirks).

Park is probably the correct orthography; but *Parks* has perhaps obtained the most prevalent usage.

(I.) RICHARD PARK, was a proprietor of Camb. in 1636; of Camb. Farms (Lex.) in 1642, and he settled in Camb. Village (Newton), about 1647. He owned a large tract of land (600 acres), bounded west by the Fuller farm, north by Charles River, east by the Dummer farm, and east and southeast by Edward Jackson's. In 1657, Mr. Edward Jackson, Dea. John Jackson, and Dea. Samuel Hyde, and Richard Parks, were a Committee to lay out and settle the highways in Cambridge Village. His Will, dated July 12, 1665, wit. by Elder Wiswell, and Capt. Hugh Mason, mentions wife (not named), son Thomas, and two drs., not named, one of whom m. Francis Whittemore, of Cambridge. Inventory, dated Aug. 19, 1665, £872. Mr. Francis Jackson says, his wid. Sarah was living at Duxbury in 1668. I had previously supposed that the widow Ann Parks, who d. 1708, aged 93, was his relict. [See "Brief Notice of the Settlement," and early settlers of Newton, by Francis Jackson, Esq.]

(II.) THOMAS PARK, only son of Richard; died 1690; his Inventory, dated September 30, 1690, by William Bond, Sen., Isaac Williams, Sen., and Nathan Fiske; his estate divided Oct. 3, 1691, and finally settled 1693–4. He m., Dec. 1, 1653, ABIGAIL DIX. [Dix, 2.] She d. before Ap. 29, 1691, and probably after the d. of her husband.

1. THOMAS, b. Nov. 2, 1654; d. 1681; probably unm.
2. JOHN, b. Sept. 6, 1656; d. Mar. 21, 1717–18. By his first wife he had two chil. He m. (2d), in Wat., April 5, 1694, ELIZABETH MILLER. Inventory, Ap. 9, 1718, by Jonathan Fuller, Jeremiah Fuller, and John Greenwood. In the distribution of his estate, May 18, 1720, are mentioned wife Elizabeth, and chil., viz., son John (eldest son); Solomon; Elizabeth, in 20th year; Abi-

gail, in 19th year; Joseph, in 16th year, and Mary, in 13th year. [A dr. Deliverance is not mentioned. The Weston Church Records say, Deliverance, and Mary, adults, drs. of John Park, were bap. Sept. 14, 1718. In 1723, Deliverance went to Killingley, Conn.]

†4 1. *George*, bap. in Wat., Oct. 24, 1686.

†5 2. *Anna*, bap. in Wat., May 17, 1691.

†7 3. *John*, b. 1693; m., Dec. 3, 1718, *Abigail Lawrence*, of Newton. [64.] His Will, dated July 11, 1741, mentions wife Abigail; only son Gideon; dr. Lois; Dea. Thomas Greenwood, of Newton, br. Solomon, of Holliston, and Benjamin Child, of Newton, executors. Inventory, dated May 21, 1747. His wid. Abigail, in her Will, dated Jan. 3, 1757, gives to her son Gideon, all the estate, except 5 shillings to her gr. dr. Abigail Prince. Chil.,

†8 1. Lois, b. 1732. She probably d. before her mother, leaving one child, Abigail Prince.

†9 2. Gideon, b. Ap. 7, 1734; m., in Newton, Aug. 31, 1758, Hannah Fuller, and settled in Fram., where he d., July 28, 1794. She d. July 16, or 17, 1805, aged 70. [Barry, pp. 348 and 49.]

†10 1. John, b. 1759; m. Sally Richardson. Chil.,

1. Lucy, b. July 13, 1792. 2. Joseph, b. January 6, 1794. 3. Gideon. 4. Susan. 5. Gideon. He (f.), d. Ap. 10, 1828, and his wid. was living in Boston, in 1847.

†11 2. Lois, m. in Fram., Dec. 26, 1785, Daniel Usher.

†12 3. Abigail, b. 1763; m., in Fram., Feb. 4, 1790, Obed Metcalf.

†13 4. Samuel, rated in Fram., 1787.

†14 5. Hannah, m., in Fram., Samuel Perry. 6. Moses, d. aged 16 yrs.

†15 7. Sarah, m., Oct. 3, 1792, Joseph Whitney, of Sherburne.

†16 8. Esther, m., in Fram., July 24, 1796, Reuben Fay, Jr., of Southboro.

†17 9. Gideon, d. Dec. 15, 1817; aged 41, unm.

†18 4. *Solomon*, b. 1699; m., in Wat., June 21, 1722, *Lydia Lawrence* [65], "both of Newton," and settled in Holliston. Chil.,

1. Samuel. 2. Lydia Parker. 3. Mary Pond. He (f.), d. in Holliston, Jan. 3, 1754.

†19 5. *Elizabeth*, b. 1701; m., 1720, *Joseph Morse*. [36.]

†20 6. *Abigail*. 7. *Joseph*, b. 1705. 8. *Mary*, b. 1708.

4 3. Abigail, b. Mar. 3, 1658–9; m., Dec. 9, 1679, Abigail Fiske, of Wat. [J. Fiske, 11.]

5 4. Edward, b. Ap. 8, 1661; m., Mar. 13, 1695, Martha Fiske. [N. Fiske, 8.]

1. *Edward*, son of Edward Park, bap. in Newton, July 8, 1744, by Rev. S. Storer.

11. 6 5. Richard, b. Dec. 21, 1663.

7 6. Sarah, b. Mar. 21, 1665–6; m., Aug. 4, 1686, John Knapp, Jr. [Knapp, 3–1.]

8 7. Rebecca, b. Ap. 13, 1668; m., 1685–6, John Sanger, of Wat. [Sanger, 8.]

9 8. Jonathan, b. Aug. 27, 1670; m. (1st), in Wat., Mar. 18, 1689–90, Anna Spring. [Spring, 9.] He m. (2d), Abigail ——. He m. (3d), in Wat. Ap. 27, 1715, Hannah Kemball. [Kemball, 7.] He d. Jan. 23, 1718–19. His Will, dated Jan. 12, 1718–19, mentions wife Hannah and the following chil.,

1. *Jonathan*, b. 1695, of Newton; m., in Wat., Ap. 28, 1720, *Sarah Coolidge*. [108.]

2. *Lydia*. 3. *Mindwell*. 4. *Margery*. 5. *Eunice*. 6. *Hannah*. [See 33.]

10 9. Elizabeth, b. July 28, 1679; m. John Holland. [Holland, 8.]

---

6. 11 (III.) RICHARD PARKS, m. (1st), SARAH, dr. [? step dr.] of James Cutler [Cutler, 13], by whom he had one son, b. in Newton. He m. (2d), in 1690, ELIZABETH BILLINGS, probably a dr. of John and Elizabeth (Hastings) Billings, of Concord, where he settled. He was a Lieut., and was Rep. of Concord, and d. there, June 19, 1725, aged 58. His Will, dated June 8, 1725, mentions wife Elizabeth sole exe'x; sons Joseph, Josiah, Jonathan, Isaac, Ephraim; drs. Elizabeth Fassett, Sarah Post, Abigail Fiske, and Rebecca, youngest dr.; sons Daniel and Zaccheus, youngest sons; Dea. Benjamin Brown, and Thomas Gar-

field, overseers. Richard, the eldest and only son by his first wife, is not mentioned. It mentions land bought of Jemima, wid. of John Abbott.

[Mary Parks d. in Concord, Ap. 30, 1691, aged 48.]

---

12 1. Richard (by 1st wife), b. in Newton; m., in Newton, July 17, 1717, Sarah Fuller. [Fuller, 7.] He m. (2d), 1738, Esther Fuller. [Fuller, 17.] Chil.,
1. *Jerusha*, m. *James Trowbridge*, of Newton.
2. *Huldah*.
3. *William*, of Lincoln; m. *Lydia* ——. Chil.,
1. Lucy, bap. July 24, 1757. 2. Elizabeth, b. May 5, 1758.
3. Mehitabel, b. Aug. 17, 1760. 4. Jacob, bap. Feb. 27, 1763.
5. Lydia, b. June 18, 1765.
4. *Thomas*. 5. *Priscilla*. 6. *Abigail*, b. 1730. 7. *Amariah*, b. 1733. 8. *Edward*, b. 1740.

(Chil. by 2d wife.)

13 2. Joseph, of Concord, had 8 chil. b. between 1719 and 1736, viz.,
1. *Benjamin*, d. young.
14 2. *Stephen*, m., Ap. 12, 1749, *Abigail Garfield*, of Waltham. Chil.
1. Sarah, b. Aug. 15, 1757. 2. Nabby, b. Sept. 7, 1760.
60. 15 3. *David*. 4. *Louis*. 5. *Sarah*. 6. *Elizabeth*.
19 7. *Benjamin*, m. (1st), *Lois* ——, who d. Dec. 2, 1758, and he m. (2d) *Sarah* ——. She d. Sept. 6, 1771, and he m. (3d), *Lydia* ——. Chil.,
1. Lois, b. Jan. 8, 175–; d. Nov. 10, 1775.
2. Abial, b. May 24, 1758.
3. Charles, b. Mar. 8, 1762; m., Aug. 23, 1795, Dolly Puffer, of Sud. Chil.,
1. Mary, b. Feb. 17, 1796. 2. Lewis, b. Feb. 20, 1798. 3. Fanny, b. Ap. 10, 1800.
4. Reuben, b. Mar. 7, 1763.
5. Phebe, b. Mar. 10, 1764; m., Jan. 7, 1787, Daniel Child.
6. Benjamin Allen, b. Dec. 11, 1773.
20 8. *George*.
21 9. *Joseph*, Jr. (probably his son), m., Ap. 17, 1755, *Lydia Garfield*, of Waltham.
22 3. Elizabeth, wife of Benjamin Fassett, Mar. 1, 1729.
23 4. Sarah, wife of John Post, Ap. 21, 1734.
24 5. Josiah, of Weston, m. (1st), Sarah Grant. [Grant, 5–2.] She d. in childbed, Jan. 11, 1729–30, and he m. (2d), Aug. 5, 1730, Thankful Coolidge. [Coolidge, 106.] He had a 3d wife Mary. His Will, dated Dec. 18, 1764, mentions wife Mary, chil. Elisha (sole exec'r), Josiah, Beulah Winchester, Lydia Lee, and youngest son James. Chil.,
25 1. *Elisha*, bap. Nov. 14, 1725; exec'r of his father Will.
26 2. *Beulah*, bap. Nov. 26, 1727; m. —— *Winchester*.
27 3. *Josiah*, bap. Jan. 11, 1729–30; d. Nov. 17, 1765; of Lincoln; m., Ap. 7, 1757, *Mary Merriam*, (?) dr. of Joseph and Mary, of Lex., b. June 28, 1728.
28 4. *Nathan*, bap. June 1, 1735; d. Ap. 27, 1760; m., in Lincoln, Ap. 8, 1756, *Lydia Farrar*, who d. Ap. 14, 1760. Son George Farrar, b. Feb., d. March, 1760. His Will, dated Ap. 22, 1760, makes his father Josiah, sole exec'r, and mentions mother-in-law, Mary Farrar. See Geneal. Reg., VI., p. 324.
5. *Lucy*, bap. June 1, 1735; d. Oct. 25, 1740, of scarlet fever.
6. *James*, bap. Mar. 27, 1737; d. young.
29 7. *Lydia*, bap. May 27, 1739; m., Feb. 15, 1763, *Charles Lee*.
30 8. *James*, bap. Mar. 1, 1740–1; a Lieut.; m., in Lincoln, Dec. 5, 1771, *Hannah Wesson*. Chil.,
1. James, b. Sept. 20, 1772; d. Nov., 1817. 2. Josiah, b. June 24, 1775.
31 6. Abigail, wife of Stephen Fiske, Dec. 1, 1727.
32 7. Jonathan, mentioned in his father's Will.
33 [8. Hannah, m. Samuel Hagar. [30.] It is probable that Hannah, wife of Samuel Hagar, was Hannah Park [9–6], as no Hannah is mentioned in Richard Park's Will.]
34 8. Isaac, mentioned in his father's Will.
35 9. Rebecca, m., in Weston, Ap. 11, 1732, Zechariah Parker.
36 10. Ephraim, b. 1710; Dea. B. Brown his guardian, Mar., 1725–6; m., then "of Concord" (Lincoln), (pub. Ap. 11), 1732, Mary Hobbs, of Weston, where he

settled. [See Hobbs.] It is supposed that he had one or more children born before Ephraim, one of whom, Mary, m. John Stearns. [312, V.] Chil.,

37 1. *Ephraim*, b. July 3, 1737.

38 2. *John*, bap. Nov. 11, 1739; m., Oct. 8, 1761, *Ann Fergerson*, of Weston.
1. John, b. May 14, 1764. 2. Abigail, b. Jan. 29, 1775.

39 3. *Isaac*, bap. May 23, 1743; m. (pub. July 6), 1768, *Rhoda Fergerson*.

40 4. *Jacob*, bap. May 23, 1742. 5. *Eleazer*, b. Nov. 20, 1754.

42 6. *Josiah*, b. Aug. 9, 1757; m., July 6, 1780, *Beulah Tower*, b. Aug. 22, 1760, dr. of Jonathan and Eunice Tower, of Lincoln. Chil.,

43 1. Josiah, by wife Sarah, had Emily, b. Aug. 29, 1804.

44 2. Emerson, b. July, 1793.

45 3. Priscilla, b. Ap. 9, 1796; m., Ap. 8, 1816, Ezekiel Combs.

46 4. William, b. Ap. 28, 1798; m., Oct. 4, 1819, Lucy Boynton, of Waltham.

47 5. Beulah, b. Oct. 20, 1800. 6. Sally, b. Ap. 22, 1802.

49 11. Daniel, of Lincoln, d. Jan. 15, 1800. First wife Elizabeth. He m. (2d), Dec. 29, 1763, Lydia Priest. [? 19.] Chil.,

1. *Elizabeth*, b. Mar. 19, 1750; d. June 27, 1752.
2. *Daniel*, b. May 4, d. July, 1752.
3. *Sarah*, b. Feb. 20, 1754; d. May 12, 1760.

50 4. *Elizabeth*, b. June 30, 1755; m., Jan. 6, 1780, *Daniel Kinney*, of Stoddard.

51 5. *Hannah*, b. Aug. 25, 1757; m., Nov. 28, 178–, *Thomas Williams*.
(By 2d wife.)

52 6. *Rebecca*, b. Ap. 6, 1764.

53 7. *Daniel*, b. July 7, 1766; d. Ap. 24, 1823; m., May 25, 1790, *Rebecca Bacon*, who d. Sept. 15, 1801.

54 8. *Sybil*, b. Ap. 14, 1772; m., Mar. 22, 1792, *Jesse Marsh*, of Weston.

55 9. *Zobeb*, b. Dec. 1, 1775. 10. *Relief*, b. Oct. 22, 1778.

57 11. *Isaac*, b. Feb. 29, 1780; d. Dec. 6, 1828, aged 48.

58 12. *Rebecca*, b. Oct. 12, 1784 (? 94); m., Jan. 7, 1809, *Elisha Harrington*.

59 12. Zaccheus, of Lincoln, declared non comp. Mar. 23, 1764, and his brother Ephraim appointed guardian. He d. Jan. 27, 1792.

---

15. 60 DAVID PARK, of Lincoln (lineage not ascertained), m. MARY (? Sarah) GIBBS. Chil.,

---

61 1. Jonas, b. Oct. 10, 1755; m., Jan. 30, 1783, Eunice Tower, b. Oct. 16, 1762, dr. of Jonathan and Eunice, of Lincoln. Chil.,

1. *Jonas*, b. Feb. 20, 178–; d. May 13, 1802.

62 2. *Clarissa*, b. Oct. 7, 1790; m., Nov. 16, 1807, *Elisha Smith*, of Sud.

63 3. *Parnell*, b. Jan. 12, 1794; m., May 29, 1810, *William Jones*.

64 4. *Schuyler*, b. Feb. 16, 1796; m., Oct. 10, 1817, *Susanna Jones*.

65 5. *Francis*, b. Jan. 7, 1798.

66 6. *Roxana*, b. July 31, 1799; m., June 8, 1823, *Lewis Whitney*, of North Brookfield.

67 2. Molly, b. Jan. 30, 1758; m. (pub. Dec. 8, 1778), Samuel Fuller.

68 3. Leonard, b. Oct. 25, 1760; m. (pub. Dec. 19, 178–), Betsey Buckman, of Malden. Chil.,

69 1. *Marshall*, b. Jan. 19, 1784. 2. *Learned*, b. Feb. 14, 1785.

71 3. *Lorey*, b. Feb. 1, 1787. 4. *David*, b. Sept. 9, 1788.

73 5. *Betsey Buckman*, b. Feb. 10, 1790. 6. *Caleb Goddard*, b. July 29, 1793.

75 4. David, b. May 26, 1763, by wife Mary, had *Wendel*, b. Mar. 25, 1788.

76 5. Sarah, b. Dec. 17, 1765; m., Nov. 18, 1783, William Bond, who d. in Charlestown, N. H., Oct. 1852.

77 6. Cade, b. Sept. 18, 1767. 7. Cade, b. May 19, 1774.

78 8. Joseph, b. Ap. 17, 1776. 9. Sukey, b. July 28, 1779.

---

80 WILLARD PARKS, of Lincoln, who d. Mar. 2, 1816, by wife LUCY, had,

---

1. Caleb, b. Feb. 5, 1777.
2. Abigail, b. Oct. 10, 178–; m., Aug. 13, 1807, Charles Baker.
3. Rebecca, b. June 15, 1783; d. Ap. 27, 1813.
4. Lucy, b. July 22, 1786; m., May 27, 1820, Joseph Peirce, of Sterling.

81 PENUEL PARK, of Wat., m. in Sud., May 20, 1772, DOROTHY WALKER. She d. in Waltham, Jan. 19, 1790, aged 40, and he m. (2d), in Waltham, Nov., 1790, JERUSHA GARFIELD. He d. May 6, 1796, aged 50, and his wid. m., Oct. 6, 1796, Isaac Hagar. Chil. (of P. P.)

1. Lucy, bap. in Wat., June 12, 1774. 2. Dolly, bap. in Waltham, Sept. 29, 1782.
3. Arty, d. in Waltham, Sept., 1784, aged 8 mo.
4. Arty, b. June 6, 1791. 5. Sally, b. July 17, 1793.

82 John Pearks (Park), and Hannah Hammond [28], both of Waltham, m., in Waltham, Nov. 24, 1748. [See Ward, 405.]
83 Anna Park and Convers Bigelow, both of Waltham, m., Oct. 8, 1778.
84 Hannah Park, of Newton, and Thomas Codman, of Boston, m., in Waltham, Sept. 17, 1792.
85 Jerusha Park and Isaac Randall, both of Newton, m., in Waltham, December 31, 1780.
86 Cyrus Park and Mary Sanderson, both of Waltham, m., Jan. 31, 1813.
87 Esther Park and John Susage (? Savage), m. in Wat., Feb. 14, 1773.
88 Cornelius Park and Abigail Sanger, m., in Wat., Oct. 19, 1777.
89 Mary Park and John Stearns. m., in Wat., Feb. 22, 1779. [See Park, 36.]
90 Elijah Park, of Lincoln, m., Nov. 15, 1810, Mary Warren. She d. Oct. 4, 1825, and he d. Feb. 10, 1830, aged 47.
91 Dorcas Park, of Lincoln, m., Aug. 27, 1771, John Flagg, Jr., of Weston.
92 Lucy Park, of Lincoln, m., Ap. 9, 1793, Jonathan Whitney, of Wat.
93 Lucy Park, of L., m., May 15, 1798, Joseph Whitman, of Stow.
94 Lucy Park, of L., m., Jan. 22, 1818, Ephraim Hosmar, of Concord.
95 Aaron Park, of L., m., Dec. 23, 1783, Anna Jennison, of E. Sud.
96 Hannah Park, of L., m., Mar. 7, 1811, Charles Talman, of Winchendon.

97 Sarah Park, d. in Lincoln, Aug. 22, 1777. Wid. Park, d. in Lincoln, March 30, 1782. Wid. Park, d. in L., Aug. 11, 1802. Delia Park, d. in L., March 31, 1804. Mary Park (dr. of Samuel), d. in L., Feb. 26, 1819, aged 27. Francis Park, d. in L., May 1, 1826, aged 68.

PARKER.

WILLIAM PARKER, adm. freeman, June 2, 1641; proprietor of Wat., 1642; had, 1. Ephraim, buried Aug. 12, 1640. 2. Ruhamah, b. Sept. 19, 1641. [See Munnings.]

JOHN and MARY PARKER, had, 1. Elizabeth, b. Aug. 8, 1718. 2. Ruth, b. July 8, 1720. 3. John, b. Feb. 16, 1722–3.

Stephen Parker, d. May 2, 1718; aged 66 yrs. 2 mos.
Susanna Parker, wid. of Stephen, d. May 5, 1718, aged 58 yrs. 2 mos.
Deborah Parker, m., in Wat., June 30, 1698, Nicholas Wyeth.
Hepzibah Parker, m., Feb. 27, 1716–17, Jonathan Phillips. [20.]
Abia Parker, m., in Wat., Nov. 15, 1711, George Harrington. [61.]
Sarah Parker, of Needham, and Jonathan Underwood, of Waltham, m., April 12, 1749.
Wid. Sarah Parker, d. in Waltham, Dec. 20, 1791, aged 85.
Anna Parker and Ephraim Peirce, Jr., both of Waltham, m., Mar. 16, 1780.
Zachariah Parker and Rebecca Parks [44], m., in Weston, Aug. 11, 1732.
[See I. Stearns, App. I., 71, and Barry, pp. 349 and 50.]

PARKHURST (Parkhust, Parkis).

1 (I.) GEORGE PARKHURST. It has not been ascertained at what time he came to America, nor whether he brought a wife with him; but he brought at least two children, viz., a son George, and a dr. Phebe, who m. Thomas Arnold, q. v. Perhaps Joseph, who settled early in Chelmsford, was his son. He m., about 1645, Susanna, wid. of John Simpson, of Wat., and about that time moved from Wat. to Boston. In 1642, he was proprietor of a homestall of 12 acres, and five other lots of land, in Watertown. Oct. 4, 1645, he (then of Boston) sold to John Coolidge and Thomas Hastings, a lot of land, which he had purchased of Hugh

Mason. Dec. 20, 1648, he sold to Thomas Arnold (his son-in-law), 30 acres dividend land in Wat. Mar. 5, 1648–9, he sold to William Page, 10 acres near the Great Pond. June 13, 1655, he sold to John Traine, 10 acres, which had been granted to John Simpson. George Parkhurst, Sen., or Jr., was adm. freeman, May 10, 1643. Daniel, bap. in 1st church of Boston, 1649; was probably his son.

2 (II.) GEORGE PARKHURST, Jr., b. 1618; m. (1st), Dec. 16, 1643, SARAH BROWNE. [Browne, 2.] He m. (2d), Sept. 24, 1650, MARY PHEZA. [See Veazey.] She d. Mar. 9, 1680–1, and he d. Mar. 16, 1698–9, aged 81. The old Parkhurst farm, where probably he settled, was on the east side of Beaver Brook, and north side of the county road, and the house stood a few rods east of the new cottage of Mr. Thomas Page.

5. 3 1. JOHN, b. June 10, 1644; adm. freeman, Ap. 18, 1690.
4 2. SARAH, b. Sept. 14, 1649; probably d. young.

3. 5 (III.) JOHN PARKHURST, m. ABIGAIL GARFIELD. [Garfield, 6.] He died Sept. 12, 1725, and she d. Oct. 18, 1726.

15. 6 1. JOHN, b. Feb. 26, 1671–2.
7 2. ABIGAIL, b. Sept. 10, 1674.
8 3. SARAH, b. Nov. 26, 1676; m., Oct. 16, 1700, EDWARD SHERMAN. [Sherman, 11.]
9 4. RACHEL, b. Dec. 30, 1678; m., Dec. 16, 1699, ABRAHAM GALE. [Gale, 30.]
10 5. ELIZABETH, b. Sept. 18, 1681; m., Dec. 31, 1701, JOSEPH BALL. [Ball, 23.]
11 6. MARY, b. Dec. 23, 1683; m., May 1, 1707, EDWARD SANDERSON. [Sanderson, 11.]
24. 12 7. GEORGE, b. Jan. 3, 1685–6.
29. 13 8. SAMUEL, b. Ap. 11, 1688.
14 9. HANNAH, b. Ap. 17, 1690; m., Jan. 3, 1716–17, JOHN NEWTON, of Marlboro.

6. 15 (IV.) Dea. JOHN PARKHURST, m., ABIGAIL MORSE. [Morse, 46½.] He settled in "Watertown Farms" (Weston); was an original member, and one of the first deacons of Weston church, elected Jan. 4, 1709–10. She d. May 3, 175–.

16 1. JOHN, b. and d. 1695. 2. JOHN, b. Ap. 29, 1697.
17 3. ABIGAIL, b. June 20, 1699; m., Sept. 23, 1728, JOHN PIKE, of Newbury.
18 4. LYDIA, b. July 21, 1701; m., Ap. 11, 1723, JOSEPH STONE, of Fram. [Barry, p. 411, and I. Stearns, App. I., 130.]
5. ELIZABETH, b. Ap. 5, 1704; d. Dec., 1732, unm.
36. 19 6. JOSIAH, b. Feb. 9, 1706–7.
20 7. ISAAC, b. July 9, 1708; m., Feb. 7, 1733–4, LYDIA BIGELOW. [Bigelow, 92.]
21 8. MARY, b. July 15, 1710; m., Aug. 20, 1731, EDMUND BAILEY, of Newbury.
22 9. JONAS, b. Aug. 20, 1712; admitted to the church, Aug. 22, 1736, and dismissed Sept. 3, 1747, to the E. church in Mendon (Milford).
23 10. JEMIMA, b. June 5, 1715; m., Ap. 20, 1738, BENJAMIN BARTLETT, of Newbury.

12. 24 (IV.) GEORGE PARKHURST, of Weston, m., Ap. 19, 1726, TABITHA FULHAM, wid. of Jacob Fulham, who d. (killed in Lovewell's fight in Pigwackett), May 8, 1725. He (G. P.), d. Mar. 17, 1734–5, and his wid. m., Aug. 10, 1736, SAMUEL HUNT. [Fulham, 2.]

25 1. DANIEL, b. Feb. 11, 1726–7; m., Nov. 4, 1746, MARTHA GAMAGE, of Waltham. He moved from Camb. to Wat., 1758, returned to Camb. same year. Chil.,
1. *Martha*, b. Dec. 28, 1747; m., Feb. 17, 1766, *Israel Leadbeater*.
2. *Ruth*, b. Jan. 29, 1749. 3. *Catherine*, b. Dec. 15, 1752.
4. *Daniel*, father of Dr. William Parkhurst, of Petersham.
26 2. JONATHAN, b. Nov. 16, 1728; m. (pub. in Weston, Feb. 16), 1750, ANNA ALLEN, of Nichewoag (Petersham).
27 3. WILLIAM, b. Ap. 11, 1731; perhaps the William, of Holliston, who m., 1757, MARTHA PERRY, and had,
1. *Jonathan*. 2. *Alpheus*. 3. *William*. 4. *Amos*. 5. *Joel*. 6. *Nahum*. [Barry.]
28 4. GEORGE, b. Ap. 25, 1733; of German Flats.
28½ 5. TABITHA.

13. 29 (IV.) SAMUEL PARKHURST, of Waltham, m., May 27, 1716, SARAH SHATTUCK. She d. 1745. [Shattuck, 30.] He was Selectman of Waltham, 1746, and 1747.

---

30 1. SARAH, b. Ap. 15, 1717; m., Nov. 11, 1742, JONAS WIER, and had a dr. *Sarah*, living 1767, with her g. father Parkhurst.

31 2. SAMUEL, b. Feb. 6, 1718–19; m., Feb. 6, 1744, KEZIA BEMIS [Bemis, 39], and had, *Susanna*, bap. Mar. 23, 1746.

3. JOHN, b. July 15, 1722; d. 1743.

32 4. NATHANIEL, b. Sept. 15, 1724; of Waltham; m., Feb. 6, 1744–5, EUNICE HARRINGTON. [Harrington, 234.] Chil.,
   1. *Nathaniel*, b. Aug. 25, 1746; d. 1750. 2. *Eunice*, b. June, 1748; d. 1750.
   3. *Eunice*, b. July 13, 1750.
   4. *Sarah*, b. Ap. 24, 1752; m., Dec. 12, 1776, *William Wheeler*, of Newton.
   5. *Nathaniel*, b. Aug. 2, 1754. 6. *Noah*, b. Feb. 20, 1757.
   7. *Abigail*, b. June 10, 1758. 8. *Mary*, b. Oct., 1759; d. 1760.
   9. *Lucy*, b. Oct. 1, 1760; d. Oct., 1762. 10. *Jonathan*, b. Dec. 13, 1761.
   11. *Mary*, b. Ap. 13, 1763.
   12. *Martha*, b. May 24, 1764; m., Dec. 31, 1781, *John Rider*, of Natick.
   13. *Jonas*, bap. Sept. 15, 1765. 14. *Lois*, bap. May 3, 1767.
   15. *Samuel*, b. Ap. 5, 1771.

5. LYDIA, b. Dec. 18, 1725; d. June 22, 1761, unm.

33 6. RUTH, b. Jan. 27, 1728–9; m. —— McMARROW.

34 7. ISAAC, b. Ap. 2, 1731; of Waltham; m., Dec. 4, 1755, SARAH COREY, of Lex. Chil.,
   1. *Isaac*, b. June 9, 1756; m., Dec. 28, 1786, *Lucy White* [White, 34], and settled in Jay, Me.
   2. *Sarah*, b. Nov. 22, 1758; m. —— *Wheeler*.
   3. *Ruth*, b. Jan. 11, 1763; m., Dec. 4, 1783, *Gideon French*, of Braintree.
   4. *Mary*, b. July 3, 1765; m., Feb. 6, 1783, Capt. *David Stearns*. [C. Stearns, 120.]
   5. *Betsey*, b. June 24, 1767; m., Sept. 1, 1785, *Joel Bemis*. [Bemis, 100.]
   6. *Susanna*, b. May 14, 1770; m. —— *Sampson*.

35 8. ABRAHAM, b. June 9, 1732. 9. SUSANNA, b. Jan., 1738; d. 1741.

---

19. 36 (V.) JOSIAH PARKHURST, of Weston; m., Oct. 23, 1735, SARAH CARTER, bap. May 25, 1728, dr. of Daniel and Sarah Carter, of Weston.

---

42. 37 1. JOSIAH, b. Mar. 8, 1736–7.

2. NATHAN, b. Nov. 2, 1738; m. (1st), Feb. 9, 1764, ELIZABETH SHEPHERD, and he m. (2d), Mar. 21, 1765, MARY EAMES, of Fram. He, with his wife Mary, and dr. *Elizabeth*, moved to Fram., Mar. 16, 1769.

38 3. MARY, b. Mar. 3, 1743; m. (pub. Dec. 7), 1763, SAMUEL FISKE, of Weston. [N. Fiske, 139.] She d. in childbed, June 18, 1773.

39 4. SARAH, b. Sept. 21, 1747; m., Ap. 15, 1770, ISAAC FLAGG. [Flagg, 141.]

40 5. AMOS, b. Ap. 2, 1756. 6. LYDIA, b. May 10, 1758.

---

37. 42 (VI.) JOSIAH PARKHURST, of Weston, m., June 1, 1758, ELIZABETH BIGELOW. [Bigelow, 178.] His first three chil. were b. in Weston. His other chil. were b. in Fram. At two periods he lived in Marlboro, N. H., where he d. 1832, aged 95.

---

43 1. HANNAH, b. Mar. 27, 1759; m., Feb. 25, 1779, JONATHAN ADAMS, and moved into Penna.

44 2. JOHN, b. May 2, 1760; m., Dec., 1783, SALLY BULLARD. Chil.,
   1. *John*, b. Dec. 30, 1784. 2. *Daniel*, b. in N. H., May 6, 1787.
   3. *Josiah*, b. Mar. 12, 1789. 4. *Sally*, b. Ap. 10, 1793. After this, he (the f.) moved into Penna.

45 3. AARON, b. June 1, 1761; m., in Bellingham, SALLY THOMPSON, and moved to Stafford, Conn.

46 4. ELIZABETH, b. in Fram., Feb. 28, 1763; m., May, 1784, SAMUEL WALKER.

47 5. EPHRAIM, b. Jan. 16, 1765; of Fram.; m. ELIZABETH LUKE. She d. Dec. 25,

1825, aged 58, and he m. widow MARY ADAMS. He is now (1847) living in Fram. Chil.,

1. *John Luke*, b. Sept. 7, 1789; m., 1819, *Persis Goodale*, of Marlboro.
2. *Nancy*, b. May 20, 1792; d. Feb. 16, 1816, unm.
3. *Jeremy*, b. July 19, 1794; d. 1843, unm.
4. *Emily*, b. July 29, 1796; m. *Winthrop Morse*, of Hopkinton, and lives in Worcester.
5. *Edward*, b. Aug. 6, 1798; m., 1827, *Cornelia James*, and moved to Ohio.
6. *Louisa*, b. 1800. 7. *William*, b. June 3, 1803; lives in Illinois.
8. *Susan*, b. 1805; m. —— *Colburn*.
9. *Charles*, b. Mar. 5, 1808; m. *Mary Goodale*.
10. *Henry*, b. Oct. 20, 1813; lives in Boston.

48 6. LUCY, b. June 19, 1766; d. 1845; m., Jan. 15, 1784, ABRAHAM FISHER, and lived in Claremont, N. H.

49 7. SALLY, b. Jan. 6, 1768; d. 1814; m. MICAH MORSE, and moved to N. H.

50 8. EUNICE, b. Nov. 20, 1769; d. 1829; m. —— BECKET, and lived in Unity, N. H.

51 9. MOLLY, b. Nov. 15, 1771; m., 1793, JOSIAH HEMENWAY, of Fram., and was living there 1847.

52 10. LYDIA, b. June 28, 1775; m., Aug. 19, 1794, SOLOMON BECKET, of Fram.

53 11. JOSIAH, b. May 25, 1778; m., Ap. 2, 1801, NANCY JONES, and lives in N. H.

PARRIS.—Rev. SAMUEL PARRIS, son of Thomas Parris, merchant of London; was adm. freeman, Feb. 7, 1682–3; then (says Farmer), mem. of the first church of Boston. As early as 1700, he was a resident of Wat. Farms, and, Sept. 10, 1700, obtained of the Court a license, as a retailer. Mar. 30, 1703, he exchanged, with Nathaniel Hobart, his lands in Wat., for buildings and 175 acres of land in Concord. He was afterwards of Sud., where his wife DOROTHY, d. Sept. 6, 1719, and he d. Feb. 29, 1719–20. His Will, dated Jan., 1719–20, mentions five chil., viz.

1. ELIZABETH, m. BENJAMIN BARNARD [8]. Aug. 23, 1702, she was adm. to Mr. Angier's church. She probably d. early.
2. DOROTHY, m. HOPESTILL BROWN, Jr., of Sud.
3. NOYES, grad. Harv. Coll., 1721; a clergyman.
4. SAMUEL, b. in Wat., Jan. 9, 1701–2; Hopestill Brown, Jr., his guardian, after d. of his father. He m. ABIGAIL, eldest dr. of Dea. Jonathan Fiske, of Sud. [D. Fiske, 11.]
5. MARY, b. 1703; m., 1727, PETER BENT, of Sud. [Barry, p. 184.] [See Farmer.]

PARSONS (Passant).

HUGH PARSONS (? of Springfield, 1649, where he had son Samuel, b. 1649), d. in Wat., June 18, 1675, aged 63. His wid. RUTH, d. in Wat., Aug. 8, 1676, and her estate was adm. by her chil., Edmund Bloise, and Ruth, his wife. [See Bloise, 1.] June 12, 1681, Ruth, wid. of Edmund Bloise, sold to Henry Godding, lands, which had belonged to her father (Hugh Parsons). [See Geneal. Reg. II., page 232.]

PATCH.—ELIAS PATCH, m., Mar. 5, 1788, ESTHER PERRY, "both of Waltham." Chil.,

1. ELIAS, b. Jan. 10, 1789; m., in Lincoln, Ap. 9, 1817, SUKEY RUSSELL, "both of Weston."
2. ABRAHAM, b. Oct. 30, 1790. 3. ESTHER, b. Nov. 29, 1792. 4. SAMUEL, b. June 12, 1795.

PATRICK.—Capt. DANIEL PATRICK, adm. freeman, May 18, 1631; proprietor, 1636–7, and 1642; Selectman, 1638. In 1632, he moved to Newton (Camb) [Winthrop I., 74–5], but did not remain there. He moved to Connecticut, and was killed at Stamford, by a Dutchman, in 1643. [For his bad character, see Winthrop, II., 151, and Hinman, p. 60.]

PATTEN.—THOMAS PATTEN, of Wat., m., in Lex., Oct. 31, 1765, ANNIE WOOLSON [16–2], and had,

1. JOHN, bap. Sept. 7, 1766. 2. MARY, bap. Jan. 3, 1768.
3. THOMAS, bap. July 30, 1769. 4. ISAAC, bap. Feb. 24, 1771; had,
   1. *Lucretia*, and 2. *Isaac*, bap. Feb. 25, 1810.
   3. *Thomas*, bap. Sept. 30, 1810. 4. *Richard Rosewell Eliot*, bap. Aug. 1, 1813.
   5. *Mary Deneale*, bap. July 16, 1815. 6. *Julia Danforth*, bap. Oct. 12, 1817.
5. WILLIAM, bap. Dec. 6, 1772. 6. SAMUEL, bap. Oct. 5, 1783.

PATTERSON.

1 JOSEPH PATTERSON, b. in Billerica, Jan. 1, 1680–1, son of James and Rebecca (Stephenson) Patterson; m. (1st), in Sud., Sept. 22, 1701, MERCY GOODENOW. She d. in childbed, Sept. 1, 1710, and he m. (2d), MARY ——. He m. (3d), Nov. 19, 1724, REBECCA, wid. of James Livermore [Livermore, 15], and dr. of John and Elizabeth (Trowbridge) Myrick, of Newton. [Myrick, 3.] Mar. 19, 1701–2, he purchased land of Edward Harrington, and settled about that time in Watertown.

2 1. MERCY, b. Sept. 1, 1702; m., 1721, Dea. SAMUEL BROWN. [62.]
3 2. MARY, b. Aug. 16, 1704; m., Feb. 14, 1733–4, JEREMIAH HEWES, of Needham.
3. LYDIA, b. Oct. 9, 1706; d. young.
5 4. EUNICE, b. Ap. 19, 1708; m., Dec. 28, 1726, JONATHAN FLAGG. [Flagg, 58.]
6 5. JOSEPH, b. Aug. 27, 1710; m. 1737, LYDIA MEREAN, of Newton. He and wife Lydia were dismissed, May 24, 1767, from Waltham church "to the Christian brethren in Richmond, Mass., soon to be embodied into a church." She was living in Richmond, a wid., Jan. 19, 1781.
7 1. *Joseph*, b. Aug. 15, 1738; of Richmond, 1781.
8 2. *Elizabeth*, b. April 2, 1740; m., Dec. 9, 1760, *William Saltmarsh*. [Saltmarsh, 2.]
9 3. *Beulah*, b. January 20, 1741–2; m., her cousin, Capt. *Abraham Brown*, of Stockbridge. [Brown, 145.]
10 4. *Abigail*, b. Jan. 7, 1743–4; of Richmond, 1781, unm.
11 5. *Lydia*, b. Dec. 16, 1745, m. Col. *David Pixley* (probably a son of David Pixley, of Stockbridge, whose estate was admin. Oct. 3, 1786, by Henry Van Schraack, of Pittsfield). He was one of the five Commissioners, about 1786 or '7, for the purchase of a large tract of land in New York, of which Binghampton is near the centre. He settled in Owego, Tioga Co., N. Y., where he was buried, with the following inscription on his gravestone: "In memory of Col. DAVID PIXLEY, who departed this life, Aug. 25, 1807, in the 67th year of his age. He was an officer of the Revolution in the siege of Quebec, under Gen. Montgomery; was the first settler [of Tioga] in 1790, and continued its father and friend until his death." [Barber's N. Y. Hist. Coll.]
12 6. *Amos*, b. Feb. 18, 1747–8; was a trader in Richmond, Mass.; moved west, and was one of the earliest settlers of Union Village, in Broome Co., New York. He became a prominent citizen and judge of that County, ? and a member of Congress.



13 7. *Martha*, b. May 26, 1750; m. *William Woodbridge*, a farmer, of Stockbridge, afterwards of Vermont; had children, Sereno, John Eliot, and perhaps others.
14 8. *Sarah*, b. June 30, 1753; m., Oct., 1775, *Phineas Brown*, Esq., of Stockbridge, afterwards of Waltham, Vt. [Brown, 319.]
15 9. *Esther*, b. Jan. 10, 1756; m. *Thomas Merean*, of Richmond.

(By 2d wife.)

16 6. HEPZIBAH, b. Dec. 7, 1713.
17 7. SIBILLA, bap. Nov. 27, 1715; m., July 10, 1735, DAVID BALL. [Ball, 29.]
18 8. LYDIA, b. Oct. 12, 1718.

(By 3d wife.)

19 9. ELIZABETH, b. Sept. 27, 1727; m., July 6, 1749, ABIJAH BOND, of Wat., who settled in Concord, Mass. [Bond, 360.]

ADAM PATTERSON, of Wat., had, 1. JOHN, bap. Mar. 25, 1733. 2. ADAM, bap. Feb. 16, 1734–5.

PAYNTER.—See Nevinson.

PEABODY (Pebody). See Smith, 31.

PEIRCE (Pierce, Pearce, Perce, Peers, Pers, &c.)

The orthography of the name of this family is much and often varied in the records. That adopted here has been generally used; but many, especially of the later generations, have adopted PIERCE, which is probably the correct orthography.

1 (I.) JOHN PEIRCE, a weaver, of Wat., adm. freeman, Mar., 1637–8. His Will, not naming his chil., was dated Mar. 4, 1667–8, and he d. Aug. 19, 1661. His wid. ELIZABETH, d. Mar. 12, 1666–7. Her Will, dated Mar. 5, proved Ap. 2, 1667, mentions son Anthony (sole exe'r), son Robert (adm. freeman, May 13, 1642), son John, dr. Esther Morse (wife of the first Joseph Morse, of Wat.), dr. Mary Coldam, gr. drs. Mary and Esther Ball, chil. of her dr. Elizabeth. [See Ball, 3.] It is probable that her son Robert settled in Woburn. Perhaps her son John, was the one adm. freeman, 1652, and the one who, by wife Elizabeth, had John, b. in Boston, June 16, 1643. It is however more probable that he was an early settler of Wethersfield, Conn. Among the gleanings of Judge Savage, for New England History (Mass. Hist. Coll., 4th Series, Vol. I., p. 96), is the following extract from an ancient document, lately found in the English Exchequer. "April the 8th, 1637. The examination of John Pers of Norwch in Noff [Norwich in Norfolk] weaver aged 49 yeares and Elizabeth his wife aged 36 yeares with four children John, Barbre, Elizabeth and Judeth and one sarvant John Gedney aged 19 yeares are desirous to passe to Boston in New England to inhabitt." The name, age, occupation, and date of the embarkation of the father of this family, favour the idea that he was the John Peirce, who settled in Wat. If so, either Elizabeth was his 2d wife, or there was a mistake in her age; and he must have come to America some years after the arrival of his son Anthony.

†2 DANIEL PEIRCE, aged 23, embarked at Ipswich, Eng., for N. Eng., in 1634; was a blacksmith and proprietor of Wat., Feb. 1636–7; was adm. freeman, May 2, 1638, and moved to Newbury that year. [See Coffin, p. 314, and Farmer. They were probably his sons DANIEL, and JOSHUA, who had the chief agency in settling the town of Woodbridge, N. Jersey, in 1667. [See Coll. N. J. Hist. Soc., Vol. I., pp. 41 and 2.]

†3 EDWARD PEIRCE ("Pearce"), was a householder of Wat., in 1639; probably soon after went to Wethersfield, Conn.

2 (II.) ANTHONY PEIRCE, b. 1609; son of John (I.); was adm. freeman, Sept. 3, 1634; and was ancestor of all or nearly all the families bearing the name afterwards in Wat., Waltham, Weston, Lincoln, and Lex. His homestall was on the north side of the road from Camb., immediately west of the homestall of John Stowers, which was afterwards the parsonage, occupied by Rev. Mr. Angier. It was afterwards the residence of his sons Joseph and Benjamin. He m. (1st) SARAH ——. He m. (2d), about 1638, ANNE ——. He d. May 9, 1678. Will dated Sept. 6, 1671. His wid. d. Jan. 20, 1682–3.

3 1. JOHN, "eldest son," m. RUTH, dr. of Nathaniel Bishop. He d. s. p., and his widow employed William Way as her Attorney. She afterwards m. William Fuller.

4 2. MARY, b. Oct. 20, 1633.

3. MARY, b. 1636; m. RALPH READ, b. 1632, son of William and Mabel Read, of Woburn.

4½ 4. JACOB, b. Sept. 15, 1637; living 1683.

†10. 5 5. DANIEL, b. Jan. 1, 1639–40.

6 6. MARTHA, b. Ap. 24, 1641.

10. 7 7. JOSEPH, b. not recorded; adm. freeman, Ap. 18, 1690.

21. 8 8. BENJAMIN, b. 1649; adm. freeman, Ap. 18, 1690.

9 | 9. JUDITH, b. July 18, 1650; m., Feb., 1666–7, JOHN SAWIN. [Sawin, 1.]

---

5. †10 | (III.) DANIEL PEIRCE, m. ELIZABETH ——, b. 1642, and settled in Groton, where he had 5 chil. born. He returned to Wat., about 1681. He o. c. Jan. 16, 1686–7, and wife Elizabeth, and 3 chil., bap. at the same time.

†11 | 1. ELIZABETH, b. in Groton, May 16, 1665; m., in Wat., Oct. 17, 1684, ISAAC MIXER, Jr. [7.] He d. s. p. Will proved 1725–6. The Will of his wid. Elizabeth, dated Feb. 12, 1736–7, mentions her father Daniel Peirce; her brother Joseph Peirce; Elizabeth, wife of Ebenezer Gale, of Oxford; and "my cousin (nephew) Isaac Peirce [157], who now dwells with me," whom she made executor and residuary legatee.

†12 | 2. DANIEL, b. in Groton, Nov. 28, 1666; by wife ABIGAIL, had, in Groton,

†13 | 1. *John*, b. Feb. 18, 1698. [There was a John Peirce, of Lunenburg, who, by wife Hannah, had Sybil, b. Jan. 28, 1746–7.]

157. †14 | 2. *Isaac*, b. Feb. 25, 1701.

†15 | 3. JOHN, b. in Groton, Aug. 18, 1668; bap. in Wat., Jan. 16, 1686–7.

185. †16 | 4. EPHRAIM, b. in Groton, Oct. 15, 1673.

†17 | 5. JOSIAH, b. in Groton, May 2, 1675.

106. †18 | 6. JOSEPH, mentioned in the Will of his sister Elizabeth.

†19 | 7. ABIGAIL, b. in Wat., Jan. 3, 1681–2.

†20 | 8. HANNAH, bap. in Wat., Jan. 16, 1686–7.

†21 | 9. BENJAMIN, bap. in Wat., Jan. 16, 1686–7.

---

7. 10 | (III.) JOSEPH PEIRCE, m. (1st), MARTHA ——. He m. (2d), June 15, 1698, ELIZABETH WINSHIP, of Camb.

28. 11 | 1. JOSEPH, b. Oct. 2, 1669; d. in Weston, Mar. 13, 1753.

35. 12 | 2. FRANCIS, b. July 27, 1671.

42. 13 | 3. JOHN, b. May 27, 1673; d. 1744.

14 | 4. MARY, b. Nov. 26, 1674.

15 | 5. BENJAMIN, b. Mar. 25, 1677.

16 | 6. JACOB, b. Dec. 25, 1678; d. Dec. 8, 1740; m., Nov. 13, 1702, HANNAH LEWIS, and had,

1. *Thomas*, and 2. *Susanna*, bap. Oct. 4, 1713.

17 | 7. MARTHA, b. December 24, 1681; m., May 17, 1706, WILLIAM WHITNEY. [Whitney, 119.]

50. 18 | 8. STEPHEN, b. Oct., 1683.

19 | 9. ISRAEL, b. Oct. 7, 1685; m., Jan. 14, 1717–18, SARAH HOLLAND. [Holland, 3.] He moved to Camb., Ap., 1721.

20 | 10. ELIZABETH, b. Sept. 9, 1687; m., Oct. 15, 1706, JOSEPH BEMIS. [Bemis, 29.]

---

8. 21 | (III.) BENJAMIN PEIRCE, m., in Wat., Jan. 15, 1677–8, HANNAH BROOKS, dr. of Joshua and Hannah (Mason) Brooks, of Concord. [See Mason, 2.] By a deed, dated Aug. 24, 1697, Noah Brooks, Daniel Brooks, Sen., Joseph Brooks, Sen., Benjamin Peirce, of Wat., and Benjamin Whittemore, and Judah Potter, of Concord, sold, to "our brother Hugh Brooks," all right in estate of our brother Hugh Brooks, "had of our father Joshua Brooks, deceased."

22 | 1. HANNAH, b. Dec. 25, 1679. 2. BENJAMIN, b. Ap. 29, 1682; d. Nov., 1683.

23 | 3. GRACE, b. June 4, 1685.

24 | 4. SARAH, b. Jan. 1, 1687–8.

25 | 5. SAMUEL, b. Aug. 22, 1689; d. Nov. 7, 1737; m. REBECCA, dr. of Capt. Josiah Converse, of Woburn. She d. Mar. 4, 1737–8.

1. *Esther*, b. June 22, 1714; m., June 13, 1734, *John Hoar*. [Hoar, 31.]
2. *Benjamin*, b. Feb. 10, 1716–17; d. Nov. 19, 1737.
3. *Sarah*, b. June 5, 1721; d. Nov. 21, 1737.
4. *Lucy*, b. Mar. 6, 1722–3; m., in Wat., Aug. 22, 1745, *Thomas Harris*, of Dorchester. [? Harris, 3.]
5. *Hannah*, b. Nov. 1, 1724.
6. *Ruth*, b. Nov. 21, 1728; m. *James Thomas*.
7. *Samuel*, b. Feb. 12, 1730–1. 8. *Mary*, d. Nov. 6, 1737.

26 6. LYDIA, b. October 3, 1692; m., July 22, 1708, THOMAS EATON, of Reading. [Eaton, 4.]
27 7. HANNAH, b. Jan. 2, 1699–1700.

---

11. 28 (IV.) JOSEPH PEIRCE, m. (1st), May 20, 1688–9, RUTH HOLLAND. [Holland, 6.] She d. soon, and he m. (2d), about 1692, HANNAH MUNROE, dr. of William and Mary, of Lex. He m. (3d), Aug. 12, 1736, BERIAH, widow of Daniel Child. [Child, 21, and Bemis, 18.] He d. Mar. 13, 1753, and his wid. m. John Whitney, of Westford. [Whitney, 148.] She was buried in Waltham.

29 1. JOSEPH, b. Feb. 5, 1693–4; by wife ABIGAIL, had, in Lex.,
1. *Ebenezer*, b. Sept. 18, 1715.
2. *Jonas*, b. Oct. 15, 1717.
3. *Joseph*, b. Feb. 3, 1718–19 (?); m., in Weston, Ap. 2, 1741, *Lydia Walker*.
59. 30 2. GEORGE, b. Feb. 2, 1695–6.
31 3. JOHN, b. Mar. 11, 1698–9; by wife RACHEL, had, in Lex.,
1. *Anthony*, b. Sept. 13, 1720. 2. *John*, b. Feb. 11, 1722.
3. *Lucy*, b. Jan. 28, 1727–8.
32 4. MARTHA, b. June 2, 1702.
33 5. MARY, b. Mar. 28, 1705; m., June 24, 1725, THOMAS FISKE. [J. Fiske, 32.]
34 6. WILLIAM, b. July 10, 1707; by wife ABIGAIL, had, in Lex.
1. *Abigail*, b. May 7, 1729. 2. *Bridget*, b. Oct. 23, 1730.
†35 7. RUTH, b. in Lex., Ap. 8, 1710.
†36 8. DAVID, b. in Lex., Ap. 16, 1713.

---

12. 35 (IV.) FRANCIS PEIRCE, of Weston, m., Dec., 17, 1697, HANNAH JOHNSON, of Wat. [See Johnson.] He was (from Sud. church) one of the original members of the Weston church. He d. Ap. 22, 1728, and his wid. m., May 5, 1730, Joseph Lovewell, Senr. [See Lovewell, 1.]

36 1. FRANCIS, b. Feb. 14, 1698–9; m. (pub. July 23), 1722, RUTH GRAVES, and settled in or near Sud.
2. HANNAH, b. Sept. 3, 1702; d. young.
66. 37 3. THOMAS, b. Oct. 4, 1705.
38 4. WILLIAM, b. May 1, 1708. 5. MARY, b. July, d. Aug., 1711.
39 6. JACOB, b. Aug. 9, 1712; d. Sept. 26, 1738; m., June 19, 1735, MARY CHADWICK [Chadwick, 9–5], and had,
1. *Thankful*, b. Nov. 1. 1736. 2. *Jacob*, b. Mar. 7, 1738. His wid. m., Mar. 30, 1742, WILLIAM WHITNEY, of Weston. [Whitney, 254.]
7. EBENEZER, bap. and d. Nov., 1714.
40 8. HANNAH, b. Mar. 8, 1715–16; m. (pub. Nov. 5), 1743, JOSEPH LOCKE, of Lex.
75. 41 9. JONAS, b. 1717.

---

13. 42 (IV.) JOHN PEIRCE, m., Nov. 5, 1702, ELIZABETH SMITH. [Smith, 205.] She d. Sept. 20, 1747.

43 1. JOHN, b. Sept. 1, 1703; by wife REBECCA, had,
1. *Eliphalet*, b. July 29, 1728. 2. *Seth*, b. Nov. 5, 1730.
44 2. JONAS, b. Dec. 20, 1705; m., Jan. 4, 1727–8, ABIGAIL COMEE, of Lex., where he settled. Chil.,
†45 1. *Jonas*, b. July 7, 1730.
†46 2. *Nathan*, b. Dec. 15, 1732; m., Dec. 26, 1753, *Sarah Reed*, of Lex. [Nathan Peirce and Rebecca Blodgett, both of Concord; m., Feb. 14, 1759]; had daughter,
1. Sarah, b. Oct. 28, 1754; m., Nov. 21, 1771, Samuel Fessenden, of Lex.
†47 3. *Elizabeth*, b. May 31, 1735.
†48 4. *John*, b. July 14, 1736.
†49 5. *Thaddeus*, b. May 14, 1739.
†50 6. *Solomon*, b. June 15, 1742; m., Dec. 15, 1763, *Amity Fessenden*, b. June 15, 1743, dr. of Samuel and Elizabeth (Allen) Fessenden, of Lex. Chil.,
1. Amity, b. Aug. 26, 1765. 2. Jonas, b. Nov. 16, 1766.
3. Abiel, b. Sept. 22, 1768. 4. Solomon, b. Sept. 10, 1770.

†51 7. *Abigail*, b. August 3, 1744; m., Mar. 30, 1762, *Nathan Derby*, of Westminster.
†52 8. *Mary*, b. Feb. 7, 1747.
45 3. Ezekiel, b. Mar. 8, 1708–9; m., in Wat., Nov. 17, 1731, Mercy Wellington [Wellington, 17–1], and had,
1. *Jacob*, b. 1732. 2. *Ezekiel*, b. 1734–5.
3. *Sarah*, bap. Ap. 13, 1740. 4. *Ebenezer*, bap. Sept. 17, 1742.
92. 46 4. Samuel, b. July 3, 1712.
47 5. Elizabeth, b. Jan. 3, 1715–16.
48 6. Daniel, b. Oct. 21, 1719; by wife Martha, had,
1. *Henry*, b. Mar. 1, 1753. 2. *Martha*, bap. Dec. 22, 1754.
3. *Anna*, bap. July 27, 1768.
101. 49 7. Jonathan, b. Sept. 28, 1724.

---

18. 50 (IV.) STEPHEN PEIRCE, of Weston, m., Sept. 16, 1708, ABIGAIL BEMIS. [Bemis, 13.] She was admitted to the church, Ap. 17, 1715, and dismissed to "Windham, Canada," Feb. 5, 1732–3.

51 1. Martha, b. Mar. 29, 1709. 2. Stephen, b. Dec. 8, 1711.
53 3. Isaac, b. Ap. 16, 1713. 4. Timothy, b. Oct. 8, 1716.
55 5. James, b. July 9, 1719. 6. Lydia, bap. Ap. 10, 1726.
57 7. Huldah, bap. June 2, 1728. 8. Elizabeth, bap. July 18, 1731.

---

30. 59 (V.) GEORGE PEIRCE, of Weston, m. HANNAH ——, and moved to Lincoln.

60 1. Simon, b. Mar. 21, 1727–8.
61 2. Mary, b. Oct. 11, 1730; m. (pub. Dec. 30, 1749), Zechariah Wheeler, of Concord.
62 3. Elizabeth, b. Oct. 10, 1732; m., in Lincoln, Jan. 30, 1755, Josiah Blanchard.
63 4. George, b. Feb. 14, 1734–5; by wife Deborah, had,
1. *Tarball*, b. Aug. 29, 1759.
5. Hannah, b. Oct. 28, 1736; d. in Lincoln, July, 1756.
6. Samuel, b. Sept. 15, 1738; d. in L., Aug. 16, 1754.
7. Sarah, b. Ap. 7, 1740; d. in L., July, 1754.
64 8. Joshua, b. Oct. 19, 1742; of Waltham and Weston; m., May 9, 1767, Mary Flagg. [Flagg, 91.] Chil.,
1. *Jacob*, b. in Waltham, July 23, 1767.
2. *Sarah*, b. in Waltham, Sept. 18, 1769.
3. *Eunice*, b. in Weston, Oct. 28, 1771. 4. *Nahum*, b. Feb. 7, 1774.
5. *Polly*, b. July 2, 1776. 6. *Abigail*, b. Nov. 1, 1778.
7. *Ichabod*, b. May 3, 1781. 8. *Lydia*, b. Dec. 11, 1783.
9. *Joel*, b. Dec. 28, 1785. 10. *Grace*, b. June 18, 1790.
65 9. Amos, b. Jan. 31, 1744–5.

---

37. 66 (V.) THOMAS PEIRCE, of Weston, m., June 5, 1728, MARY HUSE (? Hewes).

67 1. Mary, b. Ap. 13, 1729; m., Ap. 7, 1748, Daniel Carter, Jr., of Weston, q. v.
68 2. Moses, b. Aug. 16, 1730; m. (pub. Jan. 17), 1752, Mehitabel Rice, of Worcester.
69 3. Daniel, b. Ap. 6, 1733.
70 4. Hannah, b. Oct. 15, 1734; m., Dec. 20, 1753, John Parker, of Newton.
5. Ephraim, b. Mar. 5, 1737; d. Oct. 13, 1740; of scarlet fever.
6. Lydia, bap. May 6, 1739, æt. 5 w.; d. Oct. 25, 1740, of scarlet fever.
7. Lydia, b. July 22, 1741.
71 8. Ephraim, b. Mar. 31, 1743; m., Dec. 31, 1765, Lois Brown [Brown, 82], and had,
1. *Walter*, b. July 20, 1766. 2. *Lois*, b. Jan. 26, 1769. 3. *Ephraim*, b. Sept. 5, 1770.
72 9. Daniel, b. July 3, 1749.
73 10. (?) Thomas, m. (pub. Nov. 24), 1782, Lydia Underwood.
74 11. Lydia, b. Jan. 7, 1755; m., Nov. 30, 1780, Elijah Travis (q. v.)

---

41. 75 (V.) JONAS PEIRCE, of Weston, m., Ap. 7, 1743, MARY ADAMS, of Lex. He d. in Lincoln, Jan. 6, 1805, aged 88, and she d. Aug. 19, 1806.

76 | 1. BENJAMIN, b. May 20, 1744; probably the Benjamin of Rindge, N. H., who m., in Lincoln, Oct. 7, 1771, Sarah Garfield. [Garfield, 49.]
77 | 2. MARY, b. Sept. 25, 1745; m., Aug. 15, 1771, ISAAC BULLARD.
78 | 3. EUNICE, b. July 18, 1747; m. (pub. Jan. 12), 1765, HENRY SMITH. [210–4.]
4. JONAS, b. Ap., d. May, 1749.
79 | 5. JONAS, b. Sept. 19, 1750; m., Ap. 3, 1780, ANNA GARFIELD [Garfield, 56], and had,
1. *Thomas Dakin*, b. Jan. 4, 1783.
80 | 6. JOSEPH, b. Mar. 13, 1753; m., Mar. 17, 1778, MEHITABEL PEIRCE. Joseph Peirce and Polly Hadley, both of Lincoln, m., in Weston, July 25, 1780. Chil., 1. Joseph, b. Feb. 24, 1781. 2. Mary, b. Feb. 3, 1782. [Joseph Peirce, of Sterling, and Lucy Parks, of Lincoln, m., May 27, 1820. He d. Dec. 25, 1825, and his wid. Lucy d. May 20, 1827.]
81 | 7. ABRAHAM, b. in Lincoln, Sept. 2, 1755.
82 | 8. ISAAC, b. in L., Nov. 17, 1757.
83 | 9. JACOB, b. in L., Mar. 13, 1762; by wife OLIVE, had,
1. *John*, b. Ap. 25, 1789. 2. *Hannah*, b. Nov. 11, 1794. 3. *Levi*, b. June 6, 1804.

44–1. 84 | (VI.) JONAS PEIRCE, of Weston, m. (1st), SARAH ——. She d. Sept. 17, 1772, and he m. (2d), Feb. 11, 1773, LYDIA GREGORY. [Gregory, 32.]

85 | 1. JONAS, b. Feb. 18, 1759; m. (pub. Jan. 20), 1787, LOIS CLARK, and had dr. *Esther*, b. Feb. 25, 1791. [Was he the Capt. Jonas Peirce, who m., Oct. 18, 1792, Susanna Allen, of E. Sud., and had he the following chil.,
1. *Henry Clark*, b. Sept. 14, 1793. 2. *Nicanor*, b. Oct. 8, 1794.
3. *Debby*, b. Aug. 9, 1796. 4. *Jonas*, b. Sept. 25, 1797.
5. *Nabby*, b. Ap. 1, 1799.]
86 | 2. ASA, b. Jan. 25, 1762; m. (pub. May 11), 1783, BETSEY PIKE.
87 | 3. THADDEUS, b. May 10, 1764; m., Mar. 30, 1787, SUSANNA SMITH.
1. *Susanna*, b. Jan. 27, 1788. 2. *Nabby*, b. July 17, 1790.
3. *Laomi*, b. July 27, 1792. 4. *Thaddeus*, b. Oct. 12, 1794.
5. *Sally*, b. Nov. 11, 1796. 6. *Abijah*, b. Mar. 10, 1799.
7. *Mary*, b. July 11, 1802. 8. *Maria*, b. Sept. 11, 1804.
88 | 4. MOLLY, b. Feb. 17, 1767.
89 | 5. ANNA, b. May 31, 1769; m., Nov. 7, 1791, STEPHEN TUTTLE, of Wat.
90 | 6. ISAAC, b. Oct. 11, 1773; m. (pub. Sept. 17), 1797, NABBY CLARK, of Medfield, and had,
1. *Mary*, b. Aug. 30, 1798.
91 | 7. ABIGAIL, b. Nov. 16, 1775. 8. JONAS, b. Sept. 25, 1781.

---

92 | (V.) SAMUEL PEIRCE, of Waltham, m., June 3, 1739, ABIGAIL STEARNS. [C. Stearns, 106.] He d. Mar. 30, 1772, aged 60, and she died July 25, 1796, aged 78.

1. ABIGAIL, b. May 25, 1740; d. Sept., 1747.
149. 93 | 2. SAMUEL, b. Nov. 1, 1741; d. Mar. 30, 1806.
94 | 3. ELIZABETH, b. Sept. 30, 1743; m., Dec. 17, 1761, TIMOTHY FLAGG. [Flagg, 130.]
95 | 4. DANIEL, b. and d. 1746. 5. NATHANIEL, b. 1748; d. 1749.
97 | 6. ABIGAIL, b. Ap. 12, 1750; m., Ap. 4, 1771, JEREMIAH KNOWLTON, of Lex.
98 | 7. JUDITH, b. Mar. 8, 1753; m., Nov. 26, 1778, ELISHA STEARNS. [C. Stearns, 119.]
99 | 8. EZRA, b. Dec. 24, 1755; d. Aug. 6, 1795.
100 | 9. BEULAH, b. July 8, 1764; m., Sept. 30, 1784, JOHN COLBURN, and settled in Lincoln. Thirteen children.

---

49. 101 | (V.) JONATHAN PEIRCE, of Waltham, m., Dec. 25, 1745, ABIGAIL BLANCHARD. She d. Feb. 6, 1764, aged 38.

102 | 1. JONATHAN, b. Nov. 15, 1749.
2. MARY, b. Sept. 17, 1750; d. June 23, 1814, unm.
103 | 3. ABIGAIL, b. Aug. 13, 1757; m., Jan. 27, 1785, NATHAN FISKE, of Reading, Vt.

104 4. ANNA, b. Ap. 6, 1759; m., Dec 4, 1784, SILAS ROBINSON.
105 5. WILLIAM, b. Dec. 6, 1760; of Waltham; m., May 21, 17—, PHEBE MANNING. Chil.,
1. *William*, b. Nov. 1, 1789.
2. *Mary*, b. Mar. 4, 1791; (?) m., 1814, *Ephraim Allen*, of Belchertown.
3. *Jonathan*, b. Ap. 18, 1793. 4. *Phebe*, b. Aug., d. Sept., 1796.
5. *Francis*, b. Feb., 1798. 6. *Isaac Manning*, b. June 4, 1800.
7. *George*, b. Feb. 9, 1802. 8. *Eliza*, b. Jan. 4, 1805.
9. *Henry*, b. Oct. 2, 1807. 10. *Edgar*, b. Aug. 20, 1810.

---

†18. 106 (IV.) JOSEPH PEIRCE, of Wat., m., Dec. 30, 1698, MARY WARREN. [Warren, 19.] He was Selectman, of Waltham, 1738, '39, '42.

---

117. 107 1. ISAAC, b. Sept. 19, 1700.
108 2. MARY, b. Feb. 28, 1702–3. 3. ELIZABETH, b. Feb. 23, 1703–4.
110 4. SARAH, b. Sept. 11, 1705. 5. LYDIA, b. Mar. 11, 1706–7.
112 6. EUNICE, b. Feb. 11, 1708–9; m., July 2, 1729, ISAAC CHILD. [Child, 97.]
113 7. GRACE, b. Ap. 27, 1711. 8. PRUDENCE, b. Aug. 2, 1713.
115 9. LOIS, b. Jan. 21, 1715–16. 10. RUHAMAH, b. Jan. 12, 1717–18.

---

107. 117 (V.) ISAAC PEIRCE, of Waltham, m., Sept. 7, 1722, SUSANNA BEMIS [? dr. of Ephraim.]

---

118 1. JOSIAH, b. Feb. 13, 1723; m., Mar. 14, 1744, SARAH GALE [? Gale, 41], and had,
1. *John*, bap. Dec. 22, 1746.
119 2. JOSEPH, b. Nov. 23, 1724; of Waltham; m., June 2, 1748, RUTH WHITE. [White, 13.] Probably the Joseph Peirce dismissed to Woburn, May 15, 1763. Chil.,
1. *Mary*, b. Nov., d. Dec., 1750.
2. *Esther*, b. Sept. 17, 1751; m., June 17, 1778, *John Hastings*, of Waltham. [Hastings, 208.]
3. *Mary*, b. Nov. 20, 1752; m. (?), in Weston, Oct. 31, 1776, *Andrew Benjamin*, of Winchendon.
120 3. ABIJAH, b. May 23, 1727; a Capt.; m., in Wat., Sept. 3, 1751, THANKFUL BROWN. [Brown, 53.] He and wife were dismissed from Waltham to Lincoln, Jan. 1, 1758, where he d. Sept. 18, 1800. Chil.,
1. *Susanna*, b. in Waltham, May 9, 1752; m. Hon. *Samuel Hoar*, of Lincoln. [Hoar, 43.]
2. *Nathaniel*, b. in Lincoln, Sept. 27, 1754; grad. Harv. Coll., 1775. He m. (1st), *Polly Fiske*, and he m. (2d) *Elizabeth Cheever*. He d. in Wat., Dec. 3, 1783, s. p., and his widow m. John Derby, of Boston, and lived to an advanced age.
125. 121 4. EPHRAIM, b. Aug. 12, 1729.
122 5. SUSANNA, b. May 22, 1732.
123 6. MARY, b. June 22, 1735; m., Ap. 22, 1757, MOSES HARRINGTON. [Harrington, 170.]
137. 124 7. ISAAC, b. Mar. 24, 1738–9.

---

121. 125 (VI.) EPHRAIM PEIRCE, of Waltham, m., May 8, 1753, LYDIA WHITE, who d. May 6, 1777, aged 43. [White, 17.]

---

126 1. LOIS, b. Feb. 2, 1754; m., Oct. 8, 1772, JOSHUA STEARNS. [I. Stearns, 226, V.]
127 2. LUCY, b. Nov. 27, 1755; m., Dec. 24, 1772, GEORGE WELLINGTON. [Wellington, 86.]
128 3. EPHRAIM, b. Sept. 27, 1757; of Waltham; m., Mar. 16, 1780, ANNA PARKER, and had,
1. *Lydia*, b. July 28, 1780.
2. *Ephraim*, b. Oct. 1, 1782; d. (drowned), Jan. 9, 1796.
3. *Nancy*, b. Nov. 22, 1784; m., May 29, 1808, *Leonard Smith*. [149.]
4. *John*, b. Aug. 13, 1787.
5. *Sybil*, b. Jan. 11, 1790; m., May 10, 1812, *Horatio Bird*.

128½ 4. REUBEN, b. Mar. 18, 1760.
129 5. AMOS, b. Mar. 27, 1761; m., Sept. 9, 1784, BETSEY HOBBS, of Weston. Chil., b. in Weston,
1. *Nathan*, b. Sept. 30, 1786. 2. *Betsey*, b. Ap. 16, 1791.
3. *Dana*, b. Ap. 24, 1794. 4. *Loring*, b. May 25, 1797.
5. *Lorenzo*, b. June 9, 1800.
130 6. LYDIA, b. Ap. 15, 1763. 7. ELIJAH, b. Jan. 1, 1765.
132 8. ABNER, b. Sept. 17, 1766. 9. AVIS, b. Jan. 17, 1768.
134 10. JANE, b. Feb. 18, 1769.
135 11. JONAS, b. July 24, 1771; m., Mar. 23, 1797, EUNICE BROWN. [Brown, 240.] Chil.,
1. *Jonas*. 2. *George*. 3. *Charles*. 4. *Lydia*.
136 12. LORING, b. Sept. 18, 1775; m., Dec. 18, 1806, SYBIL WELLINGTON [Wellington, 147], and had,
1. *Catherine*, b. Oct., 1807.
13. Child, b. and d. May, 1777.

---

124. 137 (VI.) ISAAC PEIRCE, of Waltham, m., 1764, HANNAH MASON, b. Ap. 20, 1744, dr. of Joseph and Grace (Bond) Mason. [Mason, 37.]

---

138 1. CHARLES, b. Nov. 24, 1765; m., Aug. 14, 1791, SALLY SANDERSON. [Sanderson, 99.] Settled in Decatur, N. Y. Six chil.
139 2. HANNAH, b. Nov. 26, 1767; m., Aug. 18, 1785, ABRAHAM SANDERSON. [Sanderson, 96.] Had 6 chil.; is now (1846) a wid. in Medford.
140 3. RELIEF, b. July 15, 1770; m., Feb. 4, 1795, JONAS BROWN, Jr. [Brown, 227.]
141 4. THANKFUL, b. Dec. 21, 1772; m., May 4, 1796, GAD WHITEHEAD; had 8 chil., and resides in Erving, Mass. [See Whitehead.]
142 5. ISAAC, b. Feb. 6, 1775; m. (1st), POLLY MUNROE, who d. Aug. 31, 1805, aged 33, and he m. (2d), Dec. 10, 1807, LYDIA SMITH, of Lincoln, and resided on his father's homestead. Chil.,
1. *Ebenezer*, b. May 9, 1809. 2. *Sylvanus*, b. 1811, d. 1813.
3. *Martha*, b. Ap. 24, 1813.
6. SUSANNA, b. Nov. 5, 1777; d. 1778, of small-pox.
143 7. SUSANNA, b. June 30, 1779; m., Aug. 18, 1799, WILLIAM SIMONDS, of Lex., and has 11 chil.
144 8. WASHINGTON, b. Feb. 5, 1782; has had 3 wives, and resides in Wrentham. By wife NANCY, had,
1. *Mason*, b. in Weston, Dec. 12, 1810. 2. *George W. Smith*, b. Jan. 28, 1813.
3. *Samuel Kendall*, b. June 26, 1816.
145 9. ALICE, b. Feb. 29, 1784; m., Oct. 30, 1808, ANDREW NEWHALL, of Wat., s. p.
146 10. SALLY MASON, b. Nov. 6, 1785; m., Oct. 2, 1806, ELIJAH LAMSON. [Lamson, 21.] She m. (2d), —— BROWN, of Newton.
147 11. JOSEPH, b. Oct. 1, 1787; of Pennfield, Monroe Co., N. Y.
148 12. CYRUS, b. Aug. 1, 1790; grad. Harv. Univ., 1810; m. HARRIET COFFIN, s. p. Resides (1846) in Newton.

---

93. 149 (VI.) SAMUEL PEIRCE, of Waltham, m., December 1, 1768, RUTH LEE. [See Lee.]

---

150 1. AMASA, b. Aug. 28, 1769; d. Mar. 30, 1804; m., June 10, 1802, LUCY SMITH, of Lincoln; a child of his d. Aug., 1804, aged 6 m.
151 2. HANNAH, b. Feb. 7, 1771; m., Ap. 26, 1796, SOLOMON HARRINGTON. [Harrington, 159.]
152 3. } RUTH, b. May 30, 1773; m., Mar. 26, 1793, JONAS FISKE. [J. Fiske, 77.]
153 4. } SAMUEL, b. May 30, 1773; d. Mar. 24, 1801.
5. LUTHER, b. Aug. 17, 1775; d. Ap. 10, 1795.
154 6. ABIGAIL, b. Dec. 30, 1780; m., Mar. 23, 1800, JONAS FISKE, wid. of her sister Ruth.
155 7. SALLY, b. Ap. 4, 1782; m., Jan. 8, 1801, CYRUS HAYWOOD, of Concord.
156 8. LYDIA, b. Dec. 7, 1784; m., Nov. 29, 1804, JOHN VILES. [10–1.]

---

†14. 157 (V.) ISAAC PEIRCE, of Waltham, m., Mar. 23, 1725–6, EUNICE SANDERSON, who d. Sept. 14, 1803, aged 97. [Sanderson, 17.]

158 1. DANIEL, b. Jan. 9, 1726–7; m., June 4, 1752, MARTHA GODDING. [Godding, 5]; had *Henry*, bap. Mar. 4, 1753.
159 2. ELIZABETH, b. Ap. 10, 1729; d. Oct. 22, 1794; m., Oct. 5, 1749, BENJAMIN HARRINGTON. [Harrington, 155.]
160 3. ISAAC, b. Oct. 11, 1731; m., Oct. 22, 1755, MARTHA GRAVES, of Weston.
161 4. ABRAHAM, b. Jan. 5, 1733–4; d. Dec. 11, 1801; a Captain, of Waltham, and a Selectman, 1776 to 1796, 18 times; m. (1st), Sept. 11, 1760, ABIGAIL HARRINGTON. [Harrington, 223.] He m. (2d), Nov. 18, 1784, GRACE HARRINGTON, sister of his first wife. He m. (3d), Ap. 28, 1791, ABIGAIL GARFIELD, who died Oct. 4, 1802, aged 42. [Garfield, .] Chil.,
162 1. *Abraham*, b. Nov. 17, 1785; m., Nov. 3, 1808, *Mary* (Polly) *Hagar* [125], of Newton, by whom he had,
1. Martha, b. Sept. 23, 1809.
2. *Grace*, d. Aug. 5, 1788, aged 3 mo.
163 5. EUNICE, b. July 6, 1736. 6. ABIGAIL, b. Mar. 26, 1739.
165 7. SARAH, b. September 20, 1740.
166 8. JOSHUA, b. July 1, 1744. 9. BENJAMIN, b. July 26, 1747.

---

168 JOHN PEIRCE, of Waltham (lineage not ascertained), m. ABIGAIL ——, and had,

1. MARY, b. Sept. 5, 1760. 2. BETTIE, b. Jan. 6, 1763.
3. JOHN, b. Feb. 8, 1766. 4. BENJAMIN, b. Sept. 5, 1768.
5. ELISHA, b. May, d. Oct., 1771. 6. ELISHA, b. Aug. 26, 1772.

---

169 BENJAMIN PEIRCE. of Weston (lineage not ascertained); m., May 7, 1752, MARY LAMSON. [Lamson, 11.]

170 1. HANNAH, b. Mar. 1, 1753; m. (pub. Jan. 5), 1786, SAMUEL GREENWOOD, of Needham.
171 2. MARY, b. Dec. 11, 1754; m. (pub. 1781), SILAS CHUBB.
172 3. BENJAMIN, b. October 21, 1756; m. (pub. Ap. 6), 1782, EUNICE JONES. [Jones, ? 48, or 68.]
173 4. JOHN, b. Sept. 18, 1758.
174 5. AMOS, b. Aug. 5, 1760; m., Sept. 9, 1784, BETSEY HOBBS, and had,
1. *Nathan*, b. Sept. 30, 1786. 2. *Amos*, b. Aug. 6, 1789.
175 6. CALEB, b. Feb. 27, 1763. 7. ASA, b. Sept. 21, 1766.
177 8. STEPHEN, b. Oct. 2, 1768. 9. LUCY, b. Aug. 29, 1771.
179 10. SARAH, b. Aug. 6, 1774.

---

180 JOSEPH and ABIGAIL PEIRCE, of Wat., had,

1. WILLIAM, b. Ap. 27, 1796. 2. JOHN MINOT, b. Oct. 5, 1798.
3. ELVIRA, b. Ap. 9, 1801.

---

†16. 185 (IV.) EPHRAIM PEIRCE, of Groton, m. MARY ——.

186 1. MARY, b. Aug. 9, 1696; m., in Groton, Mar., 1719–20, JOSIAH FARNSWORTH, of Groton; 10 chil.
187 2. ELIZABETH, b. July 24, 1698; m., in Groton, Dec. 24, 1723, THOMAS FARWELL, of Groton; son,
1. *Thomas*, b. July 26, d. Sept. 8, 1725.
3. EPHRAIM, b. Mar. 12, 1700; d. young.
188 4. SARAH, b. Mar. 8, 1702; m., Oct. 27, 1720, JONATHAN PARKER, of Groton. Both d. Sept. 21, 1723.
189 5. DAVID, b. May 23, 1704; m., in Groton, June 15, 1725, ELIZABETH BOWERS. Chil.,
190 1. *David*, b. in Groton, July 19, 1726; m., in Lunenburg, Ap. 20, 1746, *Anne Ritter*.
191 2. *Lydia*. b. in Lunenburg, July 21, 1728.
192 3. *Elizabeth*, b. in L., Ap. 7, 1730; m., in L., Feb. 14, 1750–1, *John Fitch*.

193 4. *Hannah*, b. in Lun, Mar. 9, 1731–2; m., in L., July 23, 1770, *Silas Buss.*
194 5. *Solomon*, b. in Lun., Jan. 28, 1733–4.
195 6. *Samuel*, b. in L., Nov. 25, 1737; m., in L., Mar. 17, 1761, *Mary Steward.*
196 7. *Joshua*, b. in L., Jan. 13, 1745–6; m. in L., Nov. 23, 1769, *Molly Foss*, of Fitchburg.
6. JONATHAN, b. Ap. 15, 1706; d. Sept. 23, 1723.
197 7. EPHRAIM, b. Oct. 15, 1707.
198 8. ABIGAIL, b. Nov. 1, 1710. 9. LYDIA, b. Nov. 20, 1713; d. Sept. 24, 1723.

---

199 (.) EPHRAIM PEIRCE, of Groton, afterwards of Lunenburg; m., in Groton, Oct. 30, 1721, ESTHER SHEDD, b. Mar. 24, 1704, dr. of Samuel and Elizabeth. [Perhaps this was a 2d m. of Ephraim [185].]

200 1. ESTHER, b. May 29, 1722 (birth recorded in Groton, and in Lun.); m., in L., Oct. 17, 1739, BENJAMIN GOULD.
201 2. JONATHAN, b. Nov. 27, 1724 (birth record. in G., and in L.); m., in L., Feb. 4, 1745–6, SARAH DODGE, of L., where he settled. Chil.,
202 1. *Jonathan*, b. Oct. 27, 1747; m., in L., Jan. 5, 1769, *Sarah Chaplin.*
203 2. *Sarah*, b. Ap. 13, 1750; m., in L., Feb. 6, 1770, *David Beaman*, of Leom.
204 3. *Esther*, b. Feb. 5, 1752. 4. *Prudence*, b. Nov. 14, 1753.
206 5. *Mary*, b. May 21, 1756. 6. *Tabitha*, b. Mar. 28, 1758.
208 7. *Benjamin*, b. Mar. 8, 1760. 8. *Josiah*, b. Oct. 28, 1761.
210 9. *Susanna*, b. Dec. 30, 1763.
211 10. *Abraham*, b. Dec. 20, 1765; m., in L., Nov. 22, 1791, *Anna Going.*
212 11. *Lucy*, b. Aug. 31, 1767; m., in L., Jan. 1, 1789, *Timothy Fessenden.*
213 12. *Nahum*, b. May 4, 1770.
214 3. EPHRAIM, b. Mar. 13, 1726–7; m., in L., Jan. 3, 1760, SARAH NORCROSS. [13–3.]
215 1. *Ephraim*, b. Oct. 31, 1760. 2. *Sarah*, b. May 26, 1762.
217 3. *Relief*, b. Aug. 9, 1767; m., in L., Mar. 4, 1790, *Nathan Tyler.*
218 4. *Elijah*, b. Sept. 15, 1769. 5. *Phineas*, b. Mar. 22, 1773.
220 6. *Amos*, b. Sept. 19, 1775.
(By 2d wife, OLIVE.)
221 7. *Levi*, b. Mar. 24, 1777.
222 4. AMOS, b. July 8, 1729.
223 5. SARAH, b. Nov. 27, 1731; m., in L., Jan. 25, 1749, JOHN LOVEJOY.
224 6. MARY, b. Mar. 5, 1733–4; m., in L., Nov. 28, 1754, PHINEAS HARTWELL.
225 7. BENJAMIN, b. June 3, 1736.
226 8. PRUDENCE, b. Feb. 6, 1738–9; m., in L., Sept. 6, 1762, REUBEN SMITH.
227 9. OLIVER, b. July 17, 1741; m., in L., May 19, 1768, MARY SMITH. Chil.,
228 1. *Oliver*, b. Mar. 8, 1769; m., in L., Oct. 27, 1791, *Hannah Davis.*
229 2. *Mary* (Polly), b. May 5, 1771; m., in L., Feb. 11, 1790, *Nathan Adams.*
3. *Nathaniel*, b. June 1, 1773; d. soon.
230 4. *Benjamin*, b. May 19, 1775; (?) m., Nov. 20, 1794, *Hannah Dunmoor.*
231 5. *Nathaniel*, b. Oct. 8, 1778. 6. *John*, b. Sept. 18, 1787.
233 7. *Betsey*, b. Nov. 9, 1789.
234 10. KEZIA, b. Dec. 4, 1743; m., in L., Dec. 3, 1772, EPHRAIM WETHERBEE.
235 11. ELIZABETH, b. Mar. 25, 1748; m., in Lun., Nov. 18, 1766, JACOB STEWARD, of Fitchburg.

Marriages in Weston.

Josiah Peirce, of W. [? son of Josiah, 118], and *Anna Garfield*, of Lincoln, pub. Feb. 6, 1778.
Abigail Peirce, of Wat., and *James Mallard*, m., in Weston, June 8, 1775.
Abel Peirce, and *Susanna Spring*, m., Ap. 1, 1784, and had,
1. Sukey, b. Jan. 21, 1786. 2. Nancy, b. Dec. 24, 1787. 3. Moses, b. Dec. 14, 1789.
Polly Peirce, of W., and *Samuel Bodge* (?), of Wat., pub. July 22, 1787.
Eliakim Peirce, of W., and *Elizabeth Mills*, of Needham, pub. Feb. 25, 1788.
Amos Peirce, of Ashburnham, and *Hepzibah Smith*, of W., m., Mar. 3, 1789.

Marriages in Waltham.

Sarah Peirce, of W., and *Hopestill Mead*, of Weston, pub. Sept. 19, 1747, m., Mar. 13, 1749–50.

Elizabeth Peirce and *Timothy Fessenden*, both of Lex., m., Nov. 15, 1753.
Lucy Peirce, of W., and *Nehemiah Coy*, of Newport, R. I., m., Jan. 3, 1805.
Betsey Peirce, of W., and *James Serles*, of Westford, m., June 5, 1808.
Mary Peirce, of W., and *Ephraim Allen*, of Belchertown, m., 1814.
Martha Peirce, of W., and *Eliakim Cook*, of Needham, m., Nov. 5, 1776.
Abigail, dr. of Abraham and Deborah Peirce, b. Jan. 6, 1792. Wid. Deborah Peirce, aged 45, d. (suicide), Nov. 4, 1802.

PELHAM.—HERBERT PELHAM, Esq., of Camb.; proprietor of Wat., 1642, but no homestall. He was the first Treasurer of Harv. Coll.

PENDLETON (Pembleton, Pemberton).

Capt. BRYAN PENDLETON, b. 1699; adm. freeman, Sept. 3, 1632; Selectman, of Wat., 1635, '36, and '37; Rep. 1636, '37, '38, '47, and '48; Mem. of Artillery Co., 1646. Mar. 20, 1648–9, he, and wife ELEANOR, sold to Robert Daniel, of Camb., "all my housing and land in Wat.," now in my possession, "which I formerly purchased of Robert Lockwood and Nicholas Knapp." He lived two years in Sud., moved to Portsmouth, N. H., which he represented, 1654, '58, '60, '61, and '63. He was a Capt. in Wat., a Major in Portsmouth, and was a Counsellor under President Danforth in 1680, about which time he died. [See Farmer; also, Genealogical Reg. I., 53; also Bradbury's Hist. of Kennebuckport, 95–7.] His only son JAMES, adm. freeman, May 10, 1648; by wife MARY, had son James, b. in Wat., Nov. 5, 1650. He was member of a coroner's jury, May, 1654. [See the Will of Major B. Pendleton, in Geneal. Reg. III., p. 122.]

PERRY (Parry).

1 (I.) WILLIAM PERRY, b. 1606; proprietor, 1642; probably came from Scituate to Wat.; was a tailor; d. Sept. 9, 1683. His Will, made at the age of 75, not dated, but proved Oct. 2, 1683; gave all his estate to his wife (ANNA, b. 1611), during her life; afterwards to be divided among his chil., viz.: Obadiah, Samuel, Sarah, Anna, Elizabeth, and Abia (m., Jan. 3, 1673–4, William Bull). In a petition to Court, 1682, by William Perry and wife Anna, they mention sister Livermore, midwife, and our sister Chinery. The birth of only one child recorded, viz. ELIZABETH, b. Aug. 12, 1641. Inventory, £98.

2 There was a JOHN PERRY, of Wat., 1674, then aged 61; perhaps the father of John. [4.]

---

3 (II.) OBADIAH PERRY (son of Wm.), m., Aug. 21, 1667, HESTER HASSEL. [See Hassel.] She d. Oct. 6, 1692. He was adm. freeman, May 8, 1678, and probably moved to Billerica, about 1694. Chil.,

1. OBADIAH, b. Oct. 11, 1669. 2. EBENEZER, b. Nov. 20, 1671.
3. HESTER, b. Aug. 11, 1674. [Hester Perry, of Woburn, m., Aug. 30, 1693, Martin Townsend. [2.]]

---

4 JOHN PERRY (probably a son of John [2]), m., Dec. 13, 1667, SARAH CLARY. [See Clary.] She was living with her son John, in Camb., Feb. 1725. Chil.,

5 1. JOHN, b. Oct. 1, d. Nov. 8, 1668.
2. JOHN, b. Mar. 3, 1669–70; m., July 19, 1693, SARAH PRICE. [See Price, 5.] She d. a wid., Oct. 11, 1730.
6 1. *John*, b. Mar. 2, 1695–6; by wife *Deborah*, had, in Lex.,
7 1. John, b. Dec. 19, 1720. 2. Thomas, b. Dec. 19, 1722; by wife Abigail, had,
1. Lucy, b. Sept. 25, 1750. 2. Benjamin, b. Dec. 27, 1763.
9 3. Joseph, b. Oct. 3, 1724. 4. Mellicent, b. May 10, 1726.
5. Ebenezer, b. July 17, 1728.
6. Jonathan (twin), b. July 17, 1728; m., May 28, 1760, Mary Blodgett.
7. Thaddeus, b. Dec. 26, 1730. 8. Abigail, b. Aug. 16, 1735.
9. James, b. June 30, 1737.

2. *Mary*, m. Mar. 17, 1718–19, *Edward Manning*, of Camb. [I. Stearns, App. II., 14.]
3. *Sarah*. 4. *Abigail*, bap. Nov. 16, 1701, when her mother o. c.
5. *Elizabeth*, bap. May 30, 1703.
6. *Ebenezer*, bap. Ap. 15, 1708; a cordwainer, of Newton.
7. *Mercy*, bap. Aug. 28, 1709; m., Mar. 2, 1741–2, *David Gleason*. [Gleason, 1½.]
8. *James*, bap. Sept. 1, 1717.

3. JOHANNA, b. Nov. 8, 1672. 4. SARAH, b. July 11, 1675.
5. JOSIAH, b. Dec. 7, 1677; d. Nov., 1680.
6. ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 2, 1681.
7. JOSIAH, b. Nov. 28, 1684; d. in Worcester, Sept. 16, 1767, aged 83. Wife BETHIA, the mother of his chil., d. Oct. 9, 1735. He had a 2d wife, ELIZABETH, who d. Sept. 26, 1748, aged 62. Chil.,
   1. *Jonathan*, b. June 10, 1710 (?), of Worcester. 2. *Lydia*, b. Dec. 8, 1711.
   3. *Josiah*, b. Feb. 8, 1713–14; m., Mar. 10, 1735–6, *Elizabeth Harrington*. She d. Sept. 11, 1748, and he m., Oct. 17, 1749, *Sarah Stowell*. [? 3.] She was dismissed to Worcester church, Aug. 3, 1752. Chil.,
      1. Joshua, bap. Oct. 25, 1741. 2. Josiah, bap. Sept. 1, 1743.
      3. Abel, bap. Sept. 11, 1745.
   4. *Ephraim*, b. Nov. 1, 1715; o. c. Jan. 23, 1746–7.
   5. *Nathan*, b. May 2, 1718; m., May 1, 1746, *Hannah Fiske* [? N. Fiske, 35], and had,
      1. Hannah, b. July 24, 1747; d. next January.
      2. Hannah, b. June 1, 1749. 3. Nathan, b. Mar. 30, 1751.
   6. *Bethia*, b. Jan. 31, 1720; d. Oct. 3, 1735.
   7. *Mary*, b. Feb. 13, 1721–2; m., Jan. 13, 1746–7, *Daniel Perry*, of Sherburne.
   8. *Sarah*, b. Feb. 6, 1722–3; d. June, 1725.
   9. *Dorcas*, b. Dec. 26, 1727.
8. JOSEPH, b. Jan. 17, 1690–1; a weaver, of Brookfield.
9. SARAH, b. April 30, 1694.

SAMUEL PERRY (? Parry), who d. January 28, 1756; m., 1707, MARGARET TRAINE. [14.] Chil.,

1. ABIGAIL, b. Nov. 28, 1707. 2. MARGARET, b. Oct. 17, 1709.
3. MARY, b. Oct. 7, 1711.
4. ESTHER, b. Nov. 25, 1713; m., Ap. 16, 1734, NATHANIEL HASTINGS. [29½.]
5. SAMUEL, b. Feb. 14, 1714–15; d. Sept. 23, 1723.
6. MARY, b. Sept. 7, 1718; m., Nov. 28, 1734, WILLIAM LAWRENCE. [35.]
7. SUSANNA, b. Nov. 19, 1720. 8. SAMUEL, b. Dec. 29, 1725.

OBADIAH and ELIZABETH PERRY, of Weston. Chil.,

1. OBADIAH, b. Jan. 9, 1724–5; m., in Waltham, January 13, 1746–7, KATHERINE STILES.

MARY PERRY, m., Dec. 20, 1699, SAMUEL STRATTON. [59.]
JOHN PERRY and MARY SWAN, both of Camb., m., in Wat., Dec. 17, 1706.
"Mrs." LYDIA PERRY and "Mr." JOHN BALL, both of Waltham, m., Oct. 4, 1739.
NATHANIEL PERRY, of Sherburne, m., Oct. 11, 1739, ELIZABETH MASON. [18.]
JOHN PERRY, of Cambridge, m., February 28, 1775, PERSIS MIXER, of Waltham. [Mixer, 92.]
JOHN PERRY and POLLY KNEELAND, m., Oct. 31, 1779.
ESTHER PERRY and ELIAS PATCH (q. v.), both of Waltham, m., Mar. 5, 1788.

PETERS.—JOSEPH and ABIGAIL PETERS, of Wat., had, 1. MOSES, b. Ap. 26, 1753.

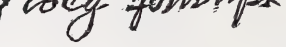
PHEZA.—See Parkhurst, 2; and Veazy.

PHILBRICK (Filbrick, Filbrook).

THOMAS PHILBRICK, proprietor, 1636–7, and 1642; m. ANNE, dr. of William Knapp, Sen'r. She d. before her father, leaving chil. Jan. 23, 1645–6, he sold his house and lands (6 lots) to Isaac Sternes, and probably about that time moved to Hampton, where he d. 1667. It was probably his son Thomas, of Hampton, adm. freeman, 1668. His dr. Martha m. John Cass, of Hampton, one of whose descendants is Gen. Lewis Cass, of Detroit. [See Geneal. Reg. VI., p. 246.] His dr. Elizabeth m. Thomas Chase, of Hampton. He (T. C.) d. 1652, leaving five chil. His wid. Elizabeth m., Oct. 26, 1654, John Garland. He d. Jan. 4, 1671, and his wid. m. (3d), Feb. 19, 1674, Judge Henry Roby. She d. Feb. 11, 1677. [See Geneal. Reg. I., p. 68.]

PHILLIPS.*

1 Rev. GEORGE PHILLIPS, the first minister of Wat., was b. at Raymond in Norfolk; A. B., Gaius Coll., Camb., 1613; A. M., 1617; came to America with Gov. Winthrop, and Sir Richard Saltonstall. He arrived June 2, 1630, and his church in Wat. was organized or gathered July 30, 1630. He was adm. freeman, May 18, 1631, and d. 1st, buried 2d July, 1644. His nuncupatory Will was witnessed Sept. 6, 1644, by Simon Eyre, and Apphia Freeman. [See Geneal. Reg. III., p. 78.] Inventory, dated July 22, 1644, £553. 2. 9. [See Francis's History of Wat., pp. 13–38; Allen's and Eliot's Biog. Dict.; Mather's Magnalia, &c., &c.]



His first wife d. in Salem soon after his arrival, and he m. (2d), ELIZABETH ——, who d. Jan. 27, 1681. Her Will, dated Oct. 20, 1674, mentions son Samuel, to whom she gave "all the Latin, Greek, and Hebrew books, now in the house;" Job Bishop; James Barnard, "who m. dr. Abial;" sons Zerobabel, Jonathan and Theophilus. Chil.,

---

2 1. SAMUEL, b. in Boxford, Eng., 1625; grad. Harv. Coll., 1651; became the colleague of Rev. Ezekiel Rogers, of Rowley, where he d. Ap. 22, 1696, aged 71. He m. SARAH, dr. of Samuel Appleton, of Ipswich. She d. July 15, 1713, aged 86 [See Hist. of N. Ipswich, p. 299.]



3 1. *Sarah.*
4 2. *Samuel*, b. Mar. 23, 1658; a goldsmith, of Salem; m. *Mary*, dr. of John Emerson, of Gloucester. Chil.,
5 1. Samuel, b. Feb. 13, 1713; grad. Harv. Coll., 1734; a counsellor, of Mass.; d. Aug. 21, 1790; father of Lieut. Gov. Samuel Phillips.
6 2. John, b. Dec. 27, 1719; grad. Harv. Coll., 1735; a counsellor, of N. Hampshire; founder of Phillips's Exeter Acad.
7 3. William, b. June 25, 1722; father of the late Lieut. Gov. William Phillips.
8 3. *George*, grad. Harv. Coll., 1686; minister of Brook Haven, Long Island, where he d. 1739, aged 75.
4. *Elizabeth.* 5. *Dorcas.* 6. *Mary.* 7. *John.*
12 2. ELIZABETH, m. JOB BISHOP, of Ipswich.
13 3. ABIGAIL (Abial), m., October 8, 1666, JAMES BARNARD, and d. in Sud. [Barnard, 5.]
4. ZOROBABEL, b. Ap. 5, 1632. He was living on Long Island in Oct., 1684, and Joseph Tainter, of Wat., was his Att'y in regard to his parent's estate.
15 5. JONATHAN, b. Nov. 16, 1633. Will dated Feb. 7, 1703–4, and he d. soon after. He was a Justice of the Peace, and m., Jan. 26, 1680–1, SARAH HOLLAND. [Hol-

---

* It appears by the Dedham Records that Henry Phillips, of Dedham [see Farmer], first settled in Watertown. [See Cakebread, and Dwight.]

land, 5.] His widow Sarah m., February 27, 1716–17, John Bemis, Sen'r. [Bemis, 17.]

1. *Sarah*, b. Sept. 14, 1682; d. Nov., 1688.
16 2. *Elizabeth*, b. Nov. 27, 1684; m., Mar. 22, 1704–5, *John Ormes*, q. v.
17 3. *Ruth*, b. Mar. 28, 1687; m., Aug. 12, 1717, *Ebenezer Hastings*. [22.]
18 4. *Sarah*, bap. Aug. 4, 1689; m. *John Barnard*. [22.]
5. *Abigail*, b. Ap. 22, 1693; d. young.
19 6. *Jonathan*, bap. June 20, 1697; m., Feb. 27, 1716–17, *Hannah Parker*.
20 7. *Hannah*, bap. Ap. 23, 1699; m., Sept. 7, 1727, *Nathaniel Dewing*, and had,
1. Jemima, b. Ap. 18, 1728. 2. Hannah, b. Oct. 19, 1731.
3. Nathaniel, b. Dec. 18, 1739; m. (pub. Sept. 3), 1763, Mary Collar, of Needham.
21 8. *George*, bap. Feb. 23, 1700–1. Daniel Harrington, of Wat., guardian.
22 9. *Nathaniel*, bap. May 2, 1703. John Fiske, guardian.
10. *Benjamin*, bap. Ap. 8, 1705; d. young.

24 6. Theophilus, b. May 28, 1636; m., Nov. 3, 1666, Bethia Kedall (? Kettle). She d. Mar. 15, 1668–9, and he m., Nov. 21, 1677, Mary Bennet. She, a wid., made her Will in Hop., Dec. 3, 1730.

1. *Bethia*, b. Dec. 21, 1678; d. young.
26 2. *Samuel*, b. Feb. 20, 1679–80; of Weston; d. Nov. 9, 1752; m., Feb. 12, 1710–11, *Deborah Dix*. [Dix, 11.] Chil.,
27 1. Deborah, b. Dec. 15, 1711; m., 1737, Daniel Warren. [70.]
28 2. Samuel, b. Sept. 14, 1713; m., July 25, 1735, Abigail Gale, of Wat. [Gale, 36], and had,
1. Abigail, b. Mar. 7, 1736–7, and was dismissed to Fram., Mar. 5, 1747–8.
3. Mary, bap. Sept. 23, 1716; d. young.
29 4. Lydia, b. June 27, 1719; m., Mar. 7, 1754, David Sherman, of Sud.
30 5. Ebenezer, b. Feb. 19, 1721–2; m., Ap. 27, 1749, Mary Warren, of Waltham [Warren, 76], and had,
1. Ruth, b. May 27, 1750.
2. Mary, b. May 21, 1752; m., August 5, 1773, Samuel Poole, of Boston.
3. Samuel, b. May 15, 1754. 4. Eunice, b. Mar. 20, 1756.
5. Ebenezer, b. Feb. 18, 1758.
31 3. *Benjamin*, of Waltham; wife *Mary*. He d. 1740, s. p.
4. *Mary*, b. Sept. 16, 1684; d. next June.
32 5. *Mary*, b. Nov. 15, 1685; m. —— *Cook*; was a wid. 1740 (? of Andrew).
33 6. *Theophilus*, b. June 24, 1688; m., May 28, 1723, *Alice Cook*, and settled in Hop.
34 7. *Jonathan*, bap. July 13, 1690.
35 8. *John*, b. Dec. 10, 1692; m., Oct. 29, 1719, *Rebecca Livermore* [Livermore, 78], and had, 1. John, b. Jan. 23, 1720–1. 2. Rebecca, b. Nov. 8, 1722. 3. Priscilla, bap. Nov. 26, 1724. 4. Mary, bap. June 4, 1726. Soon after this he moved to Worcester. He d. July 20, and she d. Dec. 29, 1780.
36 9. *Elizabeth*, m., Nov. 7, 1716, *Benjamin Eddy*. [9.]
37 10. *Lydia*, b. June 20, 1695; m., 1725, *Jonathan Pratt*, of Oxford, and died, leaving one child, Kezia.
38 11. *Obadiah*, b. Feb. 22, 1697–8; his estate admin. by his brother John, Jan. 23, 1726.
12. *Joseph*, b. Dec. 4, 1702.
13. *David*, b. Dec. 15, 1707; d. in Hop., Nov. 1740; non comp.; under guardianship of his brother Theophilus.

6. Annabel, buried Ap. 11, 1638, aged 4 m.
7. Ephraim, b. and d. June, 1640.
8. Obadiah, buried Ap. 5, 1641.

HANNAH PHILLIPS, of Wat., m., Sept. 1, 1638, JOSEPH MORSE, of Medford. [Mem. Morses, p. 40.]

PHILPOT.—THOMAS PHILPOT, proprietor of a homestall of 7 acres, 1642; a pauper in 1674. This homestall was the same lot, mentioned below, as

ordered to be sold. Perhaps there is a mistake, and the two names may refer to the same person.

JOHN PHILPOT, of Wat., was committed to prison by order of the General Court, and his land ordered to be sold for his maintenance in prison. Deacon Ephraim Child, in behalf of the Selectmen, of Wat., sold it, Ap. 8, 1651, to John Clary, for £8, viz., a dwelling and 10 acres of planting land; bounded east by Michael Barstow; south by Mr. Knowles; west by John Sherman, and north by common land. It is probable that Clary relinquished this lot to the town, and that the town continued, for many years, to rent it to a succession of occupants.

PICKERAM (? Pickering).

JOHN PICKERAM, husband of ESTHER, buried Dec. 10, 1630, aged 60; JANE, dr. of do., buried Dec. 13, 1630; JOHN, son of do., buried July 6, 1639. Esther Pickeram, proprietor, 1636–7. George Pickeram, proprietor, 1642. Sept. 1, 1646, George Pickeram, of Wat., and Esther, his mother, sold to Joshua Stubbs, and Abigail Benjamin, his mother-in-law, house and 16 acres, and other lots of land, and they probably soon after left Watertown.

PICKERING.—Rev. GEORGE PICKERING, of Boston, m., Aug. 23, 1796, MARY BEMIS, of Waltham [Bemis, 95], and had there, 1. FRANCIS ASBURY, b. Oct. 13, 1797; m., in Weston, 1821, ELIZA WARREN. 2. GEORGE WILLISTON, b. Sept. 11, 1799; d. Nov. 6, 1801. 3. HARRIET WINSLOW, b. Sept. 30, 1805. 4. SUSANNAH BEMIS, b. Sept. 18, 1807. 5. CAROLINE MADISON, b. Dec. 15, 1809. 6. ABIGAIL BEMIS, b. Dec. 13, 1811. 7. ALICE BRYAN, b. Dec. 21, 1814.

PIERSON (Person, Pearson, Porsune).

BARTHOLOMEW PIERSON, adm. freeman, May 10, 1648; by wife AZLEE (? Ursula), had, 1. BARTHOLOMEW, b. Sept., d. Oct., 1640. 2. BARTHOLOMEW, b. Feb. 26, 1641–2. 3. MARTHA, b. Sept. 17, 1643. 4. JONATHAN, b. Aug. 12, 1648. 5. JOSEPH, b. Nov. 8, 1650. Ap. 2, 1652, he bought, of Isaac Learned (and wife Mary) his house and lands in Woburn. The house and 7 acres were "on East street (so called) in Woburn." About that time he moved to Woburn. [Learned, 2.] Mar. 11, 1653–4, he and wife Uzlah, sold to George Bullard, 12 acres planting land, first granted to John Stowers, and by him sold to B. P. Mar. 5, 1656–7, he sold his homestall in Wat. to Anthony Peirce.

PIKE.—JAMES PIKE, adm. f. c. Weston, from Reading, 1714; d. July, 1723.

ONESIPHORUS PIKE, of Weston, by wife MARY, had, 1. *John*, b. Aug. 29, 1724. 2. *David*, b. Ap. 20, 1726. 3. *Mary*, b. Dec. 25, 1727.

JONATHAN and RACHEL PIKE, of Weston, had *Sarah*, b. Jan. 21, 1776.

BENJAMIN PIKE, d. in Weston, Feb. 25, 1744–5.

TIMOTHY PIKE and MARGARET GARDNER, m., in Weston, Oct. 14, 1784.

PILLSBURY.—[See Chadwick, 8.]

PIPER.—TILLY MERRICK PIPER, and LOIS BEMIS [91], of Waltham, m., June 28, 1787, had, 1. NATHANIEL, bap. May 25, 1788; d. Jan. 1789. 2. LOIS, bap. Jan. 3, 1790. 3. POLLY, bap. May 20, 1792. 4. ELIZABETH, bap. Aug. 17, 1794. 5. MIRANDA, bap. Nov. 20, 1796. 6. MERRICK, bap. Feb. 24, 1799. 7. NANCY, bap. Feb. 1, 1801. 8. THOMAS JEFFERSON, bap. Feb. 27, 1803. 9. SUSAN, bap. July 7, 1805. 10. ALICE, bap. Ap. 19, 1807.

JACOB PIPER, of Waltham, m., SALLY HAGAR, of Weston, Nov. 30, 1809.

PLATTS.—See Child, 75.

POND.—Dr. SETH POND d. in Waltham, Ap. 16, 1776, aged over 40. His wid. FRANCES, had, 1. SETH. 2. CALEB. 3. LYDIA, bap. June 2, 1776. 4. ELIZABETH, bap. July 1, 1776. 5. FRANCES HAGAR, bap. Oct. 27, 1776. [See Adams, 6.]

PORTER.—ROGER PORTER, a husbandman, of Long Sutton, County of

Southampton, aged 55, with drs. JOANE, SUSAN, MARY, and ROSE, embarked at Southampton, April, 1638; was admitted freeman, May 22, 1639; d. in Wat. April 3, 1654. His wid. GRACE (a sister of John Coolidge), d. June 3, 1662, and her Will, proved June 17, 1662, mentions two chil., viz. Elizabeth, wife of Daniel Smith [200], and Martha, wife of Capt. John Sherman; and her brother John Coolidge. As wife Grace did not embark with him, it is probable that she and her dr. Elizabeth came at another time. [No clear proof that Grace was wid. of Roger Porter.]

LYDIA, wife of NATHAN PORTER, of Wat., bap. July 30, 1786. Chil.,
1. *Lydia.* 2. *Nabby.* 3. *Nathan*, bap. Sept. 24, 1786.

POTTER.—WILLIAM POTTER, adm. freeman, May 13, 1640; proprietor of Wat., 1642. He sold, Dec. 8, 1645, to Nicholas Cady, and John Knapp, three lots of land, and then probably left the town.

PRATT.—THOMAS PRATT, of Wat. (so said), adm. freeman, 1652.

NATHANIEL PRATT, m. ABIGAIL, dr. of Martin Townsend, of Wat. [Townsend, 2.] Chil., 1. *Nathaniel*, b. July 10, 1702. 2. *Martin*, b. Dec. 13, 1703. 3. *Thomas*, and 4. *Phillip* (twins), b. and d. Feb., 1705–6. 5. *Abigail*, b. Aug. 15, 1707. 6. *Phebe*, b. Dec. 22, 1709. Aug. 25, 1707, he bought 32 acres of land in Fram. [See Barry, 366.]

SAMUEL and HEPZIBAH PRATT, of Weston, had, 1. *Samuel*, b. Jan. 31, 1778. 2. *Jeremiah*, b. Mar. 16, 1780. 3. *Leonard*, b. Oct. 7, 1781. 4. *Lydia*, b. July 27, 1784.

PRENTICE (Prentiss).

HENRY PRENTICE, of Camb., m., Jan. 12, 1737–8, SUSANNA BROWN. [Brown, 48.]

SAMUEL PRENTICE. [See Prentice Family, p. 151.] By wife ELIZABETH, who d. a wid., May 31, 1766, had,
1. *Lydia*, b. Mar. 11, 1737–8; m., Jan. 15, 1765, *Samuel Whitney.* [? 143.]
2. *Elizabeth*, b. Ap. 2, 1741.

SMITH PRENTICE [see Prentice Family, p. 150], o. c. Mar. 17, 1744–5; appointed guager of Wat., Ap., 1760; m., Oct. 13, 1743, MERCY LEARNED. [Learned, 92.] Chil.,
1. *Benjamin*, b. Feb. 17, 1743–4.
2. *Benjamin*, bap. Mar. 17, 1744–5; an innkeeper, 1767; m., Dec. 10, 1767, *Ruth Worthylake.*
3. *Mary*, b. May 8, 1747. 4. *Smith*, bap. July 2, 1749.
5. *Thomas*, bap. Oct. 20, 1751. [See Prentice Family, p. 151.]
6. *Mary*, bap. July 15, 1753; m., Nov. 9, 1775, *Benjamin Bird.*
7. *David*, bap. Sept. 14, 1755. 8. *Lydia*, bap. July 10, 1757.
9. *Elizabeth*, bap. Dec. 30, 1759.
10. *Joshua*, bap. Oct. 31, 1762; a soldier in Rev. Army, 1780.

KEZIA PRENTICE, m., June 10, 1771, NATHAN COOLIDGE. [71.]

SOLOMON PRENTICE, and wife HANNAH, received from Camb. f. c., Oct. 15, 1775.

RUTH PRENTICE, m., Oct. 4, 1802, AMOS MUNROE, of Camb.

JAMES PRENTICE, of Boston, and SOPHIA MILLER, m., in Wat., Nov. 6, 1805.

ELLIS PRENTICE, of Camb., and LYDIA HAYNES, m., in Wat., Mar. 23, 1806.

Rev. THOMAS PRENTICE, of Medfield, m., Oct. 31, 1771, ABIGAIL BIGELOW. [142.] [See Prentice Family, p. 105.]

PRESCOTT.—JOHN PRESCOTT, proprietor, 1642; by wife MARY, had LYDIA, b. in Wat. Aug. 15, 1641. He was one of those first settlers of Lancaster, who went from Watertown. [See Farmer, Shattuck, and Butler.]

PRICE.

WILLIAM PRICE, a weaver, b. 1631; m., Ap. 9. 1657, MARY MARPLEHEAD. Ap. 14, 1665, he bought of John Barnard, a house (in which he (P.) was then dwelling), and 20 poles of land, formerly the property of Thomas Tarball. He died Oct. 30, 1685. Will dated Oct. 25, proved Dec. 15, 1685; wife and son John, exe'rs. Inventory, £169. 3. Chil.,

1. WILLIAM, b. May 4, 1658; settled in Groton on land belonging to his father.
2. MATTHEW, b. Ap. 16, 1660. 3. MARY, b. Nov. 8, 1662.
4. JOHN, b. Mar. 18, 1664–5.
5. SARAH, b. Sept. 27, 1667; m., July 19, 1693, JOHN PERRY. [3.]
6. BENJAMIN, b. Feb. 22, 1669–70. 7. GRACE, b. Aug. 1, 1672.
8. JAMES, b. Mar. 15, 1674–5. 9. JOSEPH, b. Nov. 2, 1677.
10. ELIZABETH, b. Mar. 20, 1679–80; bap. and o. c. Ap. 3, 1698.
11. HANNAH, "a young maid that is (July 21, 1701) distracted."

WILLIAM PRICE, and wife LEAH, came from Braintree, and had; 1. *William*, d. Dec. 3, 1688. 2. *William*, b. in Wat., Nov. 7, 1689. [See Priest.]

PRIEST.

WILLIAM PRIEST (? Price), of Wat., executor and residuary legatee of his kinsman, John Wetherill, 1672.

---

1 JOSEPH PRIEST, of the West Precinct (Waltham), m., Dec. 25, 1701, MARGARET CHILD. Feb. 12, 1700, Joseph Priest had leave to set a smith's shop on the town's common land, between Zach. Cutting's and Jona. Tainter's. [Child, 13.] He d. Ap. 28, 1756, aged about 80. Chil.,

---

2 1. MARGARET, b. Oct. 3, 1702.
3 2. JOSEPH, b. Sept. 4, 1704; by wife HANNAH, had,
1. *Hannah*, b. and d. Jan., 1731–2. 2. *Joseph*, b. Jan. 29, 1732–3.
4 3. HANNAH, b. Mar. 20, 1706–7. 4. JOB, b. Aug. 8, 1709.
6 5. JOHN, b. Dec. 9, 1711; by wife BETHIA, had, in Waltham,
1. *Hannah*, bap. Feb. 7, 1733–4. 2. *Bethia*, b. Nov. 24, 1739; d. 1740.
3. *Sarah*, b. July 20, 1742. 4. *Sarah*, b. Feb. 10, 1744–5.
7 6. JOSHUA. 7. JAMES (by wife HANNAH, had *James*, bap. Sept. 7, 1755). 8. MEHITABEL; all bap. Dec. 21, 1729; Mehitabel was b. May 18, 1719.
10 9. JONAS, bap. Nov. 20, 1726; by wife ANNA, had,
1. *Mary*, bap. Jan. 29, 1744. 2. *Jonas*, bap. Jan. 12, 1746.
3. *Job*, bap. June 5, 1748; by wife *Elizabeth*, had,
1. Patty, bap. May 2, 1773. 2. William, bap. Feb. 19, 1775.
4. *Martha*, bap. Mar. 18, 1753; d. Dec. 16, 1772.
5. *Margaret*, bap. Jan. 19, 1755.
6. *Amos*, bap. July 31, 1757; d. Mar. 5, 1768.

---

11 JAMES PRIEST, who d. in Weston, Mar. 4, 1756, aged 81; by wife SARAH, had, in the West Precinct (Waltham), chil., [The ages of this James and Joseph [1] correspond with the ages of James and Joseph, sons of Wm. Price.]

---

12 1. JOSIAH, b. Mar. 30, 1706; m., Sept. 18, 1727, MARY BEMIS [Bemis, 31], and he m. (2d), Jan. 16, 1738–9, MARY BROWN, of Concord. Chil.,
13 1. *Mary*, bap. Mar. 12, 1732. 2. *Mary*, bap. Oct. 7, 1733.
15 3. *Elizabeth*, bap. June 23, 1734. 4. *Josiah*, bap. June 4, 1749; of Groton.
17 5. *Anna*, bap. June 4, 1749.
18 6. *Timothy*, b. Oct. 19, 1742 (bap. June 4, 1749); m., and settled in Groton. [See Butler, p. 430.]
19 7. *Lydia*, b. Oct. 18, 1744. 8. *Jonas*, b. Ap. 8, 1746.
20 9. *Lucy*, b. Feb. 18, 1749. 10. *Joel*, b. Feb. 19, 1751.
22 11. *Jonathan*, b. June 12, 1754. 12. *William*, b. June 12, 1756.
24 13. *Sybil*, b. Sept. 19, 1758. 14. *Sarah*, b. Feb. 8, 1761.
26 2. MINDWELL, b. June 27, 1708; m., Sept. 19, 1734, DAVID STONE, of Stoughton.
27 3. ABIGAIL, b. July 3, 1719; m., Ap. 2, 1739, ISAAC COREY. [Corey, 11.]

---

28 JAMES PRIEST, of Waltham (perhaps a son of James, 8), who d. May 21, 1790, aged 40, m., Dec. 27, 1772, ABIGAIL LAWRENCE [Lawrence, 38], who d. Oct. 2, 1805, aged 52. Chil.,

---

1. ABIGAIL, bap. Jan. 30, 1774. 2. JAMES, bap. May 26, 1776.
3. ABIGAIL, bap. Sept. 27, 1778.
4. SALLY, bap. Dec. 31, 1780; m., Nov. 6, 1803, URIAH MOORE.
5. PATTY, bap. July 4, 1784. 6. AMOS, b. Sept. 16, 1790.

29 *Hannah Priest*, m., in Wat., Dec. 24, 1702, *Thomas Sanderson*. [5.]
30 *Anna Priest*, of Waltham, m., Mar. 7, 1744–5, *Phillip Gage*, of Weston.
31 *Susanna Priest*, m., Mar. 19, 1752, *Simeon Hagar*, of Weston. [Hagar, 82.]
32 *Mary Priest*, m., Jan. 4, 1761, *Zebediah Cooke*, of Stockbridge.
33 *Eunice Priest*, m., May 29, 1751, *John Barnard* [22–3], both of Waltham.
34 *Hanna Priest*, of Weston, m. (pub. June 17), 1758, *Elijah Ross*, of Sud.
35 *Martha Priest*, m. Jan. 17, 1811, *Amos Whitney*, of Wat.
36 *Louisa Priest*, m. Jan. 21, 1811, *Samuel Crooks*.

PRINGLE.—ABRAHAM PRINGLE, m., Mar. 11, 1686–7, ISABELLA WITHERSPOON.

PROUT.—EBENEZER PROUT, b. 1656; son of Timothy Prout, a ship-carpenter, of Boston; m. (1st), 1678, ELIZABETH, dr. of Capt. Timothy Wheeler, of Concord, by whom he had one son, *Timothy*, in 1708, a cordwainer, of Boston. In 1703, he (T.) sold 80 acres of land in Medford, to John Francis, of Med. He m. (2d), GRACE ——. Chil., 2. *Eunice*, bap. in Wat., Ap. 13, 1690. 3. *Mary*, b. Ap., d. July, 1694. 4. *John*, b. Nov. 6, 1695; d. Mar., 1697. He was Rep. of Wat., 1693; Town Clerk and Selectman, 1694, and very prominent in town affairs. [See Farmer, and see Shattuck, p. 383.] In 1695, he was licensed to keep tavern.

QUINER.—THOMAS QUINER, of Wat., m., Jan. 17, 1736–7, SARAH WARREN. [Warren, 48.] He and wife o. c. 1737. Chil., 1. *Sarah*, b. Nov. 25, 1737. 2. *Mary*, b. Sept. 11, 1740.

RAND.

BENJAMIN RAND, of Weston (probably from Charlestown); by wife ABIGAIL, had,

1. Benjamin, b. Oct. 3, 1725. 2. Thomas, b. Ap. 2, 1727.

The father d., and his wid. m. —— Carpenter, and moved to Hampton.

THOMAS RAND (son of Benjamin), m. (1st), Ap. 25, 1750, ESTHER CARTER [Carter, 7], who d. June 3, 1771, and he m. (2d) (pub. Feb. 29), 1772, ELIZABETH ESTABROOK, of Charlestown. Chil., b. in Weston,

1. Sarah, b. July 29, 1752.
2. Benjamin, b. May 22, 1754; m. (pub. Oct. 13), 1781, Sally Ayres, of Needham.
3. Daniel, b. Feb. 23, 1756.
4. Thomas, b. Mar. 4, 1758; m., May 6, 1785, Anna Stratton.
5. Esther, b. May 22, 1760; m., June 15, 1780, John Dean.
6. Jonathan, b. Nov. 6, 1761. 7. John, b. Sept. 25, 1765.
8. Nathan, b. Feb. 23, 1767.
9. Elisha, b. Dec. 23, 1770; d. Mar. 18, 1781.
10. Elijah (twin), b. Dec. 23, 1770; d. Mar. 13, 1771.
11. Betsey (Elizabeth), b. Dec. 7, 1774. 12. Elisha, b. Aug. 20, 1776.

Thomas Rand, of Charlestown; m., Dec. 18, 1756, Anna Coolidge. [294.]

RANDALL.

1 Wid. ELIZABETH RANDALL, d. Dec. 24, 1672, aged 80.

---

2 STEPHEN RANDALL (probably a son of wid. Elizabeth), m., Dec. 14, 1653, SUSANNA BARRON. [Barron, 13.] His Will, dated Jan. 13, 1697–8, proved Ap. 10, 1708, mentions eldest dr. Elizabeth Codman, dr. Susanna Shattuck, and dr. Mary Randall. He d. Feb. 26, 1707–8. Chil.,

3 1. Elizabeth, m. —— Codman. 2. Stephen, b. Aug. 20, 1655; d. s. p.
4 3. Susanna, m. William Shattuck. [34.]
5 4. Mary, b. June 23, 1662; m., Feb. 24, 1697–8, Abraham Chamberlin, of Muddy River (Brookline).

Serj. JOHN RANDALL (probably a son of wid. Elizabeth); d. June 16, 1680. His Will (of John, "Sen."), dated April 22, proved Oct. 5, 1680, disposes of his youngest son to brother John Kendall; sons Stephen and Samuel, to be apprenticed, and names 3 drs., Susanna, Sarah, and Mary. His wife SUSANNA, died May 14, 1673. Chil.,

1. SUSANNA. 2. SARAH, b. Aug. 7, 1659. 3. STEPHEN.
4. MARY, m., Mar. 15, 1701–2, JONATHAN TAINTER. [12.]
5. SAMUEL, b. Mar. 20, 1668–9; d. Jan. 24, 1729–30; m., Jan. 27, 1708–9, ELIZABETH GLEASON, of Camb.
   1. *Elizabeth*, b. Mar. 22, 1709–10. 2. *Samuel*, b. Nov. 12, 1711.
   3. *Susanna*, b. Dec., 1713; d. Dec. 4, 1723. 4. *Mary*, b. Feb. 23, 1716–17.
   5. *John*, b. Jan. 1718–19; m., July 27, 1748, *Love Blanchard*. Chil.,
      1. Josiah, b. Feb. 23, 1748–9.
      2. John, b. Oct. 2, 1750; m., Dec. 30, 1778, Sarah Barnard. [Barnard, 46–4.] He is said to have been one of the Boston "Tea boys."
      3. Elizabeth, b. Ap. 21, 1752. 4. Samuel, b. Sept. 16, 1754.
      5. Abraham Rand, b. May 27, 1756.
      6. Isaac, b. June 29, 1758; m., Dec. 31, 1780, Jerusha Park, "both of Newton."
      7. Jacob, b. July 29, 1760.
   6. *Stephen*, b. Jan. 29, 1721–2; of Waltham. His wife d. Ap. 27, 1750, and he m. (pub. Ap. 27), 1751, *Mary Harrington*, of Weston. [Harrington, 116.]
6. ELEAZER, b. Ap. 30, 1672.

JOHN RANDALL (lineage not ascertained), m. RACHEL WAITE [3½]; dr. MARY, b. June 10, 1690. He d. Dec. 18, 1690, and father-in-law Waite admin. Dec. 18, 1690.

RAYMOND.—JONATHAN and wife SUSANNA RAYMOND, o. c., and had dr. SUSANNA, bap. May 22, 1757.

RAYNOR.—Embarked at Ipswich, Eng., April, 1634, in the Elizabeth, Wm. Andrews, master, THURSTON RAYNOR, aged 40, wife ELIZABETH, aged 36, and children, *Thurston*, aged 19; *Joseph*, aged 11; *Edward*, aged 10; *Elizabeth*, aged 9; *Sarah*, aged 7, and *Lydia*, aged 1 yr. He was one of the small colony from Wat., that settled Wethersfield, Conn. He was Committee of Wethersfield to the General Court, 1637, and was a magistrate, 1643–61. He was a proprietor of Wat., 1642, although gone to Conn. [See Hinman, p. 67.]

REED.—ELIZABETH REED, m., December 15, 1675, DAVID FISKE. [N. Fiske, 14.]

DAVID REED, m., June 6, 1704, SUSANNA JOHNSON.

JOSIAH REED; by wife ELIZABETH, had, 1. *Josiah*, b. Sept. 15, 1732. 2. *Jonas*, b. Jan. 9, 1733–4.

REINOLDS.—JOHN REINOLDS, proprietor of Wat., 1642; probably went to Wethersfield prior to that; thence went to Saybrook, and died as early as 1662. He was probably father of that John Reinolds, of Wethersfield, who was made free, 1663, and d. 1682. Estate appraised at £121. He left wid. MARY, and chil., *Kezia*, aged 16 yrs.; *Anna*, aged 14; *Rebina*, aged 11; *John*, aged 9, and *Jonathan*, aged 6 yrs.

REMINGTON.—JOHN REMINGTON, was licensed as a retail trader, 1753 to '65; Rep. 1768, '69, '70, '71, and '74; "Gent." Chil., by wife MARY, who o. c., Feb. 16, 1755, 1. *Lucy*, b. June 10, 1757. 2. *Jonathan*, b. Sept. 4, 1758. 3. *Jonathan*, b. July 16, 1761. 4. *Frederick*, b. May 16, 1763. 5. *Mary*, bap. Nov. 4, 1764. By 2d wife, ELIZABETH, 6. *Elizabeth*, b. Dec. 4, 1770. 7. *Mary*, b. Jan. 13, 1773; m., Ap. 16, 1795, *Nathaniel Skinner*, of Newton. 8. *Henry*, b. Dec. 30, 1778.

REX.—WILLIAM REX, proprietor, 1642.

RHODES.—THEOPHILUS RHODES, a clothier, of Wat.; admin. of Thomas Sylvester, clothier, of Wat., Oct. 30, 1693. [See Grant, 6, and Sylvester.]

RICE.

JOSEPH RICE (son of Edmund Rice, of Sud.), settled first in Sud., afterwards some time of Wat., and probably returned to Sud., about 1682. He m., 1658, MERCY (? Martha) KING. Wife Martha d. Jan. 4, 1668–9, and he m. (2d), about 1670, MARY BEERS, dr. of Capt. Richard Beers. [Beers, 3.] She d. in Wat., May 13, 1677, and he m. (3d) SARAH ——. Chil.,

1. MARTHA, b. Jan. 14, 1661–2; m., Dec. 3, 1679, JONATHAN COOLEDGE. [47.]
2. JOSIAH, b. May 3, 1663.
3. CALEB, b. 1666; m., 1696, MARY WARD. [See Barry, p. 373, and Ward Fam. 36.]

(By 2d wife.)

4. JOSEPH, b. June 5, 1671; d. in Marlboro, Dec. 3, 1745.
5. ELEAZER, b. Oct. 26, 1672.
6. MARY, b. Aug. 15, 1674; m., in Wat., Dec. 12, 1710, DAVID STONE. [Stone, 23.] She was admitted f. c. Jan. 8, 1698–9.

(By 3d wife.)

7. JONATHAN, b. in Wat., Mar. 26, 1679; a deacon, of Sud.; m., 1702, ANNE DARBY, of Stow. [See Barry.]
8. SARAH, b. in Wat., Feb. 14, 1680–1; d. next June.
9. PHINEHAS, b. 1682.

RUTH RICE, b. Ap. 2, 1662; dr. of Matthew and Martha (Lamson) Rice, of Sud.; m., Nov. 21, 1682, JOSEPH HASTINGS. [18.] She d. next January, s. p., and therefore was not mentioned in her father's Will.

RICHARDSON.

1 JOHN RICHARDSON, proprietor of Wat., 1636–7.

2 GEORGE RICHARDSON, a proprietor in 1642, with a family of 3.

3 THEOPHILUS RICHARDSON, m., in Wat., Ap. 24, 1711, RUTH SWAN.

4 EDWARD RICHARDSON, of Charlestown, innkeeper of Wat., 1764 to '71; m., Sept. 9, 1747, ABIGAIL CHINERY [11], of Wat,, where he settled. Chil.,

1. EDWARD, and 2. MOSES (twins), b. Feb. 8, 1748.
3. RUTH, b. Nov. 26, 1749; m., May 7, 1772, EPHRAIM WESSON, of Lincoln.
4. RICHARD, b. Sept. 23, 1751. 5. PETER, b. Dec. 1, 1753.
6. ABIGAIL, b. May 1, 1756. 7. JOHN, b. July 16, 1758.
8. EBENEZER, b. July 12, 1760; a soldier, 1780.
9. SARAH, b. June 9, 1763; m., May 8, 1782, ENOCH WELLINGTON, of Camb.
10. WILLIAM, b. Oct. 5, 1765. 11. ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 2, 1767.
12. LUCY, b. Dec. 20, 1769.
13. MARY, b. Aug. 9, 1772; m., April 5, 1795, NEHEMIAH WOODS, Jr., of Hollis, N. H.

Wid. Abigail Richardson, d. in Lincoln, Aug. 25, 1814, aged 87.

ABIJAH RICHARDSON, of Weston, son of Abigail, of Lex.; m., in Lincoln, Ap. 25, 1759, SARAH STEWARD, of Lincoln. [See Stewart.] Chil., 1. HEPZIBAH, b. Aug. 23, 1761. Wife SARAH, d. Feb. 28, 1766, and he m. (2d), MARY ——. Chil., 2. MARY, b. Jan. 2, 1768. 3. SARAH, b. in Lincoln, Sept. 1, 1772. Abijah (f.), d. in Lincoln, Aug. 1, 1772.

REUEL RICHARDSON, of Waltham; by wife ORRA, had, 1. POLLY, b. Sept. 15, 1809. 2. HORATIO BIRD, b. Oct. 14, 1811; d. Ap., 1812.

EBENEZER RICHARDSON, Jr., of Jay, Me., m., in Wat., Sept. 6, 1801, SALLY BROWN.

JOHN RICHARDSON. [See Bemis, 124 and 127.]

THOMAS RICHARDSON, of Camb., m., Ap. 11, 1805, ABIGAIL STONE.

RIDER.—WILLIAM RIDER, m., in Wat., Aug. 7, 1674, HANNAH LOVET (probably dr. of Daniel, of Braintree). Chil., 1. WILLIAM, b. in Camb., July 29, 1675. 2. HANNAH, b. in Wat., Ap. 4, 1678. 3. HANNAH, b. May 28, 1680. [See Barry, p. 383.]

THOMAS RIDER, a miller, adm. freeman, Mar. 22, 1689–90; m., SARAH LAWRENCE. [Lawrence, 9.] Chil., 1. *Sarah*, b. Dec. 23, 1694; d. next Jan. He probably moved to Fram. [Barry, 383.]

ROBBINS.—SAMUEL and REBECCA ROBBINS, of Weston, had, 1. ELIZABETH, bap. May 14, 1710, aged 2 m. 2. THANKFUL, b. Ap. 26, 1713. 3. HEPZIBAH, bap. Ap. 3, 1715. 4. SAMUEL, bap. June 19, 1720, aged 5 w. 5. MARY-bap. Jan. 27, 1722–3, aged 5 d.

SAMUEL ROBBINS, d. in Wat., Oct. 21, 1708. REBECCA ROBBINS, wife (? wid.) of Samuel, moved to Sud., 1710.
NATHANIEL ROBBINS, m., in Wat., May 23, 1793, POLLY SANDERSON.

ROBERTS.—SAMUEL ROBERTS, of Waltham, m., Aug. 18, 1774, MARY GARFIELD, and had, JOSHUA, bap. June 2, 1776.

ROBINSON.

1 GEORGE ROBINSON, b. 1661. His first wife, SARAH, d. May 5, 1703, and he m. (2d), Aug. 4, 1703, SARAH BEHONEY. [See Behoney.] He d. 1726. He lived on or near the border of Dedham. Chil.,

1. BERIAH, b. Jan. 7, 1683–4. 2. GEORGE, b. July 1, 1685.
3. JOHN, b. Mar. 4, 1688; m., Oct. 26, 1713, SARAH MORSE [Morse Mem., p. 20], and had,
   1. *Hannah*, b. in Sud., Aug. 24, 1717. 2. *John*, b. in Weston, Ap. 22, 1719.
4. EBENEZER, b. Sept. 22, 1692. 5. SAMUEL, b. Oct. 13, 1695.
6. DAVID, b. May 5, 1704. 7. JONATHAN, b. Feb. 4, 1705–6.

2 WILLIAM ROBINSON, "of Wat.," died between March, 1694, and March, 1698, leaving ELIZABETH, eldest dr., who m., December 20, 1693, DANIEL MCGRIGGO [see Gregory, 1]; son SAMUEL, aged 16; son JONATHAN, aged 16, and son WILLIAM.

3 JONATHAN ROBINSON (son of Wm.), m., June 19, 1706, RUTH MORSE [56], and settled in Lex. Chil.,

1. JONATHAN, b. Feb. 25, 1706–7; by wife ELIZABETH, chil.,
   1. *Elizabeth*, b. June 20, 1732. 2. *Jonathan*, b. Sept. 29, 1733.
   3. *Jacob*, b. Feb. 3, 1738–9; by wife *Elizabeth*, had,
      1. Jacob, b. Oct. 28, 1762. 2. Elizabeth, b. Mar. 6, 1766; d. Dec. 29, 1767. 3. Jesse, b. July 14, 1767. 4. Jonathan, b. June 20, 1769.
2. RUTH, b. Jan. 29, 1708–9. 3. ABIGAIL, b. Feb. 4, 1710–11.
4. JAMES, b. Aug. 30, 1715. [? JAMES ROBINSON, by wife MARGARET, had, in Lex.,
   1. *Silas*, b. Feb. 20, 1757; wife *Lydia*, d. in Waltham, July 5, 1784, aged 30.
   2. *Asa*, b. Jan. 17, 1759. 3. *James*, b. Nov. 26, 1760.
   4. *Rhody*, b. May 10, 1763. 5. *Ebenezer*, b. Feb. 14, 1765.]
5. LYDIA, b. Aug. 29, 1718. 6. HANNAH, b. Jan. 8, 1720–1.

MARY ROBINSON, m., Nov. 7, 1695, NATHANIEL WHITNEY. [106.]

ROGERS.

1 THOMAS ROGERS, proprietor, 1636–7; adm. freeman, May 17, 1637; d. Nov. 12, 1638, aged 50.

2 JOHN ROGERS, adm. freeman, May 17, 1637. He was probably the John

Rogers, who m., Nov., 1653, ABIGAIL MARTIN (? his 2d wife), and had, 1. ABIGAIL, b. Jan. 21, 1656–7. He d. Dec. 22, 1674, aged 80. Inventory dated Jan. 13, 1674–5, and admin. granted to his wid. Abigail.

3 JOHN ROGERS, probably a son of the preceding; by wife PRISCILLA had, 1. JOHN, b. in Wat., Sept. 11, 1641. 2. MARY, b. Oct. 26, 1643. Abigail Warren, in her Will, dated Nov. 13, 1671, mentions herself as a dr. of John Rogers, a baker, then living in Billerica—also, her sisters Frances, Priscilla, Bethia, and Sarah—also, her husband's two brothers, Jacob and Joseph, and their sister Abigail Wright.

4 SIMON COOLIDGE [21], m., Jan. 19, 1681–2, PRISCILLA ROGERS, probably a dr. of John, of Billerica.

5 DANIEL ROGERS, a potter, bap. and o. c. Dec. 3, 1710; m., Dec. 7, 1710, MARY HARRINGTON. [53.] He d. Nov. 5, 1711. Inventory, £175. 18. His wid. m., Jan. 3, 1716–17, Joseph Grant. [15.]

6 WILLIAM ROGERS and MARY CROUCH, both of Charlestown, m., in Wat., May 23, 1710.

7 JOHN ROGERS, of Westboro, m., Dec. 26, 1738, SUSANNA CUTTING.

8 JAMES ROGERS, m., Nov. 17, 1782, BETSEY LEMINE.

DANIEL ROGERS, d. Nov. 15, 1811, aged 25 yrs.

ROOK.—JAMES and HONOR ROOK had, 1. MARY, b. May 5, 1646.

ROSE (Rowes, Rowe).

1 JOHN ROSE, proprietor, 1636–7; went to Connecticut, where he was a Juror, 1649.

2 ROGER ROSE, b. about 1638; a mariner; at one time (1692) of Piscataqua; at another (1700) of Dover; m., about 1661, ABIGAIL GRANT. [Grant, 2.] In early life he was a servant of William Hudson. He is once mentioned as a tailor (? sailor). He and Mr. Prout had leave of the town, May 23, 1693, to build a warehouse not exceeding 30 ft., at the landing-place, by Samuel Thatcher's.

WILLIAM ROWE (living with Philip Shattuck), bap. and o. c., in Wat., Ap. 24, 1687.

JOHN ROWE (living with his father in Camb.), bap. and o. c., in Wat., October 2, 1687.

RUGGLES.—[See Bright, 16.]

WILLIAM and ABIGAIL RUGGLES, of Walt., had 1. *Samuel*, b. Ap. 26, 1765. 2. *William*, b. Feb. 8, 1767. 3. *Abigail*, b. Mar. 5, 1769. 4. *Timothy*, bap. Ap. 14, 1771. 5. *James*, bap. Aug. 30, 1772.

LUCY RUGGLES, m., in Wat., July 1, 1765, EBENEZER STETSON.

RUSSELL.

[Families of this name have been numerous in several of the neighbouring towns.]

---

1 THOMAS RUSSELL, of Weston, m. (pub. May 7), 1742, HEPZIBAH NICHOLS, of Lex. Chil.,

2 1. HEPZIBAH, b. May 13, 1743; d. Dec. 15, 1746.
2. JOSEPH, b. Jan. 5, 1744–5; m., May 30, 1773, SUSANNA UPHAM. Chil.,
1. *Joseph*, b. Jan. 30, 1778. 2. *Susan*, b. Mar. 20, 1781. 3. *Sarah*, b. Dec. 21, 1782. 4. *Cyrus*, b. Dec. 17, 1784. 5. *Abigail*, b. Feb. 16, 1789.
3. THOMAS, b. Dec. 31, 1746; d. Sept. 21, 1751.
3 4. HEPZIBAH, b. Sept. 1, 1748; m., Dec. 3, 1772, WILLIAM BIGELOW. [158.]
4 5. RUTH, b. Aug. 17, 1750; m., Jan. 25, 1781, ELIAKIM MORRELL, of Natick.

6. THOMAS, b. Aug. 3. 1752; m. (pub. Mar. 17), 1781, BETSEY JENNISON, of Lex.
7. AZUBAH, b. Sept. 3, 1754; d. Aug. 7, 1759.
8. MEHITABEL, b. Ap. 21, 1756; m., Sept. 18, 1776, ELISHA STRATTON. [80.]
9. ANNA, b. May 1, 1758; m., Nov. 5, 1776, ABRAHAM HARRINGTON. [316.]
10. AZUBAH, b. Mar. 27, 1760; m., May 31, 1779, AMOS JONES. [190.]
11. ABIGAIL, b. Oct. 15, 1762; m., Mar. 2, 1785, JOHN STRATTON.
12. ABNER, b. July 19, 1765.

Capt. JOSEPH, and LYDIA RUSSELL, of Boston, had, 1. *Susanna*, d. in Weston, Oct. 15, 1751.

NOAH RUSSELL, of Camb., m., in Waltham, Sept. 12, 1782, EUNICE BEMIS. [87.]

HUBBARD RUSSELL, of Camb., m., in Wat., June 12, 1759, LOIS BOYNTON.

SALTMARSH.

THOMAS SALTMARSH, an innkeeper, of Wat., from 1734 to 1769. He received various appointments to town offices. Wife MARY. Chil. b. in Wat.

Tho$ Saltmarsh

---

1. WILLIAM, b. Jan. 20, 1734–5; a soldier at Lake George, 1758; m., Dec. 9, 1760, ELIZABETH PATTERSON [8]; settled first in New Canaan, Columbia Co., N. Y., afterwards moved to the Susquehanna River, below Owego, and died there at an advanced age. Chil.,
   1. *William*, b. in Wat., Oct., 1761; m. *Esther Olmstead*, of Canaan, Columbia Co., N. Y.; moved to near Lawrenceburg, Ind. Chil.,
      1. Samuel, b. about 1786; resides near Lawrenceburg.
      2. William, b. about 1788; d. in Louisville, Ky., leaving 2 sons.
      3. Esther, b. about 1790; m. (1st), —— Boardman, and (2d), Dr. Comstock; resides in Joliett, Will Co., Ill.
      4. John, b. about 1792; resides in Lawrenceburg, Ind.
      5. Alanson, b. in Greene Co., N. Y., Oct. 8, 1794. From the age of ten to twenty-one years, he resided with Mr. Nathan Barton, his uncle, in New Haven, Vt.; went through a course of medical studies, under Drs. Lyman and Gridley, the latter being Pres. of the Med. Society of Vermont; went to Alabama, relinquished his profession, and was for more than 20 years Register of the Land Office, in Cahaba, in that State, where he now resides, a wealthy planter. He m., May 4, 1826, Mary Ann Beck, eldest dr. of John Beck, and his wife, Margaret King, sister of the Hon. William R. King, Vice-Pres. of the United States. Chil., Margaret, John, and Mary, the latter d. at the age of 10 years, and 5 others, d. in infancy.
      6. Sylvester, b. about 1796; d., leaving 3 sons.
      7. Lyman, b. about 1798; resides in Iowa, about 300 miles above St. Louis; has 3 sons and one dr. living.
      8. Dennis, b. about 1800; deceased.
      9. Elijah, b. about 1802; resides in Ill.
      10. Joseph, b. about 1804; resides in Ky., if living.
      11. Hiram, b. 1812; resides in Cahaba, Ala.; unm. (1852).
   2. *John*, b. in Wat., Oct. 9, 1763; settled at Tioga Point, N. Y.; has dr. Eliza, and sons Dr. Alanson and Orlando. Dr. A. and O., were large mail contractors in N. C., S. C., and Ga., and the former is now engaged in the same business in Texas.
   3. *Elizabeth*, b. in Wat., Sept. 2, 1765; m. —— *Klum*, formerly of Vergennes, Vt.; moved to Indiana more than thirty years ago; they have many descendants.
   4. *Sally*, m. —— *Newell;* resides in Broome Co., N. Y.
   5. A daughter, m. —— *Wilson;* resides in or near Oswego, N. Y.
   6. *Rebecca*, m. *Nathan Barton*, of New Haven, Vt.; both deceased, leaving one son,
      1. Walter, m., resides in New Haven.

7. *Mary*, m., Dec. 13, 1795, *John Howell*, son of John Howell; descended from a family, supposed to be of Welch origin, long settled on the east end of Long Island, N. Y., and his wife Mehitabel Jessup, also of Long Island. Chil., all born in Greene Co., N. Y.,
   1. John Saltmarsh (Howell), b. Nov. 2, 1796; died at Little Rock, Ark. Feb. 13, 1845.
   2. Horace (H.), m. Caroline, dr. of Gen. Carpenter, of Tioga Co., N. Y.; resides in Rushville, Yates Co. Chil.,
      1. Elijah C. 2. Sarah. 3. George. 4. Horace Frederick.
   3. Orson Valentine (H.); d. in Little Rock, Ark., Jan. 31, 1834.
   4. Frederick Kortz (H.); resides in Southampton, L. Island, N. Y.; m. (1st), Nancy Jessup, of L. I.
   5. Philo (H.), m. Margaret Lindsey, of Pulaski Co., Ark.
   6. Thomas Jessup (H.); a physician; resides in Cahaba, Dallas Co., Ala.; unm. (1852).
   7. Elizabeth Mary (H.), m. Samuel H. Webb; moved to Little Rock, and d. there, Feb. 3, 1846.
   8. William Charles, b. Oct. 20, 1810; m. Eliza Bennard Smith, and d. Mar. 16, 1836.
8. *Elijah* m. —— *Sackett;* moved to St. Louis, or near there.
9. *Abigail*, m. *Isaac Boardman;* resides below Owego, N. Y., on the Susquehanna.

2. Thomas, b. Mar. 2, 1736–7.
3. John, b. Nov. 29, 1738.
4. Abigail, b. May 9, 1740.
5. Deborah, b. Sept. 16, 1742.
6. Catherine, b. Nov. 2, 1744.
7. Seth, b. Dec. 4, 1746; by wife Ruth, had,
   1. *Mary*, b. in Wat. Jan. 16, 1770.
8. Isaac, b. July 28, 1748.

Elizabeth Saltmarsh, m., Mar. 8, 1753, Jedediah Spring. [49.]
Mary Saltmarsh, m., June 5, 1755, Abijah Hammond, of Newton.

N.B. These two were probably drs. of Thomas and Mary Saltmarsh; born before they settled in Watertown.

SALTONSTALL.

Sir Richard Saltonstall, son of Samuel, and grandson of Gilbert Saltonstall, Esq., of Halifax, in Yorkshire, was the first named associate of the six original patentees of Massachusetts, and one of the first Assistants, and was present at their court, Aug. 23, 1630. He came over in the same ship with Gov. Winthrop, in 1630, and was the leader among the first permanent settlers of Watertown. It appears, by Winthrop's Journal [I., p. 29], that he brought over with him, three sons and two daughters. He returned to England the next spring (1631), taking with him his two daughters and youngest son. He did not return to America. His Will was made in 1658, and it is not known how long he lived afterwards. He had five sons, Richard, Henry, Samuel, Robert, and Peter, and he had at least two daughters, who, in 1644, resided in the family of the Earl of Warwick and Lady Manchester.

---

1. Richard, b. 1610; came over in 1630; was admitted freeman, May 18, 1631, and settled in Ipswich. It is probable that he went to Watertown with his father, and remained there for a few years, as his name does not appear in the Ipswich records until 1635. He returned to England finally in 1683, and d. at Hulme, Ap. 29, 1694, aged 84. He was father of Col. *Nathaniel*, of Haverhill, and ancestor of most of those bearing that name in New England. [See Farmer.]
2. Henry. He was member of the Art. Co., 1639, and was proprietor of a farm of 300 acres, and 88 acres, of meadow, in Wat., in 1642; grad Harv. Coll., 1642. He returned to England; went to Holland, 1644; M.D., at the University of Padua, Oct., 1649, and at Oxford, June 24, 1652.
3. Samuel, in 1642, proprietor of a homestall in Wat., and 7 other lots, and pro-

bably had the land of his brother Henry, after his return to England. Watertown was his permanent residence, where he d., Jan. 21, 1696, and administration was granted, Oct. 7, 1696, to his nephew, Col. Nathaniel Saltonstall. It is supposed that he was the "Mr. Samuel," sometimes mentioned in the records, omitting the family name. Although he lived so long in Wat., there is no record of wife or children, and he appears to have had little or nothing to do with the municipal affairs of the town.

4. ROBERT, mem. of Art. Co., 1638. In Suffolk Deeds, Vol. 1, p. 29, about 1642 (no date), Robert Saltonstall, "late of Watertown," sold to Nicholas Davidson, 13½ acres of land, bought of Daniel Patrick.

5. PETER, member of Art. Co., 1644.

SAMPSON.—EBENEZER and JUDITH SAMPSON, of Waltham, had, 1. BETSEY, b. May 25, 1783.

SANDERSON.

There were two early settlers of Watertown, of the name of Sanderson, viz., Robert and Edward. What affinity there was between them, has not been ascertained.

ROBERT SANDERSON, and wife LYDIA, were among the first settlers of Hampton, in 1638, where they had dr. MARY, bap. Oct. 29, 1639. Soon after this he moved to Watertown, of which he was a proprietor, 1642, and where he m., about 1642, MARY, wid. of John Cross. [See Cross.] He remained in Wat. until about 1653, when he moved to Boston, where he was a deacon, and d. there, Oct. 7, 1696. July 20, 1650, he (then of Wat.) sold to Richard Swaine, a house and 10 acres of land in Hampton. Oct. 17, 1653, he, "a silversmith," then said to be of Wat., bought land in Wat., of William Godfrey. Chil. (after he left Hampton, by his 2d wife), 1. *Joseph*, b. (birth recorded in Camb.) Jan. 1, 1642–3. 2. *Benjamin*, bap. in Wat., July 29, 1649; by wife *Mercy*, had, 1. Mary, b. in Wat., Nov. 29, 1677. 3. *Sarah*, bap. in Wat., Jan. 18, 1650–1. 4. *Robert*, bap. in Wat., Oct. 8, 1652; by wife *Elizabeth*, he had, 1. Joseph, b. in Camb., Oct. 10, 1684. He had a 2d wife Hester.

Perhaps *William Sanderson* [120], of Wat., was a son of Robert, but his lineage has not been ascertained.

John Hull, a Selectman, and many years Town Treasurer of Boston, a man of wealth,* the first Mint Master of New England, and the coiner of the "pine-tree coin," in his diary, under date of 1652 (? 3), relates how he was chosen to make coin, and adds: "I chose my friend Robert Sanderson, to be my partner, to which the Court consented." Sept. 1, 1658, he says; "my boy, John Sanderson, complained of his head aching, and took his bed; a strong fever set in, and after 17 days' sore sickness, he departed this life." Under date of Nov. 8, 1658, he says, "the Lord exercised with sickness my partner Robert Sanderson, and his son Joseph, but yet was pleased to recover them both. Joseph kept the house about a month, and my partner 18 days."

* When his only dr. Hannah, was married to Judge Samuel Sewall (his 2d wife), he is said to have put her into one scale, and to have put coin into the other scale, so as to balance her weight, for her dowry. In his diary, July 1, 1658, he says, "I received into my house Jeremie Dummer, and Samuel Paddy, to serve me as apprentices eight years." [See Farmer.]

---

1 (I.) EDWARD SANDERSON, m., Oct. 15, 1645, MARY EGGLESTON [perhaps the eldest dr. of Bagot and Brigget Eggleston, of Dorchester, afterwards of Windsor, Conn.] The birth of only one child, Jonathan, is recorded in Watertown. He sold his house and land in Wat. to William Shattuck, Sen., and probably moved to Cambridge. In the church records is this record, "Mar. 20, 1686–7, bap. Hester Saunders, a young person, dr. of Edward Saunders." The name of this family (Sanderson) in the early records is frequently written Sanders and Saunders.* From Edward, are descended most of the families of the name of Sanderson, in Wat., Waltham, and Weston.

* Abigail Saunders, m., in Wat., Oct. 27, 1687, Shubal Child. [5.]
Hannah Sanders, m., in Wat., Aug. 6, 1695, Richard Norcross, Jr. [10.]

4. 2 | 1. JONATHAN, b. in Wat., Sept. 15, 1646; d. Sept. 3, 1735, aged 89.
3 | 2. HESTER, "a young person" (i. e., unm.), bap. Mar. 20, 1686–7.

---

2. 4 | (II.) Dea. JONATHAN SANDERSON, m., in Camb., Oct. 24, 1669, ABIA BARTLETT, b. May 28, 1651, youngest dr. of Ensign Thomas and Hannah Bartlett, of Wat. [Bartlett, 5.] She d. Sept. 13, 1723. Their graves are in the old, or lower grave-yard, of Waltham. His Will was dated Ap. 2, 1728, and he appointed his sons John and Jonathan, executors. His chil. were all born in Camb., and he probably moved to Wat., in 1689, and he, or his son Jonathan, settled at "Piety Corner," now in Waltham. Constable 1695, selectman 10 years, 1703 to 1719.

---

5 | 1. THOMAS, b. Mar. 10, 1674–5; m., Dec. 24, 1702, HANNAH PRIEST.
6 | 2. ABIA, b. in Camb., Oct. 28, 1673; d. about 1739, unm.
13. 7 | 3. JONATHAN, b. in Camb., Oct. 28, 1673; d. Oct. 4, 1743.
27. 8 | 4. JOHN, b. Mar. 25, 1677.
9 | 5. BENJAMIN, b. May 28, 1679; d. s. p., before his father.
21. 10 | 6. SAMUEL, b. May 28, 1681.
11 | 7. EDWARD, b. Mar. 3, 1683–4; m., May 1, 1707, MARY PARKHURST. [Parkhurst, 11.] She d. May 5, 1776, aged 95 years. Chil.,
1. *Mary*, b. Ap. 18, 1710; m., Nov. 14, 1733, *William Fiske*, Jr., [J. Fiske, 22.] She d. in childbed, July 8, 1734, leaving dr. Mary, b. July 1, 1734.
2. *Patience*, b. Oct. 4, 1713; m., Aug. 1, 1736, *Jeremiah Boynton*, and had,
1. Edward, b. May 11, 1737.
12 | 8. HANNAH, b. in Camb., May 31, bap. in Wat., July 14, 1689; m., Oct. 23, 1712, GEORGE STEARNS, "of Camb. Farms" (Lex.), and settled in the W. Precinct (Waltham). [C. Stearns, 63.]

---

7. 13 | (III.) Dea. JONATHAN SANDERSON, m., July 14, 1699, ABIGAIL FISKE. [J. Fiske, 10.] She d. Ap. 29, 1759, æt. 84. He was assessor and selectman.

---

39. 14 | 1. JONATHAN, b. July 26, 1700; d. Aug. 2, 1790.
15 | 2. ABIGAIL, b. Oct. 23, 1702; m., Sept. 29, 1720, JAMES MELLEN, of Fram., and had 9 chil. [Barry, 326, and see Mellen and Millings.]
16 | 3. MARGARET, b. Sept. 9, 1704; m., Feb. 4, 1731–2, BENJAMIN WHITNEY, of Fram. [Barry, 437]; 13 chil.
17 | 4. EUNICE, b. July 1, 1707; m., Mar. 23, 1725–6, ISAAC PEIRCE. [Peirce, 157.]
45. 18 | 5. THOMAS, b. June 18, 1710.
19 | 6. NATHANIEL, b. May 30, 1713; m., Oct. 4, 1739, MARY DRURY, b. Mar. 21, 1719–20, dr. of John and Susanna (Goddard) Drury, of Fram., and settled in Petersham, where he d., Sept. 7, 1774, and his widow Mary d. September 8, 1805. Chil.,
1. *Jonathan*, b. Sept., 1740; d. aged 92; m., *Molly Curtis*, by whom he had,
1. John. 2. Susanna. 3. Curtis. 4. Sally. 5. Polly. 6. Joel.
2. *Mary*, m., *Charles Wilder*. 3. *Joshua*, d. 1757, aged 6.
4. *Moses*, m. *Sophia Jackson*. 5. *Joel*, m., and d. 1774, aged 28.
6. *Nathaniel*, m. *Betsey McLellan*. 7. *Eunice*, m. *John Rogers*.
8. *Lois*, m. (1st), *George Cutting*, and m. (2d), *Samuel Young*.
9. *Susanna*, and 10. *Grace*, both d. young.
20 | 7. DAVID, b. June 4, 1715; m., Aug. 11, 1743, ABIGAIL JONES, of Weston [43]; a deacon, of Petersham, where he d. Chil., *David*, *Ebenezer*, &c.

---

10. 21 | (III.) SAMUEL SANDERSON, m., Ap. 13, 1708, MERCY GALE. [Gale, 12.] He d. (killed by lightning), July 8, 1722. She d. May 8, 1776.

---

22 | 1. SAMUEL, b. Dec. 29, 1708; d. July 21, 1744.
23 | 2. ABRAHAM, b. Mar. 28, 1711; m., in Wat., December 6, 1733, PATIENCE SMITH. [Smith, 110.] He settled in Lunenburg. His Will, dated Oct. 1, 1776, mentions wife Patience, and the following 13 chil.,
†24 | 1. *Samuel*, b. Ap. 26, 1734; m., in Lunenburg, Dec. 27, 1759, *Sarah Gould*.
94. †25 | 2. *Abraham*, b. Feb. 23, 1735–6; of Weston.
†26 | 3. *Isaac*, of Lunenburg; wife *Elizabeth*. Chil.,
1. Betsey (Elizabeth), b. Ap. 28, 1774. 2. Ruth, b. Ap. 29, 1779.
3. Susanna, b. May 15, 1782. 4, Patience, b. Ap. 13, 1786.

5. Abraham, b. Aug. 11, 1788.
†27 4. *Jacob*, had dr. Elizabeth, who m., Aug. 31, 1784, Samuel Johnson.
†28 5. *Mercy*. 6. *Patience*. 7. *Eunice*. 8. *Aaron*. 9. *Prudence*.
†33 10. *Moses*. 11. *Susanna*. 12. *Ruth*. 13. *Elisha*.
53. 24 3. JONATHAN, b. Feb. 24, 1714; d. Mar. 31, 1780.
25 4. MERCY, b. Nov. 26, 1718.
26 5. MOSES, b. Feb. 22, 1722; m., Jan. 1, 1750–1, MARY FLAGG. [Flagg, 108.] He m. (2d), Feb. 7, 1766, ELIZABETH GODDARD [Goddard, 7–5.] He and wife were dismissed from Waltham to Littleton, Ap. 13, 1766. Chil.,
1. *Sarah*, b. Feb. 9, 1752. 2. *Lois*, bap. Mar. 24, 1754.
3. *Moses*, bap. July 18, 1756. 4. *Sarah*, b. July 12, 1767.

---

8. 27 (III.) JOHN SANDERSON, (?) Rep. of Wat., 1711 and '12; m., in Woburn, Jan. 10, 1700–1, HANNAH STRATTON. He moved from Wat. to Leicester, between 1730 and '40, where he d. 1750. [Perhaps she was a dr. of Samuel and Hannah (Wheat) Stratton. [7].]

---

28 1. MARY, b. Oct. 25, 1701; m., about 1723, ONESIPHORUS PIKE, of Weston.
29 2. HANNAH, b. May 29, 1704; m. —— KINGSBURY.
30 3. ABIA, b. Feb. 4, 1706; m., Jan. 9, 1728–9, SIMON COOLIDGE. [Coolidge, 272.]
31 4. BENJAMIN, b. Nov. 23, 1707.
32 5. PRUDENCE, b. Feb. 15, 1710–11; m. JOSHUA SMITH. [? 47.]
6. JOHN, died 1712.
33 7. MEHITABEL, b. Feb. 9, 1714; m., Jan. 14, 1737, BENJAMIN DIX, "of Camb." [Dix, 25.]
34 8. EBENEZER, b. Sept. 29, 1716. 9. HEZEKIAH, b. June 19, 1718.
36 10. TABITHA, b. June 22, 1721; m. —— NEWTON.
37 11. LYDIA, b. June 13, 1723.
38 12. JAMES, b. Ap. 1, 1725.
38½ 13. MARY, an adopted dr., bap. October 25, 1713; (?) m. JOHN ADAMS, of Lex., 1743. [16.]

---

14. 39 (IV.) Dea. JONATHAN SANDERSON, of Waltham; Selectman 7 yrs., 1749–57; m., Feb. 12, 1735–6, GRACE BARNARD. She died January 18, 1785. [Barnard, 27.]

---

40 1. MARY, b. Oct. 3, 1738; m., 1758, ISAAC HOBBS, of Weston. [Hobbs, 2.]
77. 41 2. JOSIAH, b. Mar. 7, 1740–1.
79. 42 3. JOHN, b. May 18, 1743.
43 4. JONATHAN, b. Oct. 3, 1745.
44 5. HANNAH, b. Oct. 1, 1750; m., Jan. 11, 1770, JONAS CHILD. [Child, 64.]

---

18. 45 (IV.) THOMAS SANDERSON, of Waltham, m. (1st), prior to Ap. 1732, REBECCA, wid. of David Fiske, Jr. [N. Fiske, 15.] He m. (2d), Oct. 12, 1737, ANNA DIX. [Dix, 23.]

---

46 1. ABNER, b. Ap. 9, 1739; of Waltham; m., Oct. 18, 1783, wid. MARY HAGAR. [Hagar, 116.] He was Assessor 25 yrs., 1766–1805; Selectman 21 yrs., 1778–1806; Rep. 23 yrs., 1778–1808; a Justice of the Peace. Chil.,
1. *Thomas*, b. Nov. 7, 1783.
2. *Abner*, m., Ap. 25, 1811, *Sally Sanderson*. [62.]
3. *Betsey*, and 4. *John*, b. Jan. 15, 1789.
47 2. ANNA, b. Aug. 3, 1740; m., Jan. 21, 1762, AMOS BROWN, and had ten chil. [Brown, 229.]
87. 48 3. JONAS, b. Oct. 28, 1741. 4. MARTHA, b. Feb. 8, 1743; d. Oct. 10, 1771.
49 5. DANIEL, b. Dec. 5, 1745.
50 6. ABIGAIL, b. Feb. 8, 1748; m., May 3, 1768, SAMUEL WELLINGTON. [Wellington, 74.]
7. EUNICE, b. May 25, 1750; d. July 5, 1771.
51 8. LYDIA, b. Feb. 13, 1752; m., Feb. 6, 1777, JOSIAH LEAVITT.
52 9. ELIZABETH, b. Feb. 13, 1754; m., Dec. 6, 1787, Col. SAMUEL LAMSON, of Weston. [12.] He d., and she m. (2d), SAMUEL WELLINGTON [74], wid. of her sister Abigail.

24. 53 (IV.) JONATHAN SANDERSON, of Waltham, m. (1st), May 7, 1741, MARY STEARNS. [I. Stearns, 59, III.] She d. Aug. 27, 1741, and he m. (2d), Feb. 21, 1744–5, MARY BEMIS. [Bemis, 53.] She d. Aug. 16, 1801.

54 1. MARY, b. Feb. 17, 1745–6.
55 2. ESTHER, b. Feb. 24, 1746–7; m., Nov. 23, 1780, Capt. PHINEHAS STEARNS, his 2d wife, and she d. June, 1793. [I. Stearns, 323, V.]
56 3. SAMUEL, b. Sept. 8, 1748; m., in Lex., Oct. 27, 1772, MARY MUNROE, dr. of Wm. and Rebecca (Locke) M., of Lex., was father of Samuel. [151.]
4. SARAH, b. and d. 1750.
57 5. ELIJAH, b. Oct. 10, 1751. 6. DAVID, b. Nov. 19, 1753.
58 7. NATHAN, b. Ap. 9, 1755; m., Ap. 26, 1781, ELIZABETH BOND, of Weston. [Bond, 72.] She d. Sept. 14, 1804, and he m., Oct. 22, 1807, Mrs. SARAH HASTINGS. Chil.,
1. *William*, bap. May 19, d. Oct. 29, 1782.
59 2. *Betsey*, b. Ap. 29, 1784; m., 1804, *Solomon Child.* [102.]
60 3. *Nancy*, b. Ap. 29, 1786; m., Jan. 23, 1812, *Roswell Watkins.*
61 4. *Nathan*, b. Mar. 18, 1788.
62 5. *Sally*, b. Oct. 9, 1789; m., Ap. 25, 1811, *Abner Sanderson*, Jr. [46.]
63 6. *William*, b. Dec. 18, 1791.
64 7. *Josiah*, b. Jan. 8, 1794.
65 8. *Elijah*, b. Mar. 7, 1796; m., May 14, 1826, *Cylinda Stearns.* [I. Stearns. 235, V.] Chil.,
1. Cylinda Maria, b. Feb. 17, 1827. 2. George Orlando, b. May 28, 1829, 3. Lucy Stearns, b. Oct. 30, 1830. 4. Converse Francis, b. Ap. 23, 1835.
66 9. *Amos*, b. Oct. 18, 1798; d. Oct. 18, 1800.
67 10. *Amos*, b. Oct. 24, 1801. 11. *Marshall*, b. Sept. 17, 1803.
69 8. JACOB, b. Oct. 20, 1757.
70 9. JONATHAN, b. Mar. 31, 1760; d. Nov. 17, 1808; m., Mar. 24, 1785, MARY ADAMS. Chil.,
1. *Abigail*, b. Aug. 20, 1785; m., Mar. 24, 1811, *John Tidd.*
2. *Francis*, b. Feb. 17, 1788.
3. *Mary*, b. Oct. 26, 1791; m., Jan. 31, 1813, *Cyrus Park.*
4. *John*, b. Oct. 29, 1793. 5. *Thomas*, b. Mar. 23, 1796.
6. *Almira*, b. Jan. 13, 1798.
76 10. ANNA, b. Ap. 13, 1762; m., Mar. 20, 1786, ISAAC PEIRCE. [? 82.]

---

41. 77 (V.) JOSIAH SANDERSON, m. (1st), Feb. 16, 1769, HANNAH BARNARD. [Barnard, 53.] She d. Feb. 20, 1771, s. p., and he m. (2d), Ap. 22, 1772, HANNAH BRIGHT. [Bright, 99.]

1. JONATHAN, b. Feb. 21, 1773; d. Dec. 7, 1777.
2. JOSIAH, b. 1775; d. Sept. 15, 1778.
3. HANNAH, b. July 2, 1780; d. Ap. 17, 1816.
78 4. SYBIL, b. Jan. 28, 1783; d. Feb. 2, 1851, unm.

---

42. 79 (V.) Dea. JOHN SANDERSON, of Waltham, m., Mar. 1, 1764, LYDIA HAGAR. [Hagar, 105.] She d. Jan. 3, 1805. He was Selectman, 17 yrs., 1779–1808.

80 1. SARAH, b. May 10, 1764; m., Ap. 13, 1784, THOMAS CLARKE. [Clarke, 61.]
81 2. THOMAS, b. Jan. 13, 1766; m., June 26, 1793, wid. LOIS LIVERMORE. [Livermore, 135, and Mixer, 94.]
82 3. LYDIA, b. Jan. 3, 1769; m., May 14, 1793, Capt. JOHN CLARKE, Jr. [Clarke, 44.]
83 4. HANNAH, b. May 22, 1771; m., June 4, 1795, AMOS LIVERMORE. [Livermore, 198.]
84 5. GRACE, b. Ap. 7, 1776. 6. POLLY, b. Ap. 23, 1780.
86 7. NANCY, b. Jan. 21, 1783; m., June 13, 1813, SAMUEL F. COOLIDGE, of Boston. [Coolidge, 396.]

---

48. 87 (V.) JONAS SANDERSON, of Weston, m., March 17, 1768, SARAH GOVE. [Gove, 8.]

88 1. SARAH, b. Feb. 10, 1769.
89 2. JONAS, b. Jan. 14, 1771; m., Mar. 31, 1799, RHODA SMITH. [89–2.] Chil.,
1. *Mary Whitney*, b. Ap. 4, 1800. 2. *Daniel*, b. Feb. 18, 1802.

3. *Martha*, b. Jan. 21, 1804. 4. *Emily*, b. Nov. 8, 1805.
5. *Charles*, b. Nov. 14, 1807. 6. *Abigail*, b. Nov. 9, 1809.
7. *Catherine Maria*, b. Ap. 8, 1812. 8. *Catherine Maria*, b. Dec. 21, 1814.
9. *William Bradford*, b. Mar. 6, 1817. 10. *George*, b. Sept. 17, 1821.

90 3. ANNA, b. Jan. 5, 1773; m., Dec. 16, 1794, JEREMIAH HAWES, of Rox.
91 4. AMOS, b. June 4, 1775; m. (pub. July 27), 1800, HANNAH WHEELER, of Sud.
92 5. ABIGAIL, b. Jan. 4, 1777.
93 6. JOHN, b. Sept. 19, 1779; m., Dec. 29, 1807, MARY HOLBROOK.

---

†25. 94 (V.) ABRAHAM SANDERSON, Jr., of Weston, son of Abraham, of Lunenburg, m., Sept. 10, 1761, SARAH WHEELER, b. June 3, 1738, dr. of Abijah and Tabitha Wheeler, of Weston. Chil.,

95 1. ABIJAH, b. July 26, 1762; m., Aug. 26, 1787, LYDIA JONES. Chil.,
1. *Jacob*, b. Oct. 17, 1791. 2. *Mary*, b. Jan. 26, 1804.
96 2. ABRAHAM, b. Oct. 11, 1763; m., Aug. 18, 1785, HANNAH PEIRCE. [Peirce, 139.] Chil.,
1. *Isaac*, b. Feb. 20, 1786; m., June 27, 1811, *Nancy Travis*. [See Travis.] Chil..
1. Eliza Jane, b. June 21, 1812. 2. Sally Hagar, b. Nov. 9, 1814.
3. Isaac Peirce, b. Jan. 25, 1817. 4. Henry Augustus, b. Ap. 16, 1819.
5. Henry Augustus, b. June 9, 1821. 6. George W., b. Aug. 11, 1823.
7. John A., b. Sept. 5, 1825. 8. Martha A., b. Oct. 5, 1827.
9. Charles A., b. May 4, 1830. 10. Andrew M., b. Aug. 26, 1833.
11. Edward F., b. Aug. 26, 1833.
2. *Hannah*, b. Dec. 4, 1787. 3. *Clarissa*, b. Sept. 29, 1790.
4. *Susanna*, b. Dec. 13, 1791. 5. *Thankful*, b. Sept. 6, 1795.
6. *Sarah*, b. Ap. 27, 1800. 7. *Abraham*, b. May 1, 1808.
97 3. ISAAC, b. Oct. 1, 1765; m., Nov. 26, 1789, LUCY HEWES. [See Hewes.] He m. (2d), Aug. 23, 1801, ANNA BRIDGE. [52.]
98 4. JACOB, b. Mar. 2, 1767; m., Aug. 30, 1791, BETSEY THAYER, of W.
99 5. SARAH, b. Ap. 22, 1769; m., Aug. 16, 1791, CHARLES PEIRCE. [Peirce, 138.]
100 6. SUSANNA, b. Oct. 3, 1771; m., May 26, 1789, JONAS WHITE.
101 7. AMOS, b. Mar. 20, 1774.
102 8. BETSEY, b. Sept. 17, 1776; (?) m. Feb. 5, 1801, ABIJAH UPHAM. [22.]
103 9. PHINEHAS, b. Sept. 20, 1780; m., Feb. 24, 1803, PHEBE CHINERY. [21.]
104 10. POLLY, b. Aug. 17, 1783; m., Jan. 29, 1807, ABIJAH CHILD, of Waltham. [61.]

---

120 WILLIAM SANDERSON (lineage not ascertained, perhaps a son of Robert), m.. in Wat., Dec. 18, 1666, SARAH ——. After the birth of all his children, except Hannah, in Watertown, he probably moved to Groton. William Sanderson took the oath of fidelity, 1652.

121 1. JOHN, b. Oct. 13, 1667.
122 2. SARAH, b. Mar. 17, 1668–9; bap. Nov. 28, 1686; m., in Woburn, Feb. 4, 1695–6, ANDREW WHITE. [White, 5.]
123 3. WILLIAM, b. Sept. 6, 1670; m. (1st), ABIGAIL TRAINE. [Traine, 11.] He m. (2d) May 14, 1704, ANNA SHATTUCK. [Shattuck, 19.] After the birth of his 2d child, he moved from Wat. to Sud.
124 1. *Lydia*, b. in Wat., Dec. 17, 1704.
125 2. *William*, b. in Wat., Ap. 10, 1706, ? of Shrewsbury; his estate was settled by his brother Amos.
126 3. *Amos*, b. in Sud; m., Ap. 20, 1732, *Ruth Hoar* [Hoar, 12–6], both of Sud. His Will, dated June 12, 1763, mentions wife Ruth, and the following chil., 1. William. 2. Abigail Bemis. 3. Ruth Goodenow. 4. Deborah. 5. Sarah. 6. James. 7. Ann. 8. Nathan. 9. Oliver (executor). 10. Micah.
127 4. *Isaac*, b. in Sud.; m., in Wat., Dec. 24, 1740, *Kezia Bright* [83], and settled in Wat., on the Henry Bright farm. Chil.,
128 1. Isaac, b. Oct. 9, 1741.
129 2. Josiah, b. Aug. 1, 1743; by wife Elizabeth, had,
1. Elizabeth, b. May 1, 1777. 2. Kezia, b. June 21, 1779. 3. Lucy, b. July 10, 1781. 4. Josiah, b. Nov. 25, 1783. 5. Lydia, b. Aug. 27, 1788. 6. Seth, b. Dec. 15, 1790.

130 3. Kezia, b. Aug. 24, 1745.
131 4. Henry, b. Dec. 16, 1747; m., Oct. 29. 1771, Charity Patten. Chil.,
1. Charity, bap. July 26, 1772. 2. Lydia, bap. Mar. 27, 1774.
132 5. Seth, b. Sept. 13, 1750. 6. Elizabeth, b. June 9, 1753.
134 7. Mary, b. Ap. 24, 1758.
5. Other chil., b. in Sud. [Barry.]
136 4. MARY, b. Nov. 30, 1671.
5. HANNAH, b. in Groton, May 3, 1674. [Butler.]
138 6. LYDIA, b. in Wat., Ap. 21, 1679.
139 7. JOSEPH, b. Aug. 28, 1680; m., July 30, 1714, SARAH PAGE [16], in Groton, where he settled. His estate was admin. 1736, by his wid. Sarah. Chil.,
140 1. *David*, b. Sept. 5, 1715; by wife *Eunice*, had, in Groton,
1. David, b. July 27, 1737. 2. Joseph, b. May 27, 1741.
3. Benjamin, b. Aug. 25, 1743.
141 2. *Sarah*, b. Jan. 19, 1716–17.
3. *William*, b. July 17, 1718.
143 4. *Hannah*, b. Ap. 5, 1720. 5. *Joseph*, b. Mar. 17, 1721–2; d. soon.
145 6. *Susanna*, b. May 18, 1723. 7. *Gideon*, b. Feb. 19, 1724–5.
147 8. *Joseph*, b. Mar. 5, 1726–7.
9. *Sarah*, b. Oct. 15, 1729.
149 10. *John*, b. Dec. 13, 1731.

---

150 JOSEPH SANDERSON, of Groton (lineage not ascertained); by wife RUTH, had,

1. RUTH, b. Oct. 6, 1737. 2. ESTHER, b. in Lunenburg, Ap. 5, 1739.
3. JOSEPH, b. in Groton, Mar. 8, 1740–1.
4. ANNA, b. Aug. 7, 1742. 5. ISAAC, b. Ap. 7, 1744.
6. THOMAS, b. Mar. 16, 1745–6.
7. ABRAHAM, b. June 10, 1748. 8. DAVID, b. May 15, 1750.

---

56. 151 (VI.) SAMUEL SANDERSON, of Waltham, m., March 25, 1802, EUNICE LAWRENCE. [47.] See Locke Family, 218 and 723. Chil.,

1. BENJAMIN LAWRENCE, b. May 10, 1802.
2. MARSHALL, b. Jan. 1, 1805. 3. CHESTER, b. Ap. 6, 1807.
4. CAROLINE, b. Oct. 15, 1809. 5. GRACE, b. Nov. 30, 1812.
6. HARRIET, b. May 21, 1815.

SANGER.

1 (II.) RICHARD SANGER, a blacksmith, son of Richard Sanger, of Hingham, settled first in Sudbury, where he took the oath of fidelity. Sud. records say that he "removed his habitation to Watertown the 8th of 9th mo., anno 1649." He had 8 chil. b. in Wat., all by wife MARY, whose maiden name, according to Mr. Morse, was RANNALS. Mr. Morse also says he had a 2d wife, Sarah; but I have found no notice of her in the town records. He d. August 20, 1691. "To him and his two adult sons, with three others, was entrusted, during King Philip's war, the charge of guarding the mill at Watertown." Richard Sanger, aged 18, embarked at Southampton, April, 1638, in the Confidence, of London, John Jobson, master, as servant of John Roaff. [See Geneal. Reg. II., p. 109.]

---

2 1. MARY, b. Sept. 26, 1650; m., Sept. 20, 1670, JOHN HARRIS.
3 2. NATHANIEL, b. Feb. 14, 1651–2; d. 1735; a blacksmith; resided successively in Sherburne, Roxbury, and Woodstock, Conn. He had two wives, 1st, MARY CUTTER [33], and 2d, RUTH. [See Barry, p. 387, and Morse's Sanger, p. 2.] Goodee Sanger was buried in Woodstock, Nov. 20, 1711.
8. 4 3. JOHN, b. Sept. 6, 1657. 4. SARAH, b. and d. 1661–2.
5 5. SARAH, b. Mar. 31, 1663.
6 6. RICHARD, b. Feb. 22, 1666–7; d. Ap. 1, 1731; a blacksmith; settled in Sherburne, 1688, where he m. ELIZABETH, dr. of Daniel Morse, Jr., and had nine children. ☞ For a record of his numerous and respectable descendants, see

Morse's Genealogy of the descendants of Richard Sanger, and see Barry, pp. 387–8.

7 7. ELIZABETH, b. July 23, 1669. 8. DAVID, b. Dec. 21, 1671; d. 1695.

---

4. 8 (III.) JOHN SANGER, a blacksmith, of Wat.; m., 1684–5, REBECCA PARKS. [Park, 8.] Admin. on his estate was granted Jan. 22, 1704–5, to his wid. Rebecca, and her brother Jonathan Park, of Newton.

---

9 1. JOHN, b. Dec. 19, 1685; d. Oct., 1711, and his estate admin. by his mother.
10 2. REBECCA, b. Mar. 7, 1688–9; m., Sept. 11, 1711, THOMAS FLAGG. [21.]
15. 11 3. MARY, b. Mar. 1, 1693–4. 4. DAVID, b. Mar. 21, 1696–7.
13 5. ISAAC, b. Nov 9, 1699.
14 6. ELIZABETH, b. June 21, 1703; m., June 21, 1733, JOSIAH ALLEN, of Weston. [Allen, 30.]

---

12. 15 (IV.) DAVID SANGER, of Wat., m., Mar. 24, 1719–20, PATIENCE BENJAMIN. [Benjamin, 25.]

---

1. PATIENCE, b. and d. 1721. 2. LYDIA, b. Nov. 14, 1723.
3. JOHN, b. Jan. 14, 1724–5; d. at Deerfield, Oct. 9, 1755.
16 4. DAVID, b. May 23, 1727; m., Feb. 20, 1755, LUCY LEARNED. [Learned, 73.]
17 1. *David*, b. Feb. 15, 1756; m., 1788, *Grace Sanger*.
18 2. *Thomas*, b. Jan. 8, 1756 (? 8). 3. *Nathaniel*, b. May 15, 1760.
20 4. *Benjamin*, b. Feb. 23, 1762.
5. *Lucy*, b. Ap. 15, 1764; m., Dec. 7, 1783, *Ebenezer Kent*.
6. *Seth*, b. Dec. 29, 1765. 7. *Jesse*, b. Feb. 4, 1768.
8. *Joseph*, b. June 16, 1770.
25 5. WILLIAM, b. and d. 1729.
6. WILLIAM, b. Jan. 20, 1730–1; d. Ap. 21, 1798; m., July 24, 1755, ABIGAIL JENNISON. [Jennison, 54.] She d. Aug. 22, 1813.
26 1. *John*, b. May 6, 1756; of Wat.; m. *Amy Trask*, and had,
1. John, d. unm. 2. Mary, and 3. Catherine, both of Boston, unm.
27 2. *Abigail*, b. Feb. 2, 1758; m., Oct. 19, 1777, *Cornelius Park*, of Boston.
28 3. *Lydia*, b. Sept. 21, 1760; d. æt. 86.
4. *William*, b. Ap. 11, 1763; d. soon.
†29 5. *Mary*, m., Oct. 29, 1783, *David E. Morton*.
†30 6. *William*, bap. June 22, 1766; m., and settled in Templeton, and had,
1. Joshua, m., and settled in Warwick. 2. Abel, unm. 3. William B., d. unm.
29 7. *Richard*, b. Nov. 17, bap. Nov. 27, 1768; of Wat.; m., Oct. 12, 1791, *Elizabeth Sanger*. [36.] Chil.,
1. Grace. 2. Joseph, d. 3. Betsey, d. 4. Elizabeth, b. Dec. 20, 1793.
5. William, b. Feb. 3, 1801; of Waltham; m. Eliza B. Knowlton.
6. Richard Elliot, of Danvers; m. Susan Southwick.
7. Anna, b. Jan. 14, 1806. 8. Edward, d.
9. George W., b. July 12, 1811; d. Dec. 25, 1840; of Danvers; m. Lucy Gould, and had dr. Lucy Ann.
10. Samuel E., b. Aug. 9, 1813; m. Martha E. Ober, and had,
1. Martha E. 2. Mary E., d. 3. George E. 4. Charles E. 5. Sarah L.
30 8. *Abraham*, b. Mar. 31, bap. Ap. 5, 1772; m. *Catherine Goodnow*.
31 9. *Aaron*, bap. Nov. 26, 1774; d. 1847; of Boston; m., July 12, 1801, *Abigail Jackson*. Chil.,
1. Adaline, b. Mar. 11, 1802; m. Calvin W. Haven, merchant, of Boston.
2. Albert G., b. Aug. 6, 1803; of Boston.
3. Abner W., b. Jan. 23, 1806; merchant, of Boston.
4. Alexander H., b. Sept. 22, 1807; merchant, of Boston; d. July 14, 1836.
5. Isaac P., b. Ap. 6, 1812; of Natick.
6. Elizabeth, b. May 28, 1814.
32 7. NATHANIEL, b. Nov. 1, 1733; m., 1761, ANNA RUSSELL, and had,
1. *Catherine*, b. Ap., 1762. 2. *Spencer*, b. Mar. 19, 1764.

33 8. SAMUEL, b. June 1, 1736; of Wat.; m., Aug. 24, 1758, GRACE HARRINGTON. [Harrington, 178.] They o. c. Jan. 18, 1761. He d. Oct. 27, 1775.
1. *Lydia*, b. Jan. 8, 1759; d. young. 2. *Samuel*, b. Feb. 11, 1761; d. young.
34 3. *Grace*, b. Jan. 20, 1763; m., Aug. 17, 1783, *Josiah Learned*. [52.]
35 4. *Anna*, b. Feb. 12, 1769; m., Oct. 16, 1785, *Paul Learned*. [53.]
36 5. *Elizabeth*, b. Ap. 13, 1771; m., Oct. 2, 1791, *Richard Sanger*. [29.]
37 6. *Daniel*, b. Mar. 12, 1773; of Wat.; m., 1790, *Sally Jones*, and he m. (2d), wid. *Fuller*, and m. (3d) *Emma Carter*. Chil.,
1. Joseph, d. Jan. 14, 1803. 2. David (or Daniel), b. Oct. 17, 1796.
3. Sally (Sarah), b. July 23, 1798; m. (1st), C. Whitney, and m. (2d), J. Crosby.
4. Samuel, b. June 10, 1800; of Brighton; m. Sally Upham, and had,
1. Samuel J., b. Nov. 3, 1826; a clerk, of Boston. 2. Sarah U., m., Oct. 9, 1850, David B. Shillaber. 3. Warren. 4. Lucy C. 5. Daniel O. 6. Mary L. 7. Bertha.
5. Joseph, b. Oct. 30, 1803; of Wat.; m. (1st), Mary Stone, and m. (2d), Mary Stow.
6. Lucy, b. Mar. 16, 1806.
7. Charles D., of Rox., m. Maria Stearns.
8. George, of N. York. 9. Edward H., of Salem.
9. Nathaniel C., of Wat.

9. SOLOMON, b. July 28, 1740; d. at Worcester, Sept. 3, 1765.

SAVAGE.—WILLIAM SAVAGE, m., in Weston, April 16, 1747, SARAH HOBBS.

SAMUEL (?), grad. Harv. Coll., 1766, son of John Savage, bap. in Wat., Dec. 11, 1757.
FAITH SAVAGE, of Weston, m., Ap. 16, 1767, HENRY BASS, of Boston.
JOHN SAVAGE and ESTHER PARK, m., in Wat., Feb. 14, 1773.
JOHN SAVAGE and REBECCA WARREN, both of Waltham, m., July 4, 1782.
LUCY SAVAGE and AMOS BIGELOW, both of Weston, m., June 9, 1783.
SALLY SAVAGE, of Weston, m., June 20, 1784, GEORGE THATCHER, Esq., of Biddeford.

SAWIN (Sawing, Sawen).

1 JOHN SAWIN, son of Robert Sawin, of Roxford, Suffolk Co., Eng., was adm. freeman, May 26, 1652; m. (1st) ABIGAIL, dr. of George Munning; and he m. (2d), Feb. 16, 1666–7, JUDITH PEIRCE. [Peirce, 9.] [Judith Sawin d. in Weston, June 20, 1723; whether the wife or a dr. of John, or the dr. of Munning [14], has not been ascertained.] He d. (suicide), Sept. 2, 1690. Inventory, Oct. 7, 1690, £67. 10. In the record of the county court, about 1667, there is mentioned *Abigail*, the mother of John Sawin, and Judith, his wife. Dec. 12, 1651, John Sawin, of Wat., cordwainer, son of Robert Sawin, late of Boxford, Suffolk Co., Eng., sold to Samuel Groome, of Langham, Essex Co., Eng., shipwright, a house in Boxford. Abigail was probably the wid. of Robert. Ap. 1, 1653, John Sherman, and wife Martha, sold lands in Wat. to George Munning, of Boston, in behalf and for the use of John Sawin, Sen., and his son John Sawin, Jr. John Sawin is mentioned in the Will of Edward Skiner, dated Dec. 25, 1641. [Geneal. Reg. II., 103.]

1½ 1. JOHN, b. previous to Ap. 1, 1653.
4. 2 2. MUNNING, b. Ap. 4, 1655; d. Nov. 8, 1722.
3 3. THOMAS, b. Sept. 27, 1657; a house carpenter; was of Sherburne, 1679, where he m., Jan. 23, 1684, DEBORAH RICE, b. Feb. 14, 1659–60, dr. of Matthew and Martha (Lamson) Rice, of Sud. Chil.,
1. *Ruth*, b. July 24, 1686. 2. *John*, b. June 20, 1689.

---

2. 4 (II.) MUNNING SAWIN, m., Dec. 18, 1681, SARAH STONE, dr. of Dea. John and Sarah Stone, of Wat., b. about 1662, but birth not recorded. [Stone, 29.] He was appointed clerk of writs for Wat., Dec. 29, 1691; was town clerk, treasurer, assessor, and selectman, and had a large share of the town business, for thirty years.

5 1. SARAH, b. Aug. 25, 1684.

6 2. Abigail, b. Nov. 27, 1686; m., Jan. 20, 1714–15, Robert Cutting, of Weston. [Cutting, 38.]
15.7 3. John, b. Aug. 13, 1689. 4. Joseph, b. Mar. 1, 1691–2.
9 5. Mary, b. Feb. 14, 1694–5; m., October 21, 1723, Ephraim Chamberlin, of Newton.
10 6. George, b. Ap. 2, 1697. 7. Samuel, b. Feb. 7, 1699–1700.
12 8. Deborah, b. Sept. 5, 1702; m., May, 1735, George Fairbanks, of Holliston. [See Barry, 240.]
13 9. Elizabeth, b. May 6, 1705. 10. Judith, b. May 27, 1707.
11. Mercy, b. June, 1710; d. Mar., 1711.

7.15 (III.) JOHN SAWIN, m., December 5, 1711, ELIZABETH COOLIDGE. [Coolidge, 86.]

16 1. Stephen, b. Sept. 17, 1712; m., Jan. 5, 1733–4, Abigail Fiske. [J. Fiske, 27.] Chil.,
1. *Jonathan*, b. Jan. 2, 1734–5. 2. *Samuel*, b. Feb. 17, 1737–8.
3. *Benjamin*, b. Feb. 12, 1739–40. 4. *John*, b. Nov. 22, 1742.
5. *David*, b. Mar. 1, 1744–5.
17 2. John, b. Nov. 21, 1714; m., May 1, 1739, Sarah Stratton [Stratton, 62], and had,
1. *Sarah*, b. Mar. 10, 1739–40. 2. *Susanna*, b. July 3, 1750.
18 3. Elizabeth, b. February 15, 1717–18; m., June 14, 1739, Jonathan Stratton. [46.]
19 4. Mercy, b. Dec. 6, 1719.
20 5. Lydia, b. May 13, 1722; m., Mar. 13, 1744–5, Jonas Twitchell, of Sherburne.
21 6. Hannah, b. June 10, 1725.
22 7. Daniel, b. Oct. 26, 1727; by wife Susanna, had,
23 1. *Molly*, b. Mar. 21, 1756.
24 2. *Daniel*, b. May 1, 1757.
25 3. *John*, b. Feb. 7, 1759.
26 4. *Lucy*, b. July 10, 1760; m., May 20, 1784, *Joseph Palmer*, of Camb.
27 5. *Samuel*, b. May 8, 1762; a Revol. soldier, 1780; m., Ap. 18, 1792, *Martha Mason* [Mason, 127], and settled in Livermore, Me.
28 6. *Abijah*, b. Jan. 15, 1764; m., Feb. 25, 1788, *Prudence Adams* [38–7], and settled in Livermore, Me.
29 7. *Joseph*, b. May 8, 1766. 8. *Benjamin*, b. May 25, 1768.
31 9. *Susanna*, b. Sept. 22, 1770.
32 10. *Elizabeth*, b. Dec. 4, 1772; m., July 17, 1796, *Seth Bird*.
33 11. *Joshua*, b. Ap. 8, 1775. 12. *Zerviah*, b. Oct. 4, d. Nov. 1, 1778.
34 8. Abijah, b. Ap. 6, 1730.

John Sawin, d. in Mendon, Sept. 15, 1767, probably [17.]
Sarah Sawin, of Wat., and John Weld, of Waltham, m., in Wat., Aug. 16, 1788.
Thomas, son of Thomas Sawin, bap. in Wat., Nov. 22, 1752.
John, son of Samuel Sawin, bap. in Wat., Feb. 11, 1750.
Anna, dr. of John and Martha Sawin, bap. in Wat., Nov. 24, 1791.

SAWTEL (Sautle, Sautel, (?) Saretell).

1 RICHARD SAWTEL, a proprietor of Wat., 1636–7; was one of the first proprietors and settlers of Groton, and was the town clerk thereof the first three years after its organization, in 1662, '63, and '64. His chil. were probably all born in Wat., although only a few of their births are recorded. He d. in Groton, August 2, and his Inventory, £147. 11, was taken Sept. 14, 1694. In his Will, dated May 16, 1692, he mentions wife ELIZABETH, who d. Oct. 18, 1694; son Obadiah, of Groton; son Enoch, of Wat.; dr. Bethia; son John; dr. Hannah Winn; dr. Ruth Hewes; chil. of son Jonathan, deceased, by wife Mary; chil. of son Zechariah; dr. Sterling's child. His brother *Thomas*, adm. freeman May 2, 1649, by the name of *Saretell*, d. in Boston, 1651, s. p. [See his Will, in Geneal. Register, IV., 286.] He had a brother and sister Kenrick, of Muddy River.

2 1. Obadiah, one of the first settlers of Groton; by wife Hannah, had *Abigail*, b. Mar. 13, 1665–6; and probably *Obadiah*.

2. Elizabeth, b. May 1, 1638; not mentioned in her father's Will.
3. Jonathan, b. Aug. 24, 1639; d. Jan. 6, 1690–1; an original proprietor of Groton; m., in Groton, July 3, 1665, Mary ——; and had,
   1. *Mary*, b. Oct. 16, 1667.
   2. *Elizabeth*, b. Feb. 3, 1668–9; m., in Wat., August 25, 1691, *Joseph Moss*. [Morse, 34.]
   3. *Hannah*, b. Oct. 6, 1670. 4. *Abigail*, b. Mar. 5, 1671–2.
   5. *Sarah*, b. Feb. 24, 1673–4. 6. *Jonathan*, b. in Wat., Ap. 6, 1676.

   His wife Mary, d. in childbed, in Wat., Ap. 26, 1676.
4. Mary, b. Nov. 19, 1640; m. —— Sterling.
5. Hannah, b. Dec. 10, 1642; m. —— Winn.
6. Zechariah, b. July 26, 1643 (4?); an original proprietor of Groton; by wife Mary, had *Anna*, b. in Groton, Mar. 14, 1672–3; and probably a son *Nathaniel*.
7. Enoch, a weaver, of Wat.; by wife Susanna, who o. c. Oct. 2, 1687, had,
   1. *Susanna*, bap. Oct. 2, 1687. 2. *Richard*, bap. Ap. 21, 1689.
   3. *Mary*, d. Ap. 13, 1696. 4. *Elizabeth*, bap. Oct. 8, 1699.
   5. *Mary*, bap. Oct. 6, 1700.
8. John, mentioned in his father's Will.
9. Ruth, m., Mar. 9, 1676–7, John Hewes, of Wat. [See Hewes.]
10. Bethia, m., in Wat., Jan. 27, 1701–2, John Green. She was adm. f. c. Jan. 8, 1687–8, and d. Oct. 12, 1714, aged 68.

---

11 Richard Sawtel (son of Enoch, 7), m., Mar. 18, 1716–17, Abigail Whitney [78], and had,
   1. *John*, b. and d. 1717–18.
   2. *Abigail*, b. Ap. 12, 1719; m., May 12, 1743, *Benjamin Hastings*. [Hastings, 87.]
13 Henry Sawtel, of Waltham (probably son of Richard), m., June 6, 1744, Sarah Harrington, of Wat. [97½], and had,
   1. *Henry*, b. Sept. 14, 1745. 2. *Joseph*, b. Mar. 12, 1746–7.
14 Enoch Sawtel, of Waltham (prob. son of Richard), m., Ap. 13, 1747, Bethia Bond. [81.]

SEAVERNS.

SAMUEL, son of wid. SEAVERNS, bap. in Wat., Nov. 28, 1686.

---

1 SAMUEL SEAVERNS (probably this son of the wid.), m., Dec. 20, 1699, REBECCA STRATTON. [Stratton, 15.] He d. Nov. 10, 1714. Chil.,

2. Elizabeth, b. Oct. 20, 1700; m., Oct. 23, 1719, Jonas Warren. [Warren, 28.]
3. Sarah, b. Jan. 19, 1702–3.
7. 4. Samuel, b. July, 1706.
5. Rebecca, b. Feb. 21, 1709; m., May 6, 1730, Peter Ball. [Ball, 26.]
6. Abigail, b. Mar. 7, 1712.

---

4. 7 SAMUEL SEAVERNS, of Weston, m., Oct. 6, 1731, SARAH JENNISON (probably dr. of Peter, of Sud., and b. 1711). [Jennison, 46.]

8 1. Josiah, b. Aug. 10, d. Sept., 1732.
9 2. Sarah, b. May 5, 1734; m., Oct. 13, 1756, Nathan Jones. [Jones, 132.]
10 3. Samuel, b. Sept. 13, 1736; m., Ap. 11, 1765, Lucy Smith. [Smith, 228.]
   1. *Joel*, b. Jan. 14, d. Aug., 1766.
10½ 2. *Joel*, b. May 22, 1767; m. (pub. Sept. 17), 1797, *Deborah Crosby*, of Rox.
11 3. *Lucy*, b. Jan. 31, 1769; m., Jan. 1, 1792, *Rufus Bemis*.
12 4. *Nahum*, b. Nov. 16, 1770; m., May 28, 1804, *Rhoda Hunting*, of Needham; b. Ap. 16, 1780, and moved to Brookline. Chil.,
      1. Louisa, b. Ap. 9, 1805.
      2. Thomas, b. Dec. 20, 1806; of Brookline; m., Mar. 7, 1834, Sarah Gibbs. [I. Stearns, 327–3, V.] She d. Nov. 11, 1847, and he m., May 3, 1849, Lucy Stearns Gibbs, sister of his first wife. Chil.,
         1. Charles T., b. Mar. 22, 1836. 2. Henry Gibbs, b. July 22, 1839.

3. Sarah E., b. Aug. 6, 1843. 4. Mary, b. Sept. 19, 1847.
3. William, b. Ap. 19, d. May, 1808. 4. Rhoda, b. Ap. 8, 1809.
5. Sarah, b. May 27, 1811. 6. Luther, b. Aug. 29, 1813.
7. Nahum, b. Sept. 9, 1815. 8. Johanna, b. Oct. 28, 1817.
9. George, b. Aug. 16, 1819.

13 5. *Luther*, b. July 15, 1773.
14 6. *Sarah*, b. Feb. 2, 1775; m. (pub. Feb. 9), 1801, *David Ayers*, of Needham.
15 7. *Elisha*, b. Nov. 11, 1776.
4. Eunice, b. Ap. 24, 1739; d. July, 1740.
16 5. Josiah, b. Ap. 12, 1741; of Weston; m., Feb. 8, 1764, Rachel Binney. [10.] He m. (2d), Elizabeth ———.
17 1. *Abigail*, b. Ap. 28, 1765.
18 2. *Relief*, b. Mar. 7, 1767; m., Oct. 25, 1784, *Eleazer Taft.*
19 3. *Josiah*, b. May 27, 1774.
20 4. *Charles*, b. Jan. 2, 1776.
21 5. *Mary*, b. Feb. 23, 1778; m., July 19, 1802, *Ebenezer Steadman*, of Newton.
22 6. *Rachel*, b. Oct. 14, 1783; m., Nov. 28, 1805, *William Spring*, "of Rox." [91.]
23 7. *John*, b. August 7, 1783 (?), of Dorchester; m., 1815, *Abigail Ware*, of Weston.

(By 2d wife Elizabeth.)

24 8. *Harriet*, b. Jan. 21, 1790; m., Feb. 14, 1810, *Samuel Traine*, Jr. [48.]
25 9. *Elmira*, b. Mar. 12, 1792.
26 6. Abigail, b. Mar. 13, 1743–4; d. Oct. 4, 1762.
27 7. Elisha, b. Ap. 12, 1746.
8. Joseph, b. Jan. 26, 1749; d. 1750.
28 9. Joseph, b. Oct. 7, 1752; m., May 4, 1774, Elizabeth Stratton. [Stratton, 81.]
29 1. *Betsey*, b. Aug. 19, 1775; m., Nov. 30, 1797, *Arthur Traine.* [42.]
30 2. *Eunice*, b. July 27, 1777; m., Dec. 26, 1797, *Marshall Spring.*
31 3. *Samuel*, b. Oct. 30, 1779; m., May 28, 1811, *Clarissa Fuller*, of Needham. Chil.,
1. Stephen, b. Mar. 7, 1812; m., July 5, 1837, Mary Eunice Spring.
2. Isabella, b. July 27, 1813; m., Ap. 30, 1835, Luther S. Upham.
3. William, b. Mar. 16, 1815. 4. Charlotte, b. Jan. 17, 1817.
5. Samson, b. Aug. 7, 1818. 6. Granville Slack, b. Oct. 22, 1820.
7. Lucius, b. June 21, 1823. 8. Ralph, b. May 23, 1826.
9. Lucy Ann, b. June 28, 1828.
10. Daniel, b. May 9, 1830. 11. Stanley, b. Feb. 10, 1833.
12. Manley, b. Nov. 19, 1837.
32 4. *Grace*, b. Dec. 2, 1781; m., Nov. 4, 1805, *Enoch Fiske*, Jr., of Natick.
33 5. *Sally*, b. Oct. 1, 1783.
34 6. *Charlotte*, b. Sept. 9, 1785; m., Mar. 16, 1806, *Peter Lyon*, of Newton.
35 7. *Faithful*, b. June 28, 1787; m., Ap. 24, 1808, *Geo. W. Hoogs*, of Newton.
36 8. *Joseph*, b. Ap. 15, 1796.

SEELEY.—ROBERT SEELEY, one of the first settlers of Wat., applied, Oct., 1630, to be adm. freeman, and was adm. next May, 18. He was a proprietor, 1636–7, and 1642, after he left the town. In 1634, he and Abraham Browne were employed together in the survey of Wat. In 1636, he was ordered "to surcease to do any more business for the town," about which time he joined that small colony that went from Wat., to settle Wethersfield, Conn. He sold his homestall (16 acres), to Simon Eire. [See Farmer, and see Hinman, pp. 72, and 235.] He was probably the Lieut. Seeley in the Pequot War, and perhaps was the Capt. Seeley, of Stratford, killed in battle by the Indians, Dec., 1675.

SEWALL.—RICHARD and ABIGAIL SEWALL, had Hannah, Sarah, and Ruth, bap. in Wat., Aug. 29, 1736.

SHATTUCK.

[Lemuel Shattuck, Esq., of Boston, has had a genealogy of the descendants of William and Susanna Shattuck, of Watertown, ready, or nearly ready, for the

press for several years; and the delay of its publication is much regretted. Coming from a person, in many respects so competent for the undertaking, it cannot fail to be full, accurate, and skilfully arranged. The following genealogy, although brief and imperfect, seems to be necessary in this place, on account of the numerous alliances between this and other Watertown families.]

---

1 (I.) WILLIAM SHATTUCK, settled in Wat. as early as 1642 or '3, when he was not more than 21 years of age. According to his age given when he was a witness in Court, he was born 1621. His name is on the schedule of proprietors and possessions, made out in 1642 to 1644, when he was very young. He then had a homestall of one acre, and a small lot of upland. July 4, 1654, he bought of John Clough, tailor, of Wat., and Susan, his wife, his house and garden, and 30 acres of upland; bounded east by Wm. Paine, and E. Goffe; west by highway; north by Joseph Morse, and south by highway. Also, 25 acres of upland, bounded west by a brook, east by common land, south by Edm., Lewis, north by John Coolidge. Also, 3 acres of swamp land. Also, one-third part of twelve acres of meadow; bounded west by highway, and on other sides by Wm. Paine, and Ed. Goffe. By his Will, dated Aug. 3, 1672, then "aged 50 years," he gave to son Samuel Church £6; to son Philip, one-half of farm and 2 acres in pond meadow; to son William, the other half of the farm, and 2 acres in pond meadow; to four small children, my mare with all her increase; the remainder of goods to wife Susanna, until the younger chil., Benjamin and Samuel, are twenty-one years of age; to said Samuel and Benjamin, the house and land I dwell on, bought of Edward Sanderson, and my half dividend; to elder son John, £20; and £40, to be divided among his grandchildren. In his Inventory, the house and land, and half dividend, appraised at £180. The farm at Stoney Brook (given to sons Philip and Wm.), appraised at £20, and the 4 acres of pond meadow at £4. He d. Aug. 14, 1672, leaving wid. SUSANNA (his only wife), who m., Nov. 18, 1673, Master Richard Norcross. [Norcross, 3.] She died Dec. 11, 1686. The births of his chil., are not all recorded.

---

2 1. SUSANNA, b. 1643; m., Ap. 12, 1661, JOSEPH MORSE. [Morse, 2.] She m. (2d) July 5, 1678, JOHN FAY, of Wat., q. v. [There is a document in the Mid. Registry of Deeds, Vol. X., p. 105, dated Ap. 8, 1674, by which it appears that John Fay was one of the heirs of Wm. Shattuck at that date.]

3 2. MARY, b. Aug. 25, 1645; m., Feb. 11, 1661–2, JONATHAN BROWNE. [7.]

3. JOHN, b. Feb. 11, 1646–7; m., June 20, 1664, RUTH WHITNEY. [Whitney, 12.] He was drowned in passing Charlestown ferry, Sept. 14, 1675, and his wid. m., Mar. 6, 1676, Enoch Lawrence, b. Mar. 5, 1648–9, son of John Lawrence; first of Wat., and afterwards of Groton. Inventory, Oct. 5, 1675, £42. 2. Chil.,

5 1. *John*, b. June 4, 1666; of Groton; killed by Indians, Mar. 8, 1709. Chil. by wife *Mary Blood*.

6 1. John, b. Jan. 6, 1690; killed by Indians, Mar. 8, 1709.

7 2. Jonathan, b. June 29, 1693; m. Elizabeth Chamberlin. He was grandfather of Dr. Caleb Shattuck, of Oakham, Mass., who grad. at Dart. Coll., 1794, and gr. grandfather of Lemuel Shattuck, Esq., of Boston, the historian of Concord.

3. David, b. Ap. 28, 1696, (?) d. young.

8 4. Mary, b. Ap. 11, 1699; m. John Gilson.

9 5. Sarah, b. Oct. 5, 1701.

10 6. Lydia, b. Mar. 1, 1704; m. Isaac Williams.

10½ 7. Elizabeth, m., Nov. 14, 1732, John Shed.

11 8. Patience, b. Feb. 18, 1708–9.

12 2. *Ruth*, b. Jan. 24, 1667–8.

13 3. *William*, b. Sept. 11, 1670; of Groton; m., in Wat., Mar. 19, 1687–8, *Hannah Underwood*, and had, 1. William; 2. Hannah; 3. Ruth, b. in Groton, Oct., 1694, m. Ebenezer Nutting. He was probably the Wm. Shattuck, who m., in Groton, March 24, 1718–19, Deliverance Pease. [Butler, p. 434.]

14 4. *Samuel*, of Groton, m. *Elizabeth Blood*, and had nine children. [Butler, p. 434.]

15 4. PHILIP, b. 1648; a physician, of Wat.; m. (1st), Nov. 9, 1670, DEBORAH BARSTOW. [Barstow, 4.] Mar. 29, 1671, for love and affection, he gave or secured to

his wife Deborah, 6 acres of land. She d. Nov. 24, 1679, and he m. (2d). Feb. 11, 1679–80, Rebecca Chamberlin. He d. June 26, 1722, aged 74. He was repeatedly Selectman, Treasurer, and Assessor. Chil.,



17 1. *Deborah*, b. 11, d. 19 Oct. 1671. 2. *Philip*, b. Jan. 26, 1672–3; d. young.
18 3. *Susanna*, b. Aug. 6, 1675.
19 4. *Anne*, b. Dec. 8, 1677; m., May 14, 1704, *William Sanderson* (his 2d wife). [Sanderson, 123.]

(By 2d wife.)

20 5. *Joseph*, b. Aug. 12, 1681; d. Nov. 7, 1683.
21 6. *Rebecca*, b. Mar. 10, 1682–3; m., Nov. 19, 1701, *John Underwood*. [6.]
22 7. *Benjamin*, b. Mar. 17, 1684–5; grad. Harv. Coll., 1709; m. *Martha Sherman*. [17.] He was a schoolmaster in Wat. for several years, where his eldest three chil. were born. He was ordained in Littleton, Mass., Dec. 25, 1717.
23 1. Stephen, b. in Wat., Feb. 10, 1709–10; chil.,
24 1. Benjamin, b. Nov. 11, 1742; grad. Harv. Coll., 1765; a physician of Templeton, Mass.; d. Jan. 14, 1794, leaving two sons, viz.,
25 1. Benjamin, grad. Harv. Coll., 1797; d. 1831.
26 2. George Cheyne, grad. Dart. Coll., 1803; M.D. Univ. Penn.; an eminent physician of Boston.
†27 2. Martha, b. in Wat., Jan. 7, 1711–12.
†28 3. Benjamin, b. in Wat., Dec. 8, 1713.
†29 4. Ebenezer. 5. Timothy. 6. William. 7. Sarah.
†33 8. Betsey. 9. Susanna.
27 8. *Joseph*, b. Mar. 6, 1686–7; a physician; m., Oct. 12, 1708, *Mary Ladd*, of Boston. Chil.,
1. Joseph, b. in Boston, Dec. 22, 1709; d. Jan. 16, 1710.
2. Rebecca, b. in B., Jan. 10, 1710–11; m. Alexander Sampson.
3. Joseph, b. in B., Sept. 22, 1712.
4. Mary, b. in B.; bap. in Wat., Feb. 5, 1715–16 (and m. same time, o. c.); d. Ap. 17, 1734.
5. Samuel, b. in Wat., May 29, 1716.
6. Sarah, b. in Wat., Sept. 20, 1718; m. Robert Collins.
7. Nathaniel, b. in Wat., Dec. 15, 1721.
8. John, b. in Wat., July 6, 1723; m. Martha Hammond.
28 9. *Nathaniel*, b. Jan. 14, 1688–9; m., Ap. 14, 1714, *Hepzibah Hastings* [Hastings, 13], and had son Nathaniel, b. Mar. 15, 1715–16. He d. Jan. 13, 1717–18, and his widow m., Sept. 6, 1721, *Benjamin Stearns*, of Lex. [C. Stearns, 134.]
29 10. *Amos*, b. Mar. 19, 1694–5.
30 11. *Sarah*, b. Oct. 26, 1696; d. 1745; m., May 29, 1716, *Samuel Parkhurst*. [Parkhurst, 29.]
31 12. *Theophilus*, bap. Ap. 15, 1700.
32 13. *Philip*, b. Oct. 19, 1699; bap. Ap. 15, 1700.

5. Joanna, d. Ap. 4, 1673, unm.
34 6. William, b. 1653; a weaver, of Wat.; d. Oct. 19, 1732, aged 80. He m. Susanna Randall. [4.] She d. May 8, 1723. Chil.,
35 1. *Elizabeth*, b. Nov. 3, 1684; m., Feb. 23, 1713, *Robert Goddard*. [Goddard, 4.] He d. 1716, and she m. (2d), Ap. 13, 1717, *Ephraim Angier*, s. p. [Angier, 6.] He d. Oct. 19, 1724, and his widow m. (3d), Ap. 26, 1726, *John Holland*, of Marlboro.
36 2. *William*, m. Sept. 23, 1708, *Hepzibah Hammond*. [Hammond, 13.] He d. Dec. 23, 1721, aged 46, and his wid. m., Sept. 10, 1724, John Robbins, of Camb.
37 3. *Benjamin*, b. July 30, 1687; m. (1st), *Deliverance Hays*. She d. Jan. 22, 1711–12, and he m. (2d), *Rachel Clark*. His Will, dated Sept. 3, 1730, mentions wife Rachel (exec'x), sons Josiah and Benjamin, and drs. Deliverance Fay, Sarah, and Susanna.

38 1. Deliverance, b. in Wat., Jan. 22, 1709–10; m., in Wat., Dec. 15, 1726, Samuel Fay; by the record, "both of Westboro."
39 2. Benjamin (twin), b. Jan. 22, 1709–10.
3. Sarah, b. Jan. 15, d. Dec. 7, 1713.
40 4. Josiah, b. Feb. 20, 1715; m., in Wat., Mar. 28, 1744, Abigail Stone. [I. Stearns, App. I., 47.] Chil.,
41 1. Josiah, b. Oct. 13, 1744. 2. Benjamin, b. in Wat., Feb. 19, 1745–6.
†43 3. Susanna, bap. Feb. 28, 1747–8. 4. Susanna, bap. Dec. 7, 1750. After this the family moved to Cambridge.
†45 5. Sarah, m., Dec. 12, 1739, Jeduthan Fay.
†46 6. Susanna, m., Jan. 2, 1741, John White, of Boston.
†47 4. *Samuel*, b. Feb. 16, 1687–8; [record says, Samuel, son of Wm. and Abigail; Mr. Shattuck says it should be *Joanna*, who m. —— Holden.]
43 5. *Mary*, bap. Ap. 13, 1690; m., June 10, 1714, *William Greenleaf*, of Boston.
44 6. *Abigail*, m., Feb. 17, 1713–14, *Joseph Holden* [17]. 6 chil.
7. *Joseph*, b. Oct. 15, 1694; d. May 6, 1695.
45 8. *Jonathan*, b. Oct. 16, 1695; m. *Elizabeth Stearns*. [I. Stearns, 40, III.] [He d. July 17, 1724, and his wid. m., Dec. 15, 1726, *Daniel Bond*. Bond, 49.] Chil.,
1. Jonathan, b. May 16, 1721; d. July 2, 1724.
46 2. Elizabeth, b. Oct. 19, 1722.
47 9. *Susanna*, m. —— *Holden*.
48 10. *Robert*, b. Jan. 1, 1697–8; m., July 9, 1719, *Mary Pratt*, of Plymouth. Chil.,
1. Mary. 2. Robert. 3. Randall. He d. in Wat., Dec. 13, 1723.
49 11. *Moses*, b. Nov. 1, 1703; d. in Boston, May 31, 1724.
49½ 7. Rebecca, m., Feb. 7, 1671–2, Samuel Church. [2.]
50 8. Abigail, m , Oct. 17, 1678, Jonathan Morse. [Morse, 53.]
51 9. Benjamin, mentioned in his father's will.
52 10. Samuel, b. Feb. 28, 1665–6; m. Abigail ——. Chil.,
53 1. *Abigail*, b. Oct. 17, 1686; m., Mar. 15, 1710, *Wm. Shattuck*. [? 13–1.]
54 2. *Samuel*, b. Feb. 16, 1688–9. 3. *Martha*, b. Ap. 11, 1694.

SHAW.—ABRAHAM SHAW, adm. freeman, Mar. 9, 1636–7, and at the same time proprietor of Wat. His house and goods were burnt in Wat., Oct., 1636. [Winthrop I., 200.] He was one of the first subscribers to the Covenant, in Dedham, where he probably settled soon after the loss of his house and goods. His Inventory, by "Edward Allen, Jo. [John] Kingsbury, Jo. Howard [John Haywood], and some others," was dated, 1638. His Will, not dated, mentions no wife, but son John, and dr. Martha, being infants; also son Joseph, and dr. Mary, and "my lot at Dedham." [See Geneal. Reg. II., 180; also, see Woolcott.]

Wid. Anna Shaw, o. c., and had dr. *Abigail*, bap. June 11, 1699.
Dea. Shaw, of Palmer, d. in Waltham, Jan. 28, 1770.

SHEARER.—WILLIAM SHEARER, a sea captain, d. in Wat. August 20, 1763, aged 51.

SHEPHERD.—MARTHA SHEPHERD, m., January 8, 1684–5, JOSEPH HASTINGS. [18.]

ISAAC and ELIZABETH SHEPHERD, had, 1. Isaac, b. Jan. 19, 1703.

THOMAS SHEPHERD, m., Feb. 29, 1784, SARAH BOND. [Bond, 313.]

SHERMAN.

There were several early settlers in New England of the name of SHERMAN, three of whom first settled in Wat., viz., *Edmund*, Capt. *John*, and Rev. *John*. Capt. John was a cousin of the other two, who were brothers.

SAMUEL SHERMAN, of Boston, 1637, afterwards of Connecticut, where he was a magistrate; was a brother of Rev. John. By wife GRACE, he (S. S.), had, in

Boston, 1. *Philip*, b. Dec. 31, 1637. 2. *Martha*, b. Sept. 5, 1639. 3. *Nathaniel*, b. Dec. 19, 1642. Perhaps he was for a short time in Wat., as his land there is once referred to. They all came from Dedham, Essex County, Eng., about the same time.

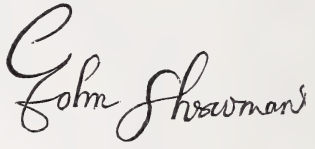
1 1. EDMUND SHERMAN, Selectman, of Wat., 1636; adm. freeman, May 25, 1636, brother of Rev. John S.; was a clothier by trade; returned to England, and was residing at Dedham, Eng., 1648, and 1666.

†2 MARY SHERMAN (parentage not ascertained), m., in Wat., Nov. 27, 1656, HENRY FREEMAN (his 2d wife).

†3 The Will of RICHARD SHERMAN, merchant, of Boston, dated Ap. 7, proved July 31, 1660, mentions wife ELIZABETH; drs. Ann Sherman, Priscilla, wife of Martin Garrett; Martha Browne, and Abigail Damme; gr. chil., *Mary* and *Elizabeth Sprawle;* makes his cousin Mr. Angier, of Camb., trustee of legacies for two drs. in Eng. (not Martha and Abigail); kinsmen Edmund Angier, and John Livermore, of Wat., overseers. He had dr. Elizabeth, b. in Boston, Dec. 1, 1635.

---

2 (I.) Capt. JOHN SHERMAN, b. in Dedham Co., Essex, Eng., 1613; came to America, 1634; adm. freeman, May 17, 1637; a land surveyor; a Selectman very many times from 1637 to '80; Town Clerk, 1648, and often afterwards; Rep. 1651, '53, and '63. He m. MARTHA, dr. of Roger and Grace Porter. [See Porter.] He d. Jan. 25, 1690–1, aged 76, and his wid. d. Feb. 7, 1700–1. He was chosen Ensign 1654, and was Steward of Harv. Coll., 1662.



3 1. John, b. Nov. 2, 1638; was killed in the Narragansett fight, s. p.
4 2. Martha, b. Feb. 21, 1640–1; m., Sept. 26, 1661, Francis Bowman. [5.]
5 3. Mary, b. Mar. 25, 1643; m., Jan. 18, 1666–7, Timothy Hawkins, Jr. [3], and d. in childbed, Nov. 6, 1667, leaving son *Timothy*, b. Oct. 26, 1667, who probably d. early s. p.
6 4. Sarah, b. Jan. 17, 1647–8; d. 1667.
7 5. Elizabeth, b. Mar. 15, 1648–9; m., July 20, 1681, Samuel Gaskill, of Charlestown. [This m. is very doubtful, if not improbable. See 58.]
9.8 6. Joseph, b. May 14, 1650.
7. Grace, b. Dec. 20, 1653; d. s. p.

8.9 (II.) JOSEPH SHERMAN, a blacksmith, m., in Wat., Nov. 18, 1673, ELIZABETH WINSHIP, dr. of Lieut. Edward Winship, of Camb., by his 2d wife Elizabeth. He was Rep. 1702, '3, '4, '5; often selectman and assessor.

10 1. John, b. Jan. 11, 1674–5; by wife Mary, had,
1. *Mary*, b. Aug. 16, 1699. 2. *Grace*, bap. Feb. 8, 1701–2.
3. *Joseph*, bap. May 9, 1703; of Shrewsbury. [See Ward, 438.]
4. *Ephraim*, b. in Marlboro, 1710. 5. *John*, b. 1713.
6. *Samuel*, b. 1718. In 1722, he was of Charlestown, (?) m., about 1704, Abigail Stone, or was it one of his brothers?

11 2. Edward, b. Sept. 2, 1677; m., October 16, 1700, Sarah Parkhurst. [Parkhurst, 8.]
1. *Sarah*, b. May 29, 1701; m., June 7, 1722, *Andrew Wilson*, of Camb.
2. *Abigail*, b. June 10, 1704. 3. *Joseph*, b. Sept. 10, 1706.
4. *Edward*, b. Mar. 9, 1708–9.
5. *Jonathan*, b. Feb. 2, 1711–12; probably the Jonathan, of Lincoln, who, by wife Elizabeth, had,
1. Rebecca, b. Nov. 14, 1746. 2. Timothy, b. Nov. 14, 1749.
3. Jonas, b. Nov. 11, 1751. (By wife Mary, had,
1. Catherine, b. Aug. 18, 1777. 2. Lucy, b. July 31, 1779.)
4. Rebecca, b. Aug. 1, 1755. 5. Jonathan, d. Sept., 1756.
6. Jonathan, d. Oct., 1762.
6. *Daniel*, bap. Oct. 24, 1714. [Jonas Sherman and Ruth Farrar, m., in Lincoln, Oct. 7, 1811.]

12 3. JOSEPH, b. Feb. 8, 1679–80; a surveyor.
13 4. SAMUEL, b. Nov. 28, 1681.
14 5. JONATHAN, b. Feb. 24, 1683–4; a blacksmith, of Charlestown, 1712.
15 6. EPHRAIM, b. Mar. 16, 1684–5; d. next Sept.
16 7. ELIZABETH, b. July 15, 1687.
17 8. MARTHA, bap. Sept. 1, 1689; m. Rev. BENJAMIN SHATTUCK, [22.]
21. 18 9. WILLIAM, b. June 28, 1692.
19 10. SARAH, b. June 2, 1694.
20 11. NATHANIEL, b. Sept. 19, 1696, m., Mar. 31, 1726, MARY LIVERMORE. [Livermore, 57.] Chil.,
1. *Mary*, b. Dec. 9, 1726. 2. *Betty*, b. June 14, 1728.
3. *Martha*, b. Feb. 16, 1729–30.

---

18. 21 (III.) WILLIAM SHERMAN, a cordwainer; some time of Charlestown; m. (1st), REBECCA CUTLER, of Charlestown, by whom he had one son WILLIAM, who d., aged 6 mo., and she d. soon afterwards. He m. (2d), in Wat., Sept. 3, 1715, MEHITABEL WELLINGTON. [Wellington, 19.] In the record of this m., said to be "of Charlestown," but he soon moved to Newton. He moved to Stoughton, 1723.

---

1. WILLIAM, b. and d. in Charlestown.
22 2. WILLIAM, b. Mar. 20, 1716–17; d. Ap. 20, 1756; a magistrate, of New Milford, Conn.; m. RUTH TERRILL, s. p.
23 3. MEHITABEL, m., JOHN BATTEL, of Dedham; 5 chil.
24 4. ROGER, b. in Newton, Ap. 19, 1721; A. M., Yale Coll., 1786. He went from Stoughton to New Milford, 1743, and to New Haven, 1761. He was a member of the Continental Congress, 1774; a signer of the Declaration of Independence; U. S. Senator, 1791, to his death, July 23, 1793. He m. (1st), ELIZABETH HARTWELL, dr. of Dea. Joseph Hartwell, of Stoughton [? I. Stearns, †21. II.], by whom he had 7 chil. She d., Oct., 1760, and he m. (2d), May 12, 1763, REBECCA PRESCOTT, b. May 20, 1742, dr. of Esq. Benjamin and Rebecca (Minot) Prescott, of Danvers. [See Geneal. Reg. I., p. 259.]
25 1. *John*, had two wives; 1st, a dr. of David Austin, and had chil. He m. 2d wife, and had chil.
26 2. *William*, left a dr., who m. Lester Phelps, of Canandaigua, N. Y., who left chil.
3. *Isaac*, d. s. p. 4. *Chloe*, d. soon. 5. *Oliver*, d. s. p.
27 6. *Chloe*, m. Dr. *John Skinner*, of New Haven, who d., leaving a son, who d. leaving chil.,
7. *Elizabeth*, d. soon.

(By 2d wife.)

28 8. *Rebecca*, m. Hon. *Simeon Baldwin*, of New Haven; grad. Yale Coll., 1781; Tutor, member of Cong., and Judge of Sup. Court of Conn. He d. May 26, 1851, aged 90, and she d. Sept., 1795.
29 1. Rebecca.
30 2. Ebenezer, grad. Yale Coll., 1808; a lawyer, of Albany, Recorder of the City, and Surrogate of the Co.; d. 1837.
31 3. Roger Sherman; grad. Yale Coll., 1811; LL.D., Trin. Coll.; Gov. of Conn., and U. S. Senator.
4. Simeon d. in infancy.
32 9. *Elizabeth*, m. Hon. *Simeon Baldwin*, wid. of her sister Rebecca. Chil.,
1. Simeon, a merchant, of N. York. 2. Charles, unm.
33 10. *Roger*, now (1851) of N. Haven; grad. Yale Coll., 1787; 8 chil.
11. *Mehitabel*, d. Nov. 18, 1772, aged 9 years.
34 12. *Mehitabel*, b. Jan. 23, 1774; d. 1850; m. *Daniel Barnes*, by whom she had one son, Daniel Barnes, of N. Y. City. She m. (2d) *Jeremiah Everts*, Esq., and had chil., of whom William is now a lawyer, of New York.
35 13. *Oliver*, b. Jan. 19, 1777; (?) grad. Yale Coll., 1795; a merchant, of Boston; d. in Havana, 1820, unm.
36 14. *Martha*, m., Jan., 1805, Rev. *Jeremiah Day*, LL.D.; President of Yale Coll. She d. Ap. 4, 1806, leaving one son, Sherman, b. Feb. 13, 1806. [See Genealogy of Robert Day, 153.]
37 15. *Sarah*, m., Oct. 13, 1812, Hon. *Samuel Hoar*, of Concord. [Hoar, 51.]
38 5. ELIZABETH, m. JAMES BUCK, of New Milford; 10 chil.

39 6. NATHANIEL, b. Mar. 5, 1724; grad. Nassau Hall, 1753; ord. in Bedford, Mass., Feb. 18, 1756; dismissed Dec., 1766; afterwards installed at Mount Carmel Co., Conn.; was dismissed, and moved to E. Windsor, where he d. July 18, 1797. He m., Mar. 1, 1759, LYDIA, dr. of Dea. Merriam, of Bedford. A son, *Thaddeus*, now (1851) resides in New Haven.

41 7. JOSIAH, grad. Nassau Hall, 1754; minister of Woburn; d. 1789. He m., Jan. 24, 1757, MARTHA MINOT, dr. of Hon. James Minot, of Concord, by his 2d wife Elizabeth Merrick, of Brookfield. [See Geneal. Reg. I., 176 and 259, and Am. Quart. Reg. XI., 188.]

42 1. *Roger Minot*, b. Dec. 9, 1757; of Fairfield, Conn.; grad. Yale Coll., 1792; LL.D.; Judge Sup. Court of Conn.

43 2. *Martha*, b. Dec. 8, 1758. 3. *Elizabeth*, b. Mar. 26, 1761.

45 4. *Mary*, b. Feb. 3, 1763. 5. *Susanna*, b. Ap. 7, 1765.

---

50 Rev. JOHN SHERMAN (3d minister of Wat.), b. in Dedham, Eng., Dec. 26, 1613; A. B., Trinity Coll. Camb., 1629, A. M., 1633. Dr. Eliot says he came to America in 1635, and went to Watertown. He soon moved to New Haven Colony, where he was a magistrate several years. He returned to Wat. between 1644 and '48, and became its third minister a few years before Rev. Mr. Knowles returned to England. He was adm. freeman, May 19, 1669, and d. Aug. 8, 1685, aged 72. [For some account of his talents, character, and services, see Francis, Farmer, Eliot, &c.] By his first wife (? ABIGAIL), he is said to have had 6 chil., and by the 2d, MARY LAUNCE, (according to Mather, a grand dr. of Thomas Darcy, Earl of Rivers), [See Geneal. Reg. IV., p. 307.]), Mather said he had by her 20 chil. Although he had many chil., this is probably a great exaggeration. He had 7 chil., whose births are recorded in Wat. His Will, dated Aug. 6, proved Oct. 6, 1685, mentions wife Mary, son Samuel Willard, for chil. of his first wife, Abigail, £12; chil. of son Bezaleel, d., £10; dr. Mary Allen, £10; son Daniel, £15; son Samuel, £10; dr. Mary Barron, £10; other chil., James, John, Abial, Elizabeth, Hester, Grace, Mercy; son James, exec'r. His wid., Mary, d. in Wat., Mar. 9, 1709–10.

N.B. He had a dr. Mary by each wife, both living at the same time.

John Sherman

---

51 1. MARY, m., about 1658, DANIEL ALLEN. [Allen, 1.]

52 2. BEZALEEL, b. 1640; grad. Harv. Coll., 1661; died prior to 1685, leaving children.

53 3. DANIEL. 4. SAMUEL.

55 5. JAMES, a clergyman and physician, the 2d minister of Sud., where he began to preach, 1677, and was deposed from his pastoral office in July, 1705. James Sherman, and wife MARY, of Sud., now (May, 1706) residing at Elizabethtown, New Jersey, convey, by deed of gift, to sons John and Thomas, of Wat., 1000 acres, nonesuch meadow, had of Ebenezer Prout, bounded W. by Natick; E. by Wat. Farms; S. by Dedham; N. by Sud. Dr. John Sherman, of Springfield, m. Abigail Stone, b. Feb. 13, 1680, dr. of Dea. Daniel and Mary (Ward), Stone, of Sud. [Ward Fam., p. 17.] Sept. 24, 1708, John and Thomas Sherman, Practitioners of Physic, formerly of Sud. and Wat., now of Springfield, sons of Rev. James Sherman, clerk and physician, now of Salem, quit claim to him said gift of 1000 acres.

56 6. ABIAH, living 1685; d. prior to 1712.

57 7. ABIGAIL, b. in Wat., Feb. 1, 1647–8; m., in Groton, Aug. 8, 1664, Rev. SAMUEL WILLARD, b. Jan. 31, 1640, son of Major Simon Willard, of Concord; grad. Harv. Coll., 1659; of Groton, afterwards of Boston; for some time Vice-Pres. of Harv. Coll. She d. before 1685, leaving 6 chil., and had 2 others, who d. in infancy. [See Estabrook, 3, and Geneal. Reg. III., p. 119, and IV., 307.]

58 8. ELIZABETH, mentioned in her father's Will; was widow GASKILL, of New Haven, 1713. [See 7.]

59 9. JOANNA, b. in Wat., Sept. 3, 1652; d. young.

60 10. MARY, b. in Wat., Mar. 5, 1656–7; m., May 27, 1679, ELLIS BARRON, Jr. [3.]

61 11. GRACE, b. in Wat., Mar. 10, 1658–9; living 1712.

12. JOHN, b. Mar. 17, 1659–60. 13. HESTER, d. Aug. 25, 1688.

62 14. MERCY, m., Ap. 4, 1700, SAMUEL BARNARD. [13.]

SIMONDS (Simons, Simmons).

DANIEL SIMONDS. [See Smith, 37.]

JAMES and SARAH SIMMONS, had SARAH, b. in Wat., May 3, 1798.

SIMPSON (Simson). [See Stimson.]

JOHN SIMSON, by wife SUSANNA, had, 1. SARAH, b. May 28, 1634. 2. HANNAH, b. July 25, 1636. 3. JOHN, b. Sept. 1, 1638. 4. JONATHAN, b. Dec. 17, 1640; living with Elder Richard Browne, in Aug. 1659. [See R. B.'s Will.] 5. ELIZABETH, b. Mar. 3, 1642–3. He (husband) was buried June 10, 1643. Inventory, £74. 5. 4. His wid. Susanna, not long after m. George Parkhurst, Sen'r, who soon after moved to Boston, and he was authorized by the Court to sell the lands of her first husband in Wat.

SLATON.—THOMAS SLATON, of Weston, m., Sept. 31, 1732, ABIEL HARRINGTON, of Wat.; both adm. f. c., Dec., 1738. [Harrington, 62.] Chil., 1. THOMAS, b. Feb. 20, 1732–3. 2. ABIEL, b. June 24, 1735; d. June 26, 1740, of scarlet fever. 3. PHINEHAS, bap. Sept. 11, 1737. They were dismissed from Weston church to Brookfield, July 27, 1755.

SMITH.

On the earliest list extant of the proprietors of Watertown (1636–7), are four of the name of *Smith*, viz., *John*, Sen'r, *John*, Jr., *Thomas*, and *Francis*. Isabella, wife of John Smith, Sen'r, d. Oct. 12, 1639, aged 60. It is probable that John and Isabella were the parents of John, Jr., and Thomas, and perhaps of Francis, and Daniel.

---

1 JOHN SMITH, Jr., adm. freeman, May 22, 1639, may have been the John Smith, who d. in Lancaster, July, 1669. The Will of John Smith, of Lancaster, dated Ap. 12, 1665, mentions son John, dr. Ann, son Richard, dr. Alice, and he appointed "my beloved son-in-law John Mose," sole executor. [See Morse, 16.]

---

2 FRANCIS SMITH, was adm. freeman, May 18, 1631; was proprietor of Wat., Feb., 1636–7; but not in 1642. [See Farmer.]

---

3 DANIEL SMITH [200], was a resident of Wat. as early as 1642, but he was not a proprietor in 1636–7. Perhaps he was a son of John, Sen., and Isabella.

---

4 MATTHEW SMITH, of Wat., took the oath of fidelity in 1652, and was drowned at Noddles Island, May 21, 1658.

4½ RICHARD SMITH, of Wat., took the oath of fidelity in 1652.

---

5 (II.) THOMAS SMITH (supposed to be a son of John, Sen., and Isabella), came to America in the summer of 1635 [See Geneal. Reg. V., p. 248]; was a proprietor of Wat., 1636–7, where he d., Mar. 10, 1692–3, aged 92. He was adm. freeman, May 17, 1637. He m. MARY, dr. of William Knapp, Sen. [5.] His Will, dated Mar. 16, 1687–8. Inventory, £73. 4. 3.

---

6 1. JAMES, b. Sept. 18, 1637. The estate of James Smith, late of Lancaster, was distributed, Ap. 8, 1701, to wid. HANNAH, sons *James, Samuel*, dr. *Hannah*, son *John*, dr. *Sarah*, and sons *Joseph, Benjamin*, and *Daniel*.

2. JOHN, b. and d. Nov., 1639.

12. 7 3. THOMAS, b. Aug. 26, 1640: d. in Lex., Dec. 25, 1727.

19. 8 4. JOHN, b. Dec. 10, 1641. [See Winthrop, II., p. 267.]

25. 9 5. JOSEPH, b. June 10, 1643; d. June, 1712.

10 6. MARY, m., 1667, JOHN STRATTON. [Stratton, 18.]

10½ 7. EPHRAIM, mentioned in his father's Will; blind, and a town charge, 1707 until 1737.

31. 11 8. JONATHAN, b. 1659; adm. freeman, 1690.

11½ 9. SARAH, d. before her father, leaving chil.

7.12 (III.) THOMAS SMITH, m., 1663, MARY HOSMER, dr. of James Hosmer, of Concord, where his eldest three chil. were born. He afterwards moved to Lex., where his wife, Mary, d. Oct. 1, 1719, aged 67. [Mr. Shattuck, p. 384, supposes, that after the birth of three chil., he moved to Connecticut.]

13 1. THOMAS, b. in Concord. He was probably the Thomas Smith, "of Camb. Farms," who had drs. Abigail and Ruth, bap. in Wat., Sept. 12, 1697, his wife being a member of the church in Weymouth. The Will of Thomas Smith, of Wat., dated Jan. 20, 1735–6, made his wife, Abigail, sole exec'r and legatee.
14 2. JAMES, b. in Concord; d. of a casualty in Wat., June 15, 1674, aged 7 yrs.
15 3. JOHN, b. in Concord.
16 4. SAMUEL, d. Ap. 22, 1670. [Wat. Rec.] 5. SAMUEL.
17 6. JOSEPH, b. Mar. 4, 1681; probably the Capt. Joseph Smith, of Sud., whose Will was dated, Nov. 2, 1751.
18 7. BENJAMIN, b. Sept. 24, 1689. These last three were bap. in Wat., Nov. 24, 1689, "sons of Thomas Smith, late of Concord."

8.19 (III.) JOHN SMITH, m., Ap. 1, 1665, MARY BEERS. [Beers, 21.]

20 1. MARY, b. June 15, 1667; (?) m., Jan. 15, 1712–13, THOMAS COOLIDGE, his 2d wife. [Coolidge, 107.]
21 2. JOHN, b. Aug. 8, 1668; of Lex.; m. MARY ——. Chil.,
1. *Isaac*, b. in Wat., Sept. 20, 1695. 2. *Sarah*, b. Feb. 3, 1698–9.
3. *Eunice*, b. Sept. 1, 1704. 4. *Obadiah*, bap. May 16, 1708.
5. *Jesse*, bap. Ap. 1, 1711; by wife *Experience*, had,
1. Oliver, b. May 2, 1732. 2. Israel, b. Aug. 26, 1735.
6. *Abiezer*, bap. May 17, 1711. 7. *Sarah*, bap. May 18, 1718.
22 3. ABIGAIL, b. June 29, 1670.
23 4. HANNAH, b. Dec. 27, 1672; m., Oct. 20, 1693, WILLIAM FISKE. [J. Fiske, 19.]
24 5. SARAH, b. June 7, 1675. 6. SAMUEL, b. Mar. 10, 1699–1700.

9.25 (III.) JOSEPH SMITH, m., Dec. 1, 1674, HANNAH TIDD.

51.26 1. JOSEPH, b. Ap. 19, 1677.
27 2. JOHN, b. Ap. 5, 1678; m., Jan. 15, 1712–13, JANE BARNARD. [Barnard, 17.] She d. in Lex., Sept. 16, 1763, aged 86; said to be "of Waltham."
93.28 3. DANIEL, b. Sept. 26, 1681; m., 1708, MARY BURRIDGE, of Newton.
29 4. HANNAH, bap. Dec. 4, 1687; m., 1707–8, DAVID MEAD. [Mead, 2.]
30 5. REBECCA, bap. Dec. 4, 1687.

11.31 (III.) JONATHAN SMITH, m., Mar. 16, 1682–3, JANE PEABODY. His estate was adm. Aug. 18, 1724, by his wid. Jane, and son Zechariah.

1. JONATHAN, b. May 4, 1684; d. Dec. 19, 1702.
103.32 2. ZECHARIAH, b. May 16, 1687. 3. ELIZABETH, bap. Ap. 7, 1689; d. soon.
33 4. ELIZABETH, bap. May 19, 1691.
108.34 5. ELISHA, b. Jan. 11, 1691–2.
35 6. JONAS, b. Jan. 7, 1692–3; a Selectman, of Waltham, many times between 1743 and '55; m., Nov. 17, 1715, MARY BARNARD. [Barnard, 23.] By 2d wife, LYDIA, he had, *Lydia*, b. Sept. 22, 1725. His 3d wife, MARY, d. Aug. 8, 1751, and he m. (4th), Dec. 5, 1759, ANNA (Livermore) BEMIS. [Bemis, 39, and Livermore, 32.] His estate was admin. by Jonas Dix, Oct. 15, 1765.
36 7. DINAH, b. Jan. 25, 1694–5; m., Mar. 6, 1719–20, JONAS CUTTING. [Cutting, 72.]
37 8. ABIGAIL, b. July 7, 1697; m., Nov. 29, 1716, DANIEL SIMOND, of Lex. Chil.,
1. *Mary*, b. Mar. 10, 1717–18.
2. *Daniel*, b. Dec. 28, 1719; d. Feb., 1761; m., Nov. 13, 1750, *Mary Mixer*. [53.] Chil.,
1. Daniel, b. Oct. 26, 1751; d. Feb. 9, 1761.
2. Mary, b. Nov. 9, 1753. 3. Abigail, b. Feb. 15, 1756.
4. Joseph, b. Ap. 2, 1758. 5. Lucy, b. (posthumous), Aug. 18, 1761.
3. *Nathan*, b. Sept. 10, 1722. 4. Daughter, b. Oct., 1724; d. 1725.
5. *Ruth*, b. in Wat., Dec. 29, 1727.
6. *Abigail*, b. Ap. 22, 1732; d. Nov. 2, 1734.

7. *Abigail*, b. Aug. 30, 1736.
8. *Sarah*, b. Ap. 25, 1739 (?); m., June 24, 1756, *Francis Bowman*. [10.]
117. 38 9. NATHANIEL, b. Nov. 15, 1701.

---

15. 40 (IV.) JOHN SMITH, of Wat. Farms, m. SUSANNA ——, who d. in Waltham, Mar. 9, 1759, aged about 80.

41 1. JOHN, b. Mar. 18, 1694–5.
42 2. SUSANNA, b. Mar. 20, 1696–7.
43 3. HANNAH, b. Mar. 31, 1698; m., July 1, 1720, THOMAS WHITNEY. [Whitney, 33.]
44 4. THOMAS, b. May 1, 1700. 5. JAMES, b. Feb. 14, 1701–2.
46 6. SAMUEL, b. Feb. 15, 1703–4; m., Oct. 28, 1725, HANNAH SMITH, of Dedham.
47 7. JOSHUA, b. Sept. 6, 1706. 8. MEHITABEL, b. Feb. 7, 1708–9.
49 9. MOSES, b. Jan. 20, 1711–12.
50 10. ELIZABETH, b. Sept. 18, 1714; m., July 18, 1740, WILLIAM PETERS, of Salem.
11. ABRAHAM, b. and d. 1718.

---

26. 51 (IV.) JOSEPH SMITH, of Lex., m., Oct. 14, 1701, MARY RICHARDS, b. May 15, 1680, dr. of Wm. and Mary Richards.

52 1. MARY, b. Ap. 3, 1700; (?) m., Dec. 30, 1730, JABEZ WYMAN, of Woburn.
2. WILLIAM, b. June 25, 1703; d. Feb. 7, 1728.
53 3. HEZEKIAH, b. Ap. 2, 1706; m., Feb. 24, 1625–6, ELIZABETH WELLINGTON. [Wellington, 9]. He d. Ap. 16, 1760; Will dated Ap. 14. His wid. m., May 18, 1762, Dea. James Brown. [J. Brown, 23.]
54 1. *Abijah*, b. Feb. 26, 1726–7; m., Jan. 18, 1750, *Mary Lawrence*.
55 2. *Elizabeth*, b. July 9, 1728; m., 1750, *Amos Tidd*.
2½. *William*, bap. Nov. 22, 1730.
56 3. *Kezia*, b. Nov. 20, 1734; m. —— *Green*.
57 4. *William*, b. Jan. 16, 1736–7; m., Oct. 20, 1757, *Abigail Smith*, of Lex. [65], and had,
1. Abigail, b. Aug. 17, 1758. 2. William, b. Dec. 23, 1760.
3. Lydia, b. July 3, 1764. 4. Bettee, b. Dec. 14, 1766.
58 5. *Joseph*, b. Aug. 21, 1743; m., Jan. 7, 1765, *Lucy Stone* [J. Stearns, App. I., 69], who d. June 19, 1772. Chil.,
1. Joseph, b. Nov. 8, 1765; d. next Feb.
2. Joseph, b. Jan. 26, 1767. 3. Hepzibah, b. Ap. 17, 1768.
4. Jonas, b. Mar. 19, 1772.
59 6. *Sarah*, b. Mar. 28, 1746; m., May 7, 1765, *Joseph Brown*, of Lex. [(?) J. Brown, 26.]
60 7. *Amos*, b. Ap. 14, 1748. 8. *Hannah*, b. Aug. 20, 1750; d. young.
62 4. EBENEZER, b. Aug. 18, 1708; m. ABIGAIL, wid. of Benj. "Wellington, Jr.," of Lex. [27.] Chil.,
63 1. *Ebenezer*, b. Sept. 20, 1740; m., Dec. 29, 1763, *Priscilla Diamond*, of Lex. Chil.,
1. Mary, b. Oct. 17, 1764.
2. Joel, b. June 1, 1771; m., Sept. 22, 1794, Elizabeth Stearns. [I. Stearns, 227, IV.]
2. *Mary*, b. Dec. 23, 1743.
65 3. *Abigail*, b. Dec. 2, 1746; m., Oct. 20, 1757, *Wm. Smith*, of Lex. [57.]
66 4. *Thaddeus*, b. Nov. 24, 1748. 5. *Ezekiel*, b. Ap. 6, 1751.
67 6. *Thaddeus*, b. Sept. 25, 1753.
68 5. SAPPHIAH (? Sophia), b. Oct. 20, 1711.
69 6. SAMUEL, b. June 19, 1714; d. May 4, 1760; by wife ABIGAIL, had,
1. *Abigail*, b. Mar. 29, 1754; d. June 12, 1757.
2. *John*, b. Aug. 21, 1756. 3. *Abigail*, b. Mar. 29, 1759.
70 7. HANNAH, b. Jan. 21, 1716–17.
8. JOSEPH, b. June 4, 1719; d. Nov. 11, 1740.
71 9. ABIGAIL, b. Sept. 6, 1722; (?) m., in Weston, Feb. 22, 1745–6, HENRY GALE. [Gale, 65.]
72 10. JOSIAH, b. July 6, 1724; m., Nov. 15, 1750, SARAH FRANCIS, of Medford. She d. Ap. 27, 1757, aged 28, and he m., Jan. 12, 1758, HANNAH BROWN. [Brown, 104.] Chil.,

73 1. *Josiah*, b. Dec. 1, 1751; d. July 1, 1753. 2. *Josiah*, b. Nov. 26, 1753.
74 3. *Abraham*, b. July 23, 1755. 4. *Ebenezer*, b. Dec. 4, 1758.
76 5. *Sarah*, b. July 26, 1760. 6. *Hannah*, b. July 13, 1762.
78 7. *Isaac*, b. Feb. 5, 1764. 8. *Jacob*, b. June 24, 1765.
80 9. *Susanna*, b. May 22, 1767.
80½ 10. *Elijah*, b. May 28, 1769. [See I. Stearns, 228, V.]
81 11. *Joel*, b. June 1, 1771; m., in Waltham, Sept. 21, 1794, *Elizabeth Stearns*. [I. Stearns, 227, V.] Chil., see Stearns.

---

18. 82 (IV.) BENJAMIN SMITH, of Lex., m., July 9, 1713, MARY (? Martha) COMEE. She d. Nov. 19, 1749, and he m., May 3, 1750, Mrs. ESTHER GROVER.

---

83 1. Benjamin, b. July 20, 1714; m., Nov. 17, 1737, Anna Parker, who d. a wid. in Waltham, Jan. 10, 1768. [I. Stearns, App. I., 72.] His estate distributed Dec. 29, 1767.
1. *Solomon*, b. Oct. 27, 1738; d. Ap. 26, 1751.
84 2. *Benjamin*, b. Mar. 7, 1741; by wife *Mary*, had,
1. Anna, b. Ap. 2, 1770. 2. Benjamin, b. Sept. 1, 1774. 3. David, b. Sept. 29, 1776.
85 3. *Anna*, b. Mar. 31, 1743; m., Ap. 10, 1764, *Simon Leonard*, of Bridgewater.
86 4. *Martha*, b. Ap. 19, 1745; m., May 29, 1771, *Ebenezer Munroe*, of Lex.
87 5. *Esther*, b. Ap. 1, 1751. 6. *Esther*, b. Dec. 26, 1753.
88 7. *David*. 8. *Thomas*, b. July 24, 1760.
89 2. Daniel, b. Dec. 25, 1715; d. Feb. 18, 1740.
3. Ezekiel, b. Ap. 28, 1717; d. Dec. 12, 1739.
4. Martha, b. June 3, 1720; d. Sept. 28, 1728. 5. Thomas, d. May 27, 1726.
90 6. Solomon, b. Sept. 11, 1725.
91 7. Thomas, b. Ap. 15, 1727; m., Ap. 13, 1753, Sarah Raymond, and had,
1. *Solomon*, b. Jan. 12, 1754.
(?) 92 8. David, b. Feb. 18, 1740.

---

28. 93 (IV.) DANIEL SMITH, of Lex., m., in Wat., May 25, 1708, MARY BURRIDGE, of Newton.

---

94 1. Mary, b. Mar. 13, 1709; m., Dec. 30, 1730, Jabez Wyman, of Woburn.
95 2. Daniel, b. Mar. 10, 1711; (?) probably the Daniel Smith, of Weston, who m., Ap. 2, 1741, Elizabeth Bigelow. [Bigelow, 51.] She d. July, 1751, and he m., Feb. 6, 1752, Deborah Warren.
1. *Elizabeth*, b. Nov. 16, 1741; d. young.
2. *Asa*, b. Feb. 21, 1742–3; pub. with *Rebecca Spring*, Oct. 28, 1763, but did not marry. He m., Ap. 5, 1764, *Mary Flagg*. Chil.,
1. Elizabeth, b. Aug. 9, 1764. 2. Daniel, b. Oct. 29, 1765.
3. Arimathea, b. Aug. 10, 1767. 4. Enoch, b. May 12, 1769.
5. Asa, b. Feb. 19, 1771. 6. Elisha, b. Feb. 18, 1773.
3. *Elizabeth*, b. Ap. 26, 1745.
4. *Abigail*, b. Mar. 17, 1747; m. (pub. May 15), 1768, *Ichabod Robinson*, of Mendon.
96 3. Jonathan, b. Oct. 15, 1713; m., in Waltham, Aug. 30, 1738, Abigail Stratton. Chil.,
1. *Abigail*, b. May 21, 1739. 2. *John*, b. Aug. 12, 1743.
3. *Dorcas*, b. Jan. 3, 1745–6; m., Ap. 4, 1764, *John Wood*, of Camb.
4. *Jonathan*, b. Oct. 4, 1748; m., June 13, 1771, *Lydia Muzzey*.
5. *Phinehas*, b. Feb. 7, 1751. 6. *Timothy*, b. Aug. 11, 1753.
7. *Samuel*, b. Jan. 7, 1756.
97 4. Betsey, b. Feb. 11, 1715. 5. Lydia, b. May 3, 1718.
99 6. Sarah, b. July 28, 1720.
100 7. Lucy, b. Jan. 3, 1725; m., Sept. 5, 1763, *Benj. Wellington*, of Brookfield.
101 8. Abigail, b. Feb. 22, 1727–8.
102 9. Eunice, b. June 4, 1730; m., Jan. 4, 1750, Joseph Underwood, of Lex.

---

32. 103 (IV.) ZECHARIAH SMITH, m., Mar. 23, 1709–10, SUSANNA GROUT, b. Mar. 31, 1681, dr. of Joseph and Susanna (Hagar) Grout. [See Grout.]

---

104 1. Susanna, b. Ap. 30, 1711; m., Ap. 30, 1747, Robert Gage, q. v.

105 2. MEHITABEL, bap. Sept. 13, 1713; m., August 5, 1747, DAVID FLAGG. [Flagg, 143.]
126. 106 3. ZECHARIAH, b. Sept. 30, 1716; d. in Shrewsbury, Jan. 28, 1793.
140. 107 4. JONAS, b. June 7, 1719. 5. JOSHUA, bap. Aug. 26, 1722.

---

34. 108 (IV.) ELISHA SMITH, of Weston, m., Mar. 25, 1713, PATIENCE BROWN. [Brown, 21.] He m. (2d), about 1730, ABIGAIL ——.

109 1. JONATHAN, b. Jan. 23, 1714–15; m., Nov. 8, 1736, SUSANNA STEARNS. [I. Stearns, 60, III.]
110 2. PATIENCE, b. Feb. 23, 1716–17; m., Dec. 6, 1733, ABRAHAM SANDERSON. [Sanderson, 23.]
111 3. ELISHA, b. June 4, 1719. 4. ABRAHAM, bap. May 20, 1732.
112 5. PRUDENCE, bap. Oct. 28, 1733. 6. ABRAHAM, bap. May 9, 1736.
114 7. ROBERT, bap. July 9, 1737.
115 8. PHINEHAS, bap. Dec. 17, 1738.

---

38. 117 (IV.) NATHANIEL SMITH, of Wat., m., in Lex., Feb. 5, 1722–3, LYDIA CHURCH, of Wat. [? Church, 15.]

118 1. NATHANIEL, b. Oct. 22, 1723. Perhaps he was the Nathaniel Smith, of Groton, who m., in Wat., Dec. 17, 1751, Priscilla Harris. [Harris, 6.]
119 2. LYDIA, bap. Oct. 3, 1725. 3. ABIGAIL, b. Nov. 12, 1727.
121 4. DAVID, b. Ap. 12, 1730. 5. SAMUEL, b. Oct. 22, 1732.
123 6. MARY, bap. Mar. 9, 1735. 7. JANE, b. Feb. 2, 1736–7.
125 8. EUNICE, b. July 22, 1739. 9. NATHAN, b. Feb. 4, 1741–2.

---

106. 126 (V.) Lieut. ZECHARIAH SMITH, Jr., m., Oct. 19, 1738, LYDIA HASTINGS [Hastings, 47], and settled in Shrewsbury, where he d. Jan. 28, 1793, aged 76, and his wid. d. July 18, 1796, aged 76. [See Ward, p. 434.

127 1. JOSHUA, b. June 14, 1739.
128 2. LYDIA, b. Oct. 18, 1740; m., 1760, MOSES SMITH.
3. SUSANNA, b. Mar. 28, 1742; d. Mar. 22, 1759.
129 4. MARY, b. Aug. 4, 1743; m., 1766, SILAS HEMMENWAY.
130 5. URIAH, b. Aug. 11, 1745; m., 1771, LYDIA, dr. of John Keyes, and moved to Wilton, N. H.
131 6. JONAS, bap. Jan. 11, 1747; m., 1771, ELIZABETH BROWNING, of Rutland, where he settled and d.
132 7. PHINEHAS, bap. Feb. 12, 1749, of Newfane, Vt.
133 8. MARTHA, bap. Feb. 3, 1751; m. ARTEMAS BRUCE, and moved to Conn.
9. SAMUEL, b. Sept. 24, 1752; d. 1756.
10. THANKFUL, b. Oct. 21, 1754; d. 1756.
134 11. SAMUEL, b. July 25, 1757; d. June 9, 1841; m., Jan. 1, 1778, ABIGAIL, dr. of Elnathan Pratt. She d. July 1, 1817, and he m. (2d), Ap. 20, 1818, LYDIA, wid. of Daniel Mixer. [Mixer, 61.] She died April 19, 1841, aged 73. Chil.,
1. *Dana*, b. Ap. 12, 1778.
2. *Azubah*, b. Ap. 14, 1780; m., 1799, *Luther Noyes*.
3. *Clara*, b. Ap. 19, 1782; m., 1799, *Wm. Knowlton*.
4. *Franklin*, b. Sept. 8, 1784.
5. *Sarah*, b. Ap. 11, 1789; m., 1808, *Thaddeus Cary*.
6. *Rhoda*, b. Oct. 14, 1791; m., 1809, *Isaac Harrington*. [205.]
7. *Charlotte*, b. Feb. 6, 1796; m. 1814, *John S. Peirks*.
135 12. LEWIS, b. Feb. 22, 1760; d. Feb. 21, 1838; m., Oct. 6, 1783, MARY, dr. of Timothy Howard. She d. Dec., 1824, aged 59, and he m. (2d), Feb. 3, 1826, OLIVE, wid. of Asa Knowlton. She d. June 4, 1837, aged 74.
136 1. *Salmon*, b. May 9, 1784; m., 1806, *Mehitabel Stearns*.
1. Nancy, b. June 21, 1807; m. Israel Arnold, of Paxton.
2. John, b. Ap. 22, 1809. 3. Lewis, b. Aug. 27, 1811.
4. Laura, b. Ap. 1, 1814; m. —— Morey, of Vt.
5. Mehitabel, b. Aug. 27, 1816; m. Adam H. Cary.
6. Leander, b. June 4, 1818. 7. Harriet, b. Nov. 15, 1820.
137 2. *Martha*, b. Mar. 11, 1788; m., 1808, *Warren Harrington*. [251.]

138 3. *Mary*, b. Oct. 22, 1790; m., 1808, *Silas Wheelock*, Jr.

107. 140 (V.) JONAS SMITH, of Waltham, m., Dec. 4, 1741, THANKFUL FISKE. [N. Fiske, 17.] He d. Nov. 4, 1801, and she d. Sept. 18, 1775, aged 52.

141 1. ANNE, b. June 17, 1742. 2. LYDIA, b. Feb. 23, 1744.
143 3. EUNICE, b. Nov. 4, 1745; m., Feb. 8, 1770, BENJAMIN GREEN, of Waltham. [Green, 3.]
144 4. JONAS, b. Nov. 21, 1747; by wife MOLLY, had *Sarah*, bap. Mar. 24, 1776. He m., Jan. 7, 1778, MARY HOW.
145 5. ZECHARIAH, b. Aug. 22, 1749; of Waltham; m., June 17, 1779, SARAH BEMIS. [Bemis, 98.] Chil.,
1. *Lydia*, b. Ap. 5, 1780. 2. *Joel*, b. May 9, 1782.
3. *Sally*, b. Oct. 15, 1783. 4. *Francis*, b. Dec. 4, 1785.
5. *Jonas*, b. in Lincoln, Feb. 6, bap. Feb. 10, 1788.
6. *Cyrus*, b. in Lincoln, Aug. 4, 1792.
7. *Calvin*, b. in Lincoln, June 13, 1795.
146 6. DAVID, b. July 9, 1752; of Waltham; m., Oct. 17, 1776, MARTHA GREEN. [Green, 4.] Chil.,
147 1. *Patty*, b. Aug. 4, 1777; m., Mar. 9, 1794, *Zebedee Macomber*, of Walt., q. v.
2. *Sarah*, b. July 27, 1779.
148 3. *Jonathan*, b. July 5, 1781; m., Sept. 23, 1802, *Lucy Harrington*. [Harrington, 227–3.] Chil.,
1. Lucy, b. Ap. 24, 1803. 2. Darius, b. Mar. 27, 1805.
3. Amasa, b. Ap. 8, 1805. 4. Jason, b. Mar. 22, 1808.
5. Otis, b. Feb. 24, 1811.
149 4. *Leonard*, b. Ap. 27, 1783; m., May 29, 1808, *Nancy Peirce*. [Peirce, 128–3.] Chil.,
1. Anna Augusta, b. Oct. 12, 1808. 2. Jane Isabel, b. Nov. 16, 1810.
3. Leonard, b. Sept. 23, 1813; d. 1814. 4. Eunice, b. Mar. 19, 1815.
150 5. } *Lydia*, b. Dec. 1, 1785; m., Feb. 14, 1804, *Thomas Rice*, of Leominster.
151 6. } *Eunice*, b. Dec. 1, 1785; m., Mar. 29, 1812, *Thomas Stratton*, of Weston. [Stratton, 80–2.]
152 7. *David*, bap. Ap. 19, 1789.
8. *David*, b. Ap. 18, 1794 (?); by wife *Judith*, had,
1. Daniel Wiswall, b. Mar. 26, 1811. 2. Benjamin Green, b. Nov. 1, 1813. 3. Judith Catherine, b. Sept. 6, 1815.
153 7. JONATHAN, b. Nov. 24, 1755; d. June 11, 1781; m., June 29, 1780, RUTH CUTLER.
154 8. NATHAN, b. Mar. 16, 1758; m., Sept. 11, 1783, SUSANNA BEMIS. [Bemis, 101.] Chil.,
155 1. *Susanna*, b. Ap. 26, 1784; m., Ap. 19, 1804, *Daniel Clark*. [Clarke, 46.]
156 2. *Mary*, b. Mar. 27, 1786; m., Jan. 29, 1807, *Nahum Hardy*, q. v.
157 3. *Nathan*, b. Aug. 6, 1788. 4. *Charles*, b. Oct. 3, 1791.
159 5. *Clarissa*, b. Oct. 14, 1793. 6. *Ann*, b. Dec. 20, 1795.
161 7. *Perez*, b. Feb. 19, 1797. 8. *Elizabeth*, b. Ap. 14, 1799.
163 9. *Julia*, b. Feb. 21, 1801. 10. *Lewis*, b. May 27, 1803.
165 11. *Jane*, b. July 10, 1805. 12. *Edmund*, b. Aug. 15, 1807.
166 9. ELIJAH, b. Jan. 30, 1760; m., Ap. 27, 1786, LYDIA FLAGG. [Flagg, 122.] She d. Dec. 16, 1804, and he m., Dec. 17, 1807, ANNA WHITNEY.
167 1. *Alfred*, bap. Mar. 18, 1787; m., Ap. 19, 1812, *Matilda Hobbs*, of Waltham. Chil.,
1. Martha Matilda, b. Dec. 27, 1812. 2. Lydia, b. Aug. 11, 1814.
2. *Elijah*, b. Nov. 8, 1788. 3. *Jonas*, b. Feb. 15, 1790.
4. *Henry*, b. Mar. 3, 1792. 5. *William*, b. May 26, 1794.
6. *Lydia*, b. Feb. 16, 1796. 7. *Marshall*, b. Feb. 15, 1798.
8. *Alvarez*, b. Dec. 16, 1799. 9. *Convers*, b. May 10, 1802.
10. *Edwin*, b. June 27, 1804. 11. *Franklin* (twin), b. June 27, 1804.
12. *Calvin*, b. Sept. 1, 1811. 13. *Lucy Ann*, b. Oct. 14, 1813.
180 10. AMOS, b. Feb. 26, 1762; of Waltham; m., May 8, 1794, RHODA WHITNEY, [Whitney, 172.] She d. Feb. 25, 1817, aged 49.
1. *Amos*, b. Dec. 26, 1794. 2. *Sarah*, b. Mar. 8, 1796; d. Sept. 25, 1804.
3. *John*, b. Oct. 18, 1797; d. 1800. 4. *Alice*, b. May 7, 1799; d. 1800.

5. *Alice*, b. Jan. 28, 1801; m., Dec. 23, 1824, *Uriah B. Stearns*. [I. Stearns, 244, V.]
6. *John*, b. Ap. 13, 1802. 7. *Luke*, b. May 17, 1803.
8. *Darius*, b. Aug. 3, 1804.
187 9. *Sarah*, b. Nov. 30, 1806. 10. *Josiah*, b. Nov. 7, 1808.
188 11. SARAH, b. Feb. 24, 1765; d. Sept. 27, 1775.

---

189 JONATHAN SMITH (lineage not ascertained), and LUCY BILLINGS, both of Lincoln, m., Feb. 27, 1772. Chil.,

1. ABIJAH, b. Mar. 25, 1775; d. Feb. 26, 1789.
2. LUCY, b. Dec. 25, 1776. 3. POLLY, b. Aug. 15, 1779.
4. JONATHAN, b. July 11, 1781. 5. DANIEL, b. Ap. 3, 1783.
6. ANNA, b. May 26, 1785. 7. ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 3, 1788.

---

200 (I.) DANIEL SMITH (perhaps a son of John, Sen., and Isabella), m. ELIZABETH, dr. of Roger and Grace Porter, q. v. His Will, dated July 14, 1660, the day he d., mentions wife *Elizabeth*, son *Daniel*, and brother Abraham. To Abigail Sherman, he gave one lamb. He, and Capt. John Sherman, married sisters; but it is probable that this Abigail was a dr. of his pastor, Rev. John Sherman. It appears, by the town records, and by his Will, that he had only one child, DANIEL, b. Sept. 27, 1642.

---

201 (II.) DANIEL SMITH, Jr. (son of Daniel [200]), m., Feb. 22, 1667–8, MARY GRANT. [Grant, 8.] He d. June 7, 1681. His Will, dated May 30, 1681, mentions only his wife and three sons, viz., Daniel, John, and Joseph. Inventory, £154. Besides the chil. mentioned below they had a dr. SUSANNA.

202 1. DANIEL, b. Mar. 15, 1668–9; m., Nov. 3, 1693, HANNAH COOLIDGE. [Coolidge, 25.] His Will, dated 1708, proved 1718, mentions his wife Hannah, but no children. (?) He d. May 14, 1718, and his wid. m., May 22, 1729, Dea. Nathan Fiske. [N. Fiske, 27.]
203 2. GRACE, b. Jan. 13, 1670–1; m., Nov. 2, 1714, RICHARD OTIS, of Charlestown.
204 3. JOHN, b. July 13, 1672. ? Perhaps he was the John Smith who m., in Wat., Aug. 16, 1705, Sarah Richard, "both of Camb.," and had, in Lex.,
1. *Abiezer*, b. Mar. 27, 1712. 2. *Lois*, b. Oct. 6, 1715.
3. *Silas*, b. Jan. 16, 1716–17; 4. *Ruth*, b. Jan. 7, 1719–20.
5. *Beulah*, b. Jan. 14, 1723–4; d. next May. 6. *Ephraim*, b. June 14, 1725.
205 4. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 15, 1673–4; m., Nov. 5, 1702, JOHN PEIRCE. [Peirce, 42.]
206 5. SARAH, b. Dec. 27, 1675. 6. ABIGAIL, b. Dec. 3, 1678.
208 7. JOSEPH, b. June 8, 1680; (?) of Lex.; m. HANNAH ——.
209 1. *Rebecca*, b. Jan. 23, 1702–3.
210 2. *Henry*, b. Sept. 29, 1705. He m. (1st), in Wat., Feb. 18, 1730–1, *Mary Stratton* [24], and he m. (2d), Dec. 7, 1738, *Mary Smith*, of Weston. [225.] She d. Ap. 14, 1756, and he d. Sept., 1756.
211 1. Nathan, b. Mar. 1, 1731–2. 2. Mary, b. Oct. 10, 1735.
213 3. Hannah, b. Sept. 29, 1739.
214 4. Henry, b. Feb. 16, 1740–1; m., Ap. 11, 1765, Eunice Peirce [78], of L., and, in Lincoln, had,
1. Edwin, b. Ap. 11, 1766. 2. Henry, b. May 18, 1768.
215 5. Sarah, b. May 23, 1743. 6. Jean, b. Aug. 21, 1746.
217 7. Eunice, b. Ap. 3, 1756.
219 3. *Hannah*, b. Sept. 28, 1707; m., in Wat., Jan, 30, 1727–8, *David Stratton*, of Wat. [Stratton, 25.]

---

220 WILLIAM SMITH, of Weston (lineage not ascertained), m. MARY ——. Chil.,

221 1. BRADYL, b. Dec. 20, 1715; a Captain, of Weston; m. (1st), Ap. 6, 1736, MARY HAGAR. [Hagar, 67.] She d. Oct. 13, 1760, aged 46, and he m. (2d), Feb. 23, 1763, Mrs. SARAH WHITE, of Medford. She d. Nov. 5, 1765, and he m. (3d), Sept. 6, 1766, RUTH, wid. of Ephraim Flint, of Lincoln.
1. *Beulah*, b. Dec. 26, 1736; d. May 15, 1738.
2. *Beulah*, b. May 19, 1738; d. June 29, 1739.

3. *Bradyl*, b. Feb. 7, 1739–40; d. Oct. 3, 1742.
222 4. *Nathan*, b. Dec. 7, 1742; d. Feb., 1825; m. (1st), Oct. 21, 1762, *Sarah Ball*, of Waltham. [Ball, 43.] She d. Ap. 28, 1768, and he m. (2d), Dec. 22 (pub. Sept. 17), 1768, *Sarah Reed*, of Lunenburg. Chil.,
1. Sally, b. Dec. 11, 1763.
2. Bradyl, b. Jan. 16, 1766; m., Feb. 3, 1789, Lois Garfield. [Garfield, 79–7.]
3. Abigail, b. Feb. 17, 1768; d. Aug., 1770.
4. Nathan, b. July 26, 1769. 5. Faith, b. May 7, 1771.
5. *Bradyl*, b. Jan. 7, 1744–5; d. Dec. 19, 1748.
223 6. *Simeon*, b. Ap. 7, 1746; by wife *Dorothy*, had,
1. Dolly, b. Sept. 30, 1771. 2. Beulah, b. Sept. 18, 1773.
3. Cynthia, b. Sept. 16, 1775. 4. Simeon, b. Dec. 25, 1777.
5. Lucy, b. Jan. 19, 1780.
7. *Abigail*, b. Mar. 17, 1748; d. Ap. 23, 1762.
224 8. *Mary*,, b. Sept. 3, 1749; (?) m., Feb. 23, 1774, *Jonathan Fiske*, of Athol.
225 2. MARY, b. June 18, 1717; m., Dec. 7, 1738, HENRY SMITH, of Lex. [210.] She d. Ap. 14, 1756.
226 3. WILLIAM, b. May 23, 1721; m., Feb. 15, 1743–4, HANNAH FISKE. [N. Fiske, 35.] Chil.,
1. *George*, b. Sept. 20, 1745. 2. *William*, b. Feb. 14, 1748.
3. *Mary*, b. Oct. 18, 1750. 4. *Lydia*, b. Ap. 24, 1754.
5. *David*, b. May 6, 1756. 6. *Hannah*, b. June 27, 1758.
227 4. JOSIAH, b. Feb. 25, 1722–3; a Justice of the Peace, and Town Clerk, of Weston; m. (pub. Dec. 9, 1744), HEPZIBAH STEARNS, of Lex. [C. Stearns, 135.] Chil.,
228 1. *Lucy*, b. Mar. 5, 1747; m., Ap. 11, 1765, *Samuel Seaverns*, Jr., of Weston. [Seaverns, 9.]
229 2. *Joel*, b. Feb. 4, 1749; m., Nov. 5, 1773, *Hannah Harrington*, of Waltham, who d. Oct. 5, 1792. [Harrington, 245.] He m. (2d), Oct. 20, 1793, *Sarah Lamson*. [13.] Chil.,
1. Anna, b. Dec. 15, 1774; d. Nov., 1775. 2. Josiah, b. Nov. 23, 1776.
3. George Washington, b. Dec. 6, 1778; by wife Maria, had,
1. Ellen Maria, b. May 15, 1817. 2. George, b. Ap. 23, 1819.
4. Nancy, b. Jan, 29, 1781. 5. Hannah, b. Mar. 2, 1783.
6. Joel, b. May 22, 1785; by wife Maria, had,
1. Josiah, b. Sept. 29, 1810. 2. Francis, b. May 27, 1812.
3. Marshall, b. Mar. 7, 1814. 4. William, b. Feb. 19, 1816.
5. Joel, b. Nov. 29, 1817. 6. Maria, b. Sept. 3, 1819.
7. Daniel, b. Feb. 15, 1787.
8. Elmira, b. Mar. 30, 1789; d. Oct. 16, 1792.
9. Cyrus, b. May 7, 1791. 10. Isaac, b. Aug. 5, 1794
230 3. *Anna*, b. Jan. 19, 1751; m., Nov. 22, 1774, *Joseph Carter*, of Lancaster.
231 5. JAMES, b. Dec. 21, 1724; m. (pub. Feb. 28, 1748–9), LUCY STEARNS, of Lex. [C. Stearns, 136.]
232 1. *James*, b. Dec. 6, 1751; m., 1774, *Rebecca Sherman*, of Sud, and had,
1. Jane, b. Dec 24, 1774.
233 2. (?) *Lucy*, m., July 6, 1775, *John Garfield*, of Lincoln. [Garfield, 50.]
234 3. *Abigail*, b. Nov 28, 1758; m., 1786, *Abijah Jones*.
235 4. *Hepzibah*, b. Oct. 13, 1761; m., Mar. 3, 1789, *Amos Peirce*, of Ashburnham.
236 5. *Samuel*, b. Ap. 18, 1764; m., Dec. 21, 1789, wid. *Olive Pepper*.
237 6. SARAH, b. Aug. 31, 1726; m., June 9, 1747, BENJAMIN JONES. [Jones, 64.]
238 7. ABIGAIL, b, Dec. 12, 1730; m., Jan. 25, 1753, JABEZ HARRINGTON. [Harrington, 105.]

SHUBAEL and GRACE SMITH, of Wat., had,

1. LYDIA, b. Ap. 27, d. Dec. 29, 1795. 2. GEORGE, b. Feb. 22, 1797.
3. MARY ANN, b. Jan. 6, 1799.

DANIEL SMITH, reputed son of Daniel Smith and R. S., b. in Wat., Ap. 6, 1708.

ELIJAH SMITH, Jr., of Waltham (lineage not ascertained); by wife LYDIA, had,

1. Francis Augustus, b. Dec. 1, 1800. 2. Horatio Austin, b. June 12, 1802.
3. Elizabeth Ann, b. Nov. 27, 1803. 4. Susan, b. Sept. 25, 1805.
5. Albert, b. July 13, 1807. 6. Edwin.

Marriages, &c., in Weston.

Seth Smith, of Norton, m. *Elizabeth Allen*, Sept. 30, 1725.
Elizabeth Smith, m., Ap. 6, 1737, *Earl Flagg*. [26.]
Jacob Smith, of Shrewsbury, m., Nov. 23, 1738, *Kezia Warren*. [94.]
Joseph Smith, of Shrewsbury, m. (pub. May 4), 1740, *Sarah Warren*. [95.]
David Smith, of Sud., and *Mary Hammond*, of W., m., July 24, 1756.
David Smith, of Weston, m. (pub. May 7), 1757. *Mary Hagar*, of Camb.
Abraham Smith, of Lunenburg, and *Lucy Allen*, of Weston, pub. May 28, 1763.
Samuel Smith and *Patience Gregory*, m., Mar. 9, 1772.
Nathan Warren, of Weston, and *Betsey Smith*, of Mason, N. H., pub. in Weston, Nov. 19, 1780.
Alexander Smith, m., July 29, 1787, *Hepzibah Hobbs* [Hobbs, 10–1], and, in Weston, had,
1. Sally, b. Dec. 9, 1787. 2. Charles, b. May 23, 1789.
3. Isaac, b. Jan. 15, 179–. 4. Esther, b. July 3, 1798.
Susanna Smith, m., Mar. 30, 1788, *Thaddeus Peirce*.
Daniel Smith, of Smithfield, m., in Wat., June 18, 1700, wid. *Ruhamah Hawkins*.

Will of Adam Smith, of Weston, dated Feb. 13, 1745–6, mentions wife *Jerusha*, executrix, dr. Jerusha (b. Aug. 27, 1741); Wm. London, "whom I brought up." His wid. m., Mar. 1, 1750, Henry Bird, of Dorchester.

SODEN.

SAMUEL SODEN, of Camb., m., Dec. 16, 1755, SUSANNA MASON [Mason, 23], and had, in Wat.,

1. Susanna, b. Sept. 21, 1756. 2. Thomas, b. Aug. 8, 1758.
3. Samuel, b. Jan. 13, 1761.
4. Hannah, bap. Mar. 4, 1764; m., May 22, 1794, Rev. Nathaniel Lawrence, of Tyngsboro. 4 chil. See John Lawrence Family, 230.
5. Thomas, b. Sept. 26, 1765; had son *Thomas*, bap. July 12, 1789.
6. Mary, b. Mar. 5, 1769. 7. Elizabeth, bap. Sept. 30, 1773. [See Bright, 97.]

SPARHAWK.—See I. Stearns, IV., 149 and 150; also Boylston.

SPEAR.—SAMUEL and REBECCA SPEAR, had 1. Sarah, b. July 8, 1707.

SPOONER.—PETER and REBECCA SPOONER, had 1. Martha, b. Mar. 6, 1714–15. [See Coolidge, 49, and Godding, 4.]

SPRING.

Embarked at Ipswich, Eng., for New Eng., Ap. 10, 1634, in the Elizabeth, William Andrews, Master, *John Spring*, aged 45, wife *Elinor*, aged 46; dr. *Mary*, aged 11; son *Henry*, aged 6; son *John*, aged 4 yrs., and son *William*, 9 months.

1 (I.) JOHN SPRING, and wife ELINOR, settled in Wat., and his name is on the earliest list of proprietors, 1636–7. Mar. 21, 1656–7, he executed a deed of gift to his son Henry, of his house and land in Wat., reserving to himself, during his lifetime, the north end of the house; after his decease, the same to go to son Henry, with conditions that said Henry pay his father an annuity, and, after the decease of his father, pay John Spring, Jr., £30. [Mid. Deeds, Vol. I., p. 233.] As there is no provision for wife, Elinor, she must have d. previously

to the date of that deed. It is believed that all the families of the name of Spring in New England, and perhaps in the U. S., are descended from John and Elinor, of Watertown.

[*Robert Spring* resided in Charlestown 1727 to 1737, and had chil. bap. there. I know nothing of his lineage, or whether he left any descendants.]

---

2 1. MARY, b. 1623; m., about 1642, JOHN DAVIS, q. v. She d. a wid. 1656.
6. 3 2. HENRY, b. 1628; adm. freeman, May 30, 1660.
13. 4 3. JOHN, b. 1630.
5 4. WILLIAM, b. July, 1633. He settled in Barbadoes. He had a son *John*, who came to Newton, after the decease of his father in Barbadoes, and in 1695, he chose his uncle, John Spring, to be his guardian. The Will of John Spring, housewright, of Newton, son and heir of William Spring, late of Bridgeton, Barbadoes, dated Aug. 6, 1698, gave all his estate to his loving friend, Jonathan Green, of Newton, in token of gratitude to him for his kindness and care in his straits and difficulties, &c., in which others, of whom he might have expected help, deserted him. [See Estabrook, 4.]

---

3. 6 (II.) HENRY SPRING, m., Jan. 7, 1657–8, MEHITABEL BARTLETT. [Bartlett, 2.] He m. (2d), Sept. 12, 1691, SUSANNA, wid. of Gregory Cook. [Cook, 1.] His Will, dated June 29, 1695, mentions wife Susanna; sons Henry and Thomas; drs. Elizabeth Mellings (Mellen); Mehitabel and Abigail. Inventory, dated Nov. 25, 1697, £317. 7. As early as 1680, he was elected the *town "prizer,"* and continued to hold the office until 1695. The duty of apprizer appears to have been to fix the rate at which agricultural products shall pass in the payment of taxes and debts. He was often employed in taking inventories, and settling estates.

Henry Spring

---

7 1. ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 13, 1659; m., Sept. 27, 1677, JOHN GALE. [Gale, 21.] She afterwards m. JOHN MELLEN. [See Barry, 325.]
21. 8 2. HENRY, b. Mar. 1, 1662; adm. freeman, Ap. 18, 1690.
9 3. ANN, b. Sept. 21, 1671; m., in Wat., Mar. 18, 1690–1, JONATHAN PARK, of Newton, [Park, 9.] Six chil.
10 4. MEHITABEL, m., Mar. 21, 1698–9, JONATHAN STIMSON. [2.] He d. Sept. 25, 1708, and his wid. m.. Feb. 17, 1729–30, GERSHOM BRIGHAM, of Marlboro. She was adm. to Weston church, Mar. 6, 1719–20.
29. 11 5. THOMAS, birth not recorded, but he is mentioned in his father's Will.
12 6. ABIAH (Abigail), b. Jan, 6, 1676–7; living 1696.

---

13 (II.) Lieut. JOHN SPRING, m., Dec. 19, 1656, HANNAH BARSHAM. [Barsham, 2.] Their first five chil. were b., or births recorded, in Wat., the others b. in Newton, where they permanently settled, where she d. Aug. 18, 1710, and he d. May 18, 1717, aged 87. He was a very active, useful citizen; was Selectman 20 yrs., between 1683 and 1710, and was Rep. 1704, '6, and '7. In 1680, Watertown chose John Spring, "to make a new invoice." Was this John, Sen., or John, Jun.? John, Jun., had moved to Newton prior to that date, and John, Sen., if alive, would have been at least 90 years old. It seems to me not improbable, that there was an error in the record, and that it was *Henry* Spring (the town prizer) who was chosen to make a new invoice.

13½ 1. HANNAH, b. Oct. 1, 1657; living Dec., 1683.
14 2. MARY, b. June 10, 1659; m., Sept. 30, 1681, JOHN WARD. [See Ward Fam., 18.]
14½ 3. SUSANNA, b. Ap. 16, 1661; d. young. 4. SARAH, b. Feb. 6, 1662–3.
15 5. REBECCA, b. Feb. 18, 1664–5.
16 6. ABIGAIL, b. Feb. 20, 1666–7; m., in Wat., Dec. 31, 1689, WILLIAM WARD. [See Ward Fam., p. 19.]
17 7. SUSANNA, b. Aug. 18, 1670. 8. MERCY, b. Feb. 19, 1672–3.
19 9. ELIZABETH, b. Ap. 7, 1675; m., Oct. 18, 1699, JOHN MASON. [4.]
33. 20 10. JOHN, d. May 5, 1754, aged 76.

8. 21 (III.) HENRY SPRING, m. LYDIA CUTTING. [Cutting, 7.] She was adm. f. c. Ap. 7, 1700.

22 1. LYDIA, b. Aug. 12, 1686; m., Ap. 25, 1706, THOMAS BOND. [Bond, 59.]
23 2. ANNA, b. July 10, 1691; m., Oct. 7, 1725, WILLIAM HARRINGTON. [Harrington, 165.]
42. 24 3. HENRY, b. July 19, 1692. 4. SARAH, b. Sept. 5, 1695.
26 5. ELIZABETH, bap. Ap. 6, 1701.
27 6. MEHITABEL, b. Ap. 2, 1702; m., Sept. 1, 1717, ROBERT GODDARD, of Brookline. [Goddard, 46.]
28 7. SUSANNA, b. Mar. 15, 1705–6; m., January 27, 1731, EBENEZER THATCHER. [Thatcher, 3–8.]

---

11. 29 (III.) THOMAS SPRING, of the Farms (Weston), m., Nov. 20, 1701, ELIZABETH TRAINE. [Traine, 12.] He d. about 1710, leaving wid. Elizabeth. [See Bullard, 11.]

30 1. MARY, b. Jan. 19, 1702–3; m., Mar. 30, 1726, JONATHAN PARMENTER, of Sud., b. Jan. 15, 1702–3, son of Benjamin and Thamazin (Rice) Parmenter of Sud. Chil.,
1. Susanna. 2. Mary. 3. Jonathan. 4. Abigail. Mr. P. died 1734. [See Barry, p. 354.]
31 2. ELIZABETH, b. Sept. 10, 1705; m., Ap. 18, 1725, ABIJAH UPHAM, of Weston. [Upham, 19.] Eleven chil.
61. 32 3. THOMAS, b. July 5, 1708; d. June 18, 1753.
4. HENRY, b. Feb. 2, 1710; d. Feb. 11, 1712. [See 79.]

---

20. 33 (III.) JOHN SPRING, of Newton, m. JOANNA ——. She d. Oct. 5, 1743.

34 1. WILLIAM, b. Dec. 24, 1704; d. Ap. 22, 1754; m., Feb. 19, 1730, ABIGAIL COOLIDGE. [? Coolidge, 105.] Nine chil., of whom,
William, d. Dec. 15, 1744. *Abigail*, d. Dec. 30, 1744. *Simeon*, d. Jan. 22, 1745. *Joanna*, d. Jan. 30, 1745. *Joanna*, d. Ap. 2, 1745.
92. 35 2. JOHN, b. 1706.
36 3. EPHRAIM, b. May 30, 1708; grad. Harv. Coll., 1728; by wife SARAH, had,
1. Sarah, d. Dec. 7, 1744. *2. Thankful*, m., 1782, Dea. *John Adams.*
37 4. MARY, b. Nov. 20, 1709; m., Ap. 12, 1737, EBENEZER STEARNS. [I. Stearns, 90, IV.]
38 5. DEBORAH, b. Feb. 27, 1713–14.
39 6. NATHANIEL, b. Aug. 26, 1715; m., MARTHA WILLIAMS, probably a dr. of Isaac and Martha Williams, of Newton, b. Mar. 18, 1714. [See Williams Family, p. 157.] In Worcester he had son,
1. Ephraim, b. Sept. 24, 1742.
40 7. HANNAH, b. Feb. 2, 1721–2.
41 8. SAMUEL, b. June 17, 1723; m., Feb. 5, 1745, THANKFUL NORCROSS [Norcross, 44]; dr. *Thankful*, b. Sept. 5, 1759. In 1782, she (mother) had become the wife of Dea. Joseph Adams.

---

24. 42 (IV.) HENRY SPRING, of Wat., m. KEZIA CONVERSE, dr. of Capt. Josiah Converse, and wife Ruth, of Woburn. [The Will of Capt. Josiah Converse, of Woburn, dated July 12, proved July 28, 1717, mentions wife RUTH (who d. in Wat., Mar. 16, 1736–7); dr. Ruth; dr. Rebecca, "already married;" drs. Kezia and Mary, unm., and son Josiah, a minor.

This son, Josiah, was a physician, a magistrate, and Selectman, of Watertown. He probably never m. His Will, dated Jan. 21, proved Oct. 25, 1774, makes bequests to heirs of cousin Esther Hoar [Hoar, 31]; to cousin Ruth Thomas [See Peirce, 25–6]; and to cousin [nephew] Marshall Spring [60], whom he made his exe'r, who was probably his professional pupil, and who inherited most of his estate.

Thomas Hammond, Jr. [30], m., in Wat., Mar. 29, 1732, Ruth Converse, (?) a sister of Dr. Josiah.]

43 1. JOSIAH, b. Dec. 21, 1718.
44 2. HENRY, of Wat.; by wife SARAH, had,

1. *Sarah*, b. Mar. 11, 1743–4. 2. *Mary*, b. June 29, 1746.
3. *Lydia*, b. June 11, 1748. 4. *Francis*, b. Sept. 9, 1749.
5. *Samuel*, b. Mar. 18, 1754; by wife *Lydia*, had,
1. Samuel, b. Feb. 17, 1780. 2. Francis, b. Jan. 21, 1783.

45 3. KEZIA, b. Nov. 12, 1722. 4. MARY, b. Feb. 9, 1724–5.
47 5. SAMUEL, b. Jan. 1, 1726–7. 6. LYDIA, b. Nov. 12, 1728.
49 7. JEDEDIAH, b. Ap. 16, 1730; a soldier at Lake George in 1758; m., Mar. 8, 1753, ELIZABETH SALTMARSH. [Saltmarsh, 37.] Chil.,
1. *Seth*, b. Sept. 29, 1754; settled in York Co., Maine, and was father of Col. Spring, of Saco.
2. *Thomas*, b. Sept. 16, 1756. 3. *Josiah*, b. July 24, 1759.
50 8. JOHN, b. Ap. 13, 1732; (? of Boston); had dr. *Kezia*, bap. May 29, 1757.
51 9. CONVERSE, b. Dec. 30, 1734; a soldier at Lake George, 1758; m. (1st), Aug. 7, 1760, MERCY LEARNED. [Learned, 81.] She d. July 16, 1776, and he m. (2d), Oct. 13, 1776, MARY FULLER. Chil.,
52 1. *Mercy Amelia*, b. Feb. 28, 1761; m., Nov. 30, 1780, *Abijah Bigelow*. [Bigelow, †159.]
53 2. *Josiah Converse*, b. June 28, 1764.
54 3. *Silas*, b. Aug. 13, 1766. 4. *Henry*, b. July 11, 1768.
56 5. *Luke*, b. June 26, 1770. 6. *Elizabeth*, b. Ap. 16, 1773.
58 10. SARAH, b. Feb. 23, 1736–7; m., in Wat., Feb. 5, 1761, Rev. JAMES GRAY, of Stockbridge. After his decease, she resided with her brother, Dr. Spring, until the m. of her dr. *Mary*, to Hon. *Barnabas Bidwell*, then of Stockbridge, Mass., when she went there to reside, and d. there in widowhood.
59 11. ALPHEUS, b. May 10, 1739.
60 12. MARSHALL, b. Feb. 19, 1741–2; d. Jan. 7, 1818; grad. Harv. Coll., 1762, soon commenced the study of medicine, probably with his maternal uncle, Dr. Josiah Converse, a highly esteemed physician, of Wat,, who aided him in obtaining his education, and who bequeathed to him the larger part of his estate. After finishing his professional studies, he resided a short time in the island of St. Eustatia. With that exception, he always resided in his native town; and during his long life, sustained such a high professional repute, as very few private practitioners have attained to. He was eminent as a wit, and it is said that he was the only man of that time, who could successfully meet Chief Justice Parsons "in the keen encounter of wits." In the Revolution he was a tory, fully and firmly "convinced of the entire inexpediency of resistance." Yet, on the 19th of Ap. 1775, he arrived early at Lexington, and devoted his best skill and care to his wounded fellow-citizens. Although his tory sentiments were well known, and very generally odious in that vicinity, and he did not try to conceal them; yet his professional services were so highly appreciated, so necessary to the people, and his manners so winning, pervaded with such a tone of benevolence, that he seldom suffered any serious annoyance on account of his political sentiments. He maintained that the people were incapable of self-government; and on that ground, he opposed the adoption of the Federal Constitution, as being too feeble, not sufficiently stringent in its tone. Yet, at the first election of Mr. Jefferson to the Presidency, he joined the popular party that had opposed the adoption of the Constitution on the opposite ground, that it was too stringent, tending too much to centralization. To an intimate friend he jocularly assigned his reason for joining that party, "He said he was nearly losing both property and country, by opposing the popular party in the Revolution; and, as he now saw that the people were up and forever by that election, he did not intend to run that risk a second time."



He taught the school in Wat. the year after he left College; was Rep. of Wat. 1787, and repeatedly a member of the Governor's Executive Council. For a more copious account of his character, talents, and services, see Thatcher's Am. Med. Biography. He m. (1st) 1791, MARY, wid. of Dr. Barnabas Bin-

ney,* of Philadelphia, by whom he had one child. She d. 1793, and he m. (2d), 1797, HANNAH LEE, of Camb., s. p.

1. *Marshall Binney*, b. Aug. 30, 1792; grad. Harv. Coll., 1812; m., Ap., 1816, *Eliza Willing*, dr. of Charles Willing, of Philadelphia, and gr. dr. of Thomas Willing, first Pres. of the first Bank U. S. He d. 1825, leaving children.

---

* Dr. BARNABAS BINNEY (a son of Barnabas Binney, a shipmaster and merchant, of Boston, and grandson of Dea. John Binney, of Hull, Mass.); grad. at Brown Univ., 1774; was a surgeon in the Revolutionary army; was transferred from the Massachusetts to the Pennsylvania line, and settled in Philadelphia, where he m., in 1777, MARY, dr. of Henry Woodrow, of Philadelphia. He d. June 21, 1787, leaving widow Mary, (who afterwards m. Dr. Spring), and four chil., viz.

1. SUSAN, b. Feb. 22, 1778; d. 1849; m. JOHN B. WALLACE, Esq., Counsellor-at-Law, of Philadelphia.
2. HORACE, b. Jan. 4, 1780, grad. Harv. Coll., 1797; LL.D, 1827; S. P. A. S.; a Counsellor-at-Law; Member of Congress, and for a long time the acknowledged head of the Philadelphia bar.
3. JOHN, b. Oct. 21, 1784; d, June 30, 1794.
4. MARY, b. Sept. 22, 1786; m., 1816, LUCIUS MANLIUS SARGENT, Esq., of Boston. She d. 1824, leaving three children. viz.,
   1. *Mary*, d. unm.
   2. *Horace Binney*, grad. Harv. Univ. 1843; LL. B., 1845; m., Mar. 31. 1846, *Elizabeth Little Swett*. [See Coolidge, 405–1.] Chil.,
      1. Horace Binney. 2. Lucius Manlius. 3. Elizabeth Hazzard.
   3. *Manlius*, d. 1825

---

32. 61 (IV.) THOMAS SPRING, of Weston, m. (pub. Oct. 26), 1729, MARGARET GATES, of Camb. [Barry, p. 251.] He d. June 18, 1753, and his wid. m., Aug. 12, 1756, William Whitney. [254.]

62 1. THOMAS, b. May 21, 1731; d. June 7, 1740.
2. ANNA, b. March 5, 1732–3; d. young.
63 3. AMOS, b. Jan. 7, 1734–5; by wife PHEBE, had,
   1. *Asenath*, b. Mar. 23, 1768.
64 4. JONATHAN, b. Ap. 10, 1737; of Weston; m., Aug. 7, 1760, ELIZABETH FERGERSON, of Weston. Chil.,
   1. *Susanna*, b. Oct. 22, 1761; m., Ap. 1, 1784, *Abel Peirce*.
   2. *Elizabeth* (Betsey), b. Jan. 20, 1764.
   3. *Amasa*, b. Mar. 8, 1766. 4. *Sally*, b. Oct. 24, 1776.
65 5. THADDEUS, b. Aug. 29, 1739; of Weston; m., Oct. 7, 1761, LYDIA TRAINE. [Traine, 32.] Chil.,
66 1. *Eunice*, b. Sept. 1, 1762.
67 2. *Lydia*, b. Dec. 25, 1764; m., Oct. 14, 1784, *John Bigelow*. [Bigelow, 146.]
   3. *Lois*, b. Mar. 14, 1767; d. Dec. 8, 1772.
   4. *Marshall*, b. Jan. 28, 1769; d. Dec., 1772.
   5. *Anna*, b. Feb. 17, 1771; d. Oct., 1775.
   6. *Martha*, b. June 6, 1772; died 1775.
72 7. *Marshall*, b. June 26, 1776.
73 8. *Nahum*, b. Jan. 30, 1778; of Belfast, Me.; m., Mar. 24, 1801, *Sally Green*, of Waltham. [Green, 10.]
74 9. *Lois*, b. Mar. 21, 1780. 10. *Martha*, b. Sept. 15, 1782.
76 11. *Deborah*, b. Feb. 14, 1785.
77 6. THOMAS, b. June 30, 1741; probably the Thomas Spring, of Needham, who m., Ap. 10, 1765, Mary Upham, of Newton.
7. SUSANNA, b. Nov. 11, 1743; d. Dec., 1744.
78 8. SAMUEL, b. Feb. 5, 1745–6; m., in Newton, April 16, 1767, RUTH Moss, and had,
   1. *Luther*, b. in Weston, June 18, 1767.
9. ANNE, b. Jan., d. Dec., 1748. 10. ANNE, b. and d. June, 1753.

---

79 (IV.) HENRY SPRING, of Weston; probably a son of Thomas [29]; m., May 17, 1732, ABIGAIL CHADWICK. [Chadwick, 7–3.]

80 1. HENRY, b. April 6, 1733; m., April 25, 1757, HANNAH WHITNEY. [Whitney, 256.]
81 2. ABIGAIL, b. Jan. 16, 1735; m., Dec., 1754, BENJAMIN BROWN, of Housatonic, No. 1. (New Marlboro).
82 3. ELIJAH, b. Feb. 28, 1737; of Housatonic, No. 1; m. (pub. in Weston, Aug. 28), 1761, BEULAH JACKSON, dr. of John and Mary, of Weston.

83 4. Elizabeth, b. Ap. 7, 1739; m., Sept. 23, 1756, Josiah Mansfield. [3.]
84 5. Mary, b. Mar. 22, 1741; m., Sept. 4, 1760, Abijah Burbank, of Sutton.
85 6. Lucy, b. Feb. 20, 1742–3.
86 7. Rebecca, b. Oct. 26, 1744; m. (pub. Oct. 28), 1763, Asa Smith.
87 8. Kezia, b. Sept. 30, 1746. 9. Ebenezer, b. Nov. 8, 1748.
89 10. Mercy, b. Feb. 8, 1750–1. 11. Amos, b. Dec. 5, 1752.

---

90 Dr. Joseph Taft, of Weston, m., May 7, 1789, Lois Spring.

---

91 WILLIAM SPRING, of Weston, (lineage not ascertained); at his first m. said to be "of Rox." m. (1st), Nov. 28, 1805, RACHEL SEAVERNS. [22.] He m. (2d) (pub. Dec. 17, 1808), MARY CRACKBONE, of Newton. He m. (3d), in 1818, EUNICE PEIRCE, of Weston. He m. (4th), 1825, REBECCA BRIGHAM. Chil.,

1. William Seaverns, b. June 16, 1806. 2. Joseph Warren, b. Oct. 20, 1809.
3. Rachel, b. July 24, d. Aug. 14, 1811.
4. Mary Crackbone, b. June 11, d. Oct. 23, 1814.
5. Eunice, b. June 8, 1818. 6. George, b. Feb. 1, 1821.
7. Mary Rachel, b. Mar. 21, 1823. 8. Amasa, b. June 17, 1825.
9. Sarah Elizabeth, b. Sept. 13, 1826. 10. Charles, b. Ap. 20, 1828.
11. Marshall, b. Dec. 23, 1829. 12. Andrew, b. Feb. 18, 1831.
13. Henry, b. July 24, 1832. 14. Susan, b. Oct. 17, 1833.
15. Martha, b. Feb. 22, 1835. 16. Maria Louisa, b. Nov. 22, 1836.
17. Harriet, b. Dec. 26, 1838. 18. Caroline, b. Mar. 25, 1841.

35.92 (IV.) JOHN SPRING, m., in Newton, Oct. 2, 1735, SARAH READ, and settled in Uxbridge, Mass., in that part of it which afterwards became the town of Northbridge. He was a large landholder, a deacon, and a justice of the peace. He d. Mar. 13, 1794, æt. 88, and his wid. Sarah d. Sept. 13, 1800, æt. 84.

1. John, b. Aug. 30, 1736; burnt to death April 4, 1740.
2. Ephraim, burnt to death April 4, 1740.
8. } Thomas Read, b. June 30, 1739; d. Mar. 5, 1739–40.
4. } Abigail White, b. June 30, d. Sept. 25, 1739.
94 5. John, b. June 10, 1741; m. Hannah Crosby. He d. Jan. 2, 1798, and his wid. m. Col. James Fletcher. She d. Feb. 12, 1823, aged 76.
1. *Elkanah*, b. Feb. 6, 1768; d. Mar. 1, 1777.
95 2. *Mary*, b. Jan. 17, 1770; m. Rev. *Elias Dudley*, and had, 1. Hannah. 2. Otis. 3. John. 4. Elias. 5. Mary. She m. (2d), Feb. 10, 1814, Dea. *Stephen Bailey*.
100.96 3. *Adolphus*, b. Mar. 13, 1772; d. Oct. 20, 1747.
4. *Abigail*, b. Ap. 4, 1774; d. Feb. 13, 1777.
5. *Avery*, b. Mar. 23, 1776; d. Feb. 17, 1777.
6. *Abigail*, b. Jan. 4, d. Sept. 8, 1778.
97 6. Mary, b. Dec. 19, 1743.
113.98 7. Samuel, b. Feb. 27, 1745–6; d. Mar. 4, 1819; grad. New Jersey Coll., 1771; D.D. Will. Coll., 1807; studied divinity successively with Rev. Drs. Witherspoon, West, of Stockbridge; Hopkins, of Newport, R. I. and Bellamy, of Bethlehem, Conn. He was a Chaplain in the Rev. War, and "annexed to the detachment of Arnold in the assault on Quebec, and engaged in the battle—when Montgomery fell." He afterwards settled as a minister in Newburyport, where he was Pres. of the Merrimack Bible Society; of the Mer. Humane Society; one of the founders and trustees of And. Theo. Seminary; one of the original delegates who founded the Am. Bib. Society; one of the founders and one of the Ex. Committee of the A. B. C. For. Missions.
122.99 8. Ephraim, b. July 21, 1750; d. Sept. 23, 1834.

---

96. 100 (VI.) ADOLPHUS SPRING, of Uxbridge, m., Nov. 20, 1794, LYDIA TAFT, b. Dec. 1, 1772; d. Mar. 15, 1838, aged 65.

101 1. Mary, b. Feb. 11, 1796; joined the Society of Friends, and m., Oct. 7, 1813, Jonathan Shove, Esq.

102 2. HANNAH, b. May 18, 1797; m., Dec. 22, 1817, BEZALEEL TAFT, Jr. Esq. (his 2d wife). He d. 1846. [See Spring, 114.] Chil.,
†102 1. *Margaret L.*, m., Nov. 30, 1848, *A. W. Bennett*, M.D., of Uxbridge.
103 2. *Lewis S.*, a farmer, of Uxbridge.
104 3. *George S.*, Att'y-at-Law, of Uxbridge.
105 4. *Henry G.*, a farmer, of Uxbridge.
106 3. JOHN, b. Nov. 21, 1798; a merchant, of New York; d. Dec. 21, 1833; unm.
107 4. DANIEL, b. Mar. 10, 1800; merchant, of Canandaigua, N. Y.; m., about 1821, ORRA LAMB, of Barré, Vt.
108 5. LYDIA, b. Aug. 29, 1801; m., May 2, 1827, GEORGE BENEDICT ARNOLD, Pres. of N. Am. Phalanx Institution, N. J.
109 6. GEORGE, b. Feb. 28, 1804; d. June 1, 1835; m., about 1830, ABBY, dr. of Rev. John Fiske, of New Braintree, Mass. He was a merchant, of Charlestown, S. C.; afterwards of New York. His widow m. George Merriam, of Springfield, Mass.
7. SILAS (twin), b. Feb. 28, d. Mar. 14, 1804.
8. LEWIS, b. Dec. 9, 1805; d. Mar. 4, 1806.
110 9. MARGARET, b. Jan. 16, 1807.
111 10. MARCUS, b. Oct. 21, 1810; a merchant, of the firm of Spring, Bradley & Buffum, Brooklyn, New York; m., Oct. 16, 1836, REBECCA, daughter of Arnold Buffum.
112 11. LUTHER, b. Dec. 20, 1812; a grocer, of Worcester, Mass.; m., Oct. 24, 1838, ABBY, dr. of Samuel Wood, of Uxbridge.

---

98. 113 (V.) Rev. SAMUEL SPRING, D.D., of Newburyport, m., Nov. 4, 1779, HANNAH HOPKINS, b. Aug. 10, 1760; d. June 11, 1819, dr. of Rev. Samuel Hopkins, D.D., of Newport, afterwards of Hadley, Mass.

---

1. Son, b. and d. Sept. 4, 1780.
114 2. MARGARET STODDARD, b. Ap. 26, 1783; m., Aug. 27, 1807, BEZALEEL TAFT, Jr.; grad. Harv. Coll. 1804; Att'y-at-Law, of Uxbridge. She d. July 25, 1816, and he m. (2d), Dec. 22, 1817, HANNAH SPRING. [Spring, 102.]
115 1. *Augustus Richards*, a merchant; now (1852) of the firm of Howland & Taft, of Charleston, S. C. He m., Dec. 22, 1835, *Isabella Ashenhurst*, of Belfast, Ireland.
116 2. *Louisa Margaret.* m., Sept. 15, 1834, *Frederick W. Patterson*, a flour merchant, of Rochester, now of Buffalo, N. Y. She d. of consumption, Nov. 16, 1839, leaving one son, Lewis Augustus.
3. Daughter, b. and d. in infancy.
117 3. GARDNER, b. Feb. 24, 1785; grad. Yale Coll., 1805; D.D., Ham. Coll., 1819; m., May 25, 1806, SUSAN BARNEY, of New Haven, and settled in New York; Pastor of the Brick Presbyt. Church. Chil.,
1. *Samuel.* 2. *Edward*, d. 3. *Mary Norris.* 4. *Gardner.* 5. *Susan.*
6. *Lindley.* 7. *James Watson*, d. 8. *Anna.* 9. *Elizabeth*, d.
10. *Augustus Murray.* 11. *Julia Lynch*, d. 12. *William Maxwell.*
13. *Hannah Hopkins*, d. 14. *Sarah Fulton*, d. 15. *Lucius Lewis.*
4. HANNAH, b. Sept. 6, 1788; d. Mar. 16, 1796.
5. WALTON, b. Sept. 15, 1790; d. May. 8, 1809.
118 6. SAMUEL, b. Mar. 9, 1792; grad. Yale Coll., 1811; pastor of a church in E. Hartford, Conn.; m., in South Berwick, Me., Nov. 27, 1816, LYDIA MARIA, dr. of Winthrop B. and Dorothy Norton. Chil.,
1. *Margaret Stoddard*, b. Dec. 15, 1817; d. Sep. 24, 1844.
2. *Augustus Lewis*, b. May 31, 1819.
3. *Hannah Maria*, b. Dec. 21, 1820; d. May 12, 1832.
4. *Lucia Ann*, b. Jan. 23, 1823. 5. *Samuel*, b. Jan. 13, 1825.
6. *Susan*, b. Oct. 27, 1826. 7. *Gardner Wilcox*, b. June 9, 1828.
8. *Mary Constantia*, b. May 20, 1830. 9. *Ellen Maria*, b. Ap. 12, 1834.
191 7. LEWIS, b. Oct. 20, 1793; lost at sea, 1815.
8. MARY, b. Nov. 12, 1795; d. Aug. 30, 1796.
120 9. PINKNEY, grad. Yale Coll., 1819; d. 1820.
121 10. CHARLES, b. July 25, 1800; of Chicago, Ill.; m., 1832, DOROTHY B. NORTON, sister of his brother Samuel's wife; 5 chil. She d. 1851.

121½ 11. JOHN HOPKINS, b. Sept. 21, 1802; m., 1829, SARAH ANN RAND, of Newburyport, where he settled; 6 chil.

---

99. 122 (V.) EPHRAIM SPRING, of Northbridge, Mass., m., Aug. 25, 1771, EUNICE TAFT, of Uxbridge, b. 1755. She d. Oct. 11, 1727, aged 71.

---

123 1. SARAH, b. Feb. 5, 1776; m., Ap. 24, 1794, ALPHEUS BAYLIES, a farmer, son of Dea. Baylies, of Uxbridge. Chil.,

124 1. *Ephraim*, b. June 6, 1795; of Uxbridge; m., Feb. 19, 1823, *Henrietta Whitney*. Chil.,
1. Susan. 2. Mary, m., 1844, George Gunn. 3. Ellen.

125 2. *Adolphus*, b. Jan. 22, 1800; of Worcester; m. (1st), Mar. 9, 1825, *Mary Wood*. Chil.,
1. Mary E., m., Mar. 24, 1852, A. B. Barnard, of Worcester. 2. Ellen.
He (A.) m. (2d), Mrs. *H. Riley*.

126 3. *Josiah*, b. Feb. 28, 1806; of Bridgeport, Conn.; m., Mar. 6, 1836, *Lucy Cheeseborough*. Chil.,
1. Mary Jane. 2. Alpheus. 3. Josiah. 4. Josephine. 5. John Nicolas.

127 4. *Sarah*, b. May 30, 1810; m., May 17, 1831, *Welcome Wilmarth*, of Uxbridge. Chil.,
1. William Henry. 2. Sarah. 3. Mary Eliza.

2. JOSIAH, b. June 11, 1778; d. soon.

128 3. ELKANAH, b. Sept. 17, 1780; m., June, 6, 1805, PHEBE, dr. of John Capron, and settled in Brimfield. Chil.,

129 1. *Lucy E.*, b. Feb. 27, 1806; d. June 10, 1835.

130 2. *Laura E.*, b. Jan. 26, 1808.

131 3. *Mary Ann*, b. Dec. 17, 1809; m., 1851, *Jonathan Angell*, of Providence, Rhode Island.

132 4. *Phebe C.*, b. Oct. 19, 1812. 5. *Asenath C.*, b. Mar. 23, 1820.

134 6. *John C.*, b. May 1, 1822. 7. *Jane*, b. Aug. 18, 1825.
8. *Francis*, b. Aug. 28, 1831.

137 4. LYDIA, b. July 23, 1782; m., May 5, 1803, SAMUEL FLETCHER, of Northbridge, now Whitinsville. Chil.,

138 1. *Eunice*, b. Feb. 23, 1804; m. *Russell Murdock*, of Garland, Me. Chil.,
1. Maria. 2. Lydia.

139 2. *Ephraim*, b. July 30, 1805; of Whitinsville; m., Oct. 26, 1828, *Margaret Chapin*. Chil.,
1. Mary Jane, b. Aug. 1, 1829. 2. Samuel J., b. Mar. 31, 1831.
3. Josiah S., b. Feb. 21, 1833. 4. Abby E., b. Mar. 26, 1835.
5. W. Walton, b. July 6. 1837. 6. James B., b. Aug. 25, 1839.
7. Abby E., b. Nov. 25, 1841. 8. George F., b. Jan. 5, 1844.
9. Emily M., b. Jan. 5, 1846. 10. Lewis C., b. July 11, 1848.

140 3. *Margaret*, b. June 19, 1807; m., Sept. 15, 1828, *Baylies Chapin*, of Whitinsville, Mass. Chil.,
1. Charles, b. June 19, 1831. 2. George, b. Dec. 25, 1832.
3. Samuel, b. Mar. 12, 1839. 4. Edward, b. May 15, 1841.

141 4. *Mary Ann*, b. Jan. 18, 1809; m., May 4, 1834, *Stephen Bachelor*, of Whitinsville, Mass. Chil.,
1. Edward. 2. Frances B.

142 5. *Aratus*, b. Sept., 1811.

143 6. *Emeline*, m., May, 1839, *Judson Chapin*, of Rox. Chil.,
1. Emma Jane. 2. Eugene. 3. Anna.

144 7. *Abby Amanda*, b. Ap. 1, 1816; m., Ap. 24, 1843, *Oliver Chase*, of Boston. Chil.,
1. Herbert. 2. Cordelia.

145 8. *Maria L.*, b. Feb. 22, 1818; m. *Brigham Goldthwaite*, of Charlestown, Mass. Chil.,
1. Mary. 2. Arthur.

146 9. *Lydia*, b. July 26, 1820; m., Aug. 24, 1842, *William Kendall*, of Whitinsville. Chil.,
1. Mary. 2. William H.

147 5. JOSIAH. b. Nov. 2, 1785; a farmer; m. (1st), June 15, 1815, ABIGAIL CHAPIN, dr. of Dea. Phinehas Chapin, of Uxbridge. She d. Oct. 1, 1841, aged 57, and

he m. (2d), Dec. 9, 1846, ADELIA CHAPIN, dr. of John, and cousin of his first wife. He d. of cancer, early in 1850, s. p.

148 6. LUTHER, b. Oct. 12, 1787; of Worcester; m., Dec. 29, 1814, NANCY, dr. of Samuel Read; many years Postmaster of Uxbridge. Chil.,

149 1. *Samuel P.*, b. Sept. 7, 1819.

2. *Mary E.*, b. Jan. 22, 1822; m., 1848, *James Morse*, of Worcester. Chil.,
1. Charles. 2. George.

151 3. *Charles C.*, b. Mar. 24, 1824; m., Ap. 18, 1844, *Eleanor Prentice*.

152 4. *Emily A.*, b. Dec. 21, 1827; m. *Carter Whitcomb*, of Worcester.

153 5. *George W.*, b. Oct. 15, 1830. 6. *William L.*, b. Oct. 25, 1832.

155 7. *Nancyana*, b. Aug. 17, 1835; d. Dec. 28, 1838.

8. *Franklin H.*, b. Mar. 3, 1838.

156 7. EUNICE, b. Aug. 13, 1789; m., Nov. 22, 1827, EZEKIEL WOOD, who died a few years ago, leaving a large estate to his wid. and his only son, *Charles D.*, b. Jan., 1830.

157 8. CALVIN, b. Aug. 4, 1791; d. Feb. 20, 1842; of Uxbridge; m., May 18, 1817, HANNAH CARPENTER. She d. May 5, 1839, aged 45. Chil.,

158 1. *John*, b. Jan. 26, 1818.

159 2. *George C.*, b. Jan. 25, 1819; by wife *Sabrina*, had,
1. Hannah M., b. in Needham, Oct. 19, 1840.
2. John C., b. in Uxbridge, Feb. 19, 1842.
3. Sabrina E., b. Dec. 2, 1843; d. July 19, 1844.
4. Frances E., b. Jan. 5, 1845. 5. Ephraim, b. Oct. 16, 1848.
5. Josiah, b. Ap. 22, 1850.

160 3. *Sarah T.*, b. Nov. 14, 1822; m., Jan. 6, 1842, *Charles F. Chapin*, of Milford, Mass.
1. Edwin F., b. Nov. 25, 1842. 2. Adla, b. Dec. 16, 1846.

161 4. *Maria*, b. Aug. 30, 1824; d. about 1843.

162 9. MARIA, b. Oct. 19, 1793; m., Mar. 26, 1818, MARCHANT TOBEY, a housewright, from New Bedford, who settled in Uxbridge, and afterwards moved to Worcester, where he d. about 1844. Chil.,

163 1. *Sarah A.*, b. Dec. 23, 1819; m., Oct. 19, 1842, *P. Whitin Dudley*. Chil.,
1. Henry M. 2. Frederick A.

164 2. *William M.*, b. Jan. 9, 1822; of Middleboro, Mass.; m., Sept. 1845, *Nancy White*.

165 3. *Maria A.*, b. Sept. 26, 1824. 4. *Jane E.*, b. Mar. 2, 1828.

167 5. *Isabella G.*, b. Nov. 4, 1831. 6. *Isaac F.*, b. Ap. 2, 1839.

169 10. EPHRAIM, b. Ap. 6, 1796; d. (suicide), unm.

170 11. SOPHRONIA, b. July 26, 1798; m., Oct. 4, 1821, ZIBA PARKHURST, of Milford, Mass.; now (1852) of New York City. Chil.,

171 1. *Austin N.*, b. Dec. 9, 1823; of Charlestown, Mass.; m., 1851, *Susan A. W. Barrett*.

172 2. *Sarah A.*, b. Sept. 9, 1825. 3. *Vilen S. W.*, b. Ap. 4, 1827.

174 4. *Nathan S.*, b. Ap. 9, 1829. 5. *Frazenia*, b. Nov. 9, 1832.

176 6. *Georgiana G.*, b. Jan. 18, 1836. 7. *D. Webster*, b. June 29, 1839.

178 12. JOANNA, b. Aug. 14, 1810; m. (1st), June 20, 1822, DIARCA ALLEN, by whom she had, *John Clark Spring*, b. Sept. 1, 1823. She m. (2d), WILLIAM HALL, of Sutton, Mass., and had dr. *Frances*, b. July 26, 1836.

STACEY.—JOHN STACEY, came to Wat., 1693, and had 1. JOHN, bap. Nov. 7, 1697. 2. SAMUEL, bap. Mar. 31, 1700.

STANLEY.—ICHABOD STANLEY, of Weston, m., Jan. 2, 1762, SUBMIT WARREN [Warren, 101], and had 1. LUCRETIA, b. Jan. 22, 1763.

STARR.

Dr. JOSIAH STARR, of Weston, m. (pub. Oct. 6), 1762, ABIGAIL UPHAM. [Upham, 33.] Chil.,

1. BETSEY, b. Oct. 31, 1763; m., Ap. 29, 1790, HENRY PIDGEON, of Newton.
2. JOSIAH, b. May 12, 1766; m. (pub. Nov. 12), 1797, ELIZABETH DANA, of N.
3. EBENEZER, b. Aug. 24, 1768; grad. Harv. Coll., 1789; M.D., 1825; M. M. S. S. of Newton; d. 1830.

4. Bille, b. Oct. 7, 1771.
5. Nabbe, b. Jan. 23, 1774; m. (pub. Nov. 2), 1794, Thomas Durant, of Newton.
6. Debbe, m., Dec. 25, 1800, Orlando Ware, of Newton.

STEADMAN, of Weston.

John Steadman, of Weston, and Sarah Mills, of Needham, m. (pub. Sept. 29), 1759.

Estate of Joseph Steadman, housewright of Weston, set off April 19, 1776, to Wid. Mary; sons, *Ebenezer*, *Abijah*, *Josiah*, *Benjamin*, *Joseph*, *David*; drs., *Mary Morse* and *Lucy Steadman*.

Abijah Steadman and Mrs. Eunice Allen, m., in Weston, Jan. 1, 1767.

Josiah Steadman, of Weston, and Hannah Curtis, of Natick, m., June 22, 1769,
1. *Hannah*, b. Oct. 31, 1770. 2. *Mary*, b. Dec. 22, 1773.
3. *Joseph*, b. Aug. 23, 1777. 4. *Josiah*, b. July 2, 1780.
5. *Susanna*, b. May 1, 1783.

Joseph Steadman, of Weston, and Mary Curtis, of Natick, m. (pub. Feb. 6), 1778. Joseph and Mary Steadman, had 1. *Lucy*, b. Nov. 25, 1758; m., Sept. 9, 1786, *Aaron Fisher*, of Needham. [See Bond, 204.]

Mary Steadman, of Weston, and Amos Morse, of Natick, m. (pub. May 5), 1770.

Ebenezer Steadman, of Weston, and Eunice Morse, of Natick, m. (pub. April 13), 1773.

David Steadman, of Weston, and Hannah Fisher, of Natick, m. (pub. July 20), 1776.

Anna Steadman and John Whittemore, m., Ap. 17, 1788.

Betsey Steadman and Daniel Barnard, m., in Wat., July 28, 1793.

STEARNS (Sterne, Sternes, Sterns, Starns).



Arms. Or, a chevron between three crosses flory sable. *Crest*, a cock starling proper.

A coat of arms similar to this formerly belonged to the occupants of the old Stearns homestead in Watertown; and there is now a similar one belonging to a branch of the Manning family in Cambridge (descendants of Isaac Stearns), from which the accompanying illustration is taken. It is the same as that borne by families of the name of Sterne in the counties of Bucks, Cambridge, Hertford, and Norfolk, England; the same also as that borne by Richard Sterne, Archbishop of York, who was descended from the Sternes of Nottinghamshire.

It is probable that all the families of the name of Stearns in the United States, are descended from three early immigrants; as, in every instance, where the lineage of a family has been traced back, it has been to one of the following, viz., *Isaac*, or *Charles*, who settled in Watertown; or *Nathaniel*, who settled in Dedham. Isaac, in his Will,

calls Charles "my kinsman," probably his nephew. What affinity there was between Nathaniel and the other two, has not been ascertained; but there is reason to suppose that he was related to them.

On May 17, 1662, Thomas Clark sold a lot of land in Boston, bounded S. E. by land of *Daniel Sternes.* [Suffolk Deeds, IV., p. 268.] This is the only record or notice of this Daniel Sternes, that I have met with. There are families of the name of *Starn* or *Stern* in the Middle and Southern States, who are of German origin.

The orthography of the name, (Stearns) now, with very few exceptions, adopted by the descendants of Isaac, Charles, and Nathaniel, is undoubtedly a variation, or a corruption of the name, STERNE, which has been effected in this country. It probably commenced in the pronunciation, and afterwards extended to the writing, of the name. *Sterne* is a well-known name in the counties of Nottingham, Berks, Norfolk, Hertford, Suffolk, and Cambridge, in England; but the name, *Stearns*, has not occurred to me in any English work. In Winthrop's Journal, and in the early town and county records, the name is written Sterne. In the Will of the first Isaac Stearns, dated 1671, the name has the correct orthography, with the exception or addition of a superfluous terminal *s*, sometimes used in England. A very few now write their names, Sterns and Starns.

ISAAC STEARNS came to America, in 1630, in the same ship, as there is reason to believe, with Gov. Winthrop, and Sir Richard Saltonstall, and settled in Watertown, near Mount Auburn.* He was adm. freeman, May 18, 1631, which is the earliest date of any such admission, and he was Selectman several years. In 1647, he and Mr. Biscoe, were appointed by the Selectmen, "to consider how the bridge over the river shall be built, and to agree with the workmen for doing it, according to their best discretion." This is, says Dr. Francis, in his history, "the first mention of a bridge over Charles River, at Watertown." He d. June 19, 1671, leaving a wid. MARY, who d. Ap. 2, 1677. The births of only three of his children are recorded in the town records, and it is probable that two, perhaps three, of them were born in England. His pedigree has not been ascertained, nor is it certainly known what town he came from; but it is very probable that he came from the Parish of Nayland in Suffolk. Mr. Somerby obtained the following extract from the Parish Register of Nayland:

"Baptized Jan. 6, 1626, MARY, dau. of ISAAC STERNES.
Baptized Oct. 5, 1628, ANNA, dau. of ISAAC STERNS."

---

* His homestall, in 1642, was bounded on the N. by John Warren; W. by highway; S. by John Biscoe; E. by Pequusset Meadow, a part of which meadow he owned. In the distribution of the estate of his son Samuel, in 1724, to his eldest son, Nathaniel, was assigned this homestall, "where his grandfather had lived." From Nathaniel, it probably passed to his son Daniel.

"A true Inventory of the lands, goods, chattels of Isaac Sternes, Sen'r., taken the 28th of 4th, 1671, who deceased the 16th the 4th, 1671, prized and taken by us, whose names are here underwritten.

Housen and homestall of twelve acres of land,	£100. 00. 00.	One Moose skin,	000. 10. 00,
Foure acres of upland, and two acres of meadow,	18. 00. 00.	One old bed and other lumber in the old chamber,	1. 00. 00.
Eight acres of upland,	26. 00. 00.	Sheeps' wool,	000. 08. 00.
Six acres of meadow land,	30. 00. 00.	Two old chests, two spinning wheels, a chese pres, and other lumber in ye low chamber,	1. 00. 00.
Three acres of marshe,	15. 00. 00.	Beame and scales waites and measures,	1. 00. 00.
Fourscore acres of upland,	60. 00. 00.	One payer of quarnes and other lumber in the quarne house,	000. 10. 00.
Twelve acres of upland,	12. 00. 00.	Brass putter and iron, and other uttensils in the chimne,	006. 10. 00.
Nine acres of upland,	5. 00. 00.	Beer barrels, pondering tubbs, other small utensils,	001. 00. 00.
Sixty acres of upland,	15. 00. 00.	Corne and mealle,	001. 00. 00.
Fifteen acres of upland,	8. 00. 00.	Mault and pease,	002. 10. 00.
Foure acres of meadow land,	8. 00. 00.	Lumber in the parlor chamber,	000. 10. 00.
Twenty-five acres of meadow land,	60. 00. 00.	Two bags of hopes,	003. 00. 00.
One hundred and ninety acres of meadow,	40. 00. 00.	Cart, plow, chains, and other husbandry instruments,	003. 00. 00.
One hundred and five acres of upland,	10. 00. 00.	Salt, meall, and chees, other provisions,	003. 00. 00.
Two horses,	10. 00. 00.	Corne growing in the ground,	006. 00. 00.
Foure oxen,	16. 00. 00.	Tobacco in the rowle and leafe,	000. 06. 08.
Six cowes,	18. 00. 00.	Two muskets, one fowling peace, one sword,	002. 00. 00.
Two heffers,	04. 00. 00.	To one cart rope,	000. 05. 00.
Three yearlings,	3. 00. 00.	To sacks and hay in the barne,	000. 15. 00.
Seven sheep, and five lambs,	4. 00. 00.		
Wearing clothes, linning and wooling,	4. 00. 00.		
Beding and tabell linning.	4. 10. 00.		
New Cloath,	4. 10. 00.		
Swine, to the value of	4. 00. 00.		
Beding and bedstead in the parlor,	4. 10. 00.		
Cubbord, stooles, and table,	3. 00. 00.		
Beding and bedstead in the hall.	3. 00. 00.		

[Not footed in original. I make, £524. 04. 00.]

Signed, WILLIAM BOND, Sen'r,
JOHN BISCOE, Sen'r,
HENRY FREEMAN.

"That this is a true coppie of ye orriginall attested in Oct., 1671, and yn put upon Record, and burned in ye fireing of ye court house, is sworn by Isaac Sternes and Samuell Sternes, 1. 8. 72, in open Court, at Camb."

[From Vol. 4, pp. 129–30.]

The names and ages of these two daughters seem to correspond exactly with the supposed ages of the two eldest children of the first Isaac Stearns, of Watertown; for in the early records, Anna and Hannah were very often used, the one for the other.

It appears, from the appraisal of his estate, that he was in comparative affluence for those early times, considering that he had previously given respectable portions to each of his seven children; for it embraces 14 lots or parcels of land, amounting to 467 acres, with a due quantity of stock and farming utensils, provisions, and household goods. See his Inventory on the preceding page.

His Will, dated five days before his decease, with his autograph signature, is extant on the files of the Probate Office of Middlesex County, and is as follows:

"I, Isack Sternes, of Watertown, in the County of Middlesex, being sick in body, but through the goodness of God in sound memory, do declare this to be my last Will and Testam [ent], in manner and form as followeth:

"*Imp.*—ffirst, I return my spirit into the hands of God that gave it, and my body to the earth, from whence it was taken.

"2dly. My will is, that Mary, my beloved wife, should enjoy my whole estate, for her maintainance, so long as she shall live a widow; but if my said wife shall marry again, then my will is that she should enjoy only what the law intended and provided for in the law titled dowers.

"3dly. I give and bequeath to my grand children, the children of my sonne John Sternes, fower score pounds, [which] being added to what my son had formerly, will be a double portion with the rest of my children.

"4thly. I give unto my son Isaac Sternes, seventy pounds, which being added to what he have had already, will be his proportion according to the rest of my children.

"5thly. I give to my son Samuel Sternes, seventy pounds, which being added to what I formerly gave him, will be his proportion with the rest of my children.

"6thly. I give to my grand children, the children of my daughter Mary, deceased, five and thirty pounds; my grand child, Isaac Lernot, to have ten pounds of the said 35 pounds—the remainder, which will be twenty-five pounds, to be equally divided to the rest; which said thirty-five pounds being added to what I formerly gave my daughter Mary Lernot, will be an equal proportion with the rest of my children.

"7thly. I give to my daughter Sarah Stone, forty pounds, which being added to what she formerly had, will be her proportion.

"8thly. I give to my daughter Elizabeth Manning, twenty pounds, which being added to what I formerly gave her, will be her proportion; further, my will is, that the said twenty pounds given to my daughter Elizabeth aforesaid, be secured for the good and benefit of the children.

"9thly. I give and bequeath to my daughter Abigail Morss, five acres of meadow, lying and being at Samuel's farm, to enjoy and possess for her and her heirs for ever, and my will is, that my daughter Abigail Morss, may take the said five acres of meadow, either next to Samuel's meadow, or next Capt. Mason's; and besides the meadow, I give to my said daughter Abigail, forty pounds, all which being added to what she have had formerly, will be her proportion.

"10thly. My will is, that my kinsman Charles Sternes, shall have ten pounds of my estate. Further, my will is, that my whole estate remain whole and unbroken for comfort and maintainance of my beloved wife, as above said. so long as she doth remain a widow —save only the five acres of meadow given to my daughter Abigail, which she is to enjoy presently.

"ffurther, I nominate and appoint my beloved sons Isaac Sternes, and Samuel Sternes, executors, to this my last Will and Testament; and have hereunto set my hand, this fourteenth day of June, one thousand six hundred and seventy-one, in presence of.

"Before subscribing, my will is, that when those several legacies are paid out according to my Will within mentioned, then my will is, that the remainder of my estate shall be equally divided among my children then living, and so subscribe the day aforesaid by putting to my hand in presence of,

"WILLIAM BOND, SEN'R,
"JOHN BISCOE, SEN'R."



[This signature was written five days before his decease.]

I. Generation. Chil. of ISAAC and MARY STEARNS.

1. MARY, b. in England; m., in Woburn, July 9, 1646, ISAAC LEARNED. [Learned, 2; a fruitful branch.]
2. HANNAH, m., in Wat., Dec. 25, 1650, HENRY FREEMAN, and was buried, June 17, 1656, s. p. [See Freeman, 2.] The record says she m. *Samuel* Freeman, but there is good reason to believe that it is an error.
3. JOHN, settled in Billerica, where he d. Mar. 5, 1668–9. [9, II.]
4. ISAAC, b. Jan. 6, 1632–3; admitted freeman, 1665; d. Aug. 29, 1676. [13, II.]
5. SARAH, b. Sept. 22, 1635; d. Oct. 6, 1700; m., June 7, 1655, Dea. SAMUEL STONE, of Camb.; 6 chil. [I. Stearns, App. I.]
6. SAMUEL, b. Ap. 24, 1638; d. Aug. 3, 1683. [21, II.]
7. ELIZABETH, m., Ap. 13, 1664, SAMUEL MANNING, of Camb., afterwards of Billerica. She d. early, leaving two sons, *Samuel* and *John*. [I. Stearns, App. II.]
8. ABIGAIL, m., Ap. 27, 1666, Dea. JOHN MORSE; 8 chil. [Morse, 16, and "Memorial of the Morses," p. 74.]

II. Generation.

9 (II.) JOHN STEARNS (3, I.), was one of the first settlers of Billerica. He m. (1st), SARAH, only dr. of Isaac and Sarah Mixer, of Wat. [Mixer, 2.] She d. June 14, 1656, and he m. (2d), in Barnstable, Dec., 1656 (by Thomas Hinckley, Esq.), MARY LOTHROP, b. Oct. 4, 1640, dr. of Thomas Lothrop, by wife Mary. This Thomas L., who died 1701, aged 80, was the eldest son of Rev. John Lothrop, of Scituate and Barnstable; by his first wife Mary. He (J. S.) d. Mar. 5, 1668–9, and his wid. Mary, m., May 6, 1669, Capt. William French, Esq., of Billerica, by whom she had 4 chil.* Capt. French d. Nov. 20, 1681, aged 78, and she m. (3d), 1684, Isaac Mixer, Jr., of Wat., his 3d wife. [Mixer, 3.] She was living 1735, "very aged." Inventory, Mar. 23, 1668–9, by William French, ——— ———, and Jonathan Danforth, £390. 18. 4.

10. JOHN, b. May, 1654; the first birth recorded in Billerica; d. Oct. 26, 1728. [1, III.]
2. ISAAC, b. Ap. 17, 1658; d. Oct. 9, 1659.
3. SAMUEL, b. Sept. 3, 1659; disabled, probably lunatic; d. 1735, unm.
11. 4. ISAAC, b. Dec. 23, 1661; d. 1739; apprenticed to his stepfather, W. F., 1675. [10, III.]
5. NATHANIEL, b. Nov. 30, 1663; d. young.
12. 6. THOMAS, b. Dec. 6, 1665; apprenticed to his stepfather, W. F., 1675; m., June 20, 1688, REBECCA CHAMBERLAIN. He d. Feb. 9, 1696–7, and his wid. m., prior to Mar. 2, 1701–2, GEORGE FARLEY. Chil.,
   1. *Rebecca*, b. Ap. 23, 1689.
   2. *Mary*, b. June 18, 1692; m. *Benjamin Frost*.
   3. *Sarah*, b. Ap. 27, 1694. 4. *Hannah*, b. Aug., 1696.

* Chil. of WILLIAM and MARY (Lothrop) FRENCH.

1. MARY, b. Ap. 30, 1670; m. NATHANIEL DUNKLER, of Wat., and had *Silence*, b. Feb. 20, 1697–8. They were probably parents of Hezekiah Dunkler, of Lex., who m., Oct. 17, 1734, Damaris Wilson, and had, 1. Hezekiah, b. October 15, 1735. 2. Nathaniel, b. Feb. 23, 1736–7. 3. Damaris, b. March 13, 1738–9. [This name is sometimes Denkler, Denkle, Dunkle.]
2. SARAH, b. Oct. 29, 1671; m. JOSEPH CROSBY, of Billerica, b. 1668. Chil.,
   1. *David*, with wife *Sarah*, moved to Shrewsbury. [See Ward, p. 257.]
   2. *William*, and 3. *Thomas*, of Billerica.
   4. *Robert*, of "Northtown."
   5. *Sarah*, m. *Ephraim Abbot*, of Andover.
   6. *Rachel*, m. (1st), *Samuel Stearns*, of Billerica; 5 chil. [I. Stearns, 9, IV.] She m. (2d), *Thomas Wyman*, of Billerica, by whom she had,
      1. Thomas, b. 1731. 2. Lucy, b. Aug. 23, 1733; m., Capt. Edward Stearns. [I. Stearns, 11, V.]
      3. Sybil, b. 1735. 4. Simon, b. 1739.
   7. *Mary*, m. *Eleazer Ellis*, of Dedham.
   8. *Prudence*, m. *Jeremiah Fisher*, of Needham. 9. *Deborah*, m. *Peter Russell*, of Andover.
   10. *Hannah* m. —— *Watts*.
3. ABIGAIL, b. Ap. 14, 1673; d. Ap. 13, 1674.
4. HANNAH, b. 1676; m., Oct 5, 1693, JOHN CHILD. [18.] She d. 1766, aged 90.

13 (II.) ISAAC STEARNS [4, I.], m., June 24, 1660, SARAH BEERS [Beers, 2], and settled in Camb. Farms (Lex.) He d. Aug. 2, 1676, and his widow m.,

July 23, 1677, THOMAS WHEELER, of Concord. A writing in the files of the Court, dated June 19, 1677, says he left 3 sons and 3 drs. Inventory, £300.

14 1. SARAH, b. Jan. 14, 1661–2; m., Dec. 27, 1678, JOHN WHEELER, of Concord.
15 2. MARY, b. Oct. 8, 1663; m., Jan. 1, 1693–4, JOHN CUTLER. [56.]
16 3. ISAAC, b. Aug. 26, 1665. [16, III.]
17 4. SAMUEL, b. Jan. 11, 1667–8. [26, III.]
18 5. ABIGAIL, m., in Concord, Nov. 29, 1692, SAMUEL HARTWELL, b. in Concord, Oct. 2, 1666, son of Samuel and Ruth (Wheeler) Hartwell, and gr. son of William and Ruth. She d. in childbed, May 11, 1709. Chil.,
†19 1. *Samuel*, b. Nov. 12, 1693. 2. *Abigail*, b. Nov. 27, 1695.
†21 3. *Joseph*, b. August 11, 1698. [Was this the Deacon Joseph Hartwell, of Stoughton, whose dr. Elizabeth was the first wife of Hon. Roger Sherman [24] ?].
†22 4. *Mary*, b. Jan. 13, 1700. 5. *Isaac*, b. Nov. 22, 1702.
†24 6. *Ephraim*, b. Jan. 14, 1707, of Lincoln; d. 1793; m., Nov. 7, 1732, *Elizabeth Heywood*, of Concord. She d. 1808, aged 94. Chil.,
1. Ephraim, b. Oct. 29, 1733; d. Oct. 9, 1740.
2. Samuel, b. Ap. 17, 1735; d. Dec. 11, 1740.
3. John, b. Sept., 1736; d. Oct. 7, 1740.
4. Elizabeth, b. Dec. 2, 1737; d. Oct. 27, 1740.
5. Isaac, b. Sept. 5, 1739; d. Oct. 5, 1740; all d. of scarlet fever.
†25 6. Samuel, b. 1742; d. Aug. 12, 1829, aged 87; of Lincoln; m., 1769, Mary Flint. Chil.,
†26 1. Polly, b. Nov. 13, 1770; m., Sept. 11, 1795, Andrew Adams.
†27 2. Sally, b. Jan. 25, 1773; m., Jan. 20, 1813, Isaac Munroe.
†28 3. Lucy, b. Nov. 5, 1774.
†29 4. Elizabeth, b. Mar. 15, 1777; m., Feb. 2, 1806, Thomas Weeks Rich, Esq., of Monkton, Vt.
†30 5. Ephraim, b. Nov. 16, 1779. 6. Jonas, b. Aug. 3, 1782.
†32 7. Abel, b. Oct. 11, 1784; a Major; m., Nov. 5, 1818, Esther Flint, and had,
1. Henry Fuller, b. Oct. 9, 1819. 2. Mary F., b. Nov. 12, 1821.
3. Sarah, b. Sept. 4, 1823. 4. Louisa, b. Oct. 2, 1825.
†33 8. Samuel, b. Mar. 28, 1789; m., 1818, Mary Hagar, of Weston. Chil.,
1. George, b. May 31, 1819. 2. Jonas, b. June 30, 1821.
3. Charles, b. Dec. 19, 1825. 4. John, b. Dec. 20, 1827.
†34 7. Elizabeth, m., Sept. 3, 1764, Jonas Stratton, of Concord.
†35 8. Abigail, m., Sept. 6, 1763, Jonas Jones, of Shrewsbury. [Jones, (?) 10, and Ward, p. 336.]
†36 9. John, b. 1747; a Captain, of Lincoln; m., Dec. 18, 1783, Hepzibah Brooks, b. Sept. 4, 1768, dr. of Ephraim and Sarah.
1. Lydia, b. Ap. 25, 1785. 2. John, b. Jan. 2, 1787.
3. Sarah, b. Oct. 24, 1788; m., Dec. 31, 1818, Abijah H. Peirce, of Camb. [See Hoar, 59.]
4. Hannah, b. Nov. 8, 1790; m., June 17, 1818, Wm. B. Johnson, of Augusta, Me.
5. William B., b. Mar. 13, 1793; d. June 29, 1815.
†37 10. Ephraim, m. June 1, 1769, Mary Brown. [Brown, 114.]
†38 7. *Lydia*, b. May 2, 1709.
†39 6. JOHN, b. 1675; of Concord, afterwards of Bedford, where he d. June 14, 1734, aged 59. His Will, dated May 29, 1733, mentions no wife, but the following children.
†40 1. *Mercy Kendall*, to whom he gave £5, and mulatto girl, Mary.
†41 2. *Zachariah*, by wife *Sarah*, had,
1. Zachariah, b. Feb. 11, 1729–30. 2. Daniel, b. May 16, 1732.
3. Sarah, b. Aug. 9, 1734. 4. John, b. Feb. 17, 1738.
†43 3. *Eleazer*. 4. *Abigail*.
5. *Benjamin*, (?) heir of Josiah Wheeler, of Bolton, 1738.

---

21 (II.) SAMUEL STEARNS, of Wat. (6, I.), m., Feb. 1, 1662–3, HANNAH MANNING, b. June 21, 1642, eldest dr. of William and Dorothy Manning, of Camb.,

a sister of Samuel Manning, who m. Elizabeth Stearns (7, I.) She d. Feb. 26, 1723–4. He settled on a farm at the N. W. corner of the Cross-roads, made by the direct road from Camb. to Waltham, and by that going north to Lex. This farm, or homestall, fell into the possession of his son John, then to his grandson Josiah, then to his gr. grandson Capt. Phinehas, and now does, or did lately, belong to the heirs of Mr. Abijah White [26–2], his gr. gr. grandson. Inventory, Oct. 9, 1683, £481. 4.



1. SAMUEL, b. (birth recorded in Camb.), May 4, 1664; d. June 7, 1671.
22 2. HANNAH, b. Dec. 8, 1666; m., Dec. 26, 1684, THOMAS BISCOE, by whom she had, 1. *John*, b. Oct. 22, 1685. 2. *Thomas*, bap. May 16, 1689. [Biscoe, 9.] Mr. Biscoe d. previous to Oct. 15, 1690, and his wid. took letters of admin., Jan. 1, 1693–4. She m. (2d), Sept. 28, 1708, *Samuel Gookin*, Esq. (his 2d wife), b. Ap. 21, 1652, son of Maj. Gen. Daniel Gookin, by whom she had no chil. In 1690, Samuel Gookin, was "Attorney to Mr. John Philips, Esq., Treasurer of the Colony of Massachusetts." In 1691, he was "Marshall General" of Middlesex; and in 1697, he was High Sheriff.
23 3. NATHANIEL, b. Dec. 13, 1668; d. Aug. 24, 1716. In the division of his father's estate, he received the farm, which had been the residence of his grandfather, Isaac Stearns. (38, III.)
24 4. SARAH, b. Ap. 23, 1671; m., Oct. 27, 1714, JOSEPH WINSHIP, of Camb. [Joseph Winship, b. 1661, son of Lieut. Edward and Elizabeth Winship, of Camb.; m., Nov. 24, 1687, Sarah Harrington [13]; b. May 10, 1671, dr. of Robert Harrington, of Wat. She d. Nov. 28, 1710, and he m., as above, Sarah Stearns. He d. Sept. 25, 1725.]
25 5. SAMUEL, b. Mar. 29, 1673. He was Town Clerk, and he represented Wat. from 1714 to 1731, 8 years; many years Selectman and Assessor. (48, III.)
26 6. ISAAC, b. Dec. 31, 1674; d. 1737 (57, III.)
27 7. JOHN, b. June 24, 1677; died 1729. He settled on his father's homestead (64, III.)
28 8. MARY, b. Ap. 5, 1679; m., Nov. 2, 1699, SAMUEL JENNISON, b. Oct. 12, 1673; d. Dec. 2, 1732, son of Samuel and Judith (Macomber) Jennison; 11 chil. [Jennison, 17.]
29 9. ABIGAIL, b. Ap. 16, 1680; m., Jan. 10, 1706–7, BENONI GARFIELD. [Garfield, 19.] She d. July 11, 1710.
10. JOSEPH, b. Dec. 11, 1682; d. Feb. 4, 1683–4.

III. Generation.

1 (III.) Lieut. JOHN STEARNS, of Billerica (10, II.), m. (1st), ELIZABETH BIGELOW, b. June 18, 1657, dr. of John and Mary (Warren) Bigelow, of Wat. [Bigelow, 8.] She d. Ap. 18, 1694, and he m. (2d), in Malden, JOANNA, wid. of Jacob Parker, and dr. of Thomas Call, Jr., who m. Joanna, dr. of Daniel and Jane Shepherdson. He was much respected, and had much influence. His wid. d. Dec. 4, 1737, aged 78.

2 1. ELIZABETH, b. in Watertown, Sept. 23, 1677.
2. JOHN, b. in Billerica, Jan. 22, 1679–80, d. April 4.
3 3. SARAH, b. March 21, 1681–2.
4 4. MARY, b. July 23, 1684; (?) m., May 28, 1705, SAMUEL BARRON, of Chelmsford.
5 5. JOHN, b. Nov. 26, 1686; d. Aug. 2, 1776 (1, IV.)
6 6. ISAAC, b. May 1, 1689; shipwrecked, and lost in an expedition to Port Royal, in 1711.
7 7. ABIGAIL, b. Aug. 22, 1691; m., in Wat., Oct. 23, 1711, Serg. WILLIAM WYMAN, of Woburn, b. 1685; d. 1753; second son of William and Prudence (Putnam) Wyman.
†8 1. *Abigail*, b. Aug. 31, 1713; m., Nov. 12, 1735, *Ezekiel*, son of John and Rebecca (Read) Wyman, and in Lunenburg had a large family.
†9 2. *William*, b. Mar. 10, 1715; perhaps went to Winslow, Maine.
†10 3. *Nehemiah*, b. June 25, 1722; a Serg.; 10 chil. The 8th, Lucy, m. Francis Wyman; the 10th, Nehemiah, bap. Feb. 21, 1762; m. Susanna Stearns [I. Stearns, 15, V.], who d. Ap. 17, 1847, æt. 85.

8. 8. SAMUEL, b. Jan. 8, 1693–4 (9, IV.)

(By 2d wife.)

9. 9. JOANNA, b. June 24, 1697.

---

10. (III.) ISAAC STEARNS, of Billerica (11, II.), m. MARY MERRIAM.

11. 1. ISAAC, b. Aug. 21, 1701; d. 1739 (15, IV.)
12. 2. MARY, b. Jan. 26, 1702–3. 3. SARAH, b. Mar. 26, 1703–4.
14. 4. MIRIAM, b. Aug. 5, 1705. 5. LYDIA, b. Ap. 21, 1707.

---

16. (III.) ISAAC STEARNS (16, II.), m. ELIZABETH ——. His first four children had their births recorded in Cambridge, and the others in Lexington.

17. 1. ISAAC, b. Oct. 19, 1697 (23, IV.)
18. 2. SIMON, b. Oct. 19, 1697 (27, IV.); d. 1767.
19. 3. JABESH, bap. Jan. 27, 1699–1700.
20. 4. JONATHAN, b. Nov. 20, 1701; of Stoughton. Inventory, Sept. 23, 1769; left wid. and 6 chil.,
    1. *Jonathan*, eldest son. 2. *Mary Willber*. 3. *Experience Allen*.
    4. *Elizabeth Smith*. 5. *Rachel Clark*. *Nathaniel Stearns*, admin'r, was probably the 6th child. Nathaniel had wife Eunice, and he died insolvent. Inventory, Nov. 17, 1788.
21. 5. HANNAH, b. Jan. 26, 1703–4.
22. 6. MARY, bap. Nov. 10, 1706; m., about 1729, Dr. EDWARD ESTY, of Stoughton, who lived to be 100 years old, and they had 14 children, who all d. without families, except the two following:
    1. *Solomon*, who had one son, Solomon, who m. and d. early, leaving a son Solomon, and a dr. Mary (or Mercy), now, 1850, both living in Newton.
    2. *Mercy*, b. Nov. 14, 1730; d. Dec. 25, 1824; m., Nov. 21, 1776, *David Sumner*, of Milton, and had only one child, viz.
        1. Mercy, b. Aug. 10, 1777; m., 1803, Lemuel Smith. Chil.,
            1. Lemuel, b. Oct. 9, 1803; d. July 9, 1827.
            2. Clarissa, b. Aug. 19, 1806; m., May 7, 1833, Israel Ham, of Lisbon, Me., and had,
                1. John, b. Feb. 4, 1834. 2. Albert, b. Dec. 11, 1837.
            3. Isaac, b. Mar. 5, 1809; a Baptist minister, of Stoughton, and a Rep. in the State Leg.; m., July 31, 1832, Angelina, dr. of Dr. Charles Macomber, of Mansfield, Mass., and has,
                1. Alonzo, b. July 4, d. Oct. 13, 1833. 2. Charles Macomber, b. Mar. 9, 1835. 3. Angelina Macomber, b. Mar. 16, 1836; d. Sept. 5, 1842. 4. Isaac, b. Dec. 9, 1841.
            4. Edmund, b. Feb. 21, 1812; m., Mar. 30, 1834, Sophrona Dunbar, of Dorchester, and has,
                1. Edmund, b. June 25, 1835. 2. Horace F., b. June 13, 1838.
                3. Isaac, b. July 24, 1841. 4. Walter C., b. Ap. 10, 1845.
            5. Albert, b. July 16, 1814; now of New York; m., May 25, 1843, Catherine, daughter of Washington Goldthwaite, of Stoughton, and has,
                1. Heman, b. and d. 1846. 2. Albert.
            6. Luther Niles, b. Feb. 27, 1817; m., Aug. 2, 1840, Lydia Gilpatrick, and has,
                1. Clarissa, b. June 20, 1841. 2. George, b. June 3, 1842. 3. Rachel, b. Jan. 15, 1844. 4. Angeline, b. Jan. 7, 1846. 5. Elmira, b. Sept. 5, 1848.
            7. Francis Augustus, b. Feb. 9, 1820; m., Jan. 18, 1844, Almira Bosworth, of Halifax, Mass.
23. 7. MARTHA, bap. Feb. 7, 1709–10; m., Nov. 1, 1734, DANIEL TALBOT, of Stoughton. [See I. Stearns, App. III.]
24. 8. EBENEZER, bap. July 8, 1711 (30, IV.)
25. 9. ABIGAIL, bap. Nov. 12, 1713.

---

26. (III.) SAMUEL STEARNS, of Lex. (17, II.), m. PHEBE ——. He was killed by a casualty, Nov. 19, 1721, and his widow administered, 1722, John Stearns

[†39, II.], of Concord, being her surety. She moved to Littleton, 1730, with some of her children.

---

27 1. SARAH, b. Jan. 15, 1696–7; m., May 21, 1729, WILLIAM WHEELER, of Stoughton. She had,
   1. *Phebe*, who d. Dec. 5, 1749, aged 19 yrs.
   2. *William*, b. June 24, 1736; d. in Canton, Mass., 1822; m., Mar. 30, 1759, *Martha Crane*, of Stoughton, by whom he had only one child, Samuel, b. about 1771; m., Jan. 21, 1796, Polly, dr. of Jonas Tucker, and d. 1823, s. p. Wife *Martha*, d. Mar. 10, 1773, and he m. (2d), Ap. 7, 1794, *Hannah Bailey*.

28 2. MARY, b. Jan. 27, 1698–9; m. JOHN POWERS, of Shutesbury.

29 3. ABIGAIL, b. Feb. 18, 1700–1; m., 1717, JOSEPH TEMPLE, son of Abraham Temple, of Concord.

30 4. SAMUEL, b. Mar. 7, 1702–3; of Hollis, N. H. (41, IV.); d. 1787.

31 5. RUTH, b. May 25, 1704; m., Feb. 5, 1723–4, OLIVER LIVERMORE, of Watertown. [Livermore, 100.] She d. in childbed, Feb. 8, 1724–5, leaving a son *Daniel*, b. Jan. 28, 1724–5; d. Aug. 6, 1744.

32 6. PHEBE, b. Feb. 23, 1706–7; m. —— CUMMINGS, of Uxbridge.

33 7. REBECCA, b. Ap. 15, 1708, m. —— WHITTEMORE.

34 8. THOMAS, b. July 4, 1710; of Littleton (53, IV.)

35 9. JOHN, b. July 23, 1712; of Dedham and Attleborough. (63, IV.)

36 10. JOSEPH, bap. Ap. 15, 1715.

37 11. BENJAMIN, b. Jan. 6, 1718–19; of Rutland (73, IV.)

---

38 (III.) NATHANIEL STEARNS, of Wat. (23, II.), had two wives. The first, ELIZABETH DIX. [Dix, 8.] She d. June 16, 1712, and he m. (2d), Oct. 29, 1713, SARAH NEVINSON. [Nevinson, 3.] He d. Aug. 24, 1716, and his wid. m., Ap. 24, 1718, Samuel Livermore, his 3d wife. [Livermore, 48.]

---

1. NATHANIEL, b. Oct. 8, d. Dec., 1694.

39 2. NATHANIEL, b. Jan. 18, 1695–6; d. 1749; had a son *Nathaniel*, bap. Feb., 1736.

40 3. ELIZABETH, b. Sept. 26, 1697; m. (1st), JONATHAN SHATTUCK [45], son of William, Jr., by whom she had two children, who both d. in infancy. Mr. Shattuck d. July 17, 1724, and his wid. m., Dec. 15, 1726, DANIEL BOND, his 2d wife, by whom she had, 1. *Mary*, b. July 12, 1731. 2. *Isaac*, bap. Nov. 18, 1733. She d. previous to 1742. [See Bond, 49.]

4. HANNAH, b. 1699; d. 1716.

41 5. DANIEL, b. Mar. 1, 1700–1; d. 1747 (79, IV.)

42 6. LYDIA, b. Nov. 2, 1702; m., July 29, 1731, NAHUM WARD, of Boston. [Ward Family, p. 44.]

43 7. ISAAC, b. July 24, 1704; a tailor, of Boston; m. MEHITABEL ——, and d. prior to 1732; had dr. *Elizabeth*, b. Feb. 12, 1725–6. 8. DAVID, b. Aug., d. Oct., 1706.

44 9. } EBENEZER, b. Ap. 22, 1708; of Worcester (90, IV.)
45 10. } MERCY, b. Ap. 22, 1708; Samuel Jennison, guardian.

46 11. DEBORAH, b. Nov. 5, 1709; m. —— SALISBURY.

47 12. PHEBE, b. Feb. 11, 1711–12; m., Nov. 1, 1731, JOSIAH GREENWOOD, a tailor, of Newton, by whom she had *Joshua*, *Isaac*, and *Hannah*, all bap. Dec. 7, 1746. *Ebenezer*, b. 1753, m. 1778, Hannah Winchester. [See Ward Family, 279.]

---

48 (III.) Lieut. SAMUEL STEARNS, of Wat. (25, II.), m., Mar. 2, 1697–8, MARY HAWKINS, b. Ap. 30, 1677; d. Ap. 23, 1759; dr. of Timothy, Jr., and Mary Hawkins, a gr. dr. of Timothy, Senr., and Hannah Hawkins, and of Nathaniel and Sufferana Treadway. [See Hawkins, 3, and Treadway, 3.] July 8, 1700, he bought of Daniel Smith, and wife Ruhamah, for £100, all their right and title in the Hawkins estate. Samuel Stearns

---

49 1. MARY, b. July 20, 1699; d. Jan. 21, 1740–1; m., May 1, 1724, GEORGE LAWRENCE, Jr. [Lawrence, 25.]

50 2. TIMOTHY, b. Oct. 8, 1701; of Framingham (100, IV.); d. 1757.

51 3. SAMUEL, b. Nov. 30, 1703; d. 1746 (108, IV.)

4. JOSHUA, b. Dec. 15, 1705; d. 1724, unm.

52 5. Sarah, b. May 9, 1708; m., Nov. 15, 1726, Isaac Barnard, of Sutton. [Barnard, 31.]
53 6. Jonathan, b. July 2, 1710; d. June 26, 1738.
54 7. Prudence, b. Ap. 27, 1713; m., Nov. 16, 1736, Francis Harrington, of Grafton. [Harrington, 59.]
55 8. Eunice, b. Dec. 23, 1715; m., in Waltham, Nov. 20, 1738, Nathaniel Adams, of Grafton. [? Adams, 33.]
56 9. Anna, b. Aug. 2, 1718; m., May 26, 1748, Joshua Fuller, of Newton.

---

57 (III.) ISAAC STEARNS (26, II.), of Wat., m., Oct. 26, 1708, MARY BEMIS. [Bemis, 21.] Inventory of his estate, Ap. 4, 1737, £1127. 19. 8.

58 1. Isaac, b. May 14, 1710; d. Nov. 25, 1779. (111, IV.)
59 2. Mary, b. Dec. 4, 1712; m., May 7, 1741, Jonathan Sanderson; d. soon afterwards, s. p. [Sanderson, 53.]
60 3. Susanna, b. Jan. 11, 1715–16; m., Nov. 18, 1736, Jonathan Smith. [Smith, 109.]
61 4. Nathaniel, b. Ap. 23, 1718; of Holden. (120, IV.)
62 5. Peleg, b. Jan. 2, 1720–1. (127, IV.)
63 6. James.

---

64 (III.) JOHN STEARNS, of Wat. (27, II.), m., Feb. 24, 1701–2, ABIGAIL FISKE [J. Fiske, 12], b. June 12, 1684; dr. of John and Abigail (Parks) Fiske. Inventory of his estate (admin. by wid. Abigail), 1735, £952. 3. 10. In the settlement of the estate, mention is made of the heirs of Peter and James. He resided on the homestead of his father.



65 1. John, b. Nov. 18, 1702. (129, IV.)
66 2. Josiah, b. Oct. 14, 1704; d. Ap. 11, 1756. (137, IV.)
3. Joseph, b. July, 1706; d. Ap. 11, 1756, unm., insane.
67 4. Abigail, b. June 3, 1708; m., Oct. 7, 1735, in Lunenburg, Col. Benjamin Bellows, afterwards of Walpole, N. H. [I. Stearns, App. IV.]
68 5. David, b. Dec. 24, 1709; Harv. Coll., 1728; minister of Lunenburg; d. Mar. 9, 1761. (147, IV.)
69 6. Thomas, b. Oct. 8, 1711; m., Aug. 9, 1744, Hannah Clarke, of Newton, and settled in Westminster, Mass. He afterwards m. Lydia Hilton. He was a Deacon, and d. about 1785, s. p., leaving the reputation of being "a very good man." In his Will, dated Mar. 29, 1785, he made small bequests to the numerous heirs of his brothers and sisters, and gave the residue of his estate to his nephews, Capt. Phinehas Stearns, of Wat. (140, IV.), and James Stearns, of Lunenburg. (163, IV.) Inventory, £628. 10. 1.
7. James, b. and d. 1713.
70 8. Hannah, b. Dec. 20, 1713; d. Aug. 4, 1779; m., Jan. 6, 1746, Dea. Samuel Johnson, of Lunenburg. [I. Stearns, App. V.]
71 9. Benjamin, of Lunenburg (157, IV.); d. Nov. 22, 1761.
72 10. Peter, left heirs.
73 11. William, b. Mar. 11, 1717–18; of Lunenburg; d. July 10, 1792. (161, IV.)
74 12. Lydia, b. Oct. 7, 1719; m., June 25, 1739, Joshua Goodrich, of Lunenburg. Chil.,
1. *Lydia*, b. Aug. 1, 1740; m., Nov. 27, 1766, *Joshua Peirce*, of Leominster.
2. *Mehitabel*, b. May 9, 1742. 3. *Relief*, b. Mar. 25, 1744; d. Oct. 8, 1746.
4. *Joshua*, b. Aug. 10, 1746. 5. *Catherine*, b. Aug. 28, 1749.
6. *Ruth*, b. Sept. 13, 1751; m., Dec. 1, 1772, *Samuel Whitney*, of Lunenburg.
7. *Abigail*, b. Feb. 21, 1754. 8. *Abigail*, b. Nov. 24, 1756.
9. *Phinehas*, b. Oct. 17, 1759; d. Dec. 31, 1845; by wife *Betsey*, had,
1. Elizabeth, b. Ap. 1, 1798. 2. Asenath, b. Oct. 29, 1800.
3. Jefferson Adams, b. Nov. 7, 1803.
4. Joshua, who, by wife Mary, had 4 chil.
10. *Lois*, b. Mar. 9, 1763.
75 13. James, b. July 9, 1721; d. young.
76 14. Lois, b. Jan. 18, 1722–3; d. Nov., 1796; m., May, 1749, Jonas White, of Wat., b. Dec. 18, 1724, eldest son of Andrew and Jane (Dix) White. [White, 24.]

77 15. ABIJAH, b. Dec. 19, 1724; a Colonel; m., Nov. 12, 1751, SARAH HEYWOOD, of Lunenburg, where he settled, and to the church of which he was dismissed, Mar. 24, 1750–1. She d. Sept. 4, 1782, and he d. Nov. 6, 1783, s. p. By his Will, dated Oct. 3, 1783, after numerous small bequests to his other relatives, he gave his homestead estate to Stephen Whitney, who m. his niece, Relief Stearns, dr. of Josiah. (145, IV.)

IV. Generation.

1 (IV.) JOHN STEARNS, of Billerica (5, III.), m. ESTHER, dr. of Capt. Edward Johnson, of Woburn, b. Jan., 1691; d. Ap. 13, 1786, aged 95. She was gr. dr. of William Johnson, Esq., and great gr. dr. of Capt. Edward Johnson, of Woburn, author of the history of New England, entitled "Wonder-Working Providence of Sion's Savior in New England." He d. Aug. 2, 1776, aged 90.

1. ESTHER, b. Nov. 9, 1716; d. next Feb.
2 2. JOHN, b. May 27, 1718 (?).
3 3. ESTHER, b. June 6, 1720.
4 4. ISAAC, b. June 16, 1722; d. Ap. 23, 1808. (1, V.)
5 5. JOANNA, b. July 29, 1724; m. —— FLETCHER.
6 6. EDWARD, b. May 9, 1726; d. June 11, 1793. (11, V.)
7. BENJAMIN, b. Nov. 21, 1729; d. Aug. 25, 1734.
7 8. JOSIAH, b. Jan. 20, 1731–2; d. July 25, 1788. (21, V.)
9. WILLIAM, b. Dec. 11, 1733; d. next July.
8 10. TIMOTHY, b. Aug. 15, 1737 [?], of Bartlett, N. H.

9 (IV.) SAMUEL STEARNS, of Billerica (8, III.), m. RACHEL, dr. of Joseph Crosby. After his decease, his wid. m. Thomas Wyman. [See I. Stearns, 9, II.; note 8.]

10 1. RACHEL, b. June 6, 1720. 2. ELIZABETH, b. Ap. 3, 1722.
12 3. PRUDENCE, b. Mar. 30, 1724.
13 4. SAMUEL, b. June 1, 1726. (32, V.)
14 5. BENJAMIN, chose, Dec. 5, 1737, Thomas Miriam to be his guardian. One of these daughters m. Capt. Wilson, who was killed in the fight at Concord, 1775.

15 (IV.) ISAAC STEARNS, of Billerica (11, III.), m. ALICE WILSON. He died 1739, and his wid. m. JOHN POLLARD. Inventory of his estate, £1467. 5. 0. T.

16 1. THOMAS, b. Feb. 12, 1724–5. (43, V.)
17 2. SARAH, b. Dec. 10, 1726.
18 3. JONATHAN, b. June 16, 1729 (51, V.), of Lancaster.
19 4. JOHN, b. May 27, 1731; d. Jan., 1754.
20 5. OLIVER, b. July 5, 1733; chose, Feb. 21, 1754, Joshua Abbott to be his guardian.
21 6. ELIJAH, b. June 15, 1735, of Rutland. (56, V.)
22 7. ALICE, b. July 21, 1737.
8. WILLIAM, b. Jan. 15, 1738–9; d. Ap. 22, 1756.

23 (IV.) ISAAC STEARNS, of Stoughton (17, III.), m. RACHEL RANDALL, b. Nov. 15, 1697, dr. of Thomas and Rachel Randall, of Easton. Inventory, May 26, 1774, Noah Pratt, admin'r. Real estate, £400. 14. 3.—Personal, £23. 13. 8.

24 1. ISAAC, b. July 7, 1723. (62, V.)
25 2. NATHAN, b. July 12, 1728; d. Jan. 25, 1764. (64, V.)
26 3. MARY.

27 (IV.) SIMON STEARNS, of Stoughton (18, III.), m., in Stoughton, Dec. 13, 1726, MARGARET HIXON, where he d. 1767. Will dated, Aug. 20, 1774, proved May 1, 1776.

1. MARY, d. April 6, 1728.

28 2. Margaret, m., Nov. 28, 1762, Turel Allen, a farmer, of Stoughton, where she d. 1797, s. p.
29 3. Simon, b. Nov. 19, 1733. (66, V.)

---

30 (IV.) Rev. EBENEZER STEARNS (24, III.), a Baptist minister, of Stoughton. He m. (2d wife), Aug. 12, 1762, JANE PHILIPS, of Bristol, and about 1770, moved to Maine, and settled on Sheepscot River; afterwards of Whitfield, Me.

---

31 1. Eliphalet.
32 2. Nathaniel, m. June 29, 1769, Eunice Kenney. Chil.,
1. *Joseph*, b. Jan. 31, 1770. 2. *Hannah*, b. Feb. 13, 1772.
3. *Eunice*, b. July 19, 1774.
33 3. Ezekiel, ? b. 1772; d. in Boston, of small-pox, Feb., 1848. Chil.,
1. *George N.*, b. in Newcastle, Me., Nov. 16, 1818; a painter, of Taunton, Mass.; m. *Mehala Ann Bullock*, b. June 28, 1816, dr. of Thomas Bullock, of Rehoboth. Chil.,
1. Maria Melville, b. Sept. 12, 1842. 2. George Thomas, b. May 18, 1844; d. 1846. 3. Sarah Almy, b. Sept. 12, 1847.
2. *Adaline*, m. *Francis Dodge*, of New Castle, Me.
3. *Moses*, of Camb., Mass.
4. *Jane*, m. *John Downing*; gone to California.
34 4. Joshua, of Foxboro, Mass., m., Sept. 10, 1778, Hannah Hewes, of Mansfield.
35 1. *Lewis*, b. 1778 or '9; a mason; m. *Rebecca Gage*, of Bradford, Mass., and settled in Boston, where his first four chil. were born; then moved to Middlebury, Vt., where he d. Jan., 1840.
1. Lewis, d. in infancy.
2. Isaac Gage, a baker, b. Oct., 1810; m. Mary Wilkins, of Louisville, Ky., where he settled.
3. Lewis Payson, a baker, of New London, Conn., unm.
4. Mary Webster, unm.
5. Caroline, b. Ap. 3, 1814; m., 1837, Dr. Daniel Perley, b. in Boxford, Mass.; grad. Dart. Coll., 1828; M.D., 1831; settled in Lynn, Mass.
6. Charles Safford, b. May 29, 1818; m. Mary Slyter, of New York City, where he is a printer and bookseller.
36 2. *Joseph*, b. Nov. 26, 1783; a mason, of Wrentham; m. (1st), *Sally Fisher*, of Boston, b. 1784; d. July 1, 1836. He m. (2d) *Esther Starkey*, b. Sept. 18, 1800, dr. of Nathan Starkey, of Troy, N. Y.
1. Joseph Sheldon, b. in Foxboro, May 19, 1808; m. Esther Page, b. Sept. 8, 1811; d. Mar. 20, 1847; dr. of Oliver Page, of Walpole, Mass. Chil.,
1. Joseph Oliver, b. Jan. 7, 1836. 2. Esther Emily, b. Oct. 2, 1838.
3. Henry Willard, b. Ap. 23, 1841.
4. Charles Warren, b. Nov. 29, 1843.
2. Thomas Fisher, b. in Boston.
3. Harriet Barnes, b. in Boston; m. Warren Aldrich, of Lowell.
4. Joshua Nelson, m., Mar. 27, 1837, Diana Harding, b. Feb. 25, 1816; dr. of Rufus Harding, of Mansfield, Mass.
5. Martha Maria, m. Harrison Grover, now of Lowell.
6. Edwin, b. in Mansfield, Mass., now of Lowell.
7. Henry Clay, of Lowell. 8. Chester, of Lowell.
9. Charles Edson, of Lowell.
(By 2d wife.)
10. Esther Briggs, b. Aug. 28, 1839. 11. Mary, b. Oct. 29, 1841.
12. Almira, b. Feb. 28, 1844.
37 3. *Edwin*. 4. *Hewes*.
39 5. *Nabby*, m. *Joseph Bradshaw*, of Foxboro, now of Lowell.
40 6. *Betsey*, m. *Ezekiel Evans*, of Shelburne, N. H.
†41 7. *Patty*, unm. 8. *Ferdinand*.
†43 5. Elijah. 6. Achsah.
†45 7. Sarah, m. Dec. 27, 1764, Job Hewitt, "both of Easton, Mass.," and had dr. *Sarah*, b. Dec. 28, 1772; wife (now wid.) of Col. Southworth, of Easton.
†46 8. Molly. 9. Abigail.

41 (IV.) SAMUEL STEARNS (30, III.), went first to Littleton, Mass., and then settled in Hollis, N. H.

---

42 1. SAMUEL, moved to Plymouth, N. H., and had,
1. *Nathan.* 2. *Samuel.* 3. *Eunice.* 4. *Aaron.*
5. *Caleb*, who perished in the St. Lawrence. 6. *Sarah.*
43 2. PETER. (87, V.)
44 3. ISAAC, of Monkton, Vt. (99, V.)
45 4. JOSEPH, a farmer, of Hollis, had one dr. *Sally.*
46 5. EBENEZER. (107, V.)
47 6. JOHN, b. Oct. 15, 1750. (112, V.)
48 7. RUTH. 8. KEZIA. 9. PHEBE.

---

53 (IV.) THOMAS STEARNS, of Littleton (34, III.), had three wives. 1st. ABIGAIL, dr. of Ebenezer Reed, of Uxbridge, mother of three chil. By 2d wife he had two chil. His 3d wife was MARY HEALD, of Chelmsford, mother of six chil. She d. Ap. 22, 1809, aged 89. He was eminent for his Christian virtues.

---

54 1. EBENEZER, b. Jan. 28, 1744; lived some years in Uxbridge, and then moved to the S. W. part of Vt. By wife CHLOE, had in Uxbridge,
1. *Thomas*, b. Jan. 9, 1770. 2. *George*, b. Ap. 15, 1772.
3. *Mercy*, and 4. *Micah* (twins), b. Feb. 16, 1774.
5. *David*, b. May 24, 1776. 6. *Moses*, b. Nov. 28, 1778.
7. *Josiah*, b. May 15, 1781.
55 2. JOHN, b. June 2, 1745; of Petersham, 1774, and of Templeton; m., Mar. 3, 1773, MARTHA CLEVELAND, of Westford; had 1 child, *Phebe*, and moved to Vt.
56 3. JOSIAH, b. July 18, 1747; settled in Lunenburg, where he d. April 6, 1822. (124, V.)
4. ABIGAIL, b. Oct. 1, 1749; d. young.
5. MARY, b. Sept. 8, 1751; d. young.
57 6. NOAH, b. Mar. 12, 1753; d. in Littleton, Sept. 22, 1829, unm. He was one of the most prominent men in the town, of much information and ability, of a very kind and benevolent disposition. After the death of his brother Levi, he took four of his children into his family, and left most of his estate to the youngest of them, Charles.
58 7. ABIGAIL, b. Mar. 19, 1755; d. July, 1825, unm. She lived with her brother, Noah.
59 8. LYDIA, b. Ap. 9, 1758; m., 1778, JOSHUA CHEEVER FOWLE, and settled in Savoy, N. H. She had a son, *Thomas*, b. in Lunenburg, Jan. 4, 1779.
60 9. MOLLY, b. Feb. 12, 1760; d. a wid., Oct. 14, 1813; m. SILAS SMITH, of Leominster, Mass. Chil.,
1. *Molly*, b. Mar. 24, 1781. 2. *Joseph*, b. Mar. 29, 1783.
3. *Asa*, b. Mar. 13, 1784. 4. *Theresa*, b. Jan. 7, 1786.
61 10. SAMUEL, b. May 25, 1762; d. Aug. 2, 1838, in Cavendish, Vt. (134, V.)
62 11. LEVI, b. Jan. 12, 1765; d. Dec. 25, 1811. (142, V.)

---

63 (IV.) Capt. JOHN STEARNS (35, III.), m. REBECCA DEAN, of Dedham, where he resided until after the birth of his fifth child, when he moved to Attleborough, Mass. By her he had ten children. After her d. he m. wid. MOLLY COREY, of Dedham, by whom he had two children. He was highly respected and esteemed in the town; was a Captain, Town Treasurer for a long time, and Representative in the Gen. Court, in 1775 and '76.

---

64 1. REBECCA, b. Nov. 17, 1737; m. JAMES DAGGETT, of Rehoboth, and had fifteen children.
65 2. PHEBE, b. Feb. 25, 1739; m. JOHN BRADFORD, of Rehoboth, and had 5 chil. [See Geneal. Reg. IV., p. 234.]
66 3. RUTH, b. Nov. 13, 1740; m., SAMUEL SLACK.
67 4. HANNAH, b. May 25, 1743; lived to advanced age, unm.
68 5. MARY, b. July 29, 1745; m. SABIN MANN, of Medfield, and d. s. p.
6. SAMUEL, b. Oct. 17, 1747; d. young.
69 7. LYDIA, b. Oct. 3, 1749; lived to advanced age, unm.
70 8. JOSEPH, b. Oct. 7, 1751; d. June 2, 1829. (151, V.)

71 9. JOHN, b. Sept. 27, 1753; d. while a member of Princeton College.
10. ISAAC, b. Jan. 7, 1756; d. young. 11. JOB, d. young.
72 12. ABIGAIL, m. LEMUEL STRATTON, of Foxboro, and had 2 chil., *Lemuel* and *Mary*.

---

73 (IV.) BENJAMIN STEARNS (37, III.), a carpenter, of Rutland, Mass., m. MARY, wid. of Benjamin Warren, of Hardwick. After his decease, his wid. m. BENJAMIN HOYT, of Hubbardston, afterwards of Princeton, where she d. Jan. or Feb., 1793. He was of Rutland, in 1746.

---

74 1. LEVI, b. 1755. He joined the army, May 1, 1775; was in the battle of Bunker Hill, in the Company of Capt. Jedediah Waterman, and under the command of Gen. Putnam. (162, V.)
75 2. ELI, b. 1757; d. 1827. In 1775, he was apprentice of —— Whittaker, a carpenter, of Princeton, who enlisted early in the Revolutionary army. He (Eli S.), was sent to the army at Cambridge, for a short time, as a substitute for his master, and was there at the time of the battle of Bunker Hill, but was not in the battle. In 1777, he enlisted, and, in a scouting party, commanded by (the afterwards notorious) Capt. Daniel Shays, was wounded by a ball from an Indian, passing through his head, entering the left cheek, and coming out under the right ear. After being confined several months in the hospital, in Albany, he became Assistant-Commissary, and continued in the service until discharged in 1783. He was a Justice of the Peace, and a Representative in 1806, '7, '8, and '9. (168, V.)
76 3. JOHN, b. 1760; d. on board the Jersey prison ship, unm.
77 4. MARY, b. 1763; d. Oct. 6, 1807; m. ASA RICE, of Princeton, b. Aug. 6, 1757, now (1845) living. Chil.,
†78 1. *Thomas*, b. May 20, 1781; a house carpenter; d. in 1812, in Elsworth, Me., of a casualty. He m. wid. *Sally Skelton*, maiden name *Stearns*, by whom he had,
1. Thomas. 2. Benjamin. 3. Infant, name not known.
†79 2. *Benjamin Stearns*, b. Nov. 20, 1783; now (1845) resides in Lancaster, unm.
†80 3. *Mary*, b. June 9, 1786; m., Ap. 8, 1819, *Jesse Perkins*, and had,
†81 1. Charlotte, b. Feb. 4, 1820; m. Joshua Albert Haynes, of Princeton, and has,
1. Harriet. 2. Sarah.
†82 2. Edwin Stearns, b. Ap. 4, 1822; in 1845, a clerk in Charlestown, Mass.
†83 3. Benjamin Warren, b. Ap. 14, 1824; a seaman.
4. Harriet, b. Oct. 29, 1827.
4. *Jonas*, b. Oct. 25, 1792, unm.
78 5. JONAS, b. Mar. 10, 1765; d. Nov. 8, 1805; a house carpenter, of Princeton, Mass., m. LYDIA SAVAGE, b. Sept. 4, 1771, dr. of Seth and Lydia Savage, of Princeton. She d. in Leicester, Mass., Jan. 20, 1845. Chil.,
1. and 2. Twins, d. early. 3. *Mary Ann*, b. June 28, 1800; d. Aug. 15, 1805.
4. *Edwin*, b. June 2, 1802; d. Aug. 6, 1814.

---

79 (IV.) DANIEL STEARNS (41, III.), a cordwainer, of Wat., m. (1st), ANNA ——, by whom he had one child. He m. (2d) MERCY GRANT. [22.] He probably lived on the homestall of the first Isaac Stearns, near the Cambridge line. He d. about 1747, and his estate was adm. by his wid. (?) who m., Nov. 8, 1753, William Godding. [4.]

---

80 1. ANNA, b. 1723; (?) m., May 22, 1755, STEPHEN CALF, of Waltham.
81 2. ELIZABETH, b. Feb. 22, 1724–5.
82 3. STEPHEN, b. Sept. 21, 1726; d. about 1786; m., in Wat., May 24, 1748, MARY PEARMAN (? Bordman), of Camb. [Moses Bordman, of Camb., about 1750, had chil., Moses, William, Walter, Andrew, Elizabeth Williams, Mary Stearns, Abigail Colson, and Martha, wife of John Williams.] In 1760, he had a wife RUTH, and in that year moved from Camb. to Charlestown. Chil.,
83 1. *Mary*.
†84 2. *Stephen*, b. in W. Camb.; was in the battle of Bunker Hill; was some time tent-master of Gen. Washington, and was in the army during the Revolu-

tionary War. He m., May 2, 1781, *Mary Robbins*, and settled in W. Camb., where he d. about 1810. He had only one child, viz.,

†85 1. Stephen, b. Aug. 24, 1781; a chair-maker; went to Worcester, where he m., Sept. 8, 1806, Martha, dr. of Dea. Samuel Stratton, of Princeton, Mass. About 1812, he moved to Shrewsbury. Wife Martha d. Sept. 30, 1837, and he m., 1839, wid. Mary (Garland) Holmes. He d. Aug. 15, 1849, of a very distressing calculous affection. He was a Deacon of the Baptist church, and much esteemed for his exemplary, consistent Christian character. Chil.,

†86 1. Elvira, b. July 29, 1807; m. Philip Crosby, a harness-maker, of Skeneateles, N. Y.

†87 2. Mary Ann, b. Dec. 31, 1808; m. Charles Newton, a farmer, of Shrewsbury.

†88 3. Martha, b. Mar. 22, 1810; m. Fenner Sayer, of Peoria, Ill.

†89 4. Elizabeth, b. Nov. 21, 1812; m. Asa D. Whittemore, a housewright, of Worcester.

5. Stephen, b. Nov. 4, 1814; d. Sept. 8, 1821.

†90 6. Sophila, b. June 22, 1824; m. Collins Goodyear, a farmer, of Geneva, N. Y.

†91 3. *Ruth*, bap. Dec. 17, 1758. 4. *John*, bap. Dec. 13, 1761.

†93 5. *Persis*, bap. Dec. 4, 1763. 6. *Joshua*, bap. Jan. 19, 1766.

†95 4. Isaiah, b. Jan. 22, 1727–8; of W. Camb.; m. Elizabeth ——. He d. 1768, and his estate adm. by wid. Elizabeth in 1769. Inventory £139. Chil.,

†96 1. *Isaiah*, bap. July 26, 1752. 2. *Peter*, bap. Ap. 28, 1754.

†98 3. *Peter*, bap. Jan., 1759. 4. *Daniel*, bap. Dec. 23, 1760.

†100 5. *Joshua*, bap. May 8, 1763. 6. *Isaac*, bap. Mar. 31, 1765.

†102 7. *Henry*, son of wid. Elizabeth Stearns, bap. Aug. 11, 1768.

84 5. Mary, bap. Aug. 5, 1733.

85 6. Daniel, bap. Aug. 5, 1733; went to Hardwick, enlisted in the Company of Capt. Ebenezer Learned; went to Crown Point in 1756; was killed. His brother Stephen asked for letters of admin., Mar. 25, 1758.

86 7. Ruth, bap. Dec. 9, 1733. 8. Nathaniel.

88 9. Sarah, bap. 1739; m., Ap. 20, 1761, William Godding. [6.]

89 10. Mary, bap. 1743; m., May 15, 1766, James Bradish, of Charlestown.

---

90 (IV.) EBENEZER STEARNS (44, III.), a clothier, of Worcester, m., Ap. 12, 1737, MARY SPRING, of Newton [Spring, 37], b. Nov. 20, 1709; d. Oct., 1798, aged 88 yrs. 11 mo. He d. in Worcester, Sept., 1777.

---

91 1. Mary, b. July 24, 1738; m., June 13, 1757, Joseph Hastings.

92 2. Ephraim, b. Jan. 10, 1740; d. Sept. 2, 1808 (180, V.), of Petersham.

93 3. Ebenezer, b. Oct. 3, 1741; m., Ap. 6, 1769, Martha Holbrook, of Worcester. After the birth of three chil., he moved to Warwick, Mass. Chil.,

a 1. *James*, b. in Worcester, Jan. 8, 1770; m. *Sally Chase*, and settled in Windham, Vt.

2. *Clarke*, b. in Worcester, Oct. 17, 1771; d. July 24, 1773.

b 3. *Martha*, b. in Worcester, Sept. 8, 1773; m. *Nathan Leonard*, of Warwick.

c 4. *Eleanor*, b. July 19, 1775; m. *Samuel Ball*, of Warwick.

d 5. *Ebenezer*, b. Aug. 6, 1777; of Warwick; m., Feb. 27, 1803, *Eunice Ball*, who d. Dec. 18, 1805, and he m., Ap. 11, 1808, *Hannah Hastings*. Chil.,

e 1. Mary, b. Nov. 15, 1803; m., Oct. 12, 1846, Calvin Woodward, of Orange, Mass.

2. Samuel B., b. Nov. 28, 1805; d. Mar. 12, 1840, unm.

f 3. Eunice, b. Mar. 17, 1809; m., May 28, 1832, Noah Adams, and settled in Winchester, N. H.

4. Hannah, b. and d. Aug. 20, 1811.

g 5. Clark, b. Aug. 20, 1813; Representative of Warwick, in State Legislature, 1850; m., Dec. 5, 1839, Mary Adams. Chil.,

1. Samuel A., b. Feb. 15, 1841. 2. David C., b. Sept. 5, 1843.

h 6. Harriet, b. Dec. 27, 1819; m., Ap. 24, 1849, Sabin Skelton, of Worcester, Mass.

7. Ebenezer, b. Dec. 14, 1825; d. Aug. 6, 1827.

i 6. *Clark*, b. Dec. 21, 1779; m. *Hannah Leonard*, and settled in Champlain, Clinton Co., N. Y.
j 7. *Sarah*, b. Jan. 12, 1782; m. *Josiah Proctor*, of Warwick.
94 4. NATHANIEL, b. Oct. 26, 1743; d. Feb. 17, 1819. (188, V.)
95 5. SIMEON, b. June 10, 1745; m. (pub. Jan. 12), 1772, ELIZABETH CLARK; settled in Warwick, Mass., and d. July 24, 1800 (suicide).
96 6. JOANNA, b. Ap. 7, 1747; m., Nov. 7, 1764, WILLIAM GATES.
97 7. BETSEY, b. May 7, 1750; d. Ap., 1778; m. SAMUEL DUNCAN.
98 8. LUCRETIA, b. July 7, 1752; m., Oct. 12, 1780, JOSEPH BALL.
99 9. WILLIAM, b. Aug. 5, 1754; m., Sept. 16, 1775, JOANNA DUNCAN, and settled in Orange, Mass.

---

100 (IV.) TIMOTHY STEARNS (50, III.), m. BETHIA ADAMS, of Medway, and settled in Framingham, opposite to Wm. Nixon, Esq.

101 1. SARAH, b. Dec. 1, 1729; d. unm., Feb. 8, 1825, aged 95 yrs.
102 2. TIMOTHY, b. Aug. 28, 1731; d. unm., Jan 3, 1820, aged 88 yrs.
103 3. NATHAN, b. August 22, 1733; d. unm.; drowned in Sudbury River, Feb. 28, 1778.
104 4. BETHIA, b. Oct. 6, 1735; m. Col. THOMAS NIXON, of Fram., b. Ap. 27, 1736, son of Christopher Nixon, of Fram., by whom she had,
†105 1. *Kate*, b. July 31, 1758; m. *William Stowell*, of Worcester, and moved to Paris, Me., where she d. 1842.
†106 2. *Thomas*, b. Mar. 19, 1762. 3. *Asa*, b. Aug. 17, 1767; d. Dec. 7, 1771.
†107 4. *Hannah*, b. Sept. 21, 1772; m. *John Nichols*, of Southboro.
5. *Bethia*, d. in Southboro, Mar. 19, 1723.
5. JOSHUA, b. Aug. 8, 1737; d. July 24, 1751.
105 6. JONATHAN, b. Sept. 19, 1739; d. unm., May 10, 1807, aged 68.
106 7. JOHN, b. June 5, 1741; m. —— NEWTON; d. in Southboro.
8. ACE, b. May 3, 1744; d. Aug. 13, 1751.
107 9. HANNAH, b. May 20, 1746; m. BENJAMIN FLAGG, of Worcester, and d. 1843, aged 97. Ap. 13, 1759, her mother Bethia was appointed her guardian.

---

108 (IV.) Lieut. SAMUEL STEARNS, of Watertown (51, III.), m., Feb. 13, 1731–2, SARAH BOWMAN, dr. of Captain Nathaniel and Ann (Barnard) Bowman, of Camb. [Bowman, 22.] He d. Aug. 16, 1746.



1. EZEKIEL, b. Dec. 29, 1732; d. 1734. 2. SARAH, b. Oct. 26, 1735.
109 3. SARAH, b. Oct. 26, 1736; m., May 24, 1758, Col. ABIJAH BROWN. [Brown, 134.]
110 4. SAMUEL, b. Nov. 14, 1739; d. Jan. 18, 1817. (196, V.)

---

111 (IV.) Dea. ISAAC STEARNS, of Waltham; Selectman 13 yrs., 1754–72, and Assessor, 1744 and '53 (58, III.); m., July 21, 1729, ELIZABETH CHILD, b. Feb. 18, 1706–7, dr. of Daniel and Beria (Bemis) Child. She died July 10, 1791, aged 85. [Child, 24.]



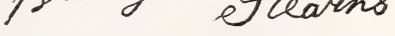
1. ELIZABETH, d. May, 1832. 2. JOHN, b. Jan. 2, 1731–2; d. Jan. 4, 1734–5.
112 3. SILAS, b. Mar. 6, 1733–4; d. Dec. 31, 1804. (209, V.)
113 4. ISAAC, b. Jan. 18, 1735–6; m., Nov., 1768, EUNICE LAWRENCE. [Lawrence, 26.] She d. Feb. 8, 1802.
114 5. PHINEHAS, b. Feb. 28, 1737–8; d. of small-pox, Oct. 7, 1792. (218, V.)
115 6. SUSANNA, b. Ap. 9, 1740; m., Mar. 26, 1765, JOSIAH WELLINGTON. She d. May 11, 1766, aged 26. [Wellington, 84.]
7. JOSHUA, b. May 26, 1742; d. Oct. 27, 1746.
116 8. SARAH, b. May 22, 1744; m., Jan. 16, 1769, JOSEPH HASTINGS.
117 9. JOSHUA, b. July 10, 1748. (226, V.)
118 10. JONATHAN, b. May 22, 1750. (237, V.)
119 11. ELIZABETH, b. Mar. 17, 1752; m., Nov. 5, 1770, PHINEHAS LAWRENCE, of Waltham. [Lawrence, 50.]

120 (IV.) NATHANIEL STEARNS (61, III.), m., Oct. 22, 1747, GRACE HAMMOND [Hammond, 27], and settled in Holden, Mass. His Will was dated Feb. 7, 1776.



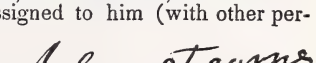
121 1. NATHANIEL, b. June 30, 1749; m., Dec. 15. 1774, LYDIA CUSHING, dr. of Col. Job Cushing, of Shrewsbury, and gr. dr. of Rev. Job Cushing, of Hingham, and settled in Paxton, Mass., where he d. Jan., 1785, leaving one son, who d. young. His wid. m. JAMES LAMB, of Paxton, and moved to Newfane, Vt. [See I. Stearns, App. I., 134.]
122 2. MARY, b. Sept. 4, 1751; m. ALPHEUS BROWN, of Paxton.
123 3. RUTH, b. Ap. 20, 1754.
124 4. PHEBE, b. Nov. 17, 1755; m. JOHN DAVIS, and settled on her father's homestead.
125 5. REUBEN, b. Feb. 6, 1759; of Brattleboro, Vt. (245, V.)
126 6. EUNICE, b. Feb. 8, 1761; m. Rev. JOHN FOSTER, of Paxton.

127 (IV.) PELEG STEARNS (62, III.), m., 1763, ELIZABETH, wid. of Mr. Swineton, a purser in the British Navy, and dr. of Capt. Peter Harris, of New London. He settled first in Cambridge, on what has been known as the Vassal Farm, where his only child was born. He spent the latter part of his life in Charlestown, where he d. Mar. 5, 1789, and his wid. d. Ap. 10, 1789. [Mr. Swineton was lost at sea, and left one child, Rachel, who m., in Boston, Nathaniel Child, one of the "Tea-boys," and d. s. p.]



128 1. WILLIAM, b. in Cambridge, Ap. 10, 1754; grad. Harv. Coll., 1776; studied medicine with Dr. Joshua Brackett, of Portsmouth, N. H., and commenced practice in connexion with Dr. Hall Jackson, of Marblehead. He soon relinquished the practice of medicine; and, after qualifying himself, under the instruction of a chemist in Boston, he commenced the business of apothecary and grocer, in Salem, Mass., in which he was very successful. A correspondent says, "he never spoke ill of a person, and was the most singularly honest man I ever knew." He represented the town repeatedly in the State Legislature; often held municipal offices, and was most fond of that of Overseer of the Poor, as affording him the greatest opportunity to gratify his benevolent feelings. He was noted for hospitality and public spirit. He took the lead in making the turnpike from Salem to Boston, and at one time owned one-eighth of the stock. The first large block of brick buildings in Salem was his. The night before the battle of Bunker Hill, he was employed the whole night in throwing up the breastworks, and during the action was taking care of his parents at their farm at Plowed Hill. In the yard in the rear of their house, Major McCleary was killed by a ball or shell from the hill. [258, V.]

129 (IV.) JOHN STEARNS (65, III.), m., Feb. 15, 1725, ANNA COOLIDGE [Coolidge, 113], and resided in Watertown until about 1741, when he moved to Westminster, Mass., where he d. 1775. "John Stearns, of Watertown, had 40 acres of land [in Westminster, Narraganset, No. 2], assigned to him (with other persons, who also had lots assigned to them), by order of the Court, he having a house, and occupied it three years, agreeable to the order of the Court in 1718."

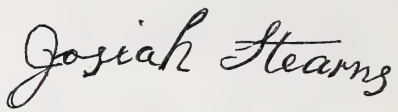


130 1. MOSES, b. May 29, 1728; d. in Walpole, N. H., Sept. 24, 1808. (268, V.)
131 2. JERUSHA, b. Nov. 5, 1730; m., Feb. 5, 1749, DARIUS HOUGHTON, of Lunenburg, by whom she had,
1. *Darius*, b. Oct. 4, 1751; d. Oct. 3, 1753.
2. *Darius*, b. Ap. 12, 1754. 3. *David*, b. Ap. 8, 1756.
4. *Adonijah*, b. May 8, 1758. 5. *Asahel*, b. Jan. 11, 1760.
6. *Elizabeth*, b. Nov. 9, 1761. 7. *John*, b. Nov. 21, 1763.
8. *Anna*, b. Sept. 22, 1765.
This family moved to Windsor, Vt.

132 3. Anna, bap. Mar. 3, 1736.
133 4. Abigail, bap. Oct. 13, 1739; (?) m., 1757, Roger Wellington. [27–2.]
134 5. Hepzibah, bap. Nov. 12, 1741; m., Feb. 2, 1764, Benjamin Stratton, of Waltham. [Stratton, 72.]
135 6. Aaron, b. Feb. 2, 1746; d. Sept. 11, 1807. (287, V.)
136 7. Elias, b. Sept. 30, 1753; d. Ap. 2, 1845, in Haverhill, N. H. (296, V.)

---

137 (IV.) JOSIAH STEARNS, a farmer and blacksmith, of Watertown, settled on his father's homestead (66, III.) He m. (1st), Dec. 31, 1729, SUSANNA BALL, b. Mar. 16, 1708, dr. of James and Elizabeth (Fiske) Ball. [Ball, 22.] He m. (2d), DOROTHY PRENTICE, about 1740 or '41, (?) dr. of Rev. John and Mary (Gardner) Prentice, of Lancaster, and he m. (3d), Ap. 23, 1752, MARY BOWMAN, of Cambridge. He d. Ap. 11, 1756. Inventory of his estate. Real, £3610. O. T.; Personal, £1150. 19.—£4760. 19.



---

138 1. Josiah, b. July 11, 1730. (307, V.) 2. Susanna, b. Sept. 14, 1731; d. young.
139 3. John, b. May 8, 1733; d. Oct. 16, 1804. (312, V.)
140 4. Phinehas, b. Feb. 5, 1735–6; d. Mar. 27, 1798. (323, V.)
141 5. Jonas, b. Feb. 27, 1737–8; d. Sept. 13, 1782 (365, V.)
142 6. Peter, b. Aug. 3, 1742; enlisted in the French war, and never returned. Estate admin. 1758, by his brother Josiah.
143 7. Dorothy, b. June 4, 1744; d. Nov. 2, 1815; m., Dec., 1765, David Coolidge, Jr., of Watertown; 11 chil. [Coolidge, 315.]
8. Susanna, b. Ap. 20, 1746; d. young.
144 9. William, b. Mar. 3, 1748; m., and settled in Lunenburg, and d. s. p.
145 10. Relief, b. Ap. 10, 1749; d. Jan. 17, 1803; m., May 10, 1770, Stephen Whitney, b. Ap. 25, 1743, son of John and Susan Whitney. [Whitney, 268.]
146 11. Mary, b. Jan. 5, 1754; d. Feb. 2, 1816; m., Nov. 17, 1773, Benjamin Hurd, of Charlestown. [333, V.]

---

147 (IV.) Rev. DAVID STEARNS (68, III.), of Lunenburg; ordained there, April 18, 1733; m., Ap. 7, 1736, RUTH HUBBARD, a lady highly distinguished by the vigour of her mind and the virtues of her heart. After the death of Mr. Stearns (May 9, 1761), she m., Nov. 9, 1768, Rev. AARON WHITNEY, of Petersham, grad. Harv. Coll., 1737, son of Moses Whitney, of Littleton. Mr. Whitney d. 1779, and his wid. d. Nov. 1, 1788, aged 72, in Keene, N. H., where she was residing with her daughter, Mrs. Newcomb.*



---

148 1. Ruth, b. Jan. 3, 1736–7; m., Mar. 24, 1757, Benjamin Reddington, of Lunenburg, by whom she had 10 children. About 1797, the family moved to Langdon, N. H., where she d. 1798, and he d. 1811, aged 82. [I. Stearns, App. VI.]
149 2. Rebecca, b. Nov. 4, 1738; m., July 10, 1758, Thomas Sparhawk, Esq., b. in Cambridge, 1737; grad. Harv. Coll., 1755; settled first in Lunenburg, and in 1769, moved to Walpole, N. H. They had 8 chil. [I. Stearns, App. VII.]

---

* The following inscription is a good evidence of the respect and affection of his people towards him:

"This Monument,
Erected by the town of Lunenburg,
is sacred to the memory of
The Reverend DAVID STEARNS,
their much beloved and respected Pastor,
who departed this life,
in the joyful expectation of a better,
on the 9th day of March, A. D., 1761.

In his private capacity, he was a kind husband, a tender parent, an affectionate brother, and a faithful friend. In his ministerial character, his conversation was pure, entertaining, and instructive; his doctrines plain and scriptural, and his life truly exemplary. He was adorned with hospitality, with singular prudence, and a most endearing benevolence; with a good knowledge of men and things; with a fervent zeal for the glory of Christ, and the salvation of souls, and was governed by the united influence of these accomplishments.

Help, Lord, for the godly man ceaseth."

150 3. Abigail, b. July 6, 1740; m., Sept. 1, 1763, Rev. Ebenezer Sparhawk, b. June 15, 1738; son of Noah and Priscilla Sparhawk, of Camb.; grad. Harv. Coll., 1756, and settled in Templeton, Mass. She d. Ap. 21, 1772, leaving 4 children. [I. Stearns, App. VIII.]

151 4. Elizabeth, b. Ap. 20, 1742; d. Aug.. 1800; m., June 5, 1765, Rev. Zabdiel Adams, b. Nov. 5, 1739; grad. Harv. Coll., 1759; son of Ebenezer Adams, of Quincy, by whom she had 11 children. Mr. Adams was successor of her father in the Church of Lunenburg. [I. Stearns, App. IX.]

152 5. David, b. Jan. 8, 1743–4. (329, V.)

6. Lucy, b. Nov. 16, 1745; d. February 21, 1750.

7. Jonathan, b. Nov. 2, d. Nov. 12, 1747.

153 8. Hannah, b. Nov. 14, 1748; d. Feb. 1, 1784; m., 1772, Aaron Whitney, Jr., a merchant, of Northfield, Mass. [I. Stearns, App. X.]

9. Mary, b. Mar. 9, d. 19, 1749–50.

154 10. Jonathan, b. Ap. 19, 1751; grad. Harv. Coll., 1770; d. in Halifax, N. Scotia, May, 1798. (330, V.)

155 11. John, b. Ap. 20, 1753; d. in the Revolutionary Army, at Cambridge, Aug. 22, 1775, where may now be seen his grave-stone.

12. Thomas, b. Mar. 8, 1756; d. unm.

156 13. Sarah, b. Ap. 25, 1758; m. Hon. Daniel Newcomb, of Keene, N. H. [I. Stearns, App. XI.]

---

157 (IV.) BENJAMIN STEARNS (71, III.), m., Jan. 15, 1754, ANNA TAYLOR, of Salem, and settled in Lunenburg. He d. Nov. 22, 1761.

158 1. Benjamin, b. Dec. 3, 1754.

159 2. Joseph, b. Aug. 22, 1756.

160 3. Anna, b. Feb. 7, 1759.

---

161 (IV.) Dea. WILLIAM STEARNS (73, III.), m., Jan. 22, 1746, ELIZABETH JOHNSON, b. 1721, dr. of Samuel and Rebecca Johnson, of Lunenburg, where he settled. She d. Feb. 25, 1784, and he d. July 10, 1792. [I. Stearns, App. V., †3.]

162 1. William, b. Ap. 20, 1749; grad. Harv. Coll., 1770; studied law, and settled in Worcester, Mass., where he m., Ap. 24, 1776, Mary Dana, and d. Oct. 22, 1783, leaving two daughters. See Lincoln's Hist. of Worcester, index.

1. *Polly* (Mary), b. Mar. 10, 1777. 2. *Elizabeth*, b. Sept. 17, 1779.

2. Mary, b. May 7, 1751; d. unm., Sept. 28, 1800.

3. Joseph, b. Aug. 21, d. Sept. 25, 1754.

163 4. James, b. Sept. 1, 1758; m. Elizabeth ——, and had,

1. *Thomas*, b. Jan. 19, 1781. 2. *James*, b. Mar. 29, 1782.
3. *William*, b. Jan. 14, d. Feb. 8, 1784. 4. *Elizabeth*, b. Mar. 14, 1786.
5. *William*, b. July 14, 1789. 6. *Polly*, b. Feb. 24, 1791.

I. Stearns. V. Generation.

1 (V.) Hon. ISAAC STEARNS, of Billerica (4, IV.), was a soldier in the French war; was a Rep. and Senator in the State Legislature, and highly respected as a soldier, a civil magistrate, a legislator, and a Christian. He m., Feb. 11, 1747–8, SARAH ABBOT, b. Ap. 22, 1729; d. Jan. 9, 1815, aged 86; dr. of Obed and Elizabeth Abbot, of Bedford. [See Reg. of Abbot Fam., p. 149.]

2 1. Esther, b. Ap. 13, 1749; m., Oct. 19, 1773, Abraham Andrews, of Concord, and settled in Lovell, Me. She d. Mar. 11, 1799, and he d. July 13, 1823. Chil.,

a 1. *Betsey*, m., Jan. 2, 1802, Capt. *Stephen Barker*, of Lovell, son of John Barker, of Fryeburg. She d. Feb. 16, 1844. Chil.,

b 1. Betsey, b. Nov. 10, 1802; m. Daniel H. Warren. Chil.,

1. Stephen Barker, b. Mar. 1, 1821.
2. Betsey Barker, b. Feb. 13, 1823; m. Edward Sanderson.
3. Mary Jane, b. Jan. 13, 1825. 4. Sally, b. Aug. 9, 1826.
5. Esther, b. Sept. 9, 1828. 6. Maria, b. July 23, 1830.
7. Miranda, b. May 29, 1832. 8. Daniel W., b. Mar. 20, 1834.

9. Angelina, b. Ap. 30, 1836. 10. Alvin S., b. Aug. 15, 1839.

2. Esther, b. May 25, 1804; d. June, 1805.

3. Stephen, b. Dec. 9, 1805; d. Ap. 7, 1816.

c 4. John, b. Sept. 30, 1807; m. Salina Little. Chil.,
1. Aretas G., b. Oct. 23, 1835. 2. Eugene V., b. Dec. 20, 1837.
3. Margaret M., b. Aug., 1841.

d 5. Esther Stearns, b. Nov. 15, 1809; m. Richard Kimball, and moved to Illinois.

6. Mary Ann, b. Nov. 28, 1811; d. Feb. 1, 1817.

e 7. Eliza Ann, b. Nov. 6, 1813; m. Lieut. Obed Stearns. [I. Stearns, V., 5–*d*.]

f 8. Abraham Andrews, b. Mar. 13, 1816; m, Orsina Little. Chil.,
1. Valentine S., b. July, 1843.

g 9. Mary Ann A., b. July 19, 1819; m. Warren J. Remick. Chil.,
1. Emma A., b. Aug. 22, 1841. 2. Clark H., b. 1843.

10. Sally, b. Oct. 21, 1821.

11. Stephen, b. June 12, 1824; d. Feb. 19, 1844.

h 2. *Abraham*, of Lovell, m. (1st), *Hannah Barker*. She d. in childbed, Oct. 17, 1804, and he m. (2d), *Sally Freye*. She d., and he m. (3d), about 1840, *Abigail Colby*. Chil.,

i 1. Abraham, b. Nov. 21, 1798; a Justice of the Peace, of Lovell; m., Nov. 17, 1829, Lydia P. Webber. Chil.,
1. Abraham D., b. Sept. 21, 1830. 2. Dean, b. Jan. 14, 1832.
3. Lydia P., b. Oct. 5, 1833. 4. Charles, b. Nov. 1, 1835.
5. John, b. Mar. 27, 1837. 6. Aurella, b. Mar. 31, 1839.
7. Henry, b. Sept. 16, 1842.

j 2. Stephen, b. Nov. 23, 1800; m. Martha Woodbury. Chil.,
1. Martha, b. Nov., 1838.

k 3. Solomon, b. Nov. 2, 1802; a Colonel, and Justice of the Peace in St. Johnsbury, Vt.; m. Sybell Ann Farnsworth. Chil.,
1. Henry, b. and d. early.
2. Elizabeth Ann, b. Sept. 1840. 3. George F.

4. Infant, b. and d. Oct., 1804.

l 5. Hannah, b. Nov. 3, 1806; m., Jan. 1830, Edward Shirley.

m 6. Dean, b. Feb. 15, 1808; a clergyman.

n 7. Susan F., m. George Bullard.

o 8. Mary, m. William H. Powers.

p 9. George W., m. Lucy How, and resides in Meyerstown, Penn.

q 10. Sarah F.

r 11. Simon F., a teacher in Meyerstown, Penn.

s 12. John.

t 13. Caroline.

14. Joseph, d.

u 15. Abigail A., b. 1841.

v 16. Joseph, b. 1843.

w 3. *Esther*, m., May 24, 1803, *Stephen Heald*, of Lovell. She d. Oct. 29, 1826. Chil.,

x 1. Esther Stearns, b. July 20, 1804; m. James Shirley; 4 chil.

y 2. Sophia, b. Feb. 24, 1806; m. Jonathan Warren, of Limerick, Me.

z 3. Dorcas, b. Oct. 14, 1807; m. Nathaniel Dresser. Chil.,
1. Caroline. 2. Maria. 3. Francis. 4. Lincoln. 5. Augustus.
6. Ann A., and others.

aa 4. Stephen C., b. May 6, 1809; m. Lydia Parker. Chil., 1. Albion. He m. (2d), Susan Wiley. Chil., 2. Lydia.

bb 5. Enos, b. Ap. 4, 1811; m. Betsey Farrington. Chil.,
1. Albion, b. Ap. 8, 1833. 2. Seth F., b. May 22, 1837; d. Jan., 1843. 3. Abigail, b. Nov. 24, 1844.

cc 6. Mary S., b. May 22, 1813; m. (1st), Horace Dresser, and had, 1. Albarona, b. Aug. 21, 1835. Mr. D. d., and his wid. m. (2d), Smith Pride, and has, 2. Orlando, b. Nov. 5, 1838.

dd 7. Abigail S., b. Dec. 31, 1814; m. Caleb Swan.

ee 8. Sarah K., b. Dec. 29, 1817; d. Ap. 23, 1833.

9. Hannah, b. Jan. 6, 1823.

ff 4. *Sally*, b. Sept. 18, 1785; m., May 29, 1805, *David Stearns* ( ), and settled in Lovell.
1. Caleb, b. Ap. 5, d. Aug. 18, 1806.
gg 2. Stephen, b. Jan. 11, 1808; m. Mary Russell. Chil.,
1. Charles R., b. Dec. 29, 1834. 2. George, b. Sept. 29, 1836.
3. Caroline, b. Dec. 25, 1838.
hh 3. Caleb, b. Nov. 18, 1809; m. Eliza Russell. Chil.,
1. Marcellus, b. Ap. 20, 1839. 2. Augustus. 3. Timothy.
ii 4. Mary A., b. Ap. 1, 1812; m. Abel Heald. Chil.,
1. Henry F., b. July 26, 1835. 2. Georgiana, b. Dec. 8, 1836.
3. Mary E. J., b. Ap. 20, 1838. 4. Martha C., b. Dec. 11, 1839; d.
5. Selwin, b. and d. early.
5. Harriet, b. Jan. 18, 1816; d. Jan., 1825.
6. Timothy, b. May 26, 1818; d. June, 1819.
7. Mehitabel K., b. July 8, 1823.
8. Henrietta, b. Mar. 8, 1826. 9. Harriet (twin), b. Mar. 8, 1826.
10. Horatio, b. July 25, 1828.
mm 5. *Isaac Stearns*, b. Aug. 13, 1788; m., Oct., 1815, *Sally Kimball*. Chil.,
oo 1. William G., b. Sept. 29, 1816; m. Mary Woodman.
pp 2. Jacob, b. Feb. 24, 1820; m. Martha Hamlin.
qq 3. Sally Kimball, b. Nov. 2, 1824.
ss 4. } Esther, b. Feb. 10, 1832.
tt 5. } Elizabeth, b. Feb. 10, d. 22, 1832.
uu 6. Isaac.
6. *Jacob Abbot*, b. Aug. 22, 1790; d. June, 1815.
7. *Polly*, b. Oct. 14, 1792; d. Jan., 1809.

3 2. Isaac, b. June 13, 1750; d. Ap. 29, 1807; m., Dec. 18, 1777, Mary Crosby, and settled in Ashburnham. Chil.,
a 1. *Betsey*, b. Aug. 31, 1778.
2. *Isaac*, b. Mar. 12, 1780; d. June, 1781.
b 3. *Isaac*, b. Oct. 28, 1781; of Ashburnham; m., Nov. 7, 1822, *Belinda Bedlow*. Chil.,
1. Sarah, b. Sept. 27, 1823; d. Feb., 1824. 2. Isaac, b. Sept. 24, 1825.
3. Sarah, b. Dec. 24, 1827. 4. Albert, b. Dec. 20, 1833.
c 4. *Mary*, b. Feb. 19, 1783.
d 5. *Jesse*, b. Aug. 29, 1784; m., June 6, 1811, *Lucinda Davis*, and settled in New Ipswich, N. H. Chil.,
e 1. Jesse George Davis, b. Feb. 24, 1812; grad. Amherst Coll., 1836; Tutor, 1839; grad. And. Theol. Sem., 1842; Pastor of the Orthodox Congregational Church, in Billerica; m., June 27, 1843, *Lucy Murdock*, of Rutland.
f 2. Eveline Lucinda, b. Feb. 16, 1814; m., Nov. 4, 1835, Rev. S. S. Tappan.
g 3. Josiah M., b. June 17, 1818.
h 4. Isaac C., b. Feb. 28, 1820.
i 5. Abigail, b. July 24, 1822.
j 6. Lucy E., b. Ap. 13, 1824.
k 7. John Newton, b. May 24, 1829.
l 6. *Sarah*, b. Feb. 4, 1786.
m 7. *Martha*, b. Oct. 19, 1787; m., Ap. 8, 1818, Capt. *Sewall Fiske*, of Weston. [N. Fiske, 120.]
o 8. *Orpah*, b. May 19, 1789; m., 1827, *Joel Davis*.
p 9. *John*, b. Mar. 11, 1791; grad. Union Coll., 1821; was a teacher in Washington City, where he d. Sept. 10, 1824, unm. He had been licensed to preach.
q 10. *Abigail*, b. Jan. 31, 1793; m., 1818, *Chauncey Perry*.
11. *Alice*, b. July 11, 1796; d. (suicide), May 28, 1812.

4 3. William, b. Aug. 4, 1752; d. Aug. 13, 1826; m., Sept. 25, 1777, Lydia Davis, and settled in Ashburnham. Chil.,
a 1. *William*, b. June 19, 1778; d. 1823; of Ashburnham; m., Feb. 12, 1801, *Betsey Davis*. Chil.
b 1. Horatio D., b. Jan. 19, 1802; d. 1803. 2. Selinda, b. Sept. 1, 1804.
3. Matilda E., b. May 9, 1806; d. 1808.

c 4. William Albert, b. Oct. 12, 1809; m., Ap. 12, 1835, Clarissa Talbot Chil.,
1. Henry A., b. Feb. 6, 1836. 2. Emily Ann, b. Oct. 28, 1838.
3. Samuel, b. Sept. 28, 1841.
d 5. Elizabeth E., b. Dec. 9, 1811.
e 6. Charles B., b. Aug. 16, 1814; m., Ap. 5, 1835, Mary S. Brackett.
f 2. *Lydia*, b. Mar. 24, 1780.
g 3. *Solomon*, b. June 18, 1782; a merchant in New Orleans, where he d. Feb. 9, 1815, unm.
h 4. *Asa*, b. Oct. 14, 1784; grad. Harv. Univ., 1807; d. Dec. 20, 1809, while a student of Divinity.
i 5. *Timothy*, b. Sept. 1, 1786; d. 1843; a Captain, of Ashburnham; m., Jan. 26, 1820, *Eliza Adams*. Chil.,
1. Eliza B., b. Jan. 2, 1821. 2. Mary A., b. July 21, 1822.
3. Timothy W., b. Sept., d. Oct., 1824.
4. Timothy W., b. Mar. 16, 1827. 5. William D., b. Feb. 7, 1829.
6. Edwin J., b. Jan. 17, 1831. 7. Emma L., b. Jan. 30, 1833.
8. Eurania A., b. Oct. 23, 1835. 9. Joseph H., b. Feb. 12, 1838.
j 6. *Calle*, b. Mar. 24, 1789; m. —— *Farrar;* d. Mar., 1843.
k 7. *Charles*, b. Mar. 21, 1791; d. Mar. 6, 1838; m., 1821, *Rebecca Converse*, of New Ipswich, N. H.
l 8. *Roxana*, b. May 7, 1793; m. —— *Jones*, a Missionary to the Little Osage Indians.
m 9. *Charlotte*, b. Sept. 8, 1795; m. —— *Reid*.
4. Benjamin, b. May 10, 1754; d. 1756.
5. Sarah, b. Ap. 1, 1756; d. next November.
5 6. Benjamin, b. Sept. 12, 1757; d. May 24, 1836; m., Feb. 15, 1792, Susanna Frye, of Fryeburg, and settled in New Suncook (Lovell), Me. She was b. June 16, 1765, and d. Sept. 27, 1829. He was for a long time a Justice of the Peace. Chil.,
a 1. *Isaac*, b. Dec. 30, 1792; studied medicine in Fryeburg; attended Lectures at Dart. Coll., and settled, a physician, in Dunbarton, N. H., where he has been Postmaster. He m., May 25, 1826, *Eunice P. Marshall*, b. July 6, 1804, dr. of Benjamin Marshall, Esq., of Dunbarton; 2 chil. She d. Oct. 1, 1830, and he m. (2d), Ap. 25, 1833, *Elizabeth Lund Page*, b. July 30, 1798, dr. of Jeremiah Page, Esq., of Dunbarton. Chil.,
1. Susan Frye, b. Feb. 8, 1828. 2. Elizabeth, b. Oct. 11, 1829.
3. Sarah Page, b. and d. July, 1834. 4. Isaac H., b. May 3, 1837.
b 2. *Benjamin*, b. Sept. 1, 1794; a Deacon, of Lovell; m., Dec. 13, 1819, *Mehitabel Frye Swan*, dr. of Joseph T. Swan, Esq., of Fryeburg. Chil.,
1. John F. 2. Olive. 3. Benjamin F. 4. Rowland H.
5. Eliza Ann. 6. Edward Payson; and others.
3. *John F.*, b. Aug. 1, 1796; d. Oct. 15, 1819, unm.
c 4. *Solomon*, b. July 21, 1798; d. 1849; a Brig.-General, of Lovell; m., Jan. 11, 1824, *Sally Heald;* numerous children.
5. *Nathan*, b. and d. 1800.
6. *Susanna*, b. Oct. 28, 1801; d. 1802.
d 7. *Obed*, b. Feb. 4, 1804; of Lovell; m. June 3, 1835, *Eliza Barker*, dr. of Capt. Stephen and Betsey (Andrews) Barker. [I. Stearns, V., 2–*e*.] Chil.,
1. Irene Emeline. 2. Elizabeth Susanna. 3. Arthur Tapan.
4. Joseph Fessenden. 5. Stephen. 6. Austin.
e 8. *Sarah F.*, b. July 24, 1806; m., June 3, 1842, *Le Roy Rensselaer Mills*, a farmer, of Dunbarton, N. H.
6 7. Sarah, b. Aug. 3, 1759; d. May 26, 1807; m., Sept. 28, 1779, Thaddeus Davis, of Bedford.
7 8. Mary, b. Oct. 25, 1761; d. Sept. 13, 1834; m., Nathan Fiske, of Weston. [N. Fiske, 119.]
8 9. Timothy, b. Sept. 25, 1763; d. Aug. 18, 1816; m., Nov. 1, 1787, Sarah Low, of Bedford, and settled in Billerica. Chil.,
1. *Timothy*, b. Sept. 8, 1788; d. Nov. 22, 1791.
2. *Calle*, b. Sept. 21, 1790; d. Feb. 23, 1793.
3. *Timothy*, b. Nov. 12, 1792; d. April, 1795.
4. *John*, b. Sept. 15, 1794; d. Mar. 3, 1809.

a 5. *Sewall*, b. Sept. 2, 1796; d. 1849; a Justice of the Peace, of Billerica; m., May 27, 1820, *Lucretia Hill.*
6. *Sarah*, b. July 8, 1798; d. June, 1800.
b 7. *Obed*, b. Mar. 21, 1801; m., May 27, 1827, *Mehitabel Carlton.* Chil.,
1. Obed Josiah, b. Oct. 17, 1830. 2. Amos Carlton, b. Oct. 31, 1831.
3. Eckley. 4. Washington, b. Oct. 9, 1838.
c 8. *Sarah Abbot*, b. Feb. 27, 1803; m., Dec. 19, 1842, *Aaron Lawrence*, of Amherst, N. H.
d 9. *Eckley*, b. June 12, 1805.
10. *Timothy*, b. Jan. 23, 1810; grad. Amherst Coll., 1837; Pastor of a church in Kingston, O.
9 10. JOHN, b. Sept. 18, 1765; d. Mar. 8, 1836; m. MARY LOW, and settled in Billerica. She d. Nov. 25, 1815. Chil.,
a 1. *Franklin*, b. Jan. 25, 1802.
b 2. *Mary*, b. Dec. 28, 1803; m. —— *Whitfield.*
c 3. *John O.*, b. Aug. 3, 1805; m., Ap. 1, 1842, *Margaret Walker.*
4. *Winslow*, b. Feb. 21, 1807; d. Feb., 1809.
d 5. *Eliza*, b. Aug. 30, 1809; m. —— *Billings.*
e 6. *Winslow*, b. Aug. 30, 1811; Superintendent of the Nashua Railroad.
f 7. *Lorenzo*, b. May 13, 1813; d. May 13, 1836.
g 8. *Barnard*, b. Mar. 23, 1818; of Somerville, N. J.
10 11. ELIZABETH, b. Sept., 1767; d. 1778. 12. ABIEL, b. Oct. 2, 1770.

---

11 (V.) Capt. EDWARD STEARNS, of Billerica, and of Bedford (6, IV.), m., 1755, LUCY, dr. of Thomas and Rachel (Stearns) Wyman. [See I. Stearns, 9, IV.] She d. Nov. 28, 1802, and he d. in Bedford, Mass., June 11, 1793. He was in the fight in Concord, 1775, and upon the death of Capt. Wilson, his brother-in-law (who m. a daughter of Samuel Stearns [9, IV.], and who was shot by the British in their retreat, the command of the Bedford militia devolved on him. The command was confirmed, but he declined to continue in it.

---

12 1. LUCY, b. May 24, 1756; d. May 20, 1768.
13 2. SOLOMON, b. May 12, 1757. He enlisted early in the Revolutionary army; soon returned sick, and d. May 8, 1775.
14 3. RACHEL, b. Nov. 3, 1758; d. May 23, 1817; m., Nov. 14, 1782, Dea. MOSES FITCH, of Bedford, who d. Oct. 12, 1825, aged 71. Chil.,
a 1. *Solomon*, b. Nov. 8, 1783; m., Jan. 7, 1808, *Susan Fuller*, and resides in Littleton, N. H. Chil.,
1. Elijah, b. June 30, d. Nov. 2, 1809.
2. Elijah, b. Dec. 19, 1810; m., Dec. 8, 1840, Linda Quimby.
3. and 4. Twins, b. May, d. June, 1813.
5. Leonard, b. May 10, 1815; m., Feb. 16, 1839, Hannah Gilchrist, and resides in Charlestown, N. Y.
6. Susan, b. June 13, 1817; m., Dec. 22, 1842, C. R. Morrison, Esq., of Haverhill, N. H.
7. Louisa, b. July 18, 1820; d. May 15, 1839.
8. Elvira B., b. Aug. 30, 1822; m., May 12, 1843, Luther T. Dow, of Littleton, N. H.
9. Amanda M., b. Jan. 14, 1825; m., June 2, 1847, Peter Stephens, of Charlestown, N. Y.
10. Austin T., b. Aug. 8, 1827. 11. Charles H., b. Sept. 11, 1829.
12. Joseph S., b. Mar. 11, 1832; d. Feb., 1834.
b 2. *Lucy*, b. July 17, 1785; m. *John Page*, of Bedford, and resides in Woburn.
c 3. *Moses*, b. Mar. 28, 1787; a Captain; m. *Polly*, dr. of Bowman Brown, of Plymouth, Vt., and settled in Bedford, Mass. He d. Aug. 1, 1824, leaving one child, John Moses, who m. Catherine, dr. of Benjamin Bacon, of Bedford, and settled in Michigan. His mother m. (2d), —— Brown, and he having d., she now lives with her son.
d 4. *Elijah*, b. Jan. 10, 1790; m. *Mary Morse*, of Boston, where he settled, and d. May 7, 1840.
e 5. *Rachel*, b. Nov. 30, 1791; m., Feb. 18, 1819, *Joseph Brown*, of Bedford, b. in Plymouth, Vt. Chil.,

1. Joseph, b. Ap. 27, 1820; m., Nov. 22, 1843, Sarah Ingals, and resides in Boston.
2. Moses, b. Ap. 15, 1823; m. Elizabeth, dr. of John Smith, of Bedford (b. in Duxbury), where he resides.

f 6. *Joel*, b. June 12, 1794; m., Feb. 18, 1819, *Susanna Hill*, dr. of Josiah Hill, of Bedford. He d. Aug. 4, 1845. He was a Captain, a Justice of the Peace, and a Deacon of the church. Chil.,
1. Susanna, b. Mar. 5, 1820; d. Jan. 17, 1824.
2. Nathan, b. May 24, 1822; d. Oct. 6, 1825.
3. Susanna, b. and d. Aug., 1825. 4. Susanna, b. Feb. 28, 1827.
5. Rachel Ann, b. Aug. 14, 1829. 6. Moses Josiah, b. Aug. 24, 1834.
7. Delia Adelaide, b. May 17, 1840, d.

7. *Nathan*, b. Oct. 22, 1797; d. Feb. 9, 1800.

4. EDWARD, b. Jan. 10, 1761; d. May 24, 1768.

15 5. SUSANNA, b. Dec. 19, 1762; m. NEHEMIAH WYMAN, of Medford, afterwards of Charlestown, Mass. [I. Stearns, III., †10.] Chil.,
1. *Nehemiah*. 2. *Edward Stearns*. 3. *Francis*. 4. *Susan*. 5. *Lucy Stearns*.
6. *Eliza*. 7. *Nancy*. 8. *William*. 9. *George*. 10. *Isaac Stearns*.
11. *Isaac Stearns*.

16 6. ALICE, b. Aug. 13, 1764; m., Dec. 7, 1786, MOSES ABBOTT, Jr., of Bedford. [Register of Abbot Family, p. 149] He d. Feb. 19, 1802, and she m., May 1, 1806, STEPHEN LANE, of Bedford, who d. May 7, 1827. Chil.,
1. *Hervey*, b. Mar. 24, 1787; d. Mar. 26, 1789.

a 2. *Alice*, b. Sept. 22, 1788; d. May 27, 1827; m. *Simon Davis*, of New Hampshire, and settled in Bedford, Mass., where he died, leaving children and gr. chil.

3. *Betsey*, b. Feb. 25, 1790; d. Nov., 1792.

b 4. *Lucy Stearns*, b. Feb. 11, 1792; m. *Timothy Kinsman*, of Vermont, and settled in Bedford. Chil.,
1. Lucy Angelina, m. Alfred Mudge, of Boston. 2. George Shattuck.
3. Alice Eliza, m. Benjamin Bradley, of Boston, and is d.
4. Martha Maria, m. Benjamin Bradley (2d wife).
5. Moses Abbott, d. at sea.

5. *Benjamin*, b. Jan. 11, 1794; d. Ap. 29, 1795.

c 6. *Moses*, b. Aug. 16, 1795; was a Captain; m., 1820, *Susan*, dr. of Joseph Jaquith, of Billerica, and resided in Bedford, where he died July 7, 1836. Chil.,
1. Susan Caroline, b. Oct. 8, 1820; m. Seth H. Austin, from Hookset, N. H., and resides in Lawrence, Mass.
2. Moses Gorden, b. June 5, 1822. 3. Charles Edwin, b. Feb. 24, 1824.
4. John Henry, b. Aug. 16, 1825. 5. Sylvester Kinsman, b. Dec. 9, 1831.
6. Ann Lexera, b. May 24, 1834.

7. *Edward Stearns*, b. Feb. 5, 1797; d. Dec. 18, 1798.

d 8. *Oliver Reed*, b. Mar. 26, 1800; a Captain; m. (1st), *Mary Ann*, dr. of James Wilson, of Bedford. She d. Dec. 26, 1825, aged 19, and he m., June 24, 1827 (2d wife), *Mary Ann*, dr. of William Buttrick, of Bedford. He d. June 23, 1842. Chil.,
1. Olive Davis, b. Ap. 10, 1828. 2. Maria Alice, b. Dec. 14, 1829.
3. Harriet Ann, b. July 28, 1832. 4. Eliza, b. Sept. 9, 1837.
5. Benjamin Franklin, b. July 3, 1841; d. June, 1842.

9. *Eliza*, b. Dec. 10, 1801; d. Jan. 5, 1802.

e 10. *Lydia Harriet* (child by 2d husband), b. Mar. 26, 1808; m., Ap. 26, 1827, Capt. *John White Haywood*, of Bedford. Chil.,
1. John Augustus, b. Mar. 14, d. Aug. 31, 1828.
2. Stephen Lane, b. Oct. 26, 1829. 3. Harriet Frances, b. May 12, 1831.

17 7. ABNER, b. July 9, 1766; d. Dec. 11, 1838; a Captain, and machinist; resided many years in W. Cambridge. He m., May 1, 1796, ANNA HILL, b. May 11, 1777, dr. of Jonathan Hill, of Billerica. She d. Oct 22, 1807, and he m. (2d) June 30, 1808, Mrs. ANNE ESTABROOK, b. Jan. 27, 1780; wid. of John Estabrook, and dr. of Thomas Russell, Esq., of W. Camb. She d. Nov. 29, 1839. Chil.

a 1. *Abner*, b. Ap. 1, 1797; a machinist, in Winchester, N. H.; m., 1824, *Mary Dresser*, of Chesterfield, N. H., b. Feb. 2, 1800. Chil.,

1. Pheseria Ann, b. Ap. 1, 1825; m., Jan. 18, 1848, *Levi Duell Hopkins*, of West Rupert, Vt.
2. William Abner, b. Oct. 1, 1827.

He (the father), d. Dec. 17, 1835, and his wid. m. *James G. Nesson*, of West Rupert.

b 2. *Mary Ann Hill*, b. May 23, 1809; m., May 1, 1834, *Jonas Munroe*, Esq., a merchant, of Bedford, Mass. (2d wife.) Chil.,
1. George Henry, b. Nov. 15, 1835. 2. Jonas Edward, b. May 4, 1837. 3. Caroline French, and 4. Catherine Frances (twins), b. Ap. 21, 1839.

c 3. *Edward Harrison*, b. Dec. 16, 1814; a machinist, in Covington, Ky.; m., Oct., 1837, *Harriet Cutter*, dr. of William Raymond, of Charlestown, Mass.

d 4. *George Sullivan*, b. May 17, 1816; at first a stereotyper, now a manufacturer of printing-ink in Cincinnati; m., May 30, 1844, *Amelia*, dr. of William Stephenson, Esq., of Cincinnati.

e 5. *Albert Thomas*, b. Ap. 23, 1821; a lumber-merchant, in Waltham, Mass.; m., June 11, 1843, *Salome*, dr. of Samuel Maynard, of Sudbury, Mass.

f 6. *Henry Augustus*, b. Oct. 23, 1825; a manufacturer, of Cincinnati.

18 8. Edward, b. June 25, 1768; a Lieutenant; m. Polly, dr. of Col. Timothy Jones, Esq., of Bradford; 1 child., *Edward*, d. Feb. 1796, aged 18 mos. She d. June 28, 1796, and he m. (2d), Jan. 1, 1798, Nabby Jones, sister of his first wife. He d. May, 1798, and his wid. m. Rev. Ebenezer Hill, of Mason, N. H.

19 9. Elijah, b. May 2, 1770; d. Ap. 10, 1831; for many years a merchant, of Bedford, Mass.; a Justice of the Peace from 1805 until his decease; Postmaster of Bedford, from the establishment of the office until his decease. He m., Dec. 30, 1802, Elizabeth Stearns, his cousin, dr. of Rev. Josiah Stearns, of Epping, N. H. [31, V.] Chil.,
1. *Edward*, b. and d. Dec., 1804.
2. *Edward Josiah*, b. Feb., d. Dec., 1806.
3. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. Oct. 31, 1807; d. July 12, 1818.

a 4. *Edward Josiah*, b. Feb. 24, 1810; grad. Harv. Univ., 1833; Rector of Grace Church, at Elkton Ridge Landing, Md., and teacher of a classical school in Baltimore.

b 5. *Elijah Wyman*, b. Jan. 8, 1813; grad. Harv. Univ., 1838; resides in Bedford.

c 6. *George*, b. Aug. 30, 1815; a Surgeon Dentist in Pittsburg, Penn.

d 7. *Samuel French*, b. Ap. 25, 1818; a Surgeon Dentist, in Boston; m., Nov. 20, 1848, *Catherine Elizabeth*, dr. of William R. Frost, of Boston.

20 10. Simeon, b. Ap. 17, 1772; m. Sally, dr. of Onesimus Cobb, of Sherburne, Mass., and settled in Bedford. Chil.,

a 1. *Elizabeth Wyman*, b. Ap. 22, 1803; m., Dec. 17, 1826, *Ruth Tidd Wright*, and resides in Bedford.

b 2. *Lucy Minerva*, b. Sept. 6, 1805; m., May 1, 1823, *Ezekiel Warren Weston*, of Bedford, and has,
1. Elbridge Warren, b. Nov. 8, 1824; d. July, 1827.
2. Lucy Maria, b. Dec. 10, 1826; d. July, 1827.
3. Sherman Stearns, b. Feb. 28, 1828. They are divorced.

c 3. *Sally Miranda*, b. May 12, 1808; d. 1848; m., Oct. 12, 1829, *Stephen Norman Nichols*, of Westford, Mass.

---

21 (V.) Rev. JOSIAH STEARNS (7, IV.), grad. Harv. Coll., 1751; ordained at Epping, N. H., Mar. 8, 1758, where he d. of cancer of the lip, July 25, 1788. Mr. Stearns was a close and thorough student. He studied the Scriptures in their original languages, with unremitting diligence. His limited means would not allow him to possess much of a library; but he was favoured with the use of books by friends, who were better able to own them. He was accustomed to borrow one volume at a time, and when he had read it through, its contents were his own. The late Rev. Dr. Thayer, of Kingston, mentioning this fact, added, "the Bible especially was his library." So intimate was his knowledge of the Scriptures, that he could readily cite the chapter and verse, where almost any verse was to be found.

"Mr. Stearns was an ardent friend of liberty. Some of his sons were in the field during a great part of the Revolutionary contest, and he sacrificed most of his worldly interest in support of the American cause. [Alden's epitaph.] He

was a member of a State Convention, in Exeter, in which he regarded himself as fully committed to the risk of his personal safety. Returning from the Convention, he called his children around him, told them of the stand he had taken, and added, "If the cause shall prevail, it will be a great benefit to the country; but if it shall fail, your poor old father's head will soon be a button for a halter."

Mr. Stearns was tall in person, and interesting in his pulpit performances. He held the untiring attention of his audience, which not unfrequently filled the seats and aisles of his meeting-house; while in pleasant weather, a number stood abroad, around the doors and windows. The following anecdote illustrates the dignity and influence of his character. He happened to pass through a room where a party of military officers were engaged in very free and profane conversation. The individual who was speaking at the time, suddenly stopped and seemed abashed. His comrades rallied him on his timidity, as soon as Mr. Stearns disappeared. "Rev. Stearns would awe the devil," was the officer's immediate reply.

Of Mr. Stearns' printed sermons, two were on 1 John. 4, 8, "God is love." These were preached in Exeter, and printed after his death, at the request, made to him in his last sickness, of Hon. John Philips, for the use of the members of the Academy. Another was on *Early Piety*, with a brief memoir of Samuel Lawrence, preached Sept. 19, 1779. Another was a Fast Sermon. [N. H. Repository for Jan., 1847, pp. 107–10.]

In the Essex Journal and New Hampshire Packet, of Aug. 27, 1788, is the following short biographical notice of Mr. Stearns, written, it is said, by Rev. Dr. Tappan, of Newbury, afterwards Prof. of Divinity, in Harvard University:

"Mr. Hoyt,—The Rev. Mr. Stearns, whose death was announced in your last, sustained a character too great and too good to be passed over in silence. The God of Nature had endued him with singular abilities, which, by the aid of erudition, fitted him for extensive usefulness. His assiduous application to the work of the ministry, was truly worthy of imitation. In him shone an assemblage of virtues and graces, which rarely meet in the same person. He had a lively fancy, a penetrating judgment, a correct taste, and a mind as expanded as the heavens. His conversation was ever seasonable, grave, pathetic, and instructive. His public discourses were replete with good sense, with important truths in a clear and instructive light, and received the approbation of the best judges. He despised pageantry, without the appearance of affectation. He trusted to nothing mortal; pitied, but envied not, such as had their portion in this life. His advice in council was often sought, and ever approved. He had a constistutional firmness, and was capable of the most dispassionate reasoning. He repudiated errors, ancient and modern, and rejoiced to the last in his faithful adherence to the doctrines of grace. Elevated by the purer sentiments, he ever possessed a mind calm and serene. God, who is all-wise in council, was pleased to try his faith and patience in the furnace of affliction. After a lingering and painful sickness, he died of a cancer, in the 57th year of his age. In him died a friend to justice, liberty, and energetic government. A vigorous watchman, a patient guide, an affectionate pastor, a prudent, kind husband, and an indulgent but truly faithful parent.

"More joyful than a conqueror with his spoils, he retired from the present scene of action. We trust that he is gone to a state of immortal bliss, and will be an associate of those who have come out of great tribulation."

He m. (1st), SARAH ABBOT, b. Dec. 4, 1726, dr. of Uriah and Elizabeth (Mitchell) Abbot, of Andover. [See Reg. of Abbot Fam., p. 148.] She d. Nov. 5, 1766, aged 40, and he m. (2d), SARAH RUGGLES, b. Nov. 25, 1731; d. Ap. 2, 1808, dr. of Rev. Samuel Ruggles, of Billerica.

---

22 1. SARAH, b. (in Billerica), Sept. 12, 1756; d. Aug. 13, 1825; m., May 29, 1781 SOLOMON LANE, of Bedford. Chil.,

a 1. *Anna*, b. Aug. 19, 1782; m. (1st), Nov. 28, 1805, *Samuel Dutton*, of New Ipswich, N. H., by whom she had,

b 1. Samuel Stearns (Dutton), b. Sept. 14, 1806.

c 2. Solomon Lane (Dutton), b. Nov. 21, 1808; m., Ap. 24, 1834, Olive Charlotte Hutchinson, of Carlisle, Mass., and settled in Ashton, Mass. Chil.,

1. Samuel Lane, b. July 15, 1835.
2. Charles Evander, b. Nov., 1837; d. Oct., 1838.
3. Charles, b. June 29, 1839. 4. Laura Ann, b. May, 1841.
5. Charlotte Augusta, b. Ap. 1, 1843.

d 3. Laura Ann (Dutton), b. June 20, 1812; m., Dec. 15, 1831, Varnum Spaulding, of Chelmsford. She d. Feb. 26, 1839, leaving,
1. Samuel Varnum, b. Ap. 25, 1832. 2. John Franklin, b. Jan. 10, 1834.

4. Sarah Abigail (Dutton), b. and d. July, 1815.

Mr. Dutton d. Oct. 21, 1815, and she m. (2d), *Samuel Parkhurst*, of Chelmsford, by whom she had,

e 5. Susan Elizabeth (Parkhurst), b. Nov. 14, 1818; m., July 13, 1843, Jeremiah C. Mansfield, of Chelmsford.

2. *Josiah*, b. July 9, 1785; d. Ap. 18, 1787.

f 3. *Josiah Stearns*, b. Nov. 11, 1787; m., Feb. 11, 1813, *Amelia Gregg*, of Groton, by whom he had Josiah Stearns, b. Dec. 29, 1813; d. Sept. 22, 1815. He d. Sept. 21, 1815, and his wid. m. *Aaron Bancroft*, of Boston.

4. *Sarah*, b. April 30, 1789, unm.

5. *Enoch*, b. February 7, 1793; d. Oct., 1799.

g 6. *Oliver Wellington*, b. June 16, 1794; m., July 23, 1818, *Catherine Watson*, of Bedford. She d. July 30, 1841, and he m. Mrs. *Harriet Blinn*, dr. of Jacob Gregg, of Bedford. Chil.,
1. Sarah Elizabeth, b. Nov. 27, 1818; m., Sept. 20, 1838, Henry Goodwin, of Bedford.
2. Mary Whiting, b. Mar. 31, 1820; m., Sept. 26, 1841, George D. Briggs, of Northfield, Vt.
3. William Augustus, b. Mar. 12, 1822; m., Sept. 30, 1844, Mary P. Wright, of Pepperill.
4. Catherine Amelia, b. Dec. 4, 1823.
5. Abigail Rebecca, b. June 3, 1826.
6. Oliver Josiah, b. Jan. 29, 1828.
7. Laura Ann, b. July 21, 1830; d. April, 1834.
8. Laura Ann, b. May 1, 1834. 9. Samuel Leavitt, b. Feb. 24, 1838.
10. Henry Francis, b. Sept. 4, 1839; d. May, 1841.

h 7. *Abigail French*, b. Mar. 23, 1799.

8. *Daniel*, b. Nov. 5, 1800; d. Oct., 1803.

2. Betsey, b. July 1758; d. aged 21, unm.

23 3. Dudley, b. Ap. 8, 1760; went to Saco, afterwards to Fryeburg, Me., where he m., Ap. 6, 1784, Lydia Burbank, b. 1760, dr. of Benjamin and Jane S. Burbank, of Kennebunk. The next year (1785), he settled in Hiram, Me., as a schoolmaster. He left home, Dec. 20, 1793, on the pretence of visiting his kindred, and never returned. It was reported that he was drowned in Canada, in 1812. His wid. d. Nov. 23, 1830. Chil.,

a 1. *Josiah*, b. Oct. 24, 1785; a merchant, moved to Portland, and m., 1812, *Hannah Newell*, of Lisbon, Me. He d. July 24, 1824.

b 2. *William*, b. Sept., 1788; of Passadumkeag, Me.

c 3. *Betsey*, b. Mar. 7, 1790; m., *John Buttrick Brown*, b. in Baldwin, Me., Dec. 8, 1790, and settled in Sebago, Me. Chil.,

d 1. William Stearns, b. in Baldwin, Aug. 26, 1813; a mill-man, of Sebago; m., Nov. 29, 1840, Adah Storer, b. Mar. 5, 1820, dr. of Capt. Amos and Sybil P. Storer, of Sebago. Chil.,
1. Sidney J., and 2. Harley G. (twins), b. Aug. 19, 1841.
3. Silas, b. Dec. 7, 1845.

e 2. Betsey Stearns, b. in Sebago, May 7, 1816; now of Lynn, Mass.

f 3. Silas Buttrick, b. June 11, 1818; a seaman, unm., of Greenville, Me.

g 4. David, b. Ap. 19, 1820; a farmer, of Sebago.

h 5. Thomas Munroe, b. Feb. 7, 1824; of Greenville, Me.

i 6. Hannah, b. Mar. 10, 1827; of Lynn, Mass.

j 7. James Lawrence, b. Feb. 21, 1832.

k 4. *Dudley*, b. Sept. 9, 1792; entered U. S. naval service, and it is not known what became of him.

l 5. *Jane S.*, b. Feb. 16, 1794; m., Ap. 12, 1812, *Charles C. C. Carlton*, a

merchant, of Portland, b. in Exeter, N. H., Aug. 25, 1784; d. Nov. 9, 1824. Chil.,

1. Mary Jane, b. Feb. 3, 1813; d. Mar. 28, 1830.

m 2. Theodore, b. Feb., d. Mar., 1815.

3. Frances Ann, b. Feb. 28, 1816; m., Nov. 27, 1837, Albion Prince, b. Jan. 2, 1816; a tailor, of Portland.

n 4. Harriet P., b. July 17, 1818; m., Oct. 24, 1836, Benjamin F. Rounds, b. July 18, 1812; a cooper, of Portland.

o 5. Eliza O., b. Ap. 15, 1821; m., Nov. 14, 1841, Thomas Springer, b. Feb. 18, 1820; a hatter, of Portland.

p 6. Samuel H., b. Ap. 11, 1824; a shoe manufacturer, of Lynn, Mass.; m. in Portland, Sept. 27, 1846, Rebecca E. Rand.

24 4. JOHN, b. Jan. 13, 1762; entered the Revolutionary army at the age of 16. He was a long time Justice of the Peace, and was a very prosperous farmer. He lived several years in Pittsfield, N. H., and afterwards moved to Deerfield, N. H., where he d. Jan. 23, 1843. He m., 1783, SARAH LANE, of Poplin, N. H., b. May 16, 1759; d. Ap. 25, 1845. Chil.,

1. *Sally*, b. May 21, 1784; d. Dec. 17, 1802.

a 2. *Betsey*, b. June 29, 1786; d. Dec. 29, 1826; m., Sept., 1807, Hon. *John Chadwick*, Esq., b. in Deerfield, Jan. 7, 1786; moved to Dover, N. H., where he received several important public trusts, as High Sheriff of the Co., &c., &c. After her decease, he moved into Maine. Chil.,

b 1. Nathaniel G., b. Ap. 21, 1808; a carpenter; d. Aug. 12, 1831.

c 2. John Stearns, b. May 27, 1810; a merchant in Bangor, a Justice of the Peace, and County Treasurer; m., Nov. 26, 1834, Sarah Clark, of Dover.

d 3. Edmund, b. Jan. 12, 1812; grad. Bowd. Coll., 1840; studied Theology in the Bangor Seminary.

e 4. Peter, b. Mar. 31, 1814; a Justice of the Peace, of Bangor; m., Nov. 15, 1839, Nancy T. Jenkins.

f 5. Elizabeth A., b. Oct. 26, 1816; m., 1840, Col. Reuben Hayes, b. 1806; an innkeeper, in Farmington, N. H. Since his marriage, he has moved to Madbury, N. H.; a farmer and Justice of the Peace.

g 3. *Josiah*, b. Mar. 10, 1788; m., Aug. 22, 1811, *Jane Thompson*, of Deerfield, and moved to Wilmot, N. H. She d. June 11, 1822, in childbed, and he m., Sept. 4, 1822, Mrs. *Susan* (Sawyer) *Cross*, b. June 19, 1791. She d. May 14, 1828, and he m., July 8, 1828, *Nancy Brown*, of Andover, N. H., b. Mar. 23, 1795. Chil.,

1. Hannah, b. Ap., d. Oct., 1812.

2. Infant, b. and d. May, 1813. 3. Infant, b. and d. Feb., 1814.

h 4. Abigail, b. Dec. 17, 1814; m., Jan. 23, 1839, Jeremiah E. Hurd, b. 1806; a farmer, of Lower Canada.

i 5. William, b. Jan. 16, 1816; a machinist, in Dedham, Mass.

6. John, b. Ap. 10, 1817; d. Dec. 18, 1843.

7. Infant, b. and d. June, 1818.

j 8. Hannah, b. May 5, 1818; m., Oct. 4, 1841, Charles Sanborn, a farmer, of Sutton, N. H.

k 9. Samuel, b. Dec. 8, 1820; a carpenter, in Manchester, N. H.

10. Infant, b. and d. June, 1822. 11. Infant, b. and d. June, 1823.

l 12. Infant, b. and d. Nov., 1824. 13. Lydia J., b. Nov. 3, 1825.

14. James, b. Jan. 23, 1827. 15. Susan, b. Nov. 1, 1829.

16. Josiah L., b. Mar. 9, 1831.

17. Nancy, b. Feb. 18, 1832; d. Jan., 1833.

18. Minot, b. Feb. 7, 1833. 19. Sarah E., b. Ap. 11, 1834; d. soon.

20. Tims, b. June 19, 1835. 21. Plooma, b. Aug. 15, 1836.

m 4. *Ruth*, b. Nov. 6, 1789; m., Dec. 13, 1810, Hon. *Dudley Freese*, of Deerfield, b. Oct. 16, 1787. In early life he was a teacher, afterwards a farmer, a miller, and land surveyor; was a Representative in the State Legislature, and a Judge of the C. C. P. He d. Ap. 5, 1843, in the house in which he was born. Chil.,

n 1. Sally S., b. Aug. 7, 1812; m., Nov. 10, 1835, William Norris, of Lowell. Chil.,

1. William F., b. Nov. 13, 1836; d. Feb., 1838.

2. William, b. Sept. 27, 1838. 3. Joseph D., b. Mar., d. Dec., 1841. Mr. Norris, d. Oct. 17, 1841, and his wid. m., Aug., 1843, George W. Norris, of Lowell, brother of her first husband.

o 2. Dudley, b. Mar. 29, 1814; a trader in Deerfield, N. H.; d. June 14, 1838.

p 3. Mary E., b. Sept. 9, 1817; m., Nov. 17, 1836, Enoch F. Stevens, Jr., of Deerfield, b. Oct. 30, 1808; a trader, Deputy Sheriff, and Postmaster. Chil.,

1. Horace H. C., b. May 27, 1837. 2. Mary E., b. and d. Sept., 1838.
3. Robert W., b. Oct. 16, 1839. 4. Dudley F., b. July 14, 1841.
5. Enoch W., b. Mar. 27, 1843. 6. George N., b. Oct. 8, 1845.

q 4. Abigail S., b. July 22, 1819; m., Dec. 31, 1840, Capt. Jeremiah D. Tilton, a farmer and shoemaker, of Deerfield, b. Mar., 1816. Chil.,

1. Austin V., b. July 28, 1841. 2. Abba R., b. Nov. 22, 1842.
3. Sarah T. 4. Sarah. 5. Sally F. (triplets), b. Feb. 10, 1844. Sarah F. d. same day.
6. Martha F., b. Oct. 7, 1845.

r 5. Caroline S., b. June 19, 1821; m., Jan. 15, 1843, Nathan Griffin, b. July 3, 1817; a teacher, land surveyor, and farmer.

s 6. William G., b. June 24, 1823; a farmer and miller.

t 7. Martha W., b. May 10, 1827.

5. *John*, b. Oct. 23, 1791; d. 1793.

u 6. *John*, b. Oct. 28, 1793; a joiner and cabinet-maker, of Deerfield; m., May 4, 1817, *Margaret M. Wallace*, of Deerfield, b. May 3, 1792. She d. Aug. 11, 1841, and he m., Feb. 22, 1842, *Abba Tarlton*, of Epsom, b. Sept. 16, 1798. Chil.,

v 1. Samuel, b. Dec. 6, 1817; a Free-Will Baptist preacher, of Nashua, N. H.
2. Sally F., b. Jan. 25, 1819; d. Nov. 16, 1825.
3. Abigail, b. Jan. 6, 1821; d. Nov. 4, 1825.
4. Mary J., b. Dec. 1, 1822. 5. Susan C., b. Oct. 16, 1824.
6. George W., b. July 14, 1826; d. Jan., 1828.
7. Sarah A., b. Dec. 7, 1828. 8. Margaret A., b. Dec. 15, 1830.
9. John G., b. June 19, 1837.

w 7. *Samuel*, b. Ap. 10, 1795; a deacon, a farmer, and cabinet-maker; m., Mar. 4, 1818, *Mary French*, of Deerfield, b. Nov. 5, 1799. He settled first in Wilmot, N. H., and in 1828, returned to Deerfield, and settled on his father's homestead. Chil.,

x 1. Richard J., b. May 25, 1819; a Captain; m., Feb. 29, 1844, Harriet Betton, of Danbury, N. H., and resides in Wilmot.

y 2. William B., b. Mar. 23, 1821; m., Sept. 9, 1845, Caroline Thompson, of Concord, N. H., and lives on his father's former homestead in Wilmot.

z 3. Sarah E., b. Ap. 17, 1823. 4. Abigail J., b. Oct. 2, 1825.
5. Horace B., b. July 17, 1827. 6. Mary Ann, b. Aug. 16, 1829.
7. John, b. July 25, 1832.
8. De Witt Clinton, b. Sept. 14, 1835; d. Mar., 1838.
9. Caroline Clinton, b. Sept. 23, 1838.

aa 8. *Mary*, b. Jan. 1, 1797; m., Dec., 1818, *Jonathan Goodhue*, a farmer, of Deerfield, b. June 27, 1790. In 1836, he moved to Amesbury, Mass. Chil.,

bb 1. Sally S., b. Mar. 12, 1820; m., May 9, 1842, Joseph Irewell, partner and operative in a small factory, Southampton, N. H.

cc 2. Abigail J., b. Ap. 28, 1822; m., Nov. 21, 1842, Samuel Stevens, a blacksmith and carriage-builder, in Amesbury, Mass.

dd 3. Caroline A., b. Aug. 3, 1824. 4. Elizabeth C., b. Dec. 27, 1825.

ee 5. Amanda M., b. May 24, 1830.

9. *Abigail*, b. Nov. 20, 1798; d. Dec., 1814.

ff 10. *Joshua*, b. Jan. 3, 1801; a farmer, of Deerfield; m., Jan. 10, 1826, *Betsey Page*, of Deerfield, b. Aug. 5, 1805. Chil.,

1. Ann Elizabeth, b. Jan. 25, 1827. 2. Joshua B., b. Dec. 27, 1828.
3. Gilman, b. Aug. 12, 1830. 4. Martha J., b. June 27, 1832.
5. Sally, b. Nov. 24, 1835; d. Dec. 31, 1840.
6. William R., b. Sept. 20, 1839. 7. Sally, b. Aug. 22, 1841.

gg 11. *William*, b. Aug. 5, 1803; a Colonel, and machinist, of Dover, N. H.;

m., Dec. 12, 1826, *Martha Winkley*, of Barrington, N. H., b. Mar. 6, 1803. He has been a Representative in the State Legislature. Chil.,

1. John W., b. Nov. 22, 1828.
2. Martha E., b. May 27, 1831; d. Nov. 4, 1835.
3. William B., b. Jan. 25, 1838. 4. Isabella, b. Dec. 11, 1839.

hh 12. *Sally*, b. Mar. 21, 1805; m., Ap. 5, 1825, *David Lamprey*, a farmer, of Northampton, N. H., now of Deerfield, b. Oct. 18, 1801. Chil.,

1. Nancy C., b. May 11, 1826. 2. Morris J., b. Dec. 9, 1827.
3. Sally Stearns, b. Mar. 20, 1829. 4. John Stearns, b. May 23, 1830.
5. Martha F., b. Oct. 8, 1832. 6. Malvina C., b. Nov. 10, 1834.
7. William B., b. Nov. 30, 1836. 8. Daniel C., b. Ap. 6, 1839.
9. Uri L., b. Ap. 5, 1842.
10. Almond S., b. May 15, 1843; d. Sept., 1844.

ii 13. *Bryant*, b. Jan. 22, 1807; a Justice of the Peace, machinist, and farmer, of Deerfield; m., Jan. 1, 1834, *Sally G. Vesey*, of Deerfield, b. Feb. 2, 1810. Chil.,

1. Sarah E., b. Aug. 23, d. Sept. 26, 1834.
Mrs. S. d. Sept. 11, 1834, and Mr. S. d. Dec. 31, 1838.

25 5. JOSIAH, b. Jan. 23, 1764; d. Feb. 1824; a carpenter and farmer; m., 1791, SARAH WHITTIER, and settled in Mount Vernon, Me., where he went about 1788. Chil.,

a 1. *Betsey*, b. Dec. 13, 1793; m. *Elder Ward Locke*. Chil.,

1. Hiram Ward, b. 1819; now (1849) a teacher in Mississippi.
Mr. L. d. Nov., 1828, and in 1829, she m. *Samuel Cushman*, of New Gloucester, Me. Chil., 2. Polly. 3. Frances.

b 2. *Sarah*, b. Sept. 9, 1795; m., Oct. 15, 1815, *Varnum Cram*, of New Sharon, Me. Chil.,

1. Varnum Howard, b. Aug. 19, 1817. 2. Mary Elizabeth, b. June 23, 1823. 3. Emily Kelly, b. Mar. 19, 1826. 4. Warren Augustus, b. Ap. 29, 1829. 5. Laura Ann, b. Sept. 4, 1832. 6. Sarah Josephine, b. July 17, 1834. 7. Hiram Loren, b. Ap. 29, 1837.

c 3. *Hannah*, b. Ap. 7, 1798; d. June, 1840; m., 1817, *Jesse Lovejoy*, of Fayette, Me. Chil.,

1. David Porter, b. Ap., 1819. 2. Maria Fuller, b. Aug., 1821.
3. Perley Ray, b. July, 1823. 4. Sarah Whittier, b. Aug., 1825.
5. Lee Augustus, b. 1827. 6. John Rodney, b. 1829.

d 4. *Sophia*, b. Aug. 31, 1800; m., Ap. 22, 1824, *Cyrus Whitney*, of Chesterville, Me. Chil.,

1. Hervey Stearns, b. Mar., 1825. 2. Martha Warren, b. 1827. Mr. *Whitney* d. 1829, and his wid. m. *James M. Manson*, of Farmington, Me. Chil., 3. George Frederic, b. 1832. 4. Sarah Maria, b. 1834. 5. Rosamond Cushman, b. 1837. 6. Esther Jane, b. 1841. Mr. Manson, d. 1841.

e 5. *John R.*, b. Sept. 2, 1805; a silversmith; m., and (1844), resides in Boston.

f 6. *Samuel*, b. July 4, 1811; a house-carpenter, of Boston, unm.

6. ESTHER, b. and d. in infancy.

(By 2d wife.)

26 7. ESTHER, b. July 14, 1768; d. Dec. 18, 1843; m. ABRAHAM TILTON, of Epping, N. H. Chil.,

a 1. *William Frederick*, b. Oct. 16, 1795; m. *Mary*, dr. of Dea. William Osgood, of Epping. Chil.,

1. George William Frederick, b. 1829. 2. Arthur Edwin, b. 1840.

b 2. *Mary B.*

27 8. SAMUEL, b. Ap. 8, 1770; grad. Harv. Coll., 1794; Pastor of the Congregational Church, in Bedford, Mass., where he d. Dec. 26, 1834. For a notice of his excellent Christian character, see sermon delivered at his funeral, Dec. 30, 1834, by Rev. Samuel Sewall, of Burlington, Mass. He m. ABIGAIL, dr. of Rev. Jonathan French, of Andover, Mass. Chil.,



1. Infant, b. and d. 1798.

a 2. *Abigail French*, b. Jan. 7, 1800; m. *Jonas Munroe*, of Bedford, and d. Jan. 1833, leaving one child, Ellen Maria.

b 3. *Samuel Horatio*, b. Sept. 12, 1801; grad. Harv. Univ., 1823; d. Ap. 16, 1834, unm. He was, for a short time, Pastor of the Old South Church, in Boston. See an interesting memoir of his life, by his brother, Rev. W. A. S. Published in Boston, 1846, pp. 244.

c 4. *Sarah Caroline*, b. Ap. 15, 1803; m. Rev. *Forest Jefferds*, of Epping, N. H., who afterwards settled in Middleton, Mass. Chil.,

1. Abigail Jane. 2. Sarah Caroline. 3. Samuel Stearns. 4. Olive Maria. [See Geneal. Reg. I., p. 45.]

d 5. *William Augustus*, b. Mar. 17, 1805; grad. Harv. Univ., 1827; is Pastor of the orthodox Congregational Church, in Cambridgeport, Mass. He m. Jan. 10, 1832, *Rebecca Alden Frazar*. Chil.,

1. Eliza C., b. May 20, 1833. 2. William French, b. Nov. 9, 1834.
3. Frazar Augustus, b. June 21, 1840.
4. Abigail Eloisa, b. Nov. 30, 1844.

e 6. *Mary Holyoke*, b. Nov. 14, 1806, unm.

f 7. *Jonathan French*, b. Sept. 4, 1808; grad. Harv. Univ., 1830; D.D., Nassau Hall, 1850; Pastor of the Presbyterian Church in Newburyport, now (1851) of Newark, N. J.

g 8. *Elizabeth W.*, b. July 29, 1810; m. Dea. *Charles James*, of Medford, Mass.

h 9. *Josiah Atherton*, b. Sept. 1, 1812; Principal of a grammar school in Boston, unm.

10. *George Washington*, b. Sept. 1, d. Oct. 12, 1812.

i 11. *Charlotte Esther*, b. Sept. 17, 1814; m. Rev. *Jonathan Levitt*, of Providence, R. I., and d. Feb. 27, 1850, leaving two children.

j 12. *Ann Catherine*, b. Oct. 10, 1816, unm.

k 13. *Eben Sperry*, b. Dec. 23, 1819; grad. Harv. Univ., 1841; for several years Principal of the Female High School, in Newburyport, now (1850) Principal of the Normal School, in Newton, Mass.

28 9. Timothy, b. May 9, 1772; d. in Virginia, unm.

29 10. William, b. Nov. 23, 1773; Dea. of the Church, and Justice of the Peace, in Epping, N. H.; m., May 6, 1800, Mary, dr. of Walter Bryant, Esq., of New Market, N. H. She died Oct. 16, 1806, and he m., Jan. 3, 1809, Abigail Richards, dr. of Samuel Howe, of Templeton, Mass., b. May 29, 1774. Chil.,

a 1. *William R.*, b. Nov. 1, 1809.

b 2. *Josiah Howe*, b. Oct. 1, 1812; grad. Dart. Coll., 1840; m., Sept., 1844, *Eliza Kilby*, b. Ap., 1820, dr. of John Kilby, Esq., of Dennisville, Me., where he was ordained, and installed as pastor, Nov. 6, 1844.

c 3. *Mary E.*, b. Mar. 6, 1815.

4. *Samuel R.*, b. Aug., 1817; d. Oct., 1820.

30 11. Mary, b. July 2, 1776; d. Nov. 21, 1825, unm.

31 12. Elizabeth, b. Mar. 9, 1779; m., her cousin, Elijah Stearns, Esq., of Bedford. [19, V.]

---

32 (V.) SAMUEL STEARNS, of Billerica (13, IV.), m., Oct. 3, 1749, ELIZABETH HUTCHINSON. She d. Mar. 12, 1749–50, and he m. (2d.) HANNAH ——.

---

33 1. Elizabeth, b. June 20, 1751; m., Feb. 24, 1774, Henry Jefts, Jr.

34 2. Hannah, b. October 3, 1752; m., Mar. 4, 1779, Joseph Spaulding, of Chelmsford.

35 3. Nathaniel, b. Mar. 29, 1754; m., 1784, Sarah Carlton, and, in 1791, m. Lydia Wilson.

35½ 3½. (?) Samuel, birth not recorded. [See 48, V.]

36 4. Jonathan, b. May 9, 1758; m., July 1, 1784, Molly Wright, and afterwards m. Betsey ——.

37 5. Josiah, b. May 16, 1760.

38 6. Joseph, b. June 27, 1763; m., Dec. 5, 1787, Zilphah Crosby.

39 7. Molly, b. Ap. 12, 1765.

40 8. Issachar, b. Ap. 5, 1767; m., Sept. 16, 1790, Dolly Page, of Bedford.

41 9. Alice, b. Mar. 9, 1770.

42 10. Elijah, b. Mar. 23, 1774.

43 (V.) THOMAS STEARNS, of Billerica (16, IV.), m., Mar. 14, 1750–1, BETTE MANNING.

44 1. BETTE, b. Dec. 2, 1751.
45 2. ISAAC, b. Dec. 31, 1753; m., Mar. 12, 1778, MARY CROSBY.
46 3. RHODA, b. Mar. 17, 1756.
47 4. JOHN, b. Nov. 21, 1759; d. June 9, 1782.
48 5. ALICE, b. Ap. 30, 1762; m., June 2, 1785, SAMUEL STEARNS, Jr. (? 35½.)
49 6. ABEL, b. Ap. 9, 1765; d. in Ashby, Mass., 1848; a Revol. soldier. His wife SUSANNA, d. July 4, 1841, aged 77.
50 7. SARAH, b. Nov. 11, 1767.

51 (V.) JONATHAN STEARNS (18, IV.), m. ABIGAIL MOORE, of Sudbury, and settled in Rutland. Chil.,

51½ 1. RUTH, b. Sept. 3, 1763; m., Nov. 26, 1789, JONAS DAVIES, of Holden.
52 2. SARAH, b. May 18, 1768.
53 3. JONATHAN, b. May 2, 1771; m., 1803, TABITHA NEWTON, of Princeton.

56 (V.) Capt. ELIJAH STEARNS, of Rutland, Mass. (21, IV.), m., Feb. 20, 1760, LUCY LANE, of Bedford. She d. Aug. 4, 1793, aged 62, and he d. Oct. 3, 1801,

57 1. ELIJAH, b. Oct. 14, 1760; d. Aug. 10, 1761.
58 2. LUCY, b. June 26, 1762; m., Feb. 16, 1783, LUTHER STEVENS. [See Reed's History of Rutland, pp. 101–5.]
59 3. MARY, b. Mar. 28, 1765; m., Sept. 27, 1797, BEZALEEL HALE, of Stow.
4. ELIJAH, b. May 1, 1767; m., June 25, 1795, JANE, dr. of John and Martha (Dickee) Boyes, of Rutland, where he settled. He m. (2d), Dec. 22, 1801, SALLY HARRINGTON, and he m. (3d), Ap., 1815, SARAH, wid. of Tombs Sawyer, of Bolton, Mass. About 1806, he moved to Alstead, N. H., and a few years after, to Fairlee, Vt., where he d. Mar. 15, 1841, "an honest, industrious man, a sincere, humble Christian, full of the faith of the life to come."
a 1. *John*, m., and settled in Illinois.
b 2. *Martha*, m. *Amos Reed*, a farmer, of Ackworth, N. H.
3. Infant, d.
(By 2d wife.)
c 4. *Asa*, a house-carpenter, of Boston, m. *Catherine Brickett*, s. p.
d 5. *Elijah*, m., and settled in Illinois, s. p.
e 6. *Francis*, of Boston, unm. 7. Infant, d.
(By 3d wife.)
f 8. *Cyrus*, b. Feb. 1, 1816; a farmer, of Fairlee, Vt.; m., June 9, 1840, *Charlotte Clough*. Chil.,
1. Henry, b. Ap. 29, 1841. 2. Emeline, b. Mar. 11, 1843.
g 9. *Adeline*, b. June 17, 1817; m., Ap., 1841, *David Hancock*, a farmer, of Worcester, Vt.
60 5. JOSIAH, b. June 18, 1769; a Captain; m., Jan. 28, 1795, RUTH HUNT, of Milton, (who d. Jan. 10, 1848, aged 78,) and settled in Leominster, Mass. Chil.,
1. *Eliza*, b. May 24, 1795; d. Aug. 3, 1799.
a 2. *Charles*, b. Aug. 23, 1796; Town Clerk of Ashburnham, and Deputy Sheriff; m., Jan. 1, 1824, *Rebecca Green Robbins*, of Sterling, Mass. Chil.,
1. Emma Hobart, b. Dec. 18, 1824.
2. Charles Lorenzo, b. Aug. 31, 1826; d. Aug. 14, 1839.
3. Rebecca Hill, b. Sept. 3, 1828; m., Oct. 21, 1847, Addison A. Walker.
4. Josephine Peirce, b. Sept. 3, 1830; m., July 18, 1850, Hartwell Tenney.
5. Frances Barrett, b. July 20, d. Sept., 1833.
6. George Henry, b. Sept. 28, 1834. 7. Cassius Clement, b. Aug. 23, 1838.
b 3. *Nancy*, b. Ap. 24, 1798; m., Ap. 19, 1821, *Martin Wilder*, of Leominster. Chil.,
1. Anne E., b. Mar. 23, 1823; d. July 14, 1850; m., Jan. 14, 1847, Francis S. Cutting, of Worcester.
2. Cassius E., b. Nov. 24, 1824; d. Oct. 31, 1840.
3. Charles E., b. Aug. 17, 1826.

4. Henry S., b. Oct. 18, 1828; d. Ap. 24, 1835.
5. Maria A., b. Nov. 13, 1830; d. Ap. 14, 1831.
6. Francis M., b. June 23, 1832.
7. George H., b. Nov. 30, 1835; d. Aug. 29, 1836.
8. Abby C., b. Oct. 3, 1837. 9. Helen A., b. Sept. 13, 1841.

c 4. *Eliza*, b. Feb. 13, 1800; m., June 21, 1818, *Artemas Richardson*, of Leominster, and moved to Worcester, Vt. Chil.,
1. Henry A., b. May 15, 1819; m., 1845, Harriet Bliss, of Northampton, Mass., and has Henry and Josephine.
2. Eliza Ann, b. June 3, 1822; m., about 1845, Edwin Holmes, of West Boylston.
3. Emily A., b. Mar. 11, 1830. 4. Ellen A., b. Oct. 6, 1835.
5. Charles Torrey, b. Mar. 25, 1846.

d 5. *Emily*, b. Dec. 9, 1802; d. Feb. 21, 1849; m., Nov. 1, 1826, *Phinehas Burditt*, of Leominster. Chil.,
1. Horatio N., b. Sept. 6, 1827. 2. Harriet A., b. May 17, 1829.
3. Ellen F., b. Sept. 6, 1833.

e 6. *Almira*, b. Ap. 3, 1804; d. July 17, 1838; m., May, 1834, *Stephen Metcalf*, of Worcester, who d. May 19, 1836, leaving a son, John S., b. Mar., 1836, d. July, 1838.

f 7. *William*, b, Nov. 18, 1812; a harness-maker, and a deacon of a church in Lancaster, Mass.; m., July 12, 1838, in Sterling, Mass., *Mary Ann Brown*. Chil.,
1. Mary Frances, b. Oct. 5, 1839. 2. Martha Ann, b. Feb. 28, 1842.
3. Elizabeth Carter, b. Aug. 22, 1843. 4. Helen Maria, b. Mar. 27, 1846.

61 6. MARTHA, b. Aug. 15, 1771; m., Ap. 3, 1798, JOSEPH WOOD.

---

62 (V.) ISAAC STEARNS, of Stoughton (24, IV.), m., Nov. 20, 1744, HANNAH WATERS. Soon after the birth of his only child, he went away clandestinely, and was never heard of afterwards.

63 1. HANNAH, b. Aug. 3, 1746; m., May 3, 1770, Capt. NOAH PRATT; 7 chil. About 1790, the family moved to Winchester, N. H. [See I. Stearns, App. XII.]

---

64 (V.) NATHAN STEARNS (25, IV.), m., Mar. 25, 1762, MERCY, dr. of Jonathan White, and settled in Wrentham, where he d. Jan. 25, 1764, aged 24 yrs. 6 m. 13 d., leaving one child, and his wid. m., Feb. 13, 1766, ICHABOD WARE, by whom she had 3 chil., Ebenezer, Sally, and Cyrus.

a 1. ISAAC, b. in Wrentham, Feb. 21, 1763; m., Nov. 4, 1788, SUSANNA SMITH, b. Dec. 31, 1765; d. Ap. 30, 1840; dr. of Nicholas and Hannah Smith, of Mansfield, Mass., where he settled. Chil.,

b 1. *Isaac*, b. Jan. 18, 1790; a magistrate, and Rep. of Mansfield, Mass.; m., July 26, 1818, *Sarah Fillebrown*, b. in Easton, Ap. 2, 1798, dr. of Bethuel and Elizabeth Fillebrown. He resided some time in Providence, publisher and proprietor of a newspaper. He has been a frequent contributor to newspapers, chiefly articles relating to agriculture. Chil.,
1. Sarah, b. Ap. 27, 1819; d. Mar. 19, 1822.

c 2. Elizabeth, b. June 12, 1823; m., June 6, 1844, Nathaniel Jackson Wheeler, a house and carriage painter and glazier, now of Mansfield, son of Wheaton Wheeler, of Norton, Mass. Chil.,
1. Isabella Wheeler, b. Oct. 11, 1846. 2. Arthur, b. Oct. 1, 1848.

d 3. Isaac Holden, b. June 14, 1825; of Canton, Mass.; m., in Braintree, Mass., Mar. 3, 1846, Catherine Miller Guild, dr. of Lewis Guild, of Strong, Me. Chil.,
1. Frederic Waldrow, b. Jan. 18, 1847.

e 4. George Frederic, b. Oct. 1, 1826; a portrait and landscape painter.
f 5. Susanna Cheever, b. June 7, 1830.
g 6. Hepzibah Fillebrown, b. Mar. 21, 1833.
h 7. Orange Scott, b. Feb. 26, 1835.
i 8. Marion, b. Feb. 8, 1837.
j 9. Ellen, b. in Norton, Sept. 9, 1839.

k 2. *Lovice*, b. Sept. 22, 1792; m., Mar. 22, 1822, *Bezaleel Hall*, a farmer, b.

Sept. 6, 1787, son of James Hall, of Middleboro, Me., and now resident of Mansfield. Chil., an only dr., b. and d. Sept., 1825, in Barnard, Vt.

l 3. *Susanna*, b. Nov. 3, 1794, unm.

m 4. *Asenath*, b. Dec. 27, 1796, unm.

n 5. *Rachel Randall*, b. Dec. 2, 1801; m., Ap. 5, 1837, *James Sullivan Randall*, b. Aug., 1805, son of Job Randall, of Easton, and has one child, Asenath Jane, b. Jan. 19, 1839.

o 6. *Sally*, b. Aug. 14, 1804, unm.

p 7. *Polly*, b. Aug. 14, 1804, unm.

q 8. *William*, b. Aug. 2, 1808; m., Nov. 17, 1831, *Nancy Hicks Walker*, b. Sept. 21, 1807, dr. of Nehemiah and Elizabeth Walker, of Dighton, Mass. Chil.,

r 1. William Lowell, b. in Mansfield, Nov. 6, 1833.

s 2. Le Roy Vernon, b. Oct. 23, 1835.

3. Nancy Augusta, b. Jan. 24, d. Oct. 21, 1837.

4. Nancy Josephine, b. Oct. 11, 1839; d. Jan. 30, 1841.

t 5. Elijah Walker, b. Jan. 27, 1842.

u 6. Josephine Elizabeth, b. Ap. 9, 1845.

v 7. Williamina, b. Oct. 17, 1848.

---

66 (V.) SIMON STEARNS (29, IV.), m., Jan. 23, 1764, MARY JOHNSTON, of E. Bridgewater, and lived in Stoughton until 1780; then in Easton, Mass., until 1804; then in Wilton, Me., until 1813, when he went back to Stoughton, where he d. Feb. 1, 1816; and his wid. d. 1819, aged 80.

---

67 1. OLIVER, b. Oct. 14, 1765. In 1780, he went to Vermont, and was never heard of afterwards.

68 2. RHODA, b. May 16, 1770; m. DANIEL STREETER, of New Pollard, Me. She d. 1841. Chil.,

1. *Vinton*, b. 1794; keeper of a boarding-house in Lowell; m. *Susan Parker*. Nine chil.

2. *Johnson*, b. 1797; m., 1822, *Sophia Spaulding*. Three chil.

3. *Stebbins*, b. 1799; a farmer, of New Portland, Me.; m., 1822, *Mary Lane*. Five chil.

69 3. SUSAN, b. Oct. 10, 1771; m. JOHN ALLEN, and is now (1849) living in Stetson, Maine.

70 4. MARY, b. July 16, 1778; m. —— MOLAND, who d. 1810, leaving a dr., with whom his wid. lives.

71 5. BETHUEL, b. in Easton, Mass., July 4, 1780; a farmer, of Wilton, Me.; m., 1803, SARAH BUTTERFIELD, of Wilton, b. in Wilton, N. H., Nov. 29, 1782. He d. in Stoughton, Ap. 7, 1834. Chil.,

a 1. *Bethuel Melvira*, b. Sept. 21, 1804.

2. *Sarah W.*, b. February 23, 1806; d. soon.

b 3. *Lewis Ellison*, b. Aug. 6, 1807; m., Aug. 27, 1835, *Hannah Walker*, b. Dec. 1, 1820; resides at Bower Brook, Me. Chil.,

1. Arabella, b. Aug. 12, 1836. 2. Brucilla, b. Mar. 3, 1839.

3. Clarabella, b. May 3, 1841. 4. Ambrose, b. Ap. 4, 1843.

5. Leonard, b. June 5, 1846.

c 4. *Albert Irvin*, b. Jan. 19, 1809; m., and settled in Rockford, Ill.

d 5. *Sarah Butterfield*, b. May 18, 1812.

6. *William H.*, b. and d. August, 1813.

e 7. *George Pickering*, b. Oct. 30, 1814; a farmer, of Gardner, Me.; m., July 25, 1842, *Martha Bennet*.

f 8. *Charles Wesley*, b. in Boston, Nov. 27, 1816; a farmer, of Monson, Me.; m., 1839, *Hannah Brown*, b. Mar. 23, 1823. Chil.,

1. Araminta, b. Nov. 20, 1841. 2. Bethuel, b. June 18, 1844.

3. Charles, b. Dec. 9, 1846.

g 9. *Salome Davis*, b. in Wilton, July 28, 1819.

h 10. *Climela Raney*, b. Feb. 10, 1821; m., May 7, 1848, *Samuel Morse*, of Fairfield, Me.

i 11. *Clarissa Hillman Whitney*, b. Feb. 10, 1821; of Lubec, Me.

j 12. *Thaddeus Constantine*, b. Ap. 4, 1823.

13. *Pembroke Beaufort*, b. May 22, 1824; of Hampden, Me.

14. *Ruth Auril*, b. at Bower Brook, July 11, 1828.

87 (V.) PETER STEARNS (43, IV.), a farmer, settled first in Plymouth, N. H., and afterwards in Hinesboro, Vt., where he d. He had two wives, the 2d of whom was JUDITH BARTLETT.

---

88 1. PETER, a carpenter, of Peru, N. Y., d.
89 2. NATHANIEL WHEAT, a Methodist preacher.
90 3. HANNA.
91 4. JUDITH, b. Oct. 6, 1791; m., Oct. 4, 1809, CALEB HARDING, b. Nov. 18, 1778; resided in Charlotte, Vt., until 1840, then migrated to Peru, Clinton Co., N. Y. Chil.,
a 1. *Doran Bartlett*, b. Mar. 2, 1812; a minister of the M. E. Church; a young man of much promise; d. Feb. 19, 1836.
b 2. *Miranda*, b. May 29, 1814; m., Mar. 29, 1838, *Peter V. Higbee*, of Charlotte, Vt.
c 3. *Alvin Milton*, b. July 14, 1816; m., July 12, 1840, *Violet Otis Chase;* joined the Mormons, and resides at the Salt Lake.
d 4. *Laurett M.*, b. Ap. 23, 1819; d. May 28, 1841.
e 5. *Edwin*, b. May 17, 1821. 6. *Evan Bartlett*, b. Aug. 12, 1823.
7. *William Reed*, b. Oct. 6, 1825; d. Oct. 23, 1837.
g 8. *Eleazer*, b. Feb. 11, 1828. 9. *William Fiske*, b. May 26, 1830.
i 10. *Hannah Simons*, b. Sept. 24, 1832. 11. *Helen M.*, b. Mar. 27, 1835.
12. *Mary Frances*, b. Aug. 14, 1838; d. July 25, 1845.
92 5. ABIGAIL. 6. BETSEY. 7. KEZIA. 8. REBECCA. 9. SALLY.

---

99 (V.) ISAAC STEARNS (44, IV.), m. REBECCA JEWETT, and settled in Monkton, Vt., where he d., aged 82.

---

100 1. REBECCA, b. 1768; m. —— POMANCY, of Ferresburg, Vt., and had 4 sons and 6 drs.
101 2. SALLY, b. ——; m. (1st), —— TIBBETTS, and m. (2d), —— GAIGE; had 5 sons and 2 drs. She d. in Adams, Jefferson Co., N. Y.
3. PHEBE, d. of a casualty.
102 4. LOIS, m. —— WILLIAMS; had 4 sons and 2 drs. She d. Oct. 1, 1846.
103 5. SUSAN, went to Ohio.
104 6. ISAAC, had two wives; d. in Monkton, 1823, s. p.
105 7. NATHANIEL, m., and had 3 chil. He d. 1840; was blind 40 years before his decease.
106 8. AMOS, a Baptist minister, moved to Argyle, Washington Co., N. Y.

---

107 (V.) EBENEZER STEARNS (46, IV.), m., 1773, RACHEL AMES, of Hollis, N. H., b. Dec. 25, 1744; d. April 6, 1841; moved to Monkton, Vt., where he died 1816.

---

108 1. EBENEZER; in 1817 he moved to Sardinia, Brown Co., Ohio, and in 1844, moved to Illinois; had a numerous family.
109 2. JOHN, b. Ap. 1778; a Baptist clergyman; ordained in Whitney, Vt., Sept. 18, 1817, now (1849) of Tyler, Winnebago Co., Ill.; m., July 22, 1804, ASENATH CAMPBELL, b. Oct. 18, 1785, dr. of David Campbell, of St. Albans, Vt. Chil.,
a 1. *Harry Franklin*, b. in Monkton, Vt., Oct. 18, 1805; m., 1828; d. Ap. 14, 1840; and left four daughters and one son, Harry Franklin, who reside in Sardinia Village, O.
b 2. *David Ebenezer*, b. in Monkton, Vt., Feb. 11, 1808; m., Sept. 19, 1840, *Fidelia S. Canon*, b. Sept. 30, 1820, and resides in Tyler, Ill. Chil.,
1. Oscar Levy. 2. Orson Avery. 3. Nuel Doskey. 4. Amanda Melissa.
c 3. *Orrin Orlando*, b. in Monkton, Vt., Feb. 27, 1810; grad. Brown Univ. 1837; m., Sept. 14, 1837, *Nancy C. Valentine*, dr. of Elijah F. Valentine, of Camb., Mass. She d. in Manchester, N. H., Mar. 28, 1849. He was ordained at Sturbridge, Mass., Sept. 26, 1837, now (1850) Pastor of the Baptist Church in Manchester, N. H. Chil.,
1. John William, b. Aug. 10, 1839. 2. James Henry, b. Jan. 9, 1841.
3. George Albert, b. Mar. 30, 1843. 4. Charles Arthur, b. Aug. 1, 1844.
5. Edward Francis, b. Aug. 16, 1846.
d 4. *Meyron Newell*, b. in Monkton, Vt., Jan. 1, 1812; grad. Granville Coll., O.

now (1850) Pastor of the Baptist Church, in W. Plattsburg, N. Y.; m., Ap. 12, 1838, *Carolina Sophia Mead*, b. Mar. 18, 1816, dr. of James and Sarah (Howard) Mead, of Monkton, Vt. She d. Dec. 29, 1844, and he m., Nov. 12, 1845, *Dorcas Rebecca Ray*, b. Feb. 4, 1822, dr. of Calvin and Dorcas Howard Ray, of Hinesboro, Vt. Chil.,

1. Theresa Maria, b. Jan. 29, 1839. 2. Leonora Asenath, b. July 12, 1841.
3. Myron James, b. Oct. 4, 1844. 4. John Ray, b. Dec. 18, 1848.

e 5. *Samuel Eastman*, b. in Monkton, Vt., Mar. 22, 1814; m., Nov. 12, 1844, *Susan Terry Whitaker*, b. May 5, 1826, dr. of Israel and Lucinda Whitaker; resides in Almeria, Hamilton Co., O. Chil.,

1. Louisa Olivia, b. Sept. 26, 1845. 2. Emily Viola, b. Aug. 10, 1847.
3. Francis Juliette, b. May, d. July, 1849.

f 6. *Annis Maria*, b. in Monkton, Vt., Feb. 5, 1816; m. *Robert Kern Jordan*, educated at Granville Coll., O.; resides now (1850) in Fulton, O.

g 7. *Avery Perry*, b. in West Haven, Vt., Sept. 25, 1818; a lawyer, in Brantsville, Ky., unm. He was at one time Pres. of Grundy Coll.

h 8. *William Orson*, b. in West Haven, Vt., Nov. 13, 1820; m., Dec. 25, 1845, *Maria A. Campbell*, dr. of Numan Campbell, and resides in Tyler, Ill.

i 9. *Velina Asenath*, b. in Panton, Vt., Jan. 13, 1824; m., 1844, Rev. *Benjamin F. Leavitt*, and resides in Fulton, O.

j 10. *Louisa Melissa*, b. in Panton, Vt., July 2, 1825; m., 1846, Rev. *Charles Button*, of Illinois.

k 11. *Charlotte Emily*, b. in Panton, Vt., May 1, 1827.

12. *Harriet Jane*, b. in Elizabethtown, N. Y. Ap. 7, 1829; d. June, 1830.

110 3. Stephen; about 1820, was residing in W. Plattsburg, with wife and 3 chil.

4. Rollins, d. in Georgetown, Brown Co., O., 1838, unm.

5. Samuel, d. in childhood.

111 6. Nathan, b. Mar. 19, 1788; m., July 16, 1809, Mary Monkton, of Grand Isle, Vt., b. Jan. 28, 1791; moved, in 1817, to Perryville Ashland Co., O., where he now resides. Chil.,

a 1. *Lucius Sawyer*, b. June 15, 1810; left home, aged 18 or 20, and not since heard of.

b 2. *Warren Lewis*, b. January 19, 1814; d. in Cincinnati, June 20, 1846; m., Dec. 31, 1838, *Jane McCraden*. Chil.,

1. Martha Eliza, b. Aug. 23, 1839.

c 3. *Charlotte Matilda*, b. July 22, 1817; m., Ap. 12, 1835, *Philemon Holland Plummer*, Esq., b. Ap. 27, 1800; Postmaster of Perryville, O.

d 4. *Horace Loomis*, b. July 31, 1821; m., Jan. 14, 1844, *Barbara Ann Charrow*, b. Aug. 17, 1822, who d. June 25, 1845, leaving one child, Barbara Ann, b. Dec. 24, 1844.

e 5. *Norman Lanson*, b. May 27, 1824; m., June 27, 1844, *Rebecca Smith*.

f 6. *Alonzo Merrill*, b. Dec. 14, 1827. 7. *Milo Eloftus*, b. Oct. 4, 1830.

---

112 (V.) JOHN STEARNS (47, IV.) of Monkton, Vt., m., Mar., 1782, SARAH HAMLIN, b. Sept. 22, 1760, now (1850) living. He d. July 1, 1823.

a 1. Polly, b. Sept. 21, 1782.

b 2. Sarah, b. July 13, 1784; d. Jan. 1, 1827, unm.

c 3. Calvin, b. Aug. 2, 1786; m. (1st) Hannah Cogswell, by whom he had three chil., and he m. (2d) Margaret Carlton, b. Sept. 23, 1803, by whom he has 8 chil.; lives in Moores, Clinton Co., N. Y. Chil.,

1. *Orrin*, b. Dec. 26, 1814. 2. *Mary Ann*, b. Dec. 19, 1816.
3. *Joseph Hamlin*, b. May 17, 1819. 4. *Mandana Dorcas*, b. Mar. 20, 1826.
5. *John Carlton*, b. Aug. 30, 1827. 6. *Sarah Ann*, b. Oct. 22, 1829.
7. *Catherine Delia*, b. June 8, 1833. 8. *Leonard Asa*, b. Dec. 31, 1837.
9. *Electa Ann*, b. Ap. 12, 1840. 10. *Alonzo Bateman*, b. Feb. 10, 1844.
11. *Melvin Julius*, b. Mar. 29, 1846.

d 4. Luther, b. July 13, 1788; m. Hannah Ames, who d. s. p., and he now resides in Ellenburg, Clinton Co., N. Y., without family.

e 5. Bateman, b. May 2, 1790; now of Hinesburg, Vt.

f 6. Susannah, b. Feb. 2, 1793; m., Dec. 7, 1809, Warren Parch; resides on the border of Monkton and Ferrisburg, Vt. Chil.,

g 1. *Polly*, b. Feb. 23, 1812; m., Oct. 15, 1826, *Seth Bateman*, b. Jan. 17, 1806.
1. Susanna, b. July 3, 1828. 2. Tamar, b. Nov. 30, 1829.
3. Elihu S., b. Aug. 26, 1831. 4. Warren, b. Ap., d. June, 1833.
5. Warren Parch, b. Dec. 17, 1834. 6. Celinda, b. Aug. 2, 1837.
7. Sarah, b. May 15, 1839. 8. Luther, b. May 25, 1841.
9. John, b. Jan. 13, 1843. 10. Alvira, b. Sept. 1, 1848.

h 2. *John Warren*, b. Mar. 15, 1814; m., Dec., 1836, *Sally Washburn*. Chil.,
1. Almira. 2. Harriet. 3. Warren. 4. Amanda. 5. Clarissa.

i 3. *Sarah*, b. Nov. 26, 1815; m., Dec. 7, 1840, *John Douglas*. Chil.,
1. Alvira, b. Mar. 26, 1841.

4. *Almira*, b. May 4, 1818; d. Mar. 28, 1826.

5. *Clarissa*, b. Mar. 3, 1820; d. Sept. 7, 1822.

j 6. *Amanda*, b. Ap. 11, 1822.

7. *Lorette*, b. June 3, 1824; d. Mar. 11, 1825.

k 8. *Alvira*, b. May 20, 1828; m., Sept. 23, 1849, *Harris Phinney*.

l 9. *Eliza*, b. Dec. 11, 1829; m., Oct. 15, 1845, *Henry Palmer*, and had Ellen, b. Nov. 6, 1846. Mr. Palmer d., and his wid. m., Nov., 1848, *Andrew Austin*. Chil. b. Mar. 1, 1850.

m 10. *Benjamin Franklin*, b. Oct. 30, 1832.

n 11. *Homer*, b. Sept. 26, 1834.

o 7. Samuel, b. Mar. 10, 1795, a tanner, of Jackson, Mich.

8. Parsons, b. 1797; d. young.

p 9. Hamilton Joseph, b. Jan. 26, 1799; a tailor, of Beekmantown, Clinton Co., N. Y.; m. (1st), Sophronia Wheeler, b. Mar. 10, 1802. She d. Oct. 19, 1843, and he m. (2d), Rebecca Mix, b. Jan. 29, 1815. Chil.,
1. *Winslow*, b. Dec. 6, 1825. 2. *Sheldon Wheeler*, b. Jan. 3, 1827.
3. *Charles Franklin*, b. Dec. 9, 1831.
4. *Francis*, and 5. *Mary* (twins), b. Jan. 1, 1836, and both soon d.
6. *Mary Emeline*, b. Feb. 9, 1845.

10. Orrin, b. Ap., 1801; d. in infancy.

q 11. Clarissa, b. Ap. 10, 1804.

---

124 (V.) Hon. JOSIAH STEARNS, of Lunenburg (56, IV.), m., Mar. 6, 1769, MARY COREY, b. Mar. 28, 1750; d. Dec. 28, 1828. He was much employed in public life. In 1775, he commanded a company of 50 men from Lunenburg. In 1776, he was one of the "Committee of Correspondence," with Abijah Stearns, William Stearns, George Kimball, Benjamin Redington, Joseph Hartwell, and Daniel Gardner; was very often Assessor and Selectman, from 1780 to 1805; Town Treasurer 8 years, 1781, 1815, '17, '18, '19, '20, '21, '22; Town Clerk, 1817 to 1822; Rep. 1796, '7, and '8; Justice throughout the Commonwealth; Senator from Worcester Co. 1792, and 1802; Mem. of the Governor's Council, 1797 to '99. He d. Ap. 6, 1822. Epitaph on his gravestone:

"The mortal remains
of the
Hon. JOSIAH STEARNS,
are deposited here.
Having discharged the obligations of a citizen and magistrate, with integrity, prudence, and fidelity; and personified the duties of a husband, parent, counsellor, and friend, with faithfulness, kindness, and affection; and humbly endeavoured to live in the exercise of piety, faith, hope, and charity, he calmly closed his mortal existence, in the hope of a happy immortality, through the mercy of God, by Jesus Christ, Ap. 7, 1822, at the age of 75."



---

125 1. Luther, b. Feb. 17, 1770; d. Ap. 30, 1820; entered Dart. Coll., and spent some time there, and grad. Harv. Coll., 1791; A. M. Harv. and Dart.; Tutor in Harv. Coll., and some time master of a celebrated school in Medford, where he settled; M. B., 1791; M.D., Harv. Univ., 1811; M. M. S. S.; distinguished as an obstetrician. He m., Dec. 29, 1799, Mary Hall, of Brattleboro, Vt., b. Sept. 28, 1773, and had,



a 1. *Elizabeth Hall*, b. Feb. 14, 1806; d. Oct. 28, 1828, unm.
b 2. *George Luther*, b. Jan. 8, 1809; a ship-chandler, of Boston; m., *Mary* ——
1. George Lawrence, b. in Medford, Nov. 29, 1844.
c 3. *Henry Lawrens*, b. Mar. 30, 1812; of Medford, unm.

2. SUSANNA, b. Ap. 6, 1772; d. Sept. 30, 1784.

126 3. ASAHEL, b. June 17, 1774; grad. Harv. Coll., 1797; LL.D., 1825; A. A., S.; studied law and settled in Chelmsford (now Lowell) 1800; moved to Charlestown 1815, and to Cambridge 1818. In 1817, he was elected Prof. of Law in Harv. University, which office he held until his d., Feb. 5, 1839. He was one of the Committee for revising the statutes of Mass., in 1836, which laborious duty is said to have hastened his d. In 1833, he was made Treasurer of the Society for Propagating the Gospel among the Indians of North America. He m., in 1800, FRANCES WENTWORTH, widow of —— Shepherd, of Amherst, N. H., and dr. of Benjamin Whitney, Esq., of Hollis, High Sheriff, of Hillsboro Co., N. H. Chil.,



a 1. *Mary Hall*, b. Dec. 25, 1802; d. Aug. 30, 1836, unm.
2. *William Gordon*, b. Nov. 22, 1804; grad. Harv. Coll., 1824; LL.B. 1827; now (1847) Steward of Harvard University, unm.

127 4. MARY, b. Oct. 25, 1776; m., Nov. 20, 1800, Hon. EDMUND CUSHING, Esq., of Lunenburg, b. Dec. 2, 1772; d. Mar. 22, 1851, son of Hon. Charles Cushing, of Hingham (who moved to Lunenburg, 1797). He has held some municipal offices of the town, as Selectman, Assessor, Treasurer, and Town Clerk, nearly all the time for 40 years; has been Representative in the State Legislature, 1804, '6, '7, '8, '10, '11, '20; a Justice of the Peace since 1811; was Elector of President, and V. P. 1824; Senator of Worcester Co., 1825 to '28; Member of the Governor's Council, 1826, '28; was the first Postmaster of Lunenburg, and for 12 years. He was commissioned as Captain, 1799, as Major, 1801, and as Lieut.-Col., 1808.

a 1. *Luther Stearns*, b. June 22, 1803; LL.B. Harv. Univ., 1826; Clerk of Mass. House of Rep., 1832 to 1834; Judge of the Court of C. P. 1844; Reporter of the Supreme Court of Mass. 1848; Author of Cushing's Manual of Parliamentary Rules; Secretary of the Boston Acad. of Music. He m., May 19, 1840, *Mary Otis Lincoln*, who d. May 21, 1851, dr. of James O. and Elizabeth Lincoln. [After the death of her father, her mother m. Hon. James Savage of Boston.] Chil.,
1. Mary Otis, b. in Boston, Mar. 30, 1841. 2. Elizabeth Stillman, b. Feb. 25, 1845.
b 2. *Mary Croade*, b. May 6, 1805; m., Jan. 6, 1829, *Zabdiel Adams Cunningham*, son of N. F. Cunningham, Sen'r, of Lunenburg. [I. Stearns, App. IX., 7.] He d. May, 1830, leaving a dr. Mary Caroline Adams, b. Oct. 6, 1829; now (1848) assistant teacher in Westford Academy.
c 3. *Edmund Lambert*, b. May 3, 1807; grad. Harv. Univ., 1827; Tutor, 1828; LL.B., 1834; now (1848) a lawyer in Charlestown, N. H., and Rep. in State Leg. He m., Ap. 1, 1835, *Laura E. Lovell*, dr. Vryling and Laura (Hubbard) Lovell, of Charlestown. Chil.,
1. Catherine L., b. July 29, 1836. 2. Edmund Henry, b. June 21, 1838.
3. Rebecca Dean, b. Sept., 1843. 4. Mary Stearns, b. Nov. 14, 1851.
4. *Henry Albert*, b. May 4, 1809; d. June 21, 1810.
d 5. *William*, b. May 15, 1811; grad. Harv. Univ., 1832; teacher successively in Lowell, Fitchburg, and Cambridge; studied Divinity in Harv. Univ.; preached temporarily in Sterling and Lunenburg; was settled in Milwaukie, Wisconsin; now (1848) Principal of Westford Academy. He m., July 25, 1843, *Margaret Louisa*, dr. of Thomas Wiley, Esq., Treasurer of the Fitchburg Railroad Co. Chil.,
1. Margaret W., b. in Milwaukie, June 1, 1844.
2. Charles Chauncey, b. in Camb., Dec. 22, 1845.
3. Henry Prescott, b. in Lunenburg, Mar. 20, 1847.
4. John Eliot, b. June 15, 1849. 5. Mary Louisa, b. Dec. 14, 1850.
e 6. *George Augustus*, b. Aug. 8, 1813; a lawyer, and Justice of the Peace, in

Camb., now (1848) a Civil Engineer on the Portland and Augusta Railroad; m., Nov. 21, 1850, *Lucy Whitman Mitchell*, b. Sept. 2, 1824. Chil.,
1. Julia Welles, b. Aug. 9, 1851.

f 7. *Caroline Augusta*, b. Nov. 1, 1815, unm.

g 8. *Martha Ann Stearns*, b. Oct. 9, 1818; m., Sept. 5, 1837, *Franklin Forbes*, son of Eli and Clarissa Forbes, of Camb.; grad. Amherst Coll., 1833; was some time the Principal of the Lowell High School; now (1848) Civil Engineer in Lowell. Chil.,
1. Caroline C., b. in Boston, June 19, 1838.
2. Clarissa N., b. in Boston, Ap. 8, 1841.
3. James C., b. in Lowell, July 10, 1844.
4. Frank C., b. in Lowell, Oct. 15, 1846; d. Jan. 29, 1849.
5. Eli, b. Feb. 1849. 6. Edmund Cushing, b. Aug. 14, 1851.

128 5. Thomas, b. Sept. 8, 1778; in 1813, Major; in 1818, Justice of the Peace, and a farmer, of Lunenburg; m., Feb. 26, 1806, Priscilla Cushing, dr. of Hon. Charles Cushing, of Hingham, b. July 6, 1779. He d. Nov. 23, 1826, and his wid. resides in Hingham. Chil.,



a 1. *Oliver*, b. June 3, 1807; grad. Harv. Univ., 1826; pastor of the Unitarian Church in Hingham; m., May 14, 1832, *Mary Blood*, dr. of Gen. Thomas Blood, of Sterling. Chil.,
1. Charles Chauncey, b. Feb. 23, d. Sept., 1833.
2. Oliver, b. July 23, 1834; d. July, 1836.
3. Mary Ellen, b. Nov. 14, 1836. 4. Thomas Heywood, b. Oct. 5, 1838.

b 2. *Hannah*, b. Jan. 7, 1810; a teacher in Worcester, unm.

c 3. *Thomas*, b. Oct. 17, 1811; formerly a commission merchant in Baltimore, now a trader of the firm of Stearns & Bailey, of Boston. He m. *Charlotte Blood*, dr. of Gen. Thomas Blood, of Sterling.

d 4. *Martha Laurens*, b. Mar. 12, 1814; m., Aug., 1843, *Joseph S. Cabot*, Esq., Mayor of Salem, and d. May, 1844.

129 6. Elizabeth, b. Mar. 28, 1781; d. Dec. 27, 1828; m., Jan. 13, 1803, Maj. Levi Houghton, of Lunenburg, b. in Worcester, Mar. 8, 1774. Major Houghton now (1848) lives in L. with a 2d wife. Chil., all b. in L.,

a 1. *Josiah Stearns*, b. Nov. 22, 1804; m., at Leominster, Mar. 1, 1827, *Catherine White*, b. in Lancaster, Oct. 26, 1807. Chil.,
1. Mary Jane, b. at Bennington, Vt., May 27, 1831.
2. George Stearns, b. in Lex., Mass., Feb. 3, 1833.
The family now reside in Chelsea.

b 2. *Samuel André*, b. Jan. 4, 1807; m., in Townsend, Sept. 3, 1834, *Martha Warren Haywood*, b. May 6, 1810. Chil.,
1. Elizabeth Stearns, b. in Boston, June 14, 1835.
2. Malinda Warren, b. in Lex., Aug. 31, 1840.
3. Henry Merriam, b. in Lex., Sept. 22, 1843.
4. Clara Goodnow, b. in Lex., Dec. 27, 1845.

c 3. *Elizabeth Ann*, b. Mar. 1, 1809; m., in Sterling, Dec. 26, 1839, *Joel Proctor*, b. in Littleton, Mass., Mar. 1, 1805. Chil.,
1. George Francis, b. in Littleton, Mass., Oct. 29, 1840.
2. Sarah Elizabeth, b. Mar. 30, 1844. 3. Matilda Ann, b. Nov. 20, 1845.
4. William Stearns, b. June 18, 1848.

4. *Henry Albert*, b. July 21, d. Dec., 1811.

d 5. *George Albert*, b. Sept. 9, 1812; m., in Concord, Mass., Nov. 2, 1843, *Hepzibah Collins Brigham*, b. in Marlboro, Mass., Oct. 21, 1822. Chil.,
1. Georgiana Augusta, b. in Quincy, July 10, 1844.
2. Elizabeth Lucy, b. July 15, 1846; d. Oct., 1848.
3. Adelira Gertrude, b. in Dorchester, Nov. 26, 1848.

e 6. *Levi Richardson*, b. Feb. 10, 1815; m., in Lunenburg, Sept. 28, 1837, *Harriet Newell Hadley*, b. in Lunenburg, Mar. 26, 1816. Chil.,
1. Levi Albert, b. in Lex., Sept. 9, 1838.
2. Harriet Anne, b. in Quincy, Feb. 21, 1840.
3. Mary Elizabeth, b. Ap. 4, 1842; d. Sept., 1843.
4. George Augustus, b. in Chelsea, Jan. 20, 1845.

5. Josiah Stearns, b. in N. Chelsea, Dec. 20, 1847.

f 7. *William Augustus*, b. July 16, 1819; m., in Leominster, Oct. 14, 1842, *Mary Jones Houghton*, b. Ap. 2, 1817. Chil.,
1. Augustus Jones, b. on Deer Island, Boston Harbour, July 20, 1843.
2. Charles Stearns, b. on Deer Island, Boston Harbour, Dec. 29, 1844.
3. Abby Anne, b. on Deer Island, Boston Harbour, Jan. 20, 1847.
4. Eunice Maria, b. in N. Chelsea, Nov. 6, 1848.

g 8. *Mary Corey*, b. Oct. 24, 1821; m., in Sterling, Oct. 13, 1842, *John Howe*, b. in Boylston, July 10, 1814. Chil.,
1. Mary Frances, b. in Boylston, Nov. 13, 1843.
2. John Williams, b. in Boylston, July 8, 1845.
3. Elizabeth Stearns, b. in Boylston, Feb. 27, 1848.

h 9. *Francis*, b. Dec. 1, 1826.

130 7. SARAH, b. Feb. 6, 1784; d. in Lunenburg, Nov. 17, 1843; m., 1805, Capt. JAMES PATTERSON, afterwards Deacon, son of James and Miriam (Hovey) Patterson, of Fitchburg; a bookbinder and stationer in Amherst, N. H., in 1802; in Nashua, 1804. In 1824, purchased a large farm in Dunbarton, N. H., and in 1831, returned to Nashua, and engaged in manufacturing; moved to Lunenburg, 1839, and is now a manufacturer in Lancaster, Mass.

a 1. *James H.*, b. in Nashua, Nov. 8, 1807; m., Nov. 24, 1834, *Isabella Graham Gates*, dr. of Barnabas Gates, Esq., of N. York, where he was in business some time; then resided 5 or 6 yrs. in London and Havre, and now (1848) resides in Boston. He is the originator and proprietor of the "Boston Parcel Post;" is the inventor of the *patent water-proof cartridge*. He and Mr. Keller are the inventors of a new wheel for steamers.

2. *Susan*, b. and d. in Nashua.

b 3. *Mary Stearns*, b. in Nashua, Mar. 3, 1811; educated at the Female Seminary in New Hampton, N. H., and at the Troy Female Seminary. She has been Principal in the female department of the Waterloo Acad., and afterwards in the Cortland Acad., in Homer, N. Y., unm.

c 4. *Stearns*, b. in Nashua, Jan. 2, 1813; entered Yale Coll., and at the end of two years was obliged to leave on account of ill health. He afterwards studied Divinity. He resides at Phœnixville, Penn.; has been a private teacher, and preached occasionally, as his health permitted.

d 5. *Lucius*, b. in Nashua, May 11, 1815; m., Oct., 1844, *Hannah Jane Marshall*, of Nashua, and is now an officer in the Mass. State Prison. Chil.,
1. Sarah Margaret, b. Sept. 23, 1845. 2. Susan Lincoln, b. Dec. 27, 1848.

e 6. *Oliver Stearns*, b. in Nashua, Sept. 22, 1818; studied medicine with Thomas Spencer, M.D.; Prof. in Geneva Coll., where he grad., and is practising in Waterloo, N. Y.; m., Sept. 26, 1843, *Caroline Fatzinger*, b. in Romulus, N. Y., Aug. 16, 1821, dr. of Jacob and Ann Catherine (Steinberger) Fatzinger. Chil.,
1. Sarah Stearns, b. Oct. 9, 1844. 2. Thomas Fatzinger, b. Feb. 8, 1847.

f 7. *Sarah Stearns*, b. in Nashua, Mar. 15, 1821; m., Nov. 20, 1844, *John R. Rollins*, Esq., son of John and Elizabeth (Sawyer) Rollins, of Newbury, Mass.; grad. Dart. Coll., 1836; A.M., 1840; Principal of the Academy, and Town Clerk of Lunenburg; Mem. of the N. E. Hist. and Geneal. Soc., and now (1852) a Clerk of the Fitchburg Railroad Co. Chil.,
1. Elizabeth Stearns, b. in Lunenburg, Nov. 19, 1848.
2. John James, b. in Charlestown, Mar. 14; d. July 28, 1851.
3. Herbert William, b. in C., June 19, 1852.

131 8. OLIVER, b. Mar. 4, 1786; grad. Harv. Coll., 1808; studied law, and settled in Amesbury, Mass., of which he was Representative, 1819, and d. in Dracut, July, 1826. He m., 1810, DORCAS, dr. of Hon. J. B. Varnum, Esq., of Dracut. Chil.,

Oliver Stearns.

a 1. *Anne Dorcas*, b. in Dracut, Aug. 2, 1811; m., Sept. 15, 1832, *Freeman Huggins*, of Saco, Me.; a machinist, son of Eben and Charlotte Huggins, of Cornish, N. H. He d. Aug. 28, 1833, and she d. Jan. 21, 1838, leaving one child, Frances Anne, b. July 19, 1833.

b 2. *Charles Oliver*, b. Nov. 8, 1813; a leather-dresser; m., Sept. 10, 1833, *Adeline Eastman*, dr. of Jonathan and Elizabeth Eastman, of Salisbury, Mass. Chil.,

1. Sarah Elizabeth, b. Oct., 1834. 2. Susan Adeline, b. July, 1836.
3. Joseph Oliver, b. June 14, 1838. 4. Harriet Ann, b. Feb. 2, 1841.
5. Mary Augusta, b. Aug. 18, 1843. 6. Ellen Dorcas, b. Oct. 30, 1845.

c 3. *Susan Maria Corey*, b. Dec. 29, 1815; m., July 6, 1845, *Joseph Chandler*, a farmer, of Winthrop, Me., son of Noah and Lucy Chandler.

d 4. *George Parker*, b. Sept. 22, 1817; a printer, d. Ap. 20, 1845, unm.

e 5. *Luther*, b. Aug. 19, 1820; an engineer, of Springfield, Mass.

f 6. *William Henry*, b. Mar. 22, 1822; an engineer, of Springfield; m. Dec. 7, 1847, *Mary Ann*, dr. of John and Dolly Durant, of Northampton, Mass.

g 7. *Laurens*, b. Jan. 7, 1825; a machinist; d. May 21, 1846, unm.

h 8. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. Jan. 7, 1825; of Dracut.

132 9. Susanna, b. Dec. 15, 1790; m., Jan., 1811, Joseph Bicknel, and d. August 22, 1813, s. p.

133 10. Ann, b. Ap. 29, 1794; m., Oct. 7, 1839, Benjamin Snow, b. Jan. 7, 1782 (his 2d wife), a retired merchant, of Fitchburg.

---

134 (V.) SAMUEL STEARNS, of Cavendish, Vt. (61, IV.), served three years and three months in the Revolutionary army. He m., in Keene, N. H., PHEBE WHITTEMORE, b. in Winchester, N. H., 1773; and moved to Cavendish, 1802. His death was caused by the fall of a tree, Aug. 2, 1828.

---

135 1. Noah, b. Ap. 19, 1793; m., in Cavendish, 1816, Betsey Brown, and settled in Parishville, N. Y. Chil.,
1. *Elliot N.*, b. Dec., 1816; m., 1841, *Emeline Tupper*, and settled in Middlebury, Vt.
2. *Eliza*, b. Sept., 1819; d. June, 1836.
3. *Lauria*, b. June, 1823; d. Dec., 1835. 4. *Henrietta*, b. May, 1831.

136 2. Esther, b. Feb. 14, 1799; lives in New Haven, Vt.

137 3. Samuel, b. Mar. 19, 1801; a farmer, of Cavendish.

138 4. Levira, b. Sept. 9, 1804; m. David Odel, and settled in the West.

139 5. Lorenzo, b. Ap. 16, 1806; a carpenter and joiner; went to E. Middlebury, Vt., 1824; m., Oct. 7, 1830, Rachel Farwell, b. Oct. 8, 1811, dr. of Jesse and Rebecca Farwell, s. p.

140 6. Cephas, b. Dec. 21, 1808; m., 1840, Orpha Turner, and resides in Waltham, Vt.

141 7. Emily, b. Sept. 9, 1810; lives in Waltham, Vt.

---

142 (V.) LEVI STEARNS, a farmer, of Lunenburg (62, IV.), m., Jan. 7, 1794, ELIZABETH GOODRICH, who d. Oct. 11, 1810.

---

143 1. Thomas, b. Ap. 1, 1794; a Captain, and a tanner and currier, of Leominster; m., June 1, 1817, Thirza Burrage, dr. of Dea. William Burrage, of Leominster. She d. May 24, 1819, s. p., and he m., Nov. 2, 1820, Polly, dr. of Joel and Elizabeth (Maynard) Brigham, of Leominster, b. Dec. 29, 1792. Chil.,

a 1. *William Alonzo*, b. Aug. 14, 1821; of Boston, unm.

b 2. *Oliver*, b. Mar. 1, 1823; m., Oct. 27, 1847, *Charlotte Alice Whitcomb*, dr. of Alonzo Josiah and Emily (Johnson) Whitcomb, and resides in Worcester.

3. *George*, b. Mar. 16, d. Ap. 19, 1826.
4. *Thirza*, b. Sept. 28, 1827; d. Sept. 20, 1846. 5. *Henry*, b. Aug. 19, 1829.
6. *Caroline Matilda*, b. June 27, 1831. 7. *Mary Ann*, b. Feb. 22, 1833.

2. Levi, b. Mar. 19, 1796; d. Nov. 11, 1800.

144 3. Abel, b. Feb. 9, 1798; m., 1840, Donna Maria Francisca Arcadia Paula Bandina, aged 14 yrs. He settled in California about 1822; purchased several thousand acres of land, and, previous to the acquisition by the U. S., owned thousands of cattle. He has been engaged in trade at Angelos de las Palos, in Upper California. He was a member of the late Convention for forming a Constitution for the State, s. p.

145 4. William, b. Nov. 17, 1799; a trader in Boston; m., Oct. 11, 1831, Dorinda Joslin, of Leominster, who d. Oct. 17, 1850, aged 43. Chil.,
1. *Anne Maria*, b. Sept. 12, 1834. 2. *William Lincoln*, b. July 7, 1836.
3. *Ellen Dorinda*, b. Ap. 19, 1843.

146 5. Elizabeth (a twin), b. Nov. 17, 1799; m., Ap. 11, 1819, Elias Joslin, Jr., a farmer, of Leominster, b. Nov. 10, 1795. Chil.,

a 1. *William Stearns*, b. Jan. 22, 1820; of Leominster; m., Oct. 6, 1841, *Elizabeth G. Morse*, dr. of Daniel and Abigail Morse, of Camb., and resides in Leominster. Chil.,
1. Arminda Elizabeth, b. July 31, 1845.

b 2. *Charles Loring*, b. Jan. 12, 1823; of Leominster; m., Oct. 28, 1846, *Martha Jane Adams*, dr. of Joseph and Martha Adams, of Townsend. Chil.,
1. Martha Dorinda, b. Feb. 5, 1848.

c 3. *John Elias*, b. Aug. 1, 1825; m., Jan. 14, 1846, *Eliza Ann Dorrison*, dr. of Samuel and Nancy Dorrison, of Lancaster, and resides in Leominster. Chil.,
1. Amiroux Albertine, b. July 1, 1847.

d 4. *Francis Lincoln*, b. Jan. 9, 1828. 5. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. May 16, 1830.
6. *George Warren*, b. Mar. 9, 1832; d. Oct., 1835.
7. *James Thomas*, b. June 23, 1834. 8. *Martha Ann*, b. Feb. 13, 1837.
9. *George Clesson*, b. Aug. 19, 1839. 10. *Ellen Louisa*, b. July 16, 1842.

147 6. Levi, b. Dec. 15, 1802; a farmer, of Townsend; m., Oct. 5, 1826, Direxa Jewett, of Townsend, and has,
1. *Phebe Jewett*, b. Jan. 28, 1828. 2. *Noah Elihu*, b. Feb. 20, 1831.
3. *Solomon Jewett*, b. May 19, 1833. 4. *Direxa Elizabeth*, b. July 15, 1835.
5. *Abel Goodrich*, b. Oct. 15, 1838. 6. *Charles Joslin*, b. Sept. 30, 1841.
7. *Levi Warren*, b. July 30, 1844. 8. *Thirza Malinda*, b. Ap. 26, 1847.

7. Abigail, d. young.

148 8. Theresa, b. Jan. 11, 1806; m., Ap. 11, 1832, James Warren, of Littleton, who d. Feb. 13, 1838. Chil.,
1. *Theresa Maria*, b. Jan. 27, 1833. 2. *Elizabeth Goodrich*, b. Dec. 2, 1834.
3. *George Washington*, b. Mar. 2, 1838.

149 9. Nancy, b. June 30, 1807; m., Dec. 5, 1833, Peter Manning, M.D.; M. M. S. S.; son of Peter and Rebecca (Carter) Manning, of Townsend; many years a physician in Lowell; now of Lunenburg; (his 2d wife.) Chil.,
1. *William Stearns*, b. in Lowell, Jan. 6, 1836.
2. *Jerome Fenelon*, b. in Lowell, Dec. 18, 1838.
3. *Lyman Bigelow*, b. in Lowell, Oct. 3, 1844.

150 10. Charles, b. June 16, 1809; a trader, in Littleton, Mass., unm. He inherited the estate of his grand uncle Noah Stearns. (57, IV.)

---

151 (V.) JOSEPH STEARNS (70, IV.), m., Dec. 1, 1774, RHODA TINGLEY, b. Aug. 17, 1755, dr. of Thomas and Martha Tingley. She d. Dec. 21, 1837. He d. June 2, 1829. In 1783, he moved from Attleboro to Tolland, Conn., and in 1793, to Mount Pleasant, Wayne Co., Penn.

152 1. Lucy, b. Oct. 21, 1775; m., about 1797, Benjamin Dix, son of Elijah and Margaret Dix (who moved from Williamstown, Mass., to Susquehanna Co., Penn., 1793), and settled in Mount Pleasant. He d. Mar. 22, 1805, and his wid. m., 1815, Latham Williams, a farmer, of Brooklyn, Susquehanna Co., Penn., by whom she had one son, *John*. She d. Mar. 14, 1826. Chil.,

a 1. *Lucy*, b. June 1, 1798; m. *Elisha Williams*, of Gibson, Penn.
b 2. *Margaret*, b. Ap. 19, 1800; m. *Abraham Craton*, and moved to Illinois.
c 3. *Benjamin*, b. June 17, 1801; m. *Betsey Blanchard*, and resides in Owego, N. Y.
d 4. *Rhoda*, b. Feb. 19, 1803; m. *Philip Craton*.
e 5. *Elijah*, b. Feb. 17, 1805; d. Aug. 8, 1838.
f 6. *John* (by her 2d husband.)

153 2. John, b. Mar. 18, 1777; m., Sept. 8, 1801, Polly Thompson, b. Jan. 3, 1780; d. Jan. 23, 1843; dr. of Epaphras and Margaret Thompson, from Connecticut; settled in Preston, Penn., where he d. Sept. 3, 1849. Chil.,

a 1. *Orrinda*, b. Aug. 8, 1802; m., Mar. 24, 1825, *Isaac Theal*. Chil.,
1. Eliza, b. May 13, 1827; m., Mar. 6, 1845, Oscar Stearns. (159–*d*, V.)
2. Charles E., b. Nov. 8, 1832; d. Mar. 3, 1850.
Mr. Theal d., and his wid. m., May 18, 1839, *Rodman H. Barrows*. Chil.,
3. Ella O., and 4. Edwin H. (twins), b. Feb. 5, 1840.
5. William, and 6. Rodman Henry (twins), b. Aug. 14, 1842.
Mr. Barrows d. Mar. 28, 1842.

b 2. *Lucinda A.*, b. Mar. 8, 1804; m., Jan. 3, 1847, *John Simpson*, of Gibson, Penn.

c 3. *Manna*, b. Nov. 14, 1806; a carpenter; m., Nov., 1830, *Angelina Comstock*, dr. of David and Margaret Comstock, and settled in Galena, Delaware Co., O. Chil.,
1. Elizabeth, b. Jan. 12, 1832. 2. William, b. Dec. 18, 1833.
3. Margaret, b. Feb. 9, 1836. 4. Julian, b. June 18, 1838.

d 4. *Otis T.*, b. Mar. 8, 1809.

5. *Jabez D.*, b. May 6, 1811; d. May 20, 1828.

e 6. *John*, b. May 10, 1813; of Preston, Penn.; m., Dec. 24, 1841, *Maria*, dr. of William and Hannah Coleman. Chil.,
1. Julia M., b. Feb. 1, 1844. 2. William E., b. May 23, 1846.
His wife (*Maria*) d. July 17, 1846.

f 7. *Mary A.*, b. Ap. 20, 1819; m., Feb. 6, 1838, *Curtis F. Sherwood*, son of Jabez M. and Amoretta Sherwood. Chil.,
1. Henry W., b. Nov. 20, 1838. 2. Helen Mar, b. Nov. 23, 1840.
3. Harriet A., b. Mar. 22, 1842. 4. George F., b. Feb. 29, 1844.

g 8. *Shelden U.*, b. Ap. 10, 1822; a Captain; m., Jan. 1, 1849, *Mary Jane*, dr. of Eleazer J. and Catherine (Roberts) Munroe. Chil.,
1. Ellen Orrinda, b. Feb. 9, 1850.

154 3. James, b. Aug. 5, 1779; d. May, 1835; m., 1802, Abelina, dr. of Amos and Wetha Harding, and moved to Bloomfield, Richland Co., O

155 4. Phebe, b. Oct. 10, 1781; m., Aug., 1803, Benjamin Newton, b. Feb. 3, 1777; resided in ———, Susquehanna Co., Penn., until Oct., 1835, then moved to Wyoming, Putnam Co., Ill. Chil.,

a 1. *Phebe*, b. Ap. 15, 1804; m., Feb. 7, 1821, *Hiram Miller*, and has had,
1. Icybenda, b. Dec. 14, 1821; m., Feb. 27, 1842, Samuel Ridgeway.
2. S. S., b. Jan. 30, 1824.
Mr. *Miller* d., and she m., July 25, 1830, *Robert Sharer*, by whom she has,
3. Martha, b. Mar. 13, d. April 7, 1831. 4. Rhoda, b. Feb. 22, 1832.
5. Flora Ann, b. May 13, 1834.
6. Thomas N., b. May 20, 1842; d. Feb., 1845.
7. Ellen, b. Mar. 26, 1846.

b 2. *Nelson*, b. Nov. 22, 1805; m., Dec. 5, 1830, *Hannah Burdick*, b. March 25, 1814. Chil.,
1. David, b. Sept. 20, 1831; d. next March.
2. Nelson, b. Feb. 1, 1833. 3. Lewis G., b. Feb. 8, 1835.
4. Mary Augusta, b. Feb. 9, 1837. 5. Flora Annette, b. Sept. 27, 1839.

c 3. *Sarah*, b. Ap. 18, 1809; m., Mar. 20, 1828, *Peter Sharer*, b. Mar. 29, 1801. Chil.,
1. Nelson C., b. July 12, 1830. 2. Catherine M., b. Mar. 26, 1833.
3. Felicia M., b. May 6, 1835. 4. Martha Ann, b. Sept. 22, 1837.
5. John N., b. May 22, 1840. 6. Son, b. Mar. 29, 1842.
7. Joseph Bruce, b. Mar. 14, 1843. 8. Alvira, b. Mar. 29, d. Ap. 9, 1848.
9. Almira (twin), b. Mar. 29, d. Ap. 10, 1848.

d 4. *David*, b. Sept. 6, 1811; m., Sept. 4, 1834, *Sarah A. Brondage*, b. July 5, 1814. She d. in childbed, Feb. 11, 1838, and he m. *Adah Delamater*, b. Dec. 6, 1816. Chil.,
1. Benjamin, b. Oct. 12, 1835. 2. Sarah Ann, b. Jan. 25, 1838.
3. Ruth D., b. July 21, 1841. 4. Phebe, b. Sept. 26, 1842.
5. James Polk, b. Aug. 7, 1844. 6. West, b. Mar. 4, 1847.

e 5. *Joseph*, b. Ap. 12, 1813; a farmer; m., Jan. 3, 1841, *Jane White*, b. Jan. 4, 1822. Chil.,
1. Zarah, b. Nov. 22, 1841. 2. Delphine, b. Nov. 17, 1844.
3. Paul, b. Dec. 15, 1845.

f 6. *Benjamin*, b. May 4, 1817; a farmer.

g 7. *Newman*, b. Ap. 19, 1819; a farmer and carpenter.

h 8. *Flora*, b. Aug. 29, 1821; m., May 3, 1845, *H. S. Gregory*.

i 9. *Naomi*, d. Nov. 16, 1847; m., Mar. 24, 1844, *C. A. Mount*. Chil.,
1. Ida., b. Jan. 10, 1845. 2. Helen, b. July 14, 1846.

10. *Rhoda*, b. May 14, d. Nov. 16, 1827.

156 5. Otis, b. Oct. 14, 1783; a Justice of the Peace, and Deacon of the Baptist Church; m., Nov. 30, 1809, Lois Potter, and resides in Gibson, Penn. Chil.,

a 1. *Louisa*, b. Dec. 5, 1811; m., Dec. 26, 1837, *Reuben Harris*, of Jackson, Sus-

quehanna Co., Penn., b. Mar. 19, 1805, son of Joshua and Clarissa Harris, of Vermont. Chil.,

1. Warren Mason. 2. Louisa Scammel. 3. Eunice.

b 2. *Marvelles*, b. July 7, 1816; for many years in bad health.

c 3. *Soissina*, b. Nov. 5, 1818; m., Mar. 5, 1838, *Eli Barns*, b. Aug. 31, 1818, son of Joel and Dolly Barns, of Gibson.

d 4. *Almon Otis*, b. July 19, 1821; m., Sept. 30, 1841, *Lydia Philips*, b. July 6, 1819, dr. of Austin and Elizabeth Philips, of Gibson.

e 5. *William Warren*, b. Mar. 15, 1824; m. *Almira Rogers*, b. Mar. 9, 1823, dr. of John and Esther Rogers, of Harmony, Susquehanna Co., Penn.

f 6. *Horace Wheeler*, b. Feb. 12, 1832.

Three sons and one dr. d. in infancy.

157 6. RHODA, b. Jan. 22, 1785; d. Mar. 21, 1833; m., Feb. 22, 1806, DAVID KENNEDY, Jr. (son of David and Eunice Kennedy), of Mount Pleasant. Chil.,

a 1. *Nancy*, b. Ap. 2, 1807; m., Sept. 5, 1832, *Kenneth Ansel Johnson*, a clothier, of New Milford, Penn., son of Andrew and Elizabeth Johnson.

b 2. *Alvira*, b. Sept. 20, 1809. 3. *Eunice*, b. Aug. 22, 1811.

d 4. *Harvey*, b. Nov. 8, 1813; a merchant, of Honesdale; m., Sept. 11, 1841, *Catherine Thayer*.

e 5. *Rhoda Minerva*, b. Feb. 26, 1816; m., Sept. 8, 1835, Rev. *Marcus K. Cushman*, a Presbyterian minister.

f 6. *Harriet*, b. Nov. 26, 1817; m., Oct. 17, 1844, *William Bonner*, son of Charles Bonner.

g 7. *David*, b. Jan. 15, 1820.

h 8. *Athalinda*, b. Ap. 23, 1822.

158 7. JOSEPH, b. Aug. 25, 1788; m., Feb. 1, 1820, MELISSA GAYLORD, dr. of Amasa and Mindwell Gaylord, and settled in Bloomfield, Richland Co., O. Chil.,

1. *Samuel Austin*. 2. *Caroline Amelia*. 3. *Sylvester Corydon*.
4. *Rhoda Mindwell*. 5. *Harriet Arvila*.

159 8. IRA, b. Mar. 5, 1791; m., Ap. 28, 1814, MARIA PLUMB, dr. of Jacob and Rhoda Plumb, and resides in Hartford, Susquehanna Co., Penn. Chil.,

a 1. *Ira Edwin*, b. May 12, 1815; of Ohio.

b 2. *Charles P.*, b. Dec. 22, 1817; of Ohio.

c 3. *Alvan*, b. Jan. 18, 1819; of Promotion, Wayne Co., Penn.

d 4. *Oscar*, b. Ap. 17, 1821; of Promotion, Wayne Co., Penn.; m., March 6, 1845, *Eliza Theal*, dr. of Isaac and Orinda (Stearns) Theal. [I. Stearns, 153–*a*–1, V.]

e 5. *George W.*, b. Feb. 8, 1824. 6. *Joseph Ansel*, b. June 6, 1829.
7. *Amanda*. 8. *Mary*. 9. *Alonzo*. 10. *Henry Melvin*.

160 9. JABEZ, b. June 18, 1794; m., Feb. 1, 1821, ROENA WORCESTER, dr. of David and Polly Worcester, and resides in Damascus, Penn. Chil.,

1. *Harriet Emily*, b. Nov. 9, 1822. 2. *David Worcester*, b. Mar. 21, 1826.
3. *Polly*, b. Aug. 21, 1828. 4. *Lucretia*, b. Nov. 25, 1830.
5. *Irene*, b. Dec. 8, 1833. 6. *Francis R.*, b. May 9, 1836.

161 10. ASHBEL, b. Sept. 24, 1796; m., Feb. 21, 1819, SOPHIA HARE, b. in Ellington, Conn., Ap. 17, 1799, dr. of Stephen and Elizabeth Hare, and settled first in Mount Pleasant, and about 1830, in Clinton, Penn. Chil.,

1. *Semantha Elizabeth*, b. June 5, 1821; m., Sept. 15, 1847, *George Fulkerson*, of Mount Pleasant, b. Dec. 27, 1819.
2. *Stephen Warner*, b. Jan. 27, 1824. 3. *Sylva Charlotte*, b. Mar. 3, 1827.
4. *Nancy Eloisa*, b. Nov. 1, 1828. 5. *Seymour Augustus*, b. Feb. 6, 1833.
6. *Ruth Almira*, b. Aug. 3, 1834. 7. *Mary Eliza*, b. June 27, 1838.

---

162 (V.) LEVI STEARNS (74, IV.), went to Pomfret, Conn., 1771, and lived there, except when in the public service, until 1781, when he moved to Enfield, Conn., where he lived until 1799, when he moved to Charlmont, Mass., where he d. Aug. 5, 1839. He m., 1781, LOIS STODDARD, of Pomfret, b. Oct. 10, 1759; d. Oct. 13, 1803. He m. (2d), Mrs. SARAH BUTLER (a Joslin, of Leominster), who d. Mar. 12, 1830, aged 73.

---

163 1. HORATIO, b. Dec. 21, 178–; d. Dec. 12, 1833; a farmer, of Charlmont; m., June 20, 1801, VASHTI WILDER, b. Mar. 2, 1788; dr. of Abel and Dorothy Wilder, of Charlmont. Chil.,

a 1. *Levi Wilder*, b. Nov. 24, 1805; a saddler; m., Oct. 27, 1830, *Cordelia Maria Belding*, b. Sept. 10, 1806, dr. of Augustus and Kata Belding, of Whately, Mass. Chil.,
1. Alfred Augustus, b. Jan. 8, 1832.
2. Sarah Maria, b. June 12, 1835; d. Sept., 1838.
3. Catherine Maria, b. Aug. 26, 1839. 4. James Belding, b. Oct. 30, 1841.
5. Charles Levi, b. Oct. 1, 1844.

b 2. *Louisa*, b. Nov. 7, 1807.

3. *Nancy Emily*, b. Oct. 23, 1810; d. Aug. 24, 1814.

c 4. *Charles Stoddard*, b. Ap. 3, 1813; a trunk-maker in New York City; m., Sept. 20, 1834, *Sarah Bovie*, b. Feb. 22, 1815, dr. of John and Tabitha Bovie, of Pownal, Vt. Chil.,
1. Augustus, b. Aug. 4, 1837; d. Jan. 1, 1845.
2. Elvira, b. Nov. 29, 1839; d. Mar. 20, 1845.

d 5. *Emily*, b. Jan. 11, 1815; m., Nov. 14, 1833, *Jonathan Hartwell*, Jr., son of Jonathan and Hannah Hartwell, of Charlmont, where he resides, a stone-cutter. Chil.,
1. Mercy Maria, b. Aug. 6, 1835. 2. Olive Louisa, b. Oct. 19, 1838.
3. Henry Stearns, b. Aug. 16, 1843.

e 6. *Dorothy*, b. Ap. 2, 1817; m., Oct. 3, 1843, *Pliny Dewey Walbridge*, b. Feb. 9, 1820, son of Charles and Sarah Walbridge, of Bennington, Vt. He is a saddle and harness maker, of Adams, Mass.

f 7. *Vashti*, b. Aug. 3, 1819; m., Ap. 8, 1838, *David Ingraham*, b. Ap. 4, 1813, son of Obadiah and Juba Ingraham, of Savoy, Mass., where he resides, a farmer. Chil.,
1. Julia Ann, b. Sept. 2, 1840. 2. Mary Emma, b. Nov. 23, 1844.

g 8. *Mary*, b. Nov. 26, 1821; m., in Savoy, Nov. 27, 1850, *Daniel D. White*.

9. *Edwin Horatio*, b. June 12, 1826; d. Aug. 17, 1829.

h 10. *Henry Otis*, b. Oct. 30, 1828. 11. *Elizabeth*, b. Nov. 24, 1831.

164 2. Eli, b. Feb. 10, 1784; m., Dec. 28, 1808, Maria Webb, dr. of Col. Ebenezer Webb, of Palmer, Mass., and settled in South Hadley, Mass. She d. Ap. 20, 1841, and he d. Nov. 19, 1841. Chil.,
1. Infant, b. and d. 1809.

a 2. *Charles Rollin*, b. Aug. 25, 1810; m., Nov. 4, 1834, *Elizabeth Strong*, of Northampton, Mass., and resides in New Haven, Conn.

b 3. *Ebenezer*, b. May 8, 1814; m., Dec. 20, 1837, *Caroline Bush*, of West Springfield, Mass., and resides in New Haven.

c 4. *William*, b. Mar. 13, 1816; m., June 8, 1843, *Elizabeth F. Hawks*, of Buckland, Mass. and resides in Williamsburg, Mass.

5. *George*, b. Feb. 13, 1818; d. July 4, 1840.

d 6. *Alonzo*, b. July 4, 1820; m., July 31, 1844, *Sarah A. Torrey*, of Cabotville (Springfield), Mass., and resides in Chester, Mass.

e 7. *Eli*, b. Oct. 2, 1822. 8. *Henry*, b. June 2, 1825.

g 9. *Martha*, b. Aug. 21, 1827; d. Oct. 7, 1841. 10. *Levi*, b. Mar. 4, 1830.
11. *Cynthia Sophia*, b. Jan. 21, 1833; d. Aug. 31, 1840.

165 3. Roxana, b. Aug. 9, 1787; d. Nov. 10, 1824, in childbed; m., May 16, 1815, Nicholas Groves. a farmer, of Charlmont. Chil.,

a 1. *Louisa*, b. Sept. 14, 1817; m., 1841 —— *Burbans*.

b 2. *William P.*, b. 1819. 3. *Martha*, b. Nov. 23, 1822; d. May, 1838.

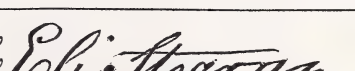
c 4. *Roxa*, b. Nov. 1, 1824.

166 4. Mary, b. Sept., 1791, unm.

167 5. Cynthia, b. Mar. 12, 1798, unm.

---

168 (V.) ELI STEARNS, Esq., of Lancaster (75, IV.), m. MARY WHITNEY, b. Nov. 12, 1758, dr. of Jonathan Whitney, of Lancaster. He d. Mar. 7, 1825, and she d. May, 1827.



1. and 2. Sons, d. in infancy.

169 3. Charles, b. Nov. 15, 1788; was bred a mason, and has been extensively engaged as a builder; settled in Springfield, Mass., in 1812, where he now resides. Besides numerous municipal appointments, he has been Represen. and Senator in the State Legislature. He was the projector, and is the proprie-

tor, of the Water-works of that town. He m., Dec. 30, 1816, JULIA ANN WOODWARD, dr. of Rev. Aaron Woodward, of Wilbraham, and grand dr. of Rev. Dr. Benjamin Trumbull, of New Haven, the Historian. She d. Jan. 28, 1833, and he m., May 6, 1834, AMANDA, dr. of Abner Brown, Esq., of Monson, Mass., and wid. of Hiram Norcross. She d. Ap. 7, 1836, and he m., Jan. 10, 1838, MARY, dr. of Festus Stebbins, of Springfield. [See Woodward, †14.] Chil.,

1. *Charles Woodward*, b. Sept. 24, 1817; grad. Yale Coll., 1837; studied medicine with Dr. W. J. Walker, of Charlestown, Mass.; M.D., Penn. Univ., 1840; admitted to the Medical Staff of U. S. Army in 1842, and served one campaign in Florida. At the end of the war he was discharged, and in 1845 and '6, he made the tour of Europe; now (1852) of Springfield.
2. *William Augustus*, b. Feb. 7, 1844; d. Oct. 3, 1845.

170 4. MARY, b. Jan. 26, 1791, unm.

171 5. ELIZA, b. Nov. 18, 1793; m., June 10, 1818, FRANCIS FAULKNER, son of Francis Faulkner, of Billerica, and settled in Keene, N. H., a flannel manufacturer, where he d. Dec., 1842, aged 54. Chil.,

1. *Charles Stearns*, b. May 17, 1818, m. 2. *Elizabeth Jones*, b. May 25, 1822.
3. *Francis Augustus*, b. Feb. 12, 1825; grad. Harv. Univ., 1846; a lawyer of Keene, N. H., and Mem. of State Leg.; m.
4. *William Emerson*, b. Ap. 16, 1828; d. Aug. 11, 1840.
5. *Frederick Whitney*, b. Dec. 29, 1829; d. next Aug.
6. *William Frederic*, b. July 7, 1831.
7. *Marshall Whitney*, b. Aug. 19, 1834; d. Jan., 1835.

172 6. SOPHIA, b. Sept., 1795, unm.

173 7. HARRIET, b. Nov. 21, 1797, unm.

174 8. WILLIAM, b. Nov. 2, 1799; a mason, of Boston; m., Ap. 30, 1826, ELIZABETH SAWYER WILDER, dr. of Joseph Wilder, formerly of Lancaster, Mass., afterwards of Boston. Chil.,

1. *William Henry*, b. Feb. 18, 1827. 2. *Augustus Wilder*, b. Aug. 22, 1828.
3. *Charles Alfred*, b. May 18, 1830. 4. *Norman Whitney*, b. Aug. 23, 1831.

175 9. CATHERINE, b. Feb. 18, 1802, unm.

176 10. SARAH WHITNEY, b. May 13, 1804; d. Jan. 11, 1837; m., Sept., 1833, AMOS CHASE, of Groton, Mass. Chil.,

1. *Sarah Augusta*, b. June 30, 1834. 2. *Mary Catherine*, b. July 1, 1836.

177 11. NANCY, b. Ap. 13, 1806; m., May 17, 1832, OTIS HASKELL, b. in Harvard, Mass., May 25, 1806; a cabinet-maker, of Claremont, N. H. Chil.,

1. *Mary*, b. June 24, 1835. 2. *Charles*, b. July 7, 1839.
3. *Sarah Sophia*, b. Mar. 10, 1844.

12. AUGUSTUS, b. Oct. 4, 1807; d. Sept. 12, 1811.

---

180 (V.) Col. EPHRAIM STEARNS (92, IV.), settled in Petersham, of which he was Treasurer twenty years, and was Selectman and Assessor for a very long time. He commanded a company of militia during most of the Revolutionary war, and was afterwards a Colonel. He m. PRUDENCE WILDER, b. Sept. 16, 1746, who d. Mar. 29, 1825, and he d. Sept. 2, 1808.

---

1. CORNELIUS, b. Jan. 12, 1765; d. Ap. 10, 1769.

181 2. SAMUEL, b. Oct. 3, 1766; d. Dec. 3, 1817; m., LYDIA CLEMENT, b. May 8, 1777. Chil.,

a 1. *Ephraim*, b. July 19, 1799; m., Feb. 11, 1824, *Luc Willard*, of Ashburnham. Chil.,

1. Ephraim Lincoln, b. Feb. 23, 1825.
2. Samuel Clinton, b. Ap. 11, 1827. 3. Lucy Jane, b. Jan. 10, 1830.
4. Helen Augusta, and 5. Henry Augustus (twins), b. Sept. 24, 1832.
6. Herman Dwight, b. Jan. 9, 1836. 7. Albert Clement, b. Aug. 23, 1840.

b 2. *Samuel*, b. July 6, 1801; d. Sept. 26, 1826, in Hillsboro, Jasper County, Georgia.

3. *Prosper*, b. Nov. 11, 1804; d. Oct. 17, 1823.

c 4. *Mary Ann*, b. Oct. 19, 1807; m., Jan. 13, 1836, *George Stevens*, of Charlestown, N. H., and settled in Rochester, N. H. Chil.,

1. George Stearns, b. Aug. 22, 1840; d. Ap. 1, 1842.
2. Mary Amelia, b. Jan. 3, 1843. 3. Martha Manda, b. June 1, 1845.

5. *Lydia Amanda*, b. Jan. 20, 1809; d. July 10, 1817.

6. *George Mason*, b. Nov. 20, 1812.
7. *Addison Wilder*, b. Mar. 30, 1815; d. Aug. 15, 1818.
d 8. *James Clement*, b. July 10, 1817; m., Ap. 16, 1839, *Mary Partridge*, of Gardner, Mass., where he settled. Chil.,
1. Melpha Euphelia, b. Feb. 2, 1842.
2. James Bardwell, b. March 2, 1846.
3. } ABEL, b. Oct. 6, d. Oct. 19, 1768.
182 4. } ARETHUSA, b. Oct. 6, 1768; m., Mar. 23, 1786, NEWHALL MASON, and settled in Petersham, where he d. Sept. 18, 1803. Chil.,
a 1. *George*, b. Nov. 6, 1787; d. Feb. 22, 1830.
b 2. *Edyph*, b. Nov. 2, 1789; d. Mar. 17, 1827; m., Nov. 21, 1811, *Joseph Ward*, b. July 19, 1783, and settled in Petersham. Chil.,
c 1. Lucy A., b. March 29, 1813; m. ——.
d 2. Lysander M., b. Feb. 26, 1816; m., Mar. 22, 1842, ——, and settled in Heath, Mass.
3. Damarsis S., b. Nov. 16, 1818; d. Ap., 1820.
e 4. Daniel S., b. Mar. 31, 1820; m., June 22, 1842, Abby Rogers, and settled in Petersham.
3. *Amanda*, b. Jan. 13, 1792; d. Nov. 18, 1808.
4. *Lysander*, b. Oct. 12, 1795; d. June 5, 1823.
5. *Asenath*, b. Jan. 22, 1804; d. Nov. 4, 1808.
183 5. POLLY, b. Nov. 18, 1770; d. Jan. 15, 1824; m., 1795, ELIJAH HILDRETH, of Petersham, b. Dec. 27, 1770; d. June 4, 1823. Chil.,
1. *Arethusa*, b. Jan. 3, d. May 17, 1796.
2. *Clarissa*, b. Oct. 22, 1797; d. Mar. 3, 1830, unm.
3. A son, b. and d. May, 1800.
4. *Luna*, b. Ap. 29, 1803; d. Ap. 1, 1825, unm.
a 5. *Elijah*, b. July 8, 1807; m., Ap. 7, 1830, *Melinda Williams*. Chil.,
1. Mary, b. May 27, 1832. 2. Elijah Merrick, b. Aug. 1, 1840.
b 6. EBENEZER, b. Mar. 21, 1773; d. Dec. 10, 1787.
184 7. JOHN, b. Jan. 28, 1775; d. Oct. 9, 1825; of Petersham; m. LYDIA ——. Chil.,
1. Son, b. Jan., d. May, 1809. 2. *Leander Stone*, b. Ap. 20, d. Dec. 10, 1810.
3. *Lurinda*, b. May 10, 1812; d. March, 1813. 4. *Martha*, b. Jan. 16, 1814.
5. *Prudence*, b. Jan. 2, 1817. 6. *John Franklin*, b. Mar. 6, 1819.
7. *Adelphica Wilder*, b. Nov. 9, 1822.
185 8. JOEL, b. June 23, 1777; m., Ap. 28, 1804, *Lucy Carter*. Chil.,
a 1. *Dolly D.*, b. Jan. 21, 1807; m., April 11, 1828, *Henry Patch*, and settled in Lowell.
b 2. *George*, b. June 3, 1817; m., 1842, *Elmira Laribee*, and settled in Baltimore.
186 9. BETSEY, b. May 29, 1780; m., Oct. 9, 1804, DANIEL GODDARD [372], and settled in Reading, Vt. He d. June 29, 1840, and she m., Ap. 23, 1843, WILLIAM CLARK, of Petersham, where she d. Sept. 11, 1846, s. p.
187 10. SALLY, b. May 9, 1789; m., July 29, 1832, JOHN CARTER, of Petersham.

---

188 (V.) NATHANIEL STEARNS (94, IV.), m., in Worcester, October 13, 1768, MARY RICE, and settled in Warwick, Mass.

---

189 1. MARY. 2. EUNICE. 3. NATHANIEL.
192 4. JOHN, b. August 20, 1780; m., Feb. 6, 1806, SARAH GALE, b. October 20, 1784. Chil.
1. *Edward*, b. 14, d. 29 May, 1805.
a 2. *Edward A.*, b. June 30, 1806; a mechanic in Brattleboro.
b 3. *Jonathan G.*, b. Sept. 30, 1808; a cabinet-maker in Amsterdam, N. York, where he d. Oct. 10, 1835.
c 4. *Priscilla E.*, b. May 27, 1811; m. *Sullivan Hodge*, of Warwick, now (1847) of Northfield, Mass.
d 5. *Lucretia B.*, b. Feb. 19, 1814; m. *Abijah Eddy*, a merchant, of Warwick, now (1847) of Winchester, N. H.
e 6. *Nathaniel*, b. July 25, 1816; m. *Clarissa Horton*, of Hinsdale, N. H., and resides in Brattleboro, Vt.
f 7. *John*, b. Sept. 25, 1819; a merchant in Winchester, N. H.; m. *Mary Hastings*, of Warwick.
g 8. *Augustus A.*, b. July 4, 1822; m., and lives in Gardner, Mass.

h 9. *Andrew Jackson*, b. May 19, 1826.
10. *Dwight C.*, b. and d. May, 1829.

193 5. TAMAR.

194 6. CALVIN, b. Nov. 5, 1778; a carpenter, of Northfield, Mass.; m., Nov. 24, 1807, STATIRA RICHARDSON, of Camb., b. Mar. 20, 1789; sister of George P. Richardson, Esq., of Duxbury. Chil.,

a 1. *Elizabeth Stratton*, b. Mar. 7, 1808; m., Aug. 1, 1850, *Martin Maynard.*
b 2. *Martha Richardson*, b. Nov. 20, 1810.
3. *Eunice Wilson*, b. Dec. 20, 1812; d. Dec. 7, 1837.
c 4. *George Augustus*, b. Nov. 15, 1815; a carpenter, of Northfield; m., July 9, 1845, *Charity Bush Richardson*, dr. of George P. Richardson, Esq., of Duxbury.
d 5. *Charles Harrison*, b. Nov. 22, 1817; a carpenter, of Northfield.
e 6. *Calvin Stratton*, b. Aug. 5, 1820.
f 7. *Charlotte Oakes*, b. Aug. 19, 1822; m., Sept. 21, 1845, Capt. *Samuel Lane*, of Northfield.
g 8. *Marshall Spring*, b. Nov. 5, 1824; a tanner and currier.
h 9. *Albert Dinsmore*, b. Jan. 24, 1826.
i 10. *Edward Bartholomew*, b. Mar. 13, 1830.

195 7. SAMUEL SPRING, m. OLIVE BALL, of Athens, Vt. Chil.,
1. *Ebenezer.* 2. *Nathaniel.* 3. *Hannah.*

---

196 (V.) Capt. SAMUEL STEARNS, of Waltham (110, IV.), m., May 15, 1760, MARY BIGELOW. [Bigelow, 149.]

---

197 1. SAMUEL, b. Oct. 23, 1761; d. June 13, 1805; a farmer and miller; at first of Waltham, afterwards of Lex.; m., 1799, ELIZABETH BROWN, b. Dec. 30, 1770, dr. of Capt. Francis Brown, of Lex., who d. Ap. 16, 1833. [J. Brown, 18.] Chil.,

a 1. *Samuel*, b. in Waltham, Aug. 20, 1800; a merchant and manufacturer, of Middletown, Conn.; m., June 13, 1824, *Esther P. Oliver*, b. 1803, dr. of Eben Oliver, of Boston. She d. July 19, 1832, and he m., Oct. 10, 1833, *Sarah Cook*, b. Mar. 22, 1811, of Middletown. Chil.,
1. Samuel, b. Mar. 26, 1825; d. Ap. 9, 1826.
2. Mary Elizabeth, b. June 9, 1827.
3. Ellen Maria, b. Aug. 23, 1829; d. Dec. 12, 1833.
4. Harriet, b. Oct. 12, d. Oct. 24, 1831.
5. Samuel, b. Nov. 16, 1834; d. Mar. 25, 1836.
6. Samuel, b. Oct. 31, 1836; d. Mar. 27, 1837.
7. Harriet, b. Mar. 2, 1839. 8. Augustus Cook, b. Feb. 23, 1841.
9. Henry Oliver, b. Nov. 2, 1843.
10. Sarah, and 11. Ellen (twins), b. Jan. 2, 1848.

2. { *Charles*, b. in Lex., May 22, 1804; d. in Boston, May 28, 1830, unm.
b 3. { *Edwin*, b. in Lex., May 22, 1804; a merchant and manufacturer in Middletown, Conn., since 1825. He has held various appointments from the Governor and Legislature of Connecticut; as Bank Commissioner, Director of the State Prison, Aid of the Governor, 1848; has been a Representative of Middletown, a State Senator, and is now (1852) State Treasurer. He m., Ap. 17, 1828, *Maria Brewer*, b. June 27, 1809, dr. of Charles Brewer, of Middletown. Chil.,
1. William Edwin, b. 13, d. 29 Sept., 1829.
2. Charles Edwin, b. Ap. 19, 1831. 3. William Samuel, b. June 9, 1833.
4. George Frederick, b. Oct. 9, 1838.
5. Mary Jane, b. July 8, 1842; d. May 25, 1843.

198 2. MARY, b. Mar. 6, 1763; m., Sept. 22, 1781, Capt. JONATHAN BEMIS. [Bemis, 119.]

199 3. WILLIAM, b. July 28, 1765; m., Mar. 27, 1788, MARY STEARNS (220, V.), and settled in Paris, Me., where she died, Dec. 9, 1814, and where he now lives. Chil.,

a 1. *Mary*, b. Aug. 8, 1788; m., July 7, 1807, *Jacob Daniels*, a farmer, of Paris, Me. She d. Mar. 24, 1813, leaving one child,
Sally, b. Ap. 10, 1808; m., May 24, 1838, Samuel Foster, of Norway, Me., b. Jan. 27, 1809. Chil.,
1. George Samuel, b. July 29, 1839. 2. Mary Stearns, b. Nov. 28, 1841.
3. Amos, b. June 17, 1844; d. Aug., 1845. 4. Amos, b. Mar. 16, 1848.

b 2. *William*, b. Nov. 8, 1790; a farmer; m., June 30, 1817, *Joanna Porter*, of North Yarmouth. Chil.,
1. William Porter, b. Aug. 20, 1819; a mason, of Paris, Me.; m., Dec. 11, 1843, Ellen B. Hamlin, b. Dec. 27, 1820, and has,
1. Isidore Ellen, b. Dec. 20, 1844.
2. George Waldo, b. Feb. 23, 1847.
2. Charles Henry, b. Oct. 28, 1820; Postmaster of South Reading, Mass.; m., May 30, 1844, Henrietta Cowdray, of S. Reading, b. July 1, 1821, and has,
1. Charles Alfred, b. May 15, 1846; d. July, 1848.
3. James, b. Aug. 9, 1823, of Camb., Mass.
4. George Francis, b. Sept. 26, 1825. 5. Lucy Ann, b. Ap. 12, 1828.
6. Sylvanus Porter, b. Mar. 20, 1831. 7. Lydia Herrick, b. June 2, 1835.
8. Mary Susan, b. Feb. 11, 1839.

c 3. *Phinehas*, b. Nov. 8, 1792; a farmer, of Paris, Me.; m., Feb. 23, 1825, *Sally Durgain*. Chil.,
1. Benjamin Kendall, b. Dec. 15, 1825.
2. Alfred Wellington, b. Aug. 17, 1827.
3. Levi Durgain, b. July 30, 1829. 4. Thomas, b. Nov. 26, 1831.
5. Sarah Jane, b. Dec. 31, 1833.
6. Abigail Helen, b. Dec. 14, 1835; d. Sept. 18, 1841.
7. Edwin Benton, b. Mar. 8, 1837. 8. Marshall N., b. July 26, 1840.

d 4. *Abigail*, b. Mar. 28, 1795; d. Feb. 27, 1822.

e 5. *Samuel*, b. Oct. 26, 1797; a farmer, of Minot, Me.; m., Jan. 1, 1821, *Eliza Greenwood*, b. Dec. 20, 1800. Chil.,
1. Samuel, b. Sept. 26, 1821.
2. Eliza J., b. Dec. 10, 1822; m., Mar. 3, 1844, Lorenzo Brigham, b. Jan. 11, 1819.
3. Mary A., b. Ap. 25, 1824; m., Mar. 3, 1844, Simeon Whitehouse, b. Sept. 7, 1820.
4. Helen R., b. Aug. 21, 1835; d. Ap. 20, 1839.

6. *Thomas*, b. Jan. 12, 1800; d. Sept. 6, 1803.

f 7. *Marshall*, b. Feb. 11, 1802; a farmer, of Paris; m., Ap. 16, 1828, *Ann Chase*, of Portland, b. Sept. 21, 1809. Chil.,
1. Louisa, b. Aug. 21, 1829. 2. Lucy Chase, b. Nov. 12, 1831.
3. Mary Ellen, b. June 1, 1834. 4. Nancy, b. Ap. 25, 1836.
5. Frances Ann, b. Ap. 24, 1838. 6. Amanda A., b. July 30, 1840.
7. Emily, b. Ap. 25, 1842. 8. Jennette Kittridge, b. Mar. 5, 1844.
9. Marshall, b. Ap. 18, 1848.

g 8. *Nancy*, b. Ap. 13, 1805; m., Mar. 24, 1835, *Samuel W. Doe*, b. in Sumner, Me., Mar. 19, 1813; d. Aug. 19, 1843, and his wid. m., Sept. 23, 1844, *William Russ*, Esq., of Paris, b. in Farmington, Me., Feb. 10, 1815, son of Daniel and Louisa Russ. Chil.,
1. Abigail Stearns, b. Dec. 31, 1835. 2. Rhoda Ann, b. Sept. 23, 1837.
3. Samuel W., b. Dec. 26, 1841.

9. *Thomas*, b. Dec. 9, 1808; proprietor of a line of hourlies beween Boston, and Cambridge; m., Dec. 20, 1831, *Eunice Cilley*, b. Feb. 20, 1810, and resides in Camb. Chil.,
1. George Hambleton, b. Feb. 17, 1833.
2. Susan Mariah, b. May 9, 1835; d. Mar. 30, 1837.
3. Charles Emery, b. Sept. 21, 1837. 4. Mary Ann, b. Nov. 3, 1839.
5. Marshall Edwards, b. Oct. 6, 1841.
6. Horace Binney, b. Nov. 23, 1843.
7. Hannah Kendall, b. Dec. 9, 1847; d. Sept., 1848.

199½ 4. Susanna, b. Oct. 2, 1766; d. Sept. 1, 1820; m. Silas Wright, b. in Plympton, Mass.; a merchant, of Boston, where he d., and left only one child,
1. *Thomas Jefferson*, now of Waltham.

200 5. Abigail, b. June 24, 1768; m. (1st), June 13, 1795, Samuel Hastings [Hastings, 63], a farmer, of Waltham. Chil.,
1. *Samuel*, b. Sept. 26, 1795. 2. *Marshall*, b. Aug. 10, 1797; d. 1802.
3. *Mary Stearns*, b. July 18, 1799; d. 1802.
4. *Lydia*, b. Dec. 24, 1800; d. 1802. 5. *Josiah Marshall*, b. and d. 1803.
She (A.) m. (2d), Sept. 9, 1839, Dea. Thomas Bigelow, of Weston.

201 6. Thomas, b. Feb. 6, 1770; d. Mar. 19, 1836; a furrier and merchant, of Boston; m., Nov. 5, 1798, Sarah Buckman Brown, b. Aug. 23, 1775, dr. of Capt. Francis and Mary Brown, of Lex. [John Brown, 20.] Chil.,

a 1. *Horace*, b. Oct. 23, 1800; of Chelsea; m., May 23, 1829, *Sophia M. Magoun*, b. Ap. 11, 1806, dr. of S. Magoun, of Maine. Chil.,

1. Ellen Maria, b. Ap. 8, 1831. 2. Horace Thomas, b. Oct. 5, 1834.

b 2. *Eleanor Georgiana*, b. June 24, 1804; m., Sept. 21, 1835, *Albert Thorndike Smith*; M.D., Harv. Univ., 1835; son of Ebenezer Smith, of Beverly, Mass. She d. June 14, 1844, leaving one son,

1. Frederick Albert, b. Aug. 7, 1837.

202 7. Sarah, b. Ap. 20, 1772; d. Mar. 11, 1822; m., Jan. 1, 1799, Nathaniel Brown, of Waltham. [Brown, 233.]

203 8. Jacob, b. Feb. 15, 1774; a Colonel, and a merchant, of Boston; m., July 7, 1803, Sally Call, b. Sept. 20, 1784, dr. of Nathaniel and Elizabeth Call, of Boston. She d. Mar. 20, 1820, aged 35, and he m., Dec. 14, 1820, Mrs. Hannah Davis, b. Nov. 7, 1779, sister of his first wife. Chil.,

1. *Nathaniel Call*, b. June 10, 1804; d. May 5, 1821.

a 2. *George Bumstead*, b. Jan. 20, 1806; now of Hallowell, Me.; m., Oct. 27, 1828, *Louisa Page*, b. Ap. 6, 1809, dr. of John Odlin and Sarah, of Hallowell. Chil.,

1. George Trott, b. Mar. 14, 1830. 2. John Odlin, b. July 22, 1831.
3. Francis Eugene, b. Feb. 21, 1833.
4. Louisa Sarah, b. Nov. 3, 1834; d. Jan. 17, 1838.
5. Adelaide Howard, b. Aug. 16, 1836.
6. Frank Shailer, b. Ap. 2, 1838. 7. Louisa Sarah, b. Mar. 28, 1840.
8. Benjamin Horatio, b. Dec. 26, 1842.
9. Frederic Clarence, b. Jan. 3, d. Sept. 6, 1844.
10. Henry Clarence, b. Jan. 10, 1847.

b 3. *Elizabeth Call*, b. May 30, 1808; m., Ap. 30, 1846, *Thomas Tolman*, Esq., Counsellor-at-Law, of Boston; grad. Brown Univ., 1811; also, Harv., 1822; son of Samuel and Elizabeth Tolman, of Stoughton.

c 4. *Oliver*, b. June 28, 1810; m. *Louisa Denton*, of New Hampshire. Chil.,

1. Edward Henry, b. 1839. 2. Emily Sophia, b. 1841.
3. Anna Frances, b. 1843. 4. Albert Howard, b. July, 1848.

d 5. *Charles Jacob*, b. July 14, 1812; merchant, of Boston.

6. *Sally Call*, b. Ap. 9, 1814; d. Jan. 22, 1820.

7. *John Bumstead*, b. Nov., 1817; d. Feb. 9, 1820.

e 8. *Nathaniel Call*, b. Sept. 24, 1822; a merchant, of Boston.

204 9. Jesse, b. Feb. 20, 1776; of Boston; m., and his wife d. s. p.

205 10. Lois, b. Feb. 12, 1778; d. May, 1818, unm.

206 11. Nancy, b. Sept. 18, 1780; m., May 7, 1801, John Brown, a joiner, of Lex., afterwards of Boston, b. Ap. 15, 1779, son of Capt. Francis and Mary Brown, of Lex. [John Brown, 22.] He d. Dec. 30, 1846. Chil.,

a 1. *Caroline*, b. June 5, 1802; d. Ap. 11, 1846; m., Aug. 23, 1834, *William Cooper*, of Bedford.

b 2. *Mary S.*, b. Mar. 9, 1804; m., July 28, 1825, *John Beals*, b. Jan. 20, 1801, and had,

1. George, b. May 13, 1827; d. 1828.

c 3. *John Sullivan*, b. Sept. 14, 1806; m. (1st), *Sarah Claugh*, and (2d), m., Dec. 26, 1834, *Mary French*.

d 4. *Susan W.*, b. May 24, 1808; m., Ap. 23, 1831, *William Proctor*, of Derry, N. H.

e 5. *Horatio*, b. July 24, 1809; m., Ap. 22, 183–, *Susan Johnson*.

f 6. *Lydia Ann*, b. Oct. 16, 1811; m., Nov. 28, 1831, *Edwin G. Watkins*, of Boston.

g 7. *Louisa A.*, b. Sept. 14, 1813; m., Feb. 16, 1837, *James L. Bates*.

h 8. *Hannah Elizabeth*, b. Nov. 10, 1815; m., Sept. 23, 1833, *Augustus R. Fuller*. She d. Aug. 24, 1846.

i 9. *Jane Isabel*, b. Nov. 23, 1822; m., Nov. 29, 1841, *Henry Walker*, of Boston

207 12. Hannah, b. Nov. 30, 1782; m. Benjamin Kendall, a farmer, of W. Camb., who d. July 12, 1832, s. p., and his wid. now lives in Weston.

208 13. James, b. July 31, 1785; formerly a merchant, of Boston, now living on the homestead in Waltham, unm.

209 (V.) SILAS STEARNS, of Waltham (112, IV.), m., 1765, ELIZABETH WELLINGTON, of Lincoln. [Wellington, 126.]

---

210 1. Lucy, b. Ap. 25, 1766; m., Oct. 21, 1790, Isaac Lee, of Concord, Mass.
211 2. William, b. May 8, 1768.
212 3. Elizabeth, b. May 4, 1770; m., Sept. 21, 1794, Joel Smith, of Lex. [Smith, 81.]
4. Phinehas, b. April 7, 1772; m., Feb. 14, 1812, Abigail Stearns. (239, V.) Chil.,
213 1. *Mary E.*, b. Oct. 8, 1819; m., Feb. 8, 1844, *Benjamin Wellington*, b. June 13, 1816, son of Richard and Hannah Wellington. Chil.,
1. Mary Elizabeth, b. Feb. 20, 1845. 2. Ellen Frances, b. June 8, 1847.
214 5. Eunice, b. Ap. 15, 1774; m., Nov. 2, 1795, William Hyde, of Newton.
6. Isaac, b. Mar., 1777; d. Jan., 1787.
215 7. Kezia, b. May 18, 1779. 8. Elijah, b. Nov. 23, 1781.
9. Silas, b. July 26, 1784.

---

218 (V.) PHINEHAS STEARNS (114, IV.), of Waltham, m., July 9, 1761, MARY WELLINGTON, who d. Feb. 13, 1790, and moved to Lexington, as early as 1768. He was in the battle of Lex. [Wellington, 55.]

---

219 1. Sarah, b. Dec. 29, 1761; m. Isaac Hastings, of Lex., b. Dec. 29, 1761, and d. Mar. 1, 1833. Chil.,
a 1. *Sophia*, b. Oct. 17, 1781; d. Nov., 1841; m. *Isaac S. Spring*.
b 2. *Isaac*, b. Nov. 3, 1783; lost at sea.
c 3. *Thomas*, b. Feb. 12, 1786; d. July, 1835, at Montreal, C. E.
d 4. *Abigail*, b. May 20, 1788; m., *John Cary*, of N. York.
e 5. *John*, b. July 12, 1790; m.
f 6. *Phinehas Stearns*, b. Oct. 13, 1792; m.
g 7. *Leonard*, b. Sept. 6, 1794; d. Nov. 10, 1802.
h 8. *Samuel*, b. Sept. 24, 1798; m.
i 9. *Maria*, b. Mar. 1, 1801; m. *W. H. Cary*, of New York, son of John Cary.
220 2. Mary, b. Mar. 6, 1764; m. William Stearns (199, V.); d. in Paris, Me., Dec. 9, 1814; 9 chil.
221 3. Peleg, b. Ap. 25, 1766; m., May 22, 1794, Susan Phinney, of Lex., b. July 8, 1775; dr. of Benjamin and Chloe Phinney, of Lex.
a 1. *Phinehas*, b. Feb. 11, 1795; m., May 24, 1824, *Miriam Armstrong*, b. Mar. 1, 1798, and resides at Arcade, Wyoming Co., N. Y. Chil.,
1. Susan M., b. May 18, 1825. 2. George W., b. Nov. 23, 1826.
3. Elias, b. Mar. 10, 1831. 4. Rollin A., b. July 15, 1835.
5. Martin, b. Aug. 5, 1839.
b 2. *Henry*, b. Aug. 14, 1797; m., Oct. 20, 1831, *Phebe Sabin*, who d. Jan. 20, 1837, and he m. (2d), Jan. 7, 1838, *Phebe Page*. Chil.,
1. Maria, b. Jan. 17, 1833. 2. Eliza, b. Aug. 27, 1836.
3. Tyler, b. Oct. 19, 1840. 4. Caroline, b. Sept. 12, 1842.
5. Cornelia, b. Aug. 18, 1846.
c 3. *Junius B.*, b. July 30, 1799; m., Sept. 25, 1828, *Ann M. Hunt*, b. in Lincoln, Mass., Sept. 25, 1808. Chil.,
1. Theodore P., b. Aug. 22, 1829. 2. Mary A., b. Feb. 11, 1831.
3. Martha N., b. Aug. 12, 1833. 4. Newell H., b. Sept. 14, 1835.
5. S. Elizabeth, b. Nov. 27, 1837.
6. Benjamin F., b. Mar. 10, 1839; d. Feb., 1840.
7. Susan R., b. Mar. 3, 1841.
8. Francis G., b. Dec. 22, 1843; d. Ap., 1844.
9. Franklin S., b. Mar. 10, 1845.
d 4. *John*, b. Aug. 16, 1802; m., Feb. 19, 1834, *Abby Avery*, b. in Camb., Vt., Aug. 16, 1802. Chil.,
1. Stephen W. Avery, b. Jan. 31, 1835. 2. Mary W., b. Oct. 28, 1836.
3. John William, b. Feb. 22, 1838.
His (J.'s) wife Abby d. Aug. 13, 1839, and he m., Ap. 4, 1847, *Nancy E. Clark*, of La Harp, Ill.
4. Edward Peleg, b. Sept. 13, 1848.
e 5. *Elias P.*, b. July 24, 1804; a trader, in Peoria, Ill., unm.

6. *Susanna*, b. Feb. 1, 1806; d. Feb. 5, 1819.
f 7. *Mary W.*, b. Oct. 20, 1808; m., Aug. 18, 1830, in Cambridge, Vt., *John A. Wiley*, who d. in Henderson, Knox Co., Ill., Mar. 14, 1845. Chil.,
1. Mary, b. Sept. 24, 1831. 2. Susan Phinney, b. July 9, 1835.
3. Deborah D., b. Feb. 25, 1837. 4. John A., b. Aug. 25, 1843.
5. Henry, and 5. Herbert (twins), b. Sept. 28, 1845.
g 8. *Benjamin*, b. July 15, 1813; m., in Cambridge, Vt., Oct. 1, 1842, *Sarah H. Whipple*, b. in Southboro, Mass., May 12, 1822, and has Mary E., b. July 17, 1843, in South Andover, Ill.

222 4. JOHN, bap. Ap. 24, 1768; m., May 22, 1794, CHLOE PHINNEY, b. in Falmouth, 1770, eldest dr. of Benjamin Phinney, of Lex. She d. Oct. 19, 1833, of chronic dysentery. All their children, except the youngest, were born in Waltham, whence they moved to Jaffrey, N. H., 1810. Chil.,
a 1. *Mary Morse*, b. Feb. 9, 1795; m., Sept. 30, 1818, *William Ainsworth*, Esq., son of Rev. Laban Ainsworth, of Jaffrey, N. H., b. Aug. 24, 1792; grad. Dart. Coll., 1811. He resided the latter part of his life in New Ipswich, N. H., a Counsellor-at-Law, and President of the Manufacturer's Bank. He d. in Concord, N. H., June 14, 1842, while a Representative in the State Legislature. "He was an intelligent, wise, discreet man, of irreproachable integrity." Chil.,
1. Frederick Smith, b. Ap. 14, 1820; grad. Dart. Coll., 1840; M.D., Harv. Univ., 1844. Spent two years in professional studies in Paris, and settled in Boston.
2. Mary Minot, b. Feb. 24, 1822. 3. William Parker, b. Dec. 22, 1825.
4. Josiah Stearns, b. Aug. 14, 1832; d. Oct., 1833.
b 2. *Caroline*, b. Nov. 23, 1797; m., Feb. 10, 1825, *Moses Thurston Runnels*, a merchant, of Cambridge, Vt., b. in Vershire, Vt., 1791; d. of consumption, Oct. 5, 1831. Chil.,
1. Moses Thurston, b. Jan. 5, 1830.
c 3. *Fidelia*, b. Oct. 25, 1799; m., Feb. 26, 1828, *Albert Smith*, b. June 18, 1801, son of the late Hon. Samuel Smith, of Peterboro, N. H.; grad. Dart. Coll., 1825; M.D., 1833; now a medical practitioner in Peterboro. Chil.,
1. Frederick Augustus, b. June 18, 1830.
2. Susan, b. Feb. 4, 1832; d. of pneumonia, Ap. 20, 1836.
3. Catherine, b. Dec. 5, 1837.
d 4. *Josiah Phinney*, b. May 22, 1801; of Rochester, N. Y., unm.
5. *Chloe Frances*, b. Mar. 16, 1803; d. Oct. 4, 1825.
e 6. *Margaret*, b. Mar. 18, 1805; m., Nov. 18, 1834, *William Sydney Smith*, paper-manufacturer, Belleville, U. C., b. Dec. 14, 1803, son of late Hon. Samuel Smith, of Peterboro, N. H. Chil.,
1. William Ainsworth, b. Feb. 9, 1836.
2. Samuel Garfield, b. Ap. 20, 1838. 3. Josiah Phinney, b. Oct. 20, 1840.
4. Sidney Stearns, b. Feb. 8, 1842. 5. Elizabeth Ellen, b. May 18, 1845.
f 7. *Deidamia*, b. Aug. 17, 1807; m., Nov. 11, 1832, *Martin Wiers*, a merchant in Cambridge, Vt., b. 1804, son of Gen. S. Wiers, of that town. She d. in childbed, July 2, 1834, s. p.
g 8. *Susan*, b. May 30, 1809; m., Sept. 2, 1834, *John Smith*, a farmer, of Peterboro, b. April 17, 1803, son of late Dea. Jonathan Smith, of Peterboro. Chil.,
1. Mary Frances, b. Jan. 7, 1836. 2. John Stearns, b. Nov. 27, 1837.
3. Jonathan, b. May 26, 1840; d. of scarlet fever, July 31, 1841.
4. Jonathan, b. Oct. 21, 1842. 5. Susan Phinney, b. Oct. 13, 1844.
6. Caroline, b. Mar. 3, 1847.
h 9. *Elizabeth*, b. Mar. 14, 1813; m., Oct. 8, 1838, *William Smith*, a merchant, of La Harpe, Ill., b. July 8, 1801, son of late Dea. Jonathan Smith, of Peterboro, N. H. Chil.,
1. William Henry, b. Nov. 1, 1839.
2. Jonathan, b. July 30, 1842; d. in Peterboro, Mar. 9, 1843.
3. Mary Elizabeth, b. May 18, d. Sept. 14, 1844.
4. Albert, b. Dec. 30, 1846; d. Dec. 17, 1847.
5. PHINEHAS, bap. June 1, 1770; d. in infancy.
223 6. SUSANNA, b. Aug. 8, 1774; m., Nov. 29, 1800, JONAS WYETH, of Camb. Chil.,
a 1. *Augustus*, b. Dec. 15, 1801; d. July 15, 1831, unm.
b 2. *Jonas*, b. Dec. 14, 1806.

c 3. *Emily*, b. Sept. 12, 1809.
d 4. *Susanna Stearns*, b. Oct. 3, 1816; d. Aug., 1817.
7. ISAAC, bap. Nov. 3, 1776; d. in infancy.
224 8. REBECCA, bap. Aug. 20, 1778; m., Ap. 11, 1805, Capt. DAVID WELLINGTON, a farmer, of Lex. [Wellington, 139.]
225 9. DORCAS, bap. Aug. 8, 1780; m., Dec. 1, 1808, LUKE CHASE, Esq., a Justice of the Peace, and Deacon of the church in Paris, Me. Chil.,
a 1. *Bradford*, b. Sept. 14, 1809; m., 1835, *Mary Kimball*, of Rindge, N. H., and settled in Grafton, Mass. Chil.,
1. Mary Angelina, b. July 4, 1839. 2. Sarah Adeline.
b 2. *Austin*, b. May 3, 1813; a farmer and shoemaker, living on the homestead of his father; m., Sept. 21, 1837, *Lucy Batchelor*, b. June 8, 1812, dr. of Dea. Mark and Mehitabel Batchelor, of Grafton, Mass. Chil.,
1. Lucinda, b. July 27, 1838. 2. Lucy Jane, b. May 27, 1842.
c 3. *Nathan*, b. Feb. 5, 1815; a farmer, and shoemaker, of Paris, Me.; m., Feb. 14, 1844, *Mary Ann H. Thayer*, b. Dec. 10, 1823, dr. of Ebenezer and Polly Thayer, of Paris. Chil.,
1. Charles Freeman, b. June 11, 1845.
d 4. *Elias*, b. Ap. 19, 1818; m., May 6, 1840, *Laura Clifford*, b. May 19, 1817, dr. of David and Mary Clifford, of Paris, Me. Chil.,
1. Mariette, b. Aug. 25, 1841. 2. Claremons Clifford, b. Feb. 5, 1843.
e 5. *Luke*, b. Jan. 25, 1827; of Lowell.

---

226 (V.) JOSHUA STEARNS, of Waltham (117, IV.), m., Oct. 8, 1772, LOIS PEIRCE, b. Feb. 2, 1754; d. Jan. 13, 1818. [Peirce, 126.]

1. LOIS, b. Feb. 18, 1773; d. 1795.
227 2. ELIZABETH, b. Ap. 13, 1776; m., Sept. 22, 1794, JOEL SMITH, b. June 1, 1771, son of Eben Smith [63], of Lex. Chil.,
a 1. *Lois*, b. Feb. 18, 1795; m. June 9, 1822, *Jonathan Sanderson*, Jr., of Waltham. Chil.,
1. Elizabeth Stearns, b. Oct. 29, 1823. 2. James, b. Ap. 27, 1824.
3. Emma A., b. Oct. 20, 1825; m., Sept. 8, 1847.
4. Eliza A., b. Feb. 25, 1826. 5. Mary J., b. Ap. 3, 1827.
6. Angelina, b. July 4, 1829.
Wid. *Lois Sanderson*, m., Jan. 19, 1832, *Patrick Sullivan*. Chil.,
7. Lucy A., b. Feb. 21, 1835. 8. Converse W., b. Dec. 17, 1837.
9. Claretta, b. June 29, 1840.
b 2. *Joshua Stearns*, b. May 8, 1796; m., Ap. 23, 1822, *Maria*, dr. of Phinehas Lawrence, of Lex. Chil.,
1. Levi J., b. May 15, 1823. 2. Charles L., b. Nov. 15, 1824.
3. Alden B., b. Aug. 15, 1827. 4. Adaline A., b. Jan. 28, 1830.
5. Maria L., b. Dec. 6, 1832. 6. Windsor. b. Ap. 19, 1836.
7. Anna A., b. Oct. 25, 1843. 8. Marshall B., b. Mar. 8, 184–.
3. *Levi*, b. August 10, 1798; d. Feb., 1799.
4. *Levi*, b. August 5, d. Nov. 5, 1801.
c 5. *Isaac*, b. Aug. 31, 1804; m., Ap. 11, 1833, *Adaline Thompson*, of Sterling, who d. Ap. 30, 1843, aged 34.
d 6. *Eli Francis*, b. Nov. 24, 1805; m., Feb. 8, 1843, Mrs. *Sarah Livermore*, of Waltham.
e 7. *Priscilla*, b. Oct. 14, 1808; m., Dec. 7, 1837, *Darius Wellington*, son of William Wellington, of Waltham. Chil.,
1. Elizabeth Mary, b. Jan. 23, 1839.
8. *James*, b. Dec. 2, 1813; d. Oct. 3, 1823.
228 3. LYDIA, b. Ap. 19, 1778; m., Ap. 17, 1800, ELIJAH SMITH [80½], b. May 28, 1769, son of Josiah Smith, of Lex.; moved to Chelsea, 1809, and to Medford, 1810, where he d. Feb., 1830. Chil.,
a 1. *Francis Augustus*, b. Dec., 1800; d.
b 2. *Horatio Austin*, b. June 12, 1802; m., Nov. 27, 1828, *Elizabeth Learoyd*, b. Sept. 11, 1806; d. Ap. 26, 1846; dr. of John and Ann Learoyd, of Boston, who came from England in 1801. Chil.,
1. Francis Augustus, b. Oct. 20, 1829.
2. Ellen Elizabeth, b. Sept. 3, 1831. 3. Horatio Austin, b. Dec. 3, 1833.

4. Charles Albert, b. Mar. 16, 1836; d. June 1, 1837.
5. Mary Brooks, b. Nov. 20, 1838. 6. Caroline, b. Nov. 12, 1840.
7. Isabel, b. Sept. 22, 1843. 8. Evelyn, b. Dec. 14, 1846.

c 3. *Elizabeth Ann*, b. Nov. 27, 1803; m., Nov. 15, 1821, *Edmund Symmes*, b. Aug. 14, 1795, son of John Symmes, of Medford. Chil.,
1. Edmund Augustus, b. Mar. 2, 1822.
2. Elizabeth Ann, b. May 12, 1824; m., Jan. 3, 1847, Hosea Dunbar, of Scituate, b. 1817.
3. Lorenzo, b. Aug. 28, 1827; d. 4. Lydia Maria, b. Ap. 15, 1831.
5. Theodore, b. Aug. 11, 1835. 6. Samuel Smith, b. May 11, 1840.

d 4. *Susan*, b. Sept. 25, 1805; m., July 19, 1826, *Nathan W. Wait*, b. June 19, 1799, son of Nathan Wait, of Medford. Chil.,
1. Nathaniel Williams, b. Aug. 21, 1827; d.
2. Francis Augustus, b. July 28, 1829.
3. Elijah Smith, b. Ap. 1, 1831. 4. Susan Maria, b. Feb. 13, 1833.
5. Mehitabel Fulton, b. Jan. 28, 1835. 6. Sarah Howe, b. May 3, 1837.
7. Nathan Williams, b. Sept. 25, 1841.

e 5. *Albert*, b. July 13, 1807.

f 6. *Sarah Bemis*, b. Oct. 4, 1809.

h 7. *Elijah Brown*, b. Ap. 4, 1813.

i 8. *Lydia Maria*, b. Feb. 3, 1817; m., June 6, 1839, *John Symmes*, Jr., of Medford, b. Nov. 3, 1812. Chil.,
1. Maria Amelia, b. Mar. 24, 1841.

9. *Octavius*, b. Mar. 1, 1819; d.

229 4. Nancy (Ann), b. May 13, 1780; m., May 16, 1805, Nehemiah Wellington. [Wellington, 105.]

230 5. Sarah, b. Sept. 16, 1782; (?) m., July 8, 1804, Converse Bemis. [135.]

231 6. Priscilla, b. Mar. 12, 1784; m., 1803, Moses Holden, of Shirley.

232 7. Susanna, b. Mar. 24, 1786; m., Nov. 25, 1809, Capt. Francis Wheeler, a farmer, b. Mar. 24, 1787; son of Noah Wheeler, of Concord, Mass. Chil.,

a 1. *William Henry*, b. Mar. 30, 1811; a farmer.

b 2. *Susan Elvira*, b. Mar. 8, 1813; m., Sept. 17, 1846, *Henry Bemis Stone*, a chaise and harness-maker, of Stow, b. Dec. 25, 1808, son of John Stone, of Newton.

c 3. *Francis Augustus*, b. Ap. 2, 1815.

d 4. *Joshua Stearns*, b. Mar. 12, 1817; a shoe-dealer, in Charlestown, Mass.; m., Jan. 7, 1840, *Ann B. Johnson*, b. Jan. 7, 1821, dr. of Dea. Peter Johnson, of Waltham. Chil.,
1. Ellen Maria, b. Nov. 5, 1842. 2. George Abbot, b. Mar. 22, 1845.

e 5. *Avis Moore*, b. July 8, 1819.

f 6. *Lois Jane*, b. Feb. 19, 1823; m., May 20, 1847, Capt. *Richard Barrett*, a farmer, b. Aug. 30, 1818, son of Joseph Barrett, Esq., of Concord; State Treasurer.

7. *Noah Jefferson*, b. Aug. 16, 1826; d. May, 1833.

g 8. *Hersey Bradford Goodwin*, b. Jan. 22, 1830.

h 9. *Everett Austin*, b. Dec. 21, 1832.

233 8. Avis, b. Aug., 1788.

234 9. Lucy, b. Jan. 1, 1792; m., Feb. 5, 1817, William Bemis [141], a trader in Waltham.

235 10. Cylinda, b. May 2, 1794; m., May 14, 1826, Elijah Sanderson, of Waltham. [Sanderson, 65.]

236 11. Ephraim, b. June 15, 1797; of Waltham; m., Jan. 15, 1822, Rachel Learoyd, b. in Bradford, England, Dec. 9, 1799, dr. of John and Ann Learoyd, now of Boston. Chil.,
1. *Lois Anne*, b. Oct. 18, 1822. 2. *Sarah Bemis*, b. Mar. 21, 1825.
3. *George Andrew*, b. Sept. 2, 1827. 4. *Frederic Augustus*, b. Ap. 2, 1830.
5. *Ann Eliza*, b. Oct. 29, 1832. 6. *Rachel Maria*, b. May 23, 1836.
7. *Ephraim*, b. Mar. 8, 1839.

---

237 (V.) JONATHAN STEARNS, of Waltham (118, IV.) m., Ap. 29, 1779, MARY BIGELOW, of Weston. [Bigelow, 89.] Chil.,

---

238 1. Polly (Mary), b. Oct. 19, 1779; m., Nov. 15, 1804, Amos Carter, of Lincoln.

239 2. Abigail, b. Sept. 18, 1781; m., Feb. 14, 1812, Phinehas Stearns (213, V).

240 3. Louisa, b. Nov. 19, 1783; m., Feb. 16, 1809, Jonas Livermore, b. August 16, 1783, son of Abijah and Mary (Dix) Livermore, of Waltham, by whom she had 9 chil. [Livermore, 125.]

241 4. Isaac, b. Jan. 19, 1785; m., Aug. 15, 1810, Narcissa Morse, dr. of Joseph and Martha Morse, of Waltham. She d. in Waltham, July 15, 1816, and he m., Ap. 15, 1817, wid. Hannah French, dr. of Charles and Lydia Wheeler, of Concord. She d. in Spencer, Mass., Jan. 3, 1828, aged 41, and he m. wid. Betsey Stone, dr. of Jonathan and Experience Bent, of Sudbury. He d. in Spencer, May 2, 1837. Chil..

a 1. *Narcissa M.*, b. Mar. 8, 1811; m., Ap. 21, 1831, *Edward Hall*, gunpowder manufacturer, of Spencer, son of Capt. Edward and Susan Hall, of Providence, R. I. Chil.,
1. Edward Henry, b. Dec. 4, 1832. 2. Abby S., b. Sept. 7, 1835.
3. James E., b. Ap. 20, 1838. 4. Mary N., b. Mar. 19, 1841.
5. Julia A., b. Mar. 27, 1843; d. April, 1846.
6. Jane F., b. Mar. 9, 1848.

b 2. *Abigail*, b. Mar. 25, 1812; m., Sept. 30, 1838, *William R. Perkins*, shoe manufacturer, of Reading, Mass., son of Elliot and Ann Perkins, of Reading. Chil.,
1. William Henry, b. Jan. 17, 1840. 2. Waldo Elliot, b. Sept. 9, 1842.
3. Walter Hamilton, b. Dec. 18, 1845.

c 3. *Isaac Newton*, b. Sept. 12, 1814; of Spencer; m., Sept. 12, 1835, *Ann Hall*, dr. of Capt. Edward and Susan Hall, of Providence. She d. June 2, 1843, and he m. *Ruth Anna Hall*, dr. of Elias and Mehitabel Hall. Chil.,
1. Helen M., b. Sept. 12, 1836. 2. Eugene A., b. July 3, 1839.
3. Henry Eustis, b. Nov. 13, 1841.

d 4. *Jonathan Prentiss*, b. July 11, 1816; of Spencer; m., Sept. 24, 1836, *Fanny Hamilton*, b. June 23, 1811, dr. of Squire and Rhoda Hamilton, of Brookfield, Mass Chil.,
1. Charles P., b. Nov. 3, 1848.

e 5. *Almira*, b. June 28, 1818; m., Oct. 14, 1846, *Austin Adams*, b. Dec. 22, 1820, dr. of Dr. Charles and Sally Adams, of Oakham.
1. Edward Austin, b. in Lawrence, May 5, 1848.

f 6. *Mary Maria*, b. Nov. 19, 1819; m., Ap. 15, 1846, *William Mason*, a wheelwright, son of Joseph and Melinda Mason, of Princeton, Mass.

g 7. *Hannah Eliza*, b. Dec. 30, 1821; m., Oct. 7, 1846, *Calvin Grovenor*, of Foxboro, now of Charlestown, a cabinet-maker.

h 8. *Lydia Ann*, b. Mar. 5, 1824.

i 9. *Adeline Wheeler*, b. Dec. 27, 1827; m., Ap. 15, 1847, *William Spear*, son of Luther and Hannah Spear, of Oakham.

j 10. *Lauretta*, b. Mar. 25, 1830.

k 11. *George*, b. Aug. 12, 1831.

l 12. *Melinda*, b. Jan. 7, 1833.

13. *Susan J.*, b. and d. Ap., 1834.

m 14. *Charles Haynes*, b. Mar. 28, 1836.

242 5. Nathaniel, b. Mar. 15, 1787; d. Sept. 10, 1849; m., Ap. 10, 1817, Sophia Hammond, dr. of Jonathan and Elizabeth Hammond, of Waltham. He m. (2d), May 17, 1837, Sally, daughter of Converse and Betsey Bigelow, of Sherburne. Chil.,

a 1. *Horatio*, b. Ap. 1, 1818. 2. *Lowell*, b. Mar. 14, 1820.

c 3. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. Nov. 5, 1824; m., June 6, 1846, *Moses Taylor*, b. Ap. 16, 1822, son of Silas and Sophia Taylor, of Acton.

d 4. *William E.*, b. Feb. 9, 1846.

e 5. *Silas Hammond Taylor*, b. Mar. 25, 1847.

f 6. *Moses Emery*, b. Mar. 15, 1849.

243 6. Grace, b. Jan. 19, 1790; m., May 28, 1815, Jacob Barnard, b. Jan. 4, 1789; an innkeeper, of Boston He d. Aug. 7, 1830, and she m.. Dec. 5, 1835, Dr. Nathan Richardson, of S. Reading, who d. Sept. 17, 1837, aged 56. Chil.,

a 1. *Prentiss S.*, b. Ap. 4, 1816; m., Nov. 26, 1841, *Lucy Ann Hinckley*.

b 2. *Susan*, b. Sept. 28, 1818; m., Ap. 3, 1837, Dr. *Solon O. Richardson*, of S. Reading, son of Dr. N. Richardson. Chil.,
1. Solon Osmond, b. Sept. 9, 1841.

2. Jacob Barnard Wiley, b. Oct. 13, 1843.
3. Susan Ella, b. August 1, 1849.

3. *Henry*, b. Ap., d. July, 1820.
4. *William H.*, b. Sept. 10, 1821; d. Ap. 27, 1834.
c 5. *Mary Jane*, b. Jan. 20, 1823; m., May 15, 1842, *Eben Wiley*, son of Benjamin B. Wiley, of S. Reading.
d 6. *Benjamin F.*, b. July 10, 1824; of Boston.
7. *James*, b. Nov. 28, 1825; d. July, 1826.

7. JONATHAN, b. Ap. 1, 1792; d. Feb. 6, 1803.
8. PRENTICE, b. and d. Mar., 1795.
244 9. URIAH BIGELOW, b. Feb. 25, 1800; d. Sept. 15, 1848; m., Dec. 23, 1824, ALICE SMITH. [180–5.] Chil.,
1. *Alice*, b. Feb. 12, 1826; m., Ap. 19, 1849, *Nathan Underwood*, of Lex., son of John and Sarah U.
2. *Sarah*, b. May 30, 1827. 3. *Amos*, b. Nov. 29, 1828.
4. *Phinehas*, b. Feb. 21, 1830. 5. *Jonathan*, b. Feb. 16, 1832.
6. *Rhoda Ann*, b. May 28, d. Aug. 16, 1834.
7. *Rhoda Ann*, b. June 16, 1836. 8. *Mary Jane*, b. Ap. 18, 1838.
9. *George Henry*, b. Jan. 7, 1841. 10. *Lucy Francena*, b. Jan. 18, 1843.

---

245 (V.) REUBEN STEARNS (125, IV.), m., Mar. 10, 1779, ANNA STEWART, b. Mar. 4, 1760, dr. of Dea. Daniel Stewart, of Holden. In Feb., 1787, he moved to Brattleboro, Vt., where he d. Jan. 29, 1845, and his wife, Anna, d. Sept. 4, 1839. Chil.,

---

246 1. EZRA, b. June 20, 1780; m., Nov., 1802, POLLY FRAZIER, b. 1783, dr. of Daniel Frazier, of Brattleboro, and settled in Ellisburg, Jefferson Co., N. Y.; has been Town Clerk 19 years; Supervisor several years, and Coroner of the County. Chil.,
a 1. *Lucinda*, b. Nov. 22, 1803; m., Jan., 1824, Capt. *Chester McLane*. Chil.,
1. William. 2. Electa Maria. 3. Charles Henry.
4. Ezra Stearns. 5. Mary de Allom. 6. Eugene Franklin.
b 2. *Mary*, b. Nov. 23, 1805; m., July 18, 1830, Dr. *William H. Fisk*, son of Dr. W. H. and Mary Fisk, and d. s. p.
c 3. *Reuben Sidney*, b. Nov. 25, 1807; m. *Elizabeth Didrick*, and d. April 13, 1847, s. p.
d 4. *Charles*, b. Nov. 23, 1809; mineralogist; m., Nov. 20, 1837, *Mary*, dr. of John and Mary Mackie, of N. Y. City. She d. Aug., 1838, s. p., and he m., Nov. 2, 1845, *Amelia La Grave*, dr. of Paul Machias and Sarah La Grave. Chil.,
1. Mary Lucille Alphonsine, b. Aug. 2, 1846; d. Sept., 1847.
2. Charles Hudrick, b. Feb. 26, 1847.
e 5. *Adeline*, b. May 30, 1812; m. *Lucien Fisk Hudson*, a machinist and a Col. of infantry; son of Amos and Mary Hudson. Chil.,
1. George Washington. 2. Mary Fisk. 3. Ezra Hamilton.
4. Alice Sophia. 5. Lucien Fisk.
f 6. *Melicinire*, b. Dec. 15, 1815; a Major of infantry, Town Clerk, &c.; m. *Mary Delila Williams*, dr. of Pardon and Huldah Williams. Chil.,
1. William Alfred, b. Oct. 20, 1845.
g 7. *Samuel Eugene*, b. Sept. 19, 1817; m. *Huldah A.*, dr. of Pardon and Huldah Williams. Chil.,
1. Alonzo Williams, b. June 12, 1841.
2. Lockanoor La Rue, b. Jan. 28, 1843.
3. Mary Isadore, b. July 10, 1844. 4. Abby Lorilla, b. July 12, 1849.
8. *Ezra Kasor*, b. July 11, 1820; d. Jan. 10, 1840.
9. *Clarissa Anne*, b. and d. Oct., 1822.
h 10. *Benjamin Franklin*, b. Nov. 21, 1825.
247 2. SAMUEL, b. June 16, 1782; a physician at Dunham, L. Canada, where he m. ELSEY AUSTIN, and had,
1. *Samuel Eugene*, m. *Emma Bullock*. 2. *Anna*.
He (S.) d. June 25, 1817.
248 3. CLARISSA, b. Ap. 3, 1784; d. Ap. 15, 1813; m. JOHN ESTABROOK, of Brattleboro. Chil., 1. *Emery*. 2. *Clausa*. 3. *Lucinda*.

249 4. Ruth, b. Mar. 20, 1786; m., Sept., 1808, Charles Lamb, of Newfane, Vt. She afterwards m. Moses Sabin.
250 5. Phebe, b. Mar. 15, 1788; m. Dr. Simpson Ellis, of Brattleboro, now of Bath, N. Y.
251 6. John Foster, b. June 9, 1790; m. wid. Catherine (Knapp) Alexander, of Dummerston, Vt., where he resides.
252 7. Betsey, b. Ap. 27, 1792; m., Nov. 23, 1815, Isaiah Richardson, of Brattleboro.
253 8. George, b. Ap. 21, 1794; m. Sophia Baker, of Bath, N. Y. Chil.,
1. *John.* 2. *George.* 3. *Daniel.* 4. *Alfred.*
254 9. Henry, b. Nov. 13, 1796; m. Emily Church, of Brattleboro.
255 10. Daniel, b. June 9, 1799.
256 11. Emery, b. Oct. 9, 1801; m. Olive Mixer, of Brattleboro, and resides on the homestead of his father.
257 12. Alfred, b. Sept. 11, 1804; m. Mary Bullock, of Ellisburg, N. Y., where he d. Oct., 1836.

---

258 (V.) Dr. WILLIAM STEARNS, of Salem (128, IV.), m., Dec. 9, 1781, SARAH WHITE SPRAGUE, dr. of Major Joseph Sprague, of Salem, and gr. dr. of Col. James White, of Atkinson, N. H., at whose residence she was b. Nov. 26, 1764. She was of the sixth generation, a descendant of Ralph Sprague, who, with his brothers, William and Richard, came over in the same vessel with Gov. Endicott, in 1628, and the same year settled in Charlestown. She was also a direct descendant of William White, the first settler of Haverhill, Mass. Also, of Rev. James Bailey, the first minister of Danvers, then called Salem Village, and of John Johnson and his wife, who were both killed by the Indians, and their house burned, when Haverhill was sacked by them, in 1708. She d. January 29, 1844. Chil.,

---

259 1. Joseph E. Sprague, b. Sept. 9, 1782; grad. Harv. Coll., 1804; High Sheriff of Essex Co. [His name was changed from *Stearns* to *Sprague*, by Leg. enact., at the request of his grandfather.]
260 2. James White, b. Ap. 9, 1784; formerly an apothecary and grocer, but went into the brewing business unsuccessfully. Besides six chil. who d. in infancy, he has the following:
1. *Lydia*, b. Oct. 6, 1812; m. *Albert G. Bradstreet*, a descendant of Gov. Bradstreet, and resides at his country seat in Danvers; 4 chil.
2. *William*, b. Dec. 29, 1814; of Somerville, Mass.
3. *James W.*, b. Sept. 27, 1818; of Boston.
4. *J. Edwin S.*, b. Jan. 27, 1822; of Boston.
5. *Ruth E. B.*, b. Nov. 6, 1826; m. *Samuel B. Willis*, a trader, of Boston.
6. *Thomas H. E.*, b. Aug. 1, 1830; of Somerville.
7. *S. Alathea*, b. July, 1832.

3. Elizabeth, b. July 24, d. Sept. 2, 1787.
261 4. William, b. Dec. 16, 1788; a Major, formerly a druggist and a grocer, now retired from business, amusing himself with horticulture and politics; unm.
262 5. Eliza, b. June 23, 1791; m., Jan. 26, 1834, Capt. James Silver, a shipmaster and merchant, who d. Ap. 18, 1837, s. p.
263 6. Sarah White, b. July 13, 1792; unm.
264 7. Joshua Brackett, b. Dec. 21, 1794; was several years a midshipman, and afterwards engaged in trade. He m., in Baltimore, 1822, Louisa Hutchings King, aged 14 years, and had one son, *William Brackett L.*, b. Sept., 1826, now an engineer. They separated, and were divorced, and he m., Sept. 4, 1829, Sarah Churchill, of Boston. She d., leaving a son, *Francis F.*, b. July 13, 1830, and a dr., *Sarah Elizabeth*, b. Jan. 15, 1833. He m. (3d), July, 1846, Anne Wilson, and has a dr., *Marianne*, b. Aug. 9, 1847.
265 8. Caroline, b. Mar. 20, 1798; unm.
266 9. Harriet, b. July 4, 1800; unm.
267 10. Richard Sprague, a trader, m. Marianne Theresa St. Agnan, aged 15 yrs., a native of the Island of Grenada. Chil.,
1. *William St. Agnan*, b. Sept. 27, 1822; grad. Harv. Coll., 1841; a Counsellor-at-Law in Malden, Mass.

2. *Lucy Theodore Gillineau*, b. Sept. 27, 1824; m. *Henry Barrett*, of Malden.
3. *Sarah White Sprague*, b. July 11, 1828; of Malden.

---

268 (V.) MOSES STEARNS (130, IV.), m., June 13, 1754, RUTH HOUGHTON, and resided in Westminster, Mass., until 1763, when he moved to Walpole, N. H., where he d. Sept. 24, 1808, aged 80.

---

269 1. EPHRAIM, b. Ap. 6, 1755; a Deacon and a farmer, of Walpole; m., Dec. 13, 1781, MOLLY GILMAN. Chil.,
1. *Simon*, b. Feb. 26, 1783; a merchant of Boston, residing in Wat., m., May 26, 1811, *Sarah Noyes*, dr. of Joseph Noyes, of Boston. Chil.,
1. George A., b. Oct. 24, 1813; is in Co. with his father.
2. Sarah Noyes, b. July 21, 1827.

270 2. *Calvin*, b. June 24, 1784; m. *Deborah Allen*, who d. in a short time. He was a merchant in Boston, and d. in Walpole, N. H., Ap. 27, 1840, s. p.

271 3. *Stephen*, b. Ap. 27, 1786; m., Mar. 11, 1819, *Harriet Hosmer*, dr. of Jonas Hosmer, formerly of Acton, Mass., by whom he had one child, Josiah W., b. Aug. 15, 1823; residing on his father's homestead. He m. (2d), wid. *Lora Burroughs*, dr. of James Martin, of Williamstown, Vt., s. p.

4. } *Ephraim*, b. June 2, 1788; d. July, 1806.
272 5. } *Molly*, b. June 2, 1788.

273 6. *Mary* (Polly), b. Aug., 1790; m., July 7, 1823, *Zephamiah Kidder*, of Walpole. Chil.,
1. Harriet, b. 1826.

7. *Liman*, b. Aug. 13, 1792; d. Mar. 27, 1803.

274 8. *Curtis*, b. June 23, 1794; formerly a trader in Boston, now a farmer in Walpole; m., Mar. 18, 1827, *Rebecca D. Barron*, dr. of Jonathan Barron, of Chelmsford. Chil.,
1. Mary G., b. Mar. 21, 1831.
2. Frances, b. Mar. 25, 1839.

275 9. } *Willard*, b. June 6, 1796; a trader in Boston; m., 1827, *Harriet Pettingill*, of Charleston, Mass., and d. 1828, s. p.
276 10. } *Wilder*, b. June 6, 1796; m., Feb. 5, 1823, *Hannah Wier*, and resides in Herkimer, N. Y. Chil.,
1. Mary A., b. Ap. 17, 1824. 2. Sarah E., b. Ap. 15, 1825.
3. Curtis, b. Jan. 6, 1827. 4. Fanny A., b. Nov. 20, 1828.
5. George W., b. Ap. 4, 1832. 6. Corson G., b. Oct. 15, 1834.
7. Ephraim M., b. May 29, 1836.

277 11. *Elijah*, b. July 27, 1798; a merchant, in Boston; m., 1832, *Sarah Blanchard*, of Billerica. Has had 3 chil., only one of whom, Sarah, survives.

278 12. *Harvey*, b. June 3, 1800; of Walpole; m., Jan., 1829, *Rebecca Brown*, of Leominster, Mass., s. p.

279 13. *George*, b. Aug. 10, 1802; M.D., Harv. Univ., 1827; resides in Groton, Mass., unm.

280 2. ESTHER, b. Ap. 11, 1757.

281 3. REUBEN, b. Sept. 4, 1759; was a farmer in Walpole, where he d. 1791, unm.

282 4. RELIEF, b. Mar. 8, 1762.

283 5. ELIZABETH, b. Sept. 4, 1764.

284 6. LOIS, b. Aug. 7, 1766.

285 7. BENJAMIN, b. Oct. 11, 1768; studied medicine with Dr. Johnson, of Walpole; settled as a physician in Hillsboro, N. H., where he m., Nov. 15, 1798, MEHITABEL SYMONDS, and in 1804, moved to Antigonish, Nova Scotia, and now (1846) he resides in Pictou. His wife, b. Oct. 30, 1775, d. Mar. 13, 1826. ☞ This family, and that of Jonathan Stearns, Esq. (330, V.), after their removal to Nova Scotia, wrote the name, *Sterns*. Chil.,

a 1. *Abigail*, b. Aug. 12, 1799; m., 1818, *John Page*, and has 3 chil.

b 2. *Nancy*, b. Mar. 17, 1801; m., 1825, *Kimble Coffin*; resides in St. Peters, Prince Edward Island, and has 8 chil.

c 3. *Benjamin*, b. Jan. 25, 1803; a farmer, in Antigonish; m., 1832, *Rebecca Bishop*, and has 7 chil.

d 4. *Henry*, b. Mar. 30, 1805; a carriage-builder; m., 1833, *Rebecca Ann Miner*, and has 6 chil.

e 5. *Edwin*, b. Feb. 21, 1807; a dry-goods dealer in Halifax, N. S.; m., 1831, *Elizabeth Wilner*, s. p.
f 6. *Franklin*, b. Feb. 23, 1809; a carpenter in St. Peters, Pr. Ed. Island; m. (1st), *Elizabeth Davidson*, and had 2 chil. She d. 1842, and he m. (2d), 1843, *Mary Ann Anderson*.
g 7. *Maria*, b. Jan. 25, 1812; m., 1836, *Duncan McLain;* resides in the State of Missouri; 4 chil.
h 8. *Caroline*, b. Nov. 9, 1814.
i 9. *William*, b. Oct. 12, 1819; a carriage-builder, in Prince Edward Island, unm.
j 10. *Luther*, b. Jan. 8, 1822; a dry-goods dealer in Halifax.
286 8. LUCY, b. Jan. 14, 1771.
286½ 9. ABIGAIL, b. Feb. 27, 1775.

---

287 (V.) AARON STEARNS (135, IV.), m., 1766, ESTHER GLAZIER, and settled late in life in Langdon, N. H., where he d. Sept. 11, 1807. His first four children were b. in Westminster, Mass., the others in Walpole, N. H.

288 1. JESSE, b. Aug. 3, 1766; of Walpole, N. H.; m., Oct. 6, 1791, BETSEY GIBSON. Chil.,
a 1. *Joseph G.*, b. Sept. 16, 1792; of Corinth, Saratoga Co., N. Y.; m., Jan. 2, 1814, *Prudence Houghton*.
b 2. *Aaron*, b. July 3, 1794; m., Sept. 25, 1820, *Sarah Symons*.
c 3. *Alva*, b. Aug. 10, 1796; m., June 2, 1825, *Mary Darling*.
d 4. *Betsey*, b. Dec. 15, 1799; m., Ap. 29, 1835, *Noah Spafford*.
e 5. *John C.*, b. June 30, 1802; m., June 6, 1827, *Orphia M. Clarke*.
f 6. *David*, b. Aug. 3, 1804; d. Nov. 23, 1839; m., Dec. 26, 1836, *Philenda Gleason*.
g 7. *Lyman*, b. Mar. 11, 1808; m., Sept. 8, 1834, *Rhoda Ann Graves*.
8. *Frederick W.*, b. July 3, 1810; d. Sept. 11, 1819.
h 9. *Zenas H.*, b. Jan. 2, 1813.
10. *Harriet*, b. Ap. 10, 1815; d. Oct., 1819.
289 2. LEVI, b. Dec. 29, 1767. He m. (1st), EUNICE HILL, of Ackworth, N. H. She d. about 1798, leaving one child. He m. (2d), KEZIA WETHERBEE, (?) b. Sept. 27, 1774, dr. of Ephraim and Kezia, of Lunenburg, Mass.
a 1. *John G.*, b. 1795; now (1852) a Baptist pastor, of Clymer, N. Y.; m. (1st), June 9, 1822, *Rebecca Smith*, of Sangerfield, N. Y. She d. Ap. 3, 1824, aged 26, leaving one child. He m. (2d), Mar. 9, 1826, *Silence Post*, of Paris, N. Y. Chil.,
b 1. Julia Rebecca, b. Ap. 19, 1823; m., June 7, 1846, Erastus R. McConnell, a farmer, of Marshall, N. Y. Chil.,
1. Alburtis Stearns, b. July 3, 1848. 2. A son.
c 2. Judson Wade, b. Nov. 25, 1829; a trader, of Clarkston, Mich., unm.
(By 2d wife.)
2. *Eunice*, d. 3. *Lucretia*, d. 4. *Ephraim*, d.
d 5. *Rhoda*, m. *Jacob Shearman*, a hatter, of Leroy, N. Y.; they now reside in Paris, N. Y.; 4 sons and 3 drs., 4 of whom are m.
1. Frederick. 2. Theodore. 3. Elinor. 4. Jane. 5. John G.
6. Mary. 7. ——.
e 6. *Nancy*, m. *B—— Henry*, a farmer, of Savoy, N. Y. They moved to Ohio several years ago, where he d., leaving chil.
f 7. *Polly*, m. *Joseph Bannister*, a farmer, of Alexander, N. Y. Chil.
g 8. *Lucy*, m. *Alanson Cheesman*, a farmer, of Alexander. Chil.
h 9. *Betsey*, m., and d. s. p.
i 10. *Lyman*, a farmer, of Alexander, N. Y.
j 11. *Curtis*, m., and settled in Ohio.
290 3. LYDIA, b. Feb. 29, 1770; m. JONATHAN MARTIN, of Bradford, Vt., and died 1844, s. p.
291 4. ZENAS, b. June 3, 1772; now (1852) of Newbury, Vt.; a clothier; m., Mar. 9, 1796, BETSEY HEATH; had 9 chil., and he now (1846) lives with son *Isaac*, in Corinth, Vt. Chil.,
1. *Phinehas*. 2. *Betsey*. 3. *Sophronia*. 4. *Isaac;* and 5 others, died in childhood.

292 5. ESTHER, b. June 24, 1775; m. SIMON MEAD, and settled in Walpole.

293 6. JOHN, b. July 16, 1777; m., in 1800, in Otsego, Otsego Co., N. Y., ABIGAIL OLDS, b. July 8, 1779; dr. of Daniel Olds, of Woodbury, Conn., who m. Abigail Granger, of Westford, Mass. He left Walpole in the winter of 1798, and lived in several towns in N. Y. State until 1845, when he moved to Utica, where he now (1852) resides. Chil.,

a 1. *Clarissa*, b. June 14, 1801; m., July 10, 1838, *Willis Sperry*, a blacksmith, of Summer Hill, Cayuga Co., N. Y., s. p.

b 2. *Sophronia*, b. Jan. 29, 1803; m., Jan. 23, 1825, *Isaac Farrell*, b. October, 1804, son of Isaac, a native of Nova Scotia, and his wife Anna Parmenter. He is a piano-forte manufacturer, in Norwich, Chenango County, N. Y. Chil.,

c 1. John Dwight, b. Jan. 20, 1826; a blacksmith.

d 2. William Theodore, b. Oct. 10, 1835; a piano-forte finisher.

e 3. Catherine Cemanthe, b. June 13, 1837.

f 4. Sarah Helen, b. May 18, 1839.

g 3. *Almira Cemanthe*, b. May 30, 1804.

h 4. *Almira Cemanthe*, b. Nov. 18, 1806, unm.

i 5. *Hubbard Church*, b. Feb. 22, 1809; by trade a joiner; now a boarding-house keeper, of Utica; m., Jan. 5, 1831, *Eunice Larissa Curtiss*, b. May 16, 1809, dr. of Abel Curtiss, of Southbury, Conn., who m. Hannah Atwater, of Middlebury, Conn., s. p.

j 6. *Betsey*, b. Ap. 7, 1812; m., July 15, 1846, *Peter Hatfield*, b. 1812; a farmer, of Summer Hill, Cayuga Co., N. Y., s. p. He had two chil. by a former wife.

k 7. *Abigail Catherine*, b. Sept. 15, 1814; of Homer, Cayuga Co., N. Y.

8. *John Glazier*, b. Mar. 15, 1818; d. soon.

l 9. *Zenas Daniel*, b. Feb. 14, 1820; a cabinet-maker, of Utica; m., May 3, 1845, *Maria Catherine Rich*, b. Dec. 28, 1827; and they have,

1. Ellen Martha Ophelia, b. Feb. 19, 1846.

294 7. AARON, b. Feb. 11, 1780.

295 8. RHODA, b. Feb. 11, 1780; m. JOSEPH BROCKWAY, and lives in Kingston, U. C.

---

296 (V.) ELIAS STEARNS (136, IV.), m., in Westminster, Mass., Dec. 12, 1776, SARAH KEYES, b. in Shrewsbury, Mass., Dec. 21, 1756. She d. May 21, 1842, aged 85½ yrs. He was a clothier, and resided successively in Walpole, N. H., Hartland, Vt., Bradford, Vt., and Haverhill, N. H. He d. in Haverhill, April 2, 1845, aged 91½ yrs.

---

297 1. SALLY, b. in Walpole, Jan. 28, 1778; m., 1800, JOHN S. LITTLE, a farmer, of Corinth, Vt., b. in Goffstown, N. H., Nov. 25, 1776. Chil.,

a 1. *Sarah*, b. Feb. 21, 1801; m., Mar. 17, 1822, *Michael B. Taplin*, a farmer, of Morristown, Vt., b. in Corinth, Vt., 1791. Chil.,

1. Erdix, b. Mar. 28, 1823. 2. Hartwell L., b. Nov., 1825.
3. Martha, b. Nov. 1827. 4. Sarah, b. June 6, 1829.
5. Julia, b. Nov., 1830. 6. Caroline, b. Dec. 9, 1834.

b 2. *Moses*, b. July 23, 1802; m., Jan., 1830, *Harriet Sanborn*, b. in Andover, N. H., Aug. 25, 1808. Chil.,

1. Matilda, b. Oct. 2, 1830; d. Sept., 1835.
2. John Stearns, b. May 14, 1832.
3. Mary, b. Nov. 6, 1838; d. Sept., 1843.

c 3. *George W.*, b. July 10, 1804; a farmer; m., Mar. 7, 1843, *Susan G. Bearce*, b. Oct. 5, 1820. Chil.,

1. Mary Elizabeth, b. July 6, 1845.

d 4. *Amos S.*, b. May 15, 1806; a lawyer; m., Mar. 21, 1833, *Mahala Parker*, b. in Fairlee, Vt., July 13, 1813.

e 5. *Mary S.*, b. Dec. 27, 1809; m., June 29, 1838, *William H. Burdick*, a house carpenter, of Hanover, N. H., b. in Campton, N. H., May 16, 1808. She d. Sept. 3, 1843, leaving 3 children.

f 6. *Hiram*, b. Feb. 28, 1811; a farmer.

g 7. *Roxana Stearns*, b. Aug. 24, 1814.

298 2. BILLY, b. in Walpole, Mar. 11, 1780; a farmer; d. Dec. 3, 1836, unm.

299 3. ASA, b. in Walpole, Feb. 3, 1782; m, in autumn of 1807, SOPHIA HIGBY, b. in

Connecticut. He went to Rutland, Meigs Co., O., in 1806, to Alexander, Athens Co., O., 1815, and to St. Mary's, Mercer Co., O., 1835. Chil.,

300 1. *Rufus Wilson*, b. June 21, 1809; M.D., Med. Coll. of Ohio, 1832. In 1834, settled in St. Mary's, and m., Nov. 3, 1835, *Sarah Ann Carpenter*, of Athens, O. Chil.,
1. Eliza Sophronia, b. Nov. 25, 1836.
2. Sophia Cordelia, b. Nov. 10, 1838.
3. Charles Newton, b. Feb. 24, 1841.
4. Frances Harriet, b. Aug. 24, 1843. 5. Rufus Warren, b. Dec. 1, 1845.

2. *Horace S.*, b. July 22, 1811; d. Dec. 6, 1813.

a 3. *Amos Keyes*, b. Mar. 5, 1813; a physician, at Exeter, Green Co., Wisconsin; m., Dec. 16, 1846, *Charlotte E. Durgin*, of Exeter.

b 4. *Louisa Abiah*, b. Jan. 16, 1815; m., Jan. 8, 1834, *Robert Linzee*. She died Ap. 19, 1841, leaving 3 chil.

5. *Joel Austin*, b. Dec. 28, 1817; d. Ap. 18, 1835.

6. *Elmer A.*, b. Oct. 28, 1819; d. Oct. 21, 182–.

301 4. Ezra, b. in Hartland, Vt., Ap. 8, 1784; a house carpenter; m., 1808, Desire Holmes, b. in Dedham, Mass., 1781. She d. Mar. 20, 1809, and he m., Oct. 21, 1810, Susanna Belcher, b. in Chelsea, Mass., Jan. 18, 1792. His first 8 chil. were b. in Boston, the other two in Charlestown. Chil.,

a 1. *Charles H.*, b. Aug. 21, 1808; a merchant, of Boston; m., Dec. 25, 1831, *Sarah P. Pulsiver*, b. in Boston, Feb. 7, 1805. Chil.,
1. Sarah Elizabeth, b. Dec. 17, 1832. 2. Emeline Desire, b. Dec., 1834
3. Charles H., b. Feb. 3, d. Sept. 3, 1837.
4. Abba Augusta, b. July 29, 1838; d. Feb. 6, 1840.
5. Charles Edward, b. Sept. 28, 1840.
6. Isaac R., b. Aug. 19, 1842. 7. Abba Augusta, b. Sept. 26, 1844.

b 2. *Elizabeth B.*, b. Aug. 14, 1811; d. June 18, 1838.

c 3. *Ezra*, b. Dec. 21, 1812; a shoe and boot manufacturer in Malden; m., Ap. 12, 1834, *Avis Jones*. She d. 1841, leaving one child, Susan J., b. March, 1839.

d 4. *Abigail B.*, b. Ap. 9, 1814; m., 1833, *Thomas P. Pulsiver*, a trader, of Boston. Chil.,
1. Edward King. 2. Abigail. 3. Maria.

e 5. *John B.*, b. May 6, 1816.

f 6. *Amos R.*, b. May 11, 1818; a physician, in Wisconsin.

g 7. *Susan M.*, b. Oct. 10, 1820; d. Dec. 1, 1843.

h 8. *David B.*, b. Oct. 6, 1822.

i 9. *Augusta F.*, b. Feb. 24, 1825; m., Jan. 15, 1846, Capt. *Edward Barricot*, a shipmaster, of Boston.

j 10. *William Henry*, b. July 24, 1829.

302 5. Amos, b. in Hartland, Ap. 26, 1786; a merchant, of Marietta, Ohio; d. Dec. 6, 1812.

303 6. Mary, b. in Hartland, May 21, 1788; m., June 10, 1811, Elisha Travy, a miller, b. in Whately, Mass., Feb. 13, 1790. Their children were all b. in Haverhill, N. H., but they now reside in Bradford, Vt. Chil.,

a 1. *Nathaniel*, b. Mar. 14, 1813; m., Mar. 1, 1837, *Harriet Wells*, b. in Putney, Vt. Chil.,
1. Francis Henry, b. in Bath, N. H., Aug. 14, 1839.
2. Leroy S., b. in Bath, Ap. 14, 1844.

b 2. *Mary Ann*, b. July 23, 1814; m., July 7, 1839, *Lorenzo Hills*, a house carpenter, b. in Martinsburg, N. Y., now (1846) a resident of Middletown, Conn. Chil.,
1. Lorenzo R., b. Aug. 5, 1840. 2. Francis E., b. Oct. 20, 1842.
3. Sarah E., b. Nov. 6, 1843.

c 3. *Lucy S.*, b. Ap. 14, 1816; m., Feb. 20, 1838, *William C. Martin*, b. in Benton, N. H., June 25, 1815; a shoe manufacturer, now (1846) a resident of Warren, N. H. Chil.,
1. Ellen, b. in Haverhill, N. H., Oct. 5, 1839.
2. Moody C., b. in Bath, N. H., June 1, 1842.
3. Wiliam S., b. July 6, 1843.
4. Mary Rosetta, b. in Warren, June 11, 1845.

d 4. *Harriet N.*, b. Nov. 29, 1817; m. *Ward E. Wright*, a physician, in Cambridgeport, Mass., b. in Washington, N. H., Mar. 29, 1818.
e 5. *Susan B.*, b. Nov. 19, 1819; m., May 13, 1841, *Nathaniel F. Tewkesbury*, a farmer, in Bath, N. H., b. in Bath, Jan. 31, 1801. Chil.,
1. Susan B., b. Ap. 27, 1842. 2. More Russell, b. Aug. 3, 1844.
3. Mary Stearns, b. July 24, 1845.
f 6. *John S.*, b. Oct. 26, 1821; a farmer and joiner; m., Aug. 7, 1843, *Rhoda B. Martin*, b. in Bath, N. H., 1822, and now resident in Wisconsin. Chil.,
1. Alice, b. in Cambridgeport, May 12, 1844.
g 7. *Jedediah*, b. Mar. 5, 1824; resides in Hookset, N. H.
h 8. *Sarah P.*, b. Feb. 15, 1826. 9. *Elisha H.*, b. Oct. 25, 1828.
10. *Eliza H.*, b. Aug. 29, 1831. 11. *Albert L.*, b. Ap. 25, 1834.

304 7. Rufus, b. in Bradford, Vt., Mar. 19, 1791; a farmer, of Haverhill, N. H.; m., Feb. 22, 1815, Sarah P. Davis, b. Nov. 18, 1794. Chil.,
a 1. *James A.*, b. Jan. 21, 1816; a merchant, in Manchester, N. H.; m., Sept. 11, 1838, *Betsey Taylor*, who d. Aug. 28, 1843, aged 28, and he m., March 10, 1844, *Caroline Griffin*. Chil.,
1. Amaryllis T., b. Nov. 3, 1839. 2. Susanna T., b. Oct., d. Dec. 1841.
b 2. *Maria*, b. Aug. 16, 1817; d. Ap., 1841.
c 3. *Horace*, b. Nov. 28, 1818; a merchant, in Manchester, N. H.; m., Mar. 6, 1841, *Eliza P. Dow*, b. in Amoskag, Oct. 31, 1818. Chil.,
1. Charles H., b. July 12, 1844.
2. William Henry, and 3. Harriet Elizabeth (twins), b. Dec. 26, 1845.
d 4. *Ezra B.*, b. Jan. 28, 1820; a trader, in Manchester, N. H.
e 5. *Hiram*, b. Mar. 5, 1821; a merchant, in Manchester, N. H.; m., Dec. 1, 1844, *Susan Glines*.
f 6. *Warren*, b. Oct. 9, 1822; a house-joiner, in Manchester, N. H.
g 7. *George W.*, b. Feb. 16, 1824; a farmer, in Manchester, N. H.
h 8. *Damon Y.*, b. Aug. 24, 1825.
i 9. *Elizabeth D.*, b. Ap. 16, 1827.
j 10. *Mary L.*, b. Dec. 8, 1828.
k 11. *Amos*, b. Nov. 17, 1830.
l 12. *John*, b. July 13, 1834.
m 13. *Sarah*, b. May 13, 1837.

305 8. Roxana, b. in Bradford, Jan. 28, 1794, of Haverhill, N. H., unm.

306 9. Lucy, b. in Bradford, Sept. 19, 1797; m., Aug. 9, 1842, Chester Farnam, a farmer, in Haverhill, N. H., b. in Stafford, Conn., Feb. 12, 1773.

---

307 (V.) JOSIAH STEARNS (138, IV.), m., 1765, ABIGAIL EMERSON, b. on Plumb Island, 1732; settled first in Lunenburg, and about 1770, moved to Westminster, Mass. They spent the latter years of their lives in Wilmington, Vt., where he d. Jan. 31, 1802, and she d. in Westminster, Sept. 1802. He was insane for some years, and recovered.

---

308 1. Abigail, b. in Lunenburg, Feb. 6, 1766; m., about 1790, James Miller, of Westminster, and moved to Wilmington, Vt., where he d. 1818. Chil.,
a 1. *Abigail*, m. *Reuben Sawin*, and moved to Westminster, where she d.
b 2. *Lucy*, m. *Jonathan Harris*, and moved to Marlboro, Vt., where she d., leaving 7 chil.,
1. Gilbert. 2. Francis. 3. Oscar. 4. Brenda. 5. Mandana.
6. Victory. 7. Melinda.
c 3. *Elizabeth* (Betsey), m. *Silas Richardson*, of Wilmington, where she now (1849) lives with her mother, s. p.
d 4. *John*, m. *Elizabeth Polley*, of Athol, Mass., and moved to Poland, Chatauque Co., N. Y., and has chil.
e 5. *Asa*, m. *Polly Oliver*, and moved to Poland, Chatauque Co., N. Y., and has chil.
6. *James*, d. in childhood.
f 7. *Joseph*, m., and settled in Poland, N. Y., and has chil.
g 2. Susanna, b. in Lunenburg, Feb. 18, 1768; became insane at the age of 15 yrs., and has continued so until now (1849).

309 3. Elizabeth, b. in Westminster, Aug. 1, 1770; d. in Hubbardston, 1838; m., 1790, John Whitney, of Westminster. Chil.,

1. *John.* 2. *John*, m. —— *Allen.* 3. *Elizabeth*, m. *Asa Merriam.*
4. *Melinda*, m. —— *Raymond.*

Mr. Whitney d. 1800, and his wid. m. (2d), JAMES WALKER, who d. the next year, s. p., and his wid. m. (3d), LUKE WARREN. Chil.,

5. *Mary.* 6. *Aaron.*

310 4. JOSIAH, b. in Westminster, May 25, 1773; m., May 15, 1800, LUCY ALLEN, b. 1776, eldest dr. of Simeon and Candace (How) Allen, of Hubbardston (now Princeton), Mass., and settled in Wilmington, Vt., where he now (1849), resides, a deacon of the Baptist church. Chil.,

a 1. *Elmira*, b. Oct. 23, 1800; d. Feb. 15, 1820.

b 2. *William*, b. Aug. 29, 1802; a carpenter and farmer, clerk and a deacon of the Bap. church; m., Dec. 3, 1829, *Virtue Bills*, b. July 17, 1808, only dr. of Hiram and Virtue Bills, of Wilmington. He d. May 6, 1848, s. p.

c 3. *Rufus*, b. Sept. 3, 1804; a house carpenter and joiner, and Justice of the Peace; m., Mar. 6, 1828, *Jane R. Ross*, b. Feb. 3, 1802, dr. of Dr. Samuel Ross, of Coleraine, Mass. Chil.,

1. A child, b. and d. Feb., 1828. 2. Catherine R., b. Oct. 9, 1830.
3. Charlotte E., b. Mar. 29, 1832.
4. Joseph M., b. Dec. 18, 1833; d. July 19, 1837.
5. Rufus Henry, b. July 7, 1835. 6. Sarah Jane, b. Sept. 10, 1843.

d 4. *Lucy*, b. May 27, 1806; m., Nov. 4, 1824, *Moses Dix*, and in 1838, moved to Perkins Grove, Ill.; 10 chil.

e 5. *Jairus*, b. Mar. 4, 1809; a carpenter; m., Jan. 10, 1834, *Mary Battis.*

f 6. *Horace*, b. Feb. 23, 1811, a carpenter; m., Dec. 3, 1834, *Lucretia A. Tanner.* Chil.,

1. Elmer. 2. Albert. 3. Harriet. 4. Francis W. 5. Horace.

g 7. *Eleanor*, b. Feb. 1, 1813; m., Feb. 15, 1831, *Jason R. Liscom*, a wheelwright. Chil.,

1. Horace. 2. Martin. 3. John Henry.

h 8. *Caroline*, b. June 24, 1815; d. Nov. 15, 1846; m., Nov. 19, 1833, *Henry Halliday*, a farmer and tanner. Chil.,

1. Horatio. 2. Infant, d. 3. Lucius W. 4. William Stearns, d.
5. William. 6. Caroline.

i 9. *Corintha*, b. June 1, 1818; m., Oct. 14, 1838, *Henry Bridge*, a farmer and teamster. Chil.,

1. Pearly. 2. Lorin. 3. Cornelia.

311 5. DANIEL, b. in Westminster, May 18, 1776; m., Aug. 7, 1800, ELIZABETH HEYWOOD, b. Feb. 4, 1780, dr. of Timothy and Patience (Stebbins) Heywood, of Westminster. In 1804, he moved from Westminster to Wilmington, Vt., afterwards to Brattleboro, and in 1818 to Gerry, Chatauque Co., N. Y., and in May, 1846, to Freeport, Stephenson Co., Ill. Chil.,

a 1. *Louisa*, b. Nov. 14, 1800. 2. *Phinehas*, b. Aug. 1, 1802; d. Sept., 1803.
3. *Mary*, b. May 25, 1804; d. Aug., 1806.

b 4. *Phinehas*, b. Mar. 20, 1806; m., Sept., 1830, *Lovica Fisher*, dr. of Sylvanus and Zerviah Fisher, of Gerry, N. Y., where he settled. Chil.,

1. Freeman, b. Ap. 1, 1832. 2. Polly, b. Feb. 10, 1836.
3. Charles, b. Oct., 1838.

c 5. *Daniel Merrill*, b. Sept. 23, 1807. In 1833, he became an Itinerant Minister of the Pittsburg An. Con. of the M. E. Church, and now (1848) he belongs to the Erie Annual Conference. He m., Mar. 10, 1837, *Delia Prior*, dr. of Elijah Prior, of Northampton, Portage Co., O. Chil.,

1. William W., b. in Northampton, Ap., 1838.
2. Laura E., b. Aug., 1840.
3. Harriet A., b. in Franklin, Portage Co., O., 1842.

d 6. *Isaac Newton*, b. May 24, 1810; m., in Gerry, Chatauque Co., N. Y., *Lucy Hatch*, dr. of Dexter and Sally Hatch, and in 1845, moved to Freeport, Stephenson Co., Ill. Chil.,

1. Olive, b. Feb. 15, 1841. 2. George, b. Aug., 1842; d. July, 1844.
3. Mandron Mason, b. Jan., 1844. 4. Janet, b. Jan. 19, 1847.

e 7. *Horatio Nelson* (twin), b. May 24, 1810. In 1834, he entered the Christian ministry; in 1837, became an Itinerant Minister of the Pittsburg Conference of the M. E. Church, and is now (1848) the Presiding Elder of the

Erie Annual Conference. He m., Aug. 1, 1838, *Elizabeth*, dr. of Rev. Jacob and Jane Bear, of Beaver, Beaver Co., Penn., s. p.

f 8. *Mary*, b. July 10, 1812; m., Mar. 4, 1830, *Robert Scofield*, son of James and Margaret Scofield, of Gerry, Chatauque Co., N. Y. Chil.,
1. Margaret, b. Sept. 29, 1831.
2. Aurelia Ann, b. July 19, 1833; d. May, 1835.
3. Mary Ann, b. Aug. 16, 1835. 4. Silas Charles, b. Nov. 6, 1837.
5. Catherine Elizabeth, b. May 8, 1842.
6. Milton Edson, b. Aug. 20, 1846.

g 9. *Charles*, b. in Brattleboro, Vt., Mar. 15, 1814; m., Mar., 1845, in Jamestown, Chatauque Co., N. Y., *Elvira Statira*, d. of Ellic and Louisa Jones, of that place. Chil.,
1. Ellic Emerson, b. Feb., 1846. 2. Charles Clarence, b. Jan., 1848.

h 10. *Elizabeth*, b. in Brattleboro, July 11, 1816; m., in Chicago, Ill., August, 1840, *William B. Platt*, Esq., of Aurora, Keene Co., Ill., a counsellor-at-law, and now (1848) a member of the State Senate. Chil.,
1. Helen, b. June 19, 1841; d. April, 1842.
2. John, b. Sept. 16, 1842. 3. Laura, b. Mar., d. Dec., 1844.
4. Helen, b. Oct. 2, 1845.

i 11. *Alvalina*, b. in Gerry, N. Y., Sept. 12, 1819; m., in Gerry, Jan. 31, 1836, *Hiram Scofield*, brother of her sister Mary's husband. Chil.,
1. Eugene Phebe, b. Mar. 13, 1837; d. Feb., 1838.
2. Almeda, b. May 19, 1839. 3. Corintha Eliza, b. Ap. 26, 1846.
In 1837, this family moved to Crawford Co., Penn., and in 1844, to Stephenson Co., Ill.

j 12. *Elmira*, b. in Gerry, Oct. 30, 1822.

k 13. *William*, b. in Gerry, Oct. 10, 1824, where he resides.

---

312 (V.) JOHN STEARNS (139, IV.), m. (1st), May 15, 1760, MARTHA HARRINGTON. [Harrington, 101.] This marriage is recorded at Hampton Falls, N. H. He m. (2d), Feb. 2, 1779, MARY PARKS, (?) dr. of Ephraim Parks, of Lincoln. He settled in Wat., at the S. W. corner of Lexington and Belmont Streets, directly south of the residence of his brother Phinehas. Afterwards he resided a few years in West Camb., and about 1798, moved to Bethel, Me., where he d. Oct. 16, 1804. His wid. d. 1818. In 1757, he was appointed guardian of his uncle, Joseph Stearns, then insane; and in 1776, he was himself put under guardianship for the same malady, with which he was more or less affected the rest of his life.



---

313 1. KATHERINE, b. Dec. 16, 1759; m., 1786, NATHAN JOHNSON, b. in Lunenburg, and settled in Rindge, N. H., where he d. Sept. 5, 1838, and she d. Nov. 5, 1833. [See I. Stearns, App. V., 64.]

314 2. JOHN, bap. Aug. 22, 1762; a farmer, of Bethel, Me.; m., May 23, 1791, PRISCILLA HALL, of Bethel, b. June 2, 1768. He d. Sept. 14, 1826, and she d. Jan. 4, 1848. Chil.,

a 1. *John*, b. July 25, 1792; d. June 13, 1820, unm.

b 2. *Calvin*, b. Aug. 24, 1793; a schoolmaster and Deputy Sheriff; m., Feb. 8, 1825, *Susan Brown*, of Bethel. He d. Feb. 23, fifteen days after his marriage, and his wid. became the wife of his brother James.

c 3. *Henry*, b. Aug. 7, 1795; a farmer on the paternal homestead, unm.

d 4. *Joseph*, b. Ap. 2, 1797; a farmer; m., Jan. 30, 1827, *Mary Dustin*, of Bethel. Chil.,
1. Cordelia, b. May 8, 1827. 2. Frances Caroline, b. June 12, 1829.
3. John H., b. May 22, 1831. 4. Joseph Henry, b. May 29, 1833.
5. Charles Jefferson, b. Oct. 10, 1835. 6. Albert L., b. Ap. 28, 1838.
7. Edward Payson, b. June 10, 1840. 8. Daughter, b. Feb. 14, 1844.

e 5. *Hannah*, b. Nov. 11, 1799; m., 1827, Capt. *William White*, of Gilead, Me.

f 6. *James*, b. July 8, 1802; d. June 17, 1844; m., Mar. 22, 1827, *Susan*, wid. of his brother Calvin. Chil.,
1. John Calvin, b. Sept. 23, 1827. 2. Nancy, b. Ap. 16, d. Oct., 1829.

3. Nancy, b. June 28, d. July 4, 1830.
4. Mary Augusta, b. Aug. 8, 1831. 5. James C., b. Jan. 25, 1836.
6. Charles H., b. Nov. 25, 1838.

g 7. *Priscilla*, b. May 14, 1803; d. Ap. 8, 1847, unm.

h 8. *Abigail*, b. Sept. 3, 1811; m. *Alonzo Holt*, of Rumford, Me. Chil.,
1. John Newton, b. Aug. 8, 1842. 2. Emily, b. Jan. 15, 1844.

315 3. THOMAS, bap. Jan. 22, 1764; a farmer, of Bethel; m., Sept., 1792, LOIS COLBY, of Fryeburg, Me., b. Sept., 1771. Chil.,

a 1. *Patty* (Martha), b. Ap. 12, 1794; d. 1848; m., 1815, *Nathan A. Foster*, of Newry, Me. Chil.,
1. Asa, b. Oct. 15, d. Dec., 1816. 2. Son, b. and d. 1817.
3. Asa, b. July 1, 1818. 4. Thomas J., b. May 1, 1820; d. Mar., 1843.
5. Louis, b. June 11, 1822. 6. Thomas J., b. Oct. 8, 1824.
7. Reuben B., b. July 25, 1826. 8. Caroline, b. June 25, 1828.
9. Martha, b. Ap. 28, 1831.
10. Mary F., b. Mar. 11, 1834; d. Sept., 1836.
11. Nathan, b. May 12, 1839.

b 2. *Mary*, b. Ap. 18, 1795; m., May 4, 1814, *William Holt*, of Bethel, Me. Chil.,
1. Mary Ann, b. Ap. 16, 1815. 2. Hiram, b. May 27, 1818.
3. Galen C., b. Feb. 2, 1821. 4. Nathan Ward, b. Ap., 1827.
5. William Ormando, b. March 23, 1830.
6. Maria Eliza, b. Sept. 29, 1832.

c 3. *Sukey* (Susan), b. Dec. 30, 1797; m., Dec. 4, 1817, Capt. *Joseph Holt*, of Bethel. Chil.,
1. Lydia Maria, b. Nov. 20, 1819. 2. Joseph, b. Sept. 10, 1823.
3. Sarah M., b. Aug. 30, 1825.

d 4. *Lois*, b. Mar. 20, 1799; m. *Jacob B. Littlefield*, of Newry, and has eleven children.

e 5. *Sumner*, b. June 21, 1802; m., Mar. 2, 1824, *Mahala Bass*, of Paris, Me., and lives on the homestead. Chil.,
1. Samuel Fessenden, b. Ap., d. July, 1830.
2. Samuel Fessenden, b. July 19, 1831. 3. Matilda, b. June 16, 1833.
4. Frances, b. May 16, 1836. 5. Lydia, b. Jan. 4, 1839; d. May, 1842.
6. Edwin H. S., b. Nov. 14, 1840. 7. A. Jones, b. June 26, 1842.

f 6. *Harriet*, b. Mar. 6, 1804; m. —— *Robins;* 3 chil.

g 7. *Sally*, b. Aug. 11, 1806; m. *Peter Bowers*, of Bethel; 4 chil.

h 8. *Thomas*, b. Jan 18, 1807; m., Ap. 4, 1833, *Ann Bowers*, of Bethel. She d. 1842, and he m. *Emily Rowe*, of Newry. Chil.,
1. Lyman Johnson, b. Oct. 13, 1836; d. 2. Prescott, b. Nov. 12, 1839.

i 9. *Rufus*, b. Mar. 8, 1811; m. *Lavinia Eames*, of Newry. Chil.,
1. Asa. 2. Eli F.

j 10. *Mahala*, b. Feb. 11, 1821; m., 1844, *Josiah Smith*, of Cambridge, Mass.

316 4. JOSEPH, bap. Sept. 22, 1765; m., July 12, 1807, in Waltham, Mass., BETSEY, wid. of Daniel Stearns [C. Stearns, 124], (who d. s. p.), and dr. of Benjamin and Esther Hagar, of Waltham [Hagar, 130], b. Jan. 8, 1776, and d. Oct. 9, 1843. He served an apprenticeship as a blacksmith with his uncle, Capt. Phinehas Stearns, and settled in Waltham, Mass. In 1812, relinquishing his trade to engage in agriculture, he moved to Weybridge, Vt., and in 1816, to Middlebury, Vt., where he now (1847) resides. Chil.,

a 1. *John*, b. Nov. 19, 1811; m. *Harriet Tower*, of Addison, Vt., b. Nov. 19, 1820.

b 2. *Eliza*, b. June 1, 1813; d. Mar. 6, 1834, unm.

c 3. *Sylvia*, b. June 11, 1814; d. Dec. 24, 1833, unm.

d 4. *Catherine*, b. Feb. 11, 1816; m., Aug., 1844, *George Peck*, a machinist, of Granville, N. Y., b. in Milton, Saratoga Co., N. Y., son of Benjamin Peck, formerly of Smithfield, R. I.

5. JOSIAH, bap. May 31, 1767; d. aged 3 yrs.

317 6. CHARLES, bap. Jan. 8, 1769; a farmer, of Bethel, Me.; m., Oct. 8, 1791, THANKFUL BARTLETT, of Bethel, b. May 17, 1776. Chil.,

a 1. *Theodore*, b. Mar. 4, 1793; a farmer, of Bethel; m., Oct. 30, 1818, *Mary Besse* (Bass), of Paris, Me. Chil.,
1. Mary Ann, b. Sept. 25, 1819. 2. Sarah Jane, b. July 3, 1821.

3. Phinehas, b. Feb. 22, 1823. 4. Levi, b. Feb. 22, 1825.
5. Mark Emery, b. Dec. 8, 1826.
6. Louisa Amanda, b. Aug. 23, 1828; d. Sept., 1829.
7. Martha Louisa, b. Oct. 1, 1830. 8. Nancy, b. July 16, 1832.
9. Melvina Elizabeth, b. and d. Nov., 1835.
10. Nathan, b. Ap. 16, d. June 16, 1837.
11. Theodore M. Van Buren, b. Dec. 7, 1840.

b 2. *Charles*, b. Mar. 10, 1795; a physician, and Justice of the Peace; m., May 22, 1819, *Betsey* (Elizabeth) *Fuller*, b. Feb. 20, 1792; d. May 20, 1851; dr. of Dea. Thomas and Elizabeth (Bond) Fuller, of Jay. [Bond, 412.] He settled first in Sangersville, and in 1826, in St. George, Me. Chil.,
1. Elizabeth Bond, b. Oct. 6, 1820; m. Capt. Ranlitt, a shipmaster, of Thomaston, Me.
2. Thomas Bartlett, b. May 6, 1822. 3. Elias Bond, b. and d. 1824.
4. Sarah Fuller, b. Feb. 22, 1826. 5. Harriet Farnham, b. Jan. 16, 1828.
6. Charles Henry, b. May 6, 1830.

3. *Thankful*, b. Oct. 17, 1798; d. Mar., 1801.

c 4. *Thankful*, b. Ap. 9, 1801; m., Ap. 29, 1820, *Anthony Besse*, of Paris, Me.; 9 chil.

d 5. *Phinehas*, b. Dec. 17, 1803; a saddle and harness-maker, of Bethel; m., Jan. 22, 1835, *Betsey Martin*, of Rumford. Chil.,
1. Nathan Kimball, b. Oct. 29, 1835.
2. Martha Antoinette, b. Nov. 1, 1837.
3. Daniel Martin, b. Nov. 24, 1839. 4. Phinehas, b. Mar. 7, 1841.
5. Henry Bond, b. July 12, 1846.

e 6. *Jonathan*, b. Aug. 4, 1806; lives on the homestead; m., Mar. 27, 1836, *Mary Chapman*, of Bethel. Chil.,
1. Ellmayrand Judson, b. Dec. 5, 1836. 2. Helen S., b. Feb. 25, 1838.
3. Mary C., b. Aug. 12, 1839. 4. Elizabeth, b. Feb. 1, 1842.
5. Jane D., b. Oct. 17, 1843.

f 7. *Nathan*, b. Ap. 1, 1809; m., Ap. 1, 1832, *Mary Ann Frost*, of Bethel. Chil., 1. Mary Ann, b. Ap., 1833. He d. Aug. 25, 1833, and his wid. m. *Perley P. Pratt*, a Mormon preacher and editor, and went to the West.

g 8. *Salome*, b. July 14, 1812; m., Sept. 22, 1832, *Jonas Barbour Willis*, of Hanover, Me. Chil.,
1. Charles S., b. Feb. 12, 1834.
2. Nathan J., b. Jan. 24, 1836; d. Sept., 1838.
3. Octavius N., b. Aug. 7, 1839. 4. *Salome B.*, b. Jan. 24, 1841.
5. Francis H., b. Nov. 19, 1844.

h 9. *Betsey E.*, b. Sept., 1814; m., Dec. 4, 1843, *Isaac Adams*, of Gilead, Me.

i 10. *Martha*, b. Aug. 31, 1816; m., Jan. 5, 1840, *Stephen Bartlett*, of Hanover, Me. Chil.,
1. Sarah M., b. Dec. 16, 1841. 2. Charles P., b. Aug. 18, 1843.

j 11. *Benjamin Franklin*, b. Ap. 11, 1821; m., Dec. 17, 1842, *Julia Andres*, of Bethel. Chil.,
1. Julia, b. Sept. 10, 1843. 2. Phidellas F., b. Jan. 23, 1845.

318 7. Martha, bap. Sept. 16, 1770; m., 1799, Dea. Thomas Fuller, of Jay (his 2d wife), who d. June 24, 1844, aged 80. [See Bond, 409.] Chil.,
1. *Salome*, m. —— *Carlton*, and had one son, with whom she lives in Dixfield, Me.
2. *Myra*, d. 1842, unm. 3. *John*, d. 1831, unm.
4. *Martha*, m. *Joseph Webster*, of Wilton, Me.
5. *Maria*, d. June, 1846, unm. 6. *Catherine*, d. 1816.
7. *George Washington*, m. *Martha Noyes*, of Jay, and lives on the homestead.
8. *Isaac*, m., and resides in Wilton, Me.

8. Mary, bap. Mar. 14, 1773; d. aged 11 yrs.

319 9. Sally, b. 1779; m., Ap. 9, 1801, Amos Twitchell, a stone-cutter, of Bethel; 2 chil., both d.

320 10. Josiah, b. Jan. 17, 1781; a farmer, of Gilead, Me.; m., Nov. 28, 1805, Elizabeth Wight, of Gilead, b. Jan. 17, 1782. Chil.,

a 1. *Eri*, b. June 19, 1806. 2. *Joel*, b. Dec. 6, 1807; d. Sept. 9, 1831.

b 3. *Eliza*, b. Mar. 23, 1809; m., Sept. 23, 1833, *Aaron Conner*, of Gilead. Chil.,

1. Frances Mahala, b. Ap. 7, 1834; d. Aug., 1836.
2. Ophila, b. June 6, 1835.
3. Joel, b. May 20, 1837; d. October, 1842.
4. Frances Mahala, b. Aug. 4, 1839. 5. Madison, b. Jan. 18, 1842.
6. Nathan, b. Ap. 12, 1844.

c 4. *Rufus*, b. Ap. 19, 1811; a farmer, of Gilead; m. *Ann Conner*. Chil.,
1. Ann Eliza, b. Aug. 6, 1837. 2. Joseph, b. May 6, 1839; d. Nov., 1842.
3. Joseph, b. July 27, 1842.

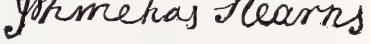
d 5. *Olive*, b. Ap. 7, 1813; m., Oct. 28, 1834, *Daniel Conner*, of Gilead. Chil.,
1. Elizabeth, b. Sept. 2, 1836; d. Oct., 1842.
2. Josiah, b. Mar. 8, 1838. 3. Sarah, b. Mar. 18, 1840.
4. Albalinah, b. May 4, 1842.

321 11. MARY, b. Jan., 1784; m., 1805, WINCHESTER MACOMBER, of Jay; 10 chil.

322 12. ISAAC, b. Jan. 12, 1786; m., Feb. 11, 1812, ANN WIGHT, of Newry, Me. In 1834, he moved to Elmira, N. Y., where his wife, Ann, d. 1837. He m. again, and settled on Rock River, Ill., where he d., Aug., 1845. Chil.,
1. *Daniel*, b. Sept. 5, 1812; d. 2. *Anna*, b. Aug. 6, 1814; d.
3. *Isaac*, b. Nov. 12, 1816.
4. *Dorcas*, b. Dec. 18, 1818; d. on Rock River, Aug., 1845.
5. *Mary*. 6. *John*. 7. *Harriet*.

---

323 (V.) Captain PHINEHAS STEARNS (140, IV.), a farmer and blacksmith, of Watertown; was a soldier at Lake George, 1756, and was among the earliest to take up arms in the Revolution. He commanded a company on Dorchester Heights, when the British evacuated Boston. He, with Samuel Barnard (a major in the Revolutionary Army), and John Randall, all of Watertown, were of the "Boston Tea-Party," and assisted in that renowned transaction. He was offered a Colonel's commission, but the care of his young children, upon the death of his wife, and of a family of apprentices and journeymen, prevented his continuing in the public service after the British left Boston. He was distinguished for his benevolent and cheerful disposition, which was strongly marked in his open, manly countenance. This, with his good sense and strict integrity, made him a favourite of all who knew him. He m., 1767, HANNAH BEMIS, b. June 22, 1749, eldest child of Capt. Jonathan and Huldah (Livermore) Bemis, of Watertown. [Bemis, 104.] He m. (2d), Nov. 23, 1780, ESTHER SANDERSON, b. Feb. 24, 1747, dr. of Jonathan and Mary (Bemis) Sanderson, a cousin of his first wife. She d. 1793. [Sanderson, 55.]



---

324 1. HANNAH, b. Ap. 28, 1768; m., May 21, 1789, HENRY BOND. [Bond, 403.] He d. Mar. 27, 1796, leaving two children. His wid. m., May, 1798, ZEBEDEE ROSE, a farmer and carpenter, of Livermore, by whom she had two children. She d. Aug. 12, 1803.

a 1. *Henry* (Bond). [See Bond, 404.]

b 2. *Hannah* (Bond). [See Bond, 405.]

c 3. *Zebedee* (Rose), b. Nov. 30, 1799; a millwright and farmer, of Livermore; m., Ap. 23, 1827, *Harriet Gardner Gibbs*, dr. of Capt. Jacob and Sarah (Hathaway) Gibbs. Chil.,
1. Joseph Palmer, b. Feb. 4, 1828; lost at sea, 1846.
2. Frances Floretta, b. May 6, 1832. 3. Corilla, b. Ap. 21, 1834.
4. Martha Gibbs, b. Dec. 13, 1836. 5. Sarah Delany, b. July 1, 1837.
6. Henry Bond, b. Ap. 24, 1842.

d 4. *George Stearns* (Rose), b. Feb. 2, 1802; a farmer, of Livermore; m., Oct., 1827, *Mary Francis*, b. in Weld, Me., July 22, 1804. Chil.,
1. Hannah Bond, b. Dec. 18, 1830. 2. Mary Elizabeth, b. Sept. 22, 1836.
3. Ann Matilda, b. Ap. 26, 1838. 4. George Volney, b. Jan. 9, 1840.

325 2. SUSANNA, b. Nov. 24, 1769; d. in Brookline, Mass., June 17, 1831; m., 1792, Capt. CHARLES BOND. [Bond, 432.] 8 Chil.

3. WILLIAM, bap. January 6, 1771.

4. WILLIAM, bap. Feb. 26, 1773; d. young.

326 5. GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. Oct. 27, 1781; d. Sept., 1836; was a Capt., and a trader, in Brookline, Mass.; m., Mar. 23, 1808, HANNAH GODDARD, b. Sept. 8,

1786; d. 1829; dr. of Joseph and Mary (Aspinwall) Goddard, of Brookline. [Goddard, 70.] Chil.,

a 1. *George Washington*, b. Dec. 23, 1808; a farmer, of Brookline; m., Mar. 9, 1837, *Harriet Green Parker*, b. Oct. 26, 1814, dr. of John Brooks and Hannah Maria Parker, of Brighton, Mass. She d. Oct. 28, 1838, and he m., June 17, 1840, *Caroline Eliza*, sister of his first wife, b. Oct. 6, 1819. Chil.,
1. Harriet Augusta, b. Ap. 2, 1838. 2. George Theodore, b. Ap. 16, 1841.
3. Eliza Goddard, b. Sept. 17, 1842. 4. Francis Gilbert, b. Dec. 27, 1843.
5. William Henry, b. June 1, 1846.

b 2. *John Goddard*, b. June 27, 1810; a manufacturer in N. Y. city; m., May, 1836, *Eliza Stearns*, b. Oct. 17, 1807, dr. of Charles and Nancy (Flagg) Stearns, of Brookline. [C. Stearns, 133.] Chil.,
1. John Goddard, b. May 18, 1843.
2. George Marshall, b. Dec. 24, 1845.

3. *Benjamin*, b. 1813; d. 1814.

c 4. *Hannah Goddard*, b. Mar. 18, 1815, unm.

d 5. *Joseph Goddard*, b. May 24, 1819; a clerk in Boston; d. Feb. 6, 1849; m., July 28, 1844, *Mary Eliza Twitchell Payne*, of Boston. Chil.,
1. Joseph Goddard, b. June 4, 1846.

6. *Benjamin*, b. Jan. 2, d. July, 1821.

7. *Mary May*, b. May 8, 1822; d. 1827.

e 8. *Lucy Elizabeth*, b. Sept. 3, 1825; m., Sept. 2, 1847, *Francis Henry Corey*, a farmer, of Brookline, b. Jan. 27, 1827, son of Elijah Corey, Jr., of Brookline. [See Corey, 18, and addenda.]

327 6. Polly (Mary), b. Dec. 9, 1783; m., Feb., 1803, John Gibbs, a farmer, of Livermore, Me., eldest son of Dea. Pelatiah Gibbs, of Livermore. Chil.,

a 1. *Pelatiah*, b. Jan. 7, 1804; m., Dec. 7, 1837, *Anna Norton*, b. Oct. 23, 1809, dr. of Rev. Ransom Norton, of Livermore. Chil.,
1. Emma N., b. Ap. 29, 1839. 2. Charles, b. Feb. 28, 1841.
3. Abby L., b. Nov. 16, 1844. 4. Ransom Norton, b. Jan., d. Ap., 1847.

b 2. *Lucy Stearns*, b. Oct. 12, 1805; m., May 3, 1849, *Thomas Seaverns*, wid. of her sister Sarah.

c 3. *Sarah*, b. Mar. 27, 1808; d. Nov. 11, 1847; m., Mar. 7, 1834, *Thomas Seaverns*, of Brookline. [Seaverns, 12–2.] Chil.,
1. Charles T., b. Mar. 22, 1836. 2. Henry Gibbs, b. July 22, 1839.
3. Sarah E., b. Aug. 6, 1843. 4. Mary, b. Sept. 19, 1847.

d 4. *Mary*, b. Jan. 3, 1810; d. in Quincy, Ill., Oct. 21, 1848, unm.

e 5. *Susan*, b. Ap. 9, 1811, unm.

f 6. *Henry Bond*, b. Nov. 18, 1813; a farmer, of Quincy, Ill.; m., Mar. 12, 1840, *Abby Ann Green*, of N. Y., who d. Mar. 27, 1848. Chil.,
1. Martha, b. May 29, 1842. 2. Rhoda E., b. Oct. 5, 1843.
3. Mary L., b. Feb. 1, d. July, 1846.
4. John H., b. Aug. 7, 1847; d. Feb., 1848.

g 7. *John*, b. Sept. 29, 1815; of Brookline, Mass.; m., May 11, 1845, *Hannah Richardson*, b. Ap. 15, 1810, dr. of Thomas and Elizabeth (Hall) Richardson, of Newton.
1. Mary E., b. Jan., d. Aug., 1847.

h 8. *Nancy Parker*, b. Ap. 20, 1817., unm.

i 9. *Franklin*, b. Ap. 13, 1819; now of Boston; m., Oct. 24, 1847, *Minerva J. Marston*, b. Feb. 15, 1827, dr. of David and Clarissa Marston, of North Hampton, N. H.

j 10. *George Stearns*, b. Nov. 23, 1820; a farmer, of Quincy, Ill.; m., May 26, 1849, *Hannah Carver*, b. in Livermore, Mar. 22, 1819.

11. *Charles*, b. Aug. 9, 1823; d. of scarlet fever, Ap. 22, 1833.

k 12. *Phinehas Stearns*, b. Oct. 1, 1825; on his father's homestead.

l 13. *Hannah Bond*, b. July 15, 1827; m., June 17, 1846, *Isaac Noyes*, a farmer, of Augusta, Me., b. in Lisbon, Me., June 28, 1810.

m 14. *Amanda Malvina*, b. Nov. 22, 1830.

328 7. Lucy, b. July 21, 1786; m., 1808, Capt. Robert Sharpe Davis,* a farmer, of

---

* EBENEZER DAVIS, of Brookline, Mass. [? son, or grandson of Dea. Ebenezer Davis, of B., who m. Sarah White, about 1730], m. (1st), Ap. 4, 1782, LUCY SHARPE, b. June 10, 1757, dr. of Major Robert Sharpe, and grand dr. of Capt. Robert Sharpe, of Brookline; 2 chil. He m. (2d), October 13,

Brookline, Mass., b. May 6, 1785; d. Aug. 27, 1821; son of Ebenezer and Lucy (Sharpe) Davis, of Brookline. She m. (2d), Jan. 19, 1829, Dea. ELIJAH COREY, of Brookline. [Corey, 16.] Chil.,

a 1. *Samuel Craft*, b. Feb. 18, 1809; a merchant, of St. Louis, of the firm of Davis, Richardson & Tilden; m., Aug. 30, 1840, *Caroline Tilden*, of Brookline.

b 2. *Robert Sharpe*, b. Jan. 1, 1811; a publisher and bookseller, in Boston; m., Sept. 13, 1837, *Mary H. Shannon*, dr. of John and Sarah (Blunt) Shannon, of Portsmouth, N. H. He resides in Brookline.

c 3. *Sarah*, b. Sept. 24, 1812; m., June 24, 1834, Rev. *Grover Smith Comstock*, son of Hon. and Rev. Oliver C. Comstock, M.D., of Rochester, N. Y. They sailed, July 2, 1834, to join the Baptist Mission in the Birman empire. She d. Ap. 28, 1843, at Ramree, Arrican, of dysentery, and he d. Ap. 27, 1844, at Abyud, Arrican, of cholera, leaving a son and a daughter.

d 4. *Lucy Stearns*, b. Jan. 26, 1816; m., Sept. 21, 1843, *Daniel Rogers*, b. in Alton, N. H.; a merchant, of Boston; resident of Brookline.

e 5. *Phinehas Stearns*, b. June, 23, 1818; m., Ap. 26, 1847, *Elizabeth Lambert*, of Boston. He is a partner in business with his brother, Robert S., of the firm of R. S. Davis & Co.

---

329 (V.) DAVID STEARNS, Jr., of Lunenburg (152, IV.), m., Oct. 20, 1763, MARY LOW. He d. July 14, 1773, and his wid. m., 1776, JEDEDIAH EASTERBROOK. Chil.,

1. DAVID, b. Ap. 14, 1765; d. June, 1766.

a 2. DAVID, b. 1766; a clerk, and afterwards a partner of Mr. Soley, a merchant, of Charlestown, Mass., of the firm of Soley and Stearns. He m., Oct. 30, 1796, CATHERINE COCHRAN, b. Oct., 1775; dr. of Wm. and Mary, of Watertown, and he d. a few years after of a fever. Chil.,

1. *Mary Morris*, b. 1799.
2. *Catherine Cochran*, b. 1801; m., 1826, *John Eichbaum*, of Nashville, Tenn.

3. MARY, b. May 9, 1768; d. Ap. 5, 1776, of scarlet fever.
4. THOMAS, b. June, 1769; d. Ap. 11, 1776, of scarlet fever.

---

330 (V.) JONATHAN STEARNS, Esq. (154, IV.), studied law with Col. Worthington, of Springfield, Mass., a gentleman of much distinction in his day, and a royalist. Mr. Stearns imbibed the principles of his preceptor, and at the beginning of the Revolution was obliged to leave the town. He went to Westminster, Vt., where he rendered himself obnoxious by the stand he took, when the people undertook to stop the tory courts. After being secreted several days in the house of his brother-in-law, Judge Sparhawk, of Walpole, N. H., he went to New York, and became a Judge Advocate in the British army. From New York he went to Halifax, N. S., where he became eminent in his profession. At the time of his decease, May 23, 1798, he held the office of Solicitor-General, for the Province of Nova Scotia. The following account is taken from an obituary notice of him, published at the time: "Possessed of a firm and independent mind, enriched by a liberal education, and a thorough acquaintance with the laws of the country, his political course was marked with an unaccommodating integrity. As a professional man, he pursued the interests of his clients with the most indefatigable

---

1791, LUCY ASPINWALL, b. Mar. 27, 1767, dr. of Thomas and Lucy Aspinwall, and a niece of Dr. William Aspinwall. He d. July 8, 1806, and his wid. m. James Holden. Chil.,

1. SARAH, d. May 18, 1808, unm.
2. ROBERT SHARPE, b. May 9, 1785; a Captain, of Brookline; m., Jan, 1808, LUCY STEARNS, as in the text above. He succeeded to the farm of his father, which is now covered with beautiful mansions and gardens, and known at present as Linden Place. He also inherited valuable land from Mr. Samuel Craft, who m. Susanna Sharpe, a sister of his mother, and who d. s. p.

(By 2d wife.)

3. LUCY, b. Aug. 21, 1792; m., Ap. 13, 1814, HENRY GARDNER, of Charlestown.
4. ELIZABETH ASPINWALL, b. Dec. 16, 1793; d. 1798.
5. EBENEZER, b. July 21, 1794; d. 1802.
6. INCREASE SUMNER, b. May 6, 1796; a clergyman, of Wentworth, N. H.
7. THOMAS ASPINWALL, b. Dec. 11, 1798; of Boston; dealer in plate and jewelry, and Mayor of that city; m. SARAH, eldest dr. of William Jackson, Esq., of Newton, and d. s. p.
8. ELIZABETH ASPINWALL, b. Ap. 5, 1801; d. 1816.
9. EBENEZER, b. July 19, 1804; resides in Maine.

perseverance; and, in his legislative capacity, he rendered the most important services to this Province, by his uniform endeavour to promote its interests and prosperity." He m. MEHITABEL ROBIE, dr. of Thomas and Mary Robie, who had been compelled to flee from Salem, Mass., to Halifax, on account of their political sentiments. Mr. Robie had been a merchant in Salem, whither he returned, and lived to a very advanced age. Mrs. Stearns d. in 1801, or '2, after which, the children of Mr. Stearns resided with their grandparents in Salem.

1. HARRIET, b. June 27, 1786; d. in Boston, Nov., 1818, unm.
2. MARY, b. Sept. 4, 1787; d. in Boston, Mar. 30, 1814, unm.
3. WILLIAM, d. in infancy. 4. CHARLOTTE, d. in infancy.

331 5. WILLIAM, b. Mar. 13, 1792; obtained an academical education, at Exeter Academy, N. H.; returned to Halifax about 1807, and soon after entered the British Navy, on board H. B. M. ship Bellone, 74 guns, and, after a cruise of several months, part of the time in Chesapeake Bay, he quit the naval service, commenced the study of law with his uncle, Robie, of Halifax, and was admitted to the bar of Nova Scotia, Ap., 1813. He remained in Halifax until 1820, when he settled in Liverpool, N. S., where he still resides. He m., in Liverpool, July 20, 1824, MARGARET J. G. POWER, who d. Aug. 28, 1826, and he m., June 28, 1828, AMELIA CAROLINE CALKINS. Chil.,
   1. *Harriet*, b. Nov. 11, 1825; d. 1831. 2. *Margaret*, b. Ap. 22, 1829.
   3. *Eliza*, b. Aug. 13, 1830. 4. *Robie Sewall*, b. Feb. 8, 1832.
   5. *William Henry*, b. Aug. 15, 1833. 6. *Edward*, b. Dec. 20, 1834.
   7. *Anne*, b. Jan. 5, 1837. 8. *Henry*, b. Nov. 20, 1838.
   9. *Thomas Calkins*, b. Aug., d. Sept., 1840.
   10. *Amelia Caroline*, b. Aug. 25, 1841.
   11 and 12. Twins, drs., b. and d. Ap., 1843.
6. ELIZA, b. Ap. 25, 1793; d. Feb. 2, 1813, unm.

332 7. HENRY, b. May 11, 1794; bred a merchant in Salem; now resides in Springfield, Mass., an agent for insurance companies. He m., Feb. 28, 1826, SOPHIA, third dr. of James S. Dwight, Esq., of Springfield. Chil.,
   1. *Mary Sewall*, b. Mar. 15, 1827; d. Feb. 26, 1829.
   2. *Mary Sewall*, b. Feb. 12, 1829. 3. *Elizabeth Robie*, b. Dec. 16, 1830.
   4. *Henry Robie*, b. Mar. 29, 1834; d. June 10, 1838.
   5. *Joseph Sewall Dwight*, b. Feb. 11, 1837; d. Mar. 3, 1838.
   6. *Sophia Dwight*, b. May 2, 1840. 7. *Henry*, b. Jan. 2, d. Ap. 5, 1843.
8. ANNE, b. May 30, 1795; d. Dec. 24, 1835, unm.
9. CAROLINE, b. Sept. 3, 1797; d. Oct. 15, 1820, unm.
10. JONATHAN, b. Sept. 3, 1798; d. 1804.

---

333 (V.) BENJAMIN HURD, b. Feb. 1, 1750; d. May 5, 1821; of Charlestown; was bred a leather-dresser, but early engaged in trade, and in the latter part of his life had his son, Benjamin, in partnership. He m., Nov. 17, 1773, MARY STEARNS. [I. Stearns, 146. IV.] She d. Feb. 2, 1816, and he m. (2d), Aug. 29, 1816, MARY, dr. of Benjamin and Barbara Fessenden, b. Aug. 29, 1761. [See Locke Family, 402.] She d. Aug. 17, 1840, aged 81. He was driven from Charlestown by the British in June, 1775, and returned in 1788. Chil.,

334 1. GRACE, b. in Charlestown, Sept. 5, 1774; d. 1825, unm.
335 2. BENJAMIN, b. in Concord, Mass., Aug. 29, 1777; a merchant, in Co. with his father; d. Sept. 16, 1813, unm.
336 3. POLLY (Mary), b. in Menotoney (W. Cambridge), Aug. 23, 1779, unm.
337 4. HANNAH, b. in Billerica, July 12, 1781; d. 1846; m., Oct. 16, 1803, JOHN SKINNER, a merchant, of Boston. Chil.,
   1. *Hannah Maria*, b. and d. Aug., 1804.
   2. *John*, b. Aug. 14, 1805; d. Jan. 12, 1806.
338 3. *John Frederic*, b. Sept. 12, 1806; a merchant, of Boston; m., Nov. 23, 1830, *Sarah Elizabeth Hurd*, who d. June, 1846, aged 37 yrs., 6 mo. Chil.,
      1. Elizabeth Louisa, b. Nov. 9, 1833; d. June 17, 1834.
      2. Sarah Elizabeth, b. Oct. 18, 1836. 3. Ella Louisa, b. Jan. 10, 1844.
339 4. *William Henry*, b. Sept. 2, 1807; a merchant, in Charlestown.
340 5. *Mary Hurd*, b. Nov. 21, 1808; m., Aug. 7, 1832, *Henry Parker Fairbanks*, a merchant, of Boston. Chil.,

1. George Henry, b. Feb. 1, 1834; d. Dec. 14, 1838.
2. John Frederic, b. Oct. 30, 1835; d. Jan. 12, 1838.
3. Caroline Louisa, b. Jan. 14, 1837.
4. Frederic William, b. May 31, 1838; d. Oct. 14, 1839.
5. Abby Maria, b. Aug. 22, 1840.
6. Henry Parker, b. Mar. 2, d. Mar. 20, 1842.
7. Charles Francis, b. Sept. 25, 1843.

341 6. *Hannah Maria*, b. Mar. 15, 1810; m., Ap. 14, 1835, *Jeremiah Bowers Thompson*, a merchant, of Boston. Chil.,
1. Abraham Rand, b. Aug. 22, 1837.
2. Samuel Bowers, b. Aug. 12, 1839. 3. John Skinner, b. July 2, 1841.

7. *Josiah Edwin*, b. Mar. 10, 1811; d. May 29, 1823.

342 8. *Susannah Elizabeth*, b. May 16, 1812; m., Jan. 8, 1835, *Charles Bucknam Fessenden*, a merchant, of Boston. Chil.,
1. Anna Bucknam, b. Nov. 4, 1835.
2. Susan Skinner, b. Jan. 6, d. Sept. 16, 1837.
3. Charles Bucknam, b. Dec. 3, 1840. 4. Susan Elizabeth, b. Ap. 2, 1845.

343 9. *Benjamin Hurd*, b. Nov. 14, 1813; a merchant, of Boston.

344 10. *Caroline Harriet*, b. Dec. 27, 1814.

345 11. *George Augustus*, b. Mar. 11, 1816.

346 12. *Frances Martha*, b. July 24, 1817; m., Sept. 27, 1842, *Henry Tingey Wingate*. Chil.,
1. Hannah Margaretta, b. Dec. 15, 1843.
2. Henry Tingey, and 3. Martha Frances (twins), b. Nov. 14, 1845.

347 13. *Catherine Augusta*, b. Mar. 13, 1819.

348 14. *Emeline Grace*, b. Ap. 14, 1820.

349 15. *Helen Cornelia*, b. Feb. 28, 1822.

350 16. *Francis Edward*, b. Jan. 31, 1824.

5. JOHN, b. in Billerica, May 15, 1783; d. Oct. 8, 1788.

351 6. ISAAC, b. in Billerica, May 15, 1785; a merchant, of New Orleans, unm.

7. NABBY, b. in Billerica, Ap. 27, 1787; d. Dec. 4, 1791.

352 8. JOHN, b. in Charlestown, Mar. 30, 1789; a merchant, of Boston; m., Oct. 17, 1815, HANNAH BROWN SKINNER. She d. Oct. 28, 1821, and he m., May 13, 1823, PERSIS HUTCHINS. Chil.,
1. *John Augustus*, b. Feb. 7, d. Sept. 13, 1817.
2. *Ruth Brown*, b. Aug. 22, 1818; d. Feb. 4, 1820.

353 3. *Julia Hannah*, b. Nov. 16, 1820; m., Oct. 22, 1844, *Horace Green Hutchins*, Esq., counsellor-at-law, of Boston, grad. Dart. Coll. 1835.
4. *John Augustine*, b. Ap. 20, 1824; d. Jan. 12, 1845.
5. *Caroline Persis*, b. Dec. 27, 1826; d. Jan. 16, 1831.

355 6. *Samuel Hutchins*, b. Ap. 7, 1830. 7. *Charles Henry*, b. Jan. 7, 1833.

357 8. *George Frederic*, b. Jan. 11, 1835. 9. *Benjamin*, b. Aug. 9, 1837.

359 9. HARRIET, b. in Charlestown, Nov. 16, 1791, unm.

360 10. ABIGAIL, b. in Charlestown, Nov. 14, 1793; m. JECHONIAS THAYER, formerly a merchant, of Boston, now of New Orleans. Chil.,

361 1. *Mary Wilson*, b. July 11, 1821; m., Aug. 30, 1840, *Lyman Hollingsworth*.

362 2. *Theophilus*, b. Aug. 13, 1822.
3. *Jechonias*, b. Dec. 21, 1823; d. Oct. 4, 1831.

363 4. *Benjamin Hurd*, b. Sept. 24, 1825. 5. *Abby Hurd*, b. Nov. 15, 1827.
6. *Harriet Louisa*, b. Mar. 25, 1830. 7. *Persis Maria*, b. Ap. 24, 1832.

364 11. JOSIAH STEARNS, b. in Charlestown, Mar. 14, 1796; M.D., Harv. Univ. 1818; m., Oct. 19, 1826, ELIZA, dr. of Dr. Abraham R. Thompson, of Charlestown, where he resides.

---

365 (V.) JONAS STEARNS (141, IV.), m., in Lunenburg, May 14, 1758, SUBMIT DAVIS, b. 1742. About 1763, he moved to Chesterfield, N. H., where he d., Sept. 13, 1782. She d. in Marlboro, Vt., Feb. 24, 1815. He was a cabinet-maker, and a deacon of the Cong. Church.

---

366 1. SAMUEL, b. in Lunenburg, May 14, 1759; m., Aug. 16, 1782, SARAH DAVIS, of Chesterfield, b. Nov. 16, 1764. She d. in childbed, June 22, 1805. He m. (2d), Mar. 25, 1806, LYDIA PRESTON. She d. Feb. 28, 1820. He m. (3d), in 1820, HANNAH HILDRETH. She d. Nov., 1841, and he d. Jan. 15, 1844. Chil.,

1. *Samuel*, b. Oct. 2, 1784. 2. *Sally*, b. Aug. 30, 1787.
3. *Sophia*, b. Ap. 10, 1793. 4. *Squire Sewall*, b. Feb. 9, 1794; d. 1795.
5. *Squire Sewall*, b. Dec. 1, 1795. 6. *Stephanus*, b. Sept. 18, 1799; d. 1800.
7. *Celesta*, b. Dec. 29, 1800. 8. *Seraph*, b. Feb. 5, 1803.
9. *Serena*, b. June 13, d. July 4, 1805.

(By 2d wife.)

10. *Laman*, b. Feb. 18, 1807; d. June, 1830.
11. *Abiathar*, b. Nov. 27, 1809. 12. *Preston*, b. Mar. 20, 1811.
13. *Lydia*, b. Oct. 23, 1815. 14. *Jeremiah D.*, b. May 15, 1818; d. Mar. 1819.

2. Jonas, b. in Shirley, Sept. 9, 1761; d. Oct. 19, 1773.

3. Susanna, b. in Chesterfield, May 6, 1764; m., May 30, 1794, Guy Hills, tanner, currier, and cordwainer, of Argyle, Washington Co., N. Y. Chil.,
   1. *Alva S.*, b. Mar. 8, 1795; d. Dec. 25, 1825. Chil.,
      1. Hyatt G., of Ava, N. Y. 2. Mary S., of Pottstown, N. Y. 3. Alva S.
   2. *Samuel D.*, b. Mar. 11, 1797; m., June 7, 1820, *Elizabeth* ——. He died Jan. 31, 1842, leaving wid. Elizabeth and 7 chil., in Pottstown, N. Y.
   3. *Susan M.*, b. Aug. 1, 1799; m., Oct., 1822, *Edward S. Eddy*, now of Rome, N. Y.
   4. *Arethusa M.*, b. July 15, 1802; m., Aug. 9, 1828, *Jacob Moiser*, of Lagrange, Indiana.
   5. *Polly S.*, b. Aug. 26, 1804; m., Dec. 1, 1824, *Charles G. Oaks*, of Rose, Wayne Co., N. Y.
   6. *Minerva*, b. Aug. 25, 1807; m., Mar. 15, 1831, *Daniel Higby*. She is now a wid. of Hoosick Falls, N. Y.
   7. *Eliza R.*, b. May 18, 1810; m., Aug. 21, 1828, *Daniel M. Green*, of Rome, N. Y., now of Verona Mills.

4. Amos, b. in Chesterfield, July 10, 1766; of Marlboro, Vt.; m., Aug. 19, 1790, Lucy Fletcher, of Chesterfield, N. H. He d. May 15, 1829, and his wife Lucy d. Dec. 11, 1809. Chil.,
   1. *Nancy*, b. Dec. 14, 1791; now wid. Berrons, of Marlboro, Vt.
   2. *Lucy*, b. Ap. 21, 1802; now wid. Ball, of Marlboro, Vt.

5. Abijah, b. in C., Jan. 22, 1769; m. Lydia Davis, and moved to Windsor, Vt.; became insane, left the country, and not heard of afterwards. His wid. and son Loren now live in Windsor.

6. Submit, b. in C., Sept. 2, 1771; m., July 14, 1793, Jeremiah Day, of Elizabethtown, U. C. Chil.,
   1. *Betsey*. 2. *Luke F.* 3. *John Russell*. 4. *David V.* 5. *Jonathan B.*
   6. *Polly R.* 7. *Sally*. 8. *Samuel S.* 9. *Laura S.* 10. *Nancy S.*

7. Sarah, b. in C., Feb. 6, 1774; m. —— Lawrence. She, a wid., resides at Day, N. Y., with her sons, Steward and Franklin.

8. Relief, b. in C., Jan. 29, 1777; m., Feb. 11, 1800, Judah Higby, b. July, 1777. She d. Nov. 16, 1849, and he d. Ap. 12, 1851. Chil.,
   1. *Relief*, b. Jan. 21, 1801; m., Mar. 8, 1825, *Asaph Knapp*, of Dover, Vt., now of Marlboro, Vt.
   2. *Lovina*, b. May 6, 1803.
   3. *Selah*, b. May 4, 1805; m., Jan. 28, 1832, *Eliza Wenzell*.
   4. *Daniel*, b. April 5, 1807; d. June 27, 1839; m., March 15, 1831, *Minerva Hills*.
   5. *Elijah*, b. April 1, 1809; m., Dec. 20, 1833, *Roxana Adams*, of Wilmington, Vt.
   6. *Polly*, b. May 16, 1811.
   7. *Warren*, b. June 6, 1813; m., Sept. 24, 1835, *Roxelany Yaw*, of Dover, Vt.
   8. *Betsey*, b. Nov. 20, 1815; d. Aug. 29, 1817.

9. Polly, b. in C., Sept. 22, 1780; m. Daniel Miller; settled first in Guilford, Vt.; thence moved to Concord, N. Y.; thence moved to Yorkville, Kalamazoo Co., Mich., where she now, a wid., lives with her sons. One of her drs., Mary, m. —— Lawrence, and is now a wid.

10. Jonas Boardman, b. Jan. 25, 1783; of Chesterfield, N. H.; m., July 1, 1803, Polly Page, of C. He moved to Somerset, Vt., Ap., 1840, and d. Feb. 6, 1846. Chil.,
    1. *Elvira*, b. Sept. 10, 1804; m., Oct. 22, 1828, *Hiram Knapp*, of Dover, Vt., now of Stratton, Vt.
    2. *Mary A.*, b. July 7, 1806; d. Feb. 6, 1846; m., Ap. 29, 1840, *Erastus Estabrook*, of Dover, now of Somerset, Vt.

I. STEARNS.—APPENDIX I.—STONE.

1 (II.) Deacon SAMUEL STONE, of Camb., 4th son of Dea. Gregory Stone, of Camb., m., June 7, 1655, SARAH STEARNS, of Wat. [I. Stearns, I. 5.] She d. Oct. 4, 1700, aged 65, and he d. Sept. 27, 1715. He had a 2d wife, ABIGAIL, who d. in Woburn, May 11, 1718, aged 71.

9. 2 1. SAMUEL, b. Oct. 1, 1656; d. June 17, 1743, aged 87.
3 2. ISAAC, d. Dec. 10, 1690, aged 31.
4 3. SARAH, b. Feb. 5, 1660–1; m., Nov. 5, 1684, EDWARD CONVERSE, of Woburn, and she m. (2d), —— HILL.
17. 5 4. JOHN, b. May 12, 1663; d. Feb. 3, 1713.
6 5. LYDIA, b. Nov. 25, 1665; d. Dec. 10, 1719; m., July 26, 1684, FRANCIS BOWMAN, Esq., of Lex. [Bowman, 6.] He d. Dec. 23, 1744, aged 83.
6. MARY, b. Feb. 22, 1667–8; d. May 11, 1669.
24. 7 7. JOSEPH, d. Jan. 17, 1702–3, aged 32.
8 8. ANNA, b. June 30, 1673; m. (?) JOHN MERRY.

2. 9 (III.) Dea. SAMUEL STONE, of Lex., m., June 12, 1679, DORCAS JONES, (?) dr. of John and Dorcas, of Concord. She d. Sept., or Dec., 24, 1746, aged 87.

10 1. DORCAS.
31. 11 2. SAMUEL, b. Aug. 12, 1684; d. Ap. 5, 1769, aged 85.
12 3. SARAH, m. THOMAS CUTLER [Cutler, 24], of Lex., and d. Jan. 12, 1749.
43. 13 4. JOSEPH, b. Feb. 8, 1687; d. May 8, 1753, aged 67.
53. 14 5. JONATHAN, b. Feb. 2, 1689; d. Dec. 8, 1729.
15 6. ELIZABETH, b. June 19, 1693; m., May 18, 1710, JOHN LAWRENCE, b. June 10, 1688, son of John and Anna, of Lex. [See J. Lawrence, 144.]
16 7. REBECCA, b. Nov. 19, 1696; d. Nov. 31, 1748, aged 52; m. Capt. BENJAMIN RIED, of Lex., who d. Dec. 25, 1765; 10 chil.

5. 17 (III.) JOHN STONE, of Lex., m., Ap. 12, 1687, RACHEL SHEPHERD, of Concord.

1. RACHEL, d. Aug. 31, 1695, aged 7 yrs.
61. 19 2. JOHN, b. Dec. 15, 1689; d. Aug. 7, 1762.
20 3. MARY, b. Sept. 26, 1692; m. JOHN BOWMAN. [Bowman, 7.]
71. 21 4. ANNA, b. Nov. 27, 1694; m., Dec. 8, 1718, Lieut. JOSIAH PARKER.
22 5. RACHEL, b. June 6, 1697; m., Jan. 2, 1721, JONATHAN BUTTERFIELD, of Camb.
23 6. RUTH, b. Aug. 27, 1700.

7. 24 (III.) JOSEPH STONE, m. SARAH (? Waite). In a bond, dated Dec. 13, 1705, his children's ages are given as follows:

25 1. LYDIA, aged 12 yrs.
100. 26 2. ISAAC, aged 10 yrs.
130. 27 3. JOSEPH, aged 9 yrs.
28 4. ABIGAIL, aged 7 yrs.; m,, Jan. 9, 1723–4, JOHN CUTLER, Jr. [58.]
29 5. SARAH, aged 5 yrs.; m., Nov. 5, 1719, JOSEPH BLODGETT, of Lex. Chil.,
1. *Joseph*, b. Ap. 17, 1721. 2. *Sarah*, b. Nov. 12, 1722.
3. *Anna*, b. Ap. 10, 1729.
30 6. TABITHA, aged 3 years. (?), m., in Weston, Aug. 26, 1728, SAMUEL WARREN. [59.]

11. 31 (IV.) Capt. SAMUEL STONE, m., Ap. 3, 1706, ABIGAIL REED, dr. of Deacon George Reed, of Woburn. She d. Jan. 16, 1767, aged 81. He lived successively in Concord, Sudbury, Rutland, and Lexington. [See Reed's History of Rutland, p. 145.]

32 1. ABIGAIL, b. Ap. 21, 1707; m., Ap. 2, 1724, MICAH STONE, of Fram., by whom she had 6 chil., who have left numerous descendants, not a few of whom have been distinguished by their personal worth and their social position. He d. of small-pox, Oct. 13, 1738, aged 39, and she m. (2d), Jan. 22, 1752, Col. JOSEPH PERRY. She d. Oct. 4, 1796, aged 90. [See Barry, p. 399, et seq.]

33 2. SAMUEL, b. Dec. 8, 1708; m., Oct. 20, 1732, MINDWELL, dr. of Dea. Joseph and Prudence Stevens, of Rutland, where he settled. [See Reed's History of Rutland, pp. 103, 104, 145.] Chil.,

1. *Esther*, b. 1733; m. *John Briant.*
2. *Samuel*, b. 1736; of Rutland; m., 1756, *Patience Atherton.* She d. of small-pox, Dec., 1759, and he m. (2d), Aug. 12, 1761, *Dorothy*, dr. of Dr. Hezekiah Fletcher. He d. Dec. 10, 1775. Chil.,
   1. Samuel, son of 1st wife. 2. Thomas, b. 1762. 2. Dorothy, b. 1664. 4. Alpheus F., b. 1767. 5. Abigail, b. 1769. 6. Susanna, b. 1772.
3. *Isaac*, b. 1739; d. in the French War, Nov. 20, 1756.
4. *Mindwell*, b. 1742; d. young. 5. *Stevens*, b. 1744; d. soon.
6. *Stevens*, b. 1746; m., Aug. 30, 1770, *Mercy Munro.*
7. *Elijah*, b. 1749; m., Ap. 18, 1771, *Eunice Savage.*

66. 34 3. JONAS, b. Dec. 3, 1710; d. in Lex., Oct. 29, 1790.

35 4. ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 21, 1713; m, Jan. 13, 1731, Dea. JOHN STONE, Esq., b. Ap. 13, 1702; d. Oct. 11, 1776 [son of Nathaniel and Sarah (Wayt) Stone, of Fram., gr. son of Dea. John and Anne (How) Stone, of Sud., and gr. grand son of Dea. Gregory Stone, of Camb.]; and settled in Rutland. [See Barry, pp. 406 and 8; also, Hist. of Rutland, p. 147.] She d. May 21, 1751, and he m. (2d), in 1766, MARY, wid. of Timothy Brown, and dr. of Samuel Stratton, Sen.

†36 1. *John*, b. Dec. 18, 1731; a Captain, of Rutland, where he d. in 1819. He was a Lieut. of minute men, afterwards a Captain; was a very active, useful citizen; was many years Selectman, Assessor, Town Clerk, &c., and Rep. of the town in General Court. He m., Sept. 9, 1755, *Lucy Fletcher*, dr. of Dr. Hezekiah, and Hannah, of Rutland. She d. 1824, aged 89. Chil.,
   1. Hezekiah, b. 1756; d. 1761. 2. Elizabeth, b. 1758. 3. Lucy, b. 1760. 4. John, b. 1763. 5. Hezekiah, b. 1769. 6. Hannah, b. 1772. 7. Susannah, b. 1774. 8. Alpheus F., b. 1778. 9. Hannah Buckminster, b. 1780.

†37 2. *Elizabeth*, b. June 16, 1733. 3. *Abigail*, b. Oct. 5, 1734; d. 1755.

†38 4. *Sarah*, b. Dec. 14, 1736; lived to old age, unm.

†39 5. *Eunice*, b. Mar. 21, 1739; m. *Isaac Wheeler.*

6. *Dorcas*, b. May, 1745; d. Dec. 21, 1747.

†40 7. *Hepzibah*, b. Ap., 1747; m. *Silas Jones.*

†41 8. *Israel*, b. Ap., 1749; m. *Lydia Barrett.*

36 5. TABITHA, b. Jan. 9, 1716; m. JOHN NOYES, of Sud.

37 6. MARY, b. Mar. 9, 1718; m. THOMAS BENT, of Sud.

38 7. SUSANNA, b. Ap. 24, 1720; m. (1st), ELIJAH BENT, of Sud., and she m. (2d), —— MINOT, of Concord.

39 8. NATHAN, b. Ap. 28, 1722; m., May 5, 1740, MARY ROBBINS, and settled in Rutland. [See Hist. of Rut., p. 146.]

1. *Mary*, b. 1741; m., May 10, 1758, *Edward Rice.*
2. *Thankful*, b. 1743; m., 1766, *Isaac Savage.*
3. *Nathan*, b. 1746; m., 1768, *Freelove Phillips.*
4. *Jeduthan*, b. 1748; m., 1773, *Elizabeth How.*
5. *Rebecca*, b. 1756; m., 1775, *Thomas Hunt.*

40 9. EUNICE, b. July 2, 1724; m., 1744, Dea. SAMUEL REED, of Woburn. They both d. Ap., 1809, he aged 87, and she aged 85.

41 10. SYBIL, b. Sept. 9, 1727; m. (1st), NATHANIEL BRIGHT [98], of Wat., by whom she had 4 chil. He d. Oct. 21, 1754, and his wid. m., June 2, 1757, SAMUEL WHITE [32], of Wat., by whom she had 7 chil. She d. May 21, 1809.

42 11. ISAAC, b. Ap. 5, 1730; m., Sept. 8, 1748, MARTHA MUNRO [21], of Weston, and moved to Rutland, where he was a magistrate, and for several years kept an inn. He afterwards moved to Oakham. Chil.,

1. *Abner*, b. 1749.
2. *Pattee*, b. 1751; m. Rev. *John Strickland*, the first minister of Oakham.
3. *Isaac*, b. 1753. 4. *Abigail*, b. 1755. 5. *Alpheus*, b. 1757.

13. 43 (IV.) JOSEPH STONE, of Lex., m. MARY ——. His Will was proved May 21, 1753.

44 1. Ephraim, b. Nov. 28, 1708; of Stow.
45 2. Mary, b. Feb. 9, 1712–13; m. William Keyes, of Harvard.
46 3. Joseph, b. June 26, 1714; of Brookfield.
47 4. Abigail, b. Sept. 26, 1716; m. Josiah Shattuck [26], of Camb.
48 5. Samuel, b. Aug. 13, 1718; m. Jane ——, who d. 1786, aged 66. He d. in Lex. Mar. 31, 1768. Chil.,
1. *Elizabeth*, b. June 5, 1743.
2. *Ruth*, b. Nov. 26, 1744; m., July 21, 1768, *John Buckman*, Jr. [D. Fiske, 27–2.]
66. 49 6. Sarah, b. Feb. 23, 1719–20; m., May 12, 1752, Dea. Jonas Stone. [66 below.]
50 7. James, b. Aug. 7, 1722; (?) of Weston.
51 8. Elizabeth, b. Feb. 7, 1722–3; m., Jan. 15, 1752, Benjamin Sampson, of Leominster.
52 9. Dorcas, b. Ap. 11, 1725; m. Benjamin Stow, of Harvard.
10. Bartholomew, b. June 19, 1727; d. young.

14. 53 (IV.) JONATHAN STONE, of Lex., m., Nov. 17, 1712, CHARY ADAMS, of Concord.

1. Margaret, b. Oct. 25, d. Dec. 30, 1713.
54 2. Dorcas, b. Mar. 25, 1715; m., Nov. 13, 1733, Joseph Wellington. [40.]
55 3. Margaret, b. Sept. 15, 1718; m., Mar. 13, 1734–5, Thomas Wellington, Jr. [62.]
56 4. Rebecca, b. Jan. 22, 1720–1; m. Timothy Wellington, of Lex. [100.]
57 5. Love, b. Jan. 7, 1722–3; m., June 11, 1747, Samuel Whittemore, of Camb.
162. 58 6. Jonathan, bap. Mar. 14, 1725; m., May 21, 1747, Martha Cutler, of W. Camb.
59 7. Samuel, b. June 10, 1727; m. (1st), 1753, Martha Earle, of Boston; and he m. (2d), Mrs. Eunice Underwood, of Lex. He died in Ashby, Dec. 15, 1806. Chil.,
1. *Mary*, b. Ap. 22, 1754. 2. *Timothy*, b. Jan. 28, 1758.
3. *John Earle*, b. Sept. 24, 1764.
60 8. Josiah, b. Nov. 10, 1729; m. Abigail ——.

19. 61 (V.) Dea. JOHN STONE, m., Ap. 8, 1714, MARY REED, b. Ap. 8, 1695, dr. of Capt. William and Abigail Reed, of Lex. She d. Oct. 16, 1772.

62 1. John, b. July 11, 1715; d. Mar. 22, 1736.
63 2. Mary, b. Feb. 26, 1716–17; (?) m., June 17, 1740, Lot Conant, of Concord.
64 3. Anna, b. Nov. 22, 1718; m., July 28, 1737, Ensign Robert Munroe, of Lex., who was killed in the battle of Lex., Ap. 17, 1775. Chil.,
1. *Ebenezer*, b. Feb. 5, 1737–8; d. June 25, 1740.
2. *Anna*, b. Aug. 13, 1740; m., May 8, 1760, *Daniel Harrington*. [†32.]
3. *Ruth*, b. July 26, 1742; m., Jan. 9, 1766, *William Tidd*, b. July 11, 1726, son of Daniel and Hepzibah (Reed) T.
4. *Ebenezer*, b. Nov. 15, 1744: m., May 29, 1771, *Martha Smith*.
4. Nathan, b. Sept. 21, 1723; d. July, 1740.
5. Ruth, b. July 5, 1725; d. July 19, 1740.
65 6. Lydia, b. Sept. 20, 1729; m., June 6, 1751, Nathaniel Mullikin. He d. Nov. 23, 1767, aged 45. Chil.,
1. *Nathaniel*, b. Mar. 30, 1752; d. Feb. 6, 1776.
2. *Lydia*, b. July 11, 1753. 3. *John*, b. Dec. 23, 1754; d. Mar. 21, 1840.
4. *Samuel*, b. July 4, 1756; d. in South Carolina, Mar. 21, 1807.
5. *Mary*, b. Dec. 4, 1757. 6. *Rebecca*, b. Dec. 10, 1762.
7. *Joseph*, b. Ap. 9, 1765; d. at Concord, Feb. 4, 1804.

34. 66 (V.) Dea. JONAS STONE, of Lex., afterwards of Rutland; m. (1st), ELIZABETH ADAMS, who d. Ap. 3, 1751, aged 42, and he m. (2d), May 12, 1752, his cousin SARAH STONE. [49.] She d. Nov. 4, 1780, aged 61. He returned to Lex. in 1751, after the death of his first wife. Chil.,

1. Elizabeth, b. 1733; d. Dec. 27, 1752.

67 2. DEBORAH, b. 1736; m., Ap. 13, 1753, SAMUEL BASS, of Boston.
68 3. JONAS, b. 1741; of Lex.; m., June 12, 1766, SARAH BUCKMAN. [D. Fiske, 27–3.]
1. *Sarah*, b. Dec., 1767.
2. *Samuel*, b. Dec. 27, 1769; d. Oct. 11, 1824; m., *Sally Child*. Chil.,
1. Samuel, b. Mar. 27, 1794; m. Mary Spaulding, and had chil. He d. some years since in the State prison.
3. *Elizabeth*, b. Nov. 13, 1770.
69 4. LUCY, b. 1743; m., Jan. 17, 1765, JOSEPH SMITH, of Lex. [Smith, 58.]
70 5. HANNAH, b. 1746; m., June 29, 1769, THOMAS BARRETT, of Concord.
6. ZERVIAH, b. 1749; d. Dec. 27, 1752.

---

21. 71 (IV.) Lieut. JOSIAH PARKER, of Lex., b. Ap. 11, 1694 (son of John and Deliverance Parker,* who moved from Reading to Lex.); m., Dec. 28, 1718, ANNA STONE. [21.] He d. October 8, 1756. [See Barry, pp. 349 and 350; also, Bright, 4.]

72 1. ANNA, b. Sept. 9, 1719; m., Nov. 17, 1737, BENJAMIN SMITH. [83.]
73 2. DELIVERANCE, b. May 18, 1721; m., Ap. 17, 1737, MARRETT MUNROE, b. Dec. 6, 1713, son of John and Hannah, of Lex.; 11 chil.
74 3. MARY, b. July 3, 1723.
75 4. JOSIAH, b. Ap., 1725; m., Oct. 27, 1748, MARY MUNROE [22], of Weston.
5. LOIS, b. Aug. 20, 1727; d. aged 12 yrs.
76 6. JOHN, b. July 13, 1729; m., May 22, 1755, MARY MORSE. Chil.,
77 1. *Lydia*, b. Nov. 8, 1756. 2. *Anna*, b. Jan. 11, 1759.
79 3. *John*, b. Feb. 7, 1761; of Lex.; m., in Waltham, Feb. 17, 1785, *Hannah Stearns*. [C. Stearns, 144.] He had numerous chil., one of whom is Rev. Theodore Parker, of Boston.
80 4. *Isaac*, b. May 12, 1763. 5. *Ruth*, b. Dec. 1, 1765.
82 6. *Rebecca*, b. June 28, 1768. 7. *Robert*, b. Ap. 15, 1771.
84 7. THADDEUS, b. Sept. 28, 1731; m., Mar. 27, 1759, MARY REED (?), b. July 17, 1751, dr. of William and Abigail (Stone) Reed. Chil.,
85 1. *Mary*, b. Sept. 26, 1760. 2. *Sarah*, b. Aug. 24, 1762.
87 3. *Bette*, b. Aug. 28, 1764. 4. *Thaddeus*, b. July 10, 1767.
89 5. *Josiah*, b. Sept. 19, 1770.
90 8. JOSEPH, b. Nov. 28, 1733; m., July 5, 1759, EUNICE HOBBS, of Weston. [Hobbs, 8.] After the birth of one child, he settled in Lincoln. Chil.,
91 1. *Susanna*, b. in Lex., Dec. 31, 1760. 2. *Levi*, b. in Lincoln, Ap. 16, 1762.
93 3. *Lois*, b. Nov. 17, 1763. 4. *Aaron*, b. Dec. 5, 1765.
95 5. *Joseph*, b. Oct. 4, 1767. 6. *Jonathan*, b. Oct. 17, 1769.
97 7. *Elisha*, b. Dec. 9, 1772. 8. *Elisha*, b. Sept. 10, 1775.
99 9. *Rebecca* (twin), b. Sept. 10, 1775.

26.? 100 (IV.) ISAAC STONE, m., July 24, 1722, ELIZABETH BROWN, of Sud., and with wife o. c. in Fram., Oct. 14, 1722, and wife adm. f. c. Aug. 1, 1725. About 1726, or '27, he moved to Shrewsbury, where he was member of the first Board of Selectmen, and a Lieutenant. He d. Ap. 22, 1776, aged 78 yrs. 8 ms., and his wid. d. 1794, aged 96. [It has not been certainly ascertained that he was a son of Joseph and Sarah, of Lex. Mr. Barry (p. 408), suggests this relation, and it seems to me very probable. The difficulty is, that Isaac, son of Joseph and Sarah, was said to be in his 10th yr., or 10 yrs. old, in Dec. 1705, which would make

---

* HANANIAH PARKER, of Reading, m., Sept. 30, 1663, ELIZABETH ——. He m. (2d), in Wat., Dec. 12, 1700, MARY, wid. of Dea. John Bright. [4.] He d. Mar. 10, 1723–4. She was living in 1731.

1. JOHN, b. Aug. 3, 1664; m. DELIVERANCE ——. He moved from Reading to Lex., where he d. Jan. 22, 1740–1, and she d. there, Mar. 10, 1717–18. Chil. b. in Reading, and recorded there, and in Lex.
1. *Hananiah*, b. Oct. 10, 1691; d. at Port Royal, 1711.
2. *Andrew*, b. Feb. 14, 1692–3; m., 1720, *Sarah Whiting*. Chil.,
1. Sarah, b. Feb. 9, 1720–1. 2. Jonas, b. Feb. 6, 1721–2. 3. Amos, b. July 27, 1723.
3. *Josiah*, b. Ap. 11, 1694; m., Dec. 28, 1718, *Anna Stone* [See 71 above.]
4. *Mary*, b. Dec. 4, 1695; d. 1709. 5. *Edee*, b. Aug. 19, 1697; d. 1709.
6. *John*, b. Nov. 8, 1703.
2. SAMUEL, b. Oct., 1666. 3. ELIZABETH, b. June, 1668.
4. SARAH, b. 1672; d. 1673. 5. HANANIAH, b. Nov. 2, 1674; d. æt. 11 mos.
6. EBENEZER, b. Feb. 13, 1675–6; m. REBECCA ——. 7. MARY, m. —— POOLE.

him at least a year older than Lieut. Isaac, of Shrewsbury, as given by Mr. Ward. But when it is considered how frequent is the occurrence of mistakes in the ages of old people, this discrepancy may not be regarded as a valid objection.] [See Ward, p. 423.] Chil.,

101 1. Eunice, b. in Fram., Nov. 21, 1722; m., 1748, Charles Bouker.

102 2. Jonas, b. in Fram., Aug. 12, 1725; a deacon; m., Feb. 25, 1747, Rachel, dr. of Luke Rice. He m. (2d), Feb. 28, 1788, Anna, dr. of Amos Parker. He d. Mar. 29, 1809, aged 83 yrs. and 7 mos., and his wid. m., Jan. 18, 1810, Dea. Ebenezer Reed, of Worcester. He was an ardent patriot in the Revolution, a Rep. of Shrewsbury, 1775, "and rendered long and important services in town and parish affairs." Chil.,

103 1. *Isaac*, b. Mar. 6, 1748; grad. Harv. Coll., 1770; ord. in Douglas, Oct. 31, 1771; m., Oct. 27, 1773, *Susanna Goddard* [344]; discharged from his pastoral charge, Oct. 28, 1805, and d. 1837, aged 89.

2. *Lydia*, b. Mar. 11, 1750; d. Jan. 1, 1760.

104 3. *Rachel*, b. Oct. 24, 1754; m., 1780, *Ward Nye*, of Douglas.

105 4. *Lydia*, b. Mar. 12, 1761; m., 1783, *Asa Parker*.

106 3. Jasper, b. in Shrewsbury, Ap. 30, 1728; m., Ap. 17, 1755, Grace Goddard. [332.] He d. 1802, and his wid. Grace d. Oct. 31, 1815, aged 80.

107 1. *Benjamin*, b. Aug. 11, 1756; d. in S., May 4, 1832; grad. Harv. Coll., 1776; first Preceptor of Leicester Acad., and subsequently of Westford Acad.; m., Dec. 3, 1799, wid. *Deborah Fairbank*, of Northboro. Chil.,

1. Mary E., m. Ap. 11, 1822, Samuel B. Manning, of Worcester.
2. A son, non-comp. d. young.

108 2. *Asa*, b. Jan. 3, 1758; d. Dec. 20, 1777, in the Continental service, in the hospital at Fishkill.

109 3. *Josiah*, b. Sept. 10, 1759; d. June 1, 1820; m., Nov. 13, 1791, *Bridget*, dr. of Col. Job Cushing, and still (1847) survives. [See 139 next page.] Chil.,

1. Mary Prentice, b. Sept. 1, 1794; d. unm., Aug. 18, 1839.
2. Grace Fisk, b. Oct. 23, 1796; d. Feb. 28, 1817.

110 3. Job Cushing, b. Jan. 18, 1800.

111 4. Josiah Goddard, b. Ap. 15, 1808; m. Hannah Harrington, dr. of Philo Slocumb.

112 4. *Nathan*, b. May 6, 1761.

113 5. *Zenas*, b. May 24, 1763; m., May 26, 1790, *Mary*, dr. of Edward Flint. Chil.,

1. Elizabeth, b. Jan. 26, 1791. 2. Zenas Flint, and 3. Sarah Flint, bap. 1808. The family left Shrewsbury.

114 6. *Elizabeth*, b. Dec. 22, 1765; m., Sept. 26, 1793, *Caleb Haskill*, of Hampton Falls, N. H.

115 7. *Sarah*, b. Oct. 16, 1767; m., Nov. 24, 1793, *Lemuel Ide*.

116 8. *Grace*, b. Mar. 18, 1770; m., 1804, *Philip Crosby*.

117 9. *Susanna*, b. June 2, 1772; d. Nov. 28, 1840, unm.

118 10. *Eunice*, b. Ap. 3, 1774; m., 1798, *Jonathan Nelson*.

119 11. *Isaac*, b. Oct. 10, 1777; m., July 20, 1816, *Sarah Johnson*, of Southboro. Chil.,

1. Isaac, b. Jan. 25, 1817; was drowned in Jordan Pond, Sept. 18, 1846, leaving a young family.
2. Nathan, b. May 17, 1819. He and his br. Isaac m. sisters.

120 12. *Hannah*, b. Feb. 10, 1782.

121 4. Nathaniel, b. Ap. 11, 1732; m., Dec. 17, 1760, Thankful, dr. of Jonathan Morse, and had one child. He m. (2d), Feb. 11, 1793, Rhoda, wid. of Rev. Wm. Goddard, of Westmoreland, N. H. [Goddard, 360.] They moved to Pittsfield, Vt., where she d. Dec. 7, 1820, aged 80.

122 1. *Abijah*, b. Oct. 26, 1761.

123 5. Abigail, b. Dec. 9, 1735.

124 6. Isaac (supposed to be a son of Lieut. Isaac), m., in the North Parish of S. (Boylston), May 3, 1765, Rachel Fiske. He moved to Lancaster, and d. 1816, aged 93. Chil.,

125 1. *Esther*, b. May 30, 1766; m. —— *Wickmer*, and had a dr. Laura, who m. Jonathan Stratton.

126 2. *Elizabeth*, b. Oct. 21, 1767.

127 3. (?) *Isaac*, m. (1st), *Abigail Moore*, of Berlin, and m. (2d), her sister, *Sarah Moore*. He d. in Northboro, 1819, aged 58. Chil.,
1. Silas, m., 1841, Sarah W., dr. of Enoch Smith, of Newton.
2. Abigail, m. Abel Fawcett, son of Jonathan and Tamar (Davenport) Fawcett, of Boylston.

128 4. *Jacob*, b. Aug. 4, 1770; m. (1st), *Martha Barns*, of Boylston, and he m. (2d), her sister, *Anna*. He m. (3d), *Isabella*, dr. of Asa Bennet. Chil.,
1. Joseph. 2. James. 3. Martha. 4. Jacob. 5. Anna. 6. Achsa. 7. Oliver. 8. Elizabeth. 9. Tamar. 10. Maria. [See Ward, p. 424.]

129 5. *Annis*, b. Mar. 4, 1772; m. —— *Robinson*, and d. soon.

---

27. 130 (IV.) JOSEPH STONE, of Fram., m., in Weston, Ap. 11, 1723, LYDIA PARKHURST, of Weston. [Parkhurst, 18.] He was a blacksmith, and in 1719, bought 150 acres in Fram., at Indian Head, and d. in Fram. about 1780.

131 1. Lydia, b. Jan. 15, 1723–4.

132 2. Abigail, b. Feb. 3, 1724–5; m., Feb. 26, 1746, Matthias Bent. [Barry, pp. 183 and 411.]

133 3. Lucy, b. Jan. 17, 1727–8; m., Feb. 20, 1752, Col. Job Cushing, an innholder, of Shrewsbury, b. Jan. 1, 1728, son of Rev. Job and Mary (Prentice) Cushing, of S. She d. Mar. 25, 1790. [See Ward, p. 253.] Chil.,

134 1. *Lydia*, b. Feb. 12, 1753; m. (1st), Dec. 15, 1777, *Nathaniel Stearns*, of Paxton. [I. Stearns, 121, IV.] He d., leaving one son, Nathaniel, and his wid. m. (2d), *Jonas Lamb*, and d. in Newfane, Vt., 1835, aged 82.

135 2. *Lucy*, b. Jan. 5, 1755; m., 1781, *Jonas Stone*, of Charlton; in 1847, of Shrewsbury.

136 3. *Alice*, b. Feb. 23, 1757; m., Oct. 25, 1781, *Winslow Brigham*, of Northboro.

4. *Emery*, b. Sept. 13, 1759, and d. July 21, 1775.

137 5. *Elmer*, b. June 27, 1762; m., June 5, 1783, *Lydia*, dr. of Joseph Hastings. He moved to Canada, and d. at Stanstead. Chil.,
1. John Prentiss, b. Oct. 23, 1783. 2. Artemas, b. Jan. 31, 1786.

138 6. *Job*, b. Mar. 1, 1765; m., Sept. 2, 1790, *Sarah*, dr. of Col. Asa Rice. He moved to Canada, and d. at Montreal, Jan. 2, 1821. Chil.,
1. Lucy, b. Jan. 14, 1791. 2. Hezekiah Rice, b. May 13, 1792.
3. Elizabeth, b. Mar. 18, 1794. 4. Emery, b. Nov. 21, 1796.

139 7. *Bridget*, b. May 16, 1769; m., 1791, *Josiah Stone*. [See 109, p. 525].

140 4. Keziah, b. May 19, 1730.

141 5. Joseph, b. Aug. 27, 1731; d. in Harvard, s. p.

142 6. Isaac, b. Ap. 10, 1735; of Fram.; m., Sept. 28, 1763, Persis Howe; lived near Mr. Abner Wheeler's. She d. May 7, 1806, aged 62 yrs. 5 m., and he d. Jan. 5, 1815, aged 79 yrs. 8 m.
1. *Persis*, bap. Ap. 8, 1764; d. young.

143 2. *Purchase*, b. Nov. 25, 1765; m. *Lois Damon*. About 1800, he moved to Wayland. Chil.,
1. Marshall, b. Jan. 14, 1790; m. Betsey, dr. of Tim. Haven, and d. 1828.
2. Sewall, b. Dec. 10, 1791; d. aged 4 yrs.

144 3. Buckley, b. Ap. 18, 1793; of Fram.; m. Mary Pierce, of Boston.

145 4. Persis, b. Aug. 29, 1795; m. Nathaniel Parker, of Shrewsbury, and lives in Canada.

146 5. Lucy, m. John A. Ingraham. 6. Eveline, m. —— Munro, of Vt.

147 7. Susan, m. Ephraim Farwell. 8. Geo. Washington, d. unm.

148 3. *John*, b. Dec. 18, 1767; d. unm.

149 4. *Persis*, b. Dec. 4, 1770; m. *Isaac Damon*, of E. Sud.

150 5. *Isaac*, b. Mar. 9, 1773; m. *Grace Whiting;* was lately living in Quincy.

151 6. *Joseph*, b. Nov. 17, 1774; m. *Sarah* (? Briar), an English woman.

152 7. *David*, and 8. *Peter* (twins), b. Ap. 4, 1777; both d. in the Provinces.

153 9. *Rebecca*, bap. Aug. 1, 1779; m. *Samuel Hemmenway* (2d), Aug. 16, 1801; d. in N. Y., June 11, 1840; buried in Fram.

154 7. Submit, b. June 30, 1738; m. Samuel Miller.

155 8. Martha, b. Mar. 18, 1741; m. Oliver Miles, of Concord.

156 9. Purchase, b. July 24, 1744.

157 10. Nathan, b. Aug. 14, 1746; d. July 3, 1793; a Lieut., of Natick; m. Eunice, dr. of Dea. Daniel Stone. Chil.,

158 1. *William*, b. Dec. 18, 1774; m., 1796, *Betsey Fisk.*
159 2. *Hetty*, b. May 10, 1777; m., 1796, *William Johnson.*
160 3. *Nathan*, b. Aug. 11, 1779; of Fram.; m., Nov. 21, 1805, *Betsey Stone.*
161 4. *Polly*, b. 1782. 5. *Nancy*, b. 1784. 6. *Joseph*, b. 1789. 7. *Lucy*, b. 1792.

---

58. 162 (V.) JONATHAN STONE, m., May 21, 1747, MARTHA CUTTER, of Camb. He moved from Wat. to Shrewsbury, about 1769, where he d. Oct. 3, 1805, aged 81, and his wid. Martha d. Oct. 25, 1807, aged 77 y. 7 m. His first 10 chil. were b. in Wat. [See Ward, p. 426.]

---

163 1. JONATHAN, b. July 5, 1748; of Shrewsbury; was killed during the retreat out of New York, 1776; m., June 7, 1769, HANNAH GATES, and had,
1. *Sibil*, bap. Mar. 25, 1770.
164 2. *Samuel*, bap. June 4, 1775; m., 1798, *Kezia Foster*, of Tewksbury.
165 2. MARTHA, b. Aug. 11, 1750; m., May 28, 1780, THOMAS ADAMS, of Camb.
166 3. SETH, b. Dec. 26, 1752; settled in Bridport, Vt.
167 4. JOHN, b. Mar. 7, 1755; settled in Charlestown, and d. there.
168 5. THOMAS, b. Mar. 27, 1757; of Shrewsbury; m., June 21, 1781, MARY, dr. of Elijah Rawson. After the birth of two children, moved to Deerfield, or that vicinity. Chil.,
1. *Mary*, b. Mar. 9, 1782. 2. *Jonathan*, b. Jan. 21, 1785.
169 6. LYDIA, b. May 2, 1759; d. unm., Oct. 11. 1821.
170 7. HANNAH, b. Ap. 2, 1761; m., June 26, 1781, WILLIAM ADAMS, of Camb.
171 8. CHERRY, b. Nov. 19, 1764; said to have m. in Camb.
172 9. DANIEL, b. Jan. 27, 1766; of Shrewsbury, where he d. Sept. 27, 1829; m., June 9, 1790, ANNA GIBSON, of Hopkinton.
1. *Daniel*, b. May 15, 1791; d. Mar. 8, 1792.
2. *Daniel*, b. Ap. 5, 1793; d. May 24, 1796.
173 3. *Jonathan*, b. June 17, 1795; m., Dec. 3, 1818, *Abigail Foster;* had dr. Mary Elizabeth Furbush, b. Oct. 19, 1819, and moved to Westboro.
174 4. *Annă Bruce*, b. Ap. 30, 1797; m., 1824, *Jonathan H. Drake.*
175 5. *John*, b. May 27, 1799; m., Mar. 19, 1823, *Lucinda Drake*, who d. May 17, 1830, aged 27, and he m., Dec., 1830, wid. *Charity Hastings*, of Boylston. Chil.,
1. Lucy Ann, b. July 12, 1823. 2. John, b. May 8, 1826.
176 6. *Elizabeth*, b. May 3, 1801. 7. *Jonas*, b. Mar. 10, 1803.
177 8. *Lydia*, b. Dec. 28, 1804. 9. *Thomas*, b. Ap. 17, 1807.
178 10. *Independence*, b. Ap. 6, 1809. 11. *George Zeigler*, b. May 20, 1811.
179 12. *Liberty*, b. May 15, 1813. 13. *Hannah Adams*, b. Mar. 14, 1816.
180 10. JONAS, b. Oct. 25, 1767; m., 1792, SARAH TOOTHAKER, of Tewksbury. His wid. Sarah, m., 1805, Josiah Knight. Chil.,
181 1. *Jonas Adams*, b. Dec. 30, 1792; m., Ap. 11, 1821, *Susan Fay*, of Westboro, and had,
1. Jonas A., b. Aug. 27, 1821.
182 2. *Timothy Allen*, b. Aug. 18, 1794. 3. *Samuel*, b. Mar. 30, 1797.
183 4. *Sarah*, b. Dec. 15, 1799; m., 1823, *Jason Bullard.*
184 11. DORCAS, b. May 20, 1770; m., Nov. 11, 1785, JOSEPH SMITH, of Bolton.
185 12. LUCY, b. Oct. 11, 1772; m., 1792, NATHANIEL GREEN.

I. STEARNS.—APPENDIX II.—MANNING.

---

1 WILLIAM MANNING was in Cambridge as early as 1638, and admitted freeman, 1640. His wife, SUSANNA, d. Oct. 16, 1650. He had a son William, of Camb., and probably John, also of Camb.

---

2 WILLIAM MANNING, Jr., b. 1614; adm. freeman, May 10, 1643; probably came to America with his father, and he d. in Camb., Mar. 14, 1690–1, aged 76.

His wid. DOROTHY, his only wife, d. July 26, 1692, aged 80, and her estate was administered by her son Samuel. In the Middlesex Probate Office is recorded an agreement among the heirs of William Manning, dated March 22, 1692–3, in which are mentioned, SAMUEL, the only son; HANNAH STEARNS, eldest daughter; SARAH, wife of Joseph Bull; and MARY ADAMS, who d. before her father, and left one child, *Eliphalet*, of whom Jonathan Remington was guardian. In 1670, William Manning was sent to England to invite Urian Oakes to come to New England, who came and became President of Harv. Coll.

3 1. HANNAH, b. June 21, 1642; m., Feb. 1, 1662–3, SAMUEL STEARNS, youngest son of Isaac and Mary Stearns, of Watertown. [I. Stearns, 21, II.]
8. 4 2. SAMUEL, b. July 21, 1644; d. Feb. 22, 1710–11.
5 3. SARAH, b. Jan. 28, 1645–6; m. JOSEPH BULL.
4. ABIGAIL, b. Jan. 15, 1647–8; d. next May 10.
6 5. JOHN, b. Mar. 31, 1649; d. Nov. 25, 1678, s. p.
7 6. MARY, m. —— ADAMS, and had one son, *Eliphalet*.
7. TIMOTHY, probably a son of Wm. and Dorothy, d. Nov. 8, 1653.

4. 8 SAMUEL MANNING, m., Ap. 13, 1664, ELIZABETH STEARNS, 4th dr. of Isaac and Mary Stearns, of Watertown (I. Stearns, 7, I.), and settled in Billerica. She d. early, leaving two sons, and he m., May 6, 1673, ABIAH WRIGHT, by whom he had chil., and who survived him.

11. 9 1. SAMUEL.
12. 10 2. JOHN, b. Aug. 30, 1666; d. Feb. 3, 1718–19.

By his 2d wife, Abiah, he had,

3. TIMOTHY, b. Feb. 4, d. Mar. 12, 1673–4.
4. HANNAH, b. Mar. 28, 1675; m., Dec. 7, 1699, EBENEZER KING, of Watertown, and had,
   1. *Ebenezer*, b. Oct. 11, 1700. 2. *Samuel*, b. Ap. 13, 1702.
   3. *William*, b. Sept. 8, 1703. 4. *Hannah*, b. Jan. 13, 1704–5.
5. WILLIAM, b. June 27, 1677. 6. MARY, b. Sept. 2, 1679.
7. SARAH, b. Aug. 26, 1681; m., Mar. 23, 1703–4, SAMUEL ROBINSON, of Camb.
8. DOROTHY, b. June 27, 1683. 9. ISAAC, b. Ap. 15, 1685.
10. EPHRAIM, b. Sept. 11, 1686. 11. ELIZABETH, b. Mar. 14, 1690–1.
12. TIMOTHY, b. Mar. 4, 1692–3. 13. ELIPHALET. 14. ABIAH.

9. 11 SAMUEL MANNING, m. DEBORAH ——, and moved from Billerica to Camb. about 1692, and thence removed to Windham, Conn., where he was living in 1744. Chil.,

1. DOROTHY, b. in Billerica, Jan. 17, 1688–9.
2. SAMUEL, b. in Billerica, Jan. 14, 1690–1. 3. EDWARD.
4. JOHN, bap. in Camb., Jan. 17, 1696–7.
5. ABIGAIL, bap. May 14, 1699; m., June 27, 1723, JABEZ CARTER.
6. ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 21, 1701; m. —— BINGHAM.
7. MARY, b. Mar. 17, 1703–4; m. —— CASE.
8. JOSEPH, bap. May 12, 1705; grad. Harv. Coll., 1725; was a physician in Woburn, and d. 1745.

10. 12 JOHN MANNING, m. SARAH ——, and settled in Cambridge.

13 1. JOHN.
14 2. EDWARD, bap. Mar. 27, 1698; d. June 6, 1774, æt. 77; m., Mar. 17, 1718–19, MARY PERRY, of Watertown [Perry, 17], and settled in Camb. Chil.,
15 1. *Mary*, b. May 26, 1720; m., Mar. 29, 1753, *Stephen Randall*, (?) b. Jan. 29, 1721–2, son of Samuel and Elizabeth (Gleason) Randall, and gr. son of Serj. John and Susanna Randall, of Watertown, his 3d wife. [Randall, 17.]
2. *Elizabeth*, b. Jan. 18, 1721–2; d. young.
16 3. *Edward*, b. Mar. 26, 1724; m. *Patience Day*, and had,
1. Margaret, b. Sept. 27, 1747.
17 4. *John*, b. Dec. 3, 1725; in old age insane, and d. in the almshouse, Ap. 17, 1814, aged 88, unm.

5. *Mercy*, b. Aug. 4, 1727; d. Jan. 24, 1731–2.
6. *James*, b. May 16, 1729; d. Feb. 1, 1731–2.
18 7. *Benjamin*, b. Oct. 15, 1730. 8. *Elizabeth*, b. June 5, 1732; d. Oct. 1, 1733.
19 9. *Hannah*, b. Mar. 20, 1733–4; m., Feb. 4, 1761, *Benjamin Hill.*
20 10. *Mercy*, b. Nov. 19, 1735; m., Feb. 26, 1756, *Samuel Woods*, of Roxbury.
11. *Abigail*, bap. Dec. 3, 1738; d. July 28, 1739.

21 3. WILLIAM, b. May 21, 1700; d. Sept. 17, 1778, æt. 78; m. MARY ——, and settled in Camb. She d. May 15, 1774, æt. 74. Chil.,

22 1. *William*, b. Sept. 19, 1722; d. young. 2. *Thomas*, b. May 8, 1727.
23 3. *Samuel*, b. Aug. 26, 1729; d. of a casualty, Ap. 2, 1824, aged 94 yrs. 7 m.; m., 1777, *Mary Woods*, who d. Oct. 15, 1788, æt. 50, and he m., Dec. 29, 1791, *Sarah Woods*, who d. Ap. 16, 1812, æt. 72. One child.

24 1. Samuel, b. in Camb., May 28, 1778; grad. Harv. Coll., 1797; was a physician; settled in Lancaster, Mass.; m., Lucy Cogswell, of Westford, who d., and he returned to Camb. and m., Mar. 20, 1822, widow Elizabeth Abbot, dr. of Thomas Warland. He d. Oct. 22, 1822, and his wid. now lives in Camb.

Chil. of Samuel, Jr., by 1st wife.

25 1. Samuel, grad. Harv. Coll., 1822, now of Baltimore.
26 2. Mary W., m. Dr. A. B. Cleveland, of Baltimore, now of Camb., Mass.
27 3. William, a physician, of Michigan. 4. Rebecca. d.
28 5. Joseph, and 6. Charles, both of Baltimore.

30 4. *Joseph*, b. Jan. 26, 1730–1; grad. Harv. Coll., 1751; d. 1808; was a chaplain in the Continental Army, and in 1806, resided in Bath, Me. He had several children, of whom Samuel, a veteran printer, now resides with his chil. in Camb., above 80 yrs. old.
31 5. *Mary*, b. Feb. 19, 1732–3; m. (1st), Sept. 26, 1754, *Joseph Warland*, and m. (2d), May 19, 1763, *William Darling*, and d. May 22, 1817, æt. 84.
32 6. *William*, b. May 11, 1735; d. Dec. 10, 1804; m., Nov. 26, 1772, *Rebecca Oliver*, who d. Ap. 13, 1821, aged 81. His estate passed to his brothers and sisters. Chil.,
1. Rebecca, b. and d. Sept., 1774.
2. William, b. Nov. 4, 1775; d. Sept. 22, 1777.
33 7. *Sarah*, b. Nov. 29, 1737; m., Oct. 22, 1767, *John Barrows.*
34 8. *Rebecca*, b. Ap. 17, 1740; m. —— *Pratt*, and d. June 19, 1774.
35 9. *Ebenezer*, b. May 8, 1743; grad. Harv. Coll., 1766; a schoolmaster in Greenland, N. H.; d. Sept. 26, 1781.

I. STEARNS.—APPENDIX III.—TALBOT.

---

1 DANIEL TALBOT, of Stoughton, b. Mar. 11, 1710; d. Mar. 9, 1778; m. Nov. 1, 1734, MARTHA STEARNS, dr. of Isaac and Elizabeth Stearns, of Lex. [See I. Stearns, 23, III.] Chil.,

2 1. AMAZIAH, b. Sept. 7, 1737; died, aged 17 years, near Crown Point, or Ticonderoga.
9. 3 2. DANIEL, b. Sept., 1740; d. Nov. 2, 1820.
10. 4 3. MARTHA, b. Aug. 14, 1742.
28. 5 4. ISAAC, b. June 21, 1744.
41. 6 5. GEORGE, b. June 1, 1746; d. Feb. 25, 1827.
55. 7 6. SARAH, b. Dec. 13, 1751. 7. BENJAMIN (twin), b. Dec. 13, 1751.
8 8. BENJAMIN, b. 1753; a Lieut.; d. in Chesterfield, 1778, on his journey home from the army.

---

3. 9 DANIEL TALBOT, Jr. m. (1st), ELIZABETH TEAL, by whom he had two chil., both d. in infancy. He m. (2d), wid. BIRD, of Dorchester, who d. before him; and by whom he had one child; d. in infancy.

4. 10 SETH JOHNSON, of Stoughton, m., June 29, 1762, MARTHA TALBOT.

1. SETH, b. Feb. 8, 1763; a lawless man; supposed to have died in Albany jail about 1795, unm.

11 2. MARTHA, b. Sept. 2, 1766; m., Mar. 18, 1784, EBENEZER HAYDEN, of Stoughton. She died Oct. 31, 1802, and he m., Sept. 14, 1803, SALLY TALBOT. [42.]

12 1. *Asa*, b. Nov., 1784; now living, unm.

2. *Mille*, b. Jan. 11, 1787; d. Sept. 15, 1802, unm.

13 3. *Martha*, b. Dec. 11, 1789; m., Jan. 31, 1808, *Calvin Alden*, of Randolph. Chil.,

14 1. Calvin, b. Aug. 5, 1808; d. Dec. 24, 1843; m. Susanna Wales, of Dorchester, and had,

1. Martha F., b. Mar. 26, 1834. 2. Ebenezer, b. Sept. 8, 1838.

His wid., Susanna W., m., Sept. 8, 1845, Col. Cyrus Porter.

15 2. Martha, b. Nov. 13, 1810; m., Ap. 2, 1829, *Charles Thayer*, of Randolph, Mass. She d. Ap. 14, 1833, leaving one child.

16 3. Mary, b. Jan. 24, 1813; m., May 8, 1835, Warren Belcher, of Randolph, and has,

1. Mary Eliza, b. Nov., 1836. 2. Warren Alden, b. July, 1839.
3. Adrianna, b. July, 1841. 4. Frederic Lewis, b. Dec., 1846.

17 4. Lewis, b. Feb. 25, 1815; m., Oct. 4, 1836, Abigail Belcher. He d. Sept. 5, 1848, leaving two chil.

5. Adoniram, b. Ap. 30, 1817; d. Sept. 30, 1821.

18 6. Lucy Ann, b. Aug. 11, 1819; m., Sept. 4, 1836, John R. Daggett, and has,

1. Henry Trask, b. Ap. 22, 1837. 2. John Codman, b. Jan. 29, 1839.
3. Martha Hayden, b. Feb. 28, 1841. 4. Georgiana, b. Nov. 4, 1842.
5. William Alden, b. Jan. 4, 1846. They have moved to the West.

7. Eliza Jane, b. Jan. 8, 1822; d. Ap. 12, 1823.

19 8. Adoniram, b. Ap. 16, 1824.

20 4. *Lewis*, b. Ap. 22, 1792; of Bridgewater.

21 5. *Lucy*, b. Jan. 26, 1799; m., Nov. 13, 1817, *Thaddeus French*, of Randolph. Chil.,

22 1. Isaac N., b. Mar., 1819; m. Esther Perkins. He d. leaving one child, Clara, b. Dec., 1847.

23 2. Lucy Ann, b. Jan. 1821; m. Ephraim Lincoln, Jr.

3. Lucinda, b. June, 1824; m. Charles French, of Randolph.

4. Henry Martin, b. Sept., 1829.

24 6. *Sally*, b. Sept. 8, 1804; m., Mar., 1827, *Daniel Ripley*, and had one child, Daniel, b. July 27, 1833.

25 7. *Ebenezer*, b. Nov. 21, 1806; m. *Harriet Holly*, of Randolph.

26 8. *George*, b. Mar. 21, 1809; m. *Thais Blanchard*, of Weymouth.

27 9. *John*, b. Sept. 21, 1811; m., Aug. 22, 1832, *Mary*, dr. of Reuel Packard, and has,

1. Henry G., b. Ap. 15, 1837.

---

5. 28 ISAAC TALBOT, m., Nov., 1769, SUSAN TURNER, of Walpole. Chil.,

29 1. ISAAC, b. Jan. 21, 1771; d. Ap. 4, 1851; m., Feb. 28, 1792, BETSEY, dr. of John Bird, of Sharon. Chil.,

30 1. *Susanna*, b. Aug. 20, 1792; m., Aug. 26, 1812, *Benjamin Ward*, b. Feb. 8, 1786, son of Joseph Ward, of Eaton, Mass. Chil.,

1. Emeline Billing, b. Dec. 3, 1812; m., Ap. 13, 1834, Joseph McIntire, and has,

1. Joseph Henry, b. Aug. 29, 1836. 2. Isaac Talbot, b. Nov. 19, 1838.
3. Emeline, b. Oct. 22, 1840; d. Aug., 1845.
4. William Ward, b. Oct. 19, 1842. 5. Maria Linsy, b. Dec. 21, 1844.
6. Rachel Robinson, b. May 10, 1846.

2. Benjamin, b. Jan. 28, 1817; m. (1st), Mary Vase, and m. (2d), Oct. 27, 1840, Mary Puffer Farrington, and has,

1. Mary Eldora, b. Nov. 17, 1843. 2. Lucy Margelia, b. Jan. 7, 1848.

3. Joseph Talbot, b. Oct. 25, 1819; m., Ap. 5, 1844, Elizabeth B. Robinson, of Dorchester, and has,

1. Joseph Talbot, b. Jan. 26, 1845. 2. William Henry, b. Nov. 30, 1847.
4. William Davis, b. Ap. 11, 1823. 5. David Thompson, b. May 2, 1827.
6. Richard Briggs, b. Sept. 26, 1837.

2. *Joseph*, b. Dec. 1, 1794; went to sea about 1817; supposed d.

31 3. *Benjamin*, b. June 1, 1796; m., Dec. 31, 1835, *Phebe*, wid. of Luther Bryant, and dr. of Joseph Ward, of Eaton, and has,
1. Joanna Elizabeth Augusta, b. July 31, 1836.
2. Susanna Turner, b. Sept. 12, 1839.

32 4. *Daniel*, b. May 8, 1798; m., Oct. 3, 1822, *Lydia Tolman*, of Dorchester, and has,
1. Stephen Pratt, b. Jan. 7, 1823; m., May, 1845, Sarah Hunt, of Dorchester, and lives in Medford, and has,
1. Myra Frances, b. Ap. 28, 1846. 2. Susan Maria, b. Ap. 29, 1848.
2. Adaline, b. Aug. 8, 1824; m., Feb. 8, 1847, Cromwell Peirce, of Springfield, Mass.
3. Rachel Elizabeth, b. Feb. 12, 1826.
4. Henry Leander, b. May 29, 1827.
5. Mary Stratton, b. Feb. 22, 1830; d. Nov., 1832.

5. *Joanna Esty*, b. Mar. 29, 1803; d. 1805.

33 6. *John Bird*, b. Feb. 1, 1805; was in the Florida War, and not lately heard of.

7. *Betsey Esty*, b. Mar. 8, 1807, unm.

34 8. *William Davis*, b. July 5, 1809; in Chili; not lately heard of.

35 9. *Mary Ann*, b. Nov. 11, 1811; m., Oct. 15, 1828, *Jason*, son of Elijah Gill, of Canton, Mass., and resided in Stoughton. Chil.,
1. Ann Elizabeth, b. Mar. 23, 1830; m., Feb. 8, 1850, Uriah Chapin Porter, son of Robert and Fanny.
2. Marietta, b. Mar. 1, 1832; m., Dec. 31, 1848, Francis Wm. Davenport Tower.
3. Josephine, b. July 11, 1835; d. Nov. 18, 1847.
4. Harriet Louisa, b. Oct. 30, 1838.
5. Amelia A., b. July 19, 1845; d. Mar. 19, 1846.
6. Abbot Davis, b. Sept. 8, 1847.

10. *Isaac*, b. July 20, 1815; d. Aug. 24, 1831.

36 11. *Josiah*, b. June 19, 1817; m. *Lucy Bean*, of Livermore, Me., where he settled.

2. Susanna, b. Aug. 27, 1772; d. Ap. 25, 1790, unm.

37 3. Martha, b. Mar. 28, 1774; m., Nov. 6, 1795, Benjamin Holmes, of Sharon, Mass.

38 4. Benjamin, b. Aug. 28, 1777; m., Feb., 1799, Susanna Soper Tucker, dr. of Joseph Tucker, of Milton, who d. 1822. He d. Nov. 28, 1800, and had a son, *Benjamin* (posthumous), b. Dec. 3, 1800.

39 5. Daniel, b. Feb. 19, 1782; d. May 26, 1847; m. Sophia Minot, of Dorchester. Chil.,
1. *Martha*, b. May 18, 1808; m., Ap. 8, 1828, *Lewis Morse*, of Rox., and had,
1. Daniel Lewis, b. Oct. 16, 1828. 2. Sophia, b. Aug. 11, 1832.
He (L. M.), d. Sept. 10, 1832, and his wid. m., June, 1839, John Dill.
2. *Edward Turner*, b. Oct. 22, 1812; now of Boston; m., Feb. 2, 1835, *Ann R. Mosely*, of Dorchester. Chil.,
1. Ann, b. Feb. 24, 1840. 2. Emily Elizabeth, b. July 22, 1845.
3. Mary Frances, b. Feb. 12, 1848.
3. *Maria Billings*, b. Jan. 11, 1815.
4. *Oliver Minot*, b. Nov. 15, 1818; now of Boston; m., Oct. 7, 1845, *Elizabeth Cotton*, and has,
1. Edward Augustus, b. Ap. 12, 1846.

40 6. Betsey, b. Jan. 17, 1784; m., Oct. 12, 1808, Lazarus Pope, of Stoughton, and had 9 chil.

7. Sarah, b. Jan. 5, 1786; d. aged 17.

---

6. 41 GEORGE TALBOT, m. (1st) —— VOSE, who d. about 18 months afterward, s. p., and he m. (2d) MARY PEIRCE. Chil.,

42 1. SALLY, b. 1779; m., 1803, EBENEZER HAYDEN. [See 11, p. 530.] After his d., she m., Sept. 14, 1827, JOHN CHRISTIAN RUPEE.
43 2. GEORGE, b. Jan. 12, 1781; m., June 6, 1805, SUSANNA ——, b. Mar. 25, 1782, and now resides in Boston, a housewright. Chil.,
44 1. *John*, b. Jan. 13, 1806.
45 2. *George*, b. June 13, 1808; m., Mar. 10, 1846, *Ann Louisa Arnold*, of Louisville, Ky., and has,
1. Louisa Cecilia, b. Oct. 6, 1847.
46 3. *Susan*, b. Feb. 22, 1811.
47 4. *William G.*, b. Mar. 12, 1812. 5. *Eliza*, b. Jan. 12, 1814.
49 6. *Samuel D.*, b. Aug. 6, 1816; m., Feb. 16, 1840, *Agnes Palmer*, and has,
1. Samuel, b. May 7, 1841. 2. Mary, b. Aug. 18, 1843.
3. James, b. Mar. 11, 1848.
7. *Sarah A.*, b. Mar. 9, 1819.
8. *Frances A.*, b. May 9, 1821; m., Sept. 9, 1840, *Edward Buttrick*, and has,
1. George Edward, b. July 31, 1844. 2. Agnes Louisa, b. Dec. 10, 1846.
9. *Benjamin*, b. May 7, 1824.
10. *Aristides*, b. Dec. 10, 1826; m., May 25, 1848, *Martha Smart*, and has,
1. James Washburn, b. Feb. 23, 1849.
50 3. JOHN, b. July 26, 1783; m., Mar. 30, 1819, ANN MARIA CAPEN, of Dorchester, and had,
1. *John Childs*, b. Ap. 24, 1820. 2. *Ann Caroline*, b. May 13, 1826.
3. *Samuel Capen*, b. Dec. 18, 1827.
51 4. NANCY, b. Feb. 1787.
52 5. POLLY (Mary), b. Ap. 23, 1790; m., Oct. 24, 1810, NATHANIEL VOSE, son of Jeremiah. Chil.,
1. *Nathaniel*, b. Feb. 11, 1812; m., Mar., 1837, *Cynthia Belcher*.
2. *Francis*, b. July 11, 1814. 3. *Mary Pierce*, b. Jan. 21, 1817.
4. *Samuel*, b. Mar. 10, 1820; m., Aug. 12, 1842, *Caroline G. Beals*.
5. *Sarah Ann*, b. Mar. 4, 1822. 6. *Robert*, b. Oct. 5, 1824.
7. *Ellen Eliza*, b. May 2, 1826.
53 6. SAMUEL, b. July, 1796; a baker, in Plymouth; has had two wives.
54 7. BETSEY (Elizabeth), b. Ap. 2, 1798; m. CHARLES JONES, of Stoughton. Chil.,
1. *Charles*, b. Mar. 18, 1817. 2. *Sophia*, b. Ap. 24, 1819.
3. *Henry*, b. Dec. 28, 1821. 4. *Elizabeth*, b. Jan. 26, 1828.
5. *Elisha*, b. Ap. 2, 1831. 6. *Emeline*, b. July 22, 1835.

---

7. 55 AMOS GUILD, m., July 10, 1783, SARAH TALBOT, who d. Aug. 10, 1829. He d. Mar. 7, 1842. Chil.,

56 1. THANKFUL, b. Sept. 5, 1785. 2. JERUSHA, b. May 19, 1794.
58 3. OLIVER, b. July 16, 1796.

I. STEARNS.—APPENDIX IV.—BELLOWS.

1 Col. BENJAMIN BELLOWS was the youngest son of *Benjamin Bellows*,* who was the youngest son of *Dr. John Bellows*, who m., in Marlboro, Mass., 1655, *Mary Wood*. He was a land surveyor, a very large proprietor, and a very early settler of Walpole, N. H., for some time called "Bellowstown." Bellows Falls were named from him. He "possessed wonderful energy and decision, with a great capacity for business;" and is said to have been not less characterized by his liberality and great practical benevolence. He and some of his sons and descendants have been remarkable for their almost gigantic forms and strength. A full account of him would make an interesting memoir. He was m., in Lunenburg, Oct. 7, 1735, to ABIGAIL STEARNS (67, III.), by her brother, Rev. David Stearns. She d. in Walpole, Nov. 8, 1757, and he m., Ap., 1758, wid. MARY JENNISON [Jennison, 33], a sister of Ruth, the wife of Rev. David Stearns. By his first wife he had 7 children, and by the second 5 children. He moved from Lunenburg to Walpole about the time of his 2d marriage.

* Dorcas, wife of Mr. Benjamin Bellows, d. in Lunenburg, Sept. 8, 1747.

1. Abigail, b. Dec. 31, 1736; d. young.
12. 2 2. Peter, b. Jan. 6, 1739; d. Ap. 4, 1825.
56. 3 3. Benjamin, b. Oct. 6, 1740; d. June 4, 1802.
76. 4 4. John, b. Nov. 3, 1742; d. Aug. 19, 1812.
91. 5 5. Joseph, b. June 6, 1744; d. May 3, 1817.
6 6. Jonathan, b. Mar. 29, d. Ap. 26, 1746.
7. Abigail, b. Mar. 20, 1748; d. Nov. 17, 1754.

(By 2d wife.)

7 8. Abigail, b. Jan. 13, 1759; a woman of rare moral and intellectual endowments; m., 1779, Seth Hunt, Esq.; grad. Yale Coll., 1768; a lawyer, of Northampton, Mass. Mr. Hunt d. 1780, leaving one child, *Seth*, b. 1780, who studied law; was Governor of the Territory of Alabama, and now (1845) resides in Walpole, unm. His wid. Abigail, m. (2d), 1782, Capt. Josiah Richardson, of Keene, N. H.

125. 8 9. Theodore, b. Aug. 13, 1760.
133. 9 10. Thomas, b. Sept. 17, 1762.
10 11. Mary, b. Oct. 28, 1764; m., Oct. 24, 1784, Hon. Martin Kinsley, of Hardwick, Mass.; grad. Harv. Coll., 1778; d. 1835. Chil.,
1. *Polly H.*, b. May 26, 1787; d. Aug. 13, 1791.
2. *Sophia W.*, b. July 17, 1797; d. Jan. 12, 1800.
3. *Mary*, b. July, 1801; d. 1839; m. *Samuel Gardner*, a lawyer, of Roxbury, Mass. Chil.,
1. Augustus Kinsley, b. 1821; M.D., Paris. 2. Mary, b. 1823.
3. Charlotte, b. 1826.
4. *Martin*, b. Sept. 23, 1808; d. May 31, 1811.

138. 11 12. Josiah, b. Oct. 31, 1767; d. June 18, 1846, of a casualty.

N.B. The latter five children are not descendants of *Isaac Stearns*, but I insert the records of their families, on account of the numerous intermarriages with *his* descendants.

---

2. 12 (V.) PETER BELLOWS, m. MARY CHASE, dr. of Judge Samuel Chase, of Cornish, N. H., and settled in Charlestown, N. H., where he d. Ap. 4, 1825, aged 86, and his wid. Mary, d. Ap. 18, 1830, aged 79. He was a man of unblemished integrity and unflinching courage; and a delineation of his life would present some very interesting and amusing incidents connected with Indian warfare.

---

13 1. Abigail, m., 1782, Samuel Willard, a farmer, of Charlestown, b. Nov. 28, 1763, son of Joseph and Huldah Willard, of Charlestown, N. H. She died in childbed, Oct., 1785. [He m. (2d), May 24, 1791, wid. Susan Hardy, dr. of Obadiah and Lucy Jenkins, of Charlestown.] He went into the Revolutionary army at the age of 15, as a waiter of Capt. Peter Paige; was at West Point, and was talking with the servant of Gen. Arnold, when the General ordered the horse that was to take him to the appointed place where he went on board of the British vessel. He was Sergeant-Major, at Oxford, in John Adams's administration, and d. of small-pox, Nov. 26, 1801.

14 1. *Samuel*, b. Jan. 15, 1784; went to sea early. In 1803, sailed from Havre, under French colours, for the South Seas, on a whaling voyage; was captured, and impressed on board a British man-of-war, and was in that condition when last heard from, Sept. 28, 1807.

15 2. *Jotham*, b. Oct. 23, 1785; a blacksmith, of Claremont, N. H.; m., July 2, 1809, *Catherine Randall*, b. 1791, dr. of Isaac and Jerusha Randall, of Langdon, N. H. She died Dec. 10, 1830, and he m., May 24, 1831, a second wife. Chil.,
1. Samuel Dexter, b. Mar. 27, 1811; d. Jan. 15, 1820.
2. William Roscoe, b. June 7, 1813; d. Sept. 12, 1832.
3. Marian, b. July 2, 1815; d. May 30, 1826.

16 4. Samuel Bellows, b. Dec. 4, 1820; a blacksmith, of Claremont, N. H.; m., Nov. 1844, Sarah Ann Cobb, dr. of Jonathan Cobb, of Weathersfield, Vt. She d. Nov. 25, 1845.

17 5. Jotham Dexter, b. Jan. 15, 1823; a farmer and trader, of Claremont, N. H.; m., Feb. 7, 1850, in Springfield, Vt., Hannah M. Freeto, b. in Newport, N. H., Oct. 13, 1826, dr. of Lorenzo and Ruth Freeto. Chil.,
1. Henry Augustus, b. Mar. 21, 1851.

6. Mary Ann, b. Nov. 16, 1827. 7. Obadiah Jenkins, b. Dec. 17, 1835.

20 2. Sarah, m. Robert Henry, of Charlestown. Chil.,
1. *Abigail.* 2. *George.* 3. *Lewis.* 4. *Lucretia.* 5. *Fanny.*
6. *Thomas.* 7. *Sophia.*

21 3. Samuel, b. Nov. 23, 1766; a farmer, of Charlestown; drowned in Connecticut River, Aug. 5, 1820; m., Jan. 7, 1790, Martha Millikin, b. Oct. 13, 1766; d. Mar. 4, 1843; dr. of James and Elizabeth M., of Peterboro, N. H., and had one child,
1. *Royal*, b. June 25, 1791; a farmer, of Charlestown.

22 4. Benjamin, b. 1769; a farmer; m., 1790, Mary, dr. of Isaac Parker. Chil.,
23 1. *Ora*, b. in Walpole, 1791; a merchant.
24 2. *Ard*, b. in Walpole, 1794; a merchant.
25 3. *Norman*, b. in Walpole, 1797; a manufacturer.
26 4. *Mary*, b. in Charlestown, N. H., May 24, 1802; m., Feb. 4, 1821, *Jedediah S. Osgood*, a farmer, of Grafton, Vt., b. 1793. Chil.,
27 1. Winfield F., b. Oct. 7, 1823; a merchant, in Rockingham, Vt.
28 2. Ellen B., b. June 6, 1824; m., Oct. 17, 1843, George D. Dwight, a manufacturer, b. June 6, 1816.
29 3. Juliana, b. Aug. 27, 1827. 4. Harriet P., b. May 28, 1829.
31 5. Washington S., b. July 20, 1831. 6. Henry C., b. June 1, 1833.
33 7. David W., b. Oct. 29, 1836. 8. Mary Ala, b. May 7, 1840.
35 9. George G., b. Oct. 2, 1842. 10. Emma P., b. July 13, 1846.
37 5. *Isaac*, b. in Charlestown, Dec. 5, 1805; a farmer.

38 5. Peter, a farmer, of Charlestown, N. H., m., about 1794, Mehitabel Jacobs, b. 1773. He d. 1797. Chil.,
39 1. *Clarissa*, b. July 4, 1795; m., Sept. 20, 1814, *George Bellows*, a farmer, of Charlestown. [Bellows, 126½.]
40 2. *Lucinda*, b. Dec. 18, 1796; m., 1815, *Charles Bellows*, of Newburg, N. Y. [Bellows, 129.]

41 6. Solomon, b. 1776; m. Mary Hart, and was, for many years, the jail-keeper in Charlestown, where he d. Nov. 2, 1832. Chil.,
42 1. *Jane*, m. —— *Powell*, of Penn-Yan, N. Y.
43 2. *William*, d. young.
†44 3. *Fanny*, m. *Moses Hadyman*, a cordwainer, and moved to Michigan.
†45 4. *Edway*, a farmer, in Michigan, m. *Lavinia Harris.*
†46 5. *Mary*, b. 1810; m. *William Sawyer*, and moved to Michigan.
†47 6. *Martha*, b. 1812. 7. *Sarah*, d. young.

44 7. Jonathan, m. Anna Severance, and settled on Salmon River, N. Y.

45 8. Mary, b. Jan. 10, 1782; d. Mar., 1845; m., 1796, Stephen Parker, a farmer, of Charlestown, b. Oct. 14, 1770. Chil.,
46 1. *Solomon*, b. Sept. 9, 1796; a paper-maker, of Middlebury, Vt.; m. *Miriam*, dr. of Salmon Wright, of Westminster, Vt. Chil.,
1. Mary Ann. 2. Laura. 3. Edway B. 4. Adelaide.
5. Alva. 6. Emma.
47 2. *Mary Ann*, b. Jan., 1798; m., Feb. 15, 1820, *Lewis C. Osgood*, a farmer, of Charlestown, b. Nov. 1798; son of William and Mary Osgood. Chil.,
1. Julia Ann, b. Feb. 18, 1821. 2. Benjamin D., b. Nov. 19, 1822.
3. Solomon P., b. Nov. 23, 1824. 4. John C., b. Sept. 2, 1826.
5. Sarah J., b. Jan. 8, 1829. 6. George C., b. Feb. 25, 1832.
7. Stephen M., b. Aug. 4, 1834; d. Feb., 1837.
8. Lucy E., b. July 16, 1836.
48 3. *Stephen*, b. Jan. 10, 1800; a farmer, of Bradford, Ohio; m., Ap., 1827, *Caroline Bowls*, of Rockingham, Vt. She d. 1831, and he m. *Avis Barker.* Chil.,
1. Payson B., son of 1st wife. 2. Mary Ann. 3. Laura. 4. Stephen G.
5. Solomon. 6. Alwilda. 7. Albertina. 8. Royal. 9. Almira.
49 4. *Eliza*, b. Sept. 18, 1802; m. *Hiram Leach*, a farmer, of Middlebury, Vt., adopted son of Judge Fish, of Lyndon, Vt. Chil.,
1. Miriam. 2. Sarah. 3. Isaiah. 4. Hiram. 5. Emeline. 6. Alba.
7. Solomon P. 8. Laura. 9. Royal. 10. Edway P.
5. *William*, b. Aug., 1804; d. 1806.
50 6. *Sybil*, b. Oct. 5, 1806; m., July 15, 1831, *James C. Stebbins*, b. in Brimfield, Mass., 1806; a cordwainer, and Deputy Sheriff, of Charlestown. Chil.,

1. Abigail, b. Mar. 5, 1833. 2. Mary B., b. Dec. 1, 1835.
3. Elizabeth, b. Dec. 14, 1837. 4. Sybil, b. Oct. 24, 1839.
5. Georgiana, b. Dec. 12, 1841. 6. Lucy Jane, b. Feb. 6, 1844.
7. Emily R., b. Aug. 23, 1846. 8. Sarah Ann, b. Oct. 6, 1848.

51 7. *Laura*, b. Ap. 28, 1812; m., July 7, 1839, *George Parker* (3d), a mariner, of Charlestown, N. H., b. 1810, son of Joseph and Anna Parker, of Pawtucket, Mass. Chil.,
1. George Lewis, b. May 24, 1840; d. Jan., 1841.
2. Susan Sophia, b. Jan. 27, 1844.

52 8. *Sarah*, b. Mar. 23, 1815; m., Feb. 19, 1841, *Aurelian J. Cook*, a farmer, of Middlebury, Vt., b. Mar. 25, 1815. Chil.,
1. Angeline, b. Mar. 8, d. Mar. 21, 1844.
2. George O., b. May 12, d. Aug., 1845.
3. Florus K., b. and d. August, 1848.

53 9. *Royal B.*, b. Dec. 14, 1818; a merchant, of Pawtucket, Mass.; m., July, 1840, *Nancy Miller*, b. Dec. 7, 1817, dr. of John and Avis Miller, of Nantucket. Chil.,
1. Althea, b. Feb. 8, 1841. 2. Albert, b. Oct. 16, 1842; d. Oct., 1846.
3. Annette, b. July 27, 1844. 4. Alfred, b. Feb. 26, 1846.
5. Ada, b. July 6, 1847.

54 10. *Elthea*, b. Sept. 18, 1821; m., Jan. 19, 1843, *Levi B. Harlow*, a carpenter and joiner, of Cornish, N. H., b. Feb. 5, 1819, son of Levi Harlow, of Springfield, Vt. Chil.,
1. Almira E., b. Nov. 7, 1843. 2. Julia Ann, b. Sept. 18, 1845.

55 9. Betsey, m. Dr. —— Child; had numerous children, and moved to the West.

---

3. 56 (V.) Gen. BENJAMIN BELLOWS, of Walpole, was universally beloved, and possessed all the great and good qualities of his father. He was Register of Deeds 30 years—often a Representative, a Senator, and a Counsellor in the State Legislature, a Judge of the County Court, and was four times State Elector of Pres. of U. States. He was an officer in the army at the capture of Burgoyne, and was celebrated for his skill in Indian warfare. He m. PHEBE STRONG, a sister of Gov. Caleb Strong, of Northampton.

---

57 1. Caleb, b. July 29, 1769; a Colonel; m., Mar. 6, 1791, *Mary Hartwell*, of New Ipswich, N. H., and settled in Walpole. [See Brown, 114.] Chil.,

58 1. *Ephraim Hartwell*, b. Jan. 14, 1792; d. 1831; m., Nov. 24, 1818, *Sarah Brown*, and settled in Concord, Mass. Chil.,
1. Sarah C., b. 1823. 2. Ephraim, b. 1826.
3. George Lyman, b. 1828.

59 2. *Caleb Strong*, b. Aug. 22, 1793; d. Mar., 1804, of a casualty.

60 3. *Benjamin Franklin*, b. Oct. 22, 1795; d. Dec. 14, 1818.

61 4. *George Lyman*, b. Feb. 4, 1798; m., Dec. 10, 1829, *Charlotte Louisa Stoddard*, of N. London, Conn.; went to Texas, Mar., 1831, where he d., the 27th, and his only child d. the 9th of Aug., 1831.

62 5. *Mary Brown*, b. Jan. 6, 1800; m., Oct. 20, 1819, Rev. *Pliny Dickinson*, grad. Dart. Coll. 1798, pastor of the church in Walpole. Chil.,
1. George, b. 1820. 2. William. b. 1822. 3. Horton, b. 1824.
4. Edward, b. 1826. 5. Samuel, b. 1829.
6. Joseph, b. 1831.
Mr. D. d. Aug. 27, 1834, and his wid m., Ap. 21, 1838, James Crawford, Esq., now of Dubuque, Iowa.

63 6. *Phebe Strong*, b. June 7, 1802; m. *Joseph McClay*, now of Dubuque; three children.

64 7. *Laura Livermore*, b. Sept. 17, 1804; m. Dr. *James Barr*, of New Ipswich, who d. 1846. Chil.,
1. Mary H., b. 1825. 2. Sarah, b. 1827.
3. Caroline, b. 1835. 4. Martha, b. 1840.

65 8. *Caleb Strong*, b. Sept. 1, 1806; m., Feb. 26, 1827, in Canada, *Esther Mansell*, a native of Yorkshire, Eng., and resides at West Meath, U. C., where he is Jus. of the Peace, Postmaster, &c.; 8 chil.

66 9. *Moses B.*, b. Aug. 11, 1808; m. *F. Peirce*, and settled in West Meath, U. C.; 2 chil.

67 10. *Elizabeth Rowe*, b. July 22, 1810; m. *Bowman W. Dennis*, and settled in Byron, Mich. Chil.,
1. Mary, b. 1832. 2. Lucy, b. 1834.
68 11. *Caroline Pinckney*, b. May 6, 1813; m. (1st), Aug. 24, 1837, *Joshua Baron Davis*, Esq., and afterwards m. *Judge Woolcot*, and resides in Maumee, Ohio.
69 12. *Charles Cotesworth*, b. May 3, 1813; m. *Abby P. Champney*, of Toledo.
70 2. PHEBE, b. Aug. 23, 1770; m. Hon. SAMUEL GRANT, of Walpole, N. H. Chil.,
1. *Samuel*, b. 1796; d. 1818.
71 2. *Phebe*, b. 1798; d. Nov. 9, 1841; m. *Leonard Stone*, of Watertown, Mass. Chil.,
1. Mary, b. Aug. 22, 1811; m. Dr. Kittridge, of Walpole. [See Bond, 205.] Chil.,
1. Thomas Bond. 2. Helen Louisa. 3. Sarah Mellicent.
4. Samuel Grant.
2. Harriet, b. July 21, 1814.
3. Helen, b. Ap. 29, 1816; m. G. King, of Boston. Chil.,
1. Leonard. 2. Charles. 3. Bellows, b. Jan. 21, 1830.
4. Leonard, b. Oct. 21, 1819; now (1845) in China.
72 3. *Benjamin Bellows*, b. 1800; a merchant, of Walpole, and of Boston; m., 1821, *Mary Bellows*. [142.] Chil.,
1. Edward, b. 1823. 2. Benjamin, b. 1828.
73 4. *Charles*, b. 1802; m. —— *Brooks*, and settled in Maine; 5 chil.
74 5. *Sarah*, m. Dr. *Hosmer*, of Watertown, Mass., and d. 1836; 2 chil.
75 6. *George W.*, m. *Sarah J. Bellows* [121–1], and settled in Walpole.
3. MARY, b. Ap. 23, 1774; d. Oct. 31, 1794.
4. ESTHER, b. Dec. 9, 1777; d. Nov. 1, 1779. 5. GEORGE, b. and d. 1779.

---

4. 76 Col. JOHN BELLOWS, of Walpole, was a Representative, a Senator, and a Councillor. He was distinguished for his sagacity in business, his open-door hospitality, and his strict observance of moral and religious duties. He m. REBECCA HUBBARD, a sister of the late Professor and Judge John Hubbard, of Dart. Coll., and a niece of the second wife of his father.

---

77 1. REBECCA, b. 1771; m., 1790, ROGER VOSE, Esq., of Walpole, N. H.; grad. Dart. Coll., 1790, d. 1841. Chil.,
78 1. *Frederick*, b. 1801; grad. Harv. Univ., 1822; a judge; resides in Walpole.
78½ 2. *Sophia*.
79 3. *Rebekah*, b. Sept., 1807; m. —— *Morey*, Esq., a lawyer, in Woodstock, Vt. Five chil.
80 4. *Catherine*.
81 2. JOHN, b. 1773; grad. Dart. Coll., 1793; studied law, and d. in the Island of St. Thomas, 1797, unm.
82 3. JOSIAH, b. Jan., 1775; m. LYDIA, dr. of Dr. John and Rebecca (Farrar) Preston, of New Ipswich, and settled in Lancaster, N. H. [See Hist. of New Ipswich, p. 422.] Chil.,
1. *Eliza*, b. 1800; d. 1814. 2. *Charles*, b. 1802; m. —— *Wilson*.
3. *George*. 4. *John*. 5. *Rebekah*, m. Hon. Mr. —— *Wells*. 6. *Fanny*.
4. HANNAH, b. 1777; d. 1785.
84 5. ROSEWELL, b. Mar., 1779; m. —— LOVELL, of Rockingham, Vt., and settled in Albany, N. Y., where he d. 1844. Chil.,
1. *Harry*, of Tampa Bay, Florida. 2. *Martha*.
3. *Frederick*. 4. *F. May*, of Albany.
85 6. FANNY, b. 1781; d. 1803; m. DAVID STONE, a merchant, of Walpole, and afterwards of Dayton, O.; 2 chil., d. in infancy.
7. SOPHIA, b. 1783; d. Nov. 1, 1802.
86 8. HANNAH, b. 1785; m. DAVID STONE (wid. of her sister Fanny), of Dayton, O. Chil.,
1. *Fanny*, m. *Francis Phelps*. 2. *Sophia*, m. —— *Seers*.
3. *Hannah*, m. —— *Richards*. 4. *William*. 5. *Edward*.
87 9. HUBBARD, b. 1787; d. May 19, 1835; m., Ap. 12, 1815, LOUISA MORGAN, and settled in Walpole. Chil.,
1. *Sophia T.*, b. Mar. 20, 1816; m. *Joel Tracy*, a civil engineer. Chil.,

1. Edward, b. Aug. 2, 1840. 2. Francis, b. Ap., 1842.
3. Henry, b. Jan., 1844.

2. *John H.*, b. May 8, 1820; a trader in Mississippi.
3. *Harriet M.*, b. 1817; d. Oct. 18, 1819.
4. *Laura*, b. 1828. 5. *Hannah*, b. 1829.

88 10. HENRY, b. 1789.

89 11. MARIA, b. June, 1791; d. 1833; m., May 24, 1824, ASA CENTRE, a merchant, of N. York city. She left a dr. *Maria*, b. 1831.

90 12. HARRIET, b. 1795; d. Oct. 24, 1824.

---

5. 91 (V.) Col. JOSEPH BELLOWS, was a farmer, in Lunenburg, until 1786, when he moved to Walpole. The prominent traits of his character were refined and elevated feelings; a deep religious sentiment; generosity in excess, and a warm sympathy with the distressed. These dispositions, united with extreme nervous sensibility, so involved him with every one that asked his assistance, that he suffered some pecuniary loss, which led to anxiety about the sufficient support of his family, and induced a mental derangement, that continued during the last thirty years of his life. He m., Oct. 3, 1764, LOUISA WHITNEY, of Lunenburg.

1. SALMON, b. and d. 1765.

92 2. SALMON, b. Sept. 9, 1766; m. LYDIA COX, and moved to Ashtabula, O. Chil.,
1. *Polly*. 2. *Matilda*, m. —— *Whitman*.

93 3. JOHN, b. Jan. 12, 1768; d. Feb. 10, 1840; m. (1st), BETSEY EAMES, of Boston, and m. (2d) ANNE LANGDON. He resided some time in Boston, but chiefly in Walpole.
1. *Mary Anne*, b. 1803; d. 1816.

94 2. *Eliza*, b. 1805; m. *Joseph G. Dorr*, of Boston. Chil.,
1. Francis. 2. Harriet Haywood.

95 3. *John Nelson*, b. 1808; now (1845) a clergyman, residing in Newport, R. I., without pastoral charge; m. *Mary Nichols*. Chil.,
1. Mary. 2. Edmund St. John. 3. Henry W.

96 4. *Alexander Hamilton*, b. 1811; a merchant, of Boston.

97 5. *Edward Stearns*, b. 1814; studied law in the Dane Law School, and settled in Alton, Ill., where he d.

98 6. *Henry Whitney*, b. 1814; grad. Harv. Univ., 1832; a clergyman, in the City of N. York; m. *Eliza Townsend*, of N. York. Chil.,
1. Russel Nevens. 2. Eliza. 3. Anna L.

7. *Mary Anne*, b. 1817; d. 1831.

99 8. *Francis G.*, b. Dec. 25, 1819; a merchant, of Boston.

100 9. *Harriet A.*, b. Ap., 1822.

101 10. *Percival L.*, b. 1825.

102 11. *George G.*, b. 1828.

103 4. BENJAMIN, b. Ap. 7, 1769; m. LUCY COX, and settled in Ascott, L. Canada.
1. *Levi*, b. 1796; d. Ap., 1815.

104 2. *John*, b. 1798; d. 183–; m. *Cynthia Elliott*, and settled in Ascott, Lower Canada.

105 3. *George*, b. 1800; of Lower Canada; m. *Phila Lowell*. Chil.,
1. Franklin, b. 1822, of N. York. 2. Harriet. 3. Mary. 4. Herbert.

106 4. *Noble*, m. *Louis Cook*, and had dr. Julia, b. July 6, 1829.

107 5. *Louisa*, b. 1799; m. —— *Butterfield*, of Stanstead, L. C. Chil.,
1. Bellows, b. 1822. 2. John, b. 1823. 3. Eliza, b. 1828.

108 6. *Lucy*, m. *C. Fowle*, of Ascott, L. C. Chil.,
1. Eleanor, b. 1829. 2. Emily. 3. Edward.

7. *Benjamin*, d. 1839.

109 8. *Nancy*, m. *C. Reynoyer*, of Compton, L. C. Chil.,
1. Benton, b. 1835. 2. Austin, b. 1837. 3. Darwin, b. 1842.

110 9. *Frederick*, m. —— *Parker*, and resides in Granville, N. Y.

111 10. *Dexter*, b. 1821; lives in Granville, N. Y.

112 5. JOSEPH, of Walpole, m. (1st), Jan. 7, 1794, DEBORAH WRIGHT, of Lunenburg, by whom he had 2 chil. He m. (2d), MARY ADAMS, dr. of Rev. Zabdiel Adams, of Lunenburg, by whom he had 3 chil.,

113 1. *George*, M.D., Dart. Coll., 1826.

114 2. *Eliza*, m. —— *Ainsworth*, Esq., a lawyer, of Concord, N. H.

115 3. *Henry A.*, a lawyer, of Littleton, N. H.; m., 1836, *Catherine Bellows*, dr. of Josiah Bellows, Esq., of Walpole. [Bellows, 146.] Chil.,
1. Josiah, b. 1837. 2. Stella L., b. 1839.
3. Frances Ann, b. 1841. 4. Henry Adams, b. 1843.
116 4. *Fanny Anne.*
117 5. *William J.*, a lawyer, in Littleton, N. H.
6. Oliver, b. and d. 1771.
118 7. Levi, b. Oct. 23, 1772; of Rockingham, Vt.
8. Oliver, b. and d. 1774.
119 9. Abel, b. June 27, 1776, of Montreal and Walpole; m. Harriet Houghton, of Northfield. Chil.,
1. *Charlotte*, b. and d. 1820.
120 2. *Abel Herbert*, b. 1821; grad. Harv. Univ., 1842; LL.B., 1845.
3. *Harriet Z.*, b. 1831; d. 1848.
121 10. Thomas, b. Mar. 15, 1779; d. May 1, 1825; a merchant, of Walpole; m. Sarah J., dr. of Rev. Mr. Dana, of Barré, Mass. Chil.,
1. *Sarah J.*, b. 1820; m., *George W. Grant*, of Walpole. [Bellows, 75.]
122 11. Susan, b. Aug. 18, 1780; m. Major Jonas Robeson, a merchant, of Fitzwilliam, N. H. Chil.,
1. *Abel Bellows*, b. 1817; grad. Yale Coll., 1837; M.D., New York; m. *Susan*, dr. of Professor N. G. Taylor, of Yale College.
123 12. Sarah, b. May 18, 1782; m. Calvin Ripley, of Lowell. Chil.,
1. *Emily*, b. 1803; m. *Calvin Barnes*, a lawyer, of Walpole, s. p.
2. *Lewis*, b. 1807; m. *Sophia* ——, and is agent of a factory in Lowell. Five children.
3. *Louisa*, b. 1809; of Manchester, N. H.
4. *Thomas*, b. 1811; of Lowell; m. *Salome Dickinson*. Four chil.
5. *Susan*, b. 1812. 6. *Sarah*, b. 1814.
7. *Joseph*, b. 1817; an editor, of Worcester.
124 13. Louisa, b. May 9, 1785; m., June 3, 1819, Jacob Newman Knapp, of Walpole; grad. Harv. Univ., 1802. Chil.,
1. *Francis Bellows*, b. May 29, 1820; grad. Harv. Univ., 1843.
2. *Frederick Newman*, b. Nov. 19, 1821; grad. Harv. Univ., 1843; pastor of the Unitarian Church, in Brookline, Mass.
14. Polly, b. and d. 1786.

---

8. 125 (V.) Capt. THEODORE BELLOWS, of Charlestown, N. H.; some time engaged in the public service; m., Ap., 1781, SARAH HUTCHINS.

126 1. Sarah, b. Ap., 1782; m. Walter Powers.
126½ 2. George, b. Jan. 31, 1784; d. Dec. 11, 1844; m. Clarissa Bellows, dr. of Peter Bellows [39], and settled in N. York. Chil.,
1. *Jane.* 2. *Cornelia.*
127 3. Theodore, b. Oct., 1785; d. 1838; of Charlestown, N. H.; m. Elizabeth Davis. Chil.,
1. *Mary Ann.* 2. *Frederick.* 3. *Smith.* 4. *Elizabeth.* 5. *Martha Ellen.*
128 4. Mary, b. Oct., 1785; of Walpole.
129 5. Charles, b. Ap. 21, 1790; d. Dec. 22, 1844; m. Lucinda Bellows, dr. of Peter Bellows [40], and settled in Newburg, N. Y. Chil.,
1. *Caroline.* 2. *Theodore.* 3. *Louisa.* 4. *Cornelia.*
130 6. Orlando, b. Jan., 1793; settled in N. York, and m. Maria Belmont. Chil.,
1. *Theodore.* 2. *Mary Ellen.* 3. *Charles.* 4. *Orlando.* 5. *Olive.*
131 7. Eleanor, b. Jan. 1804; m. John P. Barber, of Athol, Mass. Chil.,
1. *Sarah Ann.* 2. *Ellen.* 3. *Elizabeth.* 4. *William.* 5. *Esther.*
6. *Emily.* 7. *Theodore.*
132 8. Abigail, b. 1806; m. Charles F. Wilkins, of N. York. Chil.,
1. *Owen.* 2. *John.* 3. *Edward.* 4. *Emma.* 5. *Mary Anna.*

---

9. 133 (V.) THOMAS BELLOWS, of Walpole, sometimes called the second father of the town, was characterized by benevolence, unblemished integrity and rectitude, a sound judgment and a wonderfully retentive memory. He was Representative of the town at the age of 21 years, and was High Sheriff of the county about 40 years. He m., Jan. 8, 1804, ELEANOR FOSTER, of Cambridge, Mass.

134 1. ISAAC FOSTER, b. Mar. 4, 1806; m. ELEANOR HUNTINGTON, and settled in Walpole. Chil.,
1. *George*, b. 1834. 2. *Grace*, b. 1842.
135 2. MARY, b. Mar. 4, 1806; m. DANIEL BUFFMAN, a merchant, of Walpole. Chil.,
1. *Thomas Bellows*, b. 1833. 2. *Anne*, b. 1835.
136 3. THOMAS, b. Sept. 23, 1807; grad. Dart. Coll., 1827; was some time pastor of a church in Greenfield, Mass., now a farmer in Walpole.
4. ANNE FOSTER, b. June 28, 1809; d. May, 1810.
137 5. MARTHA ELLEN, b. Ap., 1811; m. PHILIP PEET, a merchant, of Walpole. Chil.,
1. *Henry*, b. 1840. 2. *Thomas Bellows*, b. 1843.

---

11. 138 (V.) JOSIAH BELLOWS, Esq., of Walpole, has been a Major; also, a Representative and a Senator in the State Legislature. He resided on a part of the large estate of his father. He m., 1788, REBECCA, eldest dr. of Thomas and Rebecca (Stearns) Sparhawk, of Walpole. She d. 1792, and he m., 1793, MARY SPARHAWK, sister of his first wife. [See I. Stearns, App. VII., 9 and 19.]

139 1. JOSIAH, b. 1788; d. 1841; of Walpole; m., 1813, STELLA C. BRADLEY, dr. of Hon. Stephen R. Bradley, of Westminster, Vt. She d. 1833, and he m., 1839, Mrs. MARY ANN HOSMER, wid. of Dr. Alfred Hosmer, of Newton, Mass. Chil.,
1. *Stella Louisa*, b. 1814; d. 1839. 2. *Sarah Adeline*, b. 1818; d. 1837.
3. *Gratia Rebecca*, b. 1821; d. 1836.
4. *Stephen Rowe*, b. 1822; m., 1843, *Sarah K. Hale*, and d. 1844.
5. *Josiah*, b. 1840.
140 2. LOUISA, b. 1792; m., 1824, JOHN W. HEYWOOD, Esq.; grad. Harv. Univ., 1805; a lawyer, of Sudbury, Mass., son of Dr. Lemuel Heywood, of Boston. Chil.,
1. *Louisa Bellows*, b. 1826. 2. *John White*, b. 1829.
3. *Waldo Flint*, b. 1832.
141 3. THOMAS SPARHAWK, b. 1794; educated at Dart. Coll.; d. 1821.
142 4. MARY, b. 1798; m., 1821, BENJAMIN B. GRANT, a merchant, of Boston. [See Bellows, 72.] Chil.,
1. *Edward*, b. 1822. 2. *Benjamin Bellows*, b. 1824.
143 5. ELLEN, b. 1805; m., 1828, GILL WHEELOCK, a merchant, of Boston. Chil.,
1. *Mary Ellen*, b. 1829. 2. *Henry Gasset*, b. 1835. 3. *George Gill*, b. 1838.
Mr. Wheelock d., and his widow m., 1844, JONATHAN HOWE, a merchant, of Boston.
6. EDWARD, b. 1806; drowned 1809.
144 7. WILLIAM, b. 1808; a farmer, of Walpole; m., 1836, SARAH F. GILES, dr. of Nehemiah Giles, of Walpole. Chil.,
1. *William*, b. 1837. 2. *Edward Warren*, b. 1842.
145 8. JULIA REBECCA, b. 1811; m., 1836, ROBERT BARNETT, a merchant, of Boston. She d. 1840, leaving a dr., *Mary Elizabeth*, b. 1837.
146 9. CATHERINE, b. 1815; m. 1836, HENRY A. BELLOWS, a lawyer, of Littleton, N. H. [Bellows, 115.]
147 10. ANNE FOSTER, b. 1817; m., 1846, Rev. THOMAS HILL, b. in New Brunswick, N. Jersey; grad. Harv. Univ., 1843; pastor of the Unitarian Church in Waltham, Mass.

I. STEARNS.—APPENDIX V.—JOHNSON.

†1 Dea. SAMUEL JOHNSON, of Lunenburg, m. (1st) REBECCA ——. She d. in childbed, Aug. 29, 1731, and he m. (2d), in Weston, Ap. 21, 1732, MARY COOLIDGE. [Coolidge, 104.] He d. in L., July 11, 1765. Chil.,

†2 1. REBECCA, b. Nov. 2, 1719; m., Oct. 21, 1742, THOMAS GARFIELD, of Weston. [Garfield, 40.]
†3 2. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 2, 1721; m., Jan. 22, 1746, Dea. WILLIAM STEARNS, of Lunenburg. [I. Stearns, 161, IV.]
1. †4 3. SAMUEL, b. Jan. 2, 1723.
†5 4. KEZIAH, b. Sept. 7, 1725; m. Feb. 4, 1744–5, Isaac Gibson, chil. b. in Lun.
1. *Isaac*, b. Nov. 28, 1745. 2. *John*, b. July 25, 1747.
3. *Abraham*, b. June 13, 1749. 4. *Jacob*, b. Mar. 6, 1751.
5. *Nathaniel*, b. Feb. 22, 1753. 6. *Jonathan*, b. Dec. 22, 175– (? 4.)

7. *David*, b. Jan. 2, 1757. 8. *Solomon*, b. Nov. 9, 1758.
9. *Abraham*, b. June 13, 1760. 10. *Kezia*, b. Feb. 10, 1762.

†6 5. HANNAH, b. Oct. 8, 1727; m., Mar. 20, 1748–9, JOHN HUBBARD.

†7 6. NATHAN, b. Aug. 18, 1731.

---

†4. 1 Dea. SAMUEL JOHNSON, m., by Rev. David Stearns, Jan. 6, 1746, HANNAH STEARNS, dr. of John and Abigail Stearns (I. Stearns, 70, III.), and resided in Lunenburg, where he d. Feb. 10, 1794; she d. Aug. 4, 1779.

---

7. 2 1. MARY, b. Sept. 8, 1747.
25. 3 2. BENJAMIN, b. July 8, 1749.
40. 4 3. SAMUEL, b. Sept. 6, 1751.
44. 5 4. LUCY, b. Aug. 5, 1753.
64. 6 5. NATHAN, b. Nov. 6, 1755.

---

2. 7 MIGHIL DAVIS, of Lunenburg, m., June 30, 1768, MARY JOHNSON. He d. in Lunenburg, July 13, 1770, and his wid. d. in Wethersfield, Vt.

---

8 1. SAMUEL, b. Jan. 12, 1769; m., Aug. 16, 1790, MARY SEARS, dr. of William and Elizabeth Sears, of Beverly, Mass., and settled in Bridgeton, Me., where he now (1848) resides. Chil.,
1. and 2. chil. d. in infancy.
9 3. *Mary*, b. July 9, 1794; m. *R. T. Smith*, of Bridgeton, where she now resides, a widow.
10 4. *Hannah*, b. July 9, 1796; m., 1820, *Benjamin Dorman*, and now (1848) resides in Winthrop, Me.
11 5. *Samuel*, b. July 4, 1798; m., 1828, and resides in Bridgeton.
12 6. *Mial*, b. June 15, 1800; m., 1827, and resides in Bridgeton.
13 7. *William Sears*, b. July 29, 1802; m., and resides in Portland.
14 8. *Betsey*, b. July 23, 1804; of Brighton.
9. *Louisa*, b. Sept. 13, 1807; d. Sept. 14, 1818.
15 10. *George Washington*, b. Jan. 10, 1810; m., and resides in Windham, Me.
16 11. *Nathan Johnson*, b. Sept. 11, 1812; m., and resides in Portland.
12. *Leander*, b. Sept. 25, 1815; d. Ap. 25, 1823.
17 2. HANNAH, b. Oct. 21, 1770; m., Oct. 27, 1791, OLIVER PEIRCE, Jr. [Peirce, 227], and settled first in New Ipswich, and afterwards in Wethersfield, Vt., where they are both now (1848) living. Chil.,
18 1. *Hannah*, b. in New Ipswich, Nov. 13, 1794; of Wethersfield, unm.
19 2. *Samuel*, b. in New Ipswich, Aug. 10, 1796; m., Mar. 16, 1822, *Esther*, dr of Rufus and Ann Ranstead, of Westmoreland, N. H. Chil.,
1. Charles R., b. in Wethersfield, Vt., Feb. 4, 1823; resides in Boston.
2. Emily L., b. in Wethersfield, July 24, 1825.
3. Mary A., b. in Claremont, N. H., July 21, 1827.
His (S.) wife *Esther*, d. in Wethersfield, Oct. 14, 1830, and he m. *Almira E.*, dr. of Willard and Lydia Witt, of Chesterfield, N. H., and they now reside in Drewsville, N. H.
20 3. *Artemas M.*, b. in New Ipswich, Dec. 25, 1797; m., in Lunenburg, Jan. 1, 1826, *Hannah*, dr. of Jonathan and Sarah Burrage, of L. Chil.,
1. Joseph B., b. in Wethersfield, June 27, 1831.
2. James B., b. in Springfield, Vt., Mar. 4, 1834; d. 1835.
3. Frances A., b. in Springfield, June 5, 1835.
4. Sylvia J., b. in Ackworth, N. H.. Feb. 24, 1838.
His (A's) wife *Hannah*, d. in Ware, N. H., June 26, 1846, and he m. *Lydia G.*, dr. of Samuel and Anne Hanson, of Ware, where he resides.
21 4. *Dexter*, b. Nov. 10, 1799, in Rockingham, Vt.; lives in Wethersfield, unm.
22 5. *Mary E.*, b. in Springfield, Vt., Sept. 21, 1801; d. Ap. 14, 1831.
23 6. *Louisa P.*, b. in Wethersfield, Mar. 5, 1806, unm.
24 7. *William R.*, b. in Wethersfield, May 28, 1809; m., in Springfield, Vt., Nov. 27, 1831, *Adaline*, dr. of Philander and Sally Johnson, of Rockingham, Vt., and resides in Springfield, Vt.

---

3. 25 BENJAMIN JOHNSON, of Lunenburg, m., June 26, 1788, POLLY WOOD, dr. of Jonathan and Sarah Wood, of Lunenburg. He d. Feb. 27, 1827, and she d. Ap. 15, 1831.

26 1. Benjamin, b. Ap. 2, 1789; d. in Lunenburg, Jan. 19, 1841, unm.

27 2. Levi, b. Mar. 30, 1791; now of Leominster, Mass.; m., Dec. 19, 1814, Sophronia Tuttle, b. Nov. 4, 1793, dr. of Jedediah and Lydia Tuttle, of Cavendish, Vt. She d. Nov. 14, 1833, and he m., July 10, 1834, wid. Susan Johnson, dr. of Phinehas and Susan Nutting, of Groton, Mass. She d. Nov. 17, 1847. Chil.,

1. *Mary Ann Tuttle*, b. in Nashua, N. H., Mar. 6, 1816; m., Ap. 13, 1841, *Hosea Smith*, son of Timothy and Patience Smith, of Swansey, and they reside in Leominster. Chil.,
   1. Rufus Hubbard, b. May 21, 1842. 2. Orlando Field, b. Jan. 22, 1844. 3. Melora Gordon, b. Aug., 1847; d. Feb., 1848.

28 2. *Sophronia Aurora*, b. in Littleton, Mass., Sept. 9, 1817; m., May 20, 1841, *Jonathan Gordon*, son of William G. and Nancy P. Gordon, and they reside in Lowell. Chil.,
   1. Edward Everett, b. Jan. 19, 1843; d. Feb., 1847.
   2. Catherine M., b. Dec. 8, 1844.

29 3. *Benjamin Worcester*, b. in Littleton, Jan. 29, 1819; m., Sept. 6, 1846, *Cora Ames*, of Lowell, dr. of Isaac and Beulah Ames, of Barnstable, Mass. They reside in Concord, N. H., s. p.

30 4. *Levi Wood*, b. in Littleton, Aug. 20, 1820; m. *Mary E. Fitch*, of Boston, where they reside, s. p.

5. *Nancy Jane*, b. in Littleton, Ap. 21, 1822; d. Mar. 14, 1824.

31 6. *George Albert*, b. in Littleton, Aug. 14, 1823; of Leominster.

32 7. *H. Augustus*, b. in Leominster, Jan. 30, 1825, of Lowell.

33 8. *Martha Whitney*, b. in Leominster, July 16, 1826; m., Nov. 10, 1847, *George Lincoln*, son of William and Adah Hoar, and resides in Lunenburg. [Name changed, by law, from Hoar to Lincoln.]

9. *John Porter*, b. and d. Jan., 1828.

10. *Sarah Adelia*, b. March, 1830; d. 1832.

34 11. *Emily Porter*, b. Nov. 17, 1831. 12. *Thomas Boutelle*, b. Sept. 19, 1833. (By 2d wife.)

13. *Charles Stewart*, b. Nov. 6, 1835.

35 3. Mary, b. July 17, 1793; of Lunenburg, unm.

36 4. Sarah, b. Jan. 21, 1796; of Lunenburg, unm.

37 5. Josiah, b. May, 1798; m., June 23, 1823, Belinda Hale, dr. of Calvin and Phebe Hale, of Leominster, where he settled, and d. May 16, 1836. Chil.,

1. *George Edwin*, b. Mar. 1, 1824; m., May 26, 1846, *Ellen Bigelow*, dr. of John and Betsey Bigelow, of Framingham, and settled in Holliston.
2. *Mary*, b. and d. 1828. 3. *Mary Wood*, b. Ap. 29, 1829.
4. *Charles Samuel*, b. Aug. 26, 1831; d. Sept., 1832.
5. *Sarah Amelia*, b. Aug. 27, 1835.

38 6. Samuel, b. Mar. 17, 1801; of Lunenburg, unm.

39 7. William, b. May 25, 1808; m., Dec. 28, 1829, in Townsend, Mass., Abigail Flagg, b. in Marlboro, Mass., dr. of Dr. Elijah and Mercy Flagg (who went from Marlboro to Townsend, and thence to Lunenburg, where he d.) They lived in Lunenburg until 1848, when they moved to Townsend. Chil.,

1. *William A.*, b. in Groton, Mass., Jan. 13, 1832.
2. *Mary E.*, b. in Lunenburg, Ap. 13, 1836.
3. *Martha F.*, b. June 8, 1841.

---

4. 40 SAMUEL JOHNSON, m., Aug. 3, 1784, ELIZABETH SANDERSON, dr. of Jacob Sanderson, of Lunenburg, and settled in Winchendon, Mass. [Sanderson, †27.]

1. Jacob, d. 2. Samuel, d. 3. Polly, d.
4. Hannah, m., and settled in Hubbardston, Mass.; d.
5. Betsey, m., Ap. 14, 1808, Bartholomew Stearns, of Winchendon, who d., and she m., June 16, 1811, Levi Page, of Rindge, N. H.
6. Sarah, m. —— Clarke, and went to N. York.

---

5. 44 JOHN BILLINGS, Jr. son of John and Mary Billings, of Lunenburg, m., Feb. 2, 1783, LUCY JOHNSON, who d. Dec. 12, 1793, and he m. again and had chil. He d. in Lunenburg, Mar. 15, 1834.

45 1. Betsey, b. Mar. 31, 1783; m., July 25, 1802, Abel Carter, of Lunenburg, where their chil. were born. They moved to Wisconsin. Chil.,

1. *William*, b. Oct. 13, 1802. 2. *Sawyer*, b. Ap. 14, 1807.
3. *James*, b. Aug. 5, 1810. 4. *Jacob*, b. June 2, 1813.
5. *Abel*, b. Aug. 6, 1815. 6. *Caroline*, b. May 5, 1818.

46 2. Lucy, b. Jan. 17, 1785; of Lunenburg, unm., insane.

47 3. John, b. Aug. 26, 1786; m., 1808, Mary B. Morse, of Groton. They are divorced, he living in Nashua, N. H., and she in Charlestown, Mass.

48 1. *Mary*, b. in Groton, Mar. 15, 1809; m. *Charles Cummings*, of New Ipswich, son of Charles and Sarah Cummings. He d. at Bellville, Ill., Feb. 16, 1845, and his wid. lives in Cambridge, Mass. Chil.,
1. Mary Jane, b. Sept. 10, 1829. 2. Charles, b. Jan. 18, 1831.

2. *John F.*, b. in Lunenburg, Nov. 14, 1810; d. June 6, 1828.

49 3. *Benjamin M.*, b. in Groton, Sept. 27, 1812.

50 4. *William*, b. in Lunenburg, June 12, 1814; went West; m., and had two chil., who soon d. in St. Louis, and where he d., Feb. 26, 1845.

5. *Caroline*, b. in Lunenburg, Sept. 10, 1816; d. Sept., 1817.

6. *Lucy Ann*, b. in Lancaster, Mass., Aug. 4, 1819; d. unm. in Jefferson, Ill., Oct. 17, 1844.

51 7. *Susan E.*, b. in Groton, Feb. 2, 1822; m., *William Osgood*, Jr., a baker, of Boston.

8. *Charles*, b. in Shirley, Aug. 21, 1825; d. Mar. 26, 1845.

52 9. *Sarah*, b. in Shirley, Sept. 20, 1827; m. *Levi L. Cushing*, Jr., of Boston, and resides in E. Cambridge.

53 10. *Eliza Ann*, b. in Nashua, June 20, 1829.

11. *Angeline*, b. in Nashua, Mar. 8, 1832.

54 4. William, b. Ap. 27, 1788; of Charlestown; m., Oct. 9, 1817, Sarah Yeaton, dr. of Benjamin and Sarah Yeaton, of Charlestown. He d. Mar. 25, 1840.

55 1. *William H.*, a merchant, of Boston, m., Jan. 11, 1843, *Martha Dunton*, of Millbury, Mass. Chil.,
1. Mary Caroline, b. in Boston, May 13, 1844.
2. Anna Maria, b. May 25, 1847.

56 2. *Sarah Ann*, b. in Charlestown, Feb. 1, 1820.

57 3. *Elizabeth Wentworth*, b. in Charlestown, Feb. 15, 1823; m., Sept. 11, 1845. *Frances O. Savage*, of Augusta, Me.

58 4. *George Jackson*, b. May 27, 1826.

59 5. *Frances Maria*, b. May 7, 1829.

60 6. } *Mary Jane*, b. July 21, 1831.

61 7. } *Martha Julia*, b. July 21, 1831.

8. *Caroline Augusta*, b. July 12, 1834; d. 1838.

62 5. Hannah, b. Jan. 31, 1790; m., 1813, Thomas Carter, son of Phinehas Carter, of Lunenburg, s. p., insane.

63 6. Katy (Catherine), b. Ap. 7, 1793; m. Luke Carter (brother of Thomas), and moved to Wisconsin. Chil.,
1. *Thomas Billings*, b. in Lunenburg, August 22, 1816.
2. *George*, b. Mar. 1, 1818.

---

6. 64 NATHAN JOHNSON, m., 1786, CATHERINE STEARNS, dr. of John and Martha Stearns, of Watertown (I. Stearns, 313, V.), and settled in Rindge, N. H., where she d. Nov. 5, 1833, and he d. Sept. 5, 1838. Chil.,

---

1. Nathan, b. Ap. 16, 1787; d. in his 3d year.

65 2. Catherine, b. Jan. 17, 1789; m., Aug., 1812, John Demary, from whom she was divorced on account of his bad habits, resumed her maiden name, returned to her father, and d. Dec. 26, 1832. She had one child, *John Demary*, b. Ap. 22, 1814; a mechanic, in Rindge.

3. Thomas, b. Ap. 9, 1791; living with his brother, Nathan, non. comp.

66 4. Nathan, b. Oct. 2, 1793; m., July, 1829, Sarah Cobb, b. in Wrentham, Mass., Feb. 4, 1799, dr. of Otis and Mary Cobb, and resides in Rindge. Chil.,
1. *Nathan Edwin*, b. Aug. 29, 1830; d. Mar. 12, 1845.
2. *Mary Catherine*, b. June 4, 1832. 3. *Sarah Ellen*, b. Ap. 24, 1835.
4. *Daniel Webster*, b. Mar. 21, 1837; d. Jan. 30, 1846.

I. STEARNS.—APPENDIX VI.—REDINGTON.

BENJAMIN REDINGTON, of Lunenburg, m., Mar. 24, 1757, RUTH STEARNS, eldest child of Rev. David Stearns. [148, IV.] About 1797, they moved to Langdon, N. H., where she d. 1798, and he d. 1811, aged 82.

1. Lucy, b. Feb. 8, 1758; m., Oct. 4, 1787, Elijah Putnam, lived a few years in Lunenburg, then moved to Langdon, N. H.; resided there about 20 years, and then moved to Covington, Penn., where they d. at an advanced age. Chil.,
   1. *Lucy*, unm., a teacher. 2. *Sally*, m. 3. *Christiana*, m.
   4. *Thomas*, living at Covington at an advanced age.
2. Mary, b. Sept. 15, 1759; m., at an advanced age, Dr. Taylor, of Charlestown, N. H., and d. there, aged 78, s. p.
3. David, b. July 1, 1761; d. at Hudson, N. Y., 1793, unm.
4. Benjamin, b. Ap. 7, 1763; d. at Walpole, N. H., 1790, unm.
5. Ruth, b. Ap. 30, 1764; m., May 17, 1787, James Gilchrist, who d. Nov. 2, 1838, aged 74.
6. Thomas, b. Mar. 29, 1766; m., 1796, Mary Stowell, of Worcester [Stowell, 18], and settled in Walpole, N. H., a merchant, where he d. 1824, and his wid. d. in 1826. Chil.,
   1. *Charles Thomas*, a merchant, d. aged 25, unm.
   2. *Mary Stearns*, m. *George Ely*, a hotel-keeper, at St. Johnsbury, Vt., and has 4 sons and 1 dr.
   3. *George Benjamin.*
   4. *William Ebenezer.*
   5. *Henry Cornelius*, m., 1846, —— *Richardson;* three merchants, first in Walpole, afterwards in Littleton, N. H., and now manufacturers of scythes.
   6. *Frances Ann*, unm., mind deranged by epilepsy.
7. Rebecca, b. Nov. 13, 1767; m., 1793, Levi Prentiss, of Winchendon, and settled in Newport, N. H.; thence moved to Covington, Penn., where they died, leaving one son and two drs. [See Prentiss Fam., p. 181.]
8. Hannah, b. Nov. 6, 1769; m., Mar. 4, 1788, John Prentiss, a soldier of the Revolution, b. in Sterling, Mass., Dec. 17, 1760, son of Samuel and Anna (Bayley) Prentiss, of Sterling, afterwards of Winchendon. He was one of the first settlers in Langdon, N. H., where he d. Feb. 21, 1840. [See Prentiss Family, p. 181.] Chil.,
   1. *John*, b. Mar. 26, 1789; d. Aug. 12, 1790.
   2. *Henry*, b. Feb. 18, 1791; d. July 7, 1813.
   3. *John Redington*, b. Feb. 6, 1793; d. Mar. 29, 1797.
   4. *Fanny*, b. July 1, 1795; m., June 14, 1815, *Asa Locke*, of Rockingham, Vt., b. Feb. 3, 1792, son of Ebenezer Locke, of R., who was a descendant of Dea. Wm. Locke, of Woburn; since 1850, of Langdon, N. H.
      1. Hannah Frances, b. Mar. 28, 1818; d. Mar. 29, 1831.
      2. Nancy Stearns, b. Feb. 16, 1820.
      3. Ann Jeanette, b. Jan. 2, 1822; d. Nov. 12, 1831.
      4. Catherine Baylis, b. Sept. 24, 1823; m., Ap. 4, 1848, Ira Holmes, a tanner of Lempster, N. H.
      5. Lucia Isabel, b. Mar. 12, 1826; d. July 29, 1844.
      6. Samuel Prentiss, b. May 17, 1828.
      7. George Francis, b. May 9, 1831. 8. Frances Ann, b. 1833.
      9. Susan Caroline, b. June 5, 1836. 10. Hannah Almira, b. July 7, 1838; d.
   5. *George*, b. Mar. 17, 1798; d. Jan. 27, 1800.
   6. *Samuel*, b. Oct. 15, 1800; a farmer, of Langdon, N. H.; m., Nov. 13, 1828, *Almira A. Seaver*, of Walpole, N. H. [See 27, p. 544.] Chil.,
      1. Henry, b. Nov. 8, 1829. 2. Harriet Lucia, b. Sept. 23, 1831.
      3. Mary, b. Nov. 4, 1833. 4. John Redington, b. Nov. 29, 1836.
      5. Elizabeth Barstow, b. Aug. 27, 1839.
   7. *Thomas Redington*, b. Mar. 19, 1803; a paper manufacturer, in Paper-Mill

Village, Alstead, N. H.; m. (1st), 1830, *Betsey Garfield*, of Langdon. She d. Ap., 1839, æt. 28, and he m. (2d), Jan., 1840, *Sophia Thayer*. Chil.,
1. Charles Redington. 2. George. 3. Lewis Merriam.
4. Thomas Elbridge.

(By 2d wife.)

5. Frederick Le Roy.

8. *Ann*, b. Oct. 25, 1805; d. May 25, 1831.
9. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. Nov. 18, 1808; d. Jan. 30, 1810.
17½ 10. *Hannah Stearns*, b. Oct. 29, 1811; m., June 25, 1851, Asa Locke, wid. of her sister Fanny.

18 9. ISAAC, b. Oct. 10, 1771; resided in Walpole, N. H. (with the exception of a few years), from 1790 to 1834, a trader; now (1849) of Keene, N. H. He m., Ap. 30, 1797, MERCY, dr. of Rev. Josiah Dana, of Barré.

19 1. *Isabella Brigham*, b. Feb. 22, 1798; m., Nov. 18, 1824, *Phinehas Fiske*, of Keene. She d. 1841, and he d. 1842, leaving one child.
1. Francis Skinner, b. Nov. 9, 1825; grad. Dart. Coll. 1843; a lawyer, in Keene.

20 2. *Isaac Dana*, b. Ap. 20, 1801; d. in Mobile, 1832.

21 3. *Caroline Stearns*, b. Oct. 14, 1803; m., Aug. 27, 1829, *Oliver Holman*, a glass manufacturer, of Keene, now residing at Mount Morris, N. Y. Chil.,
1. Edward Dana, b. Oct. 1, 1830. 2. Louisa Caroline, b. Oct. 13, 1832.
3. Henry Oliver, b. June 5, 1837. 4. Ellen Isabella, b. Ap. 27, 1842.

22 4. *Louisa*, b. Aug. 13, 1805; m., Feb. 20, 1828, *Benjamin F. Adams*, for many years a trader and manufacturer of glass, now a Director of the Cheshire Railroad. Chil.,
1. Helen Louisa, b. Jan. 3, 1829. 2. Isabella Fisk, b. Jan. 22, 1831.
3. Caroline Dana, b. May 11, 1834.
4. George Everett, b. June 18, 1840.
5. Abbot Livermore, b. Sept. 20, 1842.

23 5. *Edward Caldwell*, b. July 12, 1809; m., July 17, 1838, *Caroline Stearns*, b. Dec. 22, 1817, dr. of John and Elizabeth (Chandler) Stearns, of Chelsea, Vt. He is cashier of a Bank at Chelsea. Chil.,
1. Edward Dana, b. Nov. 12, 1839.
2. Elizabeth Stearns, b. June 12, 1843.

24 6. *Henry Prentiss*, b. Ap. 6, 1814; a farmer, of Rockland, Ill.; m., Oct. 28, 1838, *Jerusha Bradford*, formerly of Keene. Chil.,
1. Caroline Dana, b. Sept. 14, 1839. 2. Charles Henry, b. Mar. 15, 1842.
3. Daniel Bradford, b. July 25, 1844.
4. Louisa Adams, b. Sept. 15, 1846.

10. JOHN, b. July 3, 1774; d. aged 3 yrs.

25 11. EUNICE, b. June 17, 1777; m., Nov. 13, 1799, THOMAS SEAVER, of Walpole. Chil.,

26 1. *Harriet S.*, b. June 15, 1804.

27 2. *Almira A.*, b. Sept. 4, 1806; m., Nov. 12, 1828, her cousin, *Samuel Prentiss*. [See 16, p. 543.]

28 3. *Susan C.*, b. June 5, 1808; m., Aug. 18, 1828, *Leonard Worcester*, son of Rev. Leonard Worcester, of Peacham, Vt.; grad. Dart. Coll., 1825; a teacher of the High School in Newark, N. Jersey, where she d. 1835, and he soon after d. in Walpole, N. H.

29 4. *Mary E.*, b. Nov. 13, 1809; m., Dec. 25, 1832, *Francis G. Loper*, a teacher of foreign languages in several Am. Colleges; now of Porto Cabello. Several children.

30 5. *Hannah L.*, b. Oct. 11, 1811; m., Aug. 12, 1838, Rev. *John C. Wier;* settled in Canton, Ala; 2 chil.

31 6. *Eunice*, b. Dec. 26, 1815; m., Jan. 12, 1846, *William Thomas Matthews*, a planter, in Canton, Ala.

32 7. *Thomas H.*, b. Oct. 20, 1818; a merchant's clerk, in Canton, Ala.

33 12. SUSAN, b. 1779; d. 1799.

13. NANCY, m. Dr. JOHN BROOKS, of Bernardstown, Mass., and d. aged 40, leaving 4 chil.
1. *Caroline*, m., and resides in Philadelphia, N. Y.
2. *Nancy*, unm. 3. *Catherine*, m.
4. *Elizabeth*, m. —— *Carter*, a trader in the State of N. Y.

I. STEARNS.—APPENDIX VII.—T. SPARHAWK.

Hon. THOMAS SPARHAWK, Esq., b. in Cambridge, Mass., 1737; grad. Harv. Coll., 1755; settled same year in Lunenburg as a teacher. In 1769, he moved to Walpole, N. H., where he was Clerk of the Court and Judge of Probate. He m., July 10, 1758, REBECCA STEARNS, 2d dr. of Rev. David Stearns. (149, IV.) He d. 1802.

1. THOMAS, b. in Lunenburg, Ap. 12, 1760; m., 1791, OCTAVIA FRINK, dr. of Dr. Thomas Frink, of Keene, and settled in Walpole.
   1. *Thomas*, b. 1791; grad. Dart. Coll., 1815; admitted to the Bar, 1817; d. 1838, unm.
   2. *Rebecca*, b. 1793. 3. *Octavia*, b. 1795; d. 1839.
   4. *George*, b. 1797; m., 1820, *Eliza Hammond*, of Newton, Mass., and settled in Rockingham, Vt. Chil.,
      1. Rebecca, b. 1821. 2. George, b. 1823.
      3. Thomas, b. 1827. 4. Emily, b. 1830.
   5. *Charles*, b. 1799. 6. *John Stearns*, b. 1801; d. 1841.
   7. *Mary Hubbard*, b. 1802. 8. *Henry*, b. 1805; d. 1807.
   9. *Henry*, b. 1807; d. 1816.
2. OLIVER STEARNS, b. in Lunenburg, July 23, 1764; d. Oct. 18, 1765.
3. REBECCA, b. in Lunenburg, July 17, 1768; d. 1792; m., 1788, JOSIAH BELLOWS, Esq., of Walpole. [See I. Stearns, App. IV., 138.]
4. OLIVER STEARNS, b. in Walpole, July 16, 1771; d. July 6, 1824; grad. Dart Coll., 1793; a lawyer, and for many years Clerk of the Court. He m., Nov. 3, 1798, HANNAH STEARNS WHITNEY, his cousin. [I. Stearns, App. X., 4.] She d. Aug. 25, 1818, aged 41, and he m. (2d), Sept. 5, 1819, NAOMI SPARHAWK, his cousin. [See I. Stearns, App. VIII., 16.]
   1. *Marietta*, b. Aug. 12, 1801; d. in Greenfield, Mass., Dec. 9, 1840, unm.
   2. *Thomas Oliver*, b. —— 16, 1803; an apothecary, in Greenfield, Mass.; m., Jan. 1, 1836, *Laura Alvord*, of Greenfield. Chil.,
      1. Lucy Alvord. 2. William, b. Jan., d. Feb., 1841.
      3. Edward. 4. George. 5. Thomas.
   3. *Juliana*, b. Sept. 4, 1804; m., Sept. 15, 1827, *Calvin Carter*, of Wallingford Vt., now resident of Lapier Co., Mich. Chil.,
      1. Son, d. young. 2. Sarah Frances. 3. Hannah Naomi.
      4. Oliver Sparhawk. 5. Mary. 6. Marietta.
      7. William. 8. Calvin.
   4. *Hannah Stearns*, b. July 22, 1806; of Greenfield, Mass. unm.
   5. *William*, b. May 12, 1808; served a clerkship with his uncle, David Stearns Whitney, of Northampton; commenced trade in Springfield, Mass., 1830, and d. of consumption, June 24, 1834, a young man of great promise.
   6. *Lucius Hubbard*, b. Oct. 11, 1810; d. June, 1813.
   7. *Sarah Whitney*, b. Sept. 15, 1812. In 1833, went to Bardstown, Ky., as a teacher; in 1835, m. *Thomas Spencer Speed*, of Bardstown, and died 1843 Chil.,
      1. John. 2. William. 3. Thomas.
   8. *Rebecca Stearns*, b. Oct. 20, 1814; d. of consumption, Oct. 14, 1833.
   9. *Sophia Ann*, b. Dec. 4, 1816; d. in Elba, Mich., Oct. 13, 1844.
5. MARY, b. 1773; m., 1793, JOSIAH BELLOWS, Esq. [138], wid. of her sister, Rebecca.
6. JOHN STEARNS, b. ———; grad. Dart. Coll., 1796; d. 1800.
7. JONATHAN HUBBARD, b. 1781; M. B., Dart. Coll., 1802; M.D., 1812; appointed Surgeon in U. S. Army, 1801, and stationed at Fort Wayne; returned to New Eng. 1803, and settled in Hartford, Conn. He m., 1814, CLARISSA, dr. of Dr. Thomas Porter, of East Windsor, Conn.; moved to Springfield, Mass., 1818, and d. 1819. Chil.,
   1. *Elizabeth*, b. 1815; m., 184–, Rev. —— *Bascom.*
   2. *John Stearns*, b. 1817; d. 1839; a Senior in Yale Coll.
   3. *Thomas Porter*, b. 1819; d. 1838; a Junior in Yale Coll.

22 8. SAMUEL, b. 1786; d. 1835; a merchant; m., 1807, SOPHRONIA BROWN.
23 1. *Samuel*, b. 1808; bred a clothier; m., and resides in Pawlet, Vermont.
24 2. *Sophronia*, b. 1809; m. Dr. *William Fox*, son of Dr. Fox, of Wallingford, Vt. She d. 1837, leaving one dr., Harriet, b. 1837.
25 3. *Henry*, b. 1812; a tanner; d. 1834.
26 4. *Eliza*, b. 1814; m. *Lucius Hitchcock*, of Ashby, Mass. Chil.,
1. Henry. 2. Edward.
27 5. *Harriet*, b. 1818; m. *Roger Fenton*, of Rockingham, Vt.
28 6. *George*, b. 1821; a house carpenter; m. 1844.
29 7. *John*, b. 1823.
30 8. *Edward*, b. 1827.

I. STEARNS.—APPENDIX VIII.—REV. E. SPARHAWK.

1 Rev. EBENEZER SPARHAWK, b. June 15, 1738, son of Noah and Priscilla Sparhawk, of Cambridge, Mass.; grad. Harv. Coll., 1756; a teacher 4 yrs., and began to preach in Charlestown, Mass., Jan., 1760. Next Nov., he went to Templeton, Mass., and Nov. 18, 1761, was ordained pastor of the church in that town. He m., Sept. 1, 1763, ABIGAIL STEARNS, third dr. of Rev. David Stearns (150, IV.), by whom he had 4 chil. She d. Ap. 21, 1772. He m. (2d), Dec. 2, 1773, NAOMI HILL, b. Aug. 17, 1749, dr. of Rev. Abraham Hill, of Shutesbury, by whom he had 8 chil. He d. Nov. 25, 1805, and she d. Mar. 21, 1829.

2 1. EBENEZER, b. May 28, 1764; d. Oct., 1836; m. AZUBAH, dr. of Joseph and Ruth Jepherson, of Rochester, Vt., where he settled. He had a very good town school education, and several winters of his early life were employed in teaching. He is described as possessing a strong mind, and those moral traits, which make a most estimable and trustworthy character. It was a great consolation to him towards the close of life, to have good reason to hope that all his chil. were Christians. Chil.,
1. *George*, d. 1822.
3 2. *Samuel*, b. 1802; was ordained and installed in a church, in Pittsfield, Vt., in Mar., 1839; dismissed in 1841; m., Nov. 16, 1824, *Laura Fitts*, dr. of Israel and Sarah Fitts, of Leicester, Vt. He is now settled in West Randolph, Vt. Chil.,
1. Mary Priscilla. 2. George Enos. 3. Luther Tucker.
4. Sarah Cook. 5. Martha Alling. 6. Mary Adelaide.
7. Samuel Henry. 8. Sarah Ellen.
4 3. *Priscilla*, b. 1804; m., 1826, Rev. *Daniel Warren*, of Waterbury, now of Essex, Vt., son of David and Anna Warren, of Rochester, Vt.; educated at the Classical and Theological Seminary, of Bangor. Chil.,
1. Anna Elizabeth, b. 1826. 2. Joseph, b. 1829.
3. Daniel Henry, b. 1832. 4. Evarts, b. 1835.
5. Ellen Priscilla, b. 1838.
5 4. *Mary*, b. 1806; d. 1844; m., 1833, *Luther Tucker*, wid. of her sister, Naomi. Chil.,
1. Luther, b. 1836. 2. Mary, b. 1838.
3. Martha Louisa, b. 1841. 4. Frances Laura, b. 1844.
6 5. *Naomi*, b. 1807; m., 1827, *Luther Tucker*, of Rochester, N. Y.; publisher of the Genesee Farmer, and the Rochester Republican. Mr. T. moved to Albany, where his first wife, Naomi, d. of cholera, 1832, leaving two chil.,
1. Charles Henry, b. 1828; d. 1832. 2. Julia Naomi, d. 1832.
7 6. *Ebenezer*, b. 1809; d. 1833, when he was prepared to enter college, with the intention of devoting himself to the gospel ministry.
7. *Joseph*, b. 1811; d. 1813.
8 8. *Martha*, b. 1814; m., 1836, *William Alling*, a bookseller, of Rochester, N. Y. Chil.,
1. William, b. 1836. 2. Jane Louisa, b. 1838.
3. Charles Henry, d. aged 2 yrs. 4. Frederick, b. 1843.

9. *Louisa*, b. 1816; m., 1839, *Edward Terry*, son of Loren and Polly Terry, of Stockbridge, Vt.; connected in business with his brother-in-law, Mr. Alling, in Rochester.

2. HENRY, b. Ap. 26, 1766; m. LUCINDA LAMB, of Kingston, Vt., and settled in Rochester, Vt., where he was a Deacon. He d. 1813, and his wid. m. —— JONES, now of Norton, Medina Co., O. Chil.,
   1. *Abigail*, b. 1796; a deaf mute. 2. *Rebecca*, b. 1799; a deaf mute.
   3. *Ebenezer*, b. 1801; a farmer, in Norton, O.
   4. *Stearns*, b. 1806; a leather dresser, of Baltimore; m., Sept. 19, 1831. Chil.,
      1. Samuel, b. Ap. 7, 1835. 2. John, b. Aug. 22, 1837.
      3. Benjamin Franklin, b. Ap. 4, 1840.
      4. Edward, b. Aug. 22, 1842. 5. Henry Clay, b. Sept. 2, 1844.
   5. *Henry*, b. 1811; a farmer, of Norton, O.
   6. *Noah*, b. 1813; a farmer, of Norton, O.

3. THOMAS STEARNS, b. June, 1768; d. July, 1769.

4. THOMAS STEARNS, b. May 18, 1770; grad. Dart. Coll., 1791; studied law with Silas Lee, Esq., of Wiscasset, and settled in Bucksport, Me., where he d. June, 1807. He m., 1795, MARY, dr. of Col. Aaron Kinsman, of Hanover, N. H. Chil.,
   1. *Mary Louisa*, m., 1814, *Charles Fox*, b. in Roxbury, Mass., 1794; grad. Dart. Coll., 1813; studied medicine; Principal of the Boylston School, Boston, many years.
   2. *William*, d. at sea.
   3. *Edward Vernon*, d. 1838, in Richmond, Va., unm.
   4. *Arthur George*, a printer, in Cincinnati. 5. *Lucia*, unm.

N.B. The following children of Rev. Mr. Sparhawk, are inserted here, although not descendants of Isaac Stearns:

5. ABRAHAM, b. Jan. 20, 1774; d. Ap. 7, 1819, of epilepsy, unm.

6. ABIGAIL, b. Dec. 26, 1775; m., 1801, JOSHUA RICHARDSON, a farmer, of Templeton, Mass., s. p.

7. PRISCILLA, b. May 13, 1777; m., Sept. 19, 1800, Col. JOSEPH LEE.

8. NAOMI, b. May 13, 1777; m., Sept. 15, 1819, OLIVER STEARNS SPARHAWK, Esq., of Walpole, N. H., s. p. [I. Stearns, App. VII., 10.]

9. NOAH, b. Aug. 20, 1780.

10. ELIZABETH, b. July 9, 1782; m., June, 1804, SAMUEL LEE, son of Rev. Joseph Lee, of Royalston, Mass. He was in trade several years in Bucksport, Me.; afterwards went to sea, had good success, and in 1838, retired from business, and settled in Templeton, Mass., s. p.

11. GEORGE, b. Oct. 8, 1784; went into trade in Frankfort, Me.; afterwards became a shipmaster, and d. in Mobile, 1820, of yellow fever.

12. SAMUEL, b. July 23, 1786; d. 1835; was a farmer in Norton, Summit Co., O., where he m. MARY HUDSON. Chil.,
   1. *George*, b. 1821. 2. *Naomi*, b. May 2, 1824.
   3. *Elvira*, b. Ap. 1, 1826. 4. *Elizabeth Abigail*, b. Mar. 7, 1829.

I. STEARNS.—APPENDIX IX.—ADAMS.

1 Rev. ZABDIEL ADAMS, b. Nov. 5, 1739 (son of Ebenezer Adams, of Quincy, Mass., and first cousin of John Adams, Pres. of U. S.); grad. Harv. Coll., 1759; ordained minister of Lunenburg (successor of his father-in-law), Sept. 5, 1764. He m., June 5, 1765, ELIZABETH STEARNS, fourth dr. of Rev. David Stearns. [151, IV.] She d. Aug., 1800, and he d. Mar. 1, 1801.

2 1. ELIZABETH, b. Mar. 22, 1766; m., Nov. 26, 1787, Dr. PETER SNOW, of Fitchburg, Mass. Chil.,
   1. Dr. *Peter Snow*, a physician; and two other sons, merchants, of Tuscaloosa, Ala., where she (E.) resides.

3 2. Ann, b. June 1, 1767; m., Nov. 3, 1791, Nathaniel F. Cunningham, Esq., of Lunenburg, and d. soon after.

4 3. Hannah, b. May 21, 1769; m., Dec. 7, 1794, N. F. Cunningham, Esq., wid. of her sister, Ann. Chil.,

5 1. *Abigail F.*, m. *John Shipley*, of Saco, Me. Chil.,
1. Emily, m. —— Barstow, and resides in Hillsboro, N. H.
2. Abby. 3. James.

6 2. *Nathaniel F.*, b. Feb. 7, 1798; a merchant, of Boston; m., Aug. 11, 1825, *Martha Putnam*, of Lunenburg. Chil.,
1. George A., b. 1828. 2. James A., b. 1830. 3. Charles H., b. 1833.
4. Edward Bellows, b. 1835. 5. Caroline W., b. 1843.

7 3. *Zabdiel Boylston Adams*, b. Nov., 1805; m., Jan., 1828, *Mary C. Cushing*, of Lunenburg. [See I. Stearns, 127–*b.*, V.] He d. 1832, leaving one child, Mary, b. Nov., 1828.

4. *James*, b. 1815; d. 1826.

8 4. Zabdiel Boylston, b. Aug. 25, 1770; d. Feb. 17, 1814; grad. Harv. Coll., 1791; studied law, and settled in Charlestown, Mass. He m. Martha Fox, of Fitchburg. Chil.,
1. *Abel Fox*, a farmer, of Fitchburg. 2. *Lucy*, of Charlestown, unm.

5. Lucy, b. Aug. 23, 1772; d. young.

9 6. Mary, b. July 17, 1774; m. Joseph Bellows, Jr., of Walpole, now of Littleton, N. H. (his 2d wife), and had 3 chil. [I. Stearns, App. IV., 112.]

10 7. Sarah, b. Ap. 2, 1776; m., Nov. 23, 1801, Dr. John Hosmer, of Watertown; M.D., Harv. Coll., 1800; for many years teacher of a celebrated Academy in Medford, Mass. She d. in Charlestown, he m. again, moved to Natchez, Miss., where he and his whole family d. of yellow fever in one season.

11 8. Catherine, b. Nov. 24, 1777; m. William Kimball, and moved to the West, where she d., s. p.

12 9. Henry, b. May 13, 1779; grad. Harv. Coll., 1802; resident first in Charlestown, now (1847) in Somerville, Mass.; many years a member of the Middlesex bar. He m. (1st), Susan Foster, of Charlestown. He m. (2d), Mrs. Sarah K. Hawkins. Chil., all by 1st wife.
1st and 2d d. in childhood.

13 3. *Henry*, a merchant, of Charlestown, m. —— *Webb*.

14 10. Frances, b. Jan. 25, 1781; m., May 30, 1802, Samuel Houghton, of Fitchburg; had one dr., wife of —— Torrey, of Fitchburg.

15 11. Abigail, b. Dec. 7, 1783; m. David Devans, of Charlestown. Chil.,
1. *Ann Eliza*, unm. 2. *David*, d. young.
3. *Samuel*, m. wid. *Kennaday*, dr. of Mr. —— Taylor, of Roxbury. One child, Sarah.
4. *David*, unm. 5. *Richard G.*, unm.
6. *George A.*, m. *Martha S. Penniman*.
7. *William H.*, a merchant, of Boston, unm.

I. STEARNS.—APPENDIX X.—WHITNEY.

1 AARON WHITNEY, Jr., a merchant, of Northfield, Mass., fourth son of Rev. Aaron Whitney,* of Petersham; m., 1772, HANNAH STEARNS, 6th dr. of Rev.

* Rev. AARON WHITNEY, was born in Littleton, Mass., 1714; grad. Harv. Coll., 1737; settled in Petersham, Mass., where he d. 1779. By his first wife he had 8 children, and for his 2d wife, he m., Nov. 9, 1768, RUTH, wid. of Rev. David Stearns, of Lunenburg, s. p. [I. Stearns, 147, IV.] Chil.,

1. Abel, d. in Cambridge, Mar. 15, 1756; a member of Harv. Coll.
2. Peter, grad. Harv. Coll., 1762; A.M., and S. H. S.; author of a History of Worcester County; minister of Northboro, Mass.; d. 1816.
3. Charles, settled in Phillipston, Mass., and d. in Vt.
4. Aaron, a merchant, of Northfield, Mass.; m., 1772, Hannah Stearns. [See 1, above.]
5. Alice, m. Ensign Mann, of Petersham, and d. 1806.
6. Lucy, m. Dr. Samuel Kendall, of New Salem.
7. Paul, grad. Harv. Coll., 1772; a physician in Westfield, Mass., where he d. 1807.
8. Abel, b. Mar. 15, 1756; grad. Harv. Coll., 1772; d. 1807; a merchant, of Westfield, Mass.

David Stearns, of Lunenburg. (IV., 153.) She d. Feb. 1, 1784, mother of 6 chil. [He m. (2d), Sept., 1784, HANNAH WILLARD, b. in Winchester, Mass., Oct. 14, 1754, by whom he had 3 chil. He d. Ap., 1790, and his wid. m., Mar. 16, 1794, Asahel Pomeroy, of Northampton, Mass., by whom she had one child, *Hannah*, b. Jan. 31, 1795, who was m. to *Robert Edwards*, and had one son, Asahel Pomeroy Edwards, now of Northampton. Mr. Robert Edwards d. in Charleston, S. C., and his wid. became, and is now the wife of John Tappan, of Boston. Mrs. Hannah (Willard Whitney) Pomeroy, d. Sept. 28, 1812.]

2 1. AARON STEARNS, b. Aug. 27, 1773; d. in Charleston, S. C., Aug. 6, 1796.

3 2. SALLY BAKER, b. Feb. 28, 1775; d. July 15, 1825; m. ERASTUS BARNARD, and resided in Canandaigua, N. Y. Chil.,
1. *Maria Augusta*, b. Nov., 1800. 2. *Sally*, b. Sept., 1803.
3. *Erastus Stearns*, b. May, 1805; d. in N. Orleans, 1834.
4. *Charles Backus*, b. Ap., 1807. 5. *Selah Ebenezer*, b. July, 1809.
6. *Ann Elizabeth*, b. Sept., 1812. 7. *David*, b. June, 1815.
8. *Manning Goodwin*, b. Ap., 1818.

4 3. HANNAH STEARNS, b. Mar. 27, 1777; d. Aug. 24, 1818; m. OLIVER SPARHAWK, Esq., of Walpole. [I. Stearns, App. VII., 10.]

5 4. WILLIAM HENRY, b. Jan. 22, 1779; m., May 30, 1802, CLARISSA WOOLCOT, and settled in the N. part of the State of N. York. Chil.,
1. *Aaron Stearns*, b. July 22, 1803. 2. *William Henry*, b. July 4, 1805; d.
3. *George Sparhawk*, b. Feb. 28, 1807. 4. *Marietta Evans*, b. Nov. 4, 1809.
5. *Nathaniel Woolcot*, b. Feb. 22, 1811. 6. *David Josiah*, b. Jan. 22, 1814.
7. *Elizabeth*, b. June 26, 1816. 8. *Erastus Hubbard*, b. Nov. 16, 1818.
9. *William Henry*, b. June 16, 1821; d. Oct. 16, 1824.

6 5. NAHUM HUBBARD, b. Aug. 15, 1781; resides in Vt., unm.

6. DAVID STEARNS, b. Dec. 22, 1783; d. young.

[N.B. The record of the three following children of Mr. Whitney, by his 2d wife, are inserted, although not descendants of Isaac Stearns.]

7. SUSANNA WILLARD, b. Sept. 17, 1785; d. Jan., 1786.

7 8. SUSANNA WILLARD, b. Dec. 14, 1786; m. THEODORE LYMAN, and has had ten children.

8 9. DAVID STEARNS, b. Aug. 22, 1788; m., at Canandaigua, N. Y., Aug. 4, 1834, HANNAH HUNTINGTON PARTRIDGE, dr. of Cotton and Hannah (Lyman) Partridge, and gr. dr. of Rev. Dr. Lyman, of Hatfield, Mass. He d. in Gainsville, Ala., Ap. 1, 1840, leaving one son, *David Stearns*, b. Feb. 29, 1836. His wid. now (1846) resides in Hatfield.

I. STEARNS, APPENDIX XI.—NEWCOMB.

1 Hon. DANIEL NEWCOMB, b. Ap. 30, 1747, son of Jonathan Newcomb, of Wrentham, Mass.; grad. Harv. Coll., 1768; studied Theology, and was licensed to preach, but he was never ordained. Afterwards he studied law, and settled in Keene, N. H., about 1778. He was a Senator in the State Legislature, and for many years a Judge of the Supreme Court of N. Hampshire. He m., about 1781, SARAH STEARNS [156, IV.], youngest child of Rev. David Stearns, of Lunenburg. She d. Nov. 13, 1796. [He m., 1800, Mrs. HANNAH GOLDTHWAITE, wid. of Benjamin Goldthwaite, a merchant, of Boston, by whom he had 5 chil.] She d. Dec., 1851, aged 84.

2 1. SALLY, b. Sept. 11, 1782; d. Ap. 16, 1848; m., July 8, 1802, Hon. JOHN G. BOND, b. in Hampstead, N. H., Feb. 28, 1778; son of Dr. John and Mary (Moulton) Bond, who moved to Newburyport about 1790. He was bred a merchant, and settled in Keene, where he was a Colonel; afterwards moved to the State of New York, and was appointed Judge of the C. C. P., and he now resides in Niles, Mich.

3 1. *John*, b. Ap. 22, 1803; a merchant.

4 2. *George Newcomb*, b. Nov. 30, 1804; a merchant; went to California in 1849.

5 3. *Charles*, b. June 26, 1807; a tanner.

4. *Sally Stearns*, b. Feb. 28, 1809; d. next Sept.
5. *Sally Ann*, b. Sept. 13, 1810; m. —— *House*, of Lockport, N. Y.
6. *Henry*, b. Nov. 24, 1811; d. Feb. 27, 1835.
7. *Maria Stearns*, b. in Lockport, N. Y., Mar. 8, 1817; d. May 10, 1848; m., Mar. 26, 1835, *Jacob Beeson*, of Niles; 5 chil.

2. George, b. Oct. 16, 1783; a boy of great promise. He was examined and admitted to the freshman class, of Dart. Coll., but before joining his class, was drowned in the Ashuelot River, while bathing, June 10, 1796, aged 12 yrs. and 8 months.

3. Daniel, b. Ap. 2, 1785; grad. Harv. Coll., 1803; M.D., of Univ. Penn., 1806; settled in Boston. In the autumn of 1808, he returned to Keene, in feeble health, and d. May 13, 1809, unm.

4. Seth, b. Oct. 20, 1786; grad. Harv. Coll., 1804; studied law, and settled in Keene, where he d. Oct. 31, 1811. He m., Joanna, dr. of Richard Gardner, Esq., of Cambridge, by whom he had one dr. who d. in infancy.

5. Henry Stearns, b. July 20, 1788; was some time a member of Harv. Coll., and in 1810, entered the U. S. Navy. He was highly distinguished as a naval officer. He was lost on a homeward voyage in Nov., 1825. He m. Rhoda Mardenburg, dr. of Christopher Mardenburg, formerly a planter in the Island of St. Christopher. His wid. resides in Newport, R. I. Chil.,
   1. *Sarah Mardenburg*, b. Oct. 2, 1815; d. July 28, 1847; m., Aug., 1838, Rev. *John Bernard Gallaher*, of Geneva, N. Y., now Rector of St. Paul's Church, Louisville, Ky. Chil.,
      1. Henry Newcomb. 2. George.
   2. *Elizabeth Wright*, b. Jan. 24, 1818.
   3. *Charles King*, b. Feb. 16, 1820; grad. Brown Univ., 1837; commenced the study of Theology, but was compelled, by ill health, to relinquish it.
   4. *Henry Stearns*, b. Aug. 31, 1821; now (1847) a Passed Midshipman in U. S. Navy.
   5. *Charlotte Ellery*, b. Mar. 24, 1823.
   6. *Samuel Bridgham*, b. Ap. 24, 1826; d. Mar. 19, 1837.

6. Levi, b. Mar. 7, 1790; d. in Hanover, N. H., in the spring of 1811, while a member of the Senior Class in Dart. Coll.

7. Fanny, b. Oct. 31, 1791; m. Daniel Dennison Hatch, b. Sept. 17, 1784, son of Major Reuben and Eunice D. Hatch, of Norwich, Vt. He was a merchant in Keene, afterwards in Rochester, N. Y., where he d. Dec. 17, 1837. Chil.,
   1. *Fanny Newcomb*, b. Nov. 19, 1811; m., Ap. 15, 1830, *Levi Burnell*, b. May 27, 1803, in Chesterfield, Mass. They settled first in Rochester, N. Y., but now reside in Oberlin, O.
   2. *Henry Dennison*, b. Dec. 7, 1815; of Lockport, N. Y.
   3. *Frederick William*, b. Nov. 6, 1817; m. Sept. 23, 1843, *Elizabeth*, dr. of James and Sarah Capp.
   4. *Maria Allyn*, b. Dec. 12, 1824; m., Nov. 2, 1843, *Riley Bristol*, a farmer, b. 1811, son of Richard and Roxa Bristol, of Harwinton, Conn.
   5. *Ellen Ann*, b. Dec. 29, 1826; m., Oct. 30, 1846, *Walter H. Taylor*, a merchant, of New York city.
   6. *Emily Stearns*, b. Sept. 11, 1831.

8. Charles, b. Nov. 28, 1792; was two years member of Harv. Coll., but was obliged, by ill health, to leave. Since then he has resided successively in Rochester, N. Y., in Cincinnati, in Howard Co., Missouri, and since 1826, in Fulton Co., Ill., now in the town of Middlegrove. He is a farmer; has been High Sheriff of the County, and Judge of the Co. Court. He m., Mar. 22, 1822, Betty Hallett, b. May 11, 1793, dr. of James and Susan Hallett, of Yarmouth, Mass. Chil.,
   1. *Sarah Stearns*, b. Dec. 29, 1822; m., Dec. 29, 1845, *Abraham Johnson Rockafellow*, b. 1819, son of William and Sarah Rockafellow, of New Jersey, and settled in Fairview, Fulton Co., Ill.
   2. *Walter Whitney*, b. Oct. 22, 1824. 3. *Harriet Adams*, b. Ap. 5, 1827.
   4. *Emily*, b. Jan. 22, 1830. 5. *Henry Robinson*, b. Feb. 22, 1831.
   6. *Mary Ann Hallett*, b. Mar. 5, 1833. 7. *Charles Thatcher*, b. Aug. 31, 1834.
   8. *Laura Phelps*, b. Jan. 31, 1838.

9. Walter, b. July 14, 1794; entered the U. S. Navy in 1812, and d. in the Island of St. Thomas, Nov. 24, 1822.

34½ 10. PATTY, b. June 1, 1796; m. (1st), in Rochester, N. Y., May 14, 1823, Dr. MARTIN JOHNSON, b. in Cazenovia, N. Y., 1800, son of Capt. Ebenezer Johnson, formerly of Norwich, Conn., by whom she had two chil. Dr. Johnson died at Middlebury, Summit Co., O., Dec. 20, 1827, and she m. (2d), Feb. 10, 1831, DAVID JONES GARRETT, b. Jan. 8, 1795, son of John Garrett, of Mill Creek Hundred, Newcastle Co., Del., and gr. son of the late Rev. David Jones, of Chester Co., Penn. They reside in Cleveland, O. Chil.,

35 1. *Sophia Child* (Johnson), b. in Lockport, N. Y., Mar. 26, 1824; d. Sept. 13, 1825.

36 2. *Henry Newcomb* (Johnson), b. in Middlebury, O., Feb., 1826; grad. Western Reserve Coll., 1845.

37 3. *John* (Garrett), b. in Middlebury, O., Nov. 18, 1831.

I. STEARNS.—APPENDIX XII.—PRATT.

1 Capt. NOAH PRATT, b. Mar. 5, 1748; m., in Wrentham, May 3, 1770, HANNAH STEARNS. (63, V.) He, with his wife and his children, all born in Wrentham, moved to Winchester, N. H., about 1790.

2 1. HENRY, b. May 14, 1771; d. Aug. 28, 1841; a Justice of the Peace of Winchester; m. REBECCA, dr. of Dea. Asahel Jewell, of Winchester.

3 1. *Maria*, b. Jan. 6, 1796; m., and had one child, and is d.

4 2. *Henry*, b. July 6, 1797; of Montague, Mass.; m., and had 1 child.

5 3. *Marshall*, b. Sept. 25, 1799; d. 4. *Addison*, b. Feb. 21, 1801; m.

6 5. *Eliza*, b. May 13, 1804; m. 6. *Sophronia*, b. Feb. 5, 1806; d.

7 7. *Rebecca*, b. Ap., 1808; m. Col. *Bowman.*

8. *Julius*, b. July 8, 1811; d. April, 1813.

8 9. *Julius*, b. Oct. 27, 1813. 10. *Charlotte Augusta*, b. Feb. 1, 1816.

11 11. *Maria*, b. Ap. 26, d. Oct. 27, 1818. 12. *Horatio Gates*, m.

12 2. NATHAN, b. May 2, 1773; m. HANNAH HAMMOND, of Winchester, where he settled.

13 1. *Emma*, b. Dec. 10, 1795; m. Capt. *William Lewis.* After her d., he m. *Hannah Jewell*, dr. of Rufus and Oliver (Pratt) Jewell. Chil.,

1. Francis William, b. Jan. 13, 1822; of Lynn; m. Julia Ann King.
2. Marshall Pratt, b. Feb. 17, 1824; of Woburn; m. Caroline Thomas.
3. Olivia Pratt, b. Nov. 19, 1828; m. Dr. Daniel White, and moved to Illinois.
4. Emma Ann, b. June 7, 1831; m. Ira L. Fisher, of Winchester.
5. William H., b. Nov. 28, 1832.

14 2. *Delia*, b. Nov. 17, 1797; m. Capt. *Asa Thayer*, a butcher, of Winchester. Chil.,

1. Hannah M., m. Hammond Smith. 2. Albert A., m. Harriet Willard.
3. Harriet, m. George Neale. 4. Miranda. 5. Fidelia.

15 3. *Chloe*, b. June 8, 1800; m. Capt. *Henry Willard*, a butcher, now of Cleveland, Otsego Co., N. Y.

16 4. *Hiram*, b. May 1, 1804.

17 3. HANNAH, b. Feb. 11, 1777; m. REUBEN ALEXANDER, son of Col. Alexander, of Winchester.

1. *Sarah*, b. Feb. 13, 1794.
2. *Sophronia*, b. Nov. 27, 179–; d.; m. *M. Simmond.*
3. *Almira*, b. Nov. 4, 1797; d.; m. *T. Watkins.*
4. *Caroline*, b. Ap. 22, 1800; m. *William Perham.*
5. *Lemuel Hastings*, b. Ap. 21, 1802; m. —— *Daniels.*
6. *Edward*, b. Mar. 24, 1804; d.
7. *Louisa*, b. May 22, 1806; m. *David Patterson.*

4. SARAH, b. Mar. 3, 1779; d. Ap. 27, 1790.

18 5. SUSANNA, b. Sept. 7, 1781; m. ERASTUS WRIGHT, son of Samuel Wright, of Winchester. Chil.,

1. *Olivia Pratt*, b. Oct. 19, 1805; m. *Larnard Hawkins.*
2. *Avilla*, b. May 31, 1807; m. *Obed Perry.*

3. *Diana*, b. July 14, 1809; d.; m. *Allen Cross.*
4. *Noah Pratt*, b. June 4, 1811; m. 5. *Mary Ann*, b. Jan. 1, 1814.
6. *Alonzo E.*, b. Feb. 4, 1816; m.
7. *Susan Elvira*, b. May 22, 1818; d.; m. *M. M.*
8. *Sarah A.*, b. Oct. 8, 1822. 9. *Samuel G.*, b. Sept. 20, 1826.

19 6. NOAH, b. Mar. 17, 1784; a physician; d. in Rockingham, Vt., Oct. 10, 1847; m. SARAH, dr. of Capt. Brown, of Chesterfield, N. H. Chil.,
1. *Sarah Brown*, b. Nov. 30, 1812; m. 2. *Charlotte*, b. Mar. 16, 1814; d.
3. *John B.*, b. June 26, 1816; m., and is a clergyman in Guilford, Vt.
4. *Noah*, b. June 13, 1818; m. 5. *Charles R.*, b. July 23, 1820.
6. *George W.*, b. Oct. 22, 1822. 7. *Lewis A.*, b. Aug. 20, 1823.
8. *Charlotte*, b. June 8, 1828.

20 7. OLIVE, b. May 17, 1787; d. Mar. 28, 1830; m. RUFUS JEWELL, son of Dea. Asahel Jewell, of Winchester. Chil.,
1. *Hannah*, b. June 9, 1806; m., Aug. 6, 1844, Capt. *William Lewis* (his 2d wife).
2. *Rosina*, b. Aug. 29, 1807; d. Nov. 18, 1834.
3. *Austin*, b. Jan. 21, 1810; d. Oct. 17, 1841.
4. *Achsa*, b. Jan. 7, 1812; d. July 27, 1834.
5. *Rufus*, b. Feb. 13, 1814; d. Jan. 5, 1834.
6. *Carlos Galusha*, b. Feb. 26, 1816; m. *Emma Cook*, and resides in Wilmington, Will Co., Ill.
7. *William Henry*, b. June 28, 1819; a gunsmith, of Norwich, Conn.; m. twice
8. *Olivia Pratt*, b. Ap. 6, 1820; d. Dec. 9, 1824.
9. *Daniel Ashley*, b. Ap. 21, 1822; of Milledgeville, Ga.
10. *Miranda*, b. Ap. 26, 1824; d. Sept. 6, 1825.
11. *Henry Holmes*, b. Sept. 16, 1827; of Chickapee Falls, Mass.

CHARLES STEARNS.

1 CHARLES STEARNS was adm. freeman, May 6, 1646. Mar. 15, 1647–8, he purchased of Edward Lamb, of Wat., a house and 8 acres, and three other lots. On the same day he purchased of John Fiske, 6 acres of upland. Isaac Stearns, in his Will, dated June 14, 1671, mentions him as "my kinsman, Charles Sternes," and bequeathed him £10. Samuel Hosier also bequeathed to him £10; but without stating any relationship. Jan. 6, 1680–1, he was elected constable (tax-gatherer), of Wat., but refused to take the oath; and the same year he sold his land in Wat. to his son Samuel. It is supposed that soon after this he, with his son Shubael, moved to that part of Lynn, called Lynn End, now the town of Lynnfield. His first wife, HANNAH, d. in Wat. (bur. July 2), 1651. He m. (2d), June 22, 1654, REBECCA GIBSON, dr. of John and Rebecca Gibson, of Camb. The births of their first two children are recorded in Camb., but she was a member of the Wat. Church, Feb., 1658–9. [See Camb. Church Gathering, p. 59.]

The following extract from the Essex Registry of Probate, shows the number and the names of his children, at least of those who lived to maturity, or to have families: "Sept. 9, 1695, Shubael Stearns, of Lynn, petitions for letters of admin. on the estate of his brother Charles, slain in the King's service. Balance of his estate after settlement of debts (£4. 12. 10.) to be divided as follows—equally between his brothers Shubael and John; the children of brothers Samuel and Isaac; Rebecca Sternes, alias Traine, and Martha Hutchinson, his sisters."

---

8. 2 1. SAMUEL, b. in Wat., June 2, 1650.
11. 3 2. SHUBAEL, b. in Camb., Sept. 20, 1655.
17. 4 3. JOHN, b. in Camb., Jan. 24, 1656–7.
5 4. ISAAC, settled in Salem, and d. previous to 1692. His wid. HANNAH, was fined at Salem, 1692, for selling drink without license. She m., Dec., 1694, JOHN CHAPMAN. Chil.,
1. *Rebecca*, b. Jan. 15, 1684–5. 2. *Isaac*, b. July 28, 1687; d. May 11, 1712.
353. 5½ 3. *John*, b. Dec. 20, 1690.
5. CHARLES, slain in the king's service prior to 1695.
6 6. REBECCA, m., Jan. 25, 1692–3, THOMAS TRAINE. [Traine, 16.]

7 | 7. Martha, m. —— Hutchinson.

---

2. 8 | (II.) SAMUEL STEARNS, m. MEHITABEL ——, and settled in Wat. The inventory of his estate (£42. 12.), was made June 6, 1694, by John Hastings, William Shattuck, Sen., and William Shattuck, Jr., and his estate was settled by his wid., Mehitabel, July, 1696. It appears, by the town records, June 16, 1694, that he left his family so indigent, as to need some temporary aid from the Selectmen. It is not known what became of the wid. and her two sons.

9 | 1. Samuel, b. in Wat., Feb. 27, 1685–6; bap. Aug. 21, 1698.
10 | 2. Joseph, bap. Aug. 7, 1698.
Both sons of wid. Mehitabel, and bap. by Mr. Angier.

---

3. 11 | (II.) SHUBAEL STEARNS, settled in Lynn (Lynnfield) probably near the border of Reading. He belonged to the Narraganset Expedition. I have not discovered a record of his marriage, or of the births of more than two or three of his chil. [Nov. 23, 1749, Timothy Stearns [C. Stearns, 31], a grandson of Shubael Stearns, who served in the Narraganset Expedition, presents to the court a petition, praying for 125 acres of land—has 4 sons, and has moved to lands between Leominster and Narraganset No. 2 (Westminster). Testimony of Samuel Trail, aged 95 years and upwards: remembers Shubael Stearns, of Lynn, who came from Watertown, and was in the army.]

40. 12 | 1. Shubael, b. in Lynn, Aug. 19, 1683.
30. 13 | 2. Samuel.
14 | 3. Hannah, m., in Lynn, Mar. 21, 1710, James Stevenson, and moved to Tolland, Conn.
14½ | 4. Mary, b. Ap. 10, 16—; m., Dec. 20, 1720, Nathaniel Flint.
51. 15 | 5. John, b. 1691; d. Mar. 10, 1787.
540. 16 | 6. Ebenezer (supposed to be his son).
†16 | 7. Eleanor, of Lynn, m., Dec. 22, 1736, Nathaniel Brown, of Reading.

---

4. 17 | (II.) JOHN STEARNS, a housewright; m. (1st), JUDITH LAWRENCE. [Lawrence, 3.] He m. (2d), then said to be "of Camb.," Ap. 2, 1713, MARY NORCROSS. [Norcross, 7.] The birth of one child, *Rebecca*, probably the eldest, was recorded in Watertown, but he resided within the limits of Lex. His eldest five chil. were bap. June 22, 1690, by Rev. John Baily, of Wat. The next seven were bap. May 11, 1701, by Rev. Mr. Angier, of the West or 2d church of Wat., who also bap. Charles, the 13th child, Feb. 28, 1702–3. The births of the youngest two are recorded in Lex. He d. in Lex., Feb. 22, 1722.

†17 | 1. Rebecca, b. Mar. 21, 1682–3; bap. June 22, 1690.
18 | 2. Judith, bap. June 22, 1690.
19 | 3. Sarah, bap. June 22, 1690.
63. 20 | 4. George, bap. June 22, 1690; d. June 26, 1760, aged 72.
134. 21 | 5. Benjamin, bap. June 22, 1690.
149. 22 | 6. John, bap. May 11, 1701.
160. 23 | 7. Thomas, bap. May 11, 1701.
24 | 8. Daniel, bap. May 11, 1701.
25 | 9. Isaac, bap. May 11, 1701; m., in Camb., Dec. 24, 1725, Mehitabel Frost; was a tailor, of Boston. Inventory, Jan. 8, 1730–1, £86. 2. 6. Wid. Mehitabel adm'x. [It is not clearly ascertained whether it was this Isaac, or Isaac, son of Nathaniel [I. Stearns, III., 43] who m. Mehitabel Frost.] Dr. *Elizabeth*, bap. in 1st Church of Boston, Jan. 7, 1728; and *Mary*, bap. Ap., 1728.
26 | 10. Mary, bap. May 11, 1701. 11. Elizabeth, bap. May 11, 1701.
28 | 12. Abigail, b. in Lex., May 12, 1700; bap. in Wat., May 11, 1701; m., Ap. 2, 1724, Jonas Harrington. [Harrington, 232.]
29 | 13. Charles, b. in Lex., Oct. 20, 1702; bap. in Wat., Feb. 28, 1702–3; admitted to the church in Lex., July 29, 1721, (?) of Boston, 1725, cordwainer.

---

13. 30 | (III.) SAMUEL STEARNS, of Lynn, m., 1711, SARAH WALTON, dr. of a Scottish minister, of Marblehead. She d. Aug. 6, 1724, and he m. (2d), Ap. 14, 1725, TABITHA BRYANT, of Reading, who d. Dec. 13, 1758. He moved to Sutton

about 1715, where his son Thomas was born, and he returned again to Lynn, where he d. suddenly, Dec. 20, 1759, aged 74.

172. 31 1. TIMOTHY, b. June 17, 1712; d. previous to 1759.
32 2. SAMUEL, b. Feb. 21, 1713–4; is said to have had 5 wives and 19 children, and to have d. in Amherst, N. H., aged above 90 yrs.
33 3. SARAH, b. Dec. 2, 1715; m. —— PERKINS.
230. 34 4. THOMAS, b. in Sutton, Dec. 22, 1717.
35 5. REBECCA, b. Sept. 2, 1719; m. —— JAQUISH, and d. previous to 1759.
36 6. ISAAC, b. Ap. 10, 1721; m. ABIGAIL BRYANT, of Reading; resided on the homestead, and d. s. p. The Inventory of his estate, dated Jan. 13, 1763. He was Ensign of a Company sent to Crown Point, in 1755. [See Geneal. Reg., Vol. V., p. 42.]
37 7. BENJAMIN, b. Feb. 26, 1723–4; killed in battle, s. p.

12. 40 (III.) SHUBAEL STEARNS, m., in Saco, Dec. 28, 1704, REBECCA LANEFORD, b. in Boston, Feb. 4, 1684. About 1714, he moved to Tolland, Conn., of which he was the first Town Clerk. About 1750, he, with his sons and daughters and their families, left Tolland, on account of religious intolerance and persecution, and settled near Newbern, N. C., at a place called "Pepper Cotton." A pamphlet was published at the time, giving an account of his troubles in Tolland.

41 1. SHUBAEL, b. in Boston, Jan. 28, 1705–6; m., Mar. 6, 1726–7, SARAH JOHNSON, of Lex.
42 2. REBECCA, b. in Lynn, Nov. 19, 1707.
43 3. PETER, b. in Reading, Ap. 2, 1710; m., in Tolland, Jan. 12, 1736, HANNAH STIMSON. Chil.,
1. *Charles.* 2. *Ebenezer.* 3. *Levi.* 4. *Joel.* 5. *Rhoda.*
44 4. ISAAC, b. in Reading, Mar. 22, 1713; m., Nov. 27, 1734, REBECCA JOHNSON.
45 5. ELIZABETH, b. in Tolland, Aug. 30, 1715.
46 6. HANNAH, b. March 6, 1717–18.
47 7. SARAH, b. Feb. 29, 1720.
48 8. EBENEZER, b. Ap. 23, 1722; m., Aug. 26, 1743, ANNA FIELD, of Tolland.
49 9. MARY, b. Ap. 27, 1724. 10. MARTHA, b. Aug. 18, 1726.

15. 51 (III.) JOHN STEARNS, of Tolland, m. (1st), Dec. 2, 1723, ELIZABETH BARNES. She d. Ap. 19, 1737, and he m. (2d), Ap. 19, 1739, ABIGAIL DIGGINS, of Windsor, Conn. She d. Feb. 13, 1752, and he m. (3d), July 29, 1754, EUNICE MILLER, of Tolland. He d. Mar., 1787. It appears by the Mid. Prob. Records, that in Oct., 1739, he was appointed guardian of his then living children, by his first wife, viz., Elizabeth, aged 12; Ruth, aged 9; Lydia, aged 7, and John, aged 4 years. Perhaps his first wife was one of the Barnes family, of Marlboro.

1. ELEANOR, b. Feb. 13, 1724–5; d. 1737.
2. DAVID, b. Dec. 14, 1725; d. Feb. 2, 1725–6.
52 3. ELIZABETH, b. May 26, 1728; d. Jan. 6, 1783; m., Jan. 21, 1747, JOHN ABBOT; 9 chil. [See Reg. of the Abbot Family, p. 156.]
53 4. RUTH, b. July 19, 1730; m., Nov. 9, 1747, JOSIAH BENTON, and had,
1. *Hannah.* 2. *Josiah.* 3. *Mary.* 4. *Ruth.* 5. *Lorand.* 6. *Joel.* 7. *Aaron.* 8. *Jerusha.* 9. *Reuben.*
54 5. LYDIA, b. July 25, 1732; m., Nov. 10, 1751, SHUBAEL DIMMOCK. Chil.,
1. *Lydia.* 2. *Hannah* (twins). 3. *Edward.* 4. *Shubael.* 5. *Elizabeth.* 6. *Daniel.* 7. *Samuel.* 8. *John.* 9. *David.* 10. *Sarah.* 11. *Adolphus.*
321. 55 6. JOHN, b. Jan. 11, 1735.
7. DAVID, b. Jan. 24, d. Ap. 6, 1756.
56 8. } ELEANOR, b. Aug. 11, 1757; m. —— BINGHAM, of Bristol, Vt.
57 9. } EUNICE, b. Aug. 11, 1757.
342. 58 10. CHARLES, b. Oct. 19, 1758.
59 11. MARY, b. Feb. 3, 1760.
60 12. SARAH, b. Nov. 6, 1761; m. AMARIAH HAWKINS, of Bristol, Vt.

20. 63 (III.) GEORGE STEARNS, of "Camb. Farms" (Lex.), m., Oct. 23, 1712, HANNAH SANDERSON, of the West Precinct of Wat. (Waltham), where he set-

tled. [Sanderson, 12.] His Will, son Daniel, exec'r, was dated Feb. 28, and he d. June 26, 1760. His wid. d. May 21, 1770.

---

64 1. Jonathan, b. Dec. 26, 1713; m., in Wat., Feb. 27, 1736–7, Beulah Chadwick [Chadwick, 10–5], and settled in Milford (Mendon), Mass., where he d. about 1755. Chil.,

1. *Jonathan*, d. young.

65 2. *Beulah*, m. (1st), —— ——, with whom she lived only a short time. They kept a public house, and a soldier was brought in, affected with small-pox, of whom her husband took the disease and died, leaving one dr., who m. Rev. Jacob Catlin, D.D., of New Marlboro; grad. Yale Coll., 1784; d. 1826. She m. (2d), Capt. *Azariah Dewey*, who had a son Thomas by a former wife. Capt. Dewey moved to Poultney, Vt., in 1774, at the same time with his brother-in-law, Ichabod Marshall. After the death of Capt. Dewey, she m. (3d), *John Ashley*, Esq., with whom she lived only one year. After that she lived with her son, Azariah, until her decease, about 1822. Chil. of Capt. A. and Beulah Dewey.

a 1. Beulah, m. —— Ashley.
b 2. Charlotte, m. —— Moseley.
c 3. Zebediah. 4. Jonathan. 5. Azariah.
f 6. David, b. in Poultney, Mar. 1, 1778; a physician, of Poultney; m. Anna Morse, b. Jan. 15, 1785, dr. of Joseph Morse, of P. Chil.,
g 1. Charlotte, b. Sept. 8, 1805; m. Paul M. Ross, now Postmaster of E. Poultney, and has one son, Lucius D. Ross.
h 2. Esther H., b. Feb. 2, 1807; m. Isaac Leffingwell, a merchant, of Poultney; d. Chil.,
1. Charles Carrol. 2. Henry.
i 3. Jacob C., b. Jan. 10, 1810; of Whitehall, N. Y.; m. Maria, dr. of Dr. Stephen Brownson, of Poultney. Chil.,
1. David B. 2. Esther.
j 4. Zebediah, b. Aug. 16, 1812; m. Charlotte, dr. of Salvator Rann, of Poultney; d. Chil.,
1. Lucia B. 2. Elizabeth. 3. Catherine. 4. Caroline.
k 5. Thomas, b. 1815; m. Lucy B., dr. of Stephen Morse, all of P.; d.; 1. son, Arthur T.
l 6. Laura A., b. Feb. 14, 1818; m. Wm. Young, of P.; now in California. Chil.,
1. Edwin F. 2. Paulina. 3. Anna. 4. Sarah.
m 7. Harriet A., b. Mar. 23, 1820; m. James King, of Poultney, and has dr. Lucretia.
n 7. Keziah. 8. Artemisia. 9. Anna.

66 3. *George* [I give this as I received it. The dates would imply that it was a George, Jr., who m. as follows. It is probable that the George who m. Thankful Rice, was a son of George and Kezia (Palmer) Stearns, of Mendon]; m. *Thankful Rice*, b. 1775, dr. of Timothy and Hannah (Leland) Rice, of Conway, Mass., where he settled. Chil.,

a 1. Gardner, b. 1801; a deacon, and a farmer, of Burke, and afterwards of McDowell, N. C.; m. Nancy Green; 9 chil.
b 2. Armena, b. 1803; m. Kimball Batcheldor, a farmer, of Conway. Chil.,
1. Mary, b. 1826. 2. Caroline, b. 1827. 3. Carlos, b. 1829.
4. Fanny A., b. 1831. 5. Roxana, b. 1833.
c 3. George, b. 1805; a Captain, of Conway; m. Fanny Arms. Chil.,
1. Isabella, b. 1835. 2. Gardner, b. 1836.
3. Henry, b. 1837. 4. Edgar, b. 1840; d. 1842.
5. Clark, b. 1843. 6. Harriet, b. 1845.
4. Molly, b. 1808; d. 1823.
d 5. Leonard, b. 1811; a farmer, of Conway; m. Maria Bates. Chil.,
1. James Madison, b. 1840. 2. William H., b. 1843.
3. Ellen M., b. 1846.

67 4. *Ebenezer*, of Upton, Mass. Chil.,

a 1. Ebenezer, a merchant, of Chesterfield, N. H.; d., and left two sons.
1. Loyd, of Illinois. 2. John, of Mich.
b 2. Elon, d. in New York. 3. Uriah, of Upton.

d 4. Jonathan, of N. Hampshire. 5. Daniel, of Hopkinton; d. (suicide).
505. 68 5. *Lydia*, b. 1743; d. about 1822; m. *Ichabod Marshall.*
69 6. *Abijah*, d. in the Revolutionary Army, s. p.
70 7. *David*, of Milford, and of Bellingham, Mass.; had a family and many descendants. [After repeated applications, and repeated broken promises, I have received no record of his family.]
71 8. *Mary*, m. —— *Clark*, of Milford, Mass.
72 9. *John*, b. 1751; m., about 1782, *Lucy Merrill*, dr. of Capt. Abijah Merrill, of Hartford, Conn., and settled in Tyringham; afterwards in Lee, Mass., and thence removed to Brunswick, O., where he d. 1841. Chil.,
73 1. Mary, m. Solomon Harvey. Chil.,
1. John S. 2. George. 3. Solomon.
4. Mary, m. —— Wheelock. 5. Sarah, m. Abraham Borden, Esq. The sons are of Cincinnati, and the drs. of Brunswick, O.
74 2. Sally, m. Hon. John Freese, Esq.; is now a wid., of Cincinnati; 10 chil.
75 3. John, of Castleton, New York; m. Nancy Eslack, b. in Bristol, R. I.; 4 chil.
76 4. Fanny, b. in Tyringham, 1786; m. Daniel Hubbard, son of Zadock Hubbard, of Lenox, Mass., and settled in Lisle, Brown Co., N. York. Many chil.
77 5. Thomas, b. in T., 1788; m. Phebe, dr. of David Ashley, of Pittsfield, Mass., and settled in Cincinnati, where he d., leaving sons and drs.
78 6. James, b. in Lee, Mass., 1791; settled in Brunswick, O.; m. wid. Hasard, sister of brother Thomas's wife; 4 chil.
79 7. Beulah, b. in L., 1793; m. David Spurr, of Sheffield, Mass.; 2 chil.
80 8. David, b. in L., 1795; m. wid. French, maiden name McIntire, b. in Kinderhook, N. Y., and settled in "Baracehoga Co." Many chil.
81 10. *Abraham*, b. 1753; d. 1825; m., 1780, *Esther Warren*, b. 1760, and settled in Chesterfield, N. H. She now (1847) resides in Woodstock, Vt.
82 1. Abijah, b. Nov. 28, 178–; m., Oct. 8, 1806, Sarah Cross, b. Feb. 3, 1786, dr. of Joseph and Hannah Cross, of Swanzey, N. H. In 1817, he moved to Madison, Lake Co., Ohio, where he now (1847) resides. Chil.,
1. Emily, b. June 23, 1808; d. Aug. 23, 1810.
83 2. Sarah, b. Mar. 2, 1810; m., Mar. 26, 1828, Lyman R. Miller, Esq., b. Dec. 16, 1799, in Farmington, Conn. They reside in Thompson, Geauga Co., O., s. p.
84 3. Esther, b. Nov. 20, 1816; m. June 14, 1836, Rev. Sam. Wilkinson, b. Oct. 15, 1807, in West Hartford, Conn.; now (1848) a local preacher of the M. E. Church, in Windsor, Ashtabula Co., O. Chil.,
1. Emily S., b. Aug. 14, 1839.
85 4. Ziba, b. Oct. 4, 1819; m., Oct. 24, 1844, Eliza Emerson, b. Aug. 3, 1820, in Madison, O., whither her parents moved from Mass. Chil.,
1. Lyman M., b. Nov. 3, 1845. 2. Foster E., b. May 1, 1847.
86 5. Emily, b. July 18, 1821.
87 6. Abraham C., b. June 24, 1827; of Reedsboro, Vt.
88 2. John, b. 1782; a merchant, of Boston; m., July, 1813, Augusta Bradley, of Dracut. Chil.,
a 1. Harriet, b. 1819; m., July, 1841, H. W. Heaton, Esq., of Montpelier, Vt. Chil.,
1. Charles, b. 1836. 2. Jamie, b. 1848.
b 2. Mary Prescott, b. 1824; m., Jan., 1847, C. W. W. Pickering, of U. S. Navy, b. 1818; residing in Portsmouth, N. H. Chil.,
1. John Stearns, b. 1848. 2. Minna Troil, b. 1852.
c 3. John, b. 1829; a merchant, of Boston, unm.
d 4. Priscilla, b. Ap., 1833. 5. Ellen, b. June, 1842.
89 3. Asaph, b. Oct. 13, 1785; a farmer; m., in Gouverneur, St. Lawrence Co., N. Y., 1811, Louisa Smith, b. in Bennington, Vt., July 8, 1785. They resided in De Kalb, St Lawrence Co., N. Y., until 1833, then moved to Madison, Lake Co., O.; and now (1848) reside in Perry, Lake Co., O. Chil.,

90 1. Arba, b. Oct. 20, 1812; m., Jan. 6, 1841, Catherine G. A. Smith, of Columbia, S. C., where he resides, a merchant. Chil.,
1. Louisa L., b. 1842. 2. Annis W., b. 1844.
3. Edmund A., b. 1846.
91 2. Elvira, b. Ap. 28, 1815, unm.
92 3. John B., b. Oct. 13, 1816; a farmer, of Wisconsin; m., Jan., 1847, Eliza Southend.
93 4. Daniel W., b. Dec. 20, 1818; a tanner, of Waynesburg, Green Co., Penn.
5. Lorette, b. Sept. 10, 1820; d. Dec. 23, 1832.
94 6. Martin, b. Dec. 16, 1822; a carpenter, of Perry, Lake Co., O.
95 7. Priscilla, b. May 3, 1825; m., Mar. 3, 1847, Albert K. Mixer, a farmer, of Unionville, Lake Co., O.
96 8. Martha, b. Feb. 18, 1828. 9. Ozora, b. Jan. 15, 1831.
98 10. Maria A., b. Jan. 10, 1835.
99 4. Daniel, b. 1788; d. in Chesterfield, 1814.
100 5. Abraham, b. 1793; a merchant, of Woodstock, Vt.; m., 1814, Eliza Belding. Chil.,
a 1. Julia Ann, b. 1814; m., 1832, Samuel Mower, a merchant, of Michigan City, Ia.
b 2. Daniel A., b. 1819; a trader, of Dixon, Ill.
c 3. R. Blake, b. 1827. 4. Margaret, b. 1833.
101 6. Samuel, b. 1795; a farmer, of Swanzey, N. H.
102 7. Arba, b. 1797; a farmer, of Swanzey, N. H.
8. Ziba, b. 1799; d. 1814.
103 9. Eunice, b. 1801; m. —— Eaton, a shoemaker, of Woodstock, Vt.; 4 chil.
10. Priscilla, b. 1803; d. 1824, unm.
104 11. *Hannah*, m. —— *Bowker*, of Milford, Mass.
105 12. *Jonathan* (b. posthumous); has descendants in Hopkinton, St. Louis, and the South.
106 2. Abigail, bap. Jan. 1, 1715–16; m., June 3, 1739, Samuel Peirce, of Waltham. [Peirce, 92.]
107 3. Judith, bap. Jan. 1, 1715–16; d. previous to 1750; m., Nov. 23, 1738, Jonathan Hammond, of Waltham. [Hammond, 42.]
108 4. David, bap. Sept. 29, 1717; of Weston; m., Aug. 26, 1741, Bethia Stimson. [Stimson, 35.] He m. (2d), Ap. 9, 1761, Mrs. Dorothy Fulham, who died a wid., Aug. 17, 1790. [Fulham, 3.]
109 1. *Mary*, b. Mar. 4, 1743–4; m., Feb. 13, 1766, *Jonathan Rice*, of Sud.
110 2. *Nathan*, b. June 1, 1747; m. (pub. June 5), 1772, *Lucy Rice*, of Sud., and settled in Newton.
111 3. *Amos*, b. Ap. 23, 1749.
112 4. *Silas*, b. Sept. 20, 1750; went to Newton about 1769; m., June 10, 1772, *Lydia Fuller*, of Newton, where he settled. Chil.,
1. Lydia. 2. Beulah. 3. Silas, b. Jan. 17, 1784.
4. Josiah Hastings, b. Oct. 20, 1796.
[Probably his son *Silas*, was father of Abraham Rice, b. Ap. 17, 1804; and Sally Miranda, b. Dec. 8, 1809.]
113 5. *Lydia*, b. Jan. 9, 1765; m., Jan. 16, 1786, *William Hagar*, of Waltham. [Hagar, 116.]
114 6. *Isaac*, b. May 18, 1768.
115 5. Hannah, m., Jan. 14, 1746–7, John Hagar, of Weston. [Hagar, 51.]
116 6. Lydia, bap. Feb. 23, 1724; m., Oct. 9, 1746, Samuel Fuller, of Newton.
117 7. John, bap. July 23, 1727; d. unm.
118 8. Daniel, bap. Aug. 3, 1729; d. Aug. 21, 1779; of Waltham; m., Sept. 4, 1755, Hannah Fuller, of Newton, b. 1731; d. Oct. 15, 1797. Chil.,
119 1. *Elisha*, b. Aug. 8, 1756; a soldier in the Revolution; d. Aug. 30, 1789; m., Nov. 26, 1778, *Judith Peirce*, his cousin [Peirce, 98], who d. a wid., Aug. 30, 1805.
1. Hannah, b. Sept. 30, 178–. 2. Polly, b. Sept. 24, 1782.
3. Elisha, b. Feb. 7, 1784. 4. Abigail, b. Aug. 1, 1785; d. Oct. 11, 1805.
5. Matilda, b. Mar. 23, 1787; d. Oct. 16, 1805.
6. Lydia, b. Jan. 29, 1789.

120 2. *David*, b. Oct., 1757; of Waltham; a soldier in the Revolution, and afterwards a Captain. He m., Feb. 6, 1783, *Mary Parkhurst*. [Parkhurst, 34–4.] He d. 1827, and she d. 1844.

a 1. Lydia, b. Feb. 1, 1784; m. Nathaniel Harrington, of Wat. [? 195.] One child, William C. S.

b 2. Thomas, b. Nov. 20, 1785; d. on the coast of Africa, unm.

c 3. David, b. Sept. 14, 1787; d. in New Orleans, unm. He was Purser's Steward in the U. S. Sloop-of-war Wasp, Capt. Jones, when she captured the Frolic.

d 4. Elisha, b. June 19, 1789; d. near Thomaston, Me., unm.

e 5. Isaac, b. July 2, 1793; a Serg. in the 9th Reg., in the War of 1812; keeper of the Owl's Head Lighthouse, from 1825 to 1838, and afterwards of Libbey Island Lighthouse. He m. Lucy Goss, of Lancaster; 3 sons and 3 drs.

f 6. William Clarke, b. Aug. 1, 1795; d. in Waltham.

121 3. *Lydia*, b. 1759; d. 1786; m., June 12, 1783, *Abijah Whitney*. [Whitney, 136.]

122 4. *Abigail*, b. July 13, 1760; d. 1843; m., Feb. 1, 1783, *Phinehas Fiske*. [J. Fiske, 53–1.]

490. 123 5. *George*, b. Ap. 25, 1762; m., Aug. 11, 1790, *Ruth Watson*.

124 6. *Daniel*, b. Mar. 21, 1765; m., Aug. 29, 1795, *Betsey Hagar*. [Hagar, 130.] He d. Oct. 19, 1805, s. p., and his wid. m., July 12, 1807, *Joseph Stearns*. [I. Stearns, 316, V.]

125 7. *Jonathan*, b. Feb. 3, 1767; m., Nov. 13, 1798, *Sarah Corey*, of E. Sud. (Wayland), and d. in Keene, N. H., 1834.

126 8. *Jacob*, b. May 13, 1768; m. *Lucy Adams*.

127 9. *Charles*, b. Sept. 11, 1770; a farmer, of Brookline; m., July 20, 1794, *Nancy Flagg*. [Flagg, 125.]

128 1. Charles, b. Dec. 6, 1794; a farmer, of Brookline; m., Mar. 1, 1832, Hannah Pierce, dr. of James and Lydia Pierce, of Dorchester. Chil.,
1. Charles Henry, b. Ap. 10, 1838.
2. James Pierce, b. Feb. 26, 1840.

129 2. Solomon Flagg, b. Mar. 10, 1796; m., Mar., 1827, Nancy Winchester, of Wat., bap. Dec. 14, 1806, dr. of William and Grace (Biscoe) Winchester. Chil.,
1. Ann Eliza, b. Dec. 20, 1827.
2. Sarah Woodward, b. Aug. 12, 1829.
3. Hannah Pierce, b. Feb., 1833.
4. Maria Biscoe, b. Jan, 1834; d. July, 1835.
5. Maria Biscoe, b. Dec., 1840.

130 3. Nancy, b. Ap. 27, 1798, unm.

131 4. Marshall, b. Dec. 29, 1802; of Brookline; m., Sept. 16, 1830, *Susanna Clarke*, dr. of Joseph and Hannah Craft, of Brookline. Chil.,
1. William, b. Aug., 1831. 2. Henry, b. July, 1833.
3. Hannah Clarke, b. Sept. 6, 1835.

132 5. Catherine, b. Oct. 21, 1805, unm.

133 6. Eliza, b. Oct. 17, 1807; m., May, 1836, John Goddard Stearns, now of New York. [I. Stearns, 326, V.]

7. William, b. Dec. 11, 1813; d. May 13, 1821.

---

21. 134 (III.) BENJAMIN STEARNS, of Lex., m., Sept. 6, 1721, HEPZIBAH SHATTUCK, of Wat., wid. of Nathaniel. [Shattuck, 28, and Hastings, 13.]

1. Hepzibah, bap. Sept. 1, 1722; d. 1723. 2. Benjamin, b. 1723; d. 1724.

135 3. Hepzibah, b. Mar. 7, 1724–5; m. (pub. Dec. 9), 1744, Josiah Smith, Esq., of Weston. [Smith, 227.]

136 4. Lucy, b. Jan. 24, 1726–7; m., Feb. 28, 1748, James Smith, of Weston. [Smith, 231.]

137 5. Benjamin, b. Dec. 27, 1728; of Lex.; m., in Newton, Sept. 11, 1754, Hannah Segur. Chil.,

138 1. *Asahel*, bap. June 13, 1766.

139 2. *Habakkuk*, bap. June 13, 1766; m. —— *Child*, and settled in Lincoln, where he d. Feb. 15, 1822, and his wid. d. Nov., 1822. Chil.,

†140 1. Jonas, m., Oct. 15, 1807, Anne, dr. of Seth Babcock, of Weston. He d. Ap. 21, 1839, aged 52. Chil., b. in Lincoln.
†141 1. Lorenzo, of Stow, m. Adeline Hodge. She d. soon, leaving one child, and he m. (2d), —— Rice; 2 drs.
†142 2. Maria, m. Moses Stevens, of Stow. Chil.,
1. Francis. 2. Ann Maria. 3. Ellen. 4. Sophia.
5. Edwin. 6. George Lyman.
†143 3. George, m. Catherine Travis, s. p.
4. Eliza Ann, d. aged four years.
†144 5. Belinda, m. George W. Brown, of Harvard. Chil.,
1. Henry. 2. Alfred. 3. Josephine.
†145 6. Mary Ann, m. Orrin Maynard, of Marlboro, s. p.
†146 7. Jonas. 8. Abigail Babcock, unm. 9. Winslow Babcock, unm.
†149 2. Bethia, m. Nathaniel Rider, of Dracut. Chil.,
1. Eunice, d. 2. Nathaniel, d. 3. Sarah, d.
†150 4. Bethia, m. Porter Weston, of Dracut.
†151 3. Belinda, m., 1816, Samuel Withington, of Harvard. Chil.,
1. Josiah. 2. Abigail. 3. Mary; all m.
†152 4. Abijah, m. —— Clark, and d. long ago, leaving one son, Thatcher, of Boston.
†153 5. Hepzibah, d. unm. 6. Mary, unm.
140 3. *Nahum*, bap. June 13, 1766.
141 4. *Martha*, bap. June 13, 1766.
142 5. *Ishmael*, bap. June 13, 1766; of Waltham; m., Dec. 27, 1790, *Mercy Jenkinson*. He died Jan. 16, 1820, aged 53, and she d. Dec. 7, 1831, aged 63. Chil.,
1. Martha, b. Aug. 24, 1791. 2. William, b. Mar. 6, 1795.
3. Anna Jenkinson, b. Feb. 19, 1801. 4. Mary Ann, b. Ap. 21, 1804.
5. Charles Vener, b. Sept. 9, 1807.
143 6. *Noah*, bap. Sept. 21, 1766; (?) m., June 5, 1806, *Prudence Winship*.
144 7. *Hannah*, bap. Sept. 21, 1766; m., Feb. 17, 1785, *John Parker*, of Lex.; had numerous chil., one of whom is Rev. Theodore Parker, of Boston. [See I. Stearns, App. I., 21–6.]
145 8. *Huram* (? Hiram), bap. Oct. 16, 1768.
146 9. *Jephtha*, m., in Weston, Nov. 1, 1798, *Sally Fiske*.
147 10. *Ammi*, m., in Boston, Jan. 31, 1804, Polly Stearns.
11. *Elisha*, bap. Ap. 27, 1777.

---

22. 149 (III.) Capt. JOHN STEARNS, a blacksmith, of Lexington, m., Aug. 10, 1715, DELIVERANCE BIGELOW. [32.] He had 2 chil. bap. in Wat. (West Precinct), and moved to Worcester as early as 1722. May 20, 1717, he purchased of Ephraim Curtis, of Sud., for £50, fifty acres in Worcester, with all the rights belonging thereto, bounded N. W. by commons, S. W. by Obadiah Ward, S. E. by road, N. E. by Daniel Heywood. In 1748, he was Capt. of a Comp. of Rangers, raised in Worcester, and sent to repel the Indians. [See Hist. of Worcester, pp. 46 and 62.] He and wife were both living, 1762. Besides the two chil. bap. in Waltham, they probably had others born in Worcester, whose births are not recorded. The town records of Worcester are very deficient, and the church records are lost. Those known, or supposed to be his chil., are the following.

150 1. JOHN, bap. in Wat. (W. Precinct), Mar. 31, 1717; living 1762.
151 2. JOTHAM, bap. in Wat. June 22, 1718. The Inventory of his estate, dated Mar. 23, 1749, and the estate settled Aug. 24, 1751, by Benjamin Flagg. He m. MARY, dr. of Bartholomew Flagg [36], and had, in Worcester,
1. *Bartholomew*, b. Aug. 4, 1742; (?) of Winchendon, 1778.
2. *Jotham*, b. June 22, 1746.
3. *Charles*, b. Jan. 4, 1748–9; m., Oct. 4, 1774, *Sarah Town*. He m. (2d), Dec. 8, 1791, *Ruth Woodbury*, of Worcester,
1. Stephen, b. Ap. 15, 1774; by wife *Deborah*, had,
1. Sally, b. Nov. 14, 1801. 2. Polly, b. June 16, 1803.
3. Clark, b. Mar. 30, 1806. 4. Charles (twin), b. Mar. 30, 1806.
5. Charles, b. May 12, 1808. 6. Moses, b. Aug. 21, 1811.
7. Betsey, b. Ap. 10, 1814. 8. Moranda Antoinette, b. Aug. 2, 1819.

2. Charles, b. Nov. 24, 1777; m., May 1, 1797 or '8, Elizabeth McFarland. Chil.,
1. Betsey, b. Ap. 10, 1800. 2. Maria, b. Feb. 10, 1805.

400. 152 3. SAMUEL, of Worcester.

153 4. ISAAC, m. (1st), Nov. 7, 1751, KATHERINE CROSBY, and had *Katherine*, b. Aug., 1752. He m. (2d), Ap. 30, 1755, ELIZABETH ROBERTS.

154 5. (?) WILLIAM, m. (1st), MARY ——, and had *William*, b. Aug. 5, 1754. He m. (2d) (pub. Dec. 27, 1766), MARY WILLARD, of Grafton.

155 6. DELIVERANCE, m., Dec. 25, 1750, ELISHA HEDGE, Jr.

156 7. INCREASE, a soldier in Capt. Flagg's Comp. for Lake George, 1756; m., Jan. 8, 1760, DEBORAH HALE, of Worcester.

157 8. (?) DANIEL STEARNS, a farmer, of Worcester; (?) made prisoner at Fort Edward, 1757; m. (pub. Dec. 8, 1780), MARY WHEELOCK, of Sutton, and had a large family, and moved to the West.

158 9. (?) BEZALEEL, m. (pub. Oct., 1749), THANKFUL DAVIS, "both of Grafton." His house in Worcester Gore, was burnt, July 10, 1784.

159 10. SARAH, b. July 17, 1750; m. BENJAMIN LETHE, of Grafton. He d. March 18, 1835, aged 86 yrs., and she d. Ap. 30, 1844, aged 93 yrs. 10 m. 13 d. Chil.,
1. *Eunice*, b. Jan. 27, 1772. 2. *Matilda*, b. May 17, 1773.
3. *Robert*, b. Feb. 21, 1775; now (1853) living; "one of the most ingenious men and mechanics of the land."
4. *Benjamin*, b. Aug. 7, 1776. 5. *Zephaniah*, b. Mar. 2, 1778.
6. *Sarah*, b. Nov. 18, 1779. 7. *Solomon*, b. July 25, 1781.
8. *Polly*, b. Sept. 17, 1783; d. 9. *Nancy*, b. Aug. 11, 1785.
10. *Catherine*, b. Oct. 2, 1787.
11. *Oliver*, b. Feb. 1, 1790; d. May 26, 1812.

---

23. 160 (III.) Capt. THOMAS STEARNS, of Worcester, an inn-keeper; by trade a housewright; m. (1st), SARAH, by whom he had 2 chil., and he m. (2d), Dec. 29, 1729, MARY JENNISON. [Jennison, 43.] He was executor of the Will of his father-in-law, Hon. William Jennison. In his Will, dated Feb. 20, 1770, he mentions his wife *Mary*, sons *William Jennison* and *Thomas*, drs. *Eunice*, *Abigail Fullerton*, *Sarah Warland*, *Lucy Hubbard*, *Mary Raymond*, *Lydia Campbell*, and *Martha Stearns*. Wid. Mary d. July 19, 1784, aged 77.

161 1. SARAH, b. Nov. 3, 1725; m. —— WARLAND.

162 2. LUCY, b. Oct. 6, 1727; m., June 7, 1748, ELISHA HUBBARD, of Hatfield.

163 3. ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 7, 1730; m., Jan. 27, 1749–50, DUNCAN CAMPBELL, of Oxford.

164 4. MARY, b. Oct. 22, 1732; m. —— RAYMOND.

165 5. LYDIA, b. Jan. 7, 1734–5; m. ALEXANDER CAMPBELL, of Oxford.

6. ABIGAIL, b. May 11, 1737; d. Ap. 11, 1746.

166 7. SAMUEL, b. Jan. 26, 1739–40; not mentioned in his father's Will. Was he the singular Dr. Samuel Stearns of Worcester and Paxton?

167 8. WILLIAM JENNISON, m. (pub. June), 1767, SARAH ADAMS, and had,
1. *Eunice*, b. Ap. 12, 1770; m., and lived to advanced age.
2. *Thomas*, b. Oct. 26, 1777; d. in obscurity.

168 9. MARTHA, b. Sept. 8, 1742; m., Sept. 3, 1761, Capt. SIMON STEVENS, of Charlestown, N. H. She d. in Worcester, Aug. 10, 1816, aged 75.
1. *Thomas*, b. in W., Sept. 2, 1762.

169 10. THOMAS, b. Mar. 17, 1744–5; a physician; m. SARAH ——, and settled in Claremont, N. H. This family moved to Windsor, Vt., where he d. Chil., b. in Claremont.
1. *Nabby*, b. Dec. 20, 1770. 2. *Joseph Scarboro*, b. Dec. 23, 1771.
3. *Fanny*, b. Ap. 15, 1772 (3). 4. *Thomas*, b. May 30, 1774.
5. *Sarah*. 6. *Polly*, b. May 5, 1779.
7. *Eunice*, b. July 8, 1781. 8. *Charles*.
9. *William*, b. Feb. 1, 1784. 10. *Betsey*, b. Feb. 2, 1786.

170 11. ABIGAIL, b. Oct. 21, 1747; m. NATHANIEL FULLERTON.
1. *Thomas Stearns*, b. in W., Aug. 27, 1770.

171 12. EUNICE, unm. 1773.

---

31. 172 (IV.) TIMOTHY STEARNS, m., Nov. 30, 1737, ELIZABETH PERKINS, of Wil-

mington, Mass., and settled early in Leominster. (?) He had a 2d wife, DINAH, who survived him, and d. in Bolton.

173 1. TIMOTHY, of Reading, m. LYDIA WALTON. Chil.,
174 1. *Lydia*, b. Mar. 16, 1769; m. *Nathan Parker*, of Reading.
175 2. *Elizabeth*, b. Ap. 2, 1771; m. *Samuel Peters*, of Reading.
176 3. *Amos*, b. Aug. 27, 1774; a farmer, of Fram.; m. *Sally Watts*. Chil.,
177 1. Amos, b. Aug. 15, 1796.
178 2. Thomas C., b. Jan. 9, 1801; m., 1828, Mary Eames.
179 3. David, b. Sept. 23, 1803; m. Lavinia Reed, of Dresden, Me.
180 4. Mary A., b. Oct. 26, 1805; m. Nathaniel Bailey, of Pittston, Me.
181 5. Sarah, b. Feb. 25, 1808; m. Benjamin Brintnall, of Charlestown, Mass.
182 6. Richard W., b. June 15, 1810; m. Sarah Small; 6 chil.
183 7. Philip P., b. Feb. 27, 1815; m. Mary E. Clarke, of Charlestown, Mass.
184 8. Ruth, b. Aug. 19, 1817; m. Nathaniel Eaton, of Chelsea, Mass.
185 9. Eunice, b. July 6, 1820.
186 4. *Ruth*, b. Mar. 26, 1776; m. *William Johnson*, of Reading.
187 2. SAMUEL, of Leominster, bap. in Leom. Aug. 6, 1749; m. SARAH GRAVES, of Boxboro. Chil.,
188 1. *Samuel*, b. June 19, 1772; d. Feb. 1823; m., 1792, *Polly Bennett*, of Fitchburg, where he settled. Chil.,
189 1. Polly G., b. July 21, 1793; m., 1817, Samuel Hadley, of Orange, Mass. She d. leaving one child, Belinda, b. 1818; m. Merrick Bemis, of Winchendon, now of Worcester.
190 2. Betsey, b. Feb. 26, 1795; m., July 10, 1824, Warren Parkhurst, of Fitchburg, aged 53, by whom she has,
1. Lincoln, b. 1827. 2. Betsey, b. 1829.
191 3. Orin, b. Feb. 14, 1797; m., 1828, Reeta Davison, of Stow. Chil.,
1. Orin, b. 1829. 2. Silva, b. 1831. 3. Luther, b. 1832.
He m. (2d), Lucinda Robinson, of Parishville, N. Y., where he d., July 31, 1836.
192 4. Benjamin D., b. Ap. 8, 1799; of Rochester, N. Y.; one child, Sarah, b. 1824.
5. Silva, b. Oct. 27, 1802; d. Feb., 1804.
193 6. Stephen B., b. Oct. 2, 1805; m., 1833, Mary Merriam, of Westminster, b. 1807. He d. June, 1835, leaving one son, Charles, b. 1834.
7. Luther, b. Oct. 28, 1807; d. 1827.
8. Samuel, b. May 10, 1810; d. 1838.
194 2. *Luther*, b. May 22, 1774; d. July 6, 1833; a blacksmith, of Leom.; m. *Lucy W. Warner*, of Harvard. Chil.,
195 1. Aaron Warner, b. Oct. 18, 1802; a paper-maker; m. Betsey Houghton. of Harvard, b. 1801. Chil.,
1. Avery L. 2. Edmund H. 3. Henry T.
4. James F. 5. George W.
196 2. Emery, b. Dec. 13, 1805; a blacksmith; m., 1832, Rachel Lincoln, of Leom., b. 1807. Chil.,
1. Lucy Ann. 2. Abba L. 3. Albert L. 4. Charles W.
197 3. Lucy, b. Oct. 5, 1809. 4. Samuel, b. Oct. 8, 1817; of Leom.
199 3. *Sarah*, b. Ap. 9, 1775; m. *Ichabod Leonard*, now (1848) of Pennfield, Monroe Co., N. Y.
200 4. *Betsey*, b. Ap. 19, 1779; d. July 6, 1849; m. *Nathaniel Wilder*, of Leicester, Livingston Co., N. Y. Chil.,
1. Samuel. 2. Betsey.
200½ 5. *Relief*, b. Feb. 24, 1783; unm.; now (1852) of Middlebury, Wyoming Co., N. Y.
201 3. ISAAC, bap. in L., Aug. 4, 1749, m. SARAH ——. He settled in Charlemont, Mass.
202 4. ELIZABETH, bap. Nov. 18, 1751; d. Mar. 29, 1810; m. Dea. EPHRAIM ADAMS, Jr., of New Ipswich, N. H., b. Dec. 27, 1749; d. Ap. 15, 1825. [See Locke Fam., p. 60; Hist. of New Ipswich, pp. 290 and 91.] Chil.,
203 1. *Ephraim*, b. Oct. 15, 1773; a farmer, of Enosburg, Vt.; m. (1st), *Sarah Boutelle* [C. Stearns, 284], by whom he had 4 sons and 2 drs. He m. (2d), *Polly Boutelle*, sister of his first wife, by whom he had 4 sons and 2 drs. He was a deacon and Justice of the Peace.

204 2. *Isaac*, b. July 2, 1775; of New Ipswich; m., Dec. 10, 1803, *Sarah Perkins*, of Leominster, b. Dec. 10, 1779. Chil.,
205 1. Sarah, b. Sept. 29, 1805; m., Jan. 9, 1838, Nathan Perley, a farmer, of Enosburg; 4 chil.
206 2. Henry, b. Nov. 23, 1807; a farmer, of New Ipswich; m., Jan. 1, 1835, Deborah Clarke, of New Ipswich; 4 chil.
207 3. Miranda, b. Nov. 25, 1810; m., Dec. 11, 1833, William Dana Locke, of Fitzwilliam, N. H.; 7 chil. [See Locke Fam., p. 226.]
4. Ephraim, b. Dec. 13, 1812; d. Aug. 1, 1816.
5. Elizabeth Stearns, b. Jan. 8, 1816; d. Aug. 7, 1818.
208 6. Ephraim, b. Feb. 5, 1818; grad. Dart. Coll., 1839; m., Sept. 16, 1845, Elizabeth A. Douglas; is pastor of a church in Davenport, Iowa.
209 3. *Lydia*, b. June 7, 1777; m., Dec. 6, 1803, *William Perkins*, of Leominster, now of Bakersfield, Vt.; 6 chil.
210 4. *Elizabeth*, b. Dec. 13, 1778; m., June 22, 1801, *Joseph Spear*, of New Ipswich; 4 chil.
211 5. *John*, b. Feb. 10, 1781; a farmer, of Enosburg, and a deacon; m., Jan. 13, 1809, *Rebecca Boutelle*. [C. Stearns, 294.] Chil.,
212 1. John, b. Nov. 3, 1809; m., 1843, Lydia Hooper, of Boylston, Mass.; is a farmer in Hebron, McHenry Co., Ill.
213 2. Fidelia, b. Jan. 23, 1811, unm.
214 3. Emily, b. Mar. 18, 1813; m., June, 1847, Samuel Goodrich, a farmer, of Napierville, Ill.
215 4. Charles, b. Sept. 10, 1814; a farmer in McHenry Co., Ill.
216 5. Cyrus, b. Sept. 16, 1816; an inn-keeper, formerly of Enosburg, now of Napierville, Ill.; m., May, 1847, Cornelia Stevens.
217 6. Lucinda, b. May 22, 1822; m., July 8, 1845, William Boutelle. [C. Stearns, 289.]
218 7. Ephraim, b. Mar. 1, 1824; a farmer, of Enosburg.
8. Josiah, b. Ap. 24, 1828; d. Aug. 1, 1830.
219 9. Rebecca P., b. Mar. 18, 1830.
220 6. *Rebecca*, b. Nov. 15, 1782; m. Dea. *Aaron Knight*, a farmer, of Hancock, N. H.; 10 chil.
221 7. *Sarah*, b. July 30, 1784; m. *Nicholas Richards*, a baker, of Bakersfield, Vt.; 4 chil.
222 8. *Susanna*, b. Nov. 4, 1785; m. *Thomas Stearns* (3d), of Fitchburg [? 235–6], who settled there, and both d., leaving 4 chil.
223 9. *Lucinda*, b. Jan. 26, 1788; d. Mar. 7, 1848; m., May 4, 1807, *Jonas Boutelle*. [C. Stearns, 285.]
224 10. *Melinda*, b. Feb. 8, 1790; m. Dea. *Asa Knight*, a farmer, formerly of Hancock, now of Milford, N. H.; 8 chil.
225 11. *Timothy Kinsman*, b. Sept. 30, 1791; m. *Mary Nichols*, of Leom., and settled in Enosburg; 9 chil.
226 12. *Benjamin Stearns*, b. Aug. 6, 1794; a teacher; m. *Nancy Sanderson*, of New Ipswich, and moved to E. Tennessee; 5 chil.
227 13. *Cynthia*, b. Sept. 5, 1795; m. *Hiram Fassell*, a farmer, of Enosburg; 5 chil.
228 5. Benjamin, lived and d. in Leom., unm.
229 6. Dinah, bap. Jan. 18, 1756; m. Jonathan Whitney, and settled in Buckland, Mass.

---

34. 230 (IV.) THOMAS STEARNS, m., Nov. 4, 1740, LYDIA MANSFIELD, dr. of Daniel Mansfield. His two eldest chil. were b. in Lynn. The births of the next 7 chil. are recorded in Lunenburg. He then moved to Fitchburg, stayed only a short time, and thence moved to Leominster, where he d. Feb. 5, 1811, eminent for his Christian virtues. His wife d. Feb. 26, 1791.

1. Thomas, b. July 9, 1741; d. Aug. 26, 1746.
2. Lydia, b. May 28, 1743; d. Aug. 30, 1746.
3. Sarah, b. May 12, 1745; d. 1746.
235 4. Thomas, b. May 9, bap. June, 1747; d. 1789; a farmer; m. Mary White, of Lancaster. Chil.,
1. *William.* 2. *Daniel Mansfield.* 3. *Polly.* 4. *Betsey.* 5. *Nathaniel.*
6. *Thomas.* 7. *Lydia;* and 3 others.

236 5. Daniel, b. July 31, bap. Sept. 7, 1749; d. of apoplexy, June 4, 1777; m., Oct. 26, 1769, Hannah, dr. of Paul and Hannah Wetherbee, of Lunenburg. Chil.,

237 1. *Daniel*, b. Feb. 25, 1772; settled in Reading, Vt., where he d. March 22, 1831; m., Dec. 14, 1797, *Sarah Pratt*, b. in Fitchburg, Aug. 25, 1776; d. Jan. 10, 1828; dr. of David and Hebizah Pratt. Chil.,

1. Martha, b. Feb. 14, 1799; d. Nov. 1800.

238 2. Justin, b. May 10, 1801; a carpenter, of Fitchburg; m. Polly Simonds, of Fitchburg; 3 chil.

3. Sally, b. Feb. 11, 1803; d. Mar. 10, 1811.

239 4. Hannah, b. June 6, 1805; m. Jarvis Pratt, of Reading, Vt.; 6 chil.

240 5. Daniel, b. July 26, 1807; a merchant, of Windsor, Vt.; m. Flavilla Fay, of Reading, Vt.

241 6. James Madison, b. July 23, 1809; a farmer, of Weathersfield, Vt.; m. Louisa Sherwin, of Weathersfield; 3 chil.

242 7. Rufus, b. Dec. 30, 1811; a farmer, of Reading, Vt.; m. Caroline Buck, of Reading, Vt.; 3 chil.

243 8. Betsey, b. July 30, 1813; d. Sept. 18, 1837; m. James Boutelle, who settled in Shipton, L. C. She left one child. [C. Stearns, 287.]

9. Mary, b. Aug. 11, 1815; d. Aug. 6, 1845, unm.

10. Charles, b. May 16, 1817; d. Aug. 2, 1835.

244 2. *Paul*, b. 1774; d. Mar. 22, 1844; m. (1st), *Grace Washburn*, by whom he had one child, and he m. (2d), about 1800, *Lucy Kneeland*, of Gardner, Mass. Chil.,

1. Charles, d. aged 15 yrs. 2. Timothy K., d. aged 15 yrs.

245 3. Lucy, b. 1804; m. John Gibson.

246 4. Thomas, b. 1806; d. aged 18 yrs. 5. Grace, b. 1808, unm.

247 6. John Milton, b. Dec. 13, 1810; a printer, in Middlebury, Vt.

248 7. Sarah, b. Dec. 14, 1812; m. Samuel Lamb, a farmer, of Bridgewater, Vermont.

249 8. Benjamin Franklin, b. Dec. 25, 1814; a sash and blind-maker, of Reading, Vt.; m., 1842, Melvina Washburn.

250 9. George Washington, b. Dec. 25, 1814; a Methodist Episcopal Minister; m., May 8, 1838, Sarah Crowell, of Yarmouth, Mass.

251 10. Paul W., b. Mar. 4, 1817; a map-dealer.

252 11. Honestus, b. July 22, 1820; a farmer, of Reading, Vt.

253 3. *Hannah*, b. Sept. 28, 1770; m., Sept. 17, 1793, *Asaph Boutelle*, of Fitchburg; b. Nov. 12, 1767; son of Dea. Kendall and Mary (Wilder) Boutelle. She d. Mar. 16, 1825, and he d. Mar. 3, 1818.

254 1. Alpheus, b. July 29, 1794; a farmer, of Fitchburg; m., Dec. 28, 1825, Thankful Smith. One child, Mary Ann, b. Oct. 5, 1826.

255 2. Fanny, b. Aug. 23, 1796; m. John Howe, a farmer, of Ashford, N. Y.

256 3. Eliza, b. Aug. 1, 1799; d. Ap. 30, 1827; m. Charles Hale, a farmer, of Leominster.

257 4. Hannah, b. Feb. 19, 1801; d. Nov. 22, 1834; m. Enoch Bacon, a farmer of Leominster, now (1848) of Lunenburg.

258 5. Asaph, b. Oct. 1, 1804; grad. Amh. Coll., 1828; a Presbyterian clergyman, of Alexandria, O.; m. Fidelia Eaton.

259 6. Mary Wilder, b. Ap. 10, 1807; m. Jonathan Farnsworth, a farmer, of Fitchburg. Chil.,

1. Edwin R., b. Nov. 2, 1832. 2. Lucien Boutelle, b. Oct. 1, 1835.
3. William Alpheus, b. June 12, 1838.
4. Mary Eliza, b. Sept. 6, 1840. 5. Joseph Parker, b. Nov. 15, 1844.

260 4. *Sarah*.

261 6. Lydia, b. May (or July) 24, 1751; d. of dropsy, Feb., 1814; m., about 1774, David Child, Jr., b. in Shrewsbury, Jan. 30, 1745 [Child, 26–3], and settled in Westminster, Mass. Chil.,

262 1. *Susanna*, b. Jan. 1777; m., 1798, *Luther Pratt*, a farmer, son of David Pratt.

263 2. *Thomas*, b. Ap. 30, 1779; Justice of the Peace; m. *Lydia Adams*, b. April 12, 1780; dr. of Noah Adams, of Pomfret, Vt.; moved to Enosburg, Vt., about 1801, and now resides in Bakersfield, Vt. He has been a member of the State Legislature 6 yrs. Chil.,

264 1. Augustus, b. Aug. 10, 1804; a farmer and surveyor; m. Alvira Perley. Chil.,
1. Thomas. 2. Charles. 3. Sally. 4. James Perley.

265 2. Fanny, b. Jan. 11, 1806; m., 1830, Samuel Sumner, Jr., a lawyer, in Troy, Vt. Chil.,
1. Lydia Ann. 2. Henry. 3. Noah Adams. 4. Joseph.
5. Samuel. 6. Elizabeth. 7. Francis.

266 3. Chauncey, b. Ap. 21, 1807; a manufacturer of boots and shoes, in Bakersfield, Vt.; m., 1835, Betsey, dr. of Simon Maynard, s. p.

267 4. Louisa, b. Mar. 18, 1811; m., Sept., 1835, Moses Perley, a physician, of Bakersfield, Vt.

268 5. Noah A., b. Dec. 4, 1809; formerly a milkman, now a distiller in N. York city; m., 1836, Alzina Fuller. Chil.,
1. Fanny. 2. Henry. 3. Herold. 4. Alma.

269 6. Marcus, b. Oct. 23, 1815; a partner in business with his brother Chauncey; m., Mar., 1847, Mariett Rice.

270 7. Solomon P., b. Jan. 6, 1817; a milkman in New York; m., and has one child.

271 8. Thomas, b. Mar. 22, 1818; a lawyer, of Berkshire, Vt.; m., 1844, Mary Mansfield. Chil.,
1. Joseph. 2. Mary.

272 9. Elizabeth F., b. Nov. 6, 1820; m., 1843, R. C. M. Woodward, a physician, of Bakersfield, Vt.

273 10. John A., b. Feb. 22, 1824; a lawyer, of Bakersfield, Vt., unm.

274 3. *Sally*, b. about 1785; m. *Solomon Proctor*, son of Leonard.

275 4. *Nancy*, b. about 1790; m. *J. Ward*, of Westminster, and afterwards she m. *America Amsden*, a farmer, of Windsor, Vt.

5. *John*, d. unm. 6. *Lydia*, d. unm. 7. *Jonas*, d. unm.

276 7. CHARLES, b. July 19, 1753; grad. Harv. Coll., 1773; D.D. 1810; A.A.S.; m., Jan. 7, 1782, SUSANNA COWDRY, of Reading, Mass.; ordained in the church in Lincoln, Nov. 7, 1781, where he d. July 26, 1826. [See Shattuck's Concord, p. 306.]

1. *Susanna*, b. Oct. 6, 1782; d. Nov. 7, 1808, unm.

277 2. *Charles*, b. Feb. 16, 1784; of Boston; for many years messenger of the Tremont Bank; m., 1809, *Abby Banister*, of Southboro, and he m. (2d), 1828, *Sarah Carter*, of Charlestown. Chil.,
1. Charles, d. 2. Susan. 3. Henry, d. 4. William, d.
5. Charles, d. 6. Edward. 7. George Cushman. 8. ———.
9. Robert Carter. 10. Samuel Rand, d. 11. Samuel Rand.

278 3. *Thomas*, b. Aug., 1785; a physician and Justice of the Peace; M.D., Harv. Univ., 1812; practised ten years in Mount Vernon, Me; moved to Sud., 1818, where he devoted much attention to the history and genealogies of the town, and he d. July, 1844; m., 1812, *Margaret Loring Heverson*, of Cohasset, 3 chil. He m. (2d), Sept. 30, 1828, *Catherine Prentiss*, b. May 22, 1796, dr. of Rev. Dr. Thomas and Mary (Scolly) Prentiss, of Medfield, 2 chil. She d. 1830, and he m. (3d) in Sud., May 16, 1844, *Eloise More*, of Sud., b. 1805. Chil.,
1. Margaret, d. aged 19 yrs.
2. Thomas, a carpenter, of Sud.; by wife Rebecca, had,
1. Thomas, b. Mar. 20, 1845.
3. Charles. 4. Catherine Prentiss, b. May 15, 1830; d. 1831.
5. Francis, b. Feb. 14, 1832.

279 4. *Julia*, b. Ap. 6, 1787; m., Dec. 22, 1808, *Charles Wheeler*, Esq., b. Ap. 25, 1773, son of Edmund and Eunice (Munroe) Wheeler, of Lincoln. Chil.,
1. Charles, b. 2, d. 5 Nov., 1809.
2. Julia, b. Dec. 14, 1810; d. 1842, unm.
3. William Francis, b. Mar. 11, 1812; m., 1829, Hannah M. Padock, of Dennis, Mass.
4. Charles Stearns, b. Dec. 19, 1816; grad. Harv. Univ., 1837; tutor, 1838 to '42; d. 1843.
5. George Henry, b. May 19, 1819; d. 1841, unm.

5. *Sarah*, b. July 5, 1789; d. Oct. 8, 1801.

280 6. *Elizabeth Frances*, b. Feb. 15, 1791; d. in Stow, Nov. 20, 1844, unm.

281 7. *William Lawrence*, b. Oct. 30, 1793; grad. Harv. Univ., 1820; studied divi-

nity with his father; licensed 1823; ordained and installed in Stoughton, Nov., 1827; m., June 5, 1828, *Mary Munroe*, of Lincoln. [Munroe, 12.] In 1831, he was dismissed from Stoughton, and installed June, 1831, in a church in Rowe, Mass. Chil.,

1. William Henry Lawrence, b. July 1, 1829.
2. George Munroe, b. April 18, 1831.
3. Mary Munroe, b. Mar. 7, 1839; d. Jan. 30, 1841.
4. Albert Bigelow, b. Sept. 15, 1843.

282 8. *Daniel Mansfield* (twin), b. Oct. 30, 1793; grad. Brown Univ., 1822; installed in the church in Dennis, Mass., 1828; was dismissed from his charge 1839, and returned to Lincoln, where he d. 1842. He m., 1825, *Betsey Munroe*, of Lincoln. [Munroe, 10.] Chil.,

1. Edwin Mansfield. 2. Isaac Munroe.
3. Charles Henry. 4. Mary Elizabeth.

9. *Rebecca*, b. Nov. 15, 1794; d. Jan. 5, 1813.
10. *Samuel*, b. Aug. 24, d. Oct. 29, 1796.
11. *Edwin*, b. Ap. 13, d. June 26, 1798.

283 8. SARAH, b. Mar. 12, 1755; d. Feb. 10, 1795; m., Feb. 26, 1778, JAMES BOUTELLE, a farmer, and surveyor, of Leominster; b. Mar. 18, 1754; son of James and Mary (Smith) Boutelle. This family moved to Enosburg, Vt.

284 1. *Sally*, b. Oct. 27, 1779; m. *Ephraim Adams*, Jr. [C. Stearns, 203.]
2. *James*, b. Aug. 29, 1781; d. Sept. 7, 1784.
285 3. *Jonas*, b. Aug. 29, 1781; of Enosburg; m., May 14, 1807, *Lucinda Adams* [C. Stearns, 223], who d. Mar. 5, 1848. Chil.,

286 1. Elizabeth, b. Nov. 30, 1807; m., Mar. 22, 1837, Richard Smith, Jr., a farmer, of Montgomery, Vt. Chil.,

1. Richard, b. June 17, 1842. 2. Charles, b. Aug. 20, 1844.

Mr. Smith d. Jan. 6, 1845, and his wid. m., Ap. 15, 1847, Benjamin Ripley, a blacksmith, and has,

3. Elizabeth, b. Jan. 16, 1848.

287 2. James, b. June 2, 1809; a chair-maker; now of Shipton, L. C.; m., Sept. 1, 1836, Betsey Stearns. [C. Stearns, 243.] Chil.,

1. Thomas, d. in infancy.

Wife Betsey d. Sept. 17, 1837, and he m., Nov., 1843, Lucina Cleaveland, of Shipton, L. C. Chil.,

2. William, b. Mar., 1846. 3. Charles, b. 1848.

288 3. Sarah, b. Jan. 3, 1815; m., June 9, 1841, Dea. Joseph ——, of Bakersfield, Vt. Chil.,

1. Elizabeth, b. May 4, 1842. 2. Esther, b. Nov. 4, 1844.
3. Joseph, b. June 1, 1847.

289 4. William, b. Jan. 21, 1818; a farmer, of Enosburg; m., Oct. 2, 1843, Lucy T. Williams, who d. Jan. 6, 1845, and he m., July 8, 1845, Lucinda Adams. [C. Stearns, 217.] Chil.,

1. Lucy Loretto, b. Nov. 2, 1844.

290 5. Abigail, b. Mar. 25, 1820; m., Sept. 6, 184–, Charles M'Allister, of Enosburg.
291 6. Lucinda, b. Ap. 12, 1827. 7. Susan, b. Jan. 25, 1830.
8. Salome, b. Sept. 3, 1834.

294 4. *Rebecca*, b. Sept. 22, 1785; m., Jan. 23, 1809, Dea. *John Adams*, of Enosburg. [C. Stearns, 211.]
295 5. *Polly*, b. Jan. 25, 1788; m. *Ephraim Adams*, Jr., of Enosburg. [C. Stearns, 203.]
6. *Susan*, b. Feb. 24, d. Mar. 4, 1790.

296 9. REBECCA, b. Mar. 15, 1757; d. Oct. 9, 1791; m., May 30, 1786, JEREMIAH LORD, of Winchendon, who d. Oct., 1825. Chil.,

297 1. *Jeremiah*, b. Feb. 26, 1788; a deacon, of Templeton; brought up by his aunt Kendall; m., Feb. 13, 1812, *Dorothy Stearns*, his cousin. [C. Stearns, 317.] She d. Sept. 15, 1817, and he m., July 23, 1818, wid. *Roxa S. Gilbert*, dr. of Daniel and Sarah Upham, of Templeton. Chil.,

1. Rebecca Stearns, b. Oct. 27, 1813; d. Mar. 11, 1824.
2. Chester Gilbert, b. Ap. 30, 1819; d. July 24, 1823.
3. Sarah Sprague, b. June 12, 1820; d. July 3, 1823.

298 4. George Francis, b. Ap. 4, 1823; of Lynn; m., Jan. 6, 1848, Frances T. Joy, dr. of Capt. David and Sarah Joy, of Nantucket.

299 5. Noah Kendall, b. July 20, 1824; of Templeton.
300 6. Lucy Wells, b. Mar. 13, 1827; a teacher, in Templeton.
301 7. Charles Stearns, b. May 29, 1829.
8. Daniel W., b. Feb. 22, d. April 13, 1833.
2. *Lucy*, d. aged 2 yrs.
302 10. TIMOTHY, b. Ap. 4, 1759; d. Sept. 3, 1795; m., Sept. 21, 1780, MARY LINCOLN, of Leom., and settled on his father's homestead. Chil.,
303 1. *Charles*, b. Dec. 30, 1781; d. Sept. 29, 1818; a merchant, of Greenfield, Mass.; m., Nov. 10, 1812, *Sally Ripley*, b. in Boston, Nov. 25, 1785. Chil.,
304 1. Rachel Willard, b. in Shelburne, Sept. 11, 1813; a teacher, in Springfield, Mass.
305 2. William Ripley, b. in Sherburne, Mar. 2, 1815; a jeweller, of Springfield, Mass.
306 3. Sarah, b. in Greenfield, Oct. 16, 1816; a teacher, and Sister of Charity, in New York.
307 4. Charles, b. in G., Oct. 18, 1818; editor of a paper in Boston; m., Oct. 29, 1843, Mary Jane Carter, of Burksville, Cumberland Co., Ky. Chil.,
1. Sarah Lorana, b. Nov. 11, 1844; d. Aug. 27, 1847.
2. Abby Kelly, b. Ap. 29, 1847.
308 2. *Timothy*, b. May 6, 1783; a blacksmith, of Leom.; m., Sept. 20, 1806, *Polly Kendall*, b. May 3, 1787; dr. of David Kendall, of Leom., and moved first to Fitchburg, and afterwards to Lancaster, where he d. Mar. 22, 1811. Chil.,
309 1. Abigail Hoar, b. in Leom., Ap. 17, 1807; d. Jan. 10, 1838; m., Dec. 9, 1828, Timothy Brown, now a farmer, of Westminster, b. Dec. 9, 1800. Chil.,
1. Timothy Stearns, b. in Boston, Jan. 7, 1830, now (1848) a merchant's clerk in Balt. 2. Theodore, b. in Boston, Aug. 5, 1833.
2. } Christiana, b. in Fitchb., Feb. 9, 1809; d. May 4, 1826.
3. } Celia, b. Feb. 9, 1809; d. Mar. 24, 1827.
4. Susan Kendall, b. in Lancaster, Jan. 3, 1811; d. Mar. 13, 1821.
310 3. *Mary*, b. Ap. 3, 1785; unm.; a valuable assistant in this work.
311 4. *Otis*, b. July 10, 1787; a clothier; m., Oct. 31, 1811, *Susan Kendall*, dr. of Josiah Kendall, of Sterling, Mass. She d. Sept. 20, 1813, and he m., Jan. 16, 1816, *Lucy*, dr. of Dea. Joel Wilder, of Lancaster. In 1829, he opened a boarding-house in Boston.
312 1. Frances Ann, b. Nov. 1, 1812; m., Ap. 29, 1839, Rev. Albert B. Camp, now (1848) of Northfield, Conn. Chil.,
1. Mary Frances, b. July 16, 1840.
313 2. Thomas Charles, b. Dec. 21, 1816; a dry-goods dealer, in Boston; m., Jan. 12, 1841, Julia A. Chase.
3. George Otis, b. Aug. 3, 1819; d. Sept. 4, 1822.
314 4. Susan, b. July 12, 1822.
315 5. Joel Wilder, b. Ap. 4, 1827; clerk in Boston.
316 6. Lucy Amelia, b. Sept. 16, 1829; graduate of the Normal School, Newton; now (1847) a teacher in Leom.
317 5. *Dorothy*, b. Dec. 11, 1788; m., Feb. 13, 1812, her cousin, *Jeremiah Lord* [C. Stearns, 297]. She d. Sept. 15, 1817.
6. *Thomas*, b. Nov. 1, 1790; d. Aug., 1813, unm.
7. *Justin*, b. Jan. 8, 1793; d. 1794.
318 8. *Belinda*, b. Aug. 6, 1794; m., Feb. 16, 1817, *Jacob Fulham*, of Leom. Chil.,
318½ 1. Mary Elizabeth, b. Nov. 21, 1818; m., Nov. 4, 1847, Robert Henry, a rope-maker, b. in Barré, now of Leom.
2. Charles Elisha, b. May 23, 1821; d. Oct. 18, 1844.
319 3. Timothy Stearns, b. Sept. 30, 1823; a carpenter; m., May, 1846, Semantha Walker, of Millbury, b. Aug. 3, 1826.
320 11. ANNA, b. Ap. 25, 1762; m. NOAH KENDALL, of Templeton. He d. 1846, and she d. Sept. 2, 1848, aged 86, s. p.

---

55. 321 (IV.) Dr. JOHN STEARNS, studied medicine in Connecticut, and commenced practice about 1764, in Wilbraham, where all his children were born. He m., Sept. 26, 1765, ELIZABETH WILLIS, b. Aug., 1740, dr. of Capt. Joshua and Jemima (Eaton) Willis, of Tolland, where she d. May, 1834. Chil.,

1. JOHN, b. July 13, 1766; d. Mar. 20, 1769.

322 2. ELIZABETH, b. Mar. 27, 1768; m., 1786, Dr. JABEZ PERCIVAL, who lived a few years in Marlboro, Mass.; thence moved to the State of New York, and in 1800, settled in Lawrenceburg, Indiana. They both d. about 1845. Chil.,
1. *Polly.* 2. *Betsey.* 3. *John.* 4. *Zera.*

323 3. JOHN, b. May 16, 1770; grad. Yale Coll., 1789; studied medicine with Dr. Sergeant, of Stockbridge; attended lectures in the Univ. Penn., 1792 and '3; M.D., Coll. Phys. and Surg. N. York. He settled first in Waterford, N. Y., where he remained until 1809, when, being elected to the Senate of New York, he moved to Albany, where he resided until 1819, when he moved to the city of New York. He has been President of the Medical Society of the State, and held numerous other respectable professional appointments. He was the first to make the profession acquainted with the medicinal properties of *Secale cornutum.* He was an exemplary Christian; was for many years one of the vestry of St. George's Church, N. Y.; was one of the founders and most efficient managers of the Am. Tract Society. He d. Mar. 18, 1848, of erysipelas, resulting from a poisoned wound, received in the prosecution of his profession, which he had continued to practise to the close of his long life. He m., June 17, 1797, SALLY KETCHUM, dr. of Col. Hezekiah and Mary Ketchum, a merchant, and one of the first settlers of Waterford, N. Y. Chil.,
1. *John*, b. Dec., 1798; d. Jan., 1799.

324 2. *Jane Maria*, b. Sept. 25, 1800; m., in New York, Aug. 18, 1824, *Adolphus Lane*, a merchant, of New York, son of Jonathan Lane, of Dutchess Co., N. Y. Chil.,
1. John Stearns, grad. Columb. Coll., 1847. 2. Edward, d. young.
3. Louisa Caroline, b. June, 1833.

325 3. *Henry Ketchum*, b. July 31, 1803; a merchant: m., Mar. 5, 1828, *Sarah C. Shermerhorn*, dr. of Cornelius Shermerhorn, of N. Y. He d. Nov., 1836.
1. Sarah, b. 1829. 2. John Noble, b. 1831.
3. Henry Ketchum, b. 1833. 4. James Shermerhorn, b. 1835.

326 4. *John*, b. Oct. 14, 1812; obtained an academical education at Dr. Muhlenburg's School, Flushing; M.D., Jeff. Med. Coll., 1837. After practising medicine a short time in N. Y., he turned his attention to theology; grad. at the Epis. Theol. Seminary, near Alexandria, in 1846, and is now (1848) rector of a church in Syosset, Queen's Co., N. Y.

5. *Joseph*, b. Ap. 5, d. Sept. 18, 1816.

327 6. *Joseph*, b. July 22, 1818; a merchant, of N. Y.; m., Mar. 27, 1845, *Eliza Cordelia Harmar*, b. Jan. 19, 1825, in Brooklyn, where he resides.
1. Joseph Henry, b. Mar. 30, 1846.

328 4. ANNIS (Nancy), b. Ap. 30, 1773; m., 1792, Dr. JOSHUA GRIGGS, and settled in Stephentown, N. Y., where he d. 1813, and where his wid. now (1847) resides.
1. *Laura.* 2. *Sophronia.* 3. *Harriet.* 4. *Edwin.*

329 5. ELVIRA, b. Sept. 7, 1774; m., Oct. 30, 1792, WILLIAM COBB, counsellor-at-law, b. in Tolland, Jan. 20, 1768; grad. Yale Coll., 1788; resided successively in Tolland, Wilbraham, Ellington, and Tolland; d. Feb. 25, 1812. His wid d. in Hartford, Conn., 1846.

330 1. *Hannah A.*, b. Feb. 20, 1794, in Tolland; m. *Hamlet Sparks*, and settled in Lawrenceburg, Ia., where she d. Dec. 9, 1818.

331 2. *Alma*, b in T., Sept. 22, 1795; m., Jan. 20, 1814, *Abijah Ladd*, of Tolland.

332 3. *Eliza Willis*, b. in T., Aug. 27, 1797; m. *John M'Cray*, of Strafford, Conn.

333 4. *Elvira Stearns*, b. in Wilb., Mass., Sept. 15, 1799; m. *Hezekiah Cady*, of Strafford, Conn.

334 5. *Rachel*, b. in Wilb., Dec. 31, 1800; d. June 12, 1836, in Hartford, Conn.

6. *William B.*, b. in Wilb., Mar. 2, 1802; d. Nov. 2, 1804.

335 7. *Mary Ann*, b. in Ellington, Conn., Ap. 2, 1805; m. *Andrew Brown*, of Hartford, Conn.

8. *William B.*, b. in E., July 16, 1807; d. in Hartford, Aug. 13, 1827.

336 9. *Calvin P.*, b. Sept. 26, 1810; m., Jan. 7, 1835, *Eliza Gilchrist*, of Waterford, N. Y.

337 6. ELISHA, b. July 12, 1776; d. 1850; grad. Yale Coll., 1796; studied law, and settled in Tolland; has been a Rep. and Senator in the State Legislature, a Judge, and for many years Pres. of the Tolland Bank. He m., Nov. 4, 1800, CELINDA BAKER, b. Ap. 22, 1780, in Tolland.

338 1. *Theodore*, b. Sept. 11, 1804; a merchant, of Springfield, Mass.; m., May 25, 1835, *Mary W. Randall*, b. in E. Windsor, Conn., Sept. 3, 1812; d. Mar. 23, 1836, in childbed. He m. (2d), Aug. 8, 1837, *Martha H. Hunter*, b. in New Braintree, Mass., June 29, 1815. Chil., all b. in Tolland.
1. George Randall, b. Mar. 23, 1836; d. May 20, 1841.
2. Edward Payson, b. Jan., d. July, 1839.
3. John Kirk, b. June 17, 1840. 4. Theodore R., b. Aug. 25, 1843.

339 2. *Catherine*, b. Nov. 25, 1809; m., Aug. 28, 1833, Rev. *Leverett Griggs*, b. in Tolland, Conn., Nov. 17, 1808; grad. Yale Coll., 1829; now (1848) settled in Millbury, Mass. First 5 chil. b. in North Haven, and the 6th in New Haven, Conn.
1. Maria, b. July 19, 1834. 2. Catherine, b. Jan. 26, 1836.
3. Leverett Stearns, b. Feb. 16, 1838.
4. Elizabeth Celinda, b. Mar. 5, 1840.
5. John Lawrence, b. Ap. 23, 1843.
6. Joseph Emerson, b. July 13, 1847.

340 3. *Maria Amelia*, b. Nov. 1, 1815; m., Nov. 16, 1842, *Charles R. Hicks*, of Tolland, b. in Providence, R. I., July, 1812. Chil.,
1. Radcliffe, b. Oct. 3, 1843. 2. Emma Maria, b. May 23, 1845.

341 4. *Charlotte Ann*, b. Oct. 14, 1821, unm.

7. Stephen, b. June 22, 1780; d. Feb., 1781.

---

58. 342 (IV.) CHARLES STEARNS, a farmer; served one year in the regular army, and some time in the militia during the Revolution; was at the capture of Burgoyne, and was out privateering several cruises. He m., 1783, SARAH, dr. of Capt. Benjamin Norris, of Tolland, and settled in Leyden, Mass., until 1822. Chil.,

343 1. Sally (Sarah), b. July 27, 1784; d. 1844; m., 1800, John Field, and had 6 chil. He d., and she m. (2d), Cyrus Hubbard, a farmer, of Henderson, Jefferson Co., N. Y.; several chil.

344 2. David, b. Oct. 28, 1786; a farmer; m., 1812, Cynthia Clark, of Halifax, Vt. He d. Aug. 26, 1827, s. p.

345 3. Norris, b. Jan. 12, 1789; d. Dec. 26, 1845; was a clergyman; m., 1840, Flora Thomas, and has a son and a dr.

346 4. Samuel, b. June 29, 1791; a physician, of Greenfield, Mass.; m. Luceba Adams, of Coleraine, Mass. Chil.,
1. *Norris*, b. 1828.

347 5. Clarissa, b. Aug. 9, 1793; m. Jonathan Bulfinch, a farmer, of Hartsgrove, O. Twelve chil.

348 6. Laura, b. Feb. 10, 1796; d. 1842; m. Clark Chandler, a farmer, of Shutesbury, now of Lowell. Many chil.

349 7. Charles, b. Sept. 6, 1800; of Hartsgrove, Ashtabula Co., O.; in early life a teacher and a merchant's clerk; was some time engaged in trade; now a farmer. He is a Justice of the Peace; has been twice elected High Sheriff of the county, and is now (1848) a Major-General in the militia. He m., July 10, 1836, Cynthia, dr. of William and Sally Nye, formerly of Mass., now of Hartsgrove. Chil.,
1. *Duron*, b. July 5, 1837. 2. *Dewitt*, b. Mar. 14, 1839.
3. *Lamotte*, b. Dec. 1, 1842.

350 8. Ruby E., b. Mar. 18, 1803; m. Joseph White, now of Missouri. Numerous chil.

351 9. Eunice, b. Oct. 7, 1804; m. Simon Hubbard, a farmer, of Hartsgrove. Numerous chil.

352 10. Caroline M., b. Nov. 1, 1806; m. Egbert McIntosh, of Hartsgrove. Three sons.

5½. 353 (III.) JOHN STEARNS, of Salem, m., Sept. 24, 1718, MARTHA WILLARD. He had a 2d wife, REBECCA, who survived him, and to whom administration was granted, 1738. Chil.,

1. John, in 1738 upwards of 14 years. 2. Elizabeth.
3. Eunice. 4. Rebecca; all then (1738) under 14.

358 (IV.) JOHN STEARNS (only son of John and Martha) [353], settled in Newport, R. I., where he d. Feb. 18, 1781, æt. 68. He m. RACHEL PETTIPLACE, of Newport, who d. of a casualty, Sept. 5, 1798, aged 75.

1. WILLARD, d. young. 2. WILLARD, d. Sept. 27, 1749, aged 7 w.
3. JOHN, d. abroad, unm.
359 4. MARTHA, d. Mar. 9, 1842, aged 92; m. CALEB LYNDON, a cabinet-maker, a brother of Josiah Lyndon, formerly Governor of Rhode Island. He d. about 1829, s. p.
5. HANNAH, d. Sept. 12, 1761, aged 9 y. 1 m. 15 d.
360 6. SIMON, m. HENRIETTA PETERSON. On a voyage to the W. Indies, he fell from aloft, fractured his leg, was carried on shore to a hospital, where he d., leaving an only child, viz.:
361 1. *Simon*, b. in Newport, Ap. 4, 1785; a tailor by trade; m., Nov. 26, 1807, *Vienna Barns*, b. June 3, 1788, dr. of Philemon and Anor (Scott) Barns, of Wolcott, Conn. She d. Mar. 1, 1849.
362 1. Henrietta, b. in Harwinton, Conn., May 9, 1809; m., Dec. 5, 1828, David Rogers, a farmer, of Lee, Mass. Chil..
1. Vienna Barns, b. in Starkbridge, Mass., Dec. 31, 1829.
2. Vinson Gould, b. in Greenbush, N. Y., Mar. 15, 1832.
3. Henrietta Stearns, b. in Pittsfield, Mass., Mar. 17, 1834.
4. David Wells, b. in New Lebanon, N. Y., June 6, 1836.
5. Gilbert Lawrence, b. in Richmond, Mass. Oct. 13, 1838.
6. Egbert George, b. in Stockbridge, Mass., Mar. 28, 1841.
7. Cornelia Anor, b. in Stockbridge, Mass., Nov. 13, 1843.
8. Son, b. and d. in Pittsfield, Mass., Jan., 1845.
9. Lucy Alice, b. in Cohoes, Albany Co., N. Y., Jan. 12, 1850.
363 2. Harwin Henry, b. in Harwinton, Conn., Feb. 26, 1811; a tailor, of Granby, Mass.; m , about 1837, in Bedford, Cuyahoga Co., O., Martha Hortentia Hanam, of Deerfield, Mass. Chil.,
1. Wallace Henry. 2. Francis Hanam.
3. Edward Hortentius. 4. Everet Herbert.
364 3. Gould, b. in Tyringham, Mass., Feb. 26, 1813; a painter, of Amenia, N. Y.; m., about 1835, in Canaan, N. Y., Laura McAuly. Chil.,
1. Edwin Gould. 2. Charles Simon. 3. Francis.
4. Herbert, and 5. Henry (twins). 6. Mary Catherine.
4. Son, b. Mar. 24, 1815; d. soon.
5. Cyrenius Barns, b. in Lee, Mass., Mar. 5, 1816; d. July 18, 1818.
365 6. Nathan, b. in Lee, Ap. 25, 1818; a wagon-maker, of Harts Village, N. York; m., Oct. 22, 1846, in Sharon, Conn., Hannah Emeline Hoxie. Chil.,
1. Cythera, b. Aug., 1847. 2. Vienna, b. Ap. 25, 1850.
366 7. Lawrence, b. in Lee, July 10, 1820; a wagon-maker, of Washington, N. Y.
367 8. George, b. in Lee, Ap. 25, 1822; a tailor, of Tyringham, Mass.: m., in Enfield, Conn., Feb. 17, 1848, Mary Elizabeth Negus.
1. George Marius, b. in Alford, Mass., Jan. 18, 1849.
368 9. Marcus, b. in Lee, Jan. 3, 1825; a tailor, of Cohoes, N. Y.; m., at Lebanon Springs, N. Y., Jan. 24, 1845, Lucy Brayton, who d. Dec. 15, 1847, leaving son Julian Hamlin, b. July 15, 1847. He m. (2d), in Springfield, Mass., Catherine Melinda Negus, June 15, 1848; son Melvin Hall, b. Dec. 24, 1849.
369 10. Dexter, b. in Lee, Sept. 25, 1826; a tailor, of Dutchess Co., N. Y.
370 11. Justin, b. in Chatham, N. Y., Dec. 25, 1829; a turner.
371 12. Cyrenius Edwin, b. in Richmond, Mass., July 18, 1832; a painter.
372 7. ISAAC, d. in the spring of 1838, aged about 80 years; a cabinet-maker; m., and had two sons, Isaac and John, and drs.; separated from his wife in 1800.
373 1. *Isaac*, a farmer; about 1797, moved to Washington, N. Y., and afterwards to Ohio.
374 2. *John*, a mariner. In 1812, shipped on board a gun-boat in Newport harbour; soon after went to Lake Erie with Com. Perry; was one of the boat's crew sent ashore in the battle to spike the cannon at Black Rock, where he was killed by a ball.

3. &c., daughters, moved to Ohio.

375 8. SAMUEL, b. Aug., 1765; a cabinet-maker, and afterwards a grocer, of Newport, where he d. Nov. 5, 1810. He m., 1788, SARAH BILLINGS, b. May, 1764, eldest dr. of Samuel S. Billings (who m. Elizabeth Vinson, of Newport), formerly of Little Compton, afterwards of Newport.

376 1. *John*, b. Dec. 16, 1788; a grocer until 1838; State Treasurer of R. I., from 1832 to 1840; since 1836, Cashier of the Newport Exchange Bank. He m., Dec. 8, 1811, *Maria Collins*, b. Jan. 5, 1790; d. Oct. 9, 1849; dr. of John and Sabra (Smith) Thurston, of Newport. He writes his name *Sterne*. Chil.,

377 1. Maria Thurston, b. Sept. 11, 1812; m., Jan. 21, 1834, Latham Thurston Tew, a brass founder, son of George Cornell and Sally Thurston Tew, of Newport, s. p.

378 2. Caroline Matilda, b. Feb. 6, 1815; m., June 14, 1838, Thomas Bush Sherman, a butcher, son of Isaac and Betsey (Borden) Sherman, of Newport. Chil.,

1. John Sterne, b. Nov. 15, d. Dec. 2, 1840.
2. Rowena, b. Mar. 5, 1842. 3. John Sterne, b. Ap. 6, 1843.
4. Wanton Taber, b. Ap. 26, d. July 20, 1846.
5. Wanton Taber, b. Aug. 1, 1847.
6. James Turner, b. Jan. 10, 1849.

379 3. Samuel, b. June 21, 1817; a grocer; m., June 24, 1841, Martha Jane, dr. of Clark and Martha (Burdick) Burdick, of Newport. Chil.,

1. Charles Thurston, b. June 8, 1849.

4. Charles Thurston, b. July 14, 1819; d. Jan. 23, 1820.
5. Charles Thurston, b. Jan. 23, 1821; d. Mar. 5, 1822.

380 6. Georgiana, b. Dec. 29, 1822; m., Aug. 6, 1843, William Pitt Swasey, a mariner; son of Alexander G. and Ruth (Woodward) Swasey. Chil.,

1. Ruth Maria, b. Sept. 26, 1844.

381 7. Harriet Elizabeth, b. Aug. 3, 1825; d. Jan. 7, 1848; m., Jan. 28, 1844, Jerathmel Bowers Swasey (brother of Wm. P. S.) Chil.,

1. Mary Jane, b. Dec. 15, 1845.
2. Harriet Elizabeth, b. July 30, 1847; d. May 13, 1848.

8. Martha Maria, b. Ap. 16, 1828; d. May 11, 1846.

382 9. Andrew Jackson, b. Oct. 7, 1830.

10. Louisa, b. July 16, 1832. 11. John, b. Ap. 17, 1834.

2. *William*, b. Aug. 1790, d. Ap. 1792.

385 3. *Sarah Vinson*, b. Nov. 12, 1791; d. Ap. 2, 1849, s. p.

386 4. *Elizabeth*, b. June 4, 1793; m., Dec. 8, 1811, *George C. Shaw*, son of Asa and Sarah (Webb) Shaw; was bred a harness-maker; was an officer in the War of 1812; naval officer of Newport five years; a Justice of the Peace; for several years Clerk of Sup. Jud. Court, and C. C. Pleas of Newport Co. Chil.,

387 1. Martha Lyndon, b. Feb. 19, 1814; m., Oct. 27, 1831, Thomas R. Miles, b. Sept. 2, 1806; son of Thomas and Lydia (Melville) Miles; now (1850) Cashier of Warren Bank. Chil.,

1. Edward Thurston, b. Nov. 21, 1832.
2. Amelia Wheelock, b. Nov. 4, 1834; d. Jan., 1836.
3. Henry Clay, b. Sept. 9, 1838.

388 2. Anna Vinson, b. May 13, 1819.

389 3. Caroline Amelia, b. Jan. 25, 1823; m., May 22, 1843, Perry G. Case, a house carpenter, son of Pardon Case, of Westport, Mass. Chil.,

1. George Pardon, b. Jan. 29, 1846; d. June, 1847.
2. Caroline, b. and d. Dec., 1847.

390 4. Ellen Russell, b. Nov. 11, 1824; m., May 27, 1847, Addison H. Church, a house carpenter. Chil.,

1. George Harrison, b. Jan. 20, 1849.

391 5. Georgiana, b. July 21, 1826; m., Ap. 30, 1844, James A. Darling, a manufacturer, of Smithfield, R. I.

5. *Benjamin*, b. July, 1795; d. Sept., 1802.

392 6. *Samuel*, b. Ap., 1797; m. *Sarah*, dr. of Wiliam Baker, of Newport. He d. 1821, s. p.

393 7. *William*, b. Oct., 1798; a barber; m. *Abby*, dr. of Benjamin and Polly (Murphy) Billings. He d. Ap., 1826, leaving,
1. Mary Elizabeth, b. July 4, 1822. 2. William, b. 1824; d. 1826.
8. *Martha*, b. Ap., 1800; d. July 11, 1819.
9. *Clarissa*, b. Oct., 1801; d. Sept. 15, 1802.
10. *Clarissa*, b. Dec., 1803; d. July 28, 1823.
394 11. *Hannah*, b. May, 1805; d. Oct. 5, 1827; m. *Solomon Gladding*, son of Solomon and Abigail (Cranston) Gladding.
395 1. William Henry, b. Mar. 6, 1823; d. Mar. 29, 1845.
396 2. Samuel, b. Feb. 21, 1825; a house carpenter; m., Ap., 1848, Sarah, dr. of Thomas and Betsey (Fowler) Stanhope, and has,
1. William Henry, b. Mar. 26, 1849.
3. Clarissa, b. Mar. 26, 1827; d. Ap. 3, 1834.

---

152. 400 (IV.) SAMUEL STEARNS, of Worcester Gore, m. (1st), JEMIMA HOYT, of Monadnock, by whom he had 4 chil. He m. (2d) (pub. Nov. 27), 1762 SARAH GROVER, of Grafton. [The record says Sarah, the tradition says Ann Grover.] Six chil. He d. Mar. 17, 1776, of pleurisy. His estate admin. by his wid. Sarah, Ap. 9, 1777.

---

401 1. Samuel, b. about 1754; a soldier in the Revolution; m. Thankful Raymond, and settled in Claremont, N. H. He d. 1840, and she d. 1817.
402 1. *Barney*. 2. *Elam*, a farmer, of Vienna, N. Y.
404 3. *Samuel*, a farmer, of Watertown, N. Y.
405 4. *Lyman*, a farmer, of Vienna, N. Y.
406 5. *Daniel*, a carpenter, of Vienna, N. Y.
407 6. *Mehitabel*, m. *Zebulon Carswell*, of Claremont, N. H., and had 8 chil.; 3 d. in infancy.
1. Mary Ann, d. 1827, aged 3 yrs. 2. Emily, d. 1831, aged 15 yrs.
3. Almira, d. 1844, aged 30. 4. Eliza, b. 1822, now living.
5. Samuel, b. 1827, now living.
408 7. *Betsey*. 8. *Roxana*. 9. *Philena*. 10. *Judah*.
411 2. Daniel, b. 1756; served three years in the Revolutionary War; m. (1st), 1776, Jerusha Clarke, b. Oct. 30, 1756, dr. of Joseph and Jemima Clarke, of Saybrook, Conn. She d. Oct. 31, 1816, and he m., Jan. 1, 1820, Lois, dr. of Hezekiah Rice, of Claremont, N. H., who d. Mar. 19, 1847. He d. in Newport, N. H. (with his dr. Phebe), May 4, 1849, aged 93. He settled first in Claremont, and resided afterwards 27 years in Cornish, before going to Newport. Chil.,
1. *Daniel*, b. Aug. 16, 1777; d. 1794.
412 2. *Sally*, b. Sept. 16, 1778; m., 1799, *Jonathan Brooks*, son of David and Hannah, and settled at Mallahyde, U. C. Chil.,
1. Fanny. 2. David. 3. Daniel. 4. Lucinda. 5. John.
413 3. *John*, b. May 29, 1780; m., 1805, in Claremont, *Sarah Campbell*, dr. of Jesse and Eleanor. Chil.,
1. Hiram, of Boston. 2. Eleanor, b. June 29, 1812; lives in Boston.
3. Melissa, b. 1814; m. Abijah Williams, son of Stephen and Betsey, of Cornish; lives in Claremont. Chil.,
1. Hazen, b. July, 1842. 2. Ellen, b. 1844.
3. Philanda, b. 1846.
4. Maria, b. May, 1816; m. —— Mayo, of Claremont.
5. Jane, b. June, 1818; m., 1840, Reuben Gerry, who d. 1846, leaving Reuben Albert, b. 1846, and she m., Dec., 1849, Hira Ager.
6. Alonzo, b. 1825.
7. Sophronia, b. 1828; m. —— Albro, of Claremont.
414 4. *Asa*, b. July 8, 1782; d. 1822; m., 1804, *Eunice Brooks*, dr. of David and Hannah. Chil.,
1. John. 2. Mary. 3. Laura. 4. Ira.
415 5. *Benjamin*, b. Oct. 18, 1783; of Cornish; m., 1805, *Sabra York*, dr. of Wm. and Lucy, of Cornish. Chil.,
1. William, b 1808; m. Betsey Clough; lives in Vt.
2. Eliza, b. 1810; m. Burnham Jacobs, of Rockford, Ill. Chil.,
1. Maria, b. 1835. 2. Charles, b. 1837.
3. Luther, b. 1839. 4. Margaret, b. 1841.

3. Belinda, b. July, 1818; m. Harvey Silsby, of Ackworth, N. H., and settled in Rockford, Ill. Chil.,
1. Mary Elizabeth, b. 1846. 2. George, b. 1848.
3. Jennet, b. July, 1849.
4. George, b. 1820; m., Sept., 1849, Belinda Edminster, of Cornish, N. H., and settled in Rockford, Ill.
5. John, b. 1823. 6. Benjamin, b. 1825.

416 6. *Mima*, b. Mar. 29, 1784 (or 5); d. June, 1844; m., 1805, *Joseph Ager*, adopted son of John and Betsey Campbell, of Claremont. Chil.,
1. Emily, b. Aug. 24, 1808; m. Oliver Comstock, son of George Comstock, of Newport, N. H., and has,
1. George, b. Nov. 2, 1843. 2. Martha, b. July 10, 1845.
2. John, b. Oct. 12, 1810; m., Jan., 1849, Elizabeth Allen, of Charlestown, N. H., and resides in Claremont.
3. Hira, b. Dec. 7, 1812; m., 1844, Maria Farrington, who d. the same year, and he m., Dec., 1849, Jane Gerry.

7. *Phebe*, b. Aug. 16, 1786; d. 1788.

417 8. *Charles*, b. June 4, 1788, of Underhill, Vt.; m., 1815, *Sarah Thompson*, and has son Charles.

418 9. *Phebe*, b. Sept. 10, 1791; m., 1815, *Benjamin York*, b. July 3, 1791; d. Feb. 20, 1825; son of Wm. and Lucy, of Cornish. His wid. m., Mar. 27, 1836, —— *Buel*, of Newport, N. H. Chil.,
(By first husband.)
1. Elizabeth. 2. Fanny. 3. Charles.

419 10. *Reuben*, b. June 29, 1795; d.; m., 1819, *Abigail Spaulding*, who d. May, 1835. Chil.,
1. Charles. 2. Warren, of Boston. 3. Caroline, m. —— Grant.
4. Alvira. 5. Horace. 6. Harriet.

420 11. *George*, b. May 30, 1798; m., 1822, *Betsey Weed*, and moved to Illinois. Chil.,
1. Horatio. 2. Ira. 3. Eli. 4. Cordelia.

421 12. *Daniel*, b. Nov. 3, 1800; m., 1827, *Mary Williams*, dr. of Stephen and Betsey, of Cornish. Chil.,
1. Daniel. 2. Leland. 3. Rachel. 4. Mary.
5. Stillman. 6. Theodore.

422 13. *Lucy*, b. May 19, 1802; m., 1825, *George Lesley*, of Cornish. Chil.,
1. Gratia. 2. Mahaly. 3. William. 4. Nelson.
5. Lawrence. 6. Joseph.

431. 423 3. Asa, b. in Worcester, July 30, 1758; d. at Chazy, N. Y., Feb. 2, 1852.

424 4. Jemima, m. David Dudley, and settled in Sutton, Mass.
(By 2d wife.)

425 5. Solomon, m. Jemima Clark, and settled in Highgate, Vt. Chil.,
1. *Bela.* 2. *Abner.* 3. *Tursey.* 4. *Lucy.* 5. *James.*
6. *Solomon.* 7. *Mary.* 8. *Lydia.* 9. *Phebe.* 10. *Clark.*

426 6. Shadrach, of Poultney, Vt.

427 7. Benjamin, lived in Vt., 10 miles from his brother Solomon.

428 8. Moses, m. Susan Clark, and in 1804, moved to Warsaw, Tenn. Chil.,
1. *Belinda.* 2. *George.*

429 9. Betsey. 10. Phebe.

---

423. 431 (V.) ASA STEARNS enlisted in Col. Ward's Mass. Reg., the day after the battle of Bunker Hill. He was with the Americans when they were drawn off of Long Island in 1776, and was in the battle of White Plains. He served 20 months in Col. Ward's Reg., and then joined Col. Cilley's Reg., of N. Hampshire, in which he served three years. During the service he was not sick a single day. He was at the capture of Burgoyne, in the battle of Monmouth, and with Gen. Sullivan at Wyoming, where he suffered excessively from privations. After this he was at sea in a privateer, and helped to capture the "Hannah," richly laden with merchandise, and which was taken into New Haven. After the war, he went to Claremont, N. H., and m., Mar. 25, 1784, LUCY CADY, b. Mar. 30, 1764, dr. of Lieut. Elijah Cady, of Wethersfield, Vt., and lived successively in Wethersfield, Cavendish, Moretown, Waterbury, and Benson, in Vt. At the latter place, his

wife d. in Aug., 1825, of a casualty, being thrown from a carriage. He then moved to Chazy, Clinton Co., N. Y., and there m. wid. PHEBE DUNHAM, then aged 60, who d. in Mar., 1849. After her d., he lived with his son-in-law, Lucius Heaton, until his decease, Feb. 2, 1852.

---

432 1. LAURA, b. in Wethersfield, Vt., July 8, 1785; m., in Moretown, Vt., Mar., 1804, LUCIUS HEATON, a farmer, b. in Shelburn, Mass., May 20, 1780, son of John Heaton. Soon after m., they moved to Chazy, where they have continued to reside.

433 1. *Parley*, b. Feb. 13, 1805; d. of consumption, Nov. 28, 1851; m., Oct., 1836, *Orpha Ransom*, of Chazy, and had two drs.
1. Cordelia. 2. Amelia.

434 2. *Paschal P.*, b. Nov. 3, 1806; left home in 1828, and was last heard of in New Orleans in 1835.

435 3. *Amanda*, b. Sept. 17, 1809; m., May 8, 1843, *Stephen Smith*, of Chazy, and has one son.

436 4. *Miranda*, b. Sept. 17, 1809; d. July 16, 1826, of consumption.

437 5. *Rufus*, b. Nov. 10, 1813; a merchant, of Champlain, N. Y., unm.

438 6. *Eliab W.*, b. July 10, 1816; m., in Hiram, Portage Co., O., in Jan., 1839, *Olivia Jones*, and resides in Jackson, Mich. Chil.,
1. Amelia. 2. Franklin. 3. Parley.

439 7. *Lucy*, b. Oct. 3, 1817; m., Sept. 11, 1849, *John H. Phinney*, of Champlain, now a merchant of Moores, Clinton Co., N. Y.; 2 chil.

440 8. *Achsah*, b. Sept. 6, 1820; unm.; resides with bro. Rufus.

441 9. *John*, b. July 6, 1822; a farmer, of Chazy; m., Nov. 8, 1848, *Elizabeth Gates*, of Elizabethtown, N. J.

442 10. *Harriet*, b. July 30, 1828, unm.

443 2. ZEBINA, b. in Wethersfield, Vt., 1786; m., about 1811, BETSEY JEROME, of Pompey, Onondaga Co., N. Y. He lived first in Clay, thence moved to Hamilton, in Van Buren Co., Mich., about 1830, where he d. Mar., 1845.

444 1. *Catherine*, m. (1st), —— *Kimball*, and she m. (2d), —— *Bishop*, of Antwerp, St. Lawrence Co., N. Y.

445 2. *Adaline*, m. in Hamilton, Mich., —— *Wakefield*, a carpenter; 2 chil., both d. She d. about 1845.

446 3. *Jerome*, m. in Manlius, Onondaga Co., N. Y., and moved to Ohio.

447 4. *Sydney*, m., in Hamilton, Mich., —— *Harris*. Chil.

448 5. *Melinda*.

449 6. *Anna*, m. *Nathan Smith*, of Cooper, Mich.

450 7. *Betsey*, m. —— *Bishop*, of Antwerp, N. Y.

451 8. *Mary*, m. —— *Pratt*, of Hamilton, Mich.

452 9. *Emeline*, m.

453 10. *Helen*, m. 11. *Wallace*. 12. *Nancy*. 13. *Martha*.

457 3. ABIGAIL, m., about 1814, MARTIN ROOT, of Chazy, and settled in Benson, Vt., until 1843, when they moved to Napierville, Ill., where they reside. Chil.,

458 1. *Emily*, m. *Chauncey Higgins*.

459 2. *James*, d. aged 18. 3. *Maria*, m. —— *Barber*, and went to Ill.
4. *Elijah*. 5. *Elisha*. 6. *Amos*.

464 4. SENA, m. JOHN CANNON, of Waterbury, Vt.; lived several years in Clay, N. Y., afterwards moved to Montezuma, where the whole family d. about 1818.

465 5. JAMES, m., in Burlington, Vt., HETTY MARTIN, and settled in Clay, N. Y., in 1813, where they still reside. Chil.,

466 1. *Harry*, d. in Mich., aged 22.

467 2. *Mary*, m. *Nathan Wells*, of Onondaga Hollow, N. Y., now of Cicero, N. Y.; 6 chil.

468 3. *Parley*, m., and settled in Clay, N. Y.

469 4. *Candice*, m. in Syracuse.

470 6. LUCY, m., 1814, SELDING PATEE, a cabinet-maker, of Waterbury, Vt., and settled in Burlington, Vt.; 4 chil. She d. 1825, and he d. 1844.

471 1. *Warren*, m., Feb., 1850, *Lucy Bishop*, of Burlington, Vt.

472 2. *Selding*, m. in Burlington, June, 1850.

473 3. *Merida*, m. in Burlington.

474 7. SYDNEY, b. in Moretown, Vermont; went to Indiana; m., and d., leaving one child.

475 8. CANDICE, m. WILLIAM RICHARDS, of Burlington, Vt.; 2 chil., *Sydney* and *Caroline*, both m., and live in Highgate, Vt.

476 9. HARRIET, m., 1821, ELIJAH KNOX, in Burlington, and settled in Toronto, C. W., where they reside; 6 chil.; one of whom was with Col. Fremont, when he attempted to cross the Rocky Mountains, and nearly perished.

477 10. ASA, b. in Moretown, June 22, 1804; m., and resides in Cicero, N. Y. Chil.,
1. *Jane*, m. 2. *Charles*. 3. *Eliza*, m.

478 11. ELIJAH CADY, b. in Moretown, Ap. 29, 1805; a jeweller and watchmaker; m., in Manlius, N. Y., Jan. 3, 1826, ELIZA JONES, and now (1852) resides at Cold Water, Mich. Chil.,

479 1. *Martha Jane*, b. in Fayetteville, N. Y., July 22, 1827; m., Jan. 12, 1849, *Alfred Blatherwick*, a watchmaker, of Hiram, Portage Co., now of Jackson, Mich.
2. *Gaylord*, b. in F., Aug. 6, 1829; d. aged 10 yrs
3. *Sarah*, b. in F., Aug. 11, 1831, d. aged 3 yrs.

480 4. *Egbert*, b. in Chittenango, N. Y., Dec. 8, 1833.

481 5. *Edwin*, b. in C., Jan. 6, 1837.

482 6. *Summit*, b. in Akron, Summit Co., O., Mar. 4, 1840.

483 7. *Francis*, b. in Jackson, Mich., and d. aged 3 yrs.

484 8. *Franklin*, b. in J., June 6, 1844.

485 9. *Emma Maria*, b. in J., Sept. 6, 1846.

486 10. *Lucy Antoinette*, b. Jan. 30, 1849.

487 12. CURTIS, b. in Waterbury, Vt., Ap. 22, 1810; m., in 1835, MARY ANN DANA, of Fayetteville, N. Y.; 2 chil. He moved to Jackson, Mich., in 1841.

---

123. 490 (V.) GEORGE STEARNS, a farmer, of Waltham, m., Aug. 11, 1790, RUTH WATSON. After the b. of his 5 chil., he moved to Newton. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary army.

---

491 1. BRADSHAW, b. Mar. 11, 1791; a farmer; m., 1822, SARAH STEPHENS, of Newton. Chil.,
1. *Sarah*, b. Feb., 1824; m., 1850, *John H. Toleman*, of Newton.

492 2. GEORGE, b. Feb. 2, 1793; of West Camb., of which he was Represen., 1841; engaged in the ice trade. He m., Jan. 16, 1820, ABIGAIL B. BRIDGE, of Boston. Chil.,

493 1. *Mary*, b. Jan. 14, 1821; d. Ap. 28, 1840.

494 2. *George*, b. Ap. 12, 1822; m., Nov. 22, 1842, *Rebecca Russell*, of Somerville. One dr. Mary A.
3. *Sarah*, b. Sept. 17, 1824; d. July 29, 1825.

495 4. *William*, b. Aug. 4, 1826; R. R. engineer; m., Oct. 5, 1848, *Sarah A. Gibson*, of Fitchburg.

496 5. *Ellen*, b. Dec. 12, 1829; m., Dec. 14, 1846, *David Chambers*, of Wilmington, Del. Chil.,
1. George. 2. Ellen.

497 6. *Abby A.*, b. June 15, 1838.

498 3. NATHANIEL, b. Dec. 3, 1794; a trader, of Waltham, of the firm of Stearns & Crehore; m. ADELINE WELLINGTON, of Waltham. Chil.,
1. *Watson*. 2. *Adeline*. 3. *Charles*. 4. *Henry*. 5. *Mary*.

499 4. DANIEL, b. Ap. 17, 1796; d. in Lowell, 1844; m. ELIZA SPARHAWK, of Waltham. Chil.,
1. *Mary A.*, m. twice. 2. *Daniel*, of Lowell, m.
3. *Ruth*, of Lowell, m. 4. *David*. 5. *Bradshaw*. 6. and 7. d. young.

500 5. MARY WATSON, bap. Sept. 24, 1797; m., Oct., 1822, ELISHA CREHORE, of Waltham, of the firm of Stearns & Crehore. He has been Rep. of Waltham, and he d. 1850. Chil.,

501 1. *Mary W.*, m., June, 1847, *Samuel B. Whitney*, of Waltham.

502 2. *Maria*, m. *Leonard P. Smith*, of Waltham.

503 3. *Elisha*, b. June, 1826; d. Oct., 1852, unm.

---

68. 505 (V.) ICHABOD MARSHALL, m., in Mendon, Mass., Nov., 1760, LYDIA STEARNS. [68.] He moved to New Marlboro, in 1764, and 1774, to Poultney, Vt., where he d. suddenly, Nov. 18, 1791, aged 50. He was killed by being run over with a loaded wagon, in coming from Troy, N. Y. She d. Oct. 26, 1836,

aged 93 yrs. She was a most worthy example of a matron, in whom were well illustrated the virtues of the head and the heart. "She retained her mental and physical powers in a very remarkable degree to the very close of her long life. She was emphatically a peace-maker, beloved by all; kind to her friends, and enemies she had none." The incidents in border life and in the days of the Revolution, in which she was a prominent actor, would make an interesting chapter; but our plan and space do not admit of it.

---

506 1. JONATHAN, b. Dec. 23, 1762; d. about 1827, in Plattsburg, N. Y. He m., in 1783, PHEBE ASHLEY, dr. of Thomas Ashley, Esq., of Poultney, Vt., one of the pioneers in the settlement of that part of the State. Soon after marriage, they moved to Hinesburg, Vt., and thence to Plattsburg, N. Y., where they lived to the close of life. Chil.,

507 1. *Nathaniel*, d. 2. *Paul*, a merchant, of Plattsburg.

508 3. *Levi*, a merchant, of Plattsburg; has several chil.,

1. Sidney Horatio, a merchant, of Green Bay, Wis.

4. *Lewis*. 5. *James*. 6. *Rachel*. 7. *Rhoda*. 8. *Lucy*.

9. *Martha*. 10. *Polly*. 11. *Nancy*. 12. *Maria*.

2. PAUL, b. Aug. 23, 1764; d. of a casualty, Feb. 16, 1788.

510 3. SILAS, b. Sept. 28, 1766; a farmer, of Hinesburg, Vt., where he d. Jan. 3, 1813; m., Mar., 1792, RHODA HOWE, b. June, 1775; dr. of Abner and Abigail Howe. She d. in Illinois, Sept. 6, 1846. He was a soldier in the war of 1812. Chil.,

a 1. *Clarissa*, b. Dec. 5, 1792; m., Feb. 22, 1820, *Hiram Videto*, b. 1797, son of James and Sarah V., of Hinesburg, Vt. Chil.,

b 1. Braton David, b. Oct. 28, 1822; of Harbour Creek, Penn.

c 2. Damon, b. Feb. 22, 182–; of Harbour Creek, Penn.

d 3. Amanda Augusta, b. Oct. 18, 1828; m., Ap. 22, 1852, Harmon Miller, b. 1825; of Girard, Erie Co., Penn.

4. Maria, d. 1834, aged 4 m.

e 2. *John*, b. in Hinesburg, Vt., 1794; d. Oct., 1821; m., Sept., 1816, *Hannah*, dr. of Lockwood and Mary Mede, of Charlotte, Vt.

f 1. Matilda, b. 1817; m. Mortimer McCumber, of Keysville, N. Y.

g 2. Welcome Albert, b. 1819; of Portland, Chatauque Co., N. Y.

3. Franklin, d. aged 1 year.

4. Lockwood, d. aged 16 yrs. 5. Franklin, d. aged 1 yr.

h 3. *Amanda*, b. June 3, 1796; m. (1st), Feb. 10, 1813, *Welcome David Niles*, b. 1782. She m. (2d), Ap. 11, 1843, *Porter Warren*, now of Erie, Penn.

i 4. *Albert*, b. 1797; d. in New York, Mar., 1818.

j 5. *Harriet*, d. 1801, aged 18 mos.

k 6. *James*, b. Sept., 1803; of Columbus, Erie Co., Penn.; m. (1st), in 1844, *Angeline Vaghn*, b. 1814. He m. (2d), June 2, 1850, *Hannah* ——, b. 1828.

1. Amanda Maria, d. 1847, aged 18 months.

2. Amanda Maria, b. 1851.

l 7. *Samuel*, b. Mar. 15, 1809; m. (1st), Mar. 15, 1826, *Sarah Slawson*, b. 1810. He m. (2d), 1846, *Rebecca Morse*. He m. (3d), July 5, 1850, *Nancy Fales*, b. 1834.

1. Sarah Maria, b. 1837. 2. Silas Braton, d. 1847, aged 1 yr.

511 4. MARY, b. Aug. 17, 1768; m., 1786, SOLOMON WHITNEY. She d. Feb., 1837, in Poultney, Vt., where her husband still (1852) lives, aged 84; 12 chil. (names not all ascertained),

1. *Lucy*, m. *Harvey Finel;* both d.

2. *Sarah*, m. *Oliver L. Algerine;* both of Poultney. She aged 63; 11 chil. and 10 grandchil. Their eldest dr., Charlotte, m. John Dewey, a grandson of Beulah Stearns. [C. Stearns, 65.]

3. *Ichabod*. 4. *Solomon*, now living in Poultney, aged 60.

5. *John*. 6. *Chester*. 7. *Lydia*. 8. *Ruth*. 9. *Polly*. 10. *Eliza*.

512 5. TIMOTHY, b. in New Marlboro, May 12, 1770; of Poultney; m., 1793, LUCY ROGERS, of Litchfield, Conn. He died June 7, 1844, of a casualty; 8 chil., of whom two d. in infancy.

513 1. *Ichabod*, b. 1798; of Poultney; m., in 1822, *Mary Mallory*, b. 1803; 8 chil., all living, viz.:

1. Henry Clay, b. 1823; clerk in the R. R. office in East Rutland; m. Louisa Turner, of Fort Ann, N. Y.

2. Albert Gallatin, a farmer on his father's homestead.

3. Susan K., m., Nov. 7, 1848, James R. Broughton, a druggist in Whitehall, where they now live.
4. Mary Louisa, b. 1830; now of Philadelphia.
5. Hannah K. 6. Lucy Jane. 7. James Munroe. 8. Charles K.

514 2. *Rollin*, b. 1801; a farmer, of Poultney; m. *Lucy Lyman*, of Hampton, N. Y.; 7 chil., three of them living.

515 3. *Susan*, m., in 1824, *Artemas Keyes*, of Sudbury, Vt.; d. 1829, leaving two sons.
1. Marshall T., now of (?) Melone, N. Y.
2. Rollin, drowned in Sacramento River.

516 4. *Adelia*, b. about 1805; m. *N. W. Martin*, of Fort Ann, N. Y. He came to Poultney, and d. recently, leaving dr. Sarah.

5. *Arzelia* (twin), d. in Erie Co., Penn., unm.

517 6. *Lucy*, m. *Alexander Martin;* moved to Erie Co., Penn., where she d. not long after.

518 6. LYDIA, b. Sept. 7, 1771; m., 1790, ZENAS PARMER, a farmer, of Fairfax, Vt.; both d. She d. Oct. 1851. Chil.,
1. *Lydia.* 2. *Abigail.* 3. *Samuel.* 4. *David.* 5. *Martin.* 6. *James.*
7. *Asa.* 8. *Zenas.* 9. *Louisa.* 10. *Prudence.* 11. *Martha;* and two died in infancy.

519 7. BULAH, b. Jan. 26, 1773; m., 1789, JOHN HOLLENBECK, of Albany, who went into trade in Poultney; 4 chil. She d. in Canada East, Oct., 1848, leaving 2 chil. living, viz.:
1. *Mary Roberts*, of Lockport, N. Y. 2. *Sarah Sowr*, of Canada East.

520 8. CHARLOTTE, b. Oct. 17, 1775; the first female child b. in Poultney; d. in Illinois, 1850; m., in Poultney, 1792, SETH MCHURON, b. in Mass., 1771; of Middletown, Vt., until 1818, when they migrated to Lysander, Onondaga Co., N. Y., where he d. 1841. Chil.,

a 1. *Clarissa*, b. in Poultney, Ap., 1793; m., 1810, *Joshua Hicks*, b. 1791, son of Dea. John Hicks. He, a farmer, moved to Iowa.

b 1. Gideon Miner, b. in Middletown, Vt., Sept., 1811; m., 1838; d. soon.
c 2. Clarissa, b. in M., 1813; d. at Patriot, Ia., 1834, of cholera.
d 3. Eliza, b. in M., 1815; with her parents, unm.
e 4. Cynthia, b. in M., 1816; with her parents, unm.
5. Linus, b. in Lysander, N. Y., 1817; d. 1818.
f 6. Henry Lawrence, b. in L., 1819; with his parents in Iowa.
g 7. William Kellogg, b. in L., 1820; of Iowa; m. Melvina Scranton, of Patriot, Ia.; 5 chil.
8. Robert Burns, d. aged 4 yrs. 9. Maria, d. young.
h 10. Royal Stearns, b. in Patriot, Ia.; a lawyer, of Franklin, Ia., and a State Senator; m. twice, and 2 chil.
i 11. Charlotte Hicks, b. in P.; m. Samuel Emerson.
j 12. Hiram, b. in P.; now in California.
k 13. Laura, b. in P.; m. —— Huxly, a merchant, of Cincinnati, now of Iowa.
l 14. Marshall, b. in P., 1834.

n 2. *Harvey*, b. in Poultney, 1795; a farmer; d. in Patriot, Ia., 1840; m., Jan., 1817, *Abigail Mattison*, dr. of Elijah M., of Middletown, Vt. Chil.,
n 1. Eliza, b. in Lysander, N. Y., Ap. 10, 1820; m., 1848, Silas Vanhauten, of Patriot, Ia., who d. Oct., 1852. Chil.,
1. Alvin. 2. Amanda.
o 2. Alanson, b. in L., 1822; d. in Cincinnati, 1848.
p 3. Amanda, b. in L., 1825; m., 1846, Fayette, son of Capt. David Rudd. Two chil.; residents of Iowa.
q 4. Alvin, b. in L., 1827. 5. John, b. in L., 1829.
s 6. Silas, b. in Patriot, Ia., 1831; 7. Child, d. young.
8. David, b. in P., 1836.

t 3. *Hiram*, b. in Poultney, Mar. 16, 1797; a farmer; m., Jan. 4, 1818, *Luressa*, dr. of Gideon Miner, Esq., of Middletown, Vt. Chil.,
u 1. Florilla, b. in Lysander, N. Y., Mar. 10, 1820; m., Nov. 4, 1839, Harvey, son of James Slauson, of Lysander.
v 2. Mary A., b. Oct. 4, 1822; m., Oct. 4, 1842, Samuel, son of Nathaniel Milliman, of Lysander. Chil.,

1. Edwin F., b. June 17, 1844; killed by a horse, Feb. 24, 1849.
2. Stanley F., b. Oct. 29, 1847. 3. Willie Mars, b. Oct. 12, 1851.

w 3. Laura L., b. Mar. 15, 1824; m., June 27, 1843, Capt. Stephen Chase, of Lysander. Chil.,
1. Larissa, b. Oct. 7, 1844. 2. Florence, b. June 9, 1848.

x 4. Melvina S., b. Jan. 16, 1828; m., Sept. 16, 1850, Marcus M. Hurd, a painter, of Syracuse.

y 5. Elvira C., b. Mar. 12, 1832; m., Sept. 16, 1850, Rufus D. Petit, of Syracuse.

6. Althea, b. Oct. 12, d. Dec. 7, 1835.

z 4. *Lyman*, b. in Poultney, Dec., 1798; of Lysander; m., Jan., 1822, *Abigail*, dr. of Dea. George White, of Lysander. Chil.,

aa 1. William, b. Nov., 1822.

bb 2. Royal Stearns, b. Sept., 1824; m., Dec., 1845, Katherin Hun.
1. Willis, b. 1846.

cc 3. Albert, b. 1826; m., 1850, Lovina Osborn, of Ira, N. Y.

4. George, b. Jan., 1829; d. Feb., 1831.

dd 5. Mary Jane, b. Jan. 16, 1831; m., Jan. 1, 1850, Robert Brothers.

ee 6. Amanda, b. Sept., 1832; m., Aug. 29, 1850, George Cox.

ff 7. Henry, b. 1834. 8. Pauline, b. 1837. 9. Ruth, b. 1839.
10. Child, d. young. 11. Lewis, b. 1844. 12. Child, d. young.

ii 5. *Ruth*, b. in Poultney, 1800; m., Sept., 1817, *Wesley Perkins*, son of Francis Perkins, of Middletown, Vt. Chil.,

jj 1. Charlotte, b. in Lysander, Aug., 1818; m., 1840, Elias Hicock, of Wisconsin; 5 chil.

kk 2. Esther, b. in Middletown, Vt., Mar., 1821; m., 1848, in Illinois, —— Cole; 2 chil.

ll 3. Anson, b. in M., Sept., 1822; of Illinois.

mm 4. Royal Stearns, b. in M., Dec., 1824; of Ill.; m., 1849; 2 chil.,

nn 5. Sylvina, b. in Lysander, Mar., 1827; m., 1847, —— Wiggin, of Ill.

oo 6. Elvira, b. Oct., 1831; m., 1847, —— Sykes, of Wis.; 2 chil.

pp 7. Laura, b. in L., 1833. 8. Ruth, b. in L., 1835.

rr 9. Calista, b. 1837. 10. Emily, b. 1839; d. 1841.

tt 6. *Polly*, b. in Middletown, Vt., 1801; m., Jan., 1822, *Noel Huntington*, son of Dea. Huntington, of M.
1. Melvina, b. in Dresden, N. Y., Jan. 29, 1829; d. in Racine, Wisconsin, Sept., 1844.

uu 2. Clarissa, b. in L., July, 1837; m., May, 1852, William Place, of Wis.

vv 3. Marcus, and 4. Amanda (twins), b. in Lysander, N. Y., Nov., 1844.
Five other chil., d. in infancy.

7. *Linus*, b. in M., 1803; d. 1812.

8. *Royal Stearns*, b. in M., 1807; d. in Lysander, N. Y., Sept., 1824.

9. *Daniel*, b. in M., 1807; d. in Lysander, Aug., 1831.

ww 10. *Lucinda*, b. in M., 1808; m., Aug., 1826, *Thomas Foster*, of Lysander, now of Wis. Chil.,
1. Sarah, b. in L., Nov., 1827. 2. Maria, b. in L., 1832; d. 1835.
3. Linus, b. in L., 1836; d. soon. 4. Martha, b. in Patriot, Ia., 1838.
5. Loomis, b. in P., 1841. 6. Silas, b. in P., 1847.

11. Child, b. and d. in M., 1810.

xx 12. *Alanson*, b. in M., 1812; d. in Mich., 1843; m., 1833, *Caroline Sherill*, of Lysander; 4 chil.

13. *Silas*, b. in M., Sept., 1815; d. in Lysander, 1833.

yy 14. *David L.*, b. in M., Ap., 1818; m., Jan., 1845, *Catherine Robinson*, dr. of Charles Robinson, of Vanhorn, N. Y.
1. George, b. in Lysander, Nov., 1846. 2. Amanda, b. in L., 1849.
3. Infant, b. in Wisconsin, 1852.

521 9. Abijah, b. Ap. 20, 1777; m. Ann Dunks, and soon moved to Mendon, near Rochester, N. Y. He d. Jan., 1852, leaving a wid. and 6 chil., viz.:
1. *Horace*, d. 2. *Laura*, m. —— *Benjamin*, of Mendon.
3. *Olive*, m. —— *Tomlinson*, of Mendon.
4. *Stearns*. 5. *Charlotte*, unm.
6. *Mary Ann*, m. *Albert Whitney*, and lives in Rochester, N. Y.

522 10. MARTHA, b. June 17, 1779; m., 1799, PETER MARTIN. She d. at Underhill, Vt., in July, 1800, s. p.; killed by the fall of a tree.

523 11. LUCY, b. June 12, 1781; m. WILLIAM MOREY; now living in Highgate, Vt. He d. several years ago; 8 chil.

524 12. RUTH, b. Oct. 16, 1783; m., 1806, Dr. ADEN KENDRICK, of Hanover, N. H., who settled in Poultney in 1804. He is a brother of the late Nathaniel Kendrick, Pres. of Hamilton Coll., N. Y., and of Samuel Kendrick, Esq., Counsellor-at-law, late of Albany; 5 chil. She d. in Poultney, Oct. 10, 1814.

1. *Mary*, d. aged 19 yrs.

525 2. *Carlos*, lived to manhood and died.

526 3. *Samuel*, a wholesale hardware dealer, of the firm of Man, Kendrick & Co., Troy, N. Y.

527 4. *Elizabeth*, m. Dr. *Ebenezer Porter*, a physician, of Poultney.

528 5. *Albert*, for many years a physician, of Granville, N. Y., but recently returned to Poultney, on account of the infirmities of his father.

529 13. STEARNS, b. Oct. 14, 1785; of Poultney; residing on the paternal homestead; m., in 1810, MABEL MALLORY, b. 1792, dr. of Calvin and Margaret Mallory, and cousin of Hon. Rollin C. Mallory. He occupies the homestead of his father, purchased of Col. Ethan Allen. Chil.,

530 1. *Lydia*, b. 1811; m., in 1830, *Stephen Scott*, of E. Poultney, and has one child.

1. James, b. 1840.

531 2. *Harvey*, of Poultney, m. Chil.,

1. Edwin. 2. Horatio. 3. Angelina.

532 3. *Amanda*, b. 1815; m. *Sidney Horatio Marshall*, of N. York, where he resided several years; now a merchant, of Green Bay, Wis., in Co. with Linus Marshall. [536.] One child.

1. Amelia, b. 1841.

533 4. *James*, recently moved from Poultney to the West.

534 5. *Mary Ann*, m. *Lyman Clark*, a housewright, of Granville, N. Y.; now of Watertown, Western Penn.; 5 chil.

535 6. *Paul*, of Poultney, unm.

536 7. *Linus*, a merchant, of Green Bay, in Co. with L. Clark.

537 8. *Rollin*, unm. 9. *Aden Kendrick*, unm. 10. *John Stearns*, unm.

538 14. JAMES, b. Feb. 24, 1788; a tanner, of Poultney; m., 1812, POLLY SHUMWAY, dr. of John Shumway, Esq. After a few years, he settled on a farm in Lysander, Onondaga Co., N. Y.; afterwards on a farm a few miles south of Rochester, N. Y., where he d. 1843, leaving a wid. (since d.) 3 drs., all well settled, and one son.

15½. 540 (III.) EBENEZER STEARNS, of Sutton; m. in Reading, Oct. 25, 1717, MARTHA BURNAP. Since the preceding pages were printed, there has been discovered in the Essex Prob. Office, Vol. XXI., p. 34, the Will of Shubael Stearns, Senr., dated Nov. 19, 1733, proved Sept. 2, 1734, in which he mentions wife *Mary;* sons *Shubael, Samuel, Ebenezer*, and *John;* drs. *Hannah Stimpson, Rebecca Greenslit*, chil. of dr. *Elizabeth Flynt, Mary Flynt, Martha Stearns*, and *Elinor Brown*. Chil., b. in Sutton.

---

552. 541 1. EBENEZER, b. Feb. 26, 1719–20. 2. ELIZABETH, b. Aug. 14, 1721.

543 3. JOHN, b. Feb. 10, 1722–3; admin'r of his father's estate. Was he the John Stearns of Cold Spring (Belchertown)?

544 4. JONATHAN, b. June 26, 1725. 5. HANNAH, b. Jan. 27, 1726–7.

546 6. DAVID, b. Mar. 25, 1729. 7. MARY, b. Oct. 27, 1730.

548 8. SARAH, b. May 11, 1732. 9. BETHIA, b. June 7, 1734.

550 10. THOMAS, b. Feb. 16, 1735–6. 11. REUBEN, b. June 21, 1737.

---

541. 552 (IV.) EBENEZER STEARNS, m., about 1741 or '2, JANE STOCKWELL, of Sutton, b. 1722, where he settled. He d. at a garrison on Lake George, in the French War. His wid. d. in widowhood, at Hinesboro, Vt., July 16, 1808, aged 86.

553 1. EBENEZER, d. in the French War.

560. 554 2. JONATHAN, b. Feb. 10, 1745; a Capt. in the Revolutionary War.

555 3. Rebecca, m. —— Fitz. 4. Abigail, m. —— Moffat.
557 5. Daughter, m. —— Burk.

---

554. 560 (V.) Capt. JONATHAN STEARNS, a cordwainer; m., Mar. 20, 1776, ELIZABETH EDWARDS, b. Aug. 5, 1750, dr. of Benjamin Edwards, of Northampton, Mass. In 1788, he moved from Northampton to Westhampton, and about 1800, he moved to Hinesboro, Vt., where he d. 1830, and she d. 1832.

561 1. Jonathan, b. Dec. 30, 1776; m., July 7, 1797, Mehitabel Wetherel, b. in N. Braintree, May 30, 1776, dr. of Jonathan Wetherel, who d. in the Revol. army. Her mother d. a wid. in Westhampton, about 1833. In 1817, he moved from Hinesboro to Bristol, Vt.; in 1822, to Starksboro; in 1827, to Middlebury, Vt., and in 1837, returned to Starksboro, to live with his chil. Jan. 13, 1846, his house in Starksboro was destroyed by fire, in which his wife perished. He d. Nov. 26, 1850.

562 1. *Anthony Fisher*, b. Mar. 26, 1798; m. *Lucina A. Sibley*, "both of Middlebury, Vt.;" a farmer; lived successively in Middlebury, Brandon, and Rutland, Vt. About 1840, he moved to Geneva, Ill.; 11 chil.

563 2. *Mehitabel Metcalf*, b. June 16, 1800; d. June 2, 1833; m. *Almon S. Burnham*, son of Wolcot Burnham, of Bristol, Vt.; 2 sons, both d.; 2 drs., both living.

564 3. *Minerva Burk*, b. Sept. 25, 1802; m., 1820, *Elisha Clarke*, a farmer, of Southampton, where they reside; 2 sons and 4 drs.

565 4. *Ansel Dwight*, b. Jan. 20, 1805; a painter and glazier; m., 1834, *Frances Goff*, of Middlebury, Vt., where he resides; 2 sons and 3 drs.

566 5. *Theodore Hooker*, b. Feb. 20, 1807; m., 1836, *Lois C. Morrison*, of Starksboro, where he resides, a farmer; 2 sons.

6. *Martha Miranda*, b. Oct. 27, 1810; d. Feb. 17, 1813.

567 7. *Josiah Quincy*, b. Jan. 10, 1813; academical education, at Middlebury; M.D., Coll. Phys. and Surg., N. Y., 1839; the same year settled in Elizabethtown, N. J., and the same year m. *Louisa C. Judd*, dr. of William H. and Rhoda O. (Goodwin) Judd, of Middlebury, Vt.

568 8. *Lewis Strong*, b. July 29, 1815; m., 1841, *Huldah Grennel*, of Starksboro, where he resides, a farmer.

569 2. Joseph Edwards, b. Mar. 14, 1778; a carpenter; m., Mar. 9, 1797, Temperance Calkins, b. in Bozra, Conn., Mar. 15, 1764. He now (1847) lives in Lawrence, Lawrence Co., N. Y. Chil.,

570 1. *Fanny*, b. Ap. 20, 1799; m. *Jude Clarke*, a farmer, of Lawrence, N. Y.

571 2. *Daniel Edwards*, b. Nov. 6, 1801; studied medicine with Dr. D. E. Deming, of Hinesboro; attended Med. Lectures Vt. University, and settled, in the practice of medicine, in New York city. He m., May 20, 1832, *Martha D. Crane*, of N. York, b. June 8, 1810. Chil.,
   1. Carey D., b. May 11, 1833.
   2. Daniel Webster, b. Mar. 16, 1836; d. Feb. 25, 1837.
   3. Martha Murilla, b. May 4, 1838.
   4. Joseph Edwards, b. August 20, 1840.
   5. Charlotte Hunt, b. Oct. 4, 1842.
   6. Moses Treat Crane, b. Nov. 2, 1847.

572 3. *Mary R.*, b. Feb. 27, 1805; m. *Stiles Tuttle*, a farmer, of Lawrence, Lawrence Co., N. Y. Four chil.

573 3. Elizabeth, b. Mar. 20, 1780; m., 1800, Calvin Edwards, and moved to Vermont. Chil.,
   1. *Calvin*, of Vermont; blind, of a cataract, m.
   2. *Daniel*, a grocer, of Brockport, N. Y., m.
   3. *Noah*, formerly a broker in Boston; d. in Bristol, Vt., Sept., 1847.
   4. *Jerusha*, m., in Vermont.
   5. *Edmund*, m., in S. Hampton, 1823; d. of a casualty, 1825, leaving one child, m. in S. Hampton.
   6. *Eli*, a joiner, m., and lives in Vermont.
   7. *Sylvester*, a carriage-builder. 8. *Justin*, d. in Boston.

574 4. Theodore, b. Ap. 20, 1784; a Capt. of S. Hampton, Mass.; m., Feb. 16, 1815, Charlotte Root. Chil.,

1. *Daniel Kingsley*, b. Dec. 7, 1815; m., May 2, 1744, *Elizabeth Kellogg*, of Montgomery, and settled at Lafayette, Wis.
2. *Mary Edwards*, b. May 2, 1817. 3. *Henry Noble*, b. Mar. 23, 1819.
4. *Charlotte Root*, and 5. *Theodore Obookiah* (twins), b. May 13, 1823.

575 5. MARY (twin), b. Ap. 21, 1784; m., in S. Hampton, Dec., 1824, ELIPHALET HATCH; now a wid., s. p.

576 6. MARTHA, b. Oct. 25, 1788; d. Aug. 24, 1829, unm.

577 7. SALOME, b. Oct. 10, 1791; m., 1810, DANIEL GORHAM, of Hinesboro, Vt. Chil.,
1. *Russell*, d. young.
578 2. *Syreno*, m., and lives in Hinesboro. 3. *Amy Elizabeth*.
580 4. *Livius L.* 5. *Seneca*, m., and lives in Hinesboro. 6. *Eliza Jane*.

NATHANIEL STEARNS.

1 (I.) NATHANIEL STEARNS was adm. freeman, May 2, 1649; settled in Dedham, where he was adm. f. c., Ap. 15, 1647; was a Lieut., and afterwards a Rep. to the Gen. Court, 1689 and '90. His wife, MARY, d. May 10, 1684, and he m., Oct. 24, 1687, MARY RAINE, of Weymouth. May 7, 1662, Nathaniel Stearns, and Anthony Fisher, living on Stoughton's farm, 7 or 8 miles from Dorchester meeting-house, petitioned to pay church rates at Dedham, being, with wives, members of Dedham Church, and attending there. Petition not granted. [See page 450.]

2 1. MARY, b. Aug. 22, 1661; m., Ap. 22, 1685, JOSEPH WRIGHT.
5. 3 2. SAMUEL, b. Oct. 16, bap. Nov. 25, 1666.
4 3. NATHANIEL, b. Dec. 4, bap. Dec. 6, 1668.
4½ 4. JOHN, bap. May 3, 1671.
5. ISAAC, b. Aug. 12, 1672; d. Aug. 13, 1676.

---

3. 5 (II.) SAMUEL STEARNS, of Dedham; m. MARY ——.

6 1. SAMUEL, b. May 15, 1697; d. Feb. 3, 1721–2.
2. MARY, b. Jan. 27, 1698–9.
7 3. NATHANIEL, adm. f. c. in Dedham, Ap. 4, 1725; m., Nov. 24, 1726, MARY ANN BLAKE, of Milton, Mass., and settled in Plainfield, Conn., where he died, very aged.
14. 8 4. BOAZ, b. Sept. 2, 1702. 5. HANNAH, b. Nov. 28, 1704.
10 6. EBENEZER, b. Sept. 25, 1706; said to have settled in Plainfield, Conn., and afterwards, 1771, in Lanesboro, Mass.
11 7. MEHITABEL, b. Feb. 11, 1708–9. 8. MEHITABEL, b. July 19, 1712.
9. MERCY, b. Jan. 16, 1714–15; d. Mar. 16, 1715–16.
10. DELIVERANCE, b. Jan. 16, 1714–15; d. Dec. 31, 1722.

---

8. 14 (III.) Dea. BOAZ STEARNS, settled in Killingly, Conn., of which he was Rep. 14 yrs. He moved late in life to Mansfield, Conn., where he d. in the autumn of 1796, aged 95.

21. 15 1. SAMUEL, b. Sept. 2, 1726; d. Nov. 14, 1807.
16 2. MERCY, b. Ap. 22, 1730; m. —— STEPHENS, and lived and d. in Peru, Mass.
30. 17 3. OLIVER, b. Oct. 4, 1732. 4. MIRIAM, b. May 17, 1737; d. 1810, unm.
19 5. SARAH, b. June 24, 1746; m. —— SMITH, a blacksmith, of Killingly, afterwards of Dedham, and had a large family of chil.
37. 20 6. SHEPHERD, b. Oct. 4, 1750. He d. Sept., 1776, when on his way to join the Revolutionary army, leaving one child, *Oliver*, b. Feb. 5, 1776. His wid. m. Dea. Nathaniel Porter, of Lebanon, N. H.

---

15. 21 (IV.) SAMUEL STEARNS settled in West Killingly, and died Nov. 14, 1807. Chil.,

22 1. LYDIA, b. 1748. 2. ANNA, b. 1751. 3. AZUBAH, b. 1753.
25 4. BOAZ, b. 1754; d. 1805. Chil.,
1. *Calvin*, of Utica, N. Y. 2. *Shepherd*, of Western N. Y.
3. *Polly*. 4. *Willis*, of New York city; d.

5. *Laura*, d. unm. 6. *Augustus*, of Killingly. 7. *Lucy*, d. unm.
8. *Abigail*, d. unm. 9. *Anna*, d. unm.

26 5. MIRIAM, b. 1765. 6. ZERUIAH, b. 1768. 7. KEZIAH, b. 1771.

48. 29 8. SAMUEL, b. 1773; d. Mar. 20, 1806.

---

17. 30 (IV.) OLIVER STEARNS, a farmer, of Mansfield, Conn.

51. 31 1. ELIAS.

32 2. ROSWELL, b. 1758; settled in Middlebury, Vt., where he d. June, 1838, aged 80. Chil.,
1. *Phebe.* 2. *Hiram.* 3. *Stephen.* 4. *Henry.* 5. *Harriet.*
6. *Polly.* 7. *Sophia.*

33 3. STEPHEN, b. 1761; settled in Troy, N. Y., and d. June, 1828, aged 67. Chil.,
1. *Oliver*, d. young. 2. *Nathan*, d. young. 3. *Stephen*, d. young.
4. *Livy*, of Troy, N. Y. 5. *Laura.* 6. *Lavilla.*

60. 34 4. DANIEL, b. Sept. 8, 1764.

35 5. RUTH, m. OLIVER BASS, of Cobbleskill, N. Y. Chil.,
1. *Oliver*, a farmer, of Cobbleskill; has 2 sons and 3 drs.
2. *Susan*, d.; m. —— *Day*, and had 1 son and 1 dr.
3. *Lucinda*, m.; 6 chil. 4. *Eunice*, m. —— *Smith*, s. p.
5. *Laura*, m. —— *Deming*, of Troy, N. Y.; 4 sons and 6 drs.

36 6. PRISCILLA, m. ISAAC SEARS, of Lenox, Mass. Chil.,
1. *Elijah.* 2. *Polly.* 3. *Melissa.*

---

20. 37 (V.) OLIVER STEARNS, of Mansfield, Conn., m., Jan. 25, 1798, LOIS LOTHROP, b. Sept. 10, 1776, dr. of Elias Lothrop, of Chelsea, Vt. She d. Oct. 31, 1814, and he m. (2d), MELINDA BARROWS, dr. of Capt. Robard, of Mansfield. She d. July 14, 1824, and he m. (3d), Sept. 1, 1825, LYDIA, wid. of Samuel Hyde, of Franklin, Conn. Her maiden name was *Kirkland.* She d. Ap. 20, 1841, aged 67. He now (1846) resides in Lebanon, N. H.

38 1. OLIVE, b. June 3, 1799; m. EARL PIERCE, Esq., of E. Portage Co., Mich., and has,
1. *Lathrop.* 2. *Miller.* 3. *Shepherd;* 4 drs.

39 2. SHEPHERD, b. Aug. 14, 1800; a Capt. of militia; living on the homestead in Mansfield; m., Nov. 29, 1827, LUCY HYDE, of Franklin, Conn. Chil.,
1. *Vera Ann*, b. Mar. 30, 1832.
2. *Oliver Ellsworth*, b. Feb. 7, 1836. 3. *Jared Hyde*, b. May 17, 1841.
4. *Valette Deloss*, b. Jan. 22, 1843.

40 3. SARAH, b. Oct. 5, 1801; m. JOHN HALL, of Thelford, Vt.; d. leaving,
1. *Porter*, b. July 20, 1825. 2. *Sarah*, b. Aug. 6, 1827.

4. ELIAS LOTHROP, b. Ap. 9, 1803; d. Sept. 8, 1805.

41 5. NATHANIEL PORTER, b. Ap. 29, 1805; a blacksmith; m., Sept. 21, 1834, BETSEY PLUMB, of Pitcher, N. Y. Chil.,
1. *Ellen*, b. Mar. 7, 1837. 2. *George*, b. Ap. 5, 1839.
3. *John*, b. June 20, 1841. 4. *Daniel*, b. Feb. 12, 1843.

42 6. MARY ELIZA, b. Sept. 27, 1806, unm.

43 7. SOPHIA, b. Ap. 23, 1808; m., Sept. 23, 1835, ELIPHALET LYMAN, of Mansfield, Conn., s. p.

44 8. EXPERIENCE, b. May 2, 1811; a joiner; living in Manchester, unm.

45 9. SAMUEL, b. Oct. 31, 1814; m., 1841, MARY STEEL, of Hartford, where they live, s. p.

46 10. OLIVER LOTHROP, b. Oct. 21, 1816; a Capt.; m., Ap., 1840, BETSEY WOOD, of Lebanon, N. H., where they live.

47 11. NATHAN BARROWS, b. Oct. 22, 1819; m., March, 1845, LOUISA GERRISH, and settled in Lebanon, N. H.

12. MELINDA, b. June 9, d. Aug. 2, 1824.

---

29. 48 (V.) SAMUEL STEARNS, of West Killingly, m., Ap. 19, 1795, —— ——. He d. Mar. 20, 1806.

49 1. WARREN, b. Aug. 31, 1796; of W. Killingly; m., Jan. 29, 1823.
1. *George J.*, b. Sept. 7, 1825; ordained in Windham, Conn., Sept. 22, 1852.

2. *Abby L.*, b. Oct. 21, 1827. 3. *Mary F.*, b. Mar. 12, 1833.
4. *John W.*, b. Jan. 25, 1835; d. Sept., 1836.
5. *Ellen M.*, b. Sept. 10, 1837. 6. *Henry T.*, b. Dec. 29, 1839.
7. *Emma J.*, b. Dec. 9, 1842.

2. SELAH, b. Ap. 26, 1801; d. Feb. 10, 1808.

50 3. SAMUEL, b. Dec. 1, 1803; d. Sept. 19, 1842, leaving a wid. and 3 sons.
1. *Samuel E.*, b. Sept. 18, 1837. 2. *Daniel*, b. Oct. 25, 1839.
3. *Joseph*, b. Feb. 9, 1842.

---

31. 51 (V.) ELIAS STEARNS, a farmer, of Windsor (? Worthington), Mass. Chil.,

52 1. JOSEPH, of Fredonia, N. Y.

53 2. BETSEY, m. JAMES APTHORP, of Hinsdale, Mass. Chil.,
1. *James H.* 2. *William.* 3. *Isaac.* 4. *Daniel.* 5. *Rufus.*
6. *Sarah.* 7. *Minerva.* 8. *Betsey.* 9. *Lydia.* 10. *Eunice.*

69. 54 3. RUFUS, d. 1826, aged 35. 4. WILLIAM, of Windsor, Mass.

56 5. ISAAC, of Richmond, N. Y. 6. DANIEL, of Ohio.

58 7. SILAS, of Windsor, Mass.; m. —— GOODSILL, and has, *Edward N.*

59 8. SARAH, m. —— BATES, of Chester, O., and has, 1. *Edward.* 2. *Howland.*

9. LUCINDA, d. 10. LORINDA, unm. 11. ROXANA, d. 12. LUCINDA, d.

---

34. 60 (V.) Dea. DANIEL STEARNS, a woollen manufacturer, of Stearnsville, Pittsfield, Mass.; m., May 17, 1787, ELIZABETH HALL, b. May 14, 1767.

61 1. LUCINDA, b. May 11, 1788; m., Dec., 1812, MINORIS DAY, of Oak Orchard Creek, N. Y.

62 2. SARAH, b. Jan. 10, 1790; m., Jan., 1813, JOSEPH COLT, of Pittsford, Munroe Co., N. Y.

63 3. ALMIRA, b. May 15, 1792; m., Nov., 1812, LEANDER J. LOCKWOOD, and she d. at Genesee Falls, June 26, 1817.

64 4. ELIZABETH, b. July 4, 1795; m., Aug., 1819, LEANDER J. LOCKWOOD, and d. at Constantine, Mich., Ap. 10, 1834.

65 5. JIRAH, b. Ap. 9, 1798; of Pittsfield; m., Jan., 1824, EUNICE L. BURT, and has 2 chil.,
1. *Catherine*, b. Ap. 20, 1826. 2. *Elizabeth*, b. Oct. 13, 1835.

66 6. DANIEL, b. Ap. 6, 1800; m., Mar., 1824, MEHITABEL FRANCIS, and resides in Burlington, Vt., s. p.

67 7. HENRY, b. June 26, 1803; m., May, 1830, MARY BOSWORTH; lives in Pittsfield; had one son, *Robert*, who d. in infancy.

68 8. CHARLES THOMAS, b. Jan. 9, 1807; m., 1829, CORNELIA BURBANK, and settled in St. Louis.

---

54. 69 (VI.) RUFUS STEARNS, m., 1815, ANNA STEWART, of Truxton, N. Y., and settled in Bennington, Vt.; d. 1826, aged 35.

70 1. HORACE, b. July 21, 1816; of Berkshire Co., Mass.

71 2. WILLIAM FORBES, b. Nov. 11, 1817; lives in Mississippi.

72 3. EDWARD, b. May 12, 1819; m. —— MOREL, and lives in the city of N. York.

4. HENRY RUFUS, b. Feb. 27, 1821; d. at Italy, N. Y., 1837.

73 5. MARY ANN, b. July 25, 1822; living in Naples, Ontario Co., N. Y.

STEBBINS (Stebben).

JOHN STEBBINS, adm. freeman, May 26, 1647; by wife MARGARET, had 1. JOHN, b. —— 21, 1640. 2. MARY, b. Aug. 6, 1641. He went to Northampton.

STETSON.—EBENEZER STETSON, m., in Wat., July 1, 1765, LUCY RUGGLES, and had 1. BENJAMIN FELTON, b. May 22, 1766.

STEWART (Stuard).

JOHN STEWART, of Waltham, m., Dec. 11, 1735, HEPZIBAH HASTINGS. [17–1.] He d. Feb. 28, 1766. Chil., 1. SARAH, b. Mar. 13, 1738; m. (pub. Mar. 2), 1752,

Abijah Richardson. [17.] 2. Jonas, b. Oct. 21, 1740. 3. David, bap. July 22, 1744.

---

1 **STIMSON** (Stimpson).

JONATHAN STIMSON, of Wat. Farms (Weston), adm. freeman, Ap. 18, 1690; had two wives. He m. (1st), ELIZABETH STUBBS, by whom he had 9 chil. [See Woodward, 14, and Benjamin, 6.] He m. (2d), ABIGAIL ——, by whom he had one child. He d. Dec. 22, 1692. Inventory, £123. [His parentage has not been ascertained, nor the place of his nativity. Perhaps he was a son of that John Stimson, who was adm. freeman, May, 1645. There was an Andrew Stimson, of Charlestown, who, with his wife, Abigail, was adm. f. c., Mar. 6, 1682–3, and who d. there, Dec. 14, 1721, aged 72. He was the father of Bethia, wife of Henry Fowle. [See Bright, 68.] His estate was divided, July 11, 1726. It is conjectured that he was a brother of Jonathan, of Watertown.]

---

10. 2 1. James, "eldest son."

3 2. Jonathan, b. Aug. 8, 1675; of Weston; m., Mar. 21, 1698–9, Mehitabel Spring. [10.] Jan. 22, 1695–6, he bought of John Woodward [14], 125 acres of land, a grant of the town, bounded E. by J. Stimson, W. by Joseph Sherman, N. by Daniel Medup, S. by John Kemball. Also, 4 acres of Little Nonesuch meadow. He d. Ap. 15, 1728, s. p., and his wid. m., Feb. 17, 1729–30, Gershom Brigham, of Marlboro. She was adm. f. c., Weston, Ma 6, 1719–20, and was afterwards dismissed to M.

4 3. Abigail.

5 4. Mary, m. William Harvey.

6 5. Elizabeth, b. Jan. 31, 1681; m., Mar. 12, 1700–1, Richard Barns, of Marlboro. She d. in Weston, a wid., Jan. 10, 1726–7.

7 6. Samuel, b. Feb. 15, 1683. 7. Rebecca, bap. Nov. 7, 1686.

9 8. Joseph, b. May 24, 1688; d. 1719. 9. Benjamin, b. Ap. 24, 1690.

10. John (by 2d wife), d. July 10, 1702.

---

2. 10 JAMES STIMSON, of Wat. Farms (Weston), m., Jan. 1, 1698–9, BETHIA MANSFIELD. He d. Feb. 18, 1744–5, and she d. May 2, 1753.

---

1. Bethia, b. Sept. 27, 1700; d. May 9, 1721.

11 2. James, b. Dec. 8, 1702; m. (1st), May 1, 1729, Sarah Cutter. [19.] She d. Sept. 6, 1734, and he m. (2d), May 16, 1744, Rebecca Myrick. [17.] She d. in childbed, July 16, 1745, and he m. (3d), Ap. 3, 1746, Abigail Harrington. [115.] She d. Ap. 18, 1753. His estate was represented to be insolvent, Ap. 16, 1769.

12 1. *Daniel*, b. Feb. 2, 1731; grad. Harv. Coll., 1759; d. 1768; m., Oct. 28, 1762, *Patience Stimson.*

13 2. *Anna*, b. Nov. 27, 1733; m. (pub. Sept. 28), 1754, *Lemuel Jones.* [89.]

14 3. *Sarah*, b. and d. July 16, 1745. 4. *Elisha*, b. Jan. 12, 1746–7.

5. *Benjamin*, b. Ap. 10, 1748; d. Oct. 31, 1775.

15 6. *Solomon*, b. Aug. 8, 1750; m. (1st) (pub. Nov. 2), 1771, *Anna Allen.* [96.] He m. (2d), Mar. 10, 1776, *Abigail Goodhue.*

16 7. *James*, b. Ap. 15, 1752.

17 3. Jonathan, b. July 31, 1705; d. Jan. 15, 1758; m., June 8, 1733, Thankful Woolson. [15.] Chil.,

18 1. *Jonathan*, b. Mar. 5, 1733–4; by wife *Esther*, had,
1. Jonathan, b. Aug. 8, 1762. 2. Joel, b. Nov. 16, 1763.

19 2. *Joseph*, b. Aug. 2, 1735. 3. *Beulah*, b. Mar. 27, 1737.

21 4. *Samuel*, b. May 15, 1739; m. (pub. Sept. 29), 1764, *Abigail Stimson.* [29.] Chil.,
1. Anna, b. Mar. 15, 1765.
2. Polly, b. Jan. 15, 1767; d. Nov. 20, 1772.
3. Beulah, b. Nov. 11, 1768. 4. Leonard, b. Aug. 5, 1770.
5. Sally, b. Ap. 8, d. June 20, 1772.

22 5. *Ephraim*, bap. July 12, 1741. 6. *Isaac*, b. Sept. 11, 1743.

24 7. *Abigail*, b. Aug. 8, 1745.

25 4. Andrew, b. Aug. 19, 1707; of Weston. Inventory, dated Oct. 20, 1773.

26 5. NATHANIEL, b. Aug. 10, 1709; m., Ap. 6, 1737, ELIZABETH MYRICK. [8.] He d. May 24, 1761, and his wid. m., Ap. 8, 1779, SAMUEL CHILD. [34.]
27 1. *Elizabeth*, b. Aug. 15, 1737; m., June 12, 1755, *Jonathan Benjamin*. [53.]
2. *Abigail*, b. Ap. 20, 1739; d. young.
28 3. *James*, b. Aug. 10, 1742; m. (pub. Nov. 2), 1771, *Anne Allen*, of Lincoln. [Allen, 96.] Chil.,
1. Anne, b. June 7, 1785. 2. John, b. Nov. 10, 1788.
4. *Abigail*, b. Sept. 25, 1743; d. soon.
5. *Nathaniel*, b. Jan. 10, 1744–5; d. Nov. 7, 1750.
29 6. *Abigail*, b. Jan. 22, 1746; m. (pub. Sept. 29), 1764, *Samuel Stimson*. [21.]
30 7. *Nathaniel*, b. Sept. 15, 1753.
31 8. *John*, b. Feb. 26, 1756; m., Dec., 1778, *Betsey Hosmer*, of Lincoln. Chil.,
1. Lucy, b. July 11, 1779. 2. John, b. July 16, 1780.
3. Susanna, bap. Dec. 18, 1785. 4. Betsey, bap. Feb. 24, 1788.
32 9. *Lemuel*, b. July 11, 1758; by wife *Anne*, had,
1. Charles, b. Ap. 15, 1774 (?).
33 10. *Phinehas*, b. Mar. 6, 1761.
34 6. SARAH, b. Ap. 22, 1711; adm. f. c. July 13, 1729; m. —— PRATT, of Needham.
7. DANIEL, b. July 6, d. Dec. 12, 1718.
35 8. BETHIA, b. Jan. 22, 1722–3; m., Aug. 20, 1741, DAVID STEARNS, of Waltham. [C. Stearns, 108.]

---

36 *John Stimson*, m., in Wat., Oct. 6, 1773, *Mary Harrington*.
37 *Andrew Stimson*, had dr. Lucy, bap. Aug. 24, 1783.
38 *Mary Stimson*, d. in Wat., Nov. 23, 1711.

---

39 JEREMIAH STIMSON, and ELIZABETH FULLER, of Weston, m., Mar. 30, 1801. He d. Oct. 29, 1816. Chil.,

1. ELIZA, b. Oct. 3, 1801. 2. JEREMIAH, b. Mar. 31, 1803.
3. HARRIET, b. June 16, 1805; d. 1810. 4. LIBERTY, b. Feb. 9, 1807.
5. MOSES F., b. in Waltham, Feb. 19, 1809.
6. ABIGAIL G., b. in Needham, Dec. 23, 1811.
7. HARRIET, b. in N., Feb. 12, 1814. 8. CAROLINE F., b. in N., Aug. 2, 1816.

STONE.

[*William F. Stone*, Esq., of Cambridge (whose friendly aid I have repeatedly received in this work), has devoted much attention to the history and genealogy of families of this name, in New England, and he has collected a large mass of information. It is earnestly hoped that the results of his researches will soon be offered to the public. It may show some errors and very many defects in the following brief genealogy of Dea. Simon Stone.]

There were two early settlers of Wat. of the name of *Stone*, from whom most of the very numerous families of that name, in New England, are descended, viz.: SIMON, and his younger brother GREGORY. The latter moved to Cambridge, probably about 1637 or '8. His name is on the list of "townsmen then inhabiting" Wat., to whom grants of land were made, Feb. 28, 1636–7. Sept. 30, 1639, Gregory Stone, "of Camb.," sold to Nathaniel Sparhawk, agent of (Thomas) Boylston, of London, cloth-worker, *his house and ground* in Wat., and 4 other lots of land in Wat. [See Boylston.]

☞ See I. Stearns, Appendix I.

---

1 (I.) Dea. SIMON STONE. Embarked at Ipswich, Ap. 15, 1635, for N. England, in the ship Increase, Robert Lea, Master, SIMON STONE, aged 50; wife JOAN (Jane in the town records), aged 38; dr. FRANCES, aged 16; dr. ANN, aged 11; son SIMON, aged 4 yrs., and son JOHN, aged 5 weeks. He was adm. freeman, May 25, 1636; was Selectman, 1637–'56, seven years, and was a Deacon. His Will, dated Sept. 7, proved Oct. 3, 1665, mentions his sons Simon and John; his brother Haywood; dr. Frances, wife of Thomas Green; dr. Mary; gr. chil. Joanna and Nathaniel Green; his brother Gregory [Dea. Gregory Stone, of Camb., 5 years younger than himself]; his kinsman John and Daniel Warner [(?) Warren], and Thomas Wells. He does not mention his dr. Ann, who embarked with him.

Except for this omission, there would be a strong presumption that his dr. Ann m. Lewis Jones. He m. (2d), about 1654, SARAH, wid. of Richard Lumpkin, of Ipswich, Mass., who came from Boxstead, Co. Essex, Eng. Her Will [see Geneal. Reg. II., 128], was dated Mar. 25, and proved Oct. 6, 1663. Her Inventory, £577. 16. 2. Dea. Stone d. Sept. 22, 1665, aged 80 yrs. [See his Will in Geneal. Reg. III., 182.]

2 1. FRANCES, b. in Eng., 1619; m. THOMAS GREEN, and had children, *Joanna* and *Nathaniel*. Had she a 2d husband?
2½ 2. ANN, b. in Eng. 1624; not mentioned in her father's Will. [See Lewis Jones.]
6. 3 3. SIMON, b. in Eng. 1631.
4 4. MARIE (Mary), b. in Eng. 1632; mentioned in her father's Will; d. June 25, 1691, unm.
5. JOHN, b. in Eng. 1635.
28. 5 6. JOHN, b. in Wat., Aug. 15, 1635. Probably these two names refer to the same person, and there must be some error in the date.
7. ELIZABETH, b. Ap. 5, 1639; not mentioned in her father's Will.

---

3. 6 (II.) SIMON STONE, m. MARY WHIPPLE. [Barry.] He was many times Selectman and Town Clerk of Wat., and was Rep. 10 years, 1678, '79, '80, '81, '82, '83, '84, '86, '89, and '90. He d. Feb. 27, 1707–8, aged about 77, and his wid. d. June 2, 1720, aged 86.

Simon Stone

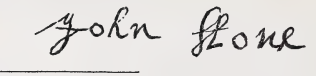
7 1. JOHN, b. July 23, 1658.
8 2. MATTHEW, b. Feb. 6, 1659–60; of Lancaster, 1693; of Sud., 1697, where he was a Deacon, and where he died. Will proved Aug. 9, 1743. He m. MARY ——. Chil.,
9 1. *Joseph.* 2. *Mary.*
11 3. *Adams*, a Deacon, of Sud.; m., 1717, *Sarah Wight.* Chil..
12 1. Benjamin, b. Feb. 20, 1717–18; d. 1745; m., 1737, Beulah Fiske. [D. Fiske, 19.] Chil., Benjamin, Lucy, and Sarah. He d. 1745, and his wid. m., Dec. 23, 1747, Benjamin Eaton, of Fram. [See Barry, p. 235.]
13 2. Bethsheba, b. 1721; m., 1744, Ezekiel How.
14 3. Elizabeth, b. 1723; m., 1741, Nathaniel Rice.
15 4. Isaac, b. Feb. 18, 1735–6; m., 1757, Sarah Moulton.
16 4. *Rachel*, m., June 1, 1710, *Thomas Cobb*, of Barnstable.
3. NATHANIEL, b. 22, d. 24 Feb., 1661–2.
39. 17 4. EBENEZER, b. Feb. 27, 1662–3; adm. freeman, Mar. 26, 1690.
18 5. MARY, b. Jan. 6, 1664–5 (? m. COMFORT STEARNS, of Dedham). Chil.,
"Gr. child of Simon Stone," bap. in Wat., Feb. 20, 1686–7.
2. *Lydia*, bap. in Wat., June 17, 1688.
3. *Hannah*, bap. in Wat., July 6, 1690.
19 6. NATHANIEL, b. about 1667; grad. Harv. Coll., 1690; d. 1755, aged 88; ordained at Harwich (now Brewster), and m. a dr. of Gov. Hinckley. Chil.,
20 1. *Hannah.*
21 2. *Nathan*, b. Feb. 18, 1708; grad. Harv. Coll., 1726; ordained at Southboro, Oct. 21, 1730; d. May 31, 1781; m. (1st), *Judith*, who d. Feb. 9, 1748–9. Chil.,
1. Nathaniel, b. Sept. 3, 1735; d. 1759.
2. Reliance, b. Oct. 22, 1736. 3. Nathan, b. Sept. 30, 1737.
4. Huldah, b. Sept. 19, 1738. 5. Judith, b. July 12, 1740; d. 1771.
6. Mary, b. July 23, 1742. 7. Hannah, b. Ap. 21, 1744.
8. John, b. June 22, 1745. 9. Joanna, b. Ap. 22, 1747.
(By 2d wife, *Mary.*)
10. Thomas, b. May 1, 1752; m., 1776, Lydia Twitchell.
11. Peter, b. Nov. 28, 1757.
3. *Nathaniel.* 4. *Mary.* 5. *Reliance.* 6. *Thankful.*
7. *Aresa.* 8. *Kezia.* 9. *Eunice.* 10. *Huldah.*
22 7. ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 9, 1670; adm. f. c. Feb. 13, 1697–8; (?) m., Nov. 6, 1706, JOHN MEDDOCK, of Boston.

23 8. DAVID, b. Oct. 19, 1672; adm. f. c. Dec. 12, 1697; m., Dec. 12, 1710, MARY RICE. [See Beers, 3.] He d. Oct. 7, 1750, aged 78, "having lived 56 years without sight." Chil.,
24 1. *Mercy*, b. Feb. 2, 1713–14; m., Aug. 19, 1736, Rev. *David Goddard*, of Leicester. [Goddard, 357.]
25 2. *Mary*, b. Dec. 19, 1715. [The "Goddard Genealogy" says Rev. D. G. m. *Mercy;* the town records say he m. *Mary* Stone.]
9. Infant, b. and d. Aug., 1674.
26 10. SUSANNA, b. Nov. 6, 1675; m., June, 1697, EDWARD GODDARD, Esq. [27.]
87. 27 11. JONATHAN, b. Dec. 26, 1677; d. Jan. 7, 1754.

[N.B. There was a Dea. Simon Stone [150], who settled in Groton as early as 1694, and was probably m. several years before that date. His parentage not ascertained. Was he a son of Simon [6], or of Dea. John [28] ?]

---

5. 28 (II.) Dea. JOHN STONE, of Wat., m. SARAH ——.



---

29 1. SARAH, m., Dec. 15, 1681, MUNNING SAWIN. [Sawin, 4.]
30 2. JOANNA, b. Jan. 11, 1664–5; m., May 9, 1693, SIMON TAINTER. [Tainter, 15.]
31 3. JOHN, b. Dec. 15, 1666; m. MARY ——. Chil.,
1. *John*, b. Ap. 10, 1697. 2. *Nathaniel*, b. May 23, 1699. [? 124.]
3. *Isaac*, b. Feb. 8, 1703.
4. *Mary*, b. Feb. 22, 1705; (?) m., Jan. 10, 1737–8, *Henry Fiske*. [N. Fiske, 31.]
5. *Barsham*, b. Sept. 15, 1710.
32 4. ANN, b. Aug. 8, 1668. 5. MARY, b. Sept. 14, 1670.
34 6. ELIZABETH, b. May 5, 1672; m., Nov. 17, 1692, JOHN BARNARD. [19.]
35 7. SAMUEL, b. Feb. 14, 1674–5.
36 8. HEPZIBAH, b. May 5, 1677; adm. f. c. May 26, 1700; m., Jan. 7, 1701–2, JOHN MORSE. [Morse, 18.]
37 9. DEBORAH, b. Feb. 25, 1679–80; m., June 9, 1703, EPHRAIM CUTTER. [Cutter, 16.]
38 10. REBECCA, b. Aug. 22, 1682.

---

17. 39 (III.) Hon. EBENEZER STONE, Esq., of Newton, m., 1686, MARGARET TROWBRIDGE, b. Ap. 30, 1666; dr. of James and Margaret (Atherton) Trowbridge, of Dorchester, afterwards of Newton. She d. May 4, 1710, and he m. (2d) ABIGAIL (? Wilson.) She d. 1720, and he m. (3d), Ap. 8, 1722, wid. SARAH LIVERMORE. [48.] He d. aged 85.

---

40 1. EBENEZER, b. Dec. 21, 1686; d. Feb. 1, 1784; an Ensign, of Wat.; m., Jan. 28, 1712–13, SARAH BOND. [Bond, 22.] She d. May 11, 1754, aged 66. Chil.,
41 1. *Ebenezer*, b. Oct. 4, 1715; d. Oct. 17, 1783; m., Mar. 14, 1756, *Abigail Stowell*. [Stowell, 4.] She d. Mar. 31, 1789, aged 71.
1. Cornelius, b. Nov. 2, 1756; d. Mar. 30, 1776.
42 2. *Josiah*, b. Sept. 8, 1717. 3. *William*, b. Sept. 7, 1719.
44 4. *Nathan*, b. Oct. 3, 1721. 5. *Elizabeth*, b. Aug. 29, 1723.
46 6. *Sarah*, bap. July 18, 1723.
47 7. *Hannah*, bap. Nov. 15, 1726; m., Jan. 8, 1752, *Robert Goddard*. [233.]
48 8. *Margaret*, b. Oct. 14, 1728; m., *David Goddard*. [258.]
49 9. *Kezia*, b. Aug. 11, 1731.
50 2. MARGARET, b. Aug. 1, 1688; d. 1776; m. NATHANIEL HAMMOND, of Newton. [63.]
51 3. SAMUEL, b. July 1, 1690; of Fram.; m., in Wat., May 21, 1716, HANNAH SEARLE, of Rox. She d. Nov. 4, 1724, and he m. (2d), Nov. 25, 1725, MARY HAVEN. He d. Aug. 30, 1726, and his wid. m., Sept. 24, 1734, Dea. EPHRAIM WARD, of Newton. [See Ward Family, p. 32.] Chil.,
52 1. *Hannah*, b. Ap. 29, 1717; m., 1737, *Wm. Marean*, of Newton.
53 2. *Mary*, b. Jan. 23, 1718–19; m., 1739, *Daniel Woodward*, Jr., of Newton. [21–5.]

3. *Esther*, b. Aug. 3, 1721; m., 1748, *Ebenezer Hammond*, son of Nathaniel, and lived near Oxford.
4. *Matthias*, b. Oct. 21, 1723; dismissed from Wat. to Worcester, Feb. 4, 1749–50; m., in Worcester, 1749, *Susanna Chadwick*. Chil.,
1. Priscilla, b. 1753. 2. Susanna, b. 1755.
5. *Nehemiah*, b. Oct. 24, 1724; m., in Newton, 1748, *Hannah Locke*, and lived in the "Country Gore," near Oxford.
6. *Samuel*, b. Oct. 5, 1726; d. aged 20.

4. JOHN, b. Sept. 18, 1692; a deacon, of Fram., and of Newton; m., 1717, LYDIA HYDE. [Hyde, 7.] She d. in childbed, Nov. 3, 1718, and he m. (2d), Nov. 4, 1719, ABIGAIL STRATTON, of Wat. [Stratton, 51.] He and wife were dismissed from Fram. to Newton, Sept. 27, 1728, where he d. 1765, and his wid. d. 1785. Chil.,
1. *Margaret*, b. Oct. 24, 1718. 2. *Abigail*, b. Sept. 2, 1720.
3. *Jonas*, b. Sept. 5, 1722; a deacon, of Newton; m., 1745, *Anne Stone*. [92.] Chil.,
1. Samuel, b. 1747; m., 1774, Elizabeth Clark, and in Petersham had,
1. Hannah. 2. Samuel. 3. Clark. 4. Betsey.
5. Sally. 6. Gardner.
2. Jonas, b. 1749; m., 1775, Martha Winchester.
3. Seth, b. 1751; m. (1st), 1775, Esther Clark, and in Petersham had,
1. Norman. 2. Eben, d. young. 3. Moses. 4. Aaron.
He (S.) m. (2d), 1784, Zerviah Bragg, and had,
5. Lydia. 6. Ebenezer.
He (S.) m. (3d), 1791, Sally Parling.
4. Amos, b. 1753; a deacon, of Petersham; d. June 19, 1802. His wife Anna d. Feb. 6, 1788, aged 34, and he m., 1789, Susanna Hawes. Chil.,
1. Samuel, d. young. 2. Nancy, m. Jonas Tower, and d. young.
5. Anna, b. 1755.
6. Ebenezer, b. 1759; m., 1788, Mindwell Richardson.
7. Aaron, b. 1759 (twin). 8. Sarah, b. 1760.
4. *Lydia*, b. 1724; m., 1744, *Jacob Chamberlain*, of Worcester.
5. *Abigail*, b. Ap. 24, 1726. 6. *David*, b. Sept. 24, 1728.
7. *Mindwell*, b. Jan. 25, 1730–1. 8. *Sarah*, b. Mar. 30, 1733.
9. *Anna*, b. 1734. 10. *John*, b. Jan. 12, 1736–7; m., 1762, *Martha Craft*.

5. NATHANIEL, b. Sept. 6, 1694; d. 1713.
6. MINDWELL, b. June 26, 1696; d. 1774; m., 1716, EBENEZER WOODWARD. [27.]
7. DAVID, b. May 15, 1698.
8. MARY, b. Ap. 19, 1700; m., Jan. 6, 1731–2, Dea. EPHRAIM WARD, of Newton. She d. in childbed, Oct. 10, 1732. [See Stone 51, and Ward Fam., p. 32.]
9. SIMON, b. Sept. 14, 1702; d. 1760; m., 1732, PRISCILLA DIKE. She d. 1760.
1. *Ephraim*.
2. *James*, m., Dec. 31, 1767, *Sarah Billings*, of Lincoln. 3. &c., several drs.

10. JAMES, b. June 7, 1704; grad. Harv. Coll., 1724; schoolmaster in Fram., 1725; ordained in Holliston, Nov. 20, 1728; m., Ap. 15, 1731, ELIZABETH, dr. of Rev. J. Swift, of Fram. She d. Ap. 12, 1739, aged 35, and he d. July 28, 1742. Chil.,
1. *John*, b. June 2, 1732; d. in Fram., Aug. 1, 1817; a magistrate, of Holliston. Chil., by wife *Mary* (who d. Oct. 1, 1809),
1. James, b. 1754; m., Deborah, dr. of Daniel Rice, of Fram. Chil.,
1. Polly, b. June 20, 1781. 2. Hannah, b. 1783.
3. Nathan, bap. Nov., 1789.
4. Nevinson, bap. Oct., 1794; m. Polly Haven.
2. John, m., Oct. 23, 1796, Rebecca Sanger, of Fram.
3. Sarah, m. John Bent, of Fram., and d. 1843, aged 83.
2. *Elizabeth*, b. May 13, 1735.
3. *Nevinson*, b. May 17, 1737; d. in Wat., Dec. 8, 1749.

11. EXPERIENCE, b. 1707; m., July 5, 1733, JOSEPH WARD, of Newton; 12 chil. She d. in Spencer, 1798, aged 91. [See Ward Family, p. 35.]

27.87 (III.) JONATHAN STONE, of Wat., m., Nov. 15, 1699, RUTH EDDY. [Eddy, 12.] She d. Oct. 7, 1702. He m. (2d), MARY ——, who d. June 24, 1720. He

m. (3d), Nov. 15, 1720, HEPZIBAH COOLIDGE. [Coolidge, 45.] She d. a wid. Mar. 25, 1763, aged 83. He d. Jan. 7, 1754, aged 76.

88 1. JONATHAN, b. 1702; m., Feb. 25, 1724–5, HANNAH JENNISON. [Jennison, 19.] He d. Oct. 27, 1725, and his wid. m., Sept. 4, 1729, JOHN GODDARD, of Brookline. [Goddard, 53.]

89 1. *Jonathan*, b. Nov. 17, 1725; m., May 21, 1747, *Ruth Livermore*. [101.] Chil.,

1. Ruth, b. July 23, 1748. 2. Jonathan, b. Nov. 21, 1750.

2. HEPZIBAH, b. Aug. 9, 1722; d. Ap. 14, 1723.

92 3. ANNE (twin), b. Aug. 9, 1722; m., Nov. 14, 1745, JONAS STONE, of Newton. [60.]

92.93 4. MOSES, b. Dec. 16, 1723; d. Dec. 2, 1790.

93.94 (IV.) MOSES STONE, of Wat., m. (1st), HANNAH ——, and he m. (2d), Nov. 25, 1746, HANNAH TAINTER. [Tainter, 22.]

95 1. MARY, b. Nov. 13, 1743.

96 2. MOSES, b. June 16, 1749; m., Feb. 22, 1776, ELIZABETH STONE. [127.] He m. (2d), Dec. 15, 1785, ABIGAIL LEARNED. [48.] Chil.,

97 1. *Moses*, b. Aug. 10, 1777; m., Ap. 8, 1802, *Betsey Brown*.

98 2. *Elizabeth*, b. Dec. 5, 1778; m., Sept. 30, 1806, *Increase Wilson Page*, of Hallowell.

99 3. *Rhoda*, b. Jan. 4, 1781; m., Oct. 16, 1805, *Moses M. Craft*, of Jay, Me.

100 4. *Cornelius*, b. Jan. 6, 1783.

(Chil. by 2d wife.)

5. *Asaph*, b. Sept. 19, 1786; a merchant, of Philadelphia, and afterwards of N. York.

101 6. *Aaron*, b. Aug. 26, 1788. 7. *Abigail*, b. Ap. 5, 1790.

102 8. *Nancy*, b. May 4, 1792. 9. *Joel*, b. Ap. 1, 1794.

103 10. *Columbus Jackson*, bap. Mar. 11, 1798. 11. *Harriet*, bap. Feb. 18, 1802.

104 3. WILLIAM, b. Oct. 6, 1750; m., Dec. 29, 1774, HANNAH BARNARD. [Barnard, 43.]

105 1. *Abigail*, b. Oct. 12, 1783; m. (?) Feb. 11, 1805, *Martin Pomroy*.

106 2. *Leonard*, b. Feb. 16, 1785. 3. *Richard*, b. Oct. 21, 1787.

108 4. *Hepzibah*, b. Mar. 21, 1789. 5. *Joseph*, b. Nov. 1, 1790.

110 6. *Betsey*, bap. Sept., 1792. 7. *Susanna*, b. Oct. 4, 1793.

112 8. *Eliza*, b. June 11, 1795. 9. *Seth*, b. Jan. 22, 1797.

114 10. *Eveline*, b. June 12, 1799. 11. *Caroline* (twin), b. June 12, 1799.

116 12. *Anna*, b. Feb. 20, 1802.

117 4. JONATHAN, b. Feb. 2, 1753; m. SARAH ——. Chil.,

118 1. *Sally*, b. Oct. 15, 1784; m., Dec. 1, 1806, *Nathaniel P. Whitney*, Jr. [Whitney, 182.]

119 2. *Jonathan*, b. Mar. 12, 1787. 3. *Charles*, b. Ap. 8, 1789.

120 4. *Samuel*, b. June 28, 1791. 5. *Rebecca*, bap. Oct. 1, 1795.

121 6. *Anna*, bap. June 8, 1800. 7. *Edward*, bap. Feb. 20, 1803.

123 8. *Moses*, bap. Feb. 8, 1805.

---

124 NATHANIEL STONE (lineage not ascertained), m., June 19, 1746, RUTH STONE, "both of Wat."

125 1. DAVID, b. Nov. 11, 1747. 2. JOSIAH, b. Sept. 8, d. Oct., 1749.
3. DANIEL, b. Dec. 21, 1750; d. Aug. 16, 1766.

126 4. ABIJAH, bap. Nov. 22, 1752; m., Dec. 5, 1782, ABIGAIL MASON.

127 5. ELIZABETH, bap. May 9, 1756; m., Feb. 22, 1776, MOSES STONE. [92.]

6. JAMES, b. June 13, 1758; d. Aug. 27, 1787.

128 7. NATHANIEL, b. July 21, 1760; m. JERUSHA ——. Chil.,

1. *Nathan*, b. Dec. 29, 1782. 2. *James*, b. July 18, 1785.
3. *Luda*, b. Feb. 26, 1788. 4. *James*, b. May 12, 1790.
5. *David*, b. Dec. 1, 1792.

129 8. RHODA, b. May 14, 1765.

---

130 JOANNA, wife of DANIEL STONE, and 3 chil., viz.: DANIEL, DAVID, and DORCAS, bap. in Wat., June 19, 1687.

131 Bap. in the 2d Church (Mr. Angier's), Nov. 20, 1709, DAVID, MARY, JONATHAN, JOHN, NATHANIEL, JOSIAH, and BENJAMIN, chil. of "GOODMAN STONE;" he and wife o. c., and the oldest five consenting to the covenant.

---

132 *Mary Stone*, m., in Wat., Ap. 20, 1769, *Aaron Tufts*, of Charlestown.
133 *Joseph Stone*, m., in Wat., Nov. 7, 1793, *Polly Learned*.
134 *Hannah Stone*, m., in Wat., July 31, 1796, *Daniel Bond*.
135 *Daniel Stone*, m., in Wat., Ap. 2, 1806, *Sally Williams*.
136 *David Stone*, of Stoughton, m., in Wat., Sept. 19, 1734, *Mindwell Priest*.
137 *Mary Stone*, m., in Wat., Jan. 10, 1737–8, *Henry Fiske* [N. F., 31], of New Medfield.

---

150 There was a Dea. SIMON STONE, who settled in Groton as early as 1694, where he has had numerous descendants. [See Butler, pp. 438 and 439.] His parentage has not been ascertained; but there is not much doubt but that he was of the Watertown stock, and that he was a son either of Simon, Jr. [6], or of Dea. John [28], probably of the latter. On this presumption, the following genealogy of his descendants is inserted. A more thorough investigation may lead to many corrections and additions, as too much of the following is conjectural. He m. SARAH ——. It is probable that he had at least three children born before he went to Groton, or whose births are not recorded there.

158. 151 1. (?) JOHN, of Groton.
152 2. (?) SARAH, m., Sept. 28, 1708, STEPHEN FARR, of Stow.
153 3. (?) SIMON, m. SARAH ——. Chil.,
1. *Simon*, b. Sept. 10, 1714. 2. *Ephraim*, b. Jan. 2, 1715–16.
3. *Oliver*, b. Jan. 20, 1719–20. 4. *Sarah*, b. Jan. 27, 1721–2.
5. *Isaac*, b. Feb. 17, 1723–4. 6. *Hannah*, b. Ap. 18, 1726.
7. *Elias*, b. Ap. 2, 1728. 8. *Amos*, b. Sept. 9, 1729.
[This family probably left Groton early.]
154 4. (?) ABIGAIL, m., Dec. 11, 1718, NATHANIEL HOLDEN.
155 5. SUSANNA, b. in Groton, Oct. 23, 1694.
156 6. ISAAC, b. May 4, 1697; d. Sept. 30, 1723.
7. HANNAH, d. Sept. 27, 1723. 8. LYDIA, d. Sept. 30, 1723.
157 9. BENJAMIN, b. Aug. 12, 1706.

---

151. 158 JOHN STONE, of Groton, m. SARAH ——. Chil.,

162. 159 1. JOHN, b. Sept. 23, 1699.
198. 160 2. JAMES, b. Jan. 23, 1701; d. Dec. 27, 1783.
242. 161 3. (?) JOSEPH.

---

159. 162 JOHN STONE, of Groton, m., Dec. 22, 1722, ELIZABETH FARWELL, (?) b. Dec. 31, 1703, dr. of Joseph and Hannah, of Groton. Chil.,

163 1. JOHN, b. Nov. 5, 1723; m., July 7, 1747, ANNA PRATT. She d. Nov. 10, 1756, and he m. (2d), Jan. 11, 1759, wid. JERUSHA WOOD. Chil.,
164 1. *Abraham*, b. May 8, 1748. 2. *John*, b. June 17, 1750.
166 3. *Israel*, b. Feb. 17, 1752.
4. *Nathaniel*, b. Dec. 11, 1754; d. Nov. 14, 1756.
5. *Anna*, b. June 4, 1755; d. Oct. 29, 1756.
(By 2d wife.)
167 6. *Jerusha*, b. July 6, 1760.
168 2. ELIZABETH, b. Sept. 26, 1725; m., June 27, 1745, MOSES BLOOD, b. Nov. 25, 1724, son of John and Joanna (Nutting) Blood, of Groton.
169 3. DAVID, b. Aug. 7, 1728; d. Oct. 10, 1758; m., Ap. 1, 1752, LYDIA PRATT. Chil.,
170 1. *Lydia*, b. Mar. 12, 1753. 2. *Anna*, b. Aug. 16, 1754; d. May 7, 1756.
3. *David*, b. Feb. 19, d. Nov. 6, 1756.
171 4. MINDWELL, b. Ap. 10, 1731; m., Feb. 3, 1747–8, MOSES WENTWORTH. Chil.,
172 1. *Elizabeth*, b. Jan. 11, 1748–9. 2. *Eunice*, b. Dec. 18, 1750.
174 3. *Phebe*, b. Feb. 26, 1753. 4. *Oliver*, b. Feb. 8, 1762.
176 5. NATHANIEL, b. Sept. 27, 1733; d. Sept., 1811; m. SYBIL ——. Chil.,
177 1. *Nathaniel*, b. Sept. 1, 1759. 2. *Sybil*, b. Nov. 24, 1761.

179 3. *Hannah*, b. Oct. 10, 1763. 4. *Olive*, b. Jan. 15, 1766.
181 5. *Rhoda*, b. Oct. 22, 1767. 6. *Joseph*, b. Dec. 19, 1769; d. Nov. 10, 1772.
182 7. *Molly*, b. Dec. 29, 1771. 8. *Isaac*, b. Jan. 6, 1774.
184 9. *Joseph*, b. Feb. 7, 1776.
185 6. SARAH, b. Oct. 20, 1735. 7. THOMAS, b. May 18, 1739.
187 8. ABEL, b. Ap. 9, 1742; m., Aug. 11, 1763, LYDIA WHITACAR. Chil.,
188 1. *Betty*, b. Dec. 25, 1763. 2. *Abel*, b. Mar. 8, 1765.
3. *Lucy*, b. Aug. 12, 1766.
191 9. ESTHER, b. June 18, 1744; m., Mar. 11, 1766, EPHRAIM PEIRCE.
192 10. ASA, b. July 13, 1748; of Groton; m. PATTY ——. Chil.,
193 1. *Asa*, b. Jan. 21, 1777. 2. *Patty*, b. Mar. 15, 1779; d. Aug. 15, 1782.
194 3. *Emma*, b. June 10, 1781. 4. *William*, b. June 3, 1783; d. Feb. 11, 1784.
195 5. *William*, b. Feb. 26, 1785. 6. *Patty*, b. Sept. 5, 1787.
197 7. *Sukey*, b. Nov. 21, 1789. 8. *John*, d. Sept. 28, 1784.
9. *Rachel*, d. Nov. 7, 1784.

---

160. 198 Dea. JAMES STONE, of Groton, m., Dec. 28, 1726, MARY FARWELL, b. Feb. 5, 1709; sister of his brother John's wife. He d. Dec. 27, 1783. Chil.,

199 1. JAMES, b. Aug. 11, 1727; of Groton; m., Feb. 13, 1748, DEBORAH NUTTING, b. Sept. 30, 1728, dr. of Jonathan and Mary (Green) N., of Groton.
200 1. *James*, b. May 31, 1749.
201 2. *Jonathan*, b. Oct. 24, 1750, (?) of Harvard; m., Mar. 18, 1773, *Jemima Longley*, b. Feb. 10, 1754, dr. of Zachariah and Jemima (Moors) L., of Groton.
202 3. *Lemuel*, b. Aug. 23, 1753. 4. *Eunice*, b. Jan. 10, 1760.
204 2. MARY, b. Feb. 23, 1728–9; m., Mar. 5, 1752, ELNATHAN SAWTEL, b. Oct. 21, 1728; son of Hezekiah and Joanna (Wilson) S.
205 1. *Jonathan*, b. Jan. 31, 1753. 2. *Mary*, b. Sept. 5, 1754.
207 3. *Joanna*, b. June 17, 1756. 4. *Abigail*, b. June 27, 1758.
209 5. *Hezekiah*, b. Feb. 26, 1761. 6. *Maria*, b. Jan. 18, 1763.
211 7. *Rebekah*, b. Jan. 28, 1765. 8. *Josiah*, b. Nov. 24, 1766.
213 3. JONATHAN, b. Dec. 12, 1731; m., July 9, 1755, SUSANNA MOORS, b. Aug. 4, 1735, dr. of Abraham and Elizabeth (Gibson) Moors, of Groton.
214 1. *Susanna*, b. Dec. 3, 1756. 2. *Jonathan*, b. Ap. 10, 1758.
216 3. *Eunice*, b. Feb. 10, 1760. 4. *Molly*, b. Dec. 26, 1761; d. Jan., 1762.
217 5. *Solomon*, b. Feb. 7, 1763. 6. *Moses*, b. Nov. 4, 1764.
219 7. *Molly*, b. Feb. 6, 1767. 8. *Sally*, b. May 9, 1769.
9. *Oliver*, b. Nov. 27, 1770; d. Aug. 4, 1775.
10. *Abraham*, b. Dec. 6, 1772; d. Aug. 4, 1775.
221 11. *Oliver*, b. Nov. 16, 1778.
222 4. WILLIAM, b. Feb. 27, 1733–4.
223 5. ABIGAIL, b. Dec. 2, 1736; m., Dec. 22, 1757, EPHRAIM SAWTEL, b. Jan. 18, 1734; brother of her sister Mary's husband. Chil.,
224 1. *Abigail*, b. Nov. 3, 1758. 2. *Lucy*, b. Jan. 20, 1760.
226 3. *Josiah*, b. Jan. 30, 1762. 4. *Molly*, b. Dec. 3, 1763.
228 5. *Eli*, b. Nov. 26, 1765. 6. *Josiah*, b. Jan. 24, 1768.
230 7. *Ephraim*, b. June 23, 1770. 8. *Sarah*, b. Nov. 20, 1772.
232 6. SARAH, b. June 12, 1739; m., Feb. 15, 1763, WILLIAM JONES, of Lun. [See Jones, 124, and Locke Family, p. 64.] Six chil.
233 7. JOEL, b. May 1, 1742; m. EUNICE ——; son *Joel*, b. Oct. 30, 1765.
234 8. SALMON, b. Ap. 17, 1744; m., Nov. 11, 1767, SUSANNA PAGE, (?) b. June 29, 1747; dr. of Joseph and Abigail (Shed) Page, of Groton.
1. *Ede*, b. June 24, d. Oct. 29, 1768.
235 9. HANNAH, b. Oct. 29, 1747; m., Feb. 2, 1769, PHINEHAS PAGE, of Shirley, (?) son of John and Mary (Parker) Page, of Groton.
236 10. LEVI, b. May 16, 1755; m. LYDIA ——. Chil.,
237 1. *Sally*, b. Dec. 24, 1776. 2. *Lydia*, b. Jan. 22, 1778.
239 3. *Lucy*, b. Nov. 8, 1779. 4. *Lucy*, b. Jan. 1, 1782.
240 5. *Levi*, b. Mar. 17, 1784. 6. *Betsey*, b. Mar. 28, 1786.
†242 7. *James*, b. Ap. 28, 1788. 8. *Hannah*, b. Dec. 9, 1789; d. Sept., 1792.
†243 9. *John*, b. Jan. 11, 1792; d. May, 1812. 10. *Samuel*, b. Dec. 1, 1796.

---

161. 242 JOSEPH STONE, of Groton, m., May 9, 1728, MARY PRESCOTT, b. April 29,

1711; dr. of Jonas, Jr., and Thankful (Wheeler) Prescott, of Groton. He d. aged 75. Chil.,

243 1. JOSEPH, b. Dec. 30, 1729. 2. MARY, b. Aug. 28, 1731.
245 3. SYBIL, b. Oct. 16, 1733. 4. ISAAC, b. Dec. 25, 1735.
247 5. JONAS, b. Nov. 11, 1737; m. REBEKAH ——, who d. Jan., 1824. Chil.,
248 1. *Jonas*, b. Mar. 5, 1766. 2. *Jesse*, b. Oct. 21, 1768.
250 3. *Timothy*, b. Jan. 22, 1771.
4. *Rebekah*, b. Mar. 9, 1773; d. May 19, 1777.
251 5. *Joseph*, b. Ap. 15, 1775. 6. *Sally*, b. Ap. 9, 1777; d. Sept. 30, 1778.
252 7. *Rebekah*, b. July 17, 1779. 8. *Betty*, b. June 13, 1782.
254 6. SARAH, b. Feb. 4, 1740. 7. SILAS, b. Feb. 11, 1742.
256 8. LYDIA, b. Ap. 1, 1744. 9. SIMON, b. Nov. 1, 1746.
257 10. AMOS, b. July 24, 1749; m. MOLLY MOORS, who d. May 13, 1847, æt. 94.
258 1. *Amos*, b. Sept. 21, 1776. 2. *Molly*, b. Ap. 21, 1778.
260 3. *Lydia*, b. Mar. 29, 1780. 4. *Joseph*, b. Mar. 28, 1782.
262 5. *Abigail*, b. Oct. 26, 1783. 6. *Timothy*, b. May 21, 1785.
264 7. *Nathaniel*, b. Ap. 8, 1787. 8. *Milly*, b. Nov. 28, 1789.
266 9. *Susan*, b. Sept. 24, 1790. 10. *Abraham*, b. July 20, 1793.
268 11. SAMUEL, b. Nov. 7, 1751.
269 12. THANKFUL, b. Oct. 10, 1754; m., Oct. 21, 1773, JOSEPH HARWOOD, Jr., of Littleton.

STORER.—SETH STORER, b. May 26, 1702, son of Col. Joseph and Hannah Storer, of Wells, Me.; grad. Harv. Coll. 1720; was called, Feb. 3, and ordained in Wat., July 22, 1724. He d. Nov. 27, 1774, after a ministry of more than 50 years. Whether he had wife or children, the records do not show. [See Francis's Hist., pp. 97 and '8.]



STOWELL.

[It is probable that the Stowells, of Wat., Waltham, and of Worcester, are descendants of "Old Stowell," whose wife d. in Newton, Sept. 24, 1724, and that the family went from Charlestown; perhaps from Hingham.]

1 SAMUEL STOWELL, m., Nov., 1714, SARAH ——. About 1730, he moved to the West Precinct (Waltham), where he d. Mar. 12, 1748. Chil.,

2 1. ANNA (or Hannah), m., Oct. 11, 1733, JONATHAN BARNARD. [33.]
3 2. (?) SARAH, m., Oct. 17, 1749, JOSIAH PERRY [7–3], his 2d wife.
4 3. ABIGAIL, b. Sept. 19, 1717; m., Mar. 14, 1755, EBENEZER STONE, Jr. [Stone, 41.]
5 4. } JOSIAH, b. Sept. 28, 1719; went to Newton, Oct. 11, 1765.
6 5. } THOMAS, b. Sept. 28, 1719; d. Jan. 11, 1755; m., July 18, 1745, REBECCA WHITNEY [Whitney, 160], and, in Waltham, had,
7 1. *Rebecca*, b. Sept. 9, 1746; m., Ap. 2, 1767, *Abraham Child*. [Child, 111.]
8 2. *David*, b. Feb. 7, 1748.
9 3. *Elizabeth*, b. June 14, 1752; m., 1774, *Aaron Brown*. [Brown, 116.]
10 6. THANKFUL, b. in Newton, Jan. 25, 1722; bap. in Walton, Oct. 4, 1730; m. (pub. Mar. 15), 1744–5, JOHN GARFIELD, of Weston. [Garfield, 48.]
11 7. CORNELIUS, bap. Oct. 4, 1730; d. in Worcester, Jan. 3, 1804, aged 78. He m., Mar. 29, 1749, LEVILLA GOLDING, of Worcester, where he settled, and was a clothier. His wid. d. June 7, 1812, aged 82.
1. *Samuel*, d. Ap. 14, 1774, aged 24.
12 2. *Abel*, b. 1752; m. *Relief*, dr. of Capt. Israel Jennison [Jennison, 47], and settled in Worcester, where he d., Aug. 3, 1818, aged 66, and his wid. d. Ap. 14, 1817, aged 62.
3. *John*, d. young.
12½ 4. *Thomas*, m. *Anne*, dr. of William Stone.
13 5. *Ebenezer*, went to Vermont and d. there, aged 80.
14 6. *Hannah*, b. Aug. 7, 1757; m., Sept. 25, 1777, Col. *Moses Coolidge*, of Wat. [Coolidge, 394.] She d. Dec. 12, 1784.

15 7. *Elizabeth*, b. 1763; m., Jan. 22, 1783, *William Jennison*. [Jennison, 80.] She d. Nov. 21, 1784, aged 21.
16 8. *Peter*, b. Mar., 1764; d. July 10, 1810, aged 48; was a partner in business with his father. He m. *Betsey Jennison*, dr. of Capt Israel Jennison. [47.] He had son Israel Jennison, d. Aug. 12, 1796, aged 5 yrs.
9. *Cornelius*, b. Dec. 26, 1766; d. Ap. 24, 176–.
17 10. *Abigail*, m. *David Carlyle*, a printer, of Boston.
18 11. *Mary*, m., 1796, *Thomas Reddington*, a merchant, of Walpole, N. H., where she d. 1826. [See I. Stearns, App. VI, 7.]
19 8. MARY, bap. Oct. 4, 1730.
20 9. ELIZABETH, bap. June 18, 1732.

---

21 JOHN STOWELL, of Wat.; by wife SARAH, had,

22 1. SARAH, b. in Newton, Aug. 14, 1723.
2. JAMES, b. and d. in Wat., July, 1728.
23 3. BENJAMIN, b. May 4, 1730.
24 4. HEZEKIAH, b. Dec. 25, 1732; by wife PERSIS, had,
25 1. *Levi*, b. in Worcester, Jan. 8, 1759.
26 5. JERUSHA, b. Feb. 1, 1734–5. 6. JEMIMA, bap. Mar. 6, 1736–7.
28 7. DAVID, bap. Ap. 6, 1740.

---

29 DAVID STOWELL (? Daniel), a weaver, of Wat., sold land, 1708. His wife d. in Newton, Oct. 1, 1724.

---

30 DANIEL STOWELL (? wife PATIENCE.) Chil.,

1. ELIZABETH, bap. in Wat., July 15, 1711.
31 2. ELIZABETH, b. in Newton, Aug. 21, 1719.
32 3. JERUSHA, b. in N., Sept. 22, 1721. 4. EBENEZER, b. in N., Sept. 26, 1724.

STOWERS.—JOHN STOWERS, of Wat., probably came from Parham, Co., Suffolk, Eng. [See Vol. I., p. 16, of Mid. Reg. of Deeds, where John Stowers, Sr., of Parham, and John Stowers, Jr., are mentioned.] He was adm. freeman, May 25, 1636, and was Selectman, 1638. By wife JANE, he had, 1. ELIZABETH, buried Dec. 10, 1635, aged 10 m. 7 d. 2. ELIZABETH, b. Ap. 14, 1637. 3. SARAH, b. Mar. 8, 1641–2. He had a 2d wife PHEBE. Oct. 1, 1650, he sold to Robert Jennison 20 acres, part of great dividend of 60 acres, granted to John Cutting, and by him sold to J. S. Oct. 3, 1650, he, and wife Phebe, sold to Thomas Hammond, for £40, a dwelling and 18 lots, or parcels of land. Dec. 15, 1685, John Stowers, of Newport, R. I., formerly of Wat., being aged, and in the care of the town of Newport, sold to Benjamin Garfield, 130 acres of land, granted to him by the town of Wat.

STRAIGHT.

1 Capt. THOMAS STRAIGHT, adm. freeman, 1652; m. ELIZABETH KEMBALL. [1.] He d. Nov. 22, 1681, and his wid. d. Jan. 1, 1718–19, aged 80. By a nuncupatory Will, dated Oct. 4, 1681, he gave to dr. Elizabeth, £30, to dr. Susanna Wellington, £20. The residue to his wife, and, after her decease, to his son Thomas. Inventory, dated Dec. 15, 1681, £140. Chil.,

2 1. SUSANNA, b. 1657; m. JOHN WELLINGTON [2], s. p.
3 2. THOMAS, b. Feb. 19, 1659–60; adm. freeman, May 16, 1690; Rep. 1716; m. MARY ——, who d. May, 1727, aged 75, s. p.
4 3. ELIZABETH, m., June 6, 1684, JOSEPH WELLINGTON. [8.] She was adm. f. c., July 31, 1687, and d. Oct. 30, 1714; 4 chil.

STRATTON.

1 (I.) SAMUEL STRATTON, of Wat., b. 1592; adm. freeman, May 18, 1653. He m., in Boston, Aug. 28, 1657, wid. MARGARET PARKER, (?) wid. of William Parker, of Wat., afterwards of Boston. His Will, dated Dec. 19, 1672, the day he d., and proved Mar. 31, 1673; gave a maintenance to his wife, and after her de-

cease, to his sons Samuel and John; to Samuel, son of his son Richard, deceased, the house which son John formerly lived in. Inventory, £174. His widow, MARGARET, d. Dec. 7, 1676, aged 81. His sons, Richard and John, were probably the early settlers of East Hampton, L. I., 1649 [see Thompson's Hist. of Long Island, pp. 182, and 185], but returned to Wat. Perhaps the John Stratton, of Salem, 1637, may have been the John, of East Hampton, and the father of John. [18.] More research is necessary to dissipate this obscurity.

2 (II.) SAMUEL STRATTON, Jr., adm. freeman, May 23, 1655; m., May 25, 1651, MARY FRY. After the birth of one child, he moved to Concord, where he had several children, viz.: 1. ANNAH, b. in Wat., Ap. 4, 1652. 2. MARY, b. in Concord, Jan. 19, 1656–7; m., 1677, DANIEL HOAR, of Concord, and left a numerous and very respectable progeny. [See Hoar, 11.] 3. SAMUEL, b. in C., 1660. 4. ? ELIZABETH, d. in Concord, April 19, 1762, aged 100 years. 5. JOHN. (?) He m. (2d), 1675, HANNAH WHEAT. [Shattuck, 384.] It appears by the town records that Samuel Stratton, who had m. the wid. of John Garfield, was warned out of Watertown, November, 1694, and "Mistress Hopper" (? Hooper), was warned to clear her house of them. It is not ascertained what Samuel Stratton this was.

8 (II.) RICHARD STRATTON, b. 1628, son of Samuel, Sr.; by wife SUSANNA, had SAMUEL, b. Ap. 8, 1658. He d. July 25, 1658, aged 30, and his estate was adm. by his widow. Inventory, £47. 18. 10.

9 In 1682, SAMUEL STRATTON, weaver, of Concord, sold to Palsgrave Wellington, "practi'ioner of Physick and Chirurgery," a dwelling house and several parcels of land, one of which he held by virtue of the Will of his grandfather, Samuel Stratton. [See Reed's Hist. of Rutland, pp. 116 and 117.]

10 (II.) JOHN STRATTON, son of Samuel, Sr., adm. freeman, May 27, 1663; m. Mar. 10, 1658–9, ELIZABETH TRAINE. [Traine, 2.] She d. May 7, 1708. He d. Ap. 7, 1691.

1. ELIZABETH, b. and d. Feb., 1659–60.
43. 11 2. JOHN, b. Aug. 24, 1661.
12 3. ELIZABETH, b. July 2, 1664; m., June 4, 1685, JOHN CHINERY, Jr. [Chinery, 4.]
54. 13 4. JOSEPH, b. Jan. 13, 1666.
59. 14 5. SAMUEL, b. Sept. 18, 1669; d. Sept. 28, 1723.
15 6. REBECCA, b. May 16, 1672; m., Dec. 20, 1699, SAMUEL SEAVERNS. [Seaverns, 1.]
16 7. EBENEZER, b. Nov. 2, 1677. 8. EBENEZER, b. Oct. 2, 1678.
17 9. JONATHAN, b. Mar. 6, 1679–80.

18 JOHN STRATTON (lineage not ascertained), m., Nov. 26, 1667, MARY SMITH, who d. 1695. [Smith, 10.] He d. Ap. 7, 1691, and adm. granted to son John and wid. Mary, June 16, 1691.

19 1. JOHN, b. Mar. 3, 1668–9; d. Mar., 1707–8; m., Jan. 3, 1697–8, BETHSHUAH APPLIN [Applin, 2], who adm. his estate, May 10, 1708, and she d. 1709. Chil.,
1. *Abigail.* 2. *Mary*, bap. Sept. 25, 1698.
3. *John*, and 4. *Rebecca*, bap. Aug. 10, 1701.
5. *Jonathan*, bap. Aug. 9, 1702; of Weston; m., Nov. 26, 1728, *Deborah Cutter.* [Cutter, 17.]
6. *Bethshua*, bap. Sept. 10, 1704.
20 2. THOMAS, b. Oct. 26, 1670; m., July 19, 1699, DORCAS MAXWELL. Chil.,
21 1. *James*, b. June 29, 1700; m., Oct. 12, 1721, *Deborah Reed*, of Charlestown.
22 2. *Thomas*, b. Feb. 12, 1701–2. 3. *Dorcas*, b. Mar. 2, 1703–4.
24 4. *Mary*, b. Jan. 8, 1705–6; m., Feb. 18, 1730–1, *Henry Smith*, of Lex. [210.]
25 5. *David*, b. Nov. 20, 1708; of Waltham; m., Jan. 30, 1727–8, *Hannah Smith*, of Lex. [Smith, 211.] Chil.,
1. Jonas, bap. Mar. 22, 1730; d. young.
26 2. Lydia, bap. Ap. 10, 1732; m., Feb. 21, 1752, Samuel Nutting, q. v.
27 3. Eunice, b. Mar. 15, 1735–6. 4. Abigail, bap. Aug. 21, 1737.

29 5. Lois, b. Feb. 25, 1738–9; m., Oct. 29, 1764, George Demount, of Newton.
30 6. David, b. Dec. 6, 1742. [See Ward, p. 440.]
31 7. Mary, bap. Mar. 11, 1744; m., Ap. 16, 1765, Benjamin Dudley, "both of Weston."
32 8. Jonas, b. July 14, 1746.
9. (?) Hannah, m., Dec. 8, 1768, William Adams.
10. Sarah, bap. Mar. 19, 1749–50; d. Oct. 20, 1756.
34 6. *Samuel*, b. Oct. 19, 1709. 7. *Ebenezer*, bap. July 12, 1713.
35 8. *Ebenezer*, bap. May 15, 1715.
35½ 9. *Mercy*, bap. Jan. 13, 1716–17; m., May 25, 1736, *Moses Cutting*. [Cutting, 62.]
36 3. James, b. Jan. 18, 1672; d. prior to Ap., 1701; probably unm.
37 4. Mary, m., Jan. 3, 1697–8, Edward Winn, of Woburn.
38 5. Judee, b. Aug. 13, 1680. 6. Jonathan, b. Aug. 22, 1684; d. 1707.
40 7. Mercy, bap. July 3, 1687. 8. John, bap. July 28, 1689.
9. Samuel, bap. May 10, 1691; son of wid. Stratton "in the woods."

---

11. 43 (III.) JOHN STRATTON, of Wat., m. ABIGAIL ——. She d. Oct. 25, 1732, aged 66. He d. Feb. 20, 1717–18, aged 57.

---

44 1. John, b. May 4, 1689; d. Mar. 27, 1735, aged 46; chil. by wife Mercy.
45 1. *Joshua*, b. Nov. 14, 1722; d. Feb. 2, 1753; m., Ap. 6, 1749, *Mercy Coolidge*. [Coolidge, 125.] She d. Ap. 18, 1749.
2. *Mercy*, b. Sept. 22, 1724; d. Sept. 26, 1731.
46 3. *Eunice*, b. Dec. 27, 1727; m., Sept. 11, 1753, *Joseph Coolidge*. [Coolidge, 273.]
47 4. *Abigail*, b. Dec. 7, 1729.
48 5. *John*, b. Oct. 1, 1732; m., Sept. 28, 1752, *Mary Coolidge*. [Coolidge, 150.] Perhaps this Mary Coolidge was a daughter of Richard. [156.] Chil.,
1. Joshua, b. Oct. 17, 1753; d. next Jan.
2. Lydia, bap. Feb. 27, 1757. 3. Lucy, bap. Ap. 29, 1759.
4. Susanna. b. Dec. 2, 1760. 5. William, b. July 4, 1762.
6. Joshua, b. Dec. 29, 1763. 7. Richard Coolidge, b. Feb. 28, 1766.
8. Isaac, b. Feb. 20, 1770. 9. Lucy, bap. Oct. 11, 1773.
49 6. *Mercy*, b. Mar. 23, 1734–5; d. Aug. 24, 1749.
50 2. Ebenezer, b. Dec. 12, 1692; bap. in Charlestown, May 7, 1693.
2½. Jonathan, b. 1695. (Ed. Winn, guardian, 1701–2, aged 7 yrs.)
51 3. Abigail, b. Sept. 14, 1698; m., Nov. 4, 1719, John Stone, of Fram. [Stone, 57.] [See Barry, p. 411.]
52 4. Mary, b. Sept. 14, 1698; m., May 14, 1718, Samuel Myrick, of Newton. [Myrick, 4.]
53 5. Jabez, b. Mar. 28, 1701; m., Ap. 29, 1725, Tabitha Coolidge.* [Coolidge, 109.] After the birth of his 4th child, he moved to Sherburne.
1. *Abijah*, b. May 4, 1726; m., June 3, 1747, *Mary Learned*. [33.] Chil.,
1. Jonathan. 2. Abijah. 3. Samuel; all b. in Natick.
2. *Nathan*, b. Oct. 7, 1728. 3. *Elias*, b. Oct. 22, 1730.
4. *Sarah*, b. Nov. 29, 1734. 5. *Ebenezer*, b. in Sherburne, 1742.

[* N.B. In my copy of the record of this marriage, it is Abigail Coolidge; but his children were all by wife Tabitha, and wid. Mary Coolidge [107], in her Will, mentions her daughter-in-law (step-dr.) Tabitha Stratton.]

---

13. 54 (III.) JOSEPH STRATTON, m., Nov. 14, 1695, SARAH HOW, b. 1672, dr. of Abraham and Hannah (Ward) How, and settled in Marlboro. [Ward Fam., 60.]

---

65. 55 1. Joseph, b. 1696; d. in Waltham, Mar. 10, 1774.
56 2. Sarah, b. 1700. 3. Elizabeth, b. 1710.
73. 58 4. Jonathan, b. 1714.

---

14. 59 (III.) SAMUEL STRATTON, m., Dec. 20, 1699, MARY PERRY. [18.]

1. SARAH, b. Aug. 6, 1701.
60 2. SAMUEL, b. Ap. 23, 1703; by wife HANNAH, had,
1. *Oliver*, b. Sept. 6, 1727. 2. *David*, b. Mar. 1, 1731–2.
3. *Mary*, b. Aug. 13, 1733. 4. *Samuel*, b. June 28, 1737.
5. *Sarah*, b. July 6, 1742. 6. *Hannah*, b. Aug. 19, 1745.
7. *Nathaniel*, bap. Oct. 16, 1748.
8. *Sarah*, bap. Nov. 18, 1750; m., Ap. 13, 1778, *Benjamin Cleveland*, of U. S. service, q. v.
61 3. NATHANIEL, b. Nov. 23, 1705; (?) m., ESTHER ——, and left her a wid., 1730.
62 4. SARAH, b. Nov. 24, 1710; m., May 1, 1739, JOHN SAWIN, Jr. [Sawin, 17.]
63 5. ELIZABETH, b. June 20, 1713; m., Dec. 13, 1734, WILLIAM FERGERSON.
64 6. JONATHAN, b. Ap. 4, 1716; m., June 14, 1739, ELIZABETH SAWIN. [Sawin, 8.]

---

55. 65 (IV.) JOSEPH STRATTON, of Waltham, m., Aug. 19, 1717, SARAH HAGAR [Hagar, 13], who d. Feb. 8, 1771, aged 80.

66 1. ELIZABETH, b. June 12, 1718; m., June 16, 1736, SAMUEL HARRINGTON, of Westboro.
67 2. SARAH, b. Mar. 6, 1720–1; m. (pub. Feb. 14), 1744, SHUBAEL CHILD, of Weston. [Child, 53.]
68 3. LYDIA, b. July 22, 1722; m., May 1, 1750, JONATHAN HAMMOND. [Hammond, 42.]
69 4. JEMIMA, b. Feb. 13, 1724–5; m., May 19, 1748, JOSEPH GARFIELD, of Weston. [Garfield, 73.]
70 5. KEZIA, b. Feb. 13, 1724–5; m., May 19, 1748, JOHN MYRICK, of Weston. [Myrick, 14.]
71 6. JOSEPH, b. Ap. 25, 1729; d. Oct. 17, 1750.
72 7. BENJAMIN, b. May 19, 1732; m., Feb. 2, 1764, HEPZIBAH STEARNS. [I. Stearns, 134, IV.] Chil.,
1. *Lois*, bap. Feb. 16, 1772. 2. *Joseph*, bap. May 14, 1775.

---

58. 73 (IV.) JONATHAN STRATTON, of Weston, m., Nov. 1, 1738, DINAH BEMIS, of Waltham. [Bemis, 35.]

74 1. LUCY, bap. 1739; m., Nov. 25, 1756, DANIEL LIVERMORE, Jr. [Livermore, 94.]
2. MARY, b. Nov. 24, 1740; d. Sept., 1742.
75 3. MARY, b. Dec. 20, 1742; d. Nov. 11, 1832; m., July 9, 1761, WILLIAM BOND. [Bond, 71.]
76 4. BEULAH, b. Jan. 17, 1744; m., Mar. 14, 1764, SOLOMON JONES. [Jones, 200.]
77 5. JONATHAN, b. Mar. 8, 1746; m., Sept. 20, 1768, SARAH CHILD. [Child, 5.]
78 6. DANIEL, b. May 9, 1748; m., Oct. 2, 1775, MARTHA FULLER, of Newton. Chil.,
1. *Daniel*, b. Ap. 22, 1777; of Harvard; m., May 23, 1800, *Sally Smith*.
2. *Betsey*, b. Nov. 24, 1778; m., Ap. 2, 1801, *Jedde Thayer*, "of Rox," b. Nov. 15, 1773; son of Lieut. Jedediah Thayer, of Waltham. She d. in Philadelphia, 1846, s. p.
3. *Patty*, b. July 31, 1780; m., Ap. 11, 1813, *Henry Coggin*, of Natick.
4. *Nancy* (twin), b. July 31, 1780; m., May 21, 1801, *Robert Fiske*, of Waltham. [J. Fiske, 88.]
5. *Josiah*, b. Oct. 20, 1782. 6. *Dana*, b. Dec. 13, 1784.
7. *Samuel*, b. Dec. 5, 1787.
8. *Miranda*, b. May 1, 1790; m., Ap. 1, 1810, *Enoch Jones*.
79 7. ISAAC, b. June 26, 1751.
80 8. ELISHA, b. Oct. 2, 1753; m., Sept. 18, 1776, MEHITABEL RUSSELL. [Russell, 6.] She d. a wid., Sept. 25, 1842, aged 87. Chil.,
1. *Sukey*, b. Oct. 7, 1780; m., Feb. 10, 1807, *Joseph Cheney*.
2. *Thomas*, b. Oct. 17, 1782; m., Mar. 29, 1812, *Eunice Smith*, of Waltham. [Smith, 151.]
3. *Charles*, b. June 1, 1785; m., Oct. 9, 1808, *Betsey Hobbs*.
4. *Harriet*, b. Jan. 4, 1790; m., 1815, *Jonathan F. Hurd*.
5. *Almira*, b. Mar. 29, 1793. 6. *Elisha*, b. Mar. 4, 1795.
7. *George*, b. June 3, 1798.
81 9. ELIZABETH, b. Sept. 25, 1757; m., May 4, 1775, JOSEPH SEAVERNS. [28.]

---

82 JABEZ STRATTON, of Lex.; by wife MARGARET, had,

1. SARAH, b. Ap. 30, 1732; d. Ap. 29, 1735.
2. JABEZ, b. Jan. 2, 1733–4. 3. SARAH, b. Jan. 16, 1737.

---

83 ABIGAIL STRATTON, m., in Weston, Ap. 5, 1806, SETH BABCOCK.
84 LOUISA STRATTON, m., in Weston, June 1, 1806, CYRUS RUSSELL.

Mary Stratton, d. in Wat., Sept. 27, 1719.
Mary Stratton, m., in Wat., Mar. 29, 1763, *Thaddeus Hastings*.
Samuel Stratton and *Mary Butters*, m., in Wat., Feb. 15, 1691–2 (? of Concord).
John Stratton, son of Enoch and Rebecca, b. in Weston, May 4, 1725.
John Stratton and *Abigail Russell*, m., in Waltham, Mar. 2, 1786.
John Stratton, son of —— Eunice, bap. in Waltham, Nov. 25, 1764.

STREETER.—STEPHEN and DEBORAH STREETER, had, 1. STEPHEN, b. June 20, 1667. 2. SARAH, b. Oct. 2, 1679.

STRETCHER.—HENRY STRETCHER, living with Mr. Bridge; bap. and o. c., Wat., Mar. 20, 1686–7.

STUBBS.—[See Benjamin, 3.]

SWAN.—EBENEZER SWAN, had dr. MARY, bap. in Wat., Feb. 25, 1738–9.
JOSHUA and SARAH SWAN, of Waltham, had, 1. *Sarah*, b. Dec. 11, 1762. 2. *Mary*, b. Aug. 25, 1764. 3. *Joshua*, b. Sept. 29, 1766. 4. *Anna*, b. Ap. 1, 1769. Wife Sarah, d. Oct. 2, 1775, aged 31.
Wid. SARAH SWAN, d. in Waltham, Dec. 26, 1807, aged 84.
RUTH SWAN, m., in Wat., Ap. 24, 1811, THEOPHILUS RICHARDSON.

SWEETMAN.—[See Wellington, 13, and Treadway, 7.]

SWIFT.—WILLIAM SWIFT, proprietor, 1636–7, sold his house and land in Wat. to Thomas White, of Sud., who sold it Mar. 31, 1640, to John Knight.

SYLVESTER.—THOMAS SYLVESTER, a clothier, of Wat., m. SARAH, dr. of Christopher Grant. [Grant, 6.] He d. Nov. 27, 1696. Inventory, Dec. 21, 1696, £31. 1. 5.; and admin. granted to wid. Sarah, Mar. 8, 1696–7. She sold land in Wat., Dec. 8, 1697. [See Rhodes.]

TAFT.

Dr. JOSEPH TAFT, of Weston, m., in Weston, May 7, 1789, LOIS SPRING. Chil.,

1. JOSEPH, b. July 26, 1789. 2. HARRIET, b. Feb. 15, 1791.
3. FRANCIS, b. Mar. 13, 1793. 4. EPHRAIM WALES, b. Mar. 21, 1795.
5. LOUISA, b. Aug. 4, 1797.

TAINTER (Taynter, Taintor, Tayntor).

1 (I.) JOSEPH TAYNTER, aged 25, embarked at Southampton, Ap. 24, 1638, in the Confidence, of London, John Jobson, Master, as a servant of Nicholas Guy. He had a share in the first division of land in Sud., in 1639, and in the third division in Nov., 1640. If he ever resided in Sud., it could have been only a short time, as appears by the births of his children in Watertown. He m. MARY, dr. of Dea. N. Guy. [See Guy.] [There is some perplexity respecting the wives of Joseph Tainter and Henry Cuttriss. It is probable that Jane was the second wife of Dea. Guy; and one of those wives of J. Tainter and H. Cuttris, may have been his dr. by his first wife, and the other, either his dr. by his second wife, or a dr. of his second wife by a former husband.] He was Selectman of Wat. many times between 1657 and 1680. His Will [Vol. XVII., p. 55], dated Feb. 18, 1689–90, mentions wife Mary; sons Joseph, Benjamin, Jonathan,

and Simon; dr. Mary Pollard; sons-in-law Elnathan Beers and John Taylor; "my loving friends, Simon Stone and John Stone," overseers, and son Simon, ex'r. In his Will, he mentions "my lot near the meeting-house, which was my father Guy's." He d. Feb. 20, 1689–90. Inventory of real estate (several lots amounting to 317 acres), £444.

2 1. MARY, m. —— POLLARD.
3 2. ANN, b. Sept. 2, 1644; probably d. young.
4 3. JOSEPH, b. Sept. 2, 1645; d. Aug. 7, 1728; probably unm.
5 4. REBECCA, b. Aug. 18, 1647; not mentioned in her father's Will.
6 5. BENJAMIN, b. Jan. 22, 1650–1; of Sud.; m. MARY ——.
11. 7 6. JONATHAN, b. Sept. 10, 1654.
8 7. SARAH, b. Nov. 20, 1657; m., about 1681, ELNATHAN BEERS. [Beers, 4.]
15. 9 8. SIMON, b. Sept. 30, 1660; d. Jan. 19, 1738–9, "an aged man."
10 9. DOROTHY, b. Aug. 13, 1663; m. JOHN TAYLOR, probably a son of William Taylor, of Concord.

7. 11 (II.) JONATHAN TAINTER, m., Dec. 6, 1681, ELIZABETH WARREN. [Warren, 10.] She died June 14, 1692. This family probably all moved early from Watertown; perhaps to Marlboro.

12 1. JONATHAN, b. July 12, 1682; m., Mar. 5, 1701–2, MARY RANDALL. [10.]
1. *Randall*, b. Jan. 21, 1703–4; d. July 15, 1705.
2. *Susanna*, b. May 30, 1706. It is probable that soon after this date, the family migrated to another town.
13 2. BENJAMIN, b. June 20, 1685.
14 3. JOSEPH, b. May 25, 1688. Probably he was the Joseph, of Marlboro, who, by wife Thankful, had sons John, b. 1716, and Benjamin. [See Ward, p. 452, and Ward Family, p. 39.]

9. 15 (II.) SIMON TAINTER, m., May 9, 1693, JOANNA STONE. [Stone, 30.] She d. Dec. 3, 1731.

16 1. SIMON, b. Feb. 28, 1693–4; m., May 25, 1714, REBECCA HARRINGTON. [43.]
1. *Simon*, b. Ap. 8, 1715. 2. *Rebecca*, b. Jan. 1, 1716–17.
3. *Joanna*, b. Feb. 16, 1717–18. 4. *Susanna*, b. Dec. 18, 1720.
5. *Jonathan*, b. Aug. 5, 1723. 6. *Sarah*, bap. Aug. 1, 1725.
2. MARY, b. Jan. 24, 1695–6; d. Jan. 13, 1697–8.
21. 17 3. JOHN, b. Mar. 13, 1698–9.
4. REBECCA, b. May 26, 1701; d. Dec. 14, 1715.
18 5. MARY, b. Nov. 27, 1703; m., Ap. 14, 1726, BENJAMIN HASTINGS. [87.]
20 6. DOROTHY, b. May 20, 1706.

17. 21 (III.) Capt. JOHN TAINTER, m., May 25, 1720, JOANNA HARRINGTON. [55.]

1. MARY, b. June 12, 1721; d. young.
22 2. HANNAH, b. Feb. 14, 1723; o. c., May 10, 1741; m., Nov. 25, 1746, MOSES STONE. [Stone, 124.]
23 3. REBECCA, b. Aug. 14, 1725.
24 4. SUSANNA, b. July 29, 1727; m., May 31, 1753, ABRAHAM HILL, of Camb.
25 5. JOANNA, b. Dec. 10, 1730; m., Nov. 1, 1750, EBENEZER SHEDD, Jr., of Charlestown.
26 6. JOHN, b. Aug. 12, 1732; a soldier at Lake George, 1758; o. c., Dec. 28, 1755; wife's name not in the record. Chil., bap. in Wat.,
1. *Mary*, bap. Jan. 4, 1756; m., Sept. 20, 1784, *William Poppenbury*, of Lex.
2. *Susanna*, bap. Jan. 1, 1758; m., Aug. 20, 1776, *Henry Gibson*.
3. *Sarah*, bap. Mar. 9, 1760; m., Oct. 5, 1777, *Matthew Peirce*.
4. *Joanna*, bap. Ap. 4, 1762. 5. *Samuel*, bap. June 2, 1765.
6. *Lucy*, bap. Oct. 12, 1766.
7. *Hannah*, bap. Dec. 13, 1767; m., Oct. 19, 1789, *Ezra Wyman*, of Pelham, N. H.
8. *John*, bap. Ap. 20, 1770. 9. *Nathaniel*, bap. Aug. 14, 1774.
10. *Dolly*, bap. Nov. 20, 1785.

32 7. Ann, b. Aug. 12, 1734; m., Nov. 24, 1757, David Watson, of Camb.
8. Samuel, b. Mar. 25, 1737; a soldier at Lake George, 1758; d. Jan. 4, 1759.
33 9. Eire (or Eyres), b. July 20, 1741; m., Dec. 15, 1767, Elizabeth Coolidge. [109.] She d. May 15, 1786. Chil.,
34 1. *Elizabeth*, bap. Dec. 4, 1768; m. —— *Follansbee*, of Leominster.
35 2. *Lucy*, bap. Sept. 2, 1770; m. *Elijah Fairbanks*, of Leominster.
36 3. *William*, bap. July 19, 1772; m., and settled in Leominster.
37 4. *Rebecca*, bap. Nov. 26, 1774; m. —— *Jenkins*, of Townsend.
5. *Sally*, bap. July 11, 1784; d. unm.
38 10. Mary, b. Feb. 20, 174–.
11. William, b. June 1, 1746; d. Mar. 6, 1759.
39 12. Elizabeth, bap. Jan. 16, 1747–8; m., Dec. 18, 1766, Nathaniel Jarvis, of Camb.

---

40 Deborah Tainter, bap. and o. c., in Wat., Aug. 16, 1702.
Elisha Livermore Tainter, of Wat., m., in Weston, Feb. 22, 1821, Sally Pierpont Smith.

TAPIN (Toppan, Tappan). See Angier, 12.

TARBALL (Tarbell, Tarbel).

1 THOMAS TARBALL, supposed to be the progenitor of all the families of that name in New England, settled in Watertown as early as 1656, when he was about 38 years old. By wife MARY, he had, 1. Elizabeth, b. Jan. 5, 1656–7. 2. William, b. Feb. 26, 1658–9. It is probable that he had at least two chil. b. before he settled in Wat.; for Thomas Tarball, Sr., and Jr., were original proprietors of Groton, in 1662; and Abigail Tarball, supposed to be his dr., m., in Wat., Sept. 30, 1672, Joshua Whitney. [Whitney, 49.] John Tarball, of Salem Village, adm. freeman, Mar. 22, 1689–90, was perhaps another son.

Mar. 30, 1663, Thomas Tarball, and wife Mary, sold to Dea. Thomas Hastings, a dwelling house and about 30 acres of land in Wat.; also, 4 acres of remote meadow, in Camb. bounds. In the Inventory of John Flemming, in 1657, is included a house, &c., appraised at £25, "bought of Thomas Tarball." About the date of the above sale, he moved to Groton. He was one of the 4 persons to whom 20 acres of land was granted by that town about 1665, for erecting a mill, to be exempted from taxation 20 years, and no other to erect a mill, except on his own land. [Butler, p. 36.] He probably retired from Groton to Charlestown, at the outbreak of King Philip's War. He m. (2d), in Charlestown, Aug. 15, 1676, SUSANNA LAWRENCE, wid. of John L., Jr. He d. as early as the beginning of 1681; for wid. Susanna Tarball was adm. to the church in Charlestown, Mar. 6, 1680–1, and she d. in Charlestown, Jan. 5, 1692. [See John Lawrence, Jr.]

---

2 (II.) THOMAS TARBALL, Jr., a proprietor of Groton, 1662; m., in Groton, June 30, 1666, ANNA (or Hannah) ——. Anna, wife of Thomas Tarball, Jr., was admitted to Charlestown church, Oct. 28, 1677. Admin. was granted to his widow Anna, Dec. 18, 1678. The family had probably retired from Groton to Charlestown, on account of the Indian war. Chil. b. in Groton:

7.3 1. Thomas, b. July. 6, 1667.
4 2. Anna, b. June 10, 1670; m., in Groton, Nov. 9, 1687, John Lawrence, of Lex., son of Nathaniel, of Groton.
5 3. William, b. Oct. 1, 1672.
6 4. Mary, b. Ap. 2, 1675.

3.7 (III.) THOMAS TARBALL, Town Clerk of Groton in 1704 and '5; m., Dec., 1, 1686, ELIZABETH BLOOD, (?) supposed to be a dr. of Richard and Isabel, and grand dr. of James Blood, of Concord. He d. Jan. 24, 1717.

17.8 1. Thomas, b. Sept. 15, 1687.
46.9 2. William, b. June 10, 1689.
10 3. Elizabeth, b. Aug. 19, 1691. 4. Sarah, b. Sept. 29, 1693.

11 5. JOHN, b. July 6, 1695. He and his brother Zachariah were captured by the Indians, probably between 1704 and 1708, and carried to Canada. The following "tradition is undoubtedly nearly correct." "One evening, a little after sunsetting, the Indians came suddenly upon the inmates of a garrisoned house, which stood where the Rev. Mr. Sanderson's house now stands, or near that spot. They all escaped, and got safely into the garrison, except these boys (J. and Z. Tarball), who being on a cherry tree, had not sufficient time to descend and save themselves from captivity. * * * Some years after, they both came to Groton on a visit; but having become accustomed to savage life, no persuasion prevailed with them to return and live with their friends and relations. * * * Their descendants are still among the Indians in Canada." [Butler, p. 96.]

12 6. SAMUEL, b. Oct. 14, 1697; m., Dec. 19, 1725, LYDIA FARNSWORTH, (?) b. Sept. 26, 1706, dr. of Benjamin and Mary (Prescott) Farnsworth, of Groton. Chil.,

a 1. *Lydia*, b. Oct. 9, 1727; (?) m., Dec. 6, 1749, Capt. *Henry Farwell*, of Groton. She d. prior to 1761; 3 chil.

b 2. *Anna*, b. Nov. 12, 1729; m., Sept. 4, 1751, *Moses Haskell*, of Harvard. [Moses Hassell, of Harvard, m., June 10, 1752, Anna Tarball, of Groton. Town record.]

c 3. *Sybil*, b. Jan. 16, 1732–3; m., Ap. 10, 1754, *Jonathan Moors*.

d 4. *Deborah*, b. Nov. 18, 1734. 5. *Martha*, b. Oct. 2, 1736.

f 6. *Sarah*, b. May 15, 1740; (?) m., Jan. 4, 1759, *Charles Wetherell*, of Pepperill.

g 7. *Mary*, b. July 25, 1742; (?) m., Dec. 3, 1765, *Samuel Read, Jr.*, of Lunenburg.

i 8. *Samuel*, b. Ap. 4, 1746. 9. *Eunice*, b. July 6, 1753.

13 7. ZACHARIAH, b. Jan. 25, 1699–1700. [See John, 11.]

14 8. ANNA, b. May 28, 1702; m., Mar. 8, 1721–2, ELEAZER GREEN, Jr., of Groton; 8 chil. She d. Nov. 27, 1755.

16 9. JAMES, b. Feb. 13, 1704–5.

102. 16½ 10. ELEAZER, b. Ap. 28, 1707.

---

8. 17 (IV.) THOMAS TARBALL, a Town Clerk of Groton, 1731, '33, '45, and '56; m. (1st). HANNAH ——. He m. (2d), Jan. 1, 1716–17, ABIGAIL PARKER, b. Aug. 22, 1696; dr. of Samuel and Abigail (Lakin) Parker, of Groton, grand dr. of Capt. James, of Groton, who m., in Woburn, May 23, 1645, Elizabeth Long, and grand dr. of Ensign John and Mary Lakin, of Groton.

18 1. HANNAH, b. July 1, 1702. 2. RACHEL, b. Dec. 8, 1704.

20 3. SARAH, b. Nov. 20, 1707.

(By 2d wife.)

21 4. THOMAS, b. Feb. 2, 1719; m. Jan. 19, 1741–2, ESTHER SMITH, b. May 20, 1719, dr. of Nathaniel and Esther, of Groton. Chil.,

22 1. *Sarah*, b. Jan. 19, 1742–3; m., Oct. 7, 1762, Lieut. *Joseph Boynton*, of Westford.

23 2. *Nathaniel*, b. Dec. 4, 1744.

24 3. *Edmund*, b. Ap. 4, 1747. 4. *John*, b. June 4, 1749.

26 5. *Thomas*, b. Oct. 8, 1751. 6. *Jerusha*, b. Sept. 25, 1753.

28 5. ABIGAIL, b. June 6, 1722; (?) m., Oct. 4, 1749, JOSEPH FAIRBANKS, of Harvard.

29 6. SARAH, b. Ap. 14, 1726; m., Dec. 15, 1749, OLIVER FARNSWORTH, of Groton; 14 chil.

30 7. JONATHAN, b. Feb. 27, 1727–8; m., Dec. 12, 1754, LYDIA FARNSWORTH, who d. July 16, 1805. Chil.,

31 1. *Jonathan*, b. Oct. 23, 1755. 2. *Thomas*, b. Oct. 17, 1758.

33 3. *Ebenezer*. 4. *Solomon* (twins), b. Sept. 10, 1762.

8. EUNICE, b. Mar. 7, 1730–1; d. Nov. 10, 1751.

35 9. DAVID, b. Aug. 21, 1732; of Pepperill; m., Nov. 17, 1757, BATHSHEBA, b. Nov. 3, 1739, dr. of Moses and Esther (Houghton) Woods, of Groton. Chil.,

36 1. *David*, b. Feb. 2, 1759. 2. *Hannah*, b. Feb. 5, 1761.

38 3. *Sybil*, b. Ap. 4, 1763. 4. *Asa*, b. May 30, 1765.

40 5. *Eunice*, b. June 6, 1767. 6. *Bathsheba*, b. Sept. 18, 1775.

42 7. *Betsey*, b. May 29, 1785.

10. EMMA, b. June 16, 1734; d. Nov. 3, 1751.

44 11. SOLOMON, b. Mar. 11, 1736–7.
45 12. ESTHER, b. May 4, 1739; m., Mar. 11, 1760, JOHN HOUGHTON, of Harvard.

---

9. 46 (IV.) WILLIAM TARBALL, of Groton, m. MARY FARNSWORTH, (?) b. Jan. 5, 1696, dr. of Benjamin and Mary (Prescott) F., of Groton.

---

47 1. WILLIAM, b. June 26, 1719; of Groton; m., May 22, 1745, SARAH WOODS, (?) b. May 6, 1726, dr. of John and Sarah (Longley) Woods, of G. She d. Dec. 26, 1757. He d. Nov. 11, 1791.
48 1. *William*, b. Ap. 6, 1746; of Pepperill; m. *Dolly* ——. Chil.,
49 1. Sukey, b. Jan. 24, 1772. 2. John, b. May 14, 1774.
51 3. Sally, b. Ap. 19, 1776. 4. William, b. June 22, 1778.
53 5. Samson, b. June 9, 1781. 6. Betsey, b. Mar. 11, 1783.
55 7. Rebecca, b. July 22, 1786. 8. Brooks, b. May 3, 1787.
57 9. Polly, b. Mar. 6, 1792.
58 2. *Nehemiah*, b. Oct. 3. 1747.
59 3. *Sarah*, b. Mar. 26, 1750; (?) m., Mar. 20, 1772, *Josiah Warren*, of Groton; 3 chil.
60 4. *Susanna*, b. in Pepperill, Mar. 24, 1752.
61 5. *Jonas P.*, b. Dec. 7, 1754. 6. *Joseph*, b. Aug. 8, 1757.
63 2. MARY, b. Sept. 14, 1721; (?) m., Oct. 6, 1741, DANIEL SHED, of Groton; 8 chil.,
64 3. JOHN, b. Aug. 19, 1723; of Groton; m. (1st), Oct. 29, 1753, SARAH PARKER (?). dr. of Samuel and Sarah. She d. Ap. 9, 1754, and he m. (2d), HANNAH ——. Chil.,
65 1. *Sarah*, b. Jan. 20, 1759; d. Sept. 25, 1797.
66 2. *John*, b. Jan. 26, 1761. 3. *Alice*, b. Dec. 23, 1763.
68 4. *Edmund*, b. June 7, 1766; d. June 20, 1797.
69 5. *Elizabeth*, b. Ap. 9, 1769. 6. *Asa*, b. Mar. 18, 1772.
71 7. *Abel*, b. Aug. 26, 1773. 8. *Hannah*, b. May 17, 1777.
83 9. *Peter*, b. Sept. 21, 1780.
74 4. JAMES, b. Oct. 11, 1725; of Pepperill; m. ESTHER ——. Chil.,
75 1. *James*, b. Sept. 28, 1756. 2. *Esther*, b. June 29, 1758.
3. *William*, b. Ap. 15, 1760; d. Mar. 14, 1762.
77 4. *Sarah*, b. Oct. 9, 1763. 5. *Abel*, b. July 16, 1765.
79 6. *Edmund*, b. June 12, 1767. 7. *Asa*, b. Sept. 15, 1768.
81 8. *Sewall*, b. Ap. 5, 1770. 9. *Lucy*, b. Nov. 16, 1771.
83 10. *Lydia*, b. Feb. 22, 1775. 11. *James*, b. Jan. 5, 1777.
85 12. *Daniel*, b. Ap. 7, 1780.
86 5. ELIZABETH, b. May 2, 1728.
87 6. ALICE, b. Mar. 4, 1729–30; m., Oct. 18, 1749, Dea. BENJAMIN BANCROFT, Jr.; 8 chil.
88 7. SUSANNA, b. Mar. 18, 1731–2; m., Ap. 16, 1755, JOHN STEVENS, of Townsend.
8. HANNAH, b, Mar. 13, 1733–4; m., Jan. 10, 1759, SOLOMON STEVENS, of Townsend.
90 9. BENJAMIN, b. Sept. 30, 1736; of Groton; d. Jan. 25, 1825; m. AZUBAH ——. Chil.,
91 1. *Benjamin*, b. Feb. 19, 1762. 2. *William*, b. Oct. 13, 1764.
93 3. *Jonas*, b. Feb. 17, 1767. 4. *Daniel*, b. Mar. 9, 1769.
95 5. *Sybil*, b. May 28, 1771. 6. *Azubah*, b. Oct. 20, 1775.
97 7. *Amos*, b. Jan. 31, 1778. 8. *Alice*, b. June 26, 1782.
98 10. OLIVER, b. July 11, 1739; of Groton; m. LUCY ——. Chil.,
1. *Oliver*, b. Ap. 15, d. May, 1766.
2. *Lucy*, b. June 6, 1767; d. Jan. 14, 1770.
100 3. *Oliver*, b. Ap. 26, 1769. 4. *Lucy*, b. June 2, 1771.

16½. 102 (IV.) ELEAZER TARBALL, of Groton, m., Dec. 20, 1727, ELIZABETH BOWERS, (?) b. Sept. 2, 1710, dr. of Samuel and Esther, of G. He moved to Lunenburg about 1740. Chil.,

---

103 1. ELIZABETH, b. Ap. 13, 1729; m., in Lun., Dec. 3, 1745, JOEL HARTWELL.
104 2. ZACHARIAH, b. Dec. 27, 1730; m., in Lun., May 27, 1753, MARY GOULD.
105 3. ELEAZER, b. Aug. 26, 1735. 4. JONAS, b. Mar., 1738.
107 5. SARAH, b. in Lun., Sept. 19, 1741.

108 6. SAMUEL, b. in Lun., Sept. 18, 1744; m., in Lun., Feb. 25, 1773, BEATRICE CARTER.

TAYLOR.—GREGORY TAYLOR, adm. freeman, May 14, 1634; an original proprietor of Wat. Chil. by wife ASCA [? Achsah], 1. SAMUEL, b. and d. Ap., 1632. 2. SEABRED, b. Mar. 11, 1642–3. He sold two lots of land to Dr. Simon Eire, prior to 1644.

THOMAS TAYLOR, proprietor of a homestall in 1642. Nov. 9, 1660, Thomas Taylor, of Reading, sold to Justinian Holden, of Camb., 6 acres of land in Watertown.

TENNEY.—MILES and MARTHA TENNEY, had, 1. RUHAMAH, d. in Wat., Nov. 22, 1665.

THAYER (Thaer). See Bond, 453.

ANNA THAER, d. in Wat., May 13, 1714.

THELE (Theele, Theale, Thale).

NICHOLAS and ELIZABETH THELE, of Wat., had, 1. JOSEPH, b. Oct. 24, 1640. 2. ELIZABETH, b. June 5, 1643. Sept. 25, 1645, he sold 4 lots of land to William Shattuck; two days afterwards sold a lot to George Parkhurst, and probably soon moved away.

THATCHER.

1 SAMUEL THATCHER, adm. freeman, May 18, 1642; a deacon; often a Selectman and Rep. 1665, '66, '68, and '69; d. Nov. 30, 1669. Inventory, dated Mar. 8, 1669–70, £675. 2. 6. He left wid. HANNAH, the mother of his chil. Her Will, dated Ap. 16, 1682, Codicil, dated Dec. 20, 1682, proved Ap. 3, 1683, mentions gr. chil. John and Hannah Holmes; son Samuel, and his dr. Mary; sister Cheevers; the wid. of Jonathan Mitchell; Elizabeth Rush (? Bush); Nathaniel and Joseph, sons of Jonas Clarke; Samuel Prentice. Her Inventory, dated Mar. 3, 1682–3, £293. 3. 11., of which house and land, £161. 6. 8. She was a mem. of Camb. Church, 1658.

2 1. HANNAH, b. Oct. 9, 1645; m., Sept. 13, 1664, JOHN HOLMES. She d. previous to 1682. [See Holmes.]

3 2. SAMUEL, b. Oct. 20, 1648; adm. freeman, Ap. 18, 1690; a Lieut.; d. Oct. 21, 1726. Chil. by wife MARY, who d. Aug. 17, 1725.

1. *Mary*, b. Aug. 1, 1681; d. May, 1682.
2. *Samuel*, b. Ap. 8, 1683.
3. *John*, b. Jan. 22, 1685–6; d. Feb. 29, 1743–4; m., Oct. 24, 1712 (then said to be of Groton), *Elizabeth Morse*. [35.]
4. *Anna* (Hannah), b. Ap. 30, 1688; d. July 22, 1690.
5. *Mary*, b. Sept. 17, 1690; m., July 8, 1713, *Joseph Child*. [79.]
6. *Hannah*, b. Dec. 10, 1692; d. Nov. 3, 1741.
7. *Abigail*, b. June 6, 1694.
8. *Mercy*, b. Jan. 2, 1697–8; d. Oct. 14, 17—.
9. *Sarah*, b. Nov. 30, 1699; d. June 13, 1727.
10. *Ebenezer*, b. Mar. 17, 1703–4; m., Jan. 27, 1731–2, *Susanna Spring*. [28.] Chil.,
    1. Samuel, bap. Nov. 5, 1732; m., Sept. 3, 1753, Mary Brown, of Lex. [J. Brown, 24.]
    2. Sarah, b. Feb. 20, 1733–4. 3. Mary, b. Dec. 27, 1735.
    4. Ebenezer, b. Aug. 20, 1737; d. Oct., 1741.
    5. Susanna, b. July 3, 1739; d. Dec., 174–.
    6. Sarah, b. Oct. 3, 1741; d. Sept. 3, 1749.
    7. Ebenezer, b. Jan. 15, 1742–3; d. Sept. 14, 174–.

THORNTON.

1 THOMAS THORNTON, adm. to the church in Wat., by Mr. Bailey, August 19,

1688. There is no other notice of him in the records. Perhaps he was a son of Rev. Thomas Thornton, of Yarmouth, and a brother of Timothy Thornton, a merchant, of Boston. This point is left for others to elucidate.

---

2 (I.) Rev. THOMAS THORNTON, an ejected minister (mentioned by Farmer), came to America after the restoration of Charles II., and settled in Yarmouth, Mass. In advanced life he went to Boston, where his son Timothy resided, and he d. there, Feb. 15, 1700, aged 93. [See Yarmouth (Mass.) Register, for Feb. 3, Mar. 2, and 23, May 11, Aug. 17, and Dec. 21, 1848, for biographical and Hist. notices, by Amos Otis, Esq. Also see Bridgman's Copp's Hill Epitaphs.] Chil.

---

3 1. ANNA, m. Dr. NATHANIEL HALL, of Yarmouth, and of Hingham, and had chil.
4 2. MARY, m. JUDA THATCHER, son of Rev. Antony Thatcher, of Yarmouth, and nephew of Rev. Peter Thatcher, rector of St. Edmund's, in Salisbury, Eng.; d. Nov. 30, 1708, aged 68.
5 3. ELIZABETH, m. (1st), Mr. JOSHUA GEE, and m. (2d), Rev. PETER THATCHER, of Milton.
6 4. THOMAS, nothing known of him; perhaps the one adm. f. c. in Wat., 1688.
7 5. THEOPHILUS, nothing known of him.
8 6. PRISCILLA, d. young. [See Mather's Magnal. Book, VI.]
9 7. TIMOTHY, b. 1647; a merchant, of Boston; adm. freeman, May 15, 1672; Rep. of Boston, 1693, '94, and '95. He was one of the Committee (viz. Penn Townsend, Adam Winthrop, Tim. Thornton), appointed by the General Court, Dec. 10, 1690, for issuing bills of credit. [See Felt's Massachusett's Currency, p. 50.] He d. in Boston, Sept. 19, 1726, aged 79, and was buried in Copp's Hill. [See Bridgman's Epitaphs, p. 209.] He m. (1st), EXPERIENCE ——, the mother of all his chil. She d. Mar. 23, 1694, and he m. (2d) SARAH ——, who d. Dec. 3, 1725, aged (?) 86. Chil.,
10 1. *Mary*, b. Ap. 2, 1674. 2. *Thomas*, d. young.
11 3. *Elizabeth*, b. Nov. 16, 1677; m., Ap. 4, 1700, Major *Thomas Wade*, Esq.
11½ 4. *Timothy*, b. May 6, 1681; by wife *Elizabeth*, had,
1. Timothy, b. Ap. 5, 1717. 2. Elizabeth, b. Oct. 1, 1722.
3. Samuel, b. Mar. 25, 1724. 4. Hannah, b. Nov. 7, 1726.
5. Samuel, b. Oct. 25, 1731.
5. *Katherine*, b. Ap. 16, 1683.
12 6. *Experience*, b. Feb. 23, 1687; m. (1st) *Ebenezer Wakefield*, and she m. (2d), 1724, *Jonathan Coolidge*. [Coolidge, 37.]
14. 13 7. *Ebenezer*, bap. in 1st Church of Boston, Jan. 12, 1690.

---

13. 14 (III.) EBENEZER THORNTON, was at first a trader in Boston in Co. with his father, who withdrew from business in 1716. He afterwards, as early as 1738, settled in Watertown, near the Public Landing, where he was engaged in trade, and in procuring timber for house and ship building. It is probable that he was engaged in ship building, as in some legal instrument he was designated a "shipwright." [See Richard King.] In Ap. 1716, he purchased "a mill-stream, dams," &c., in Dunstable, near the line of New Hampshire. He was one of a Committee (viz. Elisha Cook, Esq., Edward Hutchinson, Ebenezer Thornton, Edward Winslow, and others), appointed by the town of Boston, to erect fortifications, according to a vote of the town, passed Mar. 8, 1734. These fortifications were known as North Battery Wharf, and Fort Hill. In Aug., 1739, he purchased land in Wat. for £400. May 31, 1742, he purchased land in Wat. for £600. Sept. 23, 1745, he purchased "a messuage, or tenement, situate in Watertown, where said Ebenezer now dwells, containing a mansion house," 17 acres of land, &c., for £800. These sums were probably Old Tenor.

He m. (1st), May 15, 1721, ELIZABETH GILBERT, dr. of Capt. Thomas Gilbert,* a distinguished shipmaster and navigator of Boston, and a grand dr. of

* In the summer of 1690, an armament, consisting of 32 sail, was fitted out at Boston against Quebec, under the command of Sir William Phipps. The armament was divided into three squadrons. Sir Wm. Phipps, Admiral, in the "Six Friends," had command of the first squadron, consisting of 12 vessels. Capt. Thomas Gilbert, Vice-Admiral, in the "Swan," had command of the second squadron, consisting of 10 vessels. Capt. Joseph Eldredge, Rear Admiral, in the "American Merchant," had command of the third squadron, consisting of 10 vessels. [See Life of Sir W. Phipps, in Mather's Magnolia, Book II., Chap. 12. For the pedigree of Capt. Gilbert, see Geneal. Reg. IV., pp. 339, 349.]

Samuel Ballet, Esq., of Charlestown. She d. in Wat., June 10, 1740, aged 38 yrs. 4 m. 3 d. [grave-stone.] He m. (2d) MARY, wid. of Matthias Cussens,* a mariner, of Boston. Mr. Thornton d. in Wat., June 12, 1750. ["Mr. Thornton's negro," d. in Wat., Dec., 1746.] For the pedigree of Mr. Thornton, see chart of "the Family of Gilbert, Wells, Thornton, and Belcher," by J. Wingate Thornton, Esq. Chil.,

15 1. ELIZABETH, b. Mar. 4, 1722; m., 1743, JONAS COOLIDGE. [79.]
16 2. EXPERIENCE, b. Feb. 6, 1724; m. THOMAS BREWER.
20. 17 3. TIMOTHY, b. Feb. 2, bap. Feb. 17, 1726, by Cotton Mather.
18 4. LYDIA, b. Sept. 23, 1728; m. SAMUEL HARRIS.
5. EBENEZER, b. Oct. 27, 1729; d. young.
19 6. GILBERT, b. May 23, 1732; m., 1761, KEZIAH KITCHELL, of N. J. They have descendants; but the name in that branch will soon be extinct, as only a few bachelors, or long-married and childless men are now living.

* Matthias Cussens, m., in 1724, Mary, (?) dr. of Richard and Mary (Smith) Boylston, of Charlestown. [See Boylston, 6.] He died previous to 1741 [Prob. Record], leaving widow Mary and children, one of whom, Rebecca, bap. in Boston, Feb. 4, 1729, became the first wife of Timothy Thornton. [20.]

17. 20 (IV.) TIMOTHY THORNTON, a merchant, of Boston, m. (1st), in Wat., July 26, 1750, REBECCA CUSSENS, his step-sister, a dr. of his father's second wife, by a first husband. By her he had 6 chil., who all d. in infancy and childhood. He m. (2d), Ap., 1761, EUNICE, dr. of James and Sarah (Cogswell) Brown, of Ipswich, whither he moved, about 1774, at the outbreak of the Revolution, and where his wife died of a casualty, Sept. 13, 1784, aged 55. She has been described as a "lady of refinement and many accomplishments; of great strength of character, and a very faithful and judicious mother." He d. in Ipswich, Sept. 14, 1787, aged 61. He was "a gentleman of pleasing address, but reserved; regular in his attendance at church; was in comfortable circumstances, and his chief care was the education of his two sons." His Will, proved Oct. 1, 1787, named John Manning, Esq., exe'r; provided for his wife, and made his two sons residuary legatees and devisees. Chil.,

23. 21 1. THOMAS GILBERT, b. in Boston, Aug. 31, 1768.
22 2. JAMES BROWN, b. in Boston, June 2, 1771; a merchant, of Saco; m., RUTH, dr. of Samuel Sewall, of York, Me., and d. May 26, 1825, s. p.

21. 23 (V.) Dr. THOMAS GILBERT THORNTON, studied medicine with Dr. Joseph Manning; attended some of the early medical lectures in Harv. Coll.; settled in Saco, where he became an eminent physician. Upon Mr. Jefferson's accession to the Presidency, he was appointed U. S. Marshal for the District of Maine, and he continued to hold the office under Madison and Monroe. "Soon after marriage, he became interested in commercial pursuits, in connexion with his father-in-law, then and for a long time one of the most successful merchants of Maine. About 1802, or 1803, in consequence of his commercial and official engagements, he almost wholly relinquished medical practice. In cases of emergency or difficulty, however, his advice was sought and highly appreciated by his professional brethren; nor did he disregard the claims of humanity amidst the variety of his other pursuits." He was chiefly instrumental in founding the Academy at Saco, and, in compliment to him, for his liberal donation to it, its corporate title was changed to "Thornton Academy." He was President of the Saco Bank, and was long a prominent leader in the Democratic party. He m., 1793, SARAH, dr. of Thomas Cutts, Esq., a merchant, of Saco. [For her lineage, see "Family of Gilbert Wells, Thornton, and Belcher;" also, Geneal. Reg. II., p. 277.] He d. in Saco, Mar. 4, 1824, aged 56, leaving a large estate. His wid. Sarah, d. in Saco, Nov. 7, 1845. [For an account of his character and services, see "Memoir of Dr. T. G. Thornton, by Ebenezer Alden, M.D."] Chil.,

24 1. JAMES BROWN, b. in Saco, Sept. 26, 1794; studied at Berwick Academy, and entered Bowd. Coll., in 1809; but before graduating, he entered the U. S. Navy. He left this after a few years, and engaged in mercantile pursuits in Saco, and became largely interested in navigation. He has retired from business, and resides in Scarboro, Me. He m., Jan. 20, 1817, ELIZA GOOKIN, b. July 23, 1795,

dr. of Hon. Daniel Gookin, of North Hampton, N. H. [For her lineage, see "Family of Gilbert, Wells, Thornton, and Belcher, by J. W. Thornton, Esq." Also Geneal. Reg. I. 345, and II. 167.] Chil.,

25 1. *John Wingate*, b. Aug. 12, 1818; preliminary studies in Saco; LL.B., Harv. Univ., 1840; a lawyer, of Boston; m., May 31, 1848, *Elizabeth Wallis*, dr. of Stephen Bowles, of Machias and Roxbury, and descended, through a respectable line, from John Bowles, a very early settler of Roxbury. [See Geneal. Reg. II. 192.]

26 2. *Sarah Cutts Storer Gookin*, b. July 22, 1820; m. *J. G. Chase*, and d. March 10, 1847.

3. *Daniel Gookin*, b. Sept. 20, d. Sept. 26, 1822.

27 4. *Thomas Gilbert*, b. Aug. 25, 1823; grad. Bowd. Coll., 1844; studied law with Bradley and Haines, of Saco; a lawyer, of Biddeford, Me.

28 5. *James Brown*, b. July 6, 1825; grad. Bowd. Coll., 1846; Pastor of the Cong. Church, in Scarboro, Me.; m., Dec. 17, 1851, *Catherine Wolcott*, only dr. of Wyllys Stoughton, of Windsor, Conn.

29 6. *Albert Gookin*, b. Dec. 25, 1827; grad. Bowd. Coll., 1848; studied law with Bradley and Haines, and was adm. to York bar in May, 1851.

30 7. *Charles Cutts Gookin*, b. May 11, 1830; merchant, of Boston; m., Nov. 27, 1851, *Hannah Bartlett*, dr. of Josiah Calef, Esq., of Saco.

31 8. *Henry*, b. Aug. 8, 1832; merchant, with his brother C. C. G.

32 9. *Eliza Gookin*, b. June 9, 1835.

33 10. *Frances Anne Dudley*, b. Aug. 1, 1837.

11. *Frank*, d. young.

34 2. ANNA PAINE, b. Feb. 8, 1805 [named for her aunt, wife of Richard Cutts, of Washington, and sister of Mrs. Madison]; m., Sept. 5, 1825, Hon. JOHN FAIRFIELD, of Saco; Gov. of Maine, and U. S. Senator from that State. He d. in Washington, Dec. 24, 1847, of reputed medical mal-treatment. Chil.,

1. *Walter*, d. young.
2. *George A.*, grad. Bowd. Coll., 1848; on U. S. coast survey.
3. *Sarah Thornton*. 4. *Caroline Augusta*. 5. *Hampden*. 6. *Martha*.
7. *Lucy*. 8. *John*. 9. *Anna Paine*.

THORPE.—HENRY THORPE, proprietor 1642; adm. freeman, May 6, 1646; d. May 21, 1672. In advanced life he was a town charge, although he owned a house and land, and after his decease the town presented a bill therefor to his son-in-law, Benjamin Bullard, who claimed his house and land, which had been leased, by the Selectmen, to goodman Whittacar, towards his maintenance. [See B. Bullard.]

THWING.—JOHN THWING had son AMOS, bap. Feb. 26, 1763.

TOMSON.—JOHN TOMSON, an original proprietor; adm. freeman May 6, 1635; by wife MARGARET, had, 1. JOHN, buried Ap. 10, 1636, aged 4 mos. 2. SAMUEL, buried Mar. 28, 1642. John Tomson (f.) buried Feb. 28, 1638–9, aged 38 years.

ANN THOMPSON and EBENEZER BEAL, of Hingham, m., in Wat., Oct. 19, 1761. EBENEZER and JUDITH TOMPSON, of Waltham, had, 1. *Laomi*, b. Aug. 1, 1790.

TOWNSEND.

1 MARTIN TOWNSEND, aged 38, and wife MARTHA, aged 31, embarked at Ipswich, Eng., Ap. 10, 1634, in the Elizabeth, William Andrews, master, for New England, where he settled. What family he had, has not been ascertained.

---

2 MARTIN TOWNSEND, a weaver; b. 1647; probably a son of the preceding; m., Ap. 16, 1668, ABIGAIL TRAINE. [Traine, 6.] She d. Jan. 16, 1690–1, and he m. (2d), Aug. 30, 1693, HESTER PERRY, of Woburn. [? Perry, 14.] Chil.,

1. ABIGAIL, b. Sept. 18, 1669; m. NATHANIEL PRATT.
2. MARTIN, d. 1714. 3. HANNAH, b. Oct. 6, 1673; d. 1675.
4. JOHN, b. May 26, 1679; d. Sept., 1683. 5. JONATHAN, b. Ap., d. July, 1688.
6. JONATHAN. His (M.) Inventory, Nov. 12, 1698, £110. 8.

3 JOHN TOWNSEND, b. in Charlestown, Feb. 11, 1700–1; son of (?) Samuel; m. (1st), PHEBE TEMPLE, of Charlestown, by whom he had one child. He m. (2d) HANNAH HANCOCK, b. 1709; dr. of Rev. John and Elizabeth Hancock, of Lex., and in Charlestown had 8 chil. She d. in Waltham, Ap. 25, 1791, aged 83, and he d. there, of small-pox, Oct. 21, 1792, aged 91.

4 1. JOHN (by 1st wife), m., and d. in Charlestown, aged 70, s. p.
5 2. HANNAH, d. s. p. 3. AARON, m. —— WOOLCOTT, and had chil.
4. SAMUEL, d. young.
6 5. PHEBE, m. WILLIAM MANNING, a baker, of Charlestown, and had 4 sons and 3 daughters.
7 6. SARAH. 7. NATHAN.
12. 9 8. DAVID, b. May 14, 1746.
10 9. ELIZABETH, m., in Waltham, Nov. 2, 1775, JOHN KIDDER.
11 10. EBENEZER.

9. 12 Cornet DAVID TOWNSEND, of Waltham, m., Nov. 24, 1773, SARAH JENNISON. [58.] She d. Jan. 20, and he d. Dec. 18, 1814. Chil.,

1. Twins, b. and d. in Wat.
13 2. SARAH, b. in Waltham, Sept. 17, 1775; m., Ap. 29, 1802, PHINEHAS UPHAM, of Weston. [19.]
14 3. DAVID, b. June 2, 1777; a Colonel; a Justice of the Peace; Selectman, 1802–18, 11 years; Rep. 1809–20, 10 yrs., and an innkeeper. He m., Jan. 18, 1802, ELIZABETH DIX. [55.] Chil.,
1. *William*, b. Aug. 19, 1803: d. Mar. 19, 1804.
2. *David*, b. Oct. 28, 1805. 3. *Jonas Dix*, b. June 16, 1808.
4. *William*, b. Ap. 19, 1811; d. Mar. 17, 1826.
5. *Augustus*, b. Aug. 26, 1813. 6. *Elizabeth*, b. July 18, 1816.
7. *Charles*, b. July 2, 1818; d. Oct. 15, 1819.
8. *Mary*, b. Jan. 11, d. Oct., 1821. 9. *Mary Jane*, b. Jan. 9, 1825.
20 4. ELIZABETH, b. Mar., 1779; d. Oct. 18, 1805.
21 5. SAMUEL, b. Oct. 2, 1780; m., Dec. 16, 1807, ABIGAIL WELLINGTON. [78.] Chil.,
1. *Samuel Ripley*, b. Ap. 1, 1810. 2. *Abigail Wellington*, b. June 7, 1812.
23 6. WILLIAM, b. Ap. 27, 1782; m., Sept. 28, 1809, ALICE COOLIDGE. [388.] He d. early. Chil..
24 1. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. Aug. 6, 1810.
2. *William*, b. Sept. 9, 1813; d. Nov. 15, 1833.
25 7. HANNAH, b. July 7, 1783. 8. ABIGAIL, b. Mar. 19, 1785.
27 9. POLLY, b. Mar. 7, 1787. 10. LUCY, b. May 6, 1789.
The last four, now (1852) residing in Waltham, unm.

TOZER.—SIMON TOZER, of Wat. Farms (Weston), who d. Dec. 30, 1718; by wife MARY, had,

1. MARY, b. Aug. 16, 1693; m., Nov. 18, 1716, SAMUEL NEWTON, of Marlboro.
2. JOHN, b. Oct. 8, 1695; m., 1718, EXPERIENCE JACKSON, of Newton, and had,
1. *Mary*, b. 1720; m., 1747, *Joseph Cheney*.
3. RICHARD. 4. ABIGAIL (twins), b. July 26, 1701.
5. SUSANNA, b. Jan. 27, 1702–3.
6. JUDITH, b. Jan. 4, 1704–5. [See Barry, p. 420.]

TRAINE (Train, Trayne).

1 (I.) JOHN TRAINE, then aged 25, came over in the Susan and Ellen, in 1635; and in the same ship came MARGARET DIX, aged 19. It is supposed that they married after their arrival. His wife, Margaret, the mother of all his chil., d. Dec. 18, 1660, aged 44, showing that her age corresponded with that of Margaret Dix. He m. (2d), Oct. 12, 1675, ABIGAIL BENT, who d. Aug. 17, 1691. He took the oath of fidelity in 1652, and d. Jan. 29, 1680–1. Inventory, £288. 10. This family were early settlers in Wat. Farms (Weston).

2 1. ELIZABETH, b. Sept. 30, 1640 d. May 7, 1708; m., Mar. 10, 1658, JOHN STRATTON. [Stratton, 7.]

3 | 2. MARY, b. Oct. 10, 1642; m. —— MEMORY. Chil.,
1. *John.* 2. *Samuel.* 3. *Joseph.* 4. *Mary.*
4 | 3. REBECCA, m., Jan. 12, 1676–7, MICHAEL BARSTOW. [Barstow, 2.]
5 | 4. SARAH, b. Jan. 31, 1646–7; m., Oct. 12, 1679, JACOB COLE.
6 | 5. ABIGAIL, b. Jan. 31, 1648–9; m., Ap. 16, 1668, MARTIN TOWNSEND. [2.]
10. 7 | 6. JOHN, b. May 25, 1651; d. Feb. 19, 1717–18.
16. 8 | 7. THOMAS, b. 1653; d. Jan. 23, 1738–9.
9 | 8. HANNAH, b. Sept. 8, 1657; m., Jan. 16, 1677–8, RICHARD CHILD. [2.]

---

7. 10 | (II.) JOHN TRAINE, of Wat., m., Mar. 24, 1674–5, MARY STUBBS. [See Benjamin, 5.]

1. JOHN, b. and d. Dec., 1675.
11 | 2. ABIGAIL, b. June 5, 1677; m., May 14, 1702, WILLIAM SANDERSON. She died soon, s. p. [Sanderson, 123.]
12 | 3. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 6, 1679–80; adm. f. c., July 28, 1700; m. (1st), Nov. 30, 1701, THOMAS SPRING. [29.] He d. about 1710, leaving 3 chil. She m. (2d), about 1713, JOSEPH BULLARD. [11.] He d. Aug. 6, 1722, leaving at least 3 chil. She m. (3d), Ap. 26, 1723, THOMAS UPHAM. [1.] One child.
18. 13 | 4. JOHN, b. Oct. 31, 1682.
14 | 5. MARGARET, b. Aug. 18, 1685; m., 1707, SAMUEL PERRY. [37.]
15 | 6. THOMAS, b. May 20, 1688.
15½ | 7. (?) REBECCA.

---

9. 16 | (II.) THOMAS TRAINE, of Wat., m., Jan. 25, 1692–3, REBECCA STEARNS. [C. Stearns, 6.] She was adm. f. c., Aug. 15, 1698, and d. Sept. 23, 1746, aged 85. He was fined 10*s.* by the Court, Ap. 17, 1674, "for selling strong water." He d. Jan. 23, 1738–9, aged 86, "an aged man."

1. BENONI, b. and d. Nov., 1693. 2. REBECCA, b. Ap., d. May, 1696.
3. DEBORAH, b. Dec. 16, 1698; d. May 25, 1718.
17 | 4. REBECCA, b. Dec. 1, 1701; m., Dec. 17, 1726, Dea. JOHN BRIGHT. [75.] She d. 1736, and he d. Jan. 24, 1754, s. p.

---

13. 18 | (III.) JOHN TRAINE, of Wat., m., May 5, 1705, LYDIA JENNISON. [16.]

28. 19 | 1. JOHN, b. Feb. 9, 1705–6.
20 | 2. JUDITH, b. Aug. 26, 1708; m., Feb. 16, 1732, JOSIAH UPHAM, of Weston. [Upham, 26.]
31. 21 | 3. SAMUEL, b. Dec. 22, 1711.
22 | 4. EBENEZER, b. June 25, 1715.
23 | 5. JOSHUA, b. Nov. 7, 1718; m., in Fram., Mar. 25, 1743, MARY NICHOLS. He d. between 1752 and 1756, s. p.
24 | 6. JONATHAN (twin), b. Nov. 7, 1718. 7. WILLIAM, b. Dec. 18, 1721.
26 | 8. PETER, b. Jan. 9, 1724–5.
27 | 9. THOMAS, b. Aug. 9, 1727; of Hartford; pub. 1750–1, with ABIGAIL VILES [2], whom probably he did not marry.

---

19. 28 | (IV.) JOHN TRAINE, of Weston, m., Oct. 4, 1737, JANE CUNNINGHAM.

1. LYDIA, bap. Ap. 20, 1740, aged 2 yrs.; d. June, 1740, of scarlet fever.
2. ROBERT, bap. Ap. 20, 1740; d. June, 1740, of scarlet fever.
29 | 3. JONATHAN, b. May 20, 1742; (?) of Athol; m., 1770, MERCY BAITS.
30 | 4. SILAS, b. May 19, 1747. 5. (?) DAVID, of Athol. [See Barry, p. 422.]

---

21. 31 | (IV.) SAMUEL TRAINE, of Weston, m. (1st) (pub. Ap. 2), 1738, MARY HOLDING, of Concord, s. p. He m. (2d), Dec. 31, 1741, RACHEL ALLEN. [Allen, 64.] She d. about 1802, and he d. in Weston, 1806, aged 95.

32 | 1. LYDIA, b. July 28, 1743; m., Oct. 7, 1761, THADDEUS SPRING. [65.]
41. 33 | 2. SAMUEL, b. Aug. 11, 1745.
34 | 3. MARY, b. Mar. 31, 1748; m. (pub. Oct. 8), 1769, ABIJAH ALLEN. [47.]
35 | 4. EPHRAIM, b. Oct. 17, 1750; m. (1st), Jan. 26, 1775, SUSANNA WILLIS. He m.

(2d), Mar. 18, 1779, Rebecca Hammond; son *Harry*, b. Jan. 26, 1780. He moved to Hillsboro, N. H.

36 5. Rebecca, b. Dec. 10, 1754; m., Oct. 29, 1772, Thomas Hills, "both of Weston," afterwards of Goldsboro, Me.

37 6. Lucy, b. June 3, 1757; m., Ap. 11, 1776, Capt. Eleazer Crabtree, "of Frenchmen's Bay" (now Lincoln), Me. [Barry says, of Fox Island.]

38 7. Nahum, b. Ap. 10, 1759; of Weston; m., Nov. 2, 1787, Louisa Fiske. [N. Fiske, 141.]

1. *Polly*, b. Sept. 10, 1788. 2. *Marshall*, b. Sept. 15, 1790.
3. *Oliver*, b. July 28, 1792. 4. *Louisa*, b. Jan. 7, 1794.

39 8. Enoch, b. Feb. 10, 1763; m. (pub. May 5), 1791, Hannah Hewing (whose father was a Scotchman, and a chaplain in the British army).

1. *Harriet*, b. May 20, 1793; d. Feb. 6, 1797.
2. *Enoch*, b. Sept. 9, 1795; d. Oct. 22, 1796.

40 3. *Elmira*, b. Dec. 15, 1798.

†41 4. *Enoch*, now (1853) an eminent merchant of Boston.

†42 9. Martha, b. Jan. 24, 1765.

---

33. 41 (V.) SAMUEL TRAINE, m., Dec. 15, 1770, DEBORAH BROWN, dr. of Arthur Savage. [See Barry.] She d. in Weston, Mar., 1828, aged 81, and he d. 1839, aged 93.

42 1. Arthur, b. Feb. 14, 1772; m. Betsey Seaverns. [29.]

43 2. Isaac, b. Oct. 22, 1779; m., Nov. 7, 1802, Sarah Harrington.

44 3. Charles, b. Jan. 7, 1783; grad. Harv. Coll., 1805; ordained in Fram., Jan. 30, 1811; Pastor of the Baptist Church, which office he held until 1839. He m. (1st), Aug. 15, 1810, Elizabeth Harrington. She d. Sept., 1814, aged 30, and he m. (2d), 1815, Hepzibah Harrington. He was preceptor of Fram. Academy, 1808, afterwards a trustee; Rep., 1822, 6 years, and afterwards State Senator. [See Barry, pp. 128 and 129.] Chil.,

45 1. *Arthur Savage*, grad. Brown Univ., 1833; ordained at Haverhill.

46 2. *Charles R.*, grad. Br. Univ., 1837; attorney, at Fram.

3. *Arthur*, d. Sept. 11, 1845, aged 24.

47 4. *Lucilla*, d. 1841, aged 18. 5. *Sarah*.

48 4. Samuel, b. June 29, 1785; m., Feb. 14, 1810, Harriet Seaverns. [24.]

49 5. Betsey, b. 1787; d. aged 10 yrs.

TRASK. See Bond, 123.

TRAVIS (Travers).

ELIJAH TRAVIS, of Waltham, m., in Weston, Nov. 30, 1780, LYDIA PEIRCE. [74.] Chil.,

1. Lydia, b. Aug. 19, 1781; m., June 3, 1804, Samuel Fiske. [N. Fiske, 146.]
2. Sally, b. Feb. 25, 1783; m., Ap. 5, 1804, Nathan Hagar, Jr. [63–4.]
3. Elijah, b. Ap. 23, 1785.
4. Lucy, b. Sept. 17, 1787; m., Mar. 16, 1808, James Martin, of Brighton.
5. Henry, b. Jan. 3, 1791. 6. Nancy, b. May 16, 1793.
7. Maria, b. Jan. 6, 1796; m., 1824, William Coburn.
8. Luther, b. May 23, 1798. 9. Calvin, b. June 22, 1801.
10. Ruth, b. in Weston, Aug. 4, 1804; m., 1832, John Williams.

[See Hagar, 27 and 78; also, Barry, p. 422.]

TREADWAY (Tredway, Treadaway).

1 NATHANIEL TREADWAY, a weaver, m. SUFFERANA, dr. of Elder Edward How, of Watertown. [See Will of E. How, Geneal. Reg. III., p. 77.] He settled first in Sud.; afterwards in Wat., where he was Selectman, 1653, '55, '64, '66, '69, '70, '72. He d. in Wat., July 20, 1689, and his wife, Sufferana, d. July 22, 1682. His Will, dated June 25, 1687, mentions sons Jonathan, James, and Josiah; chil. of dr. Hawkins; chil. of dr. Hayward, which she had by her first husband, Hapgood; sons-in-law Josiah Jones and Joseph Goddard. Chil.,

Nathaniel Treadway

1. JONATHAN, b. in Sud., Nov. 11, 1640; m., in Medfield, Mar. 1, 1666, JUDITH THURSTON. He was mentally deranged in 1695, and d. in Sud., May 28, 1710. His wid. Judith d. in Fram., Oct. 12, 1726. Chil.,
   1. *Lydia*, b. in Medfield, Sept. 8, 1667; d. Mar. 29, 1702.
   2. *Nathaniel*, b. 2, d. 14 Dec., 1668, in Sud.
   3. *Jonathan*, b. in Sud., June 4, 1670. 4. *James*. b. in Sud., Oct. 6, 1671.
   5. *Hannah*, b. June 14, 1680. 6. *Ephraim*, b. Nov. 14, 1681.
   7. *Huldah*, b. Nov. 1, 1687; m. *Benjamin Lambert*, of Barnstable.
   8. *Benjamin*, settled in Fram.; was a Selectman, 1737; m., Ap. 19, 1714, *Mary Maynard*. She d. Nov. 27, 1766, and he m., 1770, *Hannah Tracy*, of Southbridge. [See Barry, p. 413.] Chil.,
      1. Hannah, b. Mar. 19, 1714–15; m., Oct. 18, 1738, Jabish Puffer, of Sud.
      2. Mary, b. May 16, 1718; m., Mar. 29, 1736–7, Thomas Morse, of Sherburne.
      3. Abigail, b. Dec. 2, 1719; m., June 8, 1742, Wm. Puffer, of Sud.
      4. Jonathan, b. May 21, 1721; of Hopkinton; m., in Hop., 1744, Elizabeth Hayden; was living, 1752; had dr. Lucy, bap. 175–; and wid. Treadway had dr. Hannah, bap. 1758.
      5. Child, b. Ap. 3, 1724.
      6. Judith, b. Oct. 29, 1726; d. July 19, 1727.
      7. Judith, b. July 5, 1728; m., July 17, 1754, Nathaniel Sever, of Narraganset No. 2 (Westminster).
      8. James, b. Aug. 18, d. Sept. 3, 1730.
      9. Beulah, b. Jan. 26, 1732–3; m., Aug. 2, 1749, Josiah Goodnow, of Sud.
2. MARY, b. in Sud., Aug. 1, 1642; m. (1st), in Sud., Sept. 12, 1665, JOHN FISHER, by whom she had one child, *Jonathan*. She m. (2d), July 21, 1675, TIMOTHY HAWKINS, Jr. [Hawkins, 3.] She d. in childbed, May 17, 1677, leaving a dr. *Mary*, b. Ap. 30, 1677, who m., Mar. 2, 1697–8, Lieut. *Samuel Stearns*. [I. Stearns, 48, III.]
3. ELIZABETH, b. in Wat., Aug. 3, 1646; m., in Sud., Oct. 21, 1664, SHADRACH HAPGOOD, of Sud., and by him had chil. [See Ward Fam., p. 15.] He was shot by Indians at Quaboag (Brookfield), Aug. 2, 1675. She m. (2d), —— HAYWARD.
4. LYDIA, m., October 2, 1667, Capt. JOSIAH JONES, of Wat. Farms (Weston). [Jones, 1.]
5. JAMES, mentioned in his father's Will; probably b. in Sud. about 1644.
6. JOSIAH, a weaver, of Wat.; adm. freeman, Ap. 18, 1690; was of Charlestown, Oct., 1699. He m. (1st), Jan. 9, 1673–4, SARAH SWEETMAN, dr. of Thomas and Isabel Sweetman, of Camb. She d. Mar. 5, 1696–7, and he m. (2d), DOROTHY ——. Chil.,
   1. *Josiah*, b. Feb. 28, 1674–5; d. Dec. 11, 1683.
   2. *James*, b. Oct. 17, 1676; a maltster, of Wat.; m., Feb. 12, 1701–2, *Sarah Bond*. [Bond, 26.] Chil.,
      1. James, b. Ap. 30, 1703. 2. William, b. Jan. 12, 1705–6.
      3. Sarah, b. Sept. 24, 1707.
   3. *Sarah*, b. Dec. 18, 1679. 4. *Bethia*, b. Dec. 2, 1681.
   5. *Abigail*, b. Sept. 24, 1683. 6. *Josiah*, b. Nov. 16, 1686.
   7. *Susanna*, b. Jan. 6, 1688–9. 8. *Tabitha*, b. Dec. 15, 1690.
7. DEBORAH, b. Aug. 2, 1657; m., Mar. 25, 1680, JOSEPH GODDARD. [14.]

"Mrs. Eunice Treadway" was adm. f. c. Charlestown, Nov. 3, 1728.

TROWBRIDGE.

[The following fragment of a genealogy of this family, not of Watertown, is introduced on account of its intimate connexion with other families embraced in this volume. [See Barry, and see Butler.].]

JAMES TROWBRIDGE, of Dorchester, son of Thomas, m., Dec. 30, 1659, MARGARET, dr. of Major-Gen. Humphrey Atherton, of Dorchester. He settled first in Dorchester, and he moved to Newton, about 1664, when his wife was dis-

missed from Dorchester Church to a church formed in Nonantum (Newton), of which he was afterwards a deacon. His wife d. 1672, and he m. (2d), MARGARET ——. He d. May 22, 1717, and his wid. d. Sept. 16, 1727. In his Will, he mentions his father Thomas; his father-in-law Humphrey Atherton; his brothers John Ward and John Hides, and his brother-in-law Elyas Kendrick. Chil.,

(By 1st wife.)

1. ELIZABETH, b. in Dor., Oct. 12, 1660; m., 1682, JOHN MYRICK. [1.]
2. MINDWELL, b. in Dor., June 20, 1662; m. JONATHAN FULLER. [11.]
3. JOHN, b. in Newton, May 22, 1664.
4. MARGARET, b. Ap. 30, 1666; m. EBENEZER STONE, Esq., of Newton. [39.]
5. THANKFUL, b. Mar. 4, 1667–8; d. Sept. 17, 1742; m., Dec. 15, 1690, Dea. JOHN WARD, of Newton. [See Ward Family, p. 19.]
6. HANNAH, b. June 15, 1672; m. JOHN GREENWOOD, Esq., of Newton, son of Thomas and Hannah (Ward) Greenwood. [See Ward Fam., p. 30, and see Fuller, 5.]

(By 2d wife.)

7. THOMAS, b. Dec. 10, 1677; d. 1725; of Newton. Chil.,
   1. *John*, of Fram., m., about 1725, *Mehitabel*, dr. of Jonas Eaton, by whom he had 2 sons and 3 drs., and many descendants. [See Barry, pp. 424 and 425.] His eldest son, Col. John, m., for his 2d wife, in Waltham, Feb. 23, 1775, Abigail, wid. of Abijah Fiske [J. Fiske, 35], and a dr. of Thomas Upham, of Weston. [Upham, 3]
   2. *Edmund*, b. 1709; grad. Harv. Coll., 1728; an eminent Jurist; Att'y-Gen. and Judge; d. in Camb., Ap. 2, 1793.
   3. *Lydia*, b. 1711. 4. *Mary*, b. 1715.
8. DELIVERANCE, b. Dec. 30, 1679; m., before Mar. 20, 1707, ELEAZER WARD. [Ward Fam., p. 20.]
9. JAMES, m. HANNAH ——. Chil.,
   1. *Margaret*, b. 1707.
   2. *Daniel*, b. 1711; m., Oct. 29, 1734, *Hannah Spring*. [40.]
   3. *Hannah*, b. 1713.
10. WILLIAM, a deacon, of Newton; d. 1744; m. SARAH ——. Chil.,
    1. *Huldah*, b. 1711; d. æt. 3 yrs. 2. *William*, b. and d. 1713.
    3. *Huldah*, b. 1715; m., 1738, *Isaac Steadman*.
    4. *James*, b. Ap. 28, 1717; m., 1742, *Jerusha Peck*. [12–1.]
    5. *Abigail*, d. 1738. 6. *Sarah*, b. 1722; d. 1735.
    7. *Margaret*, b. 1724. 8. *Beulah*, b. 1726. 9. *Thaddeus*, b. 1728.
11. CALEB, b. Nov. 7, 1692; grad. Harv. Coll., 1710; ordained in Groton, Mar. 2, 1714–15; m. (1st), SARAH OLIVER, who d. Jan. 16, 1716–17, and he m. (2d), 1718, HANNAH, dr. of Rev. Nehemiah Walter, of Roxbury. He d. Sept. 19, 1760. [See Butler, pp. 171 and 441.] Chil.,
    1. *Oliver*, b. May 16, 1716; d. Sept. 28, 1723.

(By 2d wife.)

    2. *Caleb*, b. Aug. 6, 1719. 3. *Nehemiah*, b. Sept. 19, d. Nov. 7, 1721.
    4. *Nehemiah*, b. Oct. 14, 1722; m., Jan. 12, 1758, *Abigail Farnsworth*.
    5. *Sarah*, b. Dec. 3, 1724; m., July 31, 1750, Maj.-Gen. *Artemas Ward*, of Shrewsbury. [See Ward Fam., p. 45.]
    6. *Hannah*, b. Mar. 16, 1729.
    7. *Maria*, b. Dec. 23, 1731; m., Jan. 28, 1773, Capt. *Josiah Bowers*, of Billerica.
    8. *Thomas*, b. Nov. 12, 1734; m., Oct. 29, 1761, *Lucy Woods*, and m. (2d), July 15, 1773, *Ruth Nevers*.
    9. *Abigail*, b. Nov. 30, 1740; m., Oct. 9, 1764, Hon. *Eben Champney*.
12. MARY, m. —— STEADMAN.
13. EXPERIENCE, m. SAMUEL WILSON. 14. ABIGAIL.

TUCK.—ROBERT TUCK, emigrated from Gorlston, Suffolk Co., Eng., about 1636, and settled in Wat.; proprietor, 1636–7; went to Hampton, 1638; was adm. freeman, Sept. 6, 1639, and d. in Hampton, 1665. He sold his house and garden in Wat. to John Wolcott, or his wid., and he had sold his land (30 acres), in Wat. to Jeremiah Norcross. [See Geneal. Reg. I., p. 247.]

TUCKER.—JOHN TUCKER, proprietor of Wat., 1636–7; went to Hingham, or perhaps to New London.

JOHN TUCKER, of Wat., had,

1. *John.* 2. *Sally.* 3. *Ebenezer.* 4. *William*, bap. July 19, 1801.
5. *Hannah Foster*, bap. Oct. 7, 1804. 6. *George Washington*, bap. Aug. 16, 1807.
7. *Martha*, bap. Oct. 1, 1808. 8. *William*, bap. Jan. 1, 1815.

TUFTS.—ELIAS TUFTS, m., in Wat., Feb. 5, 1774, SARAH FILLEBROWN.

MARY TUFTS, m., in Wat., June 6, 1776, WILLIAM LYON, of Woodstock.
SARAH TUFTS, m. in Wat., Oct. 3, 1782, THOMAS ADAMS, of Pembroke, N. H.

TWIST.—HANNAH TWIST, bap. and o. c. in Wat., Aug. 16, 1702.

UNDERWOOD.

1 MARTIN UNDERWOOD, aged 38, wife MARTHA, aged 31, embarked at Ipswich for N. Eng., Ap., 1634; settled in Wat., and he was adm. freeman, Sept. 3, 1634. His wife Martha, b. 1603, was a sister of Nathan Fiske, Sr., q. v. He d. Nov. 17, 1672, s. p. By his Will, dated Aug. 23, 1663, proved Dec. 10, 1672, he gave the use of his estate to his wife, and after her decease, gave it all to his cousin (nephew) Nathan Fiske, Jr. [N. Fiske, 6], and after his d., to his brother John Fiske. [N. Fiske, 3.] To his sister's children, if they came over from England, 20*s.* each. After his decease, his widow lived with her brother, N. Fiske. She d. May 6, 1684, aged 82.

---

2 THOMAS UNDERWOOD, adm. freeman, Mar. 9, 1636–7; Rep. of Hingham, 1636 and '48; moved to Wat., of which he was Selectman, 1656. His Will, dated Feb. 15, 1667–8, proved Ap. 7, 1668, mentions wife MAGDALEN, to whom he gave the use of his estate; to Thomas Underwood (son of his brother Joseph), then living with him, after the d. of his wife, all his real estate, except 10 acres bought of Charles Stearns; legacies to brother Joseph, and to cousins (nephews and nieces) Joseph, Mary, Martha, Hannah, Elizabeth, and Sarah Underwood. Inventory, real estate, £214. 4.; total, £334. 13. 6. His wid. Magdalen d. Ap. 10, 1687, aged 80. Her Will, dated May 29, 1686, mentions kinsman John Gibson, and his wife Hannah, dr.-in-law (step-dr.) Hannah Underwood, and my kinswoman Mehitabel (Dimick) Child.

---

3 JOSEPH UNDERWOOD, brother of Thomas; proprietor of Hingham, 1637, afterwards of Wat.; adm. freeman, May, 1645. [He was nearly if not exactly of the same age as that Joseph Underwood, who embarked at London, 1635, for Virginia.] He d. prior to 1677. On the files of Court is a writing concerning his estate and naming his children, viz.: Joseph, Sarah, Hannah, Elizabeth, Thomas, and Martha.

---

4 1. JOSEPH, b. 1650; adm. freeman, Ap. 18, 1690. Will, dated Feb. 16, 1690–1, proved Ap. 7, 1691, mentions wife, and sons John, Joseph, Jonathan, Joshua; drs. Mary, Hannah, and Elizabeth. Inventory, Mar. 24, 1691, £304. 10. 6.; wid. ELIZABETH admin. Chil.,

5 1. *John*, b. Mar. 6, 1676–7; m., Nov. 19, 1701, *Rebecca Shattuck.* [21.] Chil., 1. John, b. July 10, 1704. 2. Rebecca, b. Mar. 22, 1706–7. He had a reputed son, Jonathan, by A. F., b. Ap. 7, 1714. About this time he moved to Charlestown.

6 2. *Elizabeth*, b. May 8, 1679. 3. *Joseph*, b. May 28, 1681.

8 4. *Joshua*, b. Jan. 31, 1682–3; of Sherburne. [See Barry, 427.]

9 5. *Sarah* (? by wife Mary), b. Feb. 9, 1687.

6. *Hannah*, bap. Ap. 13, 1690.

11 2. SARAH. 3. MARY, m., May 18, 1670, ISAAC ONG. 4. MARTHA.

14 5. HANNAH, m., Oct. 14, 1680, JOHN GIBSON, q. v.

15 6. ELIZABETH, (?) m., Sept. 13, 1693, WILLIAM BULL.

16 7. THOMAS. His Will, dated July 19, 1679, proved Oct. 5, 1680, Inventory, Oct. 2, 1680, gave all his property to wife MAGDALEN [who had had another husband], except some movables to son Thomas.

17 1. *Thomas*, (?) adm. f. c. Mar. 1, 1690–1; d. June 17, 1691; m., Nov. 19, 1679, *Mary Palmer*. Chil.,
1. Thomas, b. Oct. 20, 1680. 2. Mary, b. June 5, 1682.
3. Elizabeth, b. Aug. 13, 1684; m., Mar. 25, 1709, Jonathan Hewes, "both of Camb."
4. Jonathan, b. Aug. 18, 1686; "of Camb." (Lex.); m., Nov. 17, 1709, Ruth Holland [4], and settled in Lex.
5. Abigail, b. Mar. 26, 1688. 6. Martha, b. June 30, 1689.
7. Thomas, b. June 3, 1691.

---

21 James Underwood, son of Ruth, (?) bap. in Wat., May 2, 1732.

22 Lucy Underwood and Caleb Child [92], both of Weston, m., May 29, 1744.

23 Samuel Underwood and Mary Knapp, both of Waltham, m., Oct. 21, 1741, and settled in Fram. [Barry, 426.]

24 Jonathan Underwood, of Waltham, and Sarah Parker, of Needham, m., April 12, 1749.

25 Joseph Underwood and Anna Baker, both of Waltham, m., Feb. 26, 1744, and settled in Lex. She d. May 30, 1749, and he m., in Lex., Jan. 4, 1750, Eunice Smith. [102] He d. in Lex., Ap. 25, 1760. Chil.,
1. *Samuel*, b. Nov. 21, 1747.
2. *Joseph*, b. Ap. 30, 1749; m., Mar. 21, 1771, *Mary Munroe*.
(By 2d wife.)
3. *Eunice*, b. Dec. 10, 1751. 4. *Nathan*, b. Aug. 3, 1753.
5. *Bettee*, b. Aug. 16, 1755. 6. *Anna*, b. May 22, 1757.
7. *Sarah*, b. Mar. 25, 1759.

26 Jonathan and Lydia Underwood, of Weston, had, 1. *Sarah*, b. May 27, 1762. 2. *Mary*, b. Aug. 25, 1764. 3. *Samuel*, d. Oct. 4, 1776. Wife Lydia, d. Ap. 9, 1766, and he m., Sept. 16, 1766, Eunice Grout, of Sud.

27 Jonathan Underwood, Jr. of Weston, m., Feb. 3, 1780, Mary Revere, of Sud.

28 Lydia Underwood and Thomas Peirce, Jr. [73], m. (pub. in Weston, Nov. 24), 1782.

29 Reuben Underwood, m., in Weston, Nov. 2, 1773, Eunice Livermore. [81–1.]

30 Hannah Underwood and Nathaniel Learned, both of Camb., m., in Wat., April 15, 1781.

31 Joshua Underwood, m., in Wat., Sept. 6, 1795, Hannah Nutting [7–1], and had *Joshua*, b. Jan. 15, 1796.

32 Rev. Nathan Underwood, of Harwich, grad. Harv. Coll., 1788; m., Sept. 26, 1793, Susanna Lawrence, of Waltham. [51.]

33 Simeon Underwood and Hepzibah Bellows, both of Waltham, m., May 20, 1804.

34 Joseph Underwood, of Lex., and Mrs. Mary Hammond, of Waltham, m., Nov. 29, 1804.

35 Hannah Underwood, of Wat., m., Mar. 19, 1687–8, Wm. Shattuck, Jr. [13.]

UPHAM.

†1 (I.) JOHN UPHAM, probably the ancestor of all the families of that name in New England, was adm. freeman, Sept. 2, 1635, then resident of Weymouth, and is supposed to have come to America that year with the Rev. Joseph Hull, and the other families who first settled that town. He was Rep. of Weymouth in 1636, '37, '38, and '39; in 1642, was one of the Commissioners for treating with the Indians in relation to lands in Weymouth; was Selectman of Wey., and, in 1644, '45, '46, and '47, was one of the Commissioners "to end small causes." Between 1648 and 1650, he moved to Malden, about which time that town was granted and a church organized. In Malden, he was a Selectman, a Commissioner for settling small causes, and was Deacon of the church more than 24 yrs. He m. (1st), ELIZABETH (? Webb), probably the mother of all his children. She was living (signed a deed), Dec. 2, 1670, and must have died soon afterwards, as he m. (2d), in Malden, Aug., 1671, —— HOLLIE. He d. in Malden [gravestone], Feb. 26, 1681–2, aged 84, showing that he was born 1597, or '98. The births of his children are not recorded; but the following is believed to be a full list of them, with the ages of some of them derived from various sources.

---

†2 1. Mary, b. 1628; m. John Whittemore, and d. 1677, aged (?) 49.

†3 2. Elizabeth, b. 1630; m. Thomas Welsh, and d. Jan. 12, 1705, aged 75.

†4 3. NATHANIEL,* b. (?) 1632; adm. freeman, May 23, 1655; was a minister, and preached in Malden. [Rox. Records.] He m., in Camb., Mar. 5, 1661–2, ELIZABETH STEADMAN, and he d. the same month, Mar. 20, 1661–2. In 1670, his wid. had become the wife of Henry Thompson.

†5 4. HANNAH; d. "Nov., 1779, aged about 44 yrs.;" m. —— LONG.

†10. †6 5. PHINEHAS, b. 1635 or '6; d. Oct., 1676, aged 41.

†7 6. JOHN, buried in Weymouth, June 5, 1640; probably an infant.

†8 7. PRISCILLA, b. 1642; m. THOMAS CROSSWELL, and d. Dec. 8, 1717, aged 75.

†9 He had an adopted child, named JOHN UPHAM, adopted June 19, 1660, then aged 12 years, "a fatherless and friendless child," brought from Barbadoes about 8 years before. He d. in Charlestown (? of small-pox), Nov. 25, 1677, aged 30, bequeathing his musket to "young Phineas Upham," and the rest of his estate to ELIZABETH MOUSAL, his espoused wife.

---

* Dr. A. G. Upham, supposes that the first John Upham had a son, Nathan, because a Nathan Upham was, as he says, adm. freeman, 1655. But upon referring to the Geneal. Reg., Vol. III., p. 194, note, it seems very probable that Nathan is there an abbreviation of Nathaniel, and that it is a duplicate record.

---

†6. †10 (II.) Lieut. PHINEHAS UPHAM, m., in Malden, Ap. 14, 1658, RUTH WOOD [? dr. of Edward and Ruth Wood, of Charlestown, where the latter d. Aug. 29, 1642], and settled in Malden. In Ap., 1675, he went to Worcester, where he had a grant of land; but he was a juror at the Court in Charlestown the next June, 1675. He was a Lieut. in active service in the autumn of 1675, and in Dec., under Capt. Johnson, he belonged to the force which made a successful assault, Dec. 19, 1675, on the Indian fort, Canonicus. In the early part of the engagement Capt. Johnson was killed, and the command devolved on Lieut. Upham, who also received a wound, from which he never recovered, but survived until Oct., 1676, when he d. in Boston, aged 41, where his Will was dated. His grave-stone is in Malden. His wid., Ruth, d. in Malden, June 18, 1696–7, aged 60.

†11 1. PHINEHAS, b. Ap. 22, 1659; m. MARY MELLINS [Mellen], b. 1664, dr. of James and Elizabeth (Dexter) Mellen, of Charlestown. [See Barry, p. 325.] Chil. mentioned in his Will.

1. *Phinehas.* 2. *James.* 3. *Mary.* 4. *Ebenezer.*
5. *Jonathan.* 6. *William.* 7. *Elizabeth.*

It was probably his son *William* who settled in Weston. [31.] [For a very full and interesting memorial of the descendants of his eldest son Phineas, see Dr. Albert G. Upham's "Family History." Nearly all the preceding information, respecting the Upham Family, has been derived from that work, to which the reader is referred for many details and much interesting information.]

†12 2. NATHANIEL, b. 1661; of Malden; m. SARAH ——, and had many children. He d. Nov. 11, 1717, aged 56.

3. RUTH, b. 1664; d. Dec. 8, 1676, aged 12 yrs.

†13 4. JOHN, b. Dec. 9, 1666.

†14 5. ELIZABETH.

†15 6. RICHARD, of Reading.

†16 7. THOMAS. [These last two are believed to be the two sons mentioned in the father's Will, without his naming them.] Thomas settled in Reading. He, then of Malden, m. (1st), in Topsfield, Ap. 21, 1693, ELIZABETH HOVEY. He m. (2d), MARY ——, who d. in Reading, Ap. 21, 1707, aged 33. His Will, dated Jan. 13, 1729–30, mentions wife Ruth [formerly Ruth Smith]; sons Thomas, Abijah, Nathan, Josiah, and Joseph; dr. Elizabeth "Wilson" (Woolson), and gr. dr. Elizabeth Upham. Four of these sons and dr. Elizabeth settled in Weston. [Woolson, 7.]

---

†16. 1 (IV.) THOMAS UPHAM, Jr., a miller, of Weston, son of Thomas [†16], of Reading, was received at Weston, from Reading church, Nov. 20, 1726. He had then been in Weston five years or more. His first wife, RUTH, came with him from Charlestown, and d. in Weston, Sept. 30, 1722. He m. (2d), Ap. 24, 1723, ELIZABETH BULLARD, wid. of Joseph Bullard [11], before wid. of Thomas Spring [29], and dr. of John Traine. [12.] He d. Sept. 25, 1729–30. His Will, dated Feb. 2, 1729–30, mentions wife Elizabeth; only son Thomas; drs. Ruth

and Elizabeth; brother Josiah, brother Abijah, sole exec'r; father Thomas, of Reading, and Richard Upham, of Reading [? his uncle]. A nuncupative Will states that, on his death-bed, he gave his son Thomas to his brother Abijah. His wid. d. Aug. 6, 1753. Her Will, dated Jan. 16, proved Sept. 3, 1753, mentions sons Thomas and Henry Spring; dr. Mary Parmenter; dr. Elizabeth Upham, and grandsons Abraham and Isaac Bigelow.

1½ 1. RUTH, b. in Charlestown, Aug. 31, 1716.
4. 2 2. THOMAS, b. in C., June 30, 1718.
3. JABEZ, b. in Weston, Ap. 20, d. Aug., 1720.

(By 2d wife.)

3 4. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 15, 1723–4; m., May 24, 1753, ABIJAH FISKE. [J. Fiske, 35.] He d. 1774, and his wid. m., Feb. 23, 1775, Col. JOHN TROWBRIDGE, of Fram. [See Barry, p. 424; and see Trowbridge, 9.]

---

2. 4 (IV.) Dea. THOMAS UPHAM, of Weston. Upon hearing that the British troops had left Boston in April, 1775, he shouldered musket and knapsack, and started immediately for Concord and Lexington. He m. (1st), Mar. 10, 1740–1, RUTH HAMMOND, of Waltham. [? 25½.] She d. June 2, 1749, and he m. (2d), Mar. 18, 1749–50, SUSANNA MYRICK. [21.] He m. (3d), pub. Aug. 15, 1772, MARTHA WILLIAMS, of Newton [her parentage not ascertained]. He d. Oct., 1780. His Will, dated Oct. 13, proved Nov. 8, 1780, mentions wife Martha, dr. Ruth Myrick, dr. Susanna Russell, dr. Lydia Upham; sons Nathan, Amos, Jonathan, Thomas, and Ephraim; wife pregnant.

---

5 1. RUTH, b. Sept. 5, 1742; m., Ap. 1, 1762, NOAH NORCROSS. [26.] In 1780, she was the wife of JOSIAH MYRICK, of Princeton, Mass. [Myrick, 27.]

(By 2d wife.)

6 2. SUSANNA, b. Sept. 21, 1751; m., May 20, 1773, JOSEPH RUSSELL, of Weston. [2½.] [A Susanna Upham m., in Weston, Nov. 30, 1769, Uriah Gregory [34], at first supposed to be the dr. of Dea. T. Upham. Her parentage has not been ascertained.]
3. THOMAS, b. July 21, 1762; d. Jan. 10, 1776.
7 4. LYDIA, b. Feb. 7, 1765; m., Feb. 5, 1789, MICAH FISKE. [N. Fiske, 133.]

(By 3d wife.)

8 5. NATHAN, b. June 20, 1773; a paper-maker; m., Nov. 22, 1798, LYDIA DIX, of Waltham. [Dix, 54.] He resided about two years in Waltham, and then moved to Weston, to reside on his father's homestead, in the S. E. part of Weston. He and his wife were dismissed from Waltham to Weston, Ap. 18, 1802.

a 1. *Amos*, b. in Waltham, June 18, 1800; of New York; m., Mar., 1825, *Elmira Hobbs*, of Weston [Hobbs, 5–7], s. p.

b 2. *Charles*, b. in Waltham, Nov. 9, 1801; residing in Fram., doing business in Boston; m., Nov. 27, 1830, *Elizabeth Curtis*, of Boston. Chil.,

c 1. Eliza Dix, b. Sept. 30, 1831; m., Oct. 8, 1845, Phineas Upham, of Waltham. [20.]

d 2. Charles Augustus, b. July 27, 1835.

e 3. Henrietta Louisa, b. June 12, 1844.

f 3. *Nathan*, b. in Weston, Ap. 27, 1804; of Fitchburg; m., Nov., 1831, *Mary R. Bradlee*, of Boston. Chil.,

g 1. Nathaniel B., b. Dec. 5, 1831.

2. Charles, b. July, 1833.

h 4. *Elizabeth Dix*, b. June 10, 1808; m. *Joseph Curtis*, of Boston, Sec. Ins. Co. Chil.,

1. Eliza Amelia, b. Nov. 13, 1834; d. May 23, 1845.

i 2. Elmira Upham, b. Sept. 5, 1837.

j 3. Joseph Henry, b. July 5, 1841.

k 5. *Thomas*, b. Aug. 14, 1811; m. *Clarissa Ellenwood*, of Boston, where he does business, and he resides in Brighton.

l 1. Thomas Ellenwood, b. Mar. 4, 1847.

9 6. AMOS, b. Oct. 4, 1774; a merchant, of Charleston, S. C., d. unm.
10 7. JONATHAN, b. Jan. 4, 1776; m. MEHITABEL WHITING, of Dover, Mass.

a 1. *Sarah*, b. Oct., 1807; m. *Adolphus Smith*, a Dep. Sheriff, of Newton.

b 1. Jonathan Upham, b. June 25, 1825.

c 2. Martha, b. 1832.
d 2. *Walter W.*, b. June, 1809; a trader; m., Sept. 3, 1837, *Martha F. Wyman*, of Boston.
11 8. THOMAS, b. Mar. 1, 1777; of Newton; m. SARAH FLEMING, s. p. His Will, dated Dec. 30, 1801, proved Ap. 7, 1802, gave his share of his father's estate in Weston to wife Sarah.
12 9. EPHRAIM, b. Nov. 3, 1778; m. HANNAH CUSHMAN, and settled first in Montague, Mass., and afterwards in Bow, N. H.
13 10. PATTY (Martha), b. Dec. 9, 1780; posthumous; m. EZRA FULLER, and settled in Pembroke, N. H. Chil.,
1. *Thomas.* 2. *Edward.* 3. *Ezra.* 4. *Martha.*

---

14 (IV.) Dea. ABIJAH UPHAM, of Weston, son of Thomas Upham, of Reading [†16], m., Ap. 28, 1725, ELIZABETH SPRING. [31.] He d. Dec. 3, 1775, aged 78. He was a deacon about 30 years; Rep. several years; often Selectman, and had a large share of town business.

---

15 1. ABIJAH, b. May 1, 1726; went early to Canton, Mass., where he d.
2. AMOS, b. Jan. 23, 1727–8; d. Oct. 15, 1750.
3. ELIZABETH, b. May 10, 1730; d. Mar. 7, 1733.
4. JONATHAN, b. Ap. 20, 1732; d. Feb. 13, 1748.
15½ 5. ELIZABETH, bap. May 19, 1734. 6. MEHITABEL, b. Feb. 7, 1735–6.
7. EUNICE, b. May 23, 1738; d. Nov. 29, 1740.
16 8. MEHITABEL, b. Ap. 29, 1741; m., Oct. 22, 1761, ELISHA JONES, Jr. [144.]
17 9. EUNICE, b. Aug. 28, 1744; m., May 10, 1764, Capt. ROGER DENCH, q. v.
10. SILAS, b. Ap. 26, 1747; d. June 6, 1748.
18 11. PHINEHAS (twin), b. Ap. 26, 1747; m., Nov. 29, 1769, LYDIA MYRICK. [10.] Mar. 10, 1790, the guardianship of his 4 younger chil., committed to his wid. Lydia.
19 1. *Joel*, b. Mar. 20, 1771; d. early.
19½ 2. *Phinehas*, b. Mar. 8, 1773; d. July 25, 1805; m., Ap. 29, 1802, *Sarah Townsend.* [13.] She lives in widowhood.
1. Sarah, b. July 12, 1803; d. Aug. 26, 1829, unm.
20 2. Phinehas, b. June 23, 1805; Town Clerk and trader, of Waltham; m., Oct. 8, 1845, Eliza Dix Upham. [8–*c.*]
21 3. *Lydia*, b. May 17, 1775, unm.
22 4. *Abijah*, b. Dec. 26, 1777; a farmer; m., Feb. 5, 1801, *Betsey Sanderson.* [Sanderson, 102.] Chil.,
a 1. Elizabeth, b. Mar. 11, 1801; m., May 15, 1823, Charles Morse, a farmer, of Weston. He d. Feb. 2, 1847. Chil.,
1. Sarah E., b. May 23, 1825; d. 1844.
b 2. Alfred, b. Dec. 27, 1827.
c 3. Lydia, b. Oct. 27, 1829. 4. Beriah, b. Mar. 17, 1831.
e 5. Harriet Louisa, b. Oct. 31, 1833.
f 6. Phebe Sophia, b. June 7, 1835.
g 7. Matilda, b. July 14, 1837. 8. Abijah, b. Ap. 12, 1839.
i 9. Willard, b. Dec. 22, 1841. 10. Franklin, b. June 4, 1843.
k 2. Joel, b. July 18, 1803; a blacksmith; m. Mary A. Roberts, of Weston; 3 chil. She d. 1840, and he m. (2d), Elizabeth T. Emerson, of Lowell.
l 1. Thomas Abijah, b. Sept. 29, 1830.
2. Margaret Eliza, d. aged 8 months.
m 3. Sarah Jane, b. Feb. 7, 1837. 4. Edwin Porter, b. Mar, 26, 1845.
o 5. Joel Hurbert, b. Jan. 10, 1849.
p 3. Myrick, b. Feb. 2, 1805; a farmer; m. Mary Pierce, of Needham.
q 1. Mary Elizabeth, b. May 31, 1835.
2. James Myrick, b. Oct. 22, 1844.
r 4. Harriet, b. Feb. 2, 1807; d. Sept. 18, 1845, unm.
s 5. Abijah, b. Oct. 31, 1809; a blacksmith, of Tewksbury; m. Frances Work, of T. Chil,
t 1. Wealthy Ann, b. July 18, 1841.
2. Warren Abijah, b. Aug. 20, 1843.
3. Horace Manfred, d. aged 4 m. 4. Sarah Frances, d. aged 7 w.

u 5. Edward Payson, b. June 28, 1850.
6. Ellen Sophia, b. Sept. 29, 1852.
w 6. Luther S., b. Oct. 23, 1810; a farmer; m. Isabella Seaverns.
x 1. Henry A., b. Mar. 7, 1836. 2. Luther F., b. Mar. 7, 1838.
z 3. George A., b. June 19, 1840. 4. Harriet E., b. Dec. 16, 1843.
aa 7. George, b. Oct. 8, 1813; a farmer; m., May 27, 1839, Lucy M. Jones.
1. George Albert, b. Dec. 28, 1850.
bb 8. Nathan, b. Sept. 23, 1818; a farmer; m. Amanda Holbrook, of Weston, s. p.
cc 9. Louisa, b. Sept. 6. 1819; m., July, 1841, Benjamin W. Roberts, of Weston; a teacher in the Camb. High School. Chil.,
dd 1. Sarah Louisa, b. Jan. 6, 1845.
ee 2. Georgia Maria, b. Nov., 1848.
ff 10. Sophia, b. Feb. 23, 1820; m., Elbridge Smith, of Wayland; a teacher in the Camb. High School. She d. Nov. 9, 1845, leaving one child.
1. Mary Ann, b. May 9, 1844.
gg 11. Sarah L., b. Jan. 30, 1822; m., May 26, 1846, Elbridge Smith, wid. of her sister Sophia. Chil.,
1. Harriet Sophia, b. May 12, 1847; d. Feb. 10, 1849.
hh 2. Josephine Malania, b. Ap. 9, 1849.
ii 3. Elbridge Wellington, b. Ap. 12, 1851.
12. Marshall L., b. July 28, 1824.
5. *Betsey*, b. Feb. 19, 1780; d. Dec. 25, 1781.
23 6. *Silas*, b. Oct. 10, 1783, unm.
24 7. *John Myrick*, b. Aug. 25, 1786; m., Mar., 1816, *Ann Corey*, of Brookline. Chil.,
a 1. Elizabeth Ann, b. Mar. 10, 1817; m., Mar., 1840, John U. Kingsbury, of Brookline. Chil.,
1. Frances Ellen. 2. Albert Dexter.
3. John Myrick. 4. Silas Edward.
b 2. Edward, b. Dec. 23, 1818; m., Oct. 22, 1840, Abba Tappan Cunningham, of Brighton; 3 chil. She d. June 29, 1848, aged 28, and he m. (2d), Sept. 12, 1849, Caroline Fernald, of Portsmouth, N. H. She d. Aug. 21, 1852, aged 27.
c 1. Edward W., b. Oct. 18, 1841.
2. Sarah Elizabeth, b. Jan. 7, 1843; d. June 24, 1844.
d 3. Charles Henry, b. Jan. 4, 1845.
e 4. Ann Scarlett, b. Jan. 7, 1850.
25 8. *Amos*, b. Mar. 11, 1789; m., Dec. 28, 1819, *Abigail*, dr. of Dea. Humphrey, of Dorchester. Chil.,
a 1. James H., b. Sept. 25, 1820; m., June 19, 1845, Mary Bird, of Dorchester.
b 1. Mary C., b. Nov. 24, 1849.
2. Clarence, b. July 7, d. Nov. 18, 1851.
c 2. Charles A., b. Mar. 10, 1822; m., Sept. 25, 1849, Elizabeth (?) Keton, of Dorchester.
1. Thomas Edward, b. Feb. 17, 1851.
d 3. Abigail H., b. Nov. 17, 1824; d. Ap. 2, 1830.
e 4. Amos, b. July 8, 1831.

---

26 (IV.) JOSIAH UPHAM, of Weston, son of Thomas, of Reading [†16], m., Feb. 16, 1732, JUDITH TRAINE. [Traine, 20.]

---

1. Josiah, b. June 24, 1733.
2. Judith, b. May 6, 1735 (? Jabez, bap. May 11, 1735).
3. Isaac, b. in Needham, Feb. 2, 1737–8; d. Sept. 19, 1743, of scarlet fever.
4. Ephraim, bap. in Weston, June 8, 1740.
5. John, bap. April 24, 1743.

---

31 (IV.) WILLIAM UPHAM, of Weston; probably a son of Phinehas [†11], of Malden. His first wife, NAOMI, d. in childbed, Mar. 14, 1725-6, and he m. (2d) THANKFUL ——. He was adm. f. c., Aug. 9, 1732, and d. May 18, 1740.

1. Daniel, bap. Sept. 6, 1724; d. soon.
32 2. William, b. Mar. 11, 1722–3; m. (pub. Mar. 11, 1744), Elizabeth Gregory. [12.] Chil.,
33 1. *Abigail*, b. Nov. 2, 1744; m., Nov. 25, 1762, Dr. *Isaac Starr*, q. v.
34 2. *Mary*, b. Jan. 10, 1745–6. 3. *Ephraim*, b. July 18, 1747.
3. Daniel, b. Feb. 26, 1725–6; d. Ap. 27, 1726.

(By 2d wife.)

4. Abigail, b. Jan. 12, 1730–1; d. May 18, 1740.
5. Mary, bap. Jan. 30, d. Feb. 13, 1731–2.
6. Ephraim, b. May 12, 1735; d. May 6, 1740.

---

35 NATHAN UPHAM, of Weston, son of Thomas [†16], of Reading, m. (1st), SARAH ——, who died Dec. 13, 1729, and he m. (2d), Dec. 16, 1730, MARY BROWN. [36.] Admin. granted to his wid. Mary (? of Reading), 1754. Chil.,

36 1. Sarah, b. Oct. 1, 1732.
2. Esther, bap. Sept. 30, 1733; d. May 13, 1743, of scarlet fever.
37 3. Nathan, bap. Sept. 28, 1735.
4. Beulah, bap. May 20, 1739; d. of scarlet fever, May 25, 1743.
38 5. Mary, b. Mar. 12, 1741–2 (? bap. Mar. 14, 1742–3).

VEAZEY (Veazy, Veazie, Pheza, Phese).

ROBERT VEAZEY, was proprietor of Wat., 1636–7.

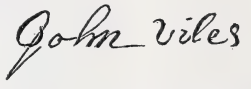
Mary Feazie, owned land in Wat., 1648–9.

Mary Pheza, m., Sept. 24, 1650, George Parkhurst, Jr. [2.]

William Phese, mentioned in Winthrop's Jour., II., 373, and adm. freeman, 1643, was probably William Veazey, of Braintree.

VILES (Vilas, Viale, Vyall). Perhaps *Vila* was a different name.

1 JOHN VILES, of Waltham, m., July 2, 1731, SUSANNA BEMIS. [Bemis, 33.] He d. Feb. 4, 1774. She d. Nov. 28, 1785. Chil.,



2 1. Abigail, b. Oct. 26, 1731; m., Dec., 1752, Jonas Barnard [46], of Wat.
3 2. John, b. Mar. 16, 1732–3; d. young. 3. Susan, b. Nov. 17, 1734.
4 4. Dinah, b. Jan. 10, 1737–8; m., Ap. 9, 1761, John Watson, q. v.
5 5. Nathan, b. Dec. 30, 1739; d. Mar. 6, 1788; m., Oct. 14, 1784, Mrs. Sarah Hagar [137], who d. May 12, 1787, aged 33, and had,
1. *Nathan*, b. Aug. 14, d. Nov. 26, 1786.
6 6. Kezia, b. Dec. 10, 1741; m., Jan. 16, 1770, John Watson, of Reading.
7 7. Joel, b. Dec. 14, 1743.
8 8. Jonas, b. July 3, 1746; d. Oct. 8, 1799; m. (1st), Ap. 4, 1782, Susanna Hastings. [60.] She d. in childbed, Dec. 14, 1784, and he m. (2d), May 24, 1787, Irene Hastings [62], sister of his first wife. Chil.,
1. *Jonas*, b. Jan. 16, 1783; m., Ap. 12, 1810, *Abigail Lawrence*. [57.]
2. *Susanna*, b. Dec. 9, 1784; m., July 1, 1804, *John Whitney*, of Boston.
3. *Lydia*, b. Mar. 8, 1788; d. Mar. 25, 1791.
4. *Sophia*, b. Dec. 6, 1789; d. Oct. 28, 1805.
5. *Lydia*, b. Feb. 28, 1792. 6. *William*, b. Dec. 5, 1794.
7. *Louisa*, b. Sept. 5, 1797; d. Mar. 5, 1799.
9 9. Sarah, b. July 8, 1748; m., Jan. 24, 1768, Jonathan Dix. [Dix, 65.]
10 10. John, b. June 12, 1750; of Weston; m. (1st), Nov. 1, 1775, Hannah Warren. [†120.] She d. Ap. 5, 1784, aged 30, and he m. (2d), Aug. 26, 1784, Mary Warren, of Weston. [†119.] Chil.,
1. *John*, bap. Aug. 11, 1776; m. (1st), Nov. 29, 1804, *Lydia Peirce*. [Peirce, 156.] He m. (2d), Jan. 21, 1810, *Louisa Harrington*, who d. Oct. 7, 1811, and he m. (3d), 1814, *Relief Viles* (? wid. of Nathan). Chil.,
1. Luther, b. Dec. 9, 1805. 2. John, b. May 27, 1817.
2. *Nathan*, b. Jan. 30, 1779; m., Sept. 3, 1807, *Relief Reed*. Chil.,

1. Sophia, b. Aug., 1809; d. Oct., 1810.
3. *Elias*, b. Jan. 17, 1782; m., May 17, 1807, *Susanna Gleason*. [10.] Chil.,
1. Daniel Gleason, b. June 2, 1808. 2. Elias, b. May 8, 1810.
4. *Hannah*, b. Mar. 9, 1784. 5. *Sally*, bap. May 24, 1785.
6. *Achsah*, bap. Sept. 9, 1787. 7. *Myra*, b. July 5, 1789.
8. *Cynthia*, bap. Mar. 18, 1792. 9. *Jessie*, bap. Ap. 17, 1794.
10. *David*, bap. June 10, 1796.

11. 11. DAVID, b. Nov. 7, 1752; d. Nov. 11, 1754.

12. 12. LYDIA, b. May 18, 1755; m., Jan. 25, 1775, DAVID WILSON, b. Feb. 22, 1750, son of Simeon and Dorothy (Brown) Wilson, of Spencer.

13. 13. LIZZA, b. Feb. 27, 1757; m., May 22, 1777, MOSES MEAD. [21.]

---

14 *Thomas Traine*, of Hartford, and *Abigail Viles*, pub. in Weston, Mar. 15, 1750–1; prob. did not marry.

15 *Elizabeth Vila*, of Wat., m., in Boston, Aug. 25, 1755, *Timothy Winship*.

VOSE.—THOMAS VOSE, of Wat., had, 1. POLLY, bap. Oct. 30, 1785. 2. SALLY, bap. Oct. 7, 1787.

ENOCH VOSE, had, 1. SALLY DORR, bap. Sept. 14, 1794.

EBENEZER VOSE, had, 1. JONATHAN MAYHEW, bap. June 8, 1800. 2. HENRY, bap. Mar. 28, 1802. 3. ADDISON, bap. Nov. 4, 1804. 4. CHARLOTTE, bap. Dec. 14, 1806. 5. LUCRETIA, bap. Ap. 9, 1809.

[See Bemis, 126.]

WAITE (Wait, Wayt, Wayte, Waight, Weight).

1 RICHARD WAIGHT, of Wat., m. MARY ——. He d. Jan. 16, 1668–9, aged 60, and she d. Jan. 21, 1678–9, aged 72. Chil.,

---

1. STEVEN, buried Mar. 8, 1638, aged 9 days.

2 2. JOHN, b. May 6, 1639; d. June 24, 1722; m., Jan. 13, 1663–4, MARY WOODWARD. [Woodward, 3.] She d. Aug. 23, 1718. Chil.,

2½ 1. *John*, b. May, d. Oct., 1665. 2. *Mary*, b. Oct. 9, 1666.

3 3. *Rachel*, m. *John Randall*. [19.]

4 4. *John*, b. Dec. 27, 1669; d. in Weston, June 24, 1722; m. *Mary* ——, who d. in Weston, Aug. 23, 1718. Chil.,
1. John, b. June 10, 1694. 2. Mary, b. May 8, 1696.
3. Robert, b. Mar. 9, 1698–9. 4. Sarah, b. Jan. 24, 1703–4.
5. Lydia, b. July 3, 1706.

5 5. *Sarah*, b. Oct., 26, 1672.

6 6. *Amos*, b. Jan. 4, 1679–80; m., Aug., 1701, *Elizabeth Cutting*. [17.]
1. Elizabeth, b. Jan. 10, 1701–2. 2. Samuel, b. Oct. 26, 1704.

7 7. *Rebecca*, m., July 16, 1706, *John Anderson*, q. v.

8 3. THOMAS, b. Mar. 3, 1641–2; m. SARAH, who was adm. f. c., Feb. 2, 1689–90. He d. in Weston, Jan. 3, 1722–3; in the church records said to be of Camb. Farms. His wid. d. in Weston, Jan. 17, 1743–4, aged 91; church records say aged 89. Chil.,
1. *Richard*, b. Jan, 29, 1674–5; d. Oct. 5, 1690.

9 2. *Phebe*, b. July 26, 1676.

10 3. *Thomas*, b. Mar. 7, 1677–8.
4. *John*, b. Feb. 16, 1680–1; d. Aug. 24, 1691.

11 5. *Joseph*, b. Feb. 4, 1682–3; d. in Worcester, Oct. 5, 1753, aged 71; by wife *Sarah*, had,
1. Priscilla, b. Ap. 14, 1707; m. Charles Adams.
2. John. 3. Rebecca, m. —— Curtis.

12 6. *Sarah*, b. Jan. 13, 1687–8; m., Aug. 14, 1712, *Ebenezer Allen*. [27.]

13 7. *Mary*, b. Jan. 20, 1689–90. 8. *Richard*, b. June 25, 1691.

15 9. *Abigail*, b. Dec. 3, 1697; m., Sept. 18, 1718, *Solomon Temple*, of Concord.

16 4. JOSEPH, m., about 1675, RUHAMAH HAGAR [3], and settled in Marlboro. [See Hist. of Worcester, pp. 12 and 14, and Barry, p. 428.] Chil.,

17 1. *Ruhamah*, d. 1714, aged 38.

18 2. *William*, b. 1679; of Marlboro, and of Sherburne; m. *Abial* ——. Chil.,

1. Gershom, b. 1700, in Marlboro. 2. Jason, b. 1702, in M.
3. Sarah, b. 1704, in Sherb. 4. Hepzibah, b. Nov. 25, 1707.
5. Rebecca, b. June 29, 1709. 6. Abial, b. Nov. 18, 1711.
7. Betsey, b. Aug. 31, 1714.

19 3. *John*, b. and d. 1692.
4. *Joseph*, b. 1695; m., 1721, *Mary Holland.*

WALES (Weals).

ELIZABETH WEALS and DAVID CUTTING [13], m., Oct. 13, 1712.

ELKANAH WALES, m., Nov. 11, 1773, SUSANNA COOLIDGE. [Coolidge, 250.] She d. Oct. 28, 1792. Chil.,

1. *Grace*, b. July 7, 1774.
2. *Susanna*, b. Aug. 12, 1776; m., Jan. 1, 1799, *Enoch Hyde*, Jr., of Newton.
3. *Nathaniel*, b. Ap. 20, 1778. 4. *Benjamin*, b. Mar. 14, 1780.
5. *Betsey*, bap. June 23, 1782. 6. *Samuel*, bap. Sept. 19, 1784.
7. *Grace*, bap. July 29, 1787.

WALCOTT. See Wolcott.

WALDO.—CORNELIUS WALDO, purchased land in Wat., of Dr. Henry Hooper, in 1720. He was a retail trader in Wat. from 1750 to 1771, and was constable 1756. In 1735, he was of Boston, "formerly of Wat." His wife HANNAH, d. Dec. 2, 1765, aged about 45.

WALKER.

1 JOHN WALKER, adm. f. c. from Reading, June 6, 1714 (probably the father of John, Nathaniel, and Lydia); d. in Weston, Ap. 16, 1718. LYDIA WALKER (? wid. of John), d. in Weston, Jan. 8, 1764. July 31, 1712, he bought of Ebenezer Chadwick, a house, and 190 acres in Weston, north side of Sud. Road.

---

2 JOHN WALKER, of Weston, m., Oct. 28, 1731, MARY GOVE. [Gove, 13.] She d. Feb. 16, 1749, aged 41 y. 14 d., and he m., Nov. 8, 1751, THANKFUL GARFIELD. [46.] Chil.,

3 1. MARY, b. May 28, 1732; m., Dec. 14, 1752, BENJAMIN DUDLEY, of Sud.
4 2. SARAH, b. June 14, 1734; m., Oct. 2, 1751, MOSES RICE, of Sud.
5 3. JOHN, b. Aug. 31, 1737; m. (pub. June 2), 1761, RUTH CHILD, of Waltham. Chil.,
   1. *John*, b. Mar. 1, 1763. 2. *Ruth*, b. Feb. 15, 1770.
   3. *Daniel*, b. Ap. 9, 1771. 4. *David*, b. Sept. 19, 1772.
   5. *David*, b. Oct. 8, 1776. 6. *John*, b. May 18, 1779.
6 4. JONATHAN, b. Mar. 15, 1739–40.
7 5. ISAAC, b. June 7, 1742; m., Jan. 1, 1767, JERUSHA GARFIELD. [31–6.] Chil.,
   1. *Anna*, b. Nov. 8, 1767. 2. *Isaac*, b. Dec. 8, 1768.
   3. *Jonathan*, b. Dec. 16, 1770; d. Ap. 16, 1772.
   4. *Jerusha*, b. July 12, 1772. 5. *Jacob*, b. June 20, 1774.
8 6. ABIGAIL, b. Dec. 27, 1744.
9 7. SAMUEL, b. May 11, 1747; m. (pub. May 17), 1770, JOANNA RICE, of Concord. (By 2d wife, Thankful.)
10 8. THANKFUL, b. Oct. 11, 1752; m., Ap. 9, 1778, OLIVER CONANT, of Stow.
11 9. LYDIA, b. Dec. 27, 1753; m., Oct. 15, 1776, SAMUEL CONANT, of Stow. [See Conant.]
10. JOHN.

---

12 NATHANIEL WALKER, of Weston, m., Mar. 8, 1731–2, SUBMIT BREWER. [Brewer, 15.] Chil.,

1. JAMES, b. Nov. 15, 1732. 2. NATHANIEL, b. Feb. 12, 1734–5.
3. PHINEHAS, b. Mar. 25, 1738. 4. LYDIA, b. Feb. 7, 1739–40.
5. JOSIAH, b. Feb. 4, 1740–1. 6. SUBMIT, b. July 11, 1742.
7. ASA, b. Sept. 2, 1743. 8. JOEL, b. Jan. 28, 1744–5.

9. MARY, b. June 7, 1746. 10. BENJAMIN, b. Dec. 5, 1747.

13 *Lydia Walker* (?) dr. of John [1], m., in Weston, April 2, 1741, *Joseph Peirce*, Jr. [29.]

Richard Walker, of Wat., m., Oct. 15, 1765, *Elizabeth Goddard*. They o. c. Aug. 24, 1766, and had, 1. Richard, b. Sept. 13, 1766.

WARD.

ANDREW WARD, adm. freeman, May 14, 1634; was one of the small colony that went from Wat. to Wethersfield, and was a magistrate, 1636. He still held his homestall, in Wat., 1642. [See Farmer, and see Hinman, p. 88.]

SAMUEL WARD, of Wat., ? of Marblehead, adm. freeman, May 5, 1665.

1 THADDEUS WARD, of Waltham, who d. Nov. 19, 1770, aged 50, m., July 26, 1743, LYDIA BENJAMIN. [45.] Chil.,

1. BENJAMIN, b. June 4, 1744; m., Dec. 3, 1767, MEHITABEL BENJAMIN. [69.] In 1767, he lived with his grandfather, Daniel Benjamin. [44.] Chil.,
   1. *Daniel*, b. Mar. 7, 1768. 2. *Lydia*, b. July 29, 1772.
   3. *Benjamin*, bap. June 10, 1774.
2. THADDEUS, b. Nov. 5, 1745. 3. SARAH, bap. Mar. 29, 1747.
4. CALEB, bap. Nov. 27, 1748. 5. Infant, d. Dec. 10, 1752.
6. SAMUEL, bap. Oct. 27, 1754. 7. WILLIAM, d. June 4, 1757.
8. WILLIAM, bap. July 17, 1757.

2 *Hannah Ward*, m., in Wat., Mar. 26, 1657, *Abraham How*, of Rox. [Ward Fam., p. 13.]

3 *William Ward* and *Abigail Spring* [16], both of Camb. (Newton), m., in Wat., Dec. 31, 1689. [Ward Family, p. 19.]

4 *Obadiah Ward*, of Sud., m., Dec. 20, 1693, wid. *Joanna Harrington*. [33.]

5 *Samuel Ward*, of Marlboro, m., in Wat., May 25, 1710, *Elizabeth Beers*. [7.]

6 *Mercy Ward*, of Newton, (pub. in Weston, Feb. 5), 1725–6; m. in Newton, Ap. 6, 1726, *John Hastings*, of Weston. [204.]

7 *Hannah Ward*, of Wat., m., Dec. 23, 1773, *Joshua Jennison*, of Weston. [60.]

8 Dr. *William Ward*, of Weston, m., Dec. 20, 1785, *Lucy Jones*. [54.]

9 Wid. *Ward*, aged over 80, d. in Waltham, Ap. 29, 1766.

10 *Artemas Ward*, Esq., m., in Weston, Dec. 14, 1788, *Catherine Maria Dexter*.

11 *Joshua Gore*, of Rox., and *Lucy Ward*, of Weston, m., July 11, 1802.

WARNER.—JOHN WARNER, proprietor, 1636–7. Was he one of Gorton's company?

WARREN.

1 (I.) JOHN WARREN came to America in 1630, aged 45; settled in Wat.; was adm. freeman, May 18, 1631; was Selectman, 1636 to '40. In 1635, he, and Abraham Browne were appointed to lay out all highways, and to see that they were repaired. His homestall lot of 12 acres, in 1642, was bounded W. by highway, E. by William Hammond, N. by John Biscoe, S. by Isaac Sterne. He also, then owned 7 other lots, amounting to about 176 acres. Oct., 1651, he and Thomas Arnold, were each fined 20*s.* for an offence against the laws concerning baptism. Mar. 14, 1658–9, he was to be warned for not attending public worship; but "old Warren is not to be found in town." Ap. 4, 1654, he was fined, for neglect of public worship, 14 Sabbaths, each 5*s.*=£3. 10*s.* May 27, 1661, the houses of "old Warren and goodman Hammond," were ordered to be searched for Quakers. His wife, MARGARET, d. Nov. 6, 1662, and he d. Dec. 13, 1667, aged 82. His Will, dated Nov. 30, proved Dec. 17, 1667, mentions the following chil., probably all b. in England.

John Warren

15.2 1. JOHN, b. 1622; adm. freeman, May 18, 1645.
3 2. MARY, m., Oct. 30, 1642, JOHN BIGELOW. [Bigelow, 1.]
6.4 3. DANIEL, b. 1628; took oath of fidelity, 1652.
5 4. ELIZABETH, m., about 1654, JAMES KNAPP. [Knapp, 4.]

4.6 (II.) DANIEL WARREN, m., Dec. 10, 1650, MARY BARRON, who d. Feb. 13, 1715–16. [Barron, 12.]

7 1. MARY, b. Nov. 29, 1651; d. May 12, 1734; m., May 29, 1668, JOHN CHILD. [Child, 16.] He d. Oct. 15, 1676, and she m. (2d), Ap. 13, 1677, NATHANIEL FISKE. [N. Fiske, 18.]
23.8 2. DANIEL, b. Oct. 6, 1653; admitted freeman, Ap. 18, 1690; Selectman many times, and Rep. 1701.
9 3. (?) HANNAH, m., Sept. 24, 1675, DAVID MEAD. [Mead, 1.]
10 4. (?) ELIZABETH, m., Dec. 6, 1681, JONATHAN TAINTER. [Tainter, 11.]
11 5. SARAH, b. July 4, 1658. 6. SUSANNA, b. Dec. 26, 1663; d. 1678.
33.12 7. JOHN, b. Mar. 5, 1665–6; adm. freeman, May 16, 1690.
36.13 8. JOSHUA, b. July 4, 1668; d. Jan. 30, 1760.
14 9. GRACE, b. Mar. 14, 1671–2; m., Jan. 20, 1690–1, JOSEPH MORSE, Jr., of Wat., afterwards of Marlboro. [Morse, 5.]

4.15 (II.) Capt. JOHN WARREN; Selectman, 1676; Will dated Jan. 12, and proved Feb. 22, 1702–3. He m., July 11, 1667, MICHAL, wid. of Richard Bloys, and dr. of Robert Jennison. She d. July 14, 1713. [Bloys 2, and Jennison, 4.] Inventory, £150. 3.

16 1. MARGARET, b. May 6, 1668; unm. 1703.
17 2. SARAH, b. Jan. 25, 1670–1: not mentioned in father's Will.
18 3. ELIZABETH, b. July 8, 1673; m., Oct. 18, 1705, DANIEL HARRINGTON. [Harrington, 91.]
19 4. MARY, b. May 25, 1675; m., Dec. 30, 1698, JOSEPH PEIRCE. [Peirce, 106.]
56.20 5. JOHN, b. May 21, 1678.
21 6. GRACE, b. Mar. 12, 1679–80; unm. Jan., 1703.
47.22 7. SAMUEL, b. Jan. 23, 1683.

8.23 (III.) DANIEL WARREN, m., Dec. 19, 1678, ELIZABETH WHITNEY. [Whitney, 18.] (?) He m. (2d), Feb. 26, 1711–12, REBECCA GARFIELD. [15.]

1. ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 16, 1679; d. Feb. 4, 1695–6.
24 2. RUTH, b. Oct. 15, 1681; d. Ap., 1716; m., 1705, SAMUEL BIGELOW [69], of Marlboro.
3. MARY, b. Jan. 25, 1683–4; d. young.
67.26 4. DANIEL, b. Ap. 30, 1686.
26½ 5. SARAH, bap. Dec. 14, 1701; m., July 5, 1710, DANIEL GALUSHA, q. v.
27 6. HANNAH, b. Jan. 25, 1690–1; m., May 8, 1710, JOHN BEMIS, Jr. [39.]
7. JONAS, b. July 25, 1695.
28 8. JONAS, b. Ap. 30, 1697; m., Oct. 2, 1719, ELIZABETH SEAVERNS. [Seaverns, 2.]
30 9. DELIVERANCE, b. Oct. 10, 1699; m., June 11, 1719, JOSIAH COOLIDGE. [155.]
31 10. MARY, bap. May 2, 1703; (?) m., Ap. 3, 1729, BENJAMIN TUCKER, of Leicester.

12.33 (III.) Ensign JOHN WARREN, m., Mar. 22, 1682–3, MARY BROWN. [Brown, 8.] His wife adm. f. c. Aug. 19, 1688. He d. July 11, 1703, and his wid. m., Mar. 14, 1703–4, SAMUEL HARRINGTON. [Harrington, 46.]

77.34 1. JOHN, b. Mar. 15, 1684–5; bap. 1688; d. Mar. 25, 1745.
91.35 2. JONATHAN, b. Ap. 26, bap. 29, 1688.
35½ 3. DANIEL, bap. Sept. 1, 1689.

13.36 (III.) JOSHUA WARREN, m. REBECCA CHURCH [19], who d. Ap. 1, 1757.

37 1. LYDIA, b. Nov. 3, 1696; m. —— SOUTHWORTH, and died before her father, leaving sons,
1. *Thomas.* 2. *Stephen.*

38 | 2. Joshua, b. June 4, 1698; m., Ap. 9, 1724, Elizabeth Harris. Chil.,
1. *Moses*, b. Jan. 19, 1724–5. 2. *Joshua*, b. Oct. 12, 1726.
3. *Benjamin*, b. Dec. 20, 1728. 4. (*Lydia*, bap. Nov. 24, 1728. ?)
5. *Elijah*, b. July 31, 1731. 6. *Elizabeth*, b. Feb. 4, 1732–3.
7. *Elijah*, b. Jan. 23, 1734–5. 8. *Elijah*, b. July 2, 1737.
9. *Noah*, b. Nov. 4, 1739.

39 | 3. Nathaniel, b. May 25, 1700; m., Nov. 30, 1725, Susanna Cutting. [Cutting, 35.] Chil.,
1. *Nathaniel*, b. Mar. 22, 1728–9. 2. *Zechariah*, b. Ap. 1, 1731.
3. *Thaddeus*, bap. July 29, 1733. 4. *Lydia*, d. Ap., 1751.

40 | 4. Rebecca, m. —— Hathaway, and had a daughter.
1. *Rebecca*, m. —— *Sibble*.

41 | 5. Mary, m. Ap. 3, 1729, —— Tucker. [? Warren, 31.]

42 | 6. Elizabeth, b. June 19, 1704; m., 1726, Peter Gibbins, of Boston.

43 | 7. Abigail, b. Dec. 20, 1705; m. —— How.

43½ | 8. Susanna, bap. Feb. 2, 1706–7; m., Jan. 14, 1729–30, Bezaleel Flagg. [81.]

44 | 9. Hannah, b. June 2, 1708; m., Feb. 13, 1730–1, Uriah Rice, of Westboro.

45 | 10. Prudence, b. Dec. 5, 1709; m. —— Hardy.

104. 46 | 11. Daniel, b. July 28, 1713. 12. Phinehas, b. June 21, 1718.

---

22. 47 | (III.) SAMUEL WARREN, m., Jan. 8, 1706–7, LYDIA CUTTING. He d. Nov. 13, 1759, and she d. July 15, 1766.

48 | 1. { Sarah, b. Aug. 19, 1714; m., Jan. 17, 1736–7, Thomas Quiner, of Wat., and had,
1. *Sarah*, b. Nov. 25, 1737. 2. *Mary*, b. Sept 11, 1740.

49 | 2. { Lydia, b. Aug. 19, 1714; m., 1746, Daniel Benjamin. [Benjamin, 46.]

50 | 3. Samuel, b. July 19, 1719; m., Aug. 26, 1747, Abigail Wing. Chil.,
1. *Mary*, b. May 29, 1748. 2. *Abigail*, bap. Aug. 5, 1750.
3. *Lydia*, bap. Oct. 10, 1752. 4. *Ann*, bap. Aug. 5, 1754.
5. *Samuel*, bap. May 15, 1757. 6. *Lucy*, bap. May 25, 1760.
7. *Abigail*, bap. Nov. 14, 1762. 8. *Nathaniel*, bap. Ap. 7, 1765.
9. *William*, bap. Nov. 16, 1767. 10. *Stephen*, bap. Sept. 27, 1771.

51 | 4. Elizabeth, b. May 16, 1721. 5. Ephraim, b. Ap. 5, 1723.

53 | 6. Nathan, b. July 10, 1725; d. 1751, and estate adm. Nov. 11, 1751, by his father.

54 | 7. John, bap. Oct. 22, 1727. 8. Mary, bap. Aug. 17, 1729.

---

20. 56 | (III.) JOHN WARREN, of Weston, m. (1st), ABIGAIL HASTINGS. [Hastings, 10½.] She d. July 19, 1710, and he m., May 14, 1711, LYDIA FISKE. [N. Fiske, 23.] His estate admin. by wid. Lydia, July 29, 1726. Inventory, £391. 4. 11. His wid. m. (2d), in Weston, June 17, 1730, BENJAMIN HARRINGTON. [111.]

57 | 1. John, b. Ap. 3, 1701; a blacksmith, of Marlboro.

58 | 2. Sarah, b, Sept. 20, 1702; m., Oct. 29, 1725, Samuel Harrington. [167.]

59 | 3. Samuel, b. Mar. 18, 1703–4; m., 1728, Tabitha Stone. [I. Stearns, Appendix I., 30.]

60 | 4. Thomas, b. Mar. 11, 1705–6; m., 1727, Lydia Mixer. [28.]

61 | 5. David, b. June 22, 1708; m., June 22, 1733, Martha Coolidge, "Jr."
(Chil. by 2d wife.)

62 | 6. Benjamin, b. Ap. 4, 1715. 7. David, b. Jan. 8, 1716–17.

64 | 8. Abigail, b. Oct. 28, 1719. 9. Lucy, b. Oct. 26, 1721.

66 | 10. William, b. Oct. 21, 1723; d. 1739. 11. John, bap. 1725.

---

26. 67 | (IV.) Capt. DANIEL WARREN, m. (1st), May 24, 1711, HANNAH BIGELOW. [Bigelow, 30.] He m. (2d), Nov. 15, 1717, MEHITABEL GARFIELD. [Garfield, 30.] He d. previous to Nov., 1733.

68 | 1. Samuel, b. Nov. 6, 1712; settled in Mendon. Thomas Bigelow had been his guardian.

69 | 2. Hannah, b. Ap. 28, 1715; m., Feb. 16, 1731–2, John Bemis. [Bemis, 80.]

70 | 3. Daniel, b. May 12, 1717; m., May 30, 1737, Deborah Philips [Philips, 27], and had,

1. *Hannah*, b. in Concord, Nov, 1, 1741; m., Nov. 1, 1771, *Joseph Lovewell*, Jr. [See Lovewell.]

71 4. MEHITABEL, b. Oct. 7, 1718; m., 1734–5, WILLIAM BATT, q. v.

72 5. LYDIA, b. May 8, 1721; m., Ap. 12, 1749, DANIEL BENJAMIN. [46.]

73 6. RUTH, b. Mar. 30, 1723; m., Dec. 20, 1744, WOODIS LEE, of Concord. [See Lee.]

74 7. ASA, b. Nov. 19, 1725; by wife TABITHA, who d. Jan. 5, 1772, aged 47, had in Waltham,

1. *Lucy*, b. June 8, 1748. 2. *Jonathan*, b. June 11, 1750.
3. *Oliver*, b. Feb. 10, 1752.
4. *Esther*, b. Mar. 14, 1754; m., Aug. 29, 1771, *George Lawrence*, Jr. [44.]
5. *Daniel*, b. May 5, 1756; m., May 5, 1777, *Elizabeth Warren*, and had,
   1. Betsey, bap. Dec. 20, 1779. 2. David, bap. Aug. 27, 1780.
   3. Luther, bap. July 14, 1782. 4. Polly, bap. Aug. 15, 1784.
6. *Abigail*, b. Aug. 2, 1758. 7. *Tabitha*, b. Aug. 16, 1760.
8. *Lois*, b. Sept. 6, 1763. 9. *Susanna*, b. Ap. 23, 1766.

75 8. ELIJAH, b. Sept. 17, 1727; was d. June 12, 1749, and left heirs.

76 9. MARY, b. Aug. 11, 1729; m., Ap. 24, 1749, EBENEZER PHILLIPS. [Phillips, 30.]

---

34. 77 (IV.) Deacon JOHN WARREN, of Weston; m. (1st), May 26, 1704, SARAH JONES. [Jones, 8.] She d. in childbed, July 9, 1705, and he m. (2d), June 2, 1708, ABIGAIL LIVERMORE. [Livermore, 29.] She d. of dysentery, Oct. 31, 1743, aged 60, and he m. (3d), June 20, 1744, wid. LYDIA BOND, of Wat. [Bond, 59.] He was chosen deacon, 1733.

78 1. SARAH, b. June 25, 1705; m., Oct. 19, 1725, SAMUEL HARRINGTON. [185.]

79 2. MARY, bap. 1710; m. (pub. Oct. 11), 1730, JOSEPH LIVERMORE. [35.]

80 3. ANN, b. Feb. 3, 1711–12; m., Dec. 9, 1730, NATHAN FISKE. [N. Fiske, 43.]

116. 81 4. JOHN, b. Mar. 2, 1712–13.

117. 82 5. JOSIAH, bap. Feb. 17, 1714–15. 6. ISAAC, b. Jan. 1, 1716–17.

167. 84 7. ELISHA, bap. Ap. 13, 1718. 8. EBENEZER, b. June 23, 1719.

86 9. ABIGAIL, b. Sept. 5, 1720. 10. ABIJAH, b. Nov. 17, 1721.

88 11. PRUDENCE, b. Aug. 22, 1724; m., Ap. 11, 1745, THADDEUS BOND. [64.]

89 12. BEULAH, b. Aug. 23, 1725, or '6; m., 1744, JOHN HOBBS, of Brookfield.

90 13. LYDIA, b. Aug. 7, 1728; m., 1747, JOSEPH BIGELOW, Jr. [273.]

---

35. 91 (IV.) JONATHAN WARREN, of Weston; m., Nov., 1712, SARAH WHITNEY. [Whitney, 91½.] He d. Ap. 10, 1732, and she d. Ap. 10, 1752, aged 59.

92 1. TABITHA, b. June 4, 1713.

93 2. EUNICE, b. Aug. 19, 1714; m., Nov. 16, 1731, JUDAH CLARKE, of Lex

94 3. KEZIAH, b. Aug. 2, 1716; m., Nov. 23, 1733, JACOB SMITH, of Shrewsbury.

95 4. SARAH, b. Ap. 22, 1718; m. (pub. May 4), 1740, JOSEPH SMITH, of Shrewsbury. He o. c. in Shrewsbury, 1739. She had o. c. in Weston [see Ward, 436]. In 1746, they resided in Worcester. Chil. b. in Shrewsbury.

1. *Ruth*, b. Sept. 16, 1739. 2. *Jacob*, bap. Mar. 29, 1741.
3. *Joel*, b. Aug. 19, 1743.
4. *Keziah*, b. Nov. 10, 1745; bap. May 25, 1746 (parents then of Shrewsbury).
5. *Jonathan Warren*, b. Feb. 26, 1748.
6. *Solomon*, b. Mar. 18, 1750. 7. *Joseph*, b. June ——.

96 5. GRACE, b. Nov. 28, 1719. 6. ANNA, b. Aug. 26, 1721.

98 7. MARY, b. Aug. 17, 1723; m., Jan. 17, 1753, WILLIAM HAGAR. [68.]

8. THANKFUL, b. Ap. 4, 1725; d. Ap. 29, 1730.

100 9. ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 1, 1727; m., Oct. 9, 1750, JOSIAH BEMIS. [81.]

101 10. SUBMIT, b. Mar. 14, 1728–9; m., Jan. 2, 1762, ICHABOD STANLEY, of Weston.

102 11. THANKFUL, b. May 23, 1730.

103 12. ABIGAIL, b. July 19, 1732; m., Sept. 11, 1750, BENJAMIN HAGAR. [79.] 12 daughters.

---

46. 104 (IV.) PHINEHAS WARREN, of Waltham and West., m., May 3, 1739, GRACE HASTINGS. [Hastings, 48.] She d. Sept. 7, 1805, aged 87, and he d. in Waltham, June 30, 1797.

105 1. Bettee, b. Nov. 19, 1739; m., Dec. 7, 1756, John Wellington. [130.]
106 2. Phinehas, b. May 29, 1741; m., May 10, 1764, Eunice Hammond. [44.]
107 3. Lydia, bap. Jan. 13, 1744–5; m., Oct. 9, 1766, David Barnard. [49.]
129. 108 4. Peter, bap. July 13, 1746. 5. Josiah, bap. Ap. 17, 1748.
111 6. Rebecca, bap. Jan. 28, 1752; (?) m., July 5, 1782, John Savage.
112 7. Grace, d. Jan. 21, 1754.
8. Grace, bap. Feb. 22, 1756; d. May 24, 1808; m., July 10, 1775, Samuel Barnes, of Waltham, q. v.
113 9. Eliphalet, b. Sept. 19, 1757; a revolutionary soldier; m., May 25, 1779, Eunice Harrington. [158.] Chil.,
1. *Nancy*, b. 1779; d. 1796. 2. *Sally*, d. 1783, aged 14 mo.
3. *Eunice*, b. Nov. 20, 1783. 4. *Maria*, b. Mar. 8, 1795.
5. *Nancy*, b. Aug 9, 1797.
130. 114 10. Moses, bap. July 1, 1759; a soldier in the Revolution.
11. Jonas, bap. Mar. 22, 1761. 12. Charles, bap. Jan. 27, 1765.

---

81. 116 (V.) JOHN WARREN, Jr., of Weston, sole executor of his father's Will, and possessor of his father's homestead; m., Feb. 20, 1739–40, SARAH HARRINGTON. [Harrington, 113.] She d. in childbed, Oct. 28, 1753, and he m., Ap. 11, 1754, MARY MYRICK. [Myrick, 23.]

---

1. Anne, b. Oct. 24, 1740; d. Nov., 1743.
2. Jonathan, b. Aug. 11, 1742; d. Nov., 1743.
3. Anna, b. Oct. 31, 1744; d. Dec. 22, 1751.
4. John, b. Oct., d. Dec., 1746. 5. Sarah, b. Dec. 10, 1747.
†117 6. John, b. Dec. 23, 1749; m., Oct. 2, 1777, "Mrs." Abigail Wright, and had,
1. b. and d. Mar., 1778. 2. *Cynthia*, b. June 29, 1780.
3. *Nabby*, b. Sept. 25, 1782.
†118 7. Jonathan, b. Dec. 3, 1751.
†119 8. Mara (Mary), b. Oct. 28, 1753; m., Aug. 20, 1782, John Viles. [10.]
†120 9. Anna (Hannah), b. Ap. 10, 1755; m., Nov. 1, 1775, John Viles. [10.]
†121 10. Jedediah, b. Ap. 11, 1759; m., Dec. 8, 1796, Sally Peirce, and had,
1. *Ezra*, b. Sept. 15, 1797. 2. *Sarah*, b. Jan. 22, 1799.
3. *Anna Maria*, b. Dec. 17, 1800. 4. *Nahum Peirce*, b. Aug. 12, 1802.
†122 11. Philemon, b. Jan. 3, 1761. 12. Lydia, b. Feb. 11, 1763.
13. Tryphena, b. Sept. 9, 1765; d. 1766.
†124 14. Silas, b. May 11, 1767; grad. Harv. Coll., 1795; a clergyman; m., Aug. 18, 1799, Abigail Smith.
†125 15. Ezra, b. 1769; d. 1785. 16. Tryphena, b. June 15, 1773.
†126 17. James, b. Nov. 8, 1775.

---

82. 117 (V.) JOSIAH WARREN, m., in Weston, Mar. 3, 1736–7, HEPZIBAH HOBBS, and after the birth of his 2d child, moved to Fram. [Hobbs, 15.]

---

118 1. Abijah, b. in Weston, Jan. 22, 1737–8.
119 2. Abigail, b. in Weston, Oct. 7, 1739.
120 3. Hepzibah, b. in Fram., October 28, 1741; m., July 29, 1762, Thaddeus Child. [109.]
121 4. Sarah, b. Sept. 1, 1743. 5. Lydia, b. May 16, 1745.
123 6. Josiah, b. Mar. 29, 1747; probably the Josiah Warren, of Weston, who m., May 31, 1770, Abigail Jones [120], and had,
1. *Josiah*, bap. Mar. 31, 1771. 2. *Abigail*, b. Sept. 30, 1772.
3. *Josiah*, b. Mar. 25, 1775. He (f.) moved to Camb., June, 1772.
124 7. Esther, b. Jan. 24, 1748–9. 8. Hannah, b. Feb. 3, 1751.
126 9. Isaac, b. July 17, 1753. 10. John, b. Dec. 25, 1755.

---

128 N.B. There was a Josiah Warren, of Fram., b. July 10, 1756, who m., and had 6 chil., whose lineage has not been ascertained. [See Barry, 433.]

---

108. 129 (V.) PETER WARREN, of Waltham, m., May 7, 1780, MARY FLAGG. [Flagg, 84.] Chil.,

1. Mary, b. July 17, 1781. 2. Peter, b. Oct. 25, 1782.
3. Josiah, b. May 1, 1784. 4. Bezaleel, b. Feb. 4, 1786.
5. Sally, b. Dec. 19, 1787. 6. Rebecca, b. Nov. 1, 1789.
7. Henry, b. Aug. 17, 1791.
8. Grace, b. Ap. 9, 1793; (?) m., Nov. 25, 1813, Isaac Gibson.
9. Isaac, b. Sept. 29, 1794; d. 1804. 10. Jeremiah, bap. July 17, 1796.
11. Jeremiah, b. Aug. 10, 1797. 12. Leonard, bap. Oct. 12, 1800.

---

114. 130 (V.) MOSES WARREN, m., Mar. 9, 1780, ELEANOR WHITE. [White, 36.] He d. in Jay, Me., July 29, 1833. She d. (of a burn), June 11, 1833.

131 1. Samuel White, b. July 15, 1781; a carpenter; d. in Lynchburg, Vt., July 24, 1821, unm.

132 2. Moses, b. Oct. 23, 1782; d. Ap. 9, 1820; m., Ap. 25, 1804, Hannah Leathe, b. July 25, 1783. Chil.,
1. *Edgar*, b. Feb. 4, 1805. 2. *Caroline Augusta*, b. Ap. 30, 1806.
3. *Oscar*, b. Aug. 12, 1807; d. in Union, Me., May 5, 1834.
4. *Clement*, b. Jan. 14, 1809. 5. *Emily Matilda*, b. Nov. 2, 1810.
6. *Edwin R.*, b. Ap. 11, 1812. 7. *John Smith*, b. Mar. 22, d. July 6, 1814.
8. *Horace M.*, b. Ap. 22, 1815.

133 3. Elenor, b. Dec. 24, 1787; m., Sept. 21, 1806, Thomas Curtis, a merchant, of Boston, b. in Roxbury, Ap. 12, 1783; d. Ap. 10, 1839; son of John and Hannah Curtis. Chil.,

134 1. *Elenor Warren*, b. Aug. 14, 1807; m., Mar. 8, 1829, *John Davis*, of Boston. She d. Ap. 10, 1830, leaving son John Greenwood, b. Sept. 28, 1829; d. Aug. 11, 1830.

135 2. *Thomas Alonzo*, b. Feb. 3, 1809; d. Jan. 2, 1842.

136 3. *George Augustus*, b. Nov. 25, 1811; m., May 4, 1831, *Nancy Hendley Hobart*, of Boston, b. in Boston, Nov. 3, 1811; d. in Newton, Jan. 24, 1850. Chil.,
1. Mary Elenor, b. in Boston, Mar. 25, 1838; d. 1846.
2. George Augustus, b. in Boston, Dec. 21, 1840.
3. Nancy Adeline, b. in Boston, Nov. 18, 1844.
4. Alonzo Prince, b. in Boston, June 9, 1846.
5. Ann Robenna, b. in Newton, June 23, 1848.
6. Joseph Nesbitt, b. in Newton, Dec. 29, 1849.

137 4. *Charles Henry*, b. Mar. 6, 1814. 5. *Lewis Warren*, b. Mar. 27, 1816.

139 6. *Harriet Fiske*, b. Ap. 5, 1822; m. *John Dexter Parker*.

7. *Mary Barnes*, b. July 23, 1825; d. Ap. 21, 1844.

140 4. Abigail, b. Feb. 19, 1790; m., Nov. 20, 1811, Joshua Fletcher, b. in Alstead, N. H., May 8, 1783; d. July 4, 1844; son of Timothy and Hannah (Fordick) Fletcher. Chil. all b. in Lancaster, Mass.
1. *Joseph Warren*, b. Nov. 15, 1813; d. May 1, 1816.

141 2. *Elenor Louisa*, b. Mar. 15, 1815; m., Sept. 25, 1838, *Andrew Jackson Brown*. Chil.,
1. Charles, b. in Philadelphia, Sept. 17, 1840.
2. Elenor Louisa, b. in Phila., Aug. 6, 1841.
3. Elizabeth Adams, b. in Phila., Jan. 14, 1843.
4. Mary Caroline, b. in Lancaster, Mass., July 7, 1844.
5. Julia Maria, b. in Boston, Mar. 4, 1846.

3. *Julia Maria*, b. Mar. 21, 1817; d. May 2, 1819.

a 4. *George Henry*, b. Dec. 18, 1818; a painter, of Mobile, Ala.

b 5. *James Fosdick*, b. Sept. 22, 1820; a coach painter, of Pawtucket, R. I.

c 6. *Julia Abigail*, b. Ap. 6, 1823; m., May 1, 1849, Rev. *Thomas Johnson Carney*, of Dresden, Me.

d 7. *Charles Thornton*, b. Mar. 23, 1826.

8. *Martha Celestine*, b. Aug. 8, 1830; d. July 7, 1837.

148 5. Sophia, b. Mar. 24, 1792; m. (1st), Feb. 9, 1812, John Leathe, b. 1787; son of William and Anna (Draper) Leathe, of Wat. He d. Ap. 7, 1814, and she m., in Jay, Me., Oct. 20, 1816, Abijah Powell, and settled in Livermore, Me. Chil.

149 1. *Ann Gier* (Leathe), b. in Wat., Dec. 6, 1812; m., Mar. 12, 1834, *Almond Wyman*, b. in Livermore, Oct. 25, 1808, where she had,

1. Lewis Curtis, b. May 21, 1835. 2. John Leathe, b. May 13, 1839.
3. Wm. Henry, b. Dec. 19, 1840. 4. Harriet Curtis, b. Dec. 6, 1843.

150 2. *Elenor Curtis* (Powell), b. July 21, 1817; m., Nov. 9, 1837, *Orrin Luce*, b. in Livermore, Feb. 24, 1813. Chil.,
1. Ellen Sophia, b. Aug. 10, 1839. 2. Mary Curtis, b. Dec. 26, 1847.

151 3. *Abijah Bond*, b. May 26, 1819.

152 4. *Eliphalet*, b. May 28, 1822; m., Dec. 2, 1844, *Ellen Frances Smith*, of Hallowell. Chil.,
1. George Smith, b. in Hallowell, Mar. 16, ——.
2. Edmund Pray, b. Ap. 13, 1848.

5. *William Wallace*, b. Oct. 29, 1826. 6. *John Abijah*, b. May 5, 1829.
7. *Edwin Warren*, b. Jan. 21, 1835.

156 6. Marshall, b. Dec. 13, 1795; m., Oct. 4, 1818, Polly Cooper, of Orleans, Mass., and settled in Jay, Me.

157 1. *Moses*. b. July 19, 1819.

158 2. *Columbus Cooper*, b. Mar. 23, 1822; m., July 5, 1847, *Phebe Wadsworth*, of Livermore, dr. of James and Abigail.

159 3. *Samuel White*, b. Mar. 23, 1822 (twin); m., Dec. 18, 1843, *Joanna Audlin Lampkin*, of Jay, dr. of Ariel and Phebe.
4. *Laura Cooper*, b. Nov. 26, 1823. 5. *George Bates*, b. Ap. 8, 1828.
6. *Mary Abigail*, b. Mar. 6, 1830.

163 7. Lucy Parkhurst, b. Feb. 27, 1800; m., Aug. 30, 1818, William Wyman, a Baptist clergyman, of Livermore, b. May 27, 1796. Chil.,
1. *Lucy Amanda*, b. Ap. 13, 1819; m., Dec. 27, 1838, *Walter W. Wing*, of Livermore. Chil.,
1. Charles Edwin, b. July 2, 1842. 2. George Curtis, b. Ap. 16, 1847.

164 2. *William King*, b. Ap. 18, 1821; m., Mar. 10, 1846, *Mary Sever Thompson*, of Livermore. Chil.,
1. Martha Ellen, b. Oct. 26, 1847.

165 3. *Sarah*, b. May 8, 1823; m., July 2, 1848, *Drury Nelson White*, of Dixfield, Me. Chil.,
1. Wallace Powell, b. Ap. 17, 1849.

166 4. *Thomas M. K.*, b. March 16, 1825.
5. *Martha Otis*, b. October 7, 1836; d. 1838.

---

84. 167 (V.) ELISHA WARREN, of Weston, m. SARAH ——. Chil.,

168 1. Nehemiah, b. Jan. 23, 1746. 2. Amos, b. Oct. 23, 1748.
170 3. Micah, b. Aug. 3, 1750.
171 4. Sarah, b. May 3, 1752; m., May 26, 1774, Russell Hubbard, of Camb.
172 5. Abijah, b. Aug. 8, 1754. 6. Abigail, b. Feb. 28, 1756.
173 7. } Isaac, b. July 30, 1758; m., 1783, Betsey Warren, of Medford.
8. } Abigail, b. July 30, 1758.
174 9. Nathan, b. Feb. 5, 1761; m. (pub. Nov. 19), 1786, Betsey Smith, of Mason, N. H., and had,
1. *Sarah*, b. Jan. 30, 1788. 2. *Cyrus*, b. Nov. 28, 1789.

---

175 WILLIAM WARREN, of Wat. (lineage not ascertained); by wife ROBEY (or Rebecca), had,

1. Rebecca, b. June 2, 1778. 2. Matilda, b. Feb. 29, 1780.
3. William, b. Nov. 17, 1781. 4. Charles, b. June 30, 1783.
5. Caroline Matilda, b. Feb. 21, 1785.
6. Charles William Henry, bap. June 7, 1787.
7. George, b. Oct. 1, 1789. 8. Juliana Maria, b. Sept. 29, 1791.

---

176 JOHN WARREN, of Wat. (lineage not ascertained), m., July 27, 1749, SUSANNA WHITNEY; with wife, o. c., May 19, 1750, and same day dr. Susanna, bap. 2. John, bap. Dec. 29, 1751. 3. Esther, bap. Feb. 27, 1755. 4. Ruth, bap. Nov. 6, 1757.

---

177 CHARLES WARREN, of Wat. (lineage not ascertained); by wife MARY, had,

1. CHARLES, bap. in Waltham, June 1, 1794.
2. MARY, bap. June 14, 1795. 3. EUNICE, b. Nov. 6, 1796.
4. PHINEHAS, bap. Feb. 17, 1799. 5. NATHANIEL COLBURN, bap. Aug. 3, 1800.

WATERBURY.—JOHN WATERBURY, of Wat., sold, Oct. 15, 1646, to Robert Pierce, of Wat., house and 8 acres of land.

WATERS.

LAWRENCE WATERS, a carpenter; proprietor, 1636–7; m. ANNA, dr. of Richard Linton. [See Linton.] He was one of the early proprietors of Lancaster (1653), where he resided, Mar. 13, 1669–70, and where probably his youngest 4 chil. were born. June 1, 1655, he (then of Lancaster) *sold* to Robert Harrington, three parcels of land in Wat., amounting to 129 acres, "with all my town right due me in Watertown," &c.; deed *signed* Jan. 17, 1668–9. [See Worcester Mag. II., 280 and 282.] Chil.,

1. LAWRENCE, b. in Wat., Feb. 14, 1634–5; probably the one admitted freeman, 1666; by wife HANNAH, had, in Boston,
   1. *Joseph*, b. Oct. 14, 1663. 2. *Hannah*, b. Jan. 26, 1665.
   3. *Jonathan*, b. May 2, 1671. 4. *Jonathan*, b. Oct. 3, 1674.
   5. *Stephen*, b. Ap. 3, 1677.
2. SARAH, b. Dec. 7, 1636. 3. MARY, b. Jan. 27, 1637–8.
4. REBECCA, b. 1639; d. 1640. 5. DANIEL, b. Feb. 6, 1641–2.
6. STEPHEN, b. Jan. 24, 1642–3. 7. JOSEPH.
8. EPHRAIM. 9. JACOB. 10. RACHEL.

WATKINS.—SAMUEL and ELIZABETH WATKINS, of Weston, had, 1. SAMUEL, bap. Oct. 31, 1714. 2. ABIGAIL, bap. Oct. 31, 1714. 3. JOHN, bap. Oct. 31, 1714. 4. JOSIAH, bap. Mar. 13, 1714–15. 5. PETER, bap. Ap. 21, 1717. 6. DELIVERANCE, bap. May 24, 1719. They were dismissed to Hop., Aug. 23, 1724.

WATSON.—JOHN WATSON and DINAH VILES [4], both of Waltham. m., Ap. 9, 1761. Chil., 1. JOHN, b. Mar. 6, 1762; m., Nov. 4, 1784, MARY GARFIELD, of Lincoln. John, and wife Dinah, dismissed to Leicester, Feb. 16, 1766.

John Watson, of Reading, and *Kezia Viles* [6], of Waltham, m., Jan. 16, 1778.
Ruth Watson and *George Stearns* [C. Stearns, 123], both of Waltham, m., August 11, 1790.

WELD.—THOMAS WELD, of Waltham, had, 1. SALLY, bap. Jan. 12, 1783.

WELDEN.—ELIZABETH WELDEN, an original member of the first church of Boston; records say, "gone to Watertown." May she not have been the wife of Robert Welden, of Charlestown, whom Gov. Winthrop calls "a hopeful young gentleman and experienced soldier," who d. Feb. 16, 1631, and may she not have been the 2d wife of Rev. Geo. Phillips?

WELLINGTON (Willington).

1 (I.) ROGER WELLINGTON, a planter, b. about 1609, or '10, was an early settler of Wat., his name being on the earliest list of proprietors extant. He was adm. freeman, Ap. 18, 1690. He m. MARY, eldest dr. of Dr. Richard Palgrave,* of Charlestown. She did not survive her husband, not being mentioned in his Will, dated Dec. 17, 1697, proved Ap. 11, 1698. He d. Mar. 11, 1697–8. The following persons are mentioned in his Will, viz.: sons John (ex'r), Joseph, Benjamin, Oliver, and Palgrave (ex'r); gr. son John Maddock; gr. son Roger Wellington, and gr. dr. Mary Livermore. The births of only four of his children are found in the records. His homestall lot of 16 acres, in 1642–4, was bounded E. by Edward Goffe; N. E. by John Warren, and the Pond; N. W. by William Gutterig, Edmund White, and Simon Stone; S. E. and N. by his own land, Abraham Browne, William Bridges, and Simon Stone. Besides this, he then owned 7 other lots amounting to 145 acres. Ap. 4, 1659, he bought of Abraham Williams, and wife Joanna, of Camb. Village (Newton), for £100, a dwelling-house, and 12 acres of land, in Wat. Nov. 29, 1660, he bought of William Hamlett, a carpenter, then of Billerica, for £50, a house, barn, and about 10 acres of land, in Camb., probably for the settlement of his son John; bounded N. E. by Mr. Danforth's farm, Wat. line S., and Gamb. line E.

---

2 1. JOHN, b. July 25, 1638; adm. freeman, Dec., 1677; one of the executors of his father's Will; was a farmer, of Camb. He m. SUSANNA STRAIGHT, b. 1657, dr. of Capt. T. Straight, of Wat. She d. Jan. 27, 1728–9, aged 73, and he died Aug. 23, 1726, aged 88. His Will, dated Jan. 4, 1714–5, mentions wife Susanna, but no children. Besides numerous other relatives, he mentions his brother-in-law, Thomas Straight.

3 2. MARY, b. Feb. 10, 1640–1; m. (1st), May 21, 1662, HENRY MADDOCK, who d., leaving one son, *John*, b. May 16, 1663. His wid. m. (2d), Sept. 16, 1679, JOHN COOLIDGE, Jr., by whom she had one child, *Mary*, b. June 27, 1680; m., May 29, 1697, *Daniel Livermore*. [Maddock, 1, Coolidge, 8, Livermore, 55.]

8. 4 3. JOSEPH, b. Oct. 9, 1643; adm. freeman, Dec., 1677.

13. 5 4. BENJAMIN, birth not recorded; adm. freeman, Dec., 1677.

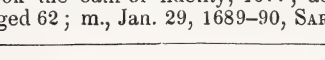
6 5. OLIVER, b. Nov. 23, 1648; adm. freeman, Dec., 1677. He m. wid ANNA LIVERMORE [20], s. p. He d. Aug. 30, 1727, aged 79, and his wid. Anna, d. August 28, 1727, aged 81. In his Will, dated Nov. 5, 1715, proved Sept. 4, 1727, he mentions his wife, Anna, and several of his wife's chil., by her first husband, as his own. He made his "grandson, Oliver Livermore," the heir of most of his estate. [Livermore, 100.] This Oliver Livermore was a grandson of his wife, and likewise a grandson of his sister Mary. [3.]

7 6. PALGRAVE, birth not recorded; took the oath of fidelity, 1677; adm. freeman, Ap. 18, 1690; d. Oct. 22, 1715, aged 62; m., Jan. 29, 1689–90, SARAH BOND, dr.

---

* **PALGRAVE** (Palsgrave).

"Mr. RICHARD PALGRAVE," one of the first physicians of Charlestown, applied, Oct. 30, 1630, to be adm. freeman, and was adm. next May 18th. [William Gager, "a right godly man, a skilful chyrurgeon," d. in Charlestown, Sept. 30, 1630.] He d. between June 4, and Oct., 1651. His Will, dated June 4, 1651, mentions wife ANNA. son JOHN (b. Mar. 6, 1634–5), drs. MARY [wife of Roger Wellington, of Wat.], SARAH, ELIZABETH, REBECCA (b. July 25, 1631), and LYDIA, b. Jan. 15, 1635–6. The first 3 drs. already m.; the last 2 then unm. He also had dr. BETHYA, b. July 10, d. Aug. 21, 1638. His Inventory, £313. 0. 8., dated Oct. 1, 1651.



Mar. 27, 1656, his wid. Anna, then of the Parish of ——, Stepney, Middlesex, Eng., appointed John Pierce, of Wapping, Middlesex, mariner, and Edmund Heylett, of the Parish of ——, Stepney, merchant, to be her attorneys, instead of others, formerly appointed, (viz., Dr. John Alcock, of Rox., Thos. Cooper, of ——, New Eng., merchant, and William Dade, of Charlestown, butcher). Sept. 1, 1657, Edmund Heylett, Attorney of wid. Anna Palgrave, for £140, sold to Timothy Wheeler, of Concord, the house, and several lots of land, that belonged to her late husband. The Will of wid. Anna Palgrave, dated Rox., Mar. 11. 1668–9, proved May 1, 1669, mentions eldest dr., wife of Roger Wellington; Anna, dr. of son Alcock, d.; John, eldest son of her dr. Lydia Heylett.

The Will of Dr. JOHN ALCOCK, of Rox. (who died in Boston, Mar. 27, 1667, and was buried in Rox.), dated May 10, 1666, proved (?) at Plymouth, May 2, 1667, mentions wife, not named, and 8 chil., viz.: *George, John, Palgrave, Anna, Sarah, Mary, Elizabeth*, and *Joannah*, and "*mother Palgrave*." His dr. *Anna*. m., Feb. 24. 1669, *John Williams*. [See Will of George Alcock, of Rox. (father of Dr. John), dated Dec. 22, 1640, in Geneal. Reg. II., p. 104.]

ANNA, relict of NICHOLAS WOODBURY, maiden name Paulgrave, d. in Beverly, June 10, 1801, æt. 75.

of William Bond, Esq. [Bond, 7.] She d. early, s. p., and hé does not appear to have married again. He was a physician. In his Will, dated Ap. 26, 1715, he mentions no wife nor children. He adopted, for his son and heir, *John Maddock*, a grand-child of his sister Mary, and appointed him sole exec'r of his Will; and he appointed Jonas Bond, Esq., and Benjamin Wellington, of Lex., his overseers. He gave the most valuable part of his furniture to Sarah Bond, a niece and namesake of his wife. [Bond, 36.]



4.8 (II.) JOSEPH WELLINGTON, m. (1st), SARAH ——. She d. Feb. 5, 1683–4, and he m. (2d), June 6, 1684, ELIZABETH STRAIGHT. [See Straight.] He was adm. f. c., July 31, 1687, and d. Oct. 30, 1714.

9 1. ELIZABETH, b. Ap. 27, 1685; m., May 5, 1701, ZECHARIAH CUTTING. [31.]
22. 10 2. THOMAS, b. Nov. 10, 1686.
11 3. MARY, b. Oct. 7, 1689; m., Dec. 8, 1726, BENJAMIN BARNARD, Jr., of Hop. [Barnard, 8.]
12 4. SUSANNA, b. Feb. 5, 1691; probably d. young.

5. 13 (II.) BENJAMIN WELLINGTON, m., Dec. 7, 1671, ELIZABETH SWEETMAN, eldest dr. of Thomas and Isabel Sweetman, of Camb. He d. Jan. 8, 1709–10. Will dated July 13, 1709, proved next Jan. 30. Inventory, £439. 17. 6.

14 1. ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 29, 1673; m. JOHN FAY.
26. 15 2. BENJAMIN, b. June 21, 1676; d. in Lex., Nov. 15, 1738.
33. 16 3. JOHN, b. July 26, 1678; d. Nov. 30, 1717.
17 4. EBENEZER, b. ——; m., Jan. 28, 1703–4, DELIVERANCE BOND. [Bond, 12.] He was an innholder of Wat., 1715–17. Chil.,
a 1. *Elizabeth*, bap. in Lex., Aug. 26, 1705.
b 2. *Ebenezer*, bap. in Lex., Mar. 13, 1708–9; (?) grad. Harv. Coll., 1727.
c 3. *Mercy*, b. in Wat., May 26, 1711; m., Nov. 17, 1731, *Ezekiel Peirce*. [45.]
d 4. *Submit*, bap. in Wat., Sept. 19, 1714.
e 5. *Sarah*, b. in Wat., Aug. 6, 1719. 6. *Oliver*, b. Mar. 1, 1723–4.
g 7. *Lydia*, b. Feb. 6, 1725–6.
18 5. RUHAMAH, m., in Wat., Nov. 15, 1699, Dea. JOSEPH BROWN, of Wat., afterwards of Lex. [J. Brown, 2.] She d. July 1, 1772, aged 92.
19 6. MEHITABEL, bap. Mar. 4, 1687–8; m., Sept. 13, 1715, WILLIAM SHERMAN, of Newton, then said to be "of Charlestown." [Sherman, 21.] She was the mother of the celebrated Roger Sherman, who was named for her grandfather.
20 7. JOSEPH, bap. Jan. 4, 1690–1; had a son *Benjamin*, bap. Oct. 23, 1715. His estate was adm. by his wid. HANNAH, July 7, 1718.
21 8. ROGER, the youngest son, named for his grandfather, and mentioned in his Will. He went to sea in early life.

10. 22 (III.) THOMAS WELLINGTON, m. (?) REBECCA WHITTEMORE (? Simonds) [Whittemore, †8.] She d. Nov. 6, 1734, aged 53. He m. (2d), CHARY —— (?) His wid., Chary, m., Aug. 9, 1763, Capt. James Lane, of Bedford. [? Wellington, 102.] His Will, in which he styles himself, "of Camb.," dated Jan. 6, proved Dec. 24, 1759, mentions his brother-in-law, Samuel Whittemore.

23 1. REBECCA, b. Nov. 3, 1709; m. —— WYMAN.
40. 24 2. JOSEPH, b. Nov. 21, 1711.
62. 25 3. THOMAS, b. Aug. 6, 1714; d. Nov. 4, 1783.
†26 4. SUSANNA, m. —— HILL.
†27 5. ELIZABETH.

15. 26 (III.) BENJAMIN WELLINGTON, m., January 16, 1698–9, LYDIA BROWN [Brown, 14], and settled in Lex., where they were adm. f. c., June 10, 1709. She d. May 13, 1711, and he m. (2d), Dec. 25, 1712, ELIZABETH PHIPPS.

She d. Jan. 7, 1729–30, aged 54, and he m. (3d), Oct. 31, 1731, MARY WHITNEY. He d. Nov. 15, 1738, aged 63. He, or his son Benjamin, was Town Clerk of Lex., in 1738.

---

27 1. BENJAMIN, b. May 21, 1702; m. (1st), LYDIA ——. He m. (2d), ABIGAIL FESSENDEN, b. July 13, 1713; dr. of Thomas and Abigail (Poulter) Fessenden, of Lex. [See Locke Family, p. 315.] He d. Nov. 15, 1738, and his wid. m. EBENEZER SMITH, of Lex. [Smith, 62.] Chil.,

†28 1. *Lydia*, b. Dec. 22, 1722.

†29 2. *Roger*, b. June 22, 1733; m., in Waltham, Mar. 10, 1757, *Abigail. Stearns* [I. Stearns, 133, IV.]; son Oliver, b. in Lex., Jan. 19, 1758. He and wife were adm. f. c., in Lex., Dec. 25, 1757, and they were dismissed to the 2d church in Brookfield, Jan. 6, 1760.

(By 2d wife.)

†30 3. *John*, b. Ap. 18, 1736; of Townsend, Vt.

152. †31 4. *Benjamin*, b. Ap. 22, 1738.

28 2. LYDIA, b. August 24, 1704; d. Aug. 10, 1718. 3. KEZIA, b. Mar. 28, 1707.

4. JOHN, b. Nov. 12, 1709; d. Sept. 22, 1728.

(By 2d wife.)

29 5. ABIGAIL, b. July 14, 1715; m., Feb. 19, 1733–4, DAVID MUNROE, of Lex.; 3 chil. [See Locke Family, p. 309.]

100. 30 6. TIMOTHY, b. July 27, 1719; d. previous to 1761.

31 7. MARY, b. Oct. 20, 1732. 8. OLIVER, b. Ap. 14, 1735.

---

16. 33 (III.) JOHN WELLINGTON, m., May 19, 1699, HANNAH MORSE. [Morse, 55.] He d. Nov. 30, 1717. His wid. adm. f. c., Weston, Oct. 5, 1718. Inventory, £419. 14. 8. For a time after marriage, they lived with his uncle, Dr. Palgrave Wellington. His wid. m., June 13, 1727, Daniel White, of Lex.

34 1. JOHN, b. Aug. 22, 1700, in Dr. Wellington's house; was killed by Indians, and his estate adm. by his mother, Hannah.

35 2. PALGRAVE, bap. Nov. 1, 1702.

122. 36 3. JONATHAN.

128. 37 4. JOSIAH, bap. May 23, 1708.

38 5. HANNAH, b. Aug. 26, 1711.

39 6. EBENEZER, bap. Sept. 14, 1718; m., May 24, 1739, ANNABEL BENJAMIN. [52.]

---

24. 40 (IV.) JOSEPH WELLINGTON, of Lex., m., Nov. 13, 1733, DORCAS STONE. [See I. Stearns, App. I. 54.]

41 1. JOSEPH, b. Nov. 13, 1734; of Waltham; m. (1st), Ap. 1, 1760, MARTHA ADAMS, b. Ap. 13, 1738; dr. of Capt. Daniel and Elizabeth (Minot) Adams, of Lincoln. [See Geneal. Reg. I., p. 177.] She d. Dec. 9, 1763, and he m. (2d), Sept. 10, 1766, ANNA DIX, (?) dr. of Capt. Jonas Dix. [52.] Chil.,

42 1. *Martha*, b. Jan. 3, 1761; m., May 7, 1782, *Joel Dix*. [Dix, 90.]

2. *Joseph Adams*, b. Feb. 20, 1763; d. June 27, 1764.

(By 2d wife.)

43 3. *Susanna*, b. May 4, 1767. 4. *Anna*, b. July 27, 1768; d. Sept. 2, 1775.

44 5. *Joseph*, b. July 7, 1770. 6. *Dorcas*, b. Aug. 8, 1771.

46 7. *Rebecca*, b. June 21, 1773. 8. *Daniel*, b. Sept. 25, 1774.

48 9. *Anna*, b. June 16, 1776. 10. *Elizabeth*, b. July 21, 1777.

50 11. *Isaac*, b. Feb. 11, 1779; of Troy, N. Y.

12. *Josiah*, b. June 4, 1780; of Troy, N. Y.

52 13. *Caty*, bap. Sept. 16, 1781; of Wat.

53 2. REBECCA, b. Sept. 4, 1737; m., Feb. 10, 1757, ZECHARIAH HILL, of Camb.

54 3. DORCAS, b. Mar. 31, 1740; d. unm.

55 4. MARY, b. Nov. 29, 1742; d. Feb. 13, 1790; m., July 9, 1761, PHINEHAS STEARNS. [I. Stearns, 218, V.] Nine chil.

56 5. HANNAH, bap. 1745.

57 6. MARGARET, b. Aug. 22, 1745; m., TIMOTHY PAGE, who was killed in the battle of White Plains.

58 7. PALGRAVE, b. Mar. 12, 1747–8; (?) grad. Harv. Coll., 1770; a farmer, of Alstead, N. H.; d. Aug. 29, 1808. Chil.,

1. *Christiana.* 2. *Polly.* 3. *Abigail.*
4. *Edmund*, b. Ap. 26, 1783; grad. Dart. Coll., 1811; d. 1823.

59 8. JEDUTHAN, b. Sept. 4, 1750; settled in Lex., on the homestead.

60 9. ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 6, 1753.

61 10. ENOCH, b. Sept. 1, 1756; m. (1st), then said to be "of Camb.," in Wat., Aug. 8, 1782, SARAH RICHARDSON. [Richardson, 4–9.] He settled and d. in Jaffrey, N. H. Chil.,

1. *Sally.* 2. *Harriet.* 3. *Charlotte.* 4. *Abigail.* 5. *Thomas.*

(By 2d wife, SALLY (Wood).)

6. *Luke.* 7. *Almira Louisa*, m. —— *Wood*, of Concord, N. H.

---

25. 62 (IV.) THOMAS WELLINGTON, Jr., of Waltham, m., Mar. 13, 1734–5, MARGARET STONE. [See I. Stearns, App. I., 55.] He d. Nov. 4, 1783, and she d. in Lex., Sept. 7, 1800, aged 82, at the residence of her dr. Rebecca. He was probably an innholder of Wat., 1770 and '71.

63 1. THOMAS, b. Dec. 12, 1735; of Waltham; m., in Lex., Ap. 19, 1759, ELIZABETH DIX. [20–1.] They were adm. f. c., Lex., May 25, 1760. She d. Ap. 3, 1806, and he d. Jan. 19, 1818. Chil.,

64 1. *Jonathan*, b. Sept. 12, 1760; m., Oct. 21, 1783, *Anna Garfield.* [79–4.] He was a drummer in the Revolutionary army, and served 8 yrs. 1 m. He settled first in Charlestown; afterwards moved to Boston, where he kept a stall in the Fanueil Hall Market. He d. Jan. 2, 1810, and his wid. d. Jan. 17, 1834, aged 74. Chil.,

a 1. Nancy, b. May 30, 1784; m., Aug. 1, 1802, Elisha Brown, of Brighton, where she now (1853) resides.

b 2. Sophia Dix, b. Ap. 15, 1786; m., June 6, 1809, Lewis M. Amsden, of Putney, Vt.

c 3. Benjamin Adams, b. Ap. 19, 1788; d. at sea, of yellow fever, August 11, 1810.

d 4. Lucy, b. May 20, 1790; unm.

5. Betsey, b. June 29, 1792; d. Sept. 1, 1793.

6. Thomas Woolridge, b. Mar. 2, 1794; d. Oct. 15, 1796.

e 7. Betsey, b. June 22, 1797; unm.

f 8. Sally b. Dec. 12, 1800; m., Feb. 20, 1820, John Chester, of Boston, where she resides.

65 2. *Margaret*, b. June 5, 1762; m., Oct. 4, 1783, *Jonathan Larabee*, of Woburn, afterwards of Charlestown and Boston. He d. Oct. 3, 1812, aged 55.

66 3. *Elizabeth*, b. Dec. 3, 1763; m., Oct. 4, 1783, *Henry Kimball*, of Waltham, where she now (1853) resides. [See Kemball, 13.] Eleven chil.

67 4. *Mary*, b. Sept. 12, 1765; m. (1st), *Royal Shepherd*, and she m. (2d), *John Kelly*, of Roxbury.

68 5. *Thomas*, bap. Oct. 4, 1767; of Wat.; d. in Westminster, Ap., 1817; unm.

68½ 6. *Rhoda*, bap. Nov. 12, 1769; m. *John Williams*, of Roxbury.

69 7. *Edmund*, bap. Aug. 23, 1772; a butcher, of Wat.; d. in Milton, Vt.; m. (1st), *Eunice* ——, who d. Dec. 25, 1806, aged 39. Chil.,

(By 1st wife.)

a 1. Maria, m. Joel Gay, of Ashland.

b 2. Abigail, m. Timothy Davis, of Fram.

c 3. Edmund, of California.

d 4. Caroline, m. John Perrin.

e 5. Eliza, m. John Whitney, of Ashland. 6. Phineas, d. young.

(By 2d wife.)

f 7. Mary. 8. Theodore, in Mexico.

70 2. ELIZABETH, bap. Mar. 14, 1735–6; m., JEDEDIAH WHITE. [18.]

71 3. JOHN, b. Oct. 24, 1737; a soldier at Lake George, in 1758; m., Ap. 10, 1760, SUSANNA BROWN. [Brown, 107.] Had son *Nathaniel*, bap. Ap. 12, 1761. They were dismissed from Waltham, to the church of Charlton, Sept. 22, 1779.

72 4. SUSANNA, bap. Sept., 1738.

73 5. JONATHAN, b. July 27, 1740; d. Nov. 11, 1759, on passage from Quebec.

74 6. SAMUEL, b. Nov. 6, 1742; of Waltham; afterwards of Wat., where he kept the Wellington Tavern. He m. (1st), May 3, 1768, ABIGAIL SANDERSON. [Sanderson, 50.] She d. in Wat., Feb., 1802, aged 54, and he m. (2d), Mar. 27, 1803,

ELIZABETH, wid. of Col. Samuel Lamson [Lamson, 12], and a sister of his first wife. He d. in Waltham, June, 1821, aged 78 yrs. 7 m. Chil.,

75 1. *Eunice*, bap. Dec. 11, 1768; m., in Wat., Aug. 16, 1788, Col. *Thomas Hunt*, of U. S. Army, son of John and Ruth (Fessenden) Hunt, of Wat. [See Hunt, 9.]

75½ 2. *Samuel*, d. in Wat., about 1850, unm.

76 3. *Lydia*, bap. Jan. 1, 1775.

77 4. *Abner*, bap. Sept. 7, 1777; m., May 3, 1801, *Ruth Fiske*. [J. Fiske, 95.] He d. Ap. 24, 1804, aged 27, and his wid. m., Oct. 13, 1805, *Elisha Whitney Dana*, of Wat. Chil.,

a 1. Abigail, b. Ap. 10, 1802; m. Isaac Robbins, Esq., of Wat.

b 2. Ruth, b. Nov. 14, 1803.

78 5. *Abigail*, b. Aug. 3, 1779; m., Dec. 16, 1807, *Samuel Townsend*. [21.]

79 6. *Sally*, bap. Aug. 5, 1781; m. *Levi Will Ward;* is now a wid. of N. Y.

80 7. *Patty* (Martha), bap. Mar. 23, 1783; m. *William Parker*, of Boston.

8. *Daniel Sanderson*, b. Oct. 2, 1785; d. young.

81 9. *Lydia*, bap. Dec. 10, 1787; m. *Isaac Smith*, of Chelsea.

82 10. *Catherine*, bap. Dec. 10, 1787; m., Jan. 31, 1809, *John Hewes*, of Weston, afterwards of Cambridgeport.

84 7. JOSIAH, b. Ap. 4, 1745; m., Mar. 26, 1765, SUSANNA STEARNS, who d. May 11, 1766, aged 26 [I. Stearns, 115, IV.], (?) of Newton. He probably settled in Norton, Mass.; Chil.,

a 1. *Josiah*, of New Braintree.

b 2. *Lucy*, m. *David Stevens*, a painter, of Boston, who settled in Warren, Mass.

c 3. *David*, of Newton, had an only son,

d 1. Charles Stearns, b. in Newton, Dec. 13, 1800.

e 4. *Ashley*.

137. 85 8. WILLIAM, b. July 28, 1746.

86 9. GEORGE, b. Oct. 21, 1749; a Revolutionary soldier; m., Dec. 24, 1772, LUCY PEIRCE. [Peirce, 127.] He moved to Jaffrey, N. H., and afterwards to Cavendish, Vt. Wife Lucy, d. Ap. 29, 1793. Chil.,

a 1. *Ephraim*, b. Sept. 29, 1773; settled first in Cambridge, and thence removed to Jaffrey, N. H. Chil.,

b 1. Joseph, b. in Camb., Jan. 24, 1811; now of Boston; m., Aug. 8, 1848, Frances L. Garrett, of Boston. Chil.,

1. Susan Ella, b. Nov. 8, 1849. 2. Edwin Reed, b. July 28, 1851.

c 2. *Lydia*, b. Nov. 28, 1775. 3. *Lucy*, b. Sept. 18, 1777.

e 4. *Leonard*, bap. Mar. 5, 1780; d. in Rindge, N. H. Chil.,

1. Leonard. 2. Charles. 3. Gilman.

f 5. *John*, of Albion, Me. 6. *Joel*, of Monticello, Me.

87 10. REBECCA, b. Nov. 6, 1752; m., in Lex., "both of Lex.," Dec. 17, 1772, JOHN MUNROE, b. June 15, 1748; son of Ensign Robert and Anna (Stone) Munroe, of Lex. [See I. Stearns, App. I., 64.] He d. Ap. 2, 1831, and she d. Feb. 16, 1838, aged 89 yrs. 8 m. Chil.,

a 1. *Margaret*, b. July 31, 1773; m. (1st), *Daniel Mixer*. [97.] She m. (2d), *Thomas Winship*.

2. *Polly* (Mary), b. Sept. 28, 1774; d. Aug. 27, 1775.

b 3. *Rebecca*, b. May 30, 1776; m. *Jonathan Whittemore*.

c 4. *Mary*, b. Ap. 30, 1779; m. *Seneca Harrington*.

d 5. *Philena*, b. May 27, 1782; m. *David Johnson*, of Lex.

88 11. SUSANNA, b. May 29, 1755; m., Oct. 5, 1778, EDWARD HARRINGTON, Jr. [Harrington, 172], and they moved to Ashley.

89 12. THADDEUS, b. Ap. 5, 1758; a Revolutionary soldier; m., Sept. 20, 1780, RUHAMAH BROWN, of Lex., and moved to Danvers, or Salem. [J. Brown, 36.] He d. Jan. 11, 1816, and she d. Oct. 26, 1834. Chil.,

a 1. *Ruhamah*, bap. Feb. 4, 1781. 2. *Susanna*, b. in Lex., Oct. 11, 1782.

c 3. *Nelly*, b. in Lex., July 7, 1784. 4. *Seba*, b. May 14, 1786.

e 5. *Thaddeus*, b. July 18, 1788. Chil.,

f 1. Sarah, b. Dec. 23, 1810; m. Silas Burbank, of Salem.

g 2. Mary, b. Ap. 6, 1813, unm.

h 3. Harriet, b. Jan. 17, 1815; died about 1847; m. Edward Phippon, of Salem.

i 4. James M., b. May 6, 1817 : m. (1st), Sept. 24, 1837, Elizabeth Graves. He m. (2d), Ap. 16, 1849, Emma Hunt.
j 5. Charles W., b. Mar. 31, 1819; m. Elizabeth Hall.
6. Elizabeth S., b. Mar. 5, 1823; m. Samuel Archer, of Salem.
6. *Fanny*, b. Dec. 14, 1790. 7. *James*, b. Nov. 27, 1792; d. Mar. 12, 1810.
8. *Sally*, b. Oct. 23, 1794; d. Sept. 26, 1795.
9. *Josiah*, b. Sept. 16, 1796; d. June 12, 1797.
10. *Sally*, b. May 12, 1798. 11. *Elijah*, b. Mar. 12, 1800.
12. *Josiah*, b. Mar. 17, 1802; d. at sea, 1829; m., *Mary Redman*, b. May 5, 1803. Chil.,
1. Rebecca, b. Nov. 1, 1823; d. 1825.
2. James, b. Dec. 22, 1825; d. in California, Sept. 21, 1849.
3. Joanna M., b. Feb. 16, 1828.
90 13. SARAH, b. Ap. 10, 1760; m., Dec. 6, 1781, NATHAN BARNARD. [41.]
91 14. JOEL, b. Ap. 21, 1763; m., May 22, 1785, LYDIA MIXER. [96.] He d. in Lexington, Ky. Chil.,
92 1. *Lydia*, b. Nov. 9, 1785; m., in Wat., July 22, 1805, *Nathaniel Coolidge* [Coolidge, 263], and settled in Bardstown, Ky.; 1 son and 13 drs.
93 2. *Lois*, b. Aug. 4, 1788.
94 3. *Sally*, b. Aug. 28, 1790; m., Dec. 16, 1807, *Levi Willard*, of Boston.
96 4. *Joel*, b. Mar. 22, 1795. 5. *Thomas*, bap. Ap. 2, 1797.
98 6. *Abigail*, bap. Ap. 19, 1799.

---

30. 100 (IV.) TIMOTHY WELLINGTON, of Lex., m. REBECCA STONE, b. Jan. 22, 1720–1; dr. of Jonathan and Chary (Adams) Stone, of Lex. [See I. Stearns, App. I., 56.] He died early, and his wid. m. Feb. 14, 1754, John Dix, of Waltham. [Dix, 29.]

---

101 1. BENJAMIN, b. Aug. 7, 1743; of Lex.; m., in Waltham, Dec. 4, 1766, MARTHA BALL. [Ball, 26–6.] Chil.,
†102 1. *Mary*, b. in Lex., Sept. 22, bap. in Waltham, Sept. 29, 1767; (?) m., Dec. 31, 1789, *Asa Baldwin Locke*.
†103 2. *Abigail*, bap. in Waltham, Oct. 1, 1769.
†104 3. *Benjamin*, bap. in Waltham, July 13, 1772.
†105 4. *Oliver*, bap. in W., Nov. 13, 1774.
†106 5. *Benjamin Oliver*, b. Aug. 23, 1778; a Capt. of Lex.; m., in Lincoln, May 20, 1811, *Polly Hastings*, b. Ap. 10, 1789; dr. of Major Samuel and Lydia (Nelson) Hastings, of Lincoln. [Hastings, 242.] Chil.,
1. Oliver Hastings, b. Feb. 23, 1812; d. Mar. 1, 1813.
†107 2. Oliver Hastings, b. Aug. 19, 1813; m., August 29, 1838, Charlotte Augusta, dr. of William Kent, Esq., of Concord, N. H. Chil.,
1. Mary Catherine, b. in Camb., June 15, 1841.
2. Wm. Ambrose, b. in W. Rox., June 10, 1845; d. Oct. 20, 1846.
3. Arthur Mellen, b. in Waltham, Dec. 20, 1847.
4. Lucy Maria Downing, b. Jan. 12, 1849.
†108 3. Mary Jane, b. July 5, 1815; m., Ap. 17, 1845, James H. Danforth.
†109 4. Albert, b. June 1, 1817.
†110 5. Ambrose, b. Ap. 11, 1819; m., May, 1845, Lucy Jane Kent.
†111 6. Martha, b. Ap. 11, 1821. 7. Benjamin, b. Mar. 21, 1823.
†113 8. Dorcas Ann, b. Ap. 20, 1825.
9. Laura, b. Dec. 26, 1826; d. Dec. 30, 1843.
†114 10. Winslow, b. May 16, 1829.
†115 11. Edward, b. Mar. 3, 1831; drowned in Fresh Pond, July 6, 1852.
†116 6. *Peter*, b. May 31, 1781; m., in Lincoln, May 26, 1813, *Hepzibah Hastings*, b. May 24, 1793; sister of his brother Benjamin O.'s wife. Chil.,
†117 1. Henry Wakefield, b. Feb. 25, 1814; m., June 1, 1836, Martha Star Small.
†118 2. Darius, b. Oct. 9, 1815; m., Dec. 28, 1844, Hannah Dewville.
†119 3. Isabella, b. May 23, 1817; d. Aug. 3, 1848; m., Ap. 23, 1845, Herman Snow.
†120 4. Abby, b. Mar. 29, 1819; d. Oct. 12, 1845; m., June 4, 1844, James Blodgett.
†121 5. Caroline, b. Dec. 3, 1820. 6. Andrew, b. Dec. 23, 1822.

†123 7. Eliza, b. Dec. 6, 1824.
†124 8. Elbridge Gerry, b. July 29, 1826; d. 1849.
†125 9. Cornelius, b. May 23, 1828.
10. Emily, b. Feb. 24, 1830; d. April 13, 1850.
11. Samuel Hastings, b. Aug. 6, 1832; d. Ap. 7, 1833.
†126 12. Louisa Maria, b. Ap. 20, 1834. 13. Charles Austin, b. Dec. 2, 1837.
†128 7. *Richard*, b. July 14, 1783.
†129 8. *James*, b. Dec. 12, 1785; m., Nov. 18, 1820, *Susanna Jacobs*, b. August 7, 1801, dr. of Braddock Jacobs, of Littleton. Chil.,
1. James Edwin, b. Oct. 6, 1822; d. May 15, 1826.
†130 2. Angelina Wright, b. May 20, 1824.
†131 3. James Everett, b. Ap. 27, 1827.
†132 4. Adria, b. May 27, 1829; m., Oct. 21, 1852, James Hosmer Kidder, b. Sept. 25, 1828.
†133 9. *Patty* (Martha) (twin), b. Dec. 12, 1785.
†134 10. *Isaac*, b. Dec. 5, 1787; of Medford; m., Nov. 18, 1824, *Mary Wilder Jacobs*, b. May 30, 1803; sister of his brother James's wife. Chil.,
1. Oliver Locke, b. Oct. 16, 1825; m., October 30, 1851, Ellen Louisa Symmes, b. May 16, 1828.
2. Isaac Baldwin, b. Mar. 8, 1828. 3. Francina, b. Dec. 4, 1830.
4. Mary Ann, b. Aug. 17, 1832; m., Oct. 21, 1852, Martin Colburn Glover, b. Aug. 28, 1824.
5. Luther Brooks, b. Aug. 24, 1837.
102 2. CHARY, b. July 12, 1745.
103 3. TIMOTHY, b. Ap. 15, 1747; d. Ap., 1809; m. HANNAH W. ABBOT, b. Dec. 10, 1758; d. 1785; dr. of Joseph and Sarah (White) Abbot, of Lincoln. [See Reg. of Abbot Fam., p. 164.] They were adm. f. c., Lex., Mar. 30, 1777. Chil.,
104 1. *Rebecca Stone*, b. Feb. 5, 1777; m., Ap. 23, 1799, *John K. Coolidge* [334], and moved from Wat. to Cincinnati.
2. *Timothy*, b. Mar. 29, 1778; drowned Ap. 8, 1781.
105 3. *Nehemiah*, b. Jan. 1, 1780; m., May 16, 1805, *Nancy Stearns*. [I. Stearns, 229, V.] Chil.,
1. Anna Eliza, b. Mar. 2, 1806; d. Oct. 3, 1822.
106 2. Augustus, b. June 15, 1807; m. (1st), Mar. 3, 1835, Tryphena M. Winship, dr. of Stephen Winship. She d. in childbed, Dec. 26, 1841, and he m. (2d), Sept. 1842, wid. Martha Hastings. Chil.
1. Henry A., b. July 10, 1839.
2. Tryphena M., b. Dec. 15, 1841; d. Aug. 15, 1846.
107 3. Hannah Maria, b. Nov. 17, 1809; m., June 15, 1836, Samuel Bridge, son of Jonas Bridge, of Lex. Chil.,
1. Caroline Eliza, b. June 3, 1837.
2. Jonas F., b. June 27, 1839; d. Sept. 4, 1845.
3. Amelia Maria, b. Dec. 23, 1841; d. Aug., 1842.
4. James Bowman, b. Feb. 16, d. Ap. 13, 1843.
5. Ann Maria, b. Sept. 8, 1846.
108 4. Timothy W., b. July 4, 1811; now (1847) of Shirley; m., Nov. 4, 1835, Susan Ray, dr. of Samuel Ray, of Newton. She d. in childbed Ap. 28, 1847. Chil.,
1. Susan Isabel, b. June 12, 1837; d. Oct. 31, 1842.
2. Edward Wallace, b. Sept. 20, 1840.
3. Franklin White, b. Nov. 13, 1842.
4. Charles W., and 5. George W. (twins), b. Ap. 12, 1847.
109 5. Sullivan, b. Nov. 8, 1813; m., Ap. 11, 1844, Isabel L. Hastings, dr. of —— and Elizabeth Hastings, of Waltham. Chil.,
1. Ellen Isabel, b. Mar. 11, 1846.
110 6. Jonas Clark, b. Nov. 30, 1815; m., Oct. 17, 1839, Harriet Bosworth, dr. of Nathaniel Bosworth, of Attleboro, Mass. Chil.,
1. Austin Clarke, b. July 17, 1840.
111 7. Horatio, b. Sept. 6, 1817; m., Dec. 16, 1841, Mary Bowman Teel, dr. of Amos Teel, of Charlestown. Chil.,
1. Arthur Horatio, b. Sept. 21, 1843; d. Feb., 1844.
2. Arthur Nehemiah, b. Mar. 1, 1845.
112 8. Avis Moore, b. June 27, 1819.

113 9. Joseph Abbot, b. June 12, 1821; m., Feb. 10, 1846, Ellen A. Smith, dr. of Billings Smith, of Lex. Chil.,
1. Ellen Josephine, b. Dec. 7, 1846.
114 4. *Timothy*, b. Oct. 8, 1781; grad. Harv. Univ., 1806; M.D., 1811; M. M. S. S.; of W. Camb.; m. (1st), 1813, *Mary E. Low*, who d. Mar., 1816, and he m. (2d), 1820, *Lydia Yates*.
115 1. William Williamson, b. July 27, 1814; grad. Harv. Univ., 1832; M.D. 1838; M. M. S. S., of Cambridgeport.
116 2. Francis E., b. 1821. 3. Maria E., b. 1823.
118 4. George Y., b. 1826. 5. Ellen, b. 1834. 6. Hannah, d. young.
7. Joseph A., d. young.
5. *Hannah*, b. July 4, 1783; died, aged 17 or 18.
119 6. *Joseph Abbott*, b. July 14, 1785.
120 4. Abigail, b. Mar. 14, 1749; m., Dec. 29, 1768, Daniel Cutting, of Waltham. [Cutting, 56.]
121 5. Ruhamah, b. Sept. 4, 1751.

---

36. 122 (IV.) JONATHAN WELLINGTON, of Weston, m. (pub. Jan. 30, 1730–1), LYDIA GOVE. [Gove, 14.] He d. Feb. 20, 1778.

123 1. Lydia, b. May 17, 1734.
124 2. Jonathan, b. June 5, 1736; m., Dec. 5, 1756, Lydia Fiske, of Waltham. [J. Fiske, 64.]
a 1. *Elisha*, b. July 20, 1758; of Livington, "so called;" m., Ap. 9, 1784, *Lucy Cutter*, and had,
1. Elisha, b. Feb. 11, 1785. 2. Samuel, b. Nov. 28, 1789.
125 3. Nathan, b. July 15, 1738.
126 4. Elizabeth, bap. Oct. 19, 1740; m., 1765, Silas Stearns. [I. Stearns, 209, V.]

---

37. 128 (IV.) JOSIAH WELLINGTON, of Weston, m. MARY ——. Oct. 6, 1772, he was declared non-comp., and Isaac Jones appointed his guardian.

129 1. Mary, b. Oct. 11, 1733; d. Aug. 30, 1759.
130 2. John, b. Oct. 3, 1736; m., Dec. 7, 1756, Bettee Warren. [105.] Chil.,
131 1. *Bettee*, b. Mar. 15, 1757; m., Sept. 4, 1777, *Simon Hastings*, of Freetown.
132 2. *Marshall*, bap. Nov. 10, 1765.
133 3. *Lucy*, bap. July 5, 1767; m., Dec. 30, 1790, *Moses Bright*. [107.]
134 4. *Clarissa*, bap. Ap. 7, 1771; m., in Wat., Ap. 19, 1792, *Edward Loud*.
3. Hannah, b. Ap. 21, 1739; d. Mar. 13, 1749–50.
135 4. Ruhamah, b. June 5, 1742. 5. Josiah, b. Sept. 19, 1745.
6. Benjamin, b. May 21, 1749; d. Sept. 2, 1752.

---

85. 137 (V.) WILLIAM WELLINGTON, of Waltham, m., Ap. 18, 1764, MARY WHITNEY. [Whitney, 162.] He was Selectman 17 years, 1780–1803.

138 1. William, b. Dec. 11, 1769; first of Waltham, now (1853) of Lex.; m., May 3, 1798, Avis Fiske. [J. Fiske, 61.] Chil.,
a 1. *Mary*, b. Feb. 11, 1799; m., May 8, 1825, *Aaron Holbrook*.
b 2. *Jonathan Fiske*, b. Jan. 5, 1801; m., Mar., 1825, *Abigail Cope*, of Quincy.
c 3. *Adaline*, b. Mar. 8, 1803; m., Dec. 13, 1827, *Nathaniel W. Stearns*, of Waltham, previously of Newton.
4. *Abigail*, b. July 15, 1805; d. Oct. 15, 1806.
d 5. *Abigail*, b. Feb. 11, 1806; m., Nov. 25, 1827, *Nathaniel Peirce*, of Lex.
e 6. *William*, b. Mar. 29, 1808; m., Dec. 1, 1833, *Rebecca Ames*, of Pembroke, sister of Philander Ames. Chil.,
1. Rebecca, b. Oct. 21, d. Oct. 23, 1834.
f 2. William, b. Ap. 2, 1835. 3. Julia R., b. Jan. 12, 1837.
h 4. Sarah, b. Nov. 3, 1839. 5. Walter L., b. Aug. 8, 1842.
139 2. David, b. Nov. 1, 1771; a Capt., of Lex.; m., Ap. 11, 1805, Rebecca Stearns. [I. Stearns, 224, V.] She d. in childbed, Feb. 18, 1821. Chil.,
1. *Hiram*, b. Mar. 14, 1806; grad. Harv. Univ., 1834; LL.B., 1838; a Counsellor-at-law, of Boston; m., Oct. 23, 1851, *Ann Anger Hudson*.
2. *Rebecca*, b. Ap. 11, 1808.

3. *David*, b. Aug. 15, 1810; a merchant, of Boston, unm.
4. *Mary*, b. Mar. 31, 1813; m., Oct. 31, 1840, *George S. Cary*, a merchant, of N. York, b. Aug., 1808; son of Jonathan Cary, of Boston. Chil.,
   1. William Harris, b. Aug. 27, 1841. 2. Mary Adela, b. 1845.
5. *Francis*, b. Aug. 27, 1815; on the homestead with his father, unm.
6. *Susan Wyeth*, b. Aug. 28, 1818.
7. *Avery*, b. Feb. 14, 1821; a merchant, of Boston; m., Dec. 17, 1851, *Martha Lawrence Kidder*.

140 3. Abraham, b. Mar. 22, 1774; m., Dec. 12, 1797, Elizabeth Lawrence. [Lawrence, 54.] Chil.,

a 1. *Elizabeth*, bap. Ap. 22, 1798; m. *Nathan Smith*. [? 157.]
b 2. *Isaac*, bap. Oct. 25, 1800. 3. *Sullivan*, b. Oct. 31, 1802.
c 4. *Caleb Strong*, bap. Mar. 4, 1806; of Waltham; m., Mar. 26, 1829, *Harriet Maynard*, b. Jan. 7, 1808, dr. of Antipas and Betsey (Child) Maynard, of Waltham. Chil.,
f 1. Caleb Franklin, b. Ap. 13, 1830; of Charlestown; m., Sept. 30, 1852, Susan Knowlton.
g 2. Theodore F. Allen, b. Mar. 1, 1832.
h 3. Harriet Augusta, b. July 29, 1833.
i 4. William Sumner, b. Feb. 28, 1835. 5. James Lowell, b. Ap. 6, 1836.
k 6. Caroline Eliza, b. Nov. 14, 1837. 7. Isaac Winslow, b. Feb. 6, 1839.
m 8. Nathan Willis, b. Aug. 18, 1840. 9. John Maynard, b. Oct. 11, 1841.
o 10. George Frederick Simmons, b. Sept. 9, 1843.
p 11. Horatio Adams, b. July 17, 1847.
q 5. *Theodore*, bap. Aug. 21, 1808.
r 6. *Susanna*. 7. *Thomas*. 8. *Martha*.

141 4. Polly (Mary), b. Ap. 16, 1776; m., Dec. 22, 1796, Phinehas Lawrence. [Lawrence, 52.]

142 5. Isaac, b. Feb. 20, 1778; drowned in Fresh Pond, Nov., 1798, then a member of the Senior Class Harv. Coll.

143 6. Charles, b. Feb. 20, 1780; grad. Harv. Coll., 1802; pastor of the Cong. Church, Templeton, Mass.

144 7. Alice, b. Oct. 31, 1781; m., Mar. 3, 1803, Jonas Clark. [Clark, 47.]

145 8. Betsey, b. Feb. 4, 1784; m., June 28, 1804, Capt. Isaac Child. [107.]

146 9. Seth, b. Nov. 18, 1785; m. (1st), July 1, 1813, Louisa Miles, b. August 18, 1794. She d. Aug. 26, 1831, and he m. (2d), Mar. 26, 1833, wid. Sabra (Ward) Stone. Chil.,

a 1. *Susan Louisa*, b. July 16, 1814; m., Dec. 28, 1836, Dr. *Benjamin Johnson*. She d. July 2, 1852.
b 2. *Lydia Maria*, b. Dec. 4, 1815; m., Mar. 10, 1840, *Nehemiah Rich*.
c 3. *Heliodorus*, b. Mar. 8, 1817; m., Ap. 16, 1846, *Catherine A. Wright*.
d 4. *Almira*, b. Aug. 1, 1818; m., Aug. 9, 1839, *Elias D. Bennett*.
e 5. *William*, b. Mar. 19, 1820; of Montgomery, Ala.; m., June 10, 1852, *Mary* ——.
f 6. *Emeline*, b. July 21, 1822; m., Ap. 11, 1847, *Charles D. Dupuy*.
g 7. *Leander*, b. Feb. 1, 1824; of Valparaiso, S. A.
h 8. *Sarah Elizabeth*, b. Dec. 1, 1825; m., May 21, 1851, *Merrick P. Brigham*.
i 9. *Hannibal*, b. Sept. 27, 1827; of Sonora, Cal.
j 10. *Aaron Holbrook*, b. Nov. 12, 1829; of N. Y. City.

147 10. Sybil, b. Sept. 24, 1787; m., Dec. 18, 1806, Loring Peirce. [136.]

148 11. Marshall, b. Sept. 26, 1789; m., Mar. 9, 1815, Elizabeth Kimball. [37.] Chil.,

a 1. *Marshall Kimball*, b. in Lex., Mar. 24, 1817; a merchant; m., May 20, 1843, *Joanna Carrol*, b. May 24, 1818, dr. of Aram and Sarah Carrol, of Plymouth, Vt. Chil.,
   1. Elizabeth, b. in Waltham, Aug., 1844. 2. Mary, b. Sept., 1847.
b 2. *Elizabeth*, b. Jan. 16, 1820; m. *Albert W. Bryant*, a blacksmith, son of Josiah and Sally (Withington) Bryant, of Lex. She d. July 15, 1840, leaving son Josiah Wellington, b. Mar. 13, 1839.
c 3. *Nancy*, b. Mar. 1, 1822; m., Aug. 23, 1841, *Albert W. Bryant* (wid. of her sister E.). Chil.,
   1. Albert Withington, b. in Lex., Jan. 4, 1844.
   2. Arthur, b. Jan. 20, 1847. 3. Edwin Phelps, b. Jan. 31, 1850.

d 4. *Walter*, b. in Lex., Dec. 3, 1824; a merchant; m., Dec. 3, 1847, *Martha Hastings*, b. May 25, 1839, dr. of Charles and Martha (Wellington) Hastings, of Waltham. She d. June 18, 1849, and he m. (2d), Jan. 6, 1852, *Hannah M. Parker*.

149 12. DARIUS, b. Jan. 14, 1794; m. (1st), Dec. 17, 1818, LYDIA SMITH. She d. May, 1836, and he m. (2d), Dec. 7, 1837, PRISCILLA SMITH. Chil.,

a 1. *Lydia S.*, b. Oct. 11, 1819; m., July 4, 1842, *Isaac B. Clapp*.

b 2. *Adaline*, b. Dec. 1, 1820; m., Ap. 16, 1844, *David Stearns*.

c 3. *Henry S.*, b. Sept. 5, 1822; m., Sept. 5, 1848, *Almira M'Kenney*.

1. William Henry, b. Sept. 5, 1849.

d 4. *Caroline M.*, b. Nov. 9, 1824; m., Nov. 17, 1850, *Calvin Fiske*.

e 5. *William F.*, b. Nov. 29, 1826.

f 6. *Charles L.*, b. July 29, 1828; m., Feb. 8, 1852, *Cecilia Dalton*.

7. *Richard B.*, b. Nov. 29, d. Dec. 25, 1831.

g 8. *Sarah J.*, b. Dec. 10, 1832. 9. *Lucy Ann*, b. Sept. 8, 1835.

i 10. *Elizabeth M.*, b. Jan. 23, 1839.

150 13. ALMIRA, b. Aug. 1, 1795; m. FRANCIS BOWMAN, of Lex.

151 14. ISAAC, b. Nov. 12, 1796.

---

†31. 152 (V.) BENJAMIN WELLINGTON, a mason, m., in Lex., Sept. 5, 1763, LUCY SMITH. [Smith, 100.] He went from Lex. to Brookfield, previous to his marriage. In 1777, he moved to Ashby, where he d. Oct. 26, 1814, and his wid. d. July 30, 1817. Chil.,

---

153 1. BENJAMIN, b. May 16, 1764; a farmer; m., Oct. 28, 1789, POLLY HILL; had 1 dr. He d. in Danvers, June 14, 1825.

154 2. ELIAS, b. Feb. 14, 1766; a mason; m., Feb. 6, 1800, HEPZIBAH KENDALL, of Ashby. Chil.,

155 1. *Charles*, a mason, and farmer, of Ashby; has 1 son and 1 dr., wife of —— Bennet.

156 2. *Benjamin*, b. Aug. 27, 1806; a cordwainer, of Boston, since 1826; m., in Boston, Feb. 26, 1829, *Susan Peirce Osgood*, dr. of Thomas Osgood, of Hebron, N. H. She d. May 11, 1848. Chil.,

157 1. Cyrus, b. Sept. 27, 1830; a mason; m., June 10, 1852, Temperance Ann Hinckley.

158 2. Susanna Jane, b. June 14, 1832; m., Oct. 24, 1852, William H. Webber.

159 3. Catherine Matilda, b. Sept. 26, 1835.

4. Benjamin, b. June, d. Sept., 1837.

160 5. Benjamin, b. Jan., 1839. 6. Louisa, b. Nov. 14, 1841.

162 7. Charles, b. Sept. 14, 1843. 8. Clara Maria, b. May 15, 1845.

9. Harriet, b. Mar. 19, d. Ap. 1, 1847.

164 3. *Cyrus*, went to Illinois about 1830.

165 4. *Elias Williams*, a farmer, of Ashby; m. *Jane Cushing*, of Ashby, s. p.

166 5. *Catherine Walton*, m. *Joseph Haywood*, a farmer, of Boxboro, Mass.

167 3. AMOS, b. Ap. 5, 1770; a mason, of Ashby; m., Feb. 22, 1798, REBECCA KENDALL, of Ashby. Chil.,

168 1. *Luke*, b. Feb. 4, 1799; m. (1st), Jan. 29, 1829, *Mary Haskell*. She d. Aug. 16, 1837, and he m. (2d), Jan. 24, 1839, *Pamela Fitch*, of Temple, N. H. Chil.,

1. Andrew Willard, b. Oct. 17, 1829; d. July 3, 1837.

2. Henry Williams, b. Jan. 10, 1836; d. Sept. 23, 1837.

169 2. *Amos*, b. Oct. 28, 1802; m., Feb. 13, 1831, *Mary Jane Gibson*, b. Sept. 15, 1809. Chil.,

1. Elvira Gibson, b. Ap. 26, 1832; m., Sept. 16, 1852, Moses T. Howe.

2. Mary Jane, b. Oct. 10, 1835; d. May 10, 1836.

3. Horatio, b. Sept. 21, 1839. 4. Horace, b. Sept. 6, 1845.

170 3. *Darius*, b. Oct. 30, 1804; a carpenter, of Memphis, Mo.; m., Feb. 14, 1831, *Hannah Croggin*; 5 chil.

171 4. *Hannah R.*, b. Ap. 10, 1810; m., June 2, 1834, *Isaac Jones*, of South Boston; 1 son and 1 dr.

172 5. *Joseph Story*, b. Dec. 21, 1811; a mason; d. in Lisbon, Ill., unm.

173 4. Lucy, b. Feb. 23, 1772; m., July 20, 1797, Oliver Kendall, of Ashby. She d. Jan. 10, 1836.
174 5. Liberty, b. Sept. 21, 1774; a mason; m., Ap. 16, 1808, Lucy Lawrence, of Ashby. She d. Ap. 4, 1851. Chil.,
175 1. *Iverse*, b. Jan. 12, 1812. 2. *Albert*, b. Sept. 29, 1813.
177 3. *David Kendall*, b. Jan. 12, 1816. 4. *Liberty*, b. Mar. 21, 1818.
179 5. *Augustus*, b. Jan. 26, 1831. 6. *Cyrus*, b. Mar. 14, 1834.
181 6. Polly, b. Jan. 21, 1777; m., Sept. 3, 1807, John Rumrill, of N. Ipswich, N. H., now (1853) of Marlboro, Vt.
182 7. Betsey, b. Jan. 21, 1779; m., Dec. 24, 1805, Joseph Eaton, of Chester, Vt.
183 8. Sally, b. Dec. 21, 1782; m. Asa Wilder, of Ashby.

---

184 Lieut. ELIJAH WELLINGTON, of Lincoln (lineage not ascertained) m. PHEBE ——. Chil.,

1. Nancy, b. Sept. 15, 1786; d. Jan. 10, 1801.
185 2. Phebe, b. Mar. 23, 1788. 3. Clarissa, b. Jan. 14, 1792.
187 4. Elijah, b. June 5, 1794. 5. Nathan, b. July 30, 1796.
189 6. Roxana, b. Dec. 31, 1798. 7. Eldridge, b. Ap. 1, 1801.
191 8. Joseph, b. Dec. 9, 1803. 9. Jonathan, b. Oct. 6, 1806.

WELLMAN.—The wife of STEPHEN WELLMAN, of Waltham, d. Sept. 4, 1775, aged 29, and he m., Feb. 27, 1776, HANNAH CHAPIN, of Waltham. Chil., 1. Elisha, b. Nov. 5, 1776. 2. Dorothy, b. Aug. 4, 1778; d. Oct. 8, 1779. 3. Dorothy, b. Dec. 28, 1779. 4. William, b. Nov. 17, 1782.

WESSON.—JOHN and SARAH WESSON, had, 1. Jonathan, b. in Sud., June 22, 1730. 2. Sarah, b. in Weston, Feb. 10, 1732.

Zachary and Mary Wesson, of Waltham, had, 1. *Nancy*, m., Dec. 11, 1791, *Joseph Nixon*. 2. *Abigail*, bap. June 13, 1779, aged 20 m. 3. *Henry Kemball*, bap. Jan. 28, 1781. 4. *Charles*, bap. Oct. 20, 1782; m., May 29, 1804, *Betsey Bemis*, of Waltham. 5. *Polly*, bap. Ap. 21, 1793.

[There have been numerous families of this name in Lincoln.]

WETHERILL.—JOHN WETHERILL, adm. freeman, May 18, 1642; by wife GRACE, had dr. Mary, buried Ap. 20, 1655, aged 20 yrs. Wife Grace died Dec. 16, 1671, aged 75, and he d. June 23, 1672, aged 78 yrs. His Will, dated Jan. 9, 1671–2, gives to Rev. Mr. Sherman, 40*s.*; to Ralph Day, a kinsman, of Dedham; James Thorpe, a kinsman, of Dedham; the balance to William Priest, of Wat., a kinsman, and exe'r. Inventory, £110. In a petition to the Court Mar., 1663–4, he mentions his loving brother, Stephen Fosdick (of Charlestown), who d., leaving wife, aged 75, to whom he was m. 40 yrs. ago, when she was single, and he had 6 chil. [? William Price.]

WHEAT.—[See Geneal. Reg. IV., p. 273.]

1 SAMUEL WHEAT, by wife LYDIA ——, who joined the church in Concord, had,

6. 2 1. Samuel, b. in Wat., Oct. 2, 1703. 2. Salmon, b. Jan. 7, 1705–6.
4 3. Jennison. 4. Lydia (twins), b. May 8, 1713.

[After this, he (f.) moved to Newton. His Will, dated 1735, says "of Newton," and "from Bermuda."]

---

2. 6 Dr. SAMUEL WHEAT, Jr., of Newton; by wife HANNAH, had,

7 1. Hannah, b. July 24, 1735. 2. Jonas, b. Aug. 14, 1737.
9 3. Moses, b. July 30, 1739; m., Susanna Brown, and had,
10 1. *Mary Ann Brown*, b. May 1, 1763; m., June 17, 1781, *William Beale*, of Wat.
11 2. *Susanna*, b. Ap. 5, 1765. 3. *Hannah*, b. July 12, 1767.
13 4. William, b. Aug. 21, 1741.

14 5. CATHERINE, b. July 14, 1743; m. Capt. THOMAS EUSTIS, of Rutland. [See Reed's Hist. of Rutland, 127.]
15 6. JEMIMA, b. July 6, 1745. 7. SAMUEL, b. Mar. 13, 1746; d. 1751.
17 8. MARTHA, b. Ap. 11, 1749.
18 9. JOHN, b. July 31, 1754; d. 1770. [See Shattuck, 385.]

---

19 JOSEPH and JOHN WHEAT, of Lincoln, were probably sons of Samuel and Lydia. Mr. Joseph Wheat, d. Ap. 26, 1760.

---

21 JOHN WHEAT, of Lincoln, who d. Jan. 28, 1784, by wife GRACE, had,

22 1. HANNAH, b. Aug. 25, 1755; m., Feb. 22, 1787, JOSIAH WALTON, Jr., of New Ipswich, N. H.
23 2. MARY, b. Dec. 29, 1757.

Grace, his wife, d. Sept. 6, 1764 (so the record—? 1763), and he m., May 2, 1764, Mrs. Abigail Smith, of Concord.

---

24 JOSEPH WHEAT, of Lincoln, m., Nov. 8, 1770, MARY SMITH, and had,

1. JOHN, b. July 9, 1771; d. Feb. 1, 1777. 2. JOSEPH, b. Oct. 25, 1772.
3. JESSE, b. Oct. 24, 1774; d. Feb. 4, 1777.
4. MOLLY, b. Aug. 11, 1776; d. Aug. 19, 1778.
5. ABIGAIL, b. Ap. 3, 1778. 6. MOLLY, b. Jan. 30, 1780.
7. LUCY, b. Nov. 29, 1781. 8. SARAH, b. Mar. 10, 1784.
9. JOHN, b. Dec. 24, 1786.

WHEATLEY.—GABRIEL WHEATLEY, probably of Wat., made a nuncupative Will, July 13, 1637, on the testimony of Thomas Rogers, of Wat., in presence of Bryan Pendleton, of Wat., by which it appears that he left no family, except *one daughter*.

WHEELER.

[Families of this name have been very numerous in Concord and Lincoln.]

1 TIMOTHY WHEELER, proprietor of a homestall in Wat., 1642; adm. freeman, 1640; was probably Capt. Timothy Wheeler, a very early settler of Concord, and may have been the one who bought the estate of Dr. Richard Palgrave, of Charlestown. [See Palgrave; also, Shattuck, p. 385; also, Farmer.]

2 WILLIAM WHEELER, of Waltham; by wife SARAH (? who was a wid., Dec. 23, 1781), had 1. WILLIAM, b. Dec. 18, 1781.

3 SARAH WHEELER and ABRAHAM SANDERSON [94], m., in Weston, Sept. 10, 1761.

4 AMOS WHEELER, of Boston, and MARY DOWNING, of Waltham, m., Sept. 3, 1801.

5 JAMES and SARAH WHEELER, had EPHRAIM, b. Mar. 30, 1798.

6 JOHN WHEELER, aged 20; drowned in Fresh Pond, Jan. 3, 1807. [See Bond, 44 and 322.]

WHEELOCK.—It appears by the Dedham records that Rev. RALPH WHEELOCK, first settled in Wat., and thence moved to Dedham. By wife REBECCA, had, 1. BENJAMIN, b. in Dedham, Jan. 8, 1639–40. 2. SAMUEL, b. Sept. 22, 1642. [See Farmer.]

WHITE.

†1 EMANUEL WHITE was proprietor of Wat. in 1636–7, but not in 1642. His wife's name was KATHERINE. [See Benfield.]

---

†2 EDWARD WHITE (? Edmund), was, in 1642, proprietor of 3 homestalls and 12 other lots of land in Wat. He probably never resided there.

---

†3 EDMUND WHITE, of London, became proprietor of several lots of land in Wat. in 1646. [See Woolcot.]

†4 JOHN WHITE, in 1642, was proprietor of a homestall of 7 acres, bought of Ephraim Child. Was he a son of Edward, of Dorchester? A John White arrived in the ship Lion, Sept. 16, 1632.

---

1 ANTHONY WHITE, aged 27, embarked at Ipswich, Eng., for N. Eng., in April, 1634; probably settled first in Sud., as he was proprietor there, 1640. He m., Sept. 8, 1645, GRACE HALL, in Wat., where he settled, and d. Mar. 28, 1686. His Will, dated Nov. 16, 1685, proved Ap. 6, 1686, mentions no wife. He appointed his dr.-in-law, Rebecca, exec'r. As his son d. s. p., the name became extinct in his family. Chil.,

2 1. ABIGAIL, b. June 21, 1646; m. —— BUTTRICK.
3 2. JOHN, b. Feb. 25, 1648–9; m., Ap. 11, 1684, REBECCA BEMIS. [Bemis, 6.] He d. (gored by a bull), May 30, 1684, only seven weeks after marriage, s. p. His wid. m., Ap. 1, 1686, Thomas Harrington. [Harrington, 42.]
4 3. MARY, b. Mar. 1, 1650–1; m., Oct. 23, 1677, JACOB WILLARD.

---

5 ANDREW WHITE, of Wat. (lineage not ascertained), m., in Woburn, Feb. 4, 1695–6, SARAH SANDERSON. [120.] [Andrew White, of Newton, by wife Mary, had Samuel, b. Aug. 12, 1717; Mercy, b. Feb. 27, 1720; John, b. Mar. 18, 1725.] Feb. 27, 1712–13, Andrew White and Nathaniel Stearns, of Wat., for £400, bought of Elisha Cook and wife Elizabeth, of Boston, a house and 36 acres of land, bounded E. by highway, Thomas Straight, and Benjamin Peirce; N. by Thomas Straight, and highway; W. by John Barnard, Daniel Harrington, and Joshua Warren; S. by heirs of Martin Townsend, highway, Joseph and Benjamin Peirce, Rev. Samuel Angier, and land of Samuel Stearns, d. Also, 11 acres of pasture and 20 acres of land in Camb. The house and land, then purchased, remained for a long time, if not at present, in the possession of Andrew White's descendants. Chil.,

6 1. SARAH, b. Nov. 17, 1696.
10. 7 2. ANDREW, b. Dec. 29, 1700.
8 3. WILLIAM, b. Dec. 18, 1702; m., July 7, 1726, SARAH CUTTING. [Cutting, 36.] Chil.,
1. *William*, b. Oct. 19, 1728; o. c. Sept. 29, 1751; and son William, b. Aug. 28, bap. Sept. 29, 1751.
2. *Elizabeth*, b. Oct. 29, 1732.
This family probably went to Shirley.
9 4. HANNAH, b. Jan. 15, 1708–9; m., Dec. 2, 1730, JONATHAN LEARNED. [43.]

---

7. 10 ANDREW WHITE, Jr., m., Dec. 12, 1722, JANE DIX. [Dix, 18.] She d. Dec. 3, 1793.

---

24. 11 1. JONAS, b. Dec. 18, 1724; d. Dec. 22, 1798.
32. 12 2. SAMUEL, b. Ap. 9, 1726; d. June 19, 1810.
13 3. RUTH, b. Mar. 17, 1727–8; m., June 2, 1748, JOSEPH PEIRCE, of Waltham. [Peirce, 119.]
14 4. } SARAH, b. May 27, 1730; m., Aug. 1, 1754, NATHAN KENDALL, of Woburn.
15 5. } MARTHA, b. May 27, 1730; m., Ap. 11, 1751, NATHANIEL LIVERMORE, of Waltham. [Livermore, 109.]
16 6. HANNAH, b. Jan. 1, 1731–2.
17 7. LYDIA, b. Aug. 14, 1733; m., May 8, 1753, EPHRAIM PEIRCE. [Peirce, 125.]
18 8. JEDEDIAH, b. Feb. 3, 1734–5; belonged to the expedition sent to Lake George in 1757 or '8; m. ELIZABETH WELLINGTON. [70.] Chil.,
a 1. *Diadema*, bap. 1765. 2. *Jedediah*, bap. 1765.
c 3. *Reuben*, bap. 1765.
d 4. *Grace*, bap. 1767; m., Jan. 9, 1786, *Shubael Smith*.
e 5. *Andrew*, b. Nov. 2, 1769; m., Aug. 16, 1792, *Betsey Robinson*. Chil.,
1. Lydia, b. Mar. 8, 1793. 2. Abner, b. Feb. 21, 1794.
3. Betsey, b. Ap. 4, 1795. 4. Charles, b. Aug. 24, 1797.
5. Lucy, b. Feb. 8, 1799. 6. Seth, b. Jan. 11, 1801.
7. Polly, b. Oct. 24, 1802.
f 6. *Dix*, b. Jan. 14, 1775. 7. *Samuel*, bap. May 4, d. Aug. 1777.

h
8. *Anna*, bap. Ap. 11, 1779. 9. *Francis*, bap. July 24, 1781.
19 9. Lucy, b. Dec. 5, 1736; m., Nov. 17, 1757, Paul Wyman, of Woburn.
20 10. Abigail, bap. Aug. 20, 1738; m., Oct. 29, 1761, Samuel Fiske, of Waltham. [J. Fiske, 73.]
21 11. Andrew, bap. May 3, 1741; m., Ap. 20, 1769, Mary Cutting. [Cutting, 59.]
22 12. Eunice, bap. Mar. 27, 1743.
40. 23 13. Elijah, bap. May 26, 1745.

---

11. 24 JONAS WHITE, a trader from 1764; m., May 2, 1749, LOIS STEARNS. She d. Nov., 1796. [I. Stearns, 76, III.] Chil.,

25 1. Abijah, b. May 22, 1750.
26 2. Jonas, b. June 7, 1752; Representative 1803, '4, '5, '6, '7, and '9; m. Ruth ——. Chil.,
1. *Abijah*, b. June 21, 1777; d. Sept., 1778.
27 2. *Abijah*, b. June 2, 1779. He was a victualler, acquired a large estate, and d. 1846, leaving a son, grad. Harv. Coll., and several drs. After repeated solicitations, for their own private reasons, they refuse or neglect to give any information respecting the White family.
28 3. *Lucy*, b. Feb. 20, 1781. 4. *Jonas*, b. May 19, 1782.
30 5. *William*, b. Nov. 6, 1784. 6. *Josiah*, b. Mar. 16, 1787.
†32 7. *Henry*, b. Ap. 22, 1789.
†33 3. Joel, b. July 15, 1754. 4. Lois, b. Oct. 8, 1756.
†35 5. Josiah, b. Nov. 5, 1758.
†36 6. Abigail, bap. Aug. 10, 1760.
†37 7. Lois, b. Feb. 4, 1764; m., Aug. 31, 1786, James Robbins, of Camb.

---

12. 32 SAMUEL WHITE, m., June 2, 1757, SIBIL, wid. of Nathaniel Bright [Bright, 98], and dr. of Capt. Samuel and Abigail (Reed) Stone, of Sud. She d. May 21, 1809. [I. Stearns, App. I., 41.]

33 1. Samuel, b. March 4, 1758; m., Nov. 25, 1784, Elizabeth Godding, of Waltham.
34 2. Lucy, b. Sept. 24, 1759; m., Dec. 28, 1786, Isaac Parkhurst [Parkhurst, 34], and settled in Jay, Me. She d. in Livermore, Me., July 3, 1841, s. p.
35 3. Abigail, b. July 19, 1761; m., July 1, 1784, Elisha Livermore, Jr., of Waltham. [Livermore. 133.] He d. Sept. 3, 1790, s. p., and she m. (2d), July 11, 1792, Col. Amos Bond, of Wat. [Bond. 324.] She d. Mar. 30, 1827, s. p.
36 4. Elinor, b. July 26, 1763; m., Mar. 9, 1780, Moses Warren, and settled in Jay, Me., where she d. (of a burn), June 11, 1833. [Warren, 130.]
37 5. Josiah, b. Sept. 18, 1766.
38 6. Eunice, b. June 24, 1769; m., May 8, 1794, William Fiske, of Boston. [J. Fiske, 79.]
39 7. Sybil, b. July 11, 1772; m., May 8, 1798, her cousin, David Livermore, of Waltham. [Livermore, 118.]

---

23. 40 ELIJAH WHITE, m., Jan. 4, 1770, HANNAH LEARNED [Learned, 88], and settled in Little Cambridge (Brighton).

1. Hannah, b. 1770; d. 1791, unm. 2. Jerusha, b. 1772; d. 1793, unm.
41 3. Elijah, b. Dec. 18, 1774; d. Ap. 8, 1833; m., Oct. 2, 1796, Lucy Dana, of Brighton, where he settled. She d. June 18, 1807, and he m. (2d), Dec. 15, 1807, Sally Brackett, dr. of William and Anna Brackett, of E. Sudbury (Wayland). She d. Jan. 13, 1809, and he m. (3d), Ap. 13, 1809, Nancy Brackett, sister of his 2d wife. Chil.,
42 1. *Elijah*, b. Dec. 25, 1797; d. Oct. 22, 1833; m., Ap. 23, 1820, *Fanny Kingsley*, of Brighton, and had,
1. Francis W., b. Jan. 26, 1822; d. July 2, 1841.
2. Elijah R., b. June 2, 1824. 3. Albert P., b. July 2, 1831.
43 2. *Hannah Learned*, b. Sept. 8, 1799; d. Jan. 21, 1836; m., Ap. 19, 1820, *Thomas Duscomb*, a merchant, of Boston, resident of Camb. Chil.,
1. John W., b. Jan. 21, 1822.
2. Thomas R., b. Aug. 10, 1823; d. June 15, 1824.

3. Thomas, b. Oct. 20, 1824; d. Oct., 1826.
4. Lucy A., b. Feb., d. Sept., 1827.
5. Louisa D., b. June 27, 1829. 6. Emily F., b. Nov. 16, 1832.
7. William Henry, b. Oct., 1834; d. Dec., 1835.

3. *John Robbins*, b. Feb., d. Oct., 1802.
4. *Lucy Dana*, b. July, d. Oct., 1804.

44 5. *Charles*, b. and d. Dec., 1806. 6. *Charles*, b. Oct. 21, 1808.

45 7. *Lucy Dana*, b. Ap. 6, 1810; m., June 23, 1831, *George Brooks*, a farmer, of Brighton. Chil.,
1. Samuel, b. Mar. 14, 1833. 2. Lucy A., b. Jan. 1, 1836.
3. Georgiana, b. Nov. 10, 1839.

46 8. *Sally Brackett*, b. Nov. 26, 1813; m., Nov. 24, 1837, *Samuel Dudley*, of Brighton. Chil.,
1. Sarah W., b. Nov. 16, 1838. 2. Elijah White, b. Jan., 1841.
3. Samuel D., b. Mar. 1, 1843.

9. *Anna C.*, b. Jan. 10, 1818. 10. *Mary J.*, b. Nov. 8, 1822.
11. *Nancy Brackett*, b. Feb. 9, 1824.

4. CHARLES, b. 1777; d. 1805, unm. 5. SAMUEL, b. 1781; d. 1807, unm.

50 6. CATHERINE, b. 1782; d. Dec. 22, 1815; m., June 5, 1804, WILLIAM COOKE, of Brighton, and had 6 chil., who all d. unm.

---

60 STEPHEN WHITE, of Waltham (lineage not ascertained); by wife THANKFUL, had,

1. BENJAMIN, bap. Oct. 26, 1735. 2. THANKFUL, bap. Jan. 23, 1737.
3. MARY, bap. Feb. 18, 1739. 4. SARAH, bap. Mar. 22, 1741.
5. RUTH, bap. Feb. 20, 1743.
6. BENJAMIN, bap. Dec. 9, 1744; by wife ESTHER, who died May 21, 1771, aged 26, had,
1. *Benjamin*, b. Feb. 13, 177–; d. 1775, and by 2d wife LOIS, had,
2. *John*, b. Ap. 22, 1772.
7. MARTHA, bap. July 19, 1747. 8. RUTH, bap. May 4, 1752–3.

---

61 STEPHEN WHITE (probably eldest child of the preceding), m., Jan. 5, 1758, MARY CALF, and had,

1. PARNEL, b. Feb. 25, 1761.

STEPHEN WHITE (probably the same); by wife REBECCA, had,

1. DANIEL, b. Sept. 21, 1785. 2. JOHN, b. Oct. 15, 1788.

Marriages in Watertown.

Rev. *Ebenezer White*, of Brookfield, and *Lydia Jennison*, m., Jan. 11, 1736–7.
Sybil White, of Lex., and *Theophilus Mansfield*, m., Dec. 25, 1734.
Abigail White and *Ebenezer Goddard*, m., Feb. 19, 1739–40.
Lydia White and *Abner Warren Morse*, of Westboro, m., Feb. 7, 1790.
Elizabeth White and *Joseph Turner*, of Concord, m., July 3, 1800.
John White, son of Mary Learned, b. Oct. 11, 1775.
Mary White and *Woodhouse Lee*, m., in Weston, Feb. 7, 1747.

Marriages in Waltham.

Jonas White and *Susanna Sanderson*, m., May 26, 1787. Chil.,
1. Abigail, bap. Nov. 8, 1789. 2. Susanna, bap. Nov. 6, 1791.
3. Jonas, bap. Nov. 3, 1793.
Jonas White, of Lincoln, and *Sarah Clarke*, m., Ap. 25, 1799.
Isaac White and *Mehitabel Cutler*, m., May 28, 1791. [Cutler, 45.]
Daniel White and *Lucy Jones*, m., Ap. 18, 1802.

William and *Tabitha White*, had dr. Molly, bap. Jan. 1, 1769.
Moses White, of Wat., had,
1. Sally, bap. Jan. 2, 1793. 2. Moses Davis, bap. Aug. 3, 1800.
3. Aaron Davis, bap. Aug. 3, 1800. 4. Jane, bap. June 12, 1803.
Daniel White, of Lex., and *Hannah Wellington*, of Weston, m. (pub. June 13), 1727.

WHITEHEAD.—JOHN WHITEHEAD, of Waltham; a soldier at Lake George, 1758; m., Oct. 25, 1759, ABIGAIL HARRINGTON, Jr. [217], and he m. (then of Weston) (pub. Nov. 7), 1773, ANNE BOND, of Lincoln. [Bond, 45.] Chil., 1. ELISHA, b. Feb. 6, 1760. 2. EUNICE, b. July 25, 1761; m., Dec. 7, 1780, JOHN HAGAR. [56.] 3. ABIGAIL, b. Feb. 27, 1763. 4. DANIEL, b. Ap. 11, 1764. 5. GAD, b. in Lincoln, Aug. 5, 1766; of Waltham; m., May 9, 1796, THANKFUL PEIRCE [Peirce, 141]; moved to Erving, Mass.; 8 chil. 6. GEORGE, b. in Lincoln, Feb. 3, 1768.

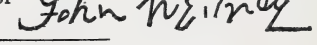
WHITEWORTH.—MILES and DEBORAH WHITEWORTH, of Weston, had son MILES, d. Dec. 10, 1751.

WHITING.—JOSIAH and ELIZABETH WHITING, of Weston, had, 1. SAMUEL, bap. Mar. 24, 1727–8. 2. CALEB, b. Aug. 19, 1729.

WHITNEY.

Families of the name of Whitney are very numerous, not only in every State in New England, but in many other parts of the United States. There is scarcely a single large town, where they may not be found, and it is probable that most if not all of them are descendants of John and Elinor Whitney, of Watertown.* A concert of action among the many intelligent, well-educated persons of this name, might produce a very copious and interesting family memorial. The following is offered as a contribution towards such an undertaking.

1 Embarked at Ipswich, Eng. Ap., 1635, for New England, in the Elizabeth and Ann, Roger Cooper, master, JOHN WHITNEY, aged 35; wife ELLIN (Elinor), aged 30; sons JOHN, aged 11; RICHARD, aged 9; NATHANIEL, aged 8; THOMAS, aged 6; and JONATHAN, aged 1 year. He was admitted freeman, Mar. 3, 1635–6; was Selectman several years between 1638 and 1655 inclusive, and was Town Clerk, 1655. In 1642, his homestall lot of 16 acres (where he continued to reside), was bounded E. and S. by William Jennison; W. by Martin Underwood; N. by Isaac Mixer. [See 60.] He at the same time owned 8 other lots, amounting to 212 acres. The Registry of Deeds shows that he made additions to these possessions. His early admission as a freeman, and his early election as Selectman, show that he held a respectable social position. His wife, Elinor, d. May 11, 1659, and he m. (2d), Sept. 29, 1659, JUDAH (Judith) CLEMENT. He died a widower, June 1, 1673, aged 74. His Will, dated Ap. 3, 1673, attested by William Bond, Sr., and Sarah Bond, Sr., mentions sons John, Richard, Thomas, Jonathan, Joshua, and Benjamin. Inventory, dated June 4, 1673, 50 acres dividend land, £25; 3 acres of Beaver Brook meadow, and 1½ acre upland, £60; 1 acre plain meadow, £10. He had probably previously distributed much of his estate in the settlement of his sons. See his son Benjamin. [60.]



Children of JOHN and ELINOR WHITNEY.

10. 2 1. JOHN, b. in England, 1624.
21. 3 2. RICHARD, b. in Eng., 1626.
4 3. NATHANIEL, b. in Eng., 1627; not mentioned in his father's Will; probably d. young.
32. 5 4. THOMAS, b. in Eng., 1629.

* Henry Whitney settled in Norwalk, Conn., as early as 1665. Whether he was related to the Watertown family, has not been ascertained; but probably he was not a son, nor a grandson of John and Elinor. At a town meeting in Norwalk, July 24, 1655, Henry Whitney agreed and engaged with the town to make, build, and erect a good and sufficient ground corn mill, at the mouth of Norwalk River, by the Falls. At the same meeting, the town voted and granted him a house lot, consisting of 2 acres, to be laid out upon the Mill Plain, upon the right hand of the path leading down to the Old Mill, being over the Runlett, two or three rods from the said Runlett, and also from the cartway. [See Hall's History of Norwalk, pp. 51 and 52.] There is no evidence in the History of Norwalk, that he had any family; but it is probable that it was his son, John Whitney, who m., in Norwalk, Mar. 17, 1674–5, Elizabeth, dr. of Richard Smith, and who inherited the mill; for, at a town meeting, held May 29, 1678, "it was voted and agreed on between the town and the miller, John Whitney," &c. Families of this name have continued to reside in Norwalk to a recent date, if not to the present time. For some account of them, see the Genealogical Register in Rev. Edwin Hall's History of that town.

40. 6 | 5. JONATHAN, b. in Eng., 1634.
49. 7 | 6. JOSHUA, b. in Watertown, Feb. 15, 1635–6.
8 | 7. CALEB, b. in Wat., July 12, 1640; not mentioned in his father's Will; probably d. young.
60. 9 | 8. BENJAMIN, b. in Wat., June 6, 1643.

---

2. 10 | (II.) JOHN WHITNEY, Jr., was adm. freeman, May 26, 1647, then aged 23; was Selectman, 1673, '74, '75, '76, '78, and '79. He m. RUTH, dr. of Robert Reynolds, of Boston. [The Will of Robert Reynolds, of Boston, dated April 20, 1658, mentions his dr. Ruth Whitney, and her eldest son; his dr. Sarah Mason, and her son Robert.] He d. Oct. 12, 1692, and adm. granted to wid. Ruth, and sons John and Benjamin. Inventory, dated Oct. 26, 1692, taken by Elnathan Beers and Thomas Hammond. It embraced 18 lots or parcels of land, amounting to about 210 acres, and prized at £197. 15. It embraced one lot of 17 acres, "purchased of father Arnold." [See Arnold.]

11 | 1. JOHN, b. Sept. 17, 1642; (?) of Rox.; adm. freeman, May 7, 1684. Was he the one who m. Sarah, dr. of Richard Haven, of Lynn?
12 | 2. RUTH, b. Ap. 15, 1645; m. (1st), June 20, 1664, JOHN SHATTUCK [9]; 4 chil. He was drowned, Sept. 14, 1675, and she m. (2d), in Wat., Mar. 6, 1676–7, ENOCH LAWRENCE, son of John Lawrence, q. v.; 4 chil. Her descendants are very numerous.
63. 13 | 3. NATHANIEL, b. Feb. 1, 1646–7; d. in Weston, Jan. 7, 1732–3.
14 | 4. SAMUEL, b. July 28, 1648; m., Feb. 16, 1683–4, MARY BEMIS. [3.] Chil.,
14½ | 1. *Mary*, b. Sept. 30, 1689; m., July 13, 1715, *John Knapp* [5–1], of Newton.
15 | 5. MARY, b. Ap. 29, 1650; unm. in 1693.
70. 16 | 6. JOSEPH, b. Jan. 15, 1651–2; d. Nov. 4, 1702.
17 | 7. SARAH, b. Mar. 17, 1653–4; m., Oct. 18, 1681, DANIEL HARRINGTON. [Harrington, 26.]
18 | 8. ELIZABETH, b. June 9, 1656; m., Dec. 19, 1678, DANIEL WARREN. [Warren, 23.]
19 | 9. HANNAH, unm. 1693.
77. 20 | 10. BENJAMIN, b. June 28, 1660.

---

3. 21 | (II.) RICHARD WHITNEY, adm. freeman, May 7, 1651; m., Mar. 19, 1650–1, MARTHA COLDAM. He was a proprietor of Stow, 1681, and probably moved there when it was a part of, or belonged to Concord. His chil. were all, at least 8, born in Wat. Chil.,

22 | 1. SARAH, b. Mar. 17, 1652–3.
23 | 2. MOSES, b. Aug. 1, 1655; m., in Stow, Sept. 30, 1686, SARAH KNIGHT.
24 | 3. JOHANAH, b. Jan. 16, 1656–7.
25 | 4. DEBORAH, b. Oct. 12, 1658.
5. REBECCA, b. Dec. 15, 1659; d. next Feb.
26 | 6. RICHARD, b. Jan. 13, 1660–1; of Stow. His Will, dated Dec. 22, 1723, mentions son *Richard* (exe'r), son *Jonathan* (exe'r), son *Joshua;* drs. *Hannah Farr*, *Elizabeth Wetherby*, *Sarah*, *Ruhamah*, and *Hepzibah*.
27 | 7. ELISHA, b. Aug. 26, 1662.
28 | 8. EBENEZER, b. June 30, 1672.

---

5. 32 | (II.) THOMAS WHITNEY, adm. freeman, Ap. 18, 1690; m., Jan. 11, 1654–5, MARY KEDALL [? Kettle.] Jan. 16, 1682, Thomas Whitney (? father, or son), purchased of John Hayward, of Boston, scrivener, and wife Mary, 45 acres of land in Pompasitticut (Stow). Chil.,

33 | 1. THOMAS, b. Aug. 24, 1656; d. Sept. 20, 1719; m., Oct. 18, 1681, ELIZABETH LAWRENCE. [Lawrence, 2.] Probably he was father of that *Thomas* who m., July 1, 1720, Hannah Smith [Smith, 43], and had,
1. Eleazer, b. Nov. 30, 1720; d. 1738. 2. Thomas, b. Sept. 2, 1722
3. Hannah, b. July 17, 1724. 4. Nathan, bap. Mar. 3, 1728.
5. Joshua, b. May 14, 1728. 6. Susanna, b. May 17, 1729.
2. JOHN, b. May 19, 1659. 3. JOHN, b. 22, d. 26 Aug., 1661.
34. 34 | 4. } ELEAZER, b. Ap. 7, 1662.
35 | 5. } ELNATHAN, b. Ap. 7, 1662.

36 6. MARY, b. Dec. 22, 1663; d. young. 7. BEZALEEL, b. Sept. 16, 1665.
37 8. SARAH, b. Mar. 23, 1666–7; m., Ap. 11, 1697, CHARLES CHADWICK. [Chadwick, 7.]
9. MARY, b. Aug. 6, 1668; d. Sept. 6, 1669.
38 10. ISAIAH, b. Sept. 16, 1671; by wife SARAH, had in Camb.,
1. *John.* 2. *Isaiah.* 3. *John.* 4. *Nathaniel.*
5. *Sarah.* 6. *Elijah.* 7. *Jonas.*
39 11. MARTHA, b. Jan. 30, 1673–4.

---

6. 40 (II.) JONATHAN WHITNEY, m., in Wat., Oct. 30, 1656, LYDIA JONES. [See Jones.] He d. in Sherburne about 1702, where he was as early as 1679. About 1659, his father gave him 39 acres of land, which he had purchased of Richard Woodward. Nov. 7, 1664, Jonathan Whitney, and wife Lydia, sold, for £40, this land, situated in the little plain in Wat., to Thomas Flagg. Nov. 7, 1664, he sold to Richard Child, 5 acres of meadow, situated on a branch of Stony Brook. Chil. all b. in Watertown. [See Barry, p. 436.]

41 1. LYDIA, b. July 3, 1657; d. 1719; m., in Sherburne, April 15, 1681, MOSES ADAMS.
91. 42 2. JONATHAN, b. Oct. 20, 1658.
43 3. ANNA, b. Ap. 28, 1660; (?) m. CORNELIUS FISHER.
100. 44 4. JOHN, b. June 27, 1662.
45 5. JOSIAH, b. May 19, 1664. Perhaps he was the Josiah Whitney who moved from Groton about 1707. [Butler, 99.] [There was a Josiah, "formerly of Dedham, now of Weston," where he m., Feb. 28, 1725–6, Elizabeth Grant, of Concord, and had 1. Elizabeth, bap. July 13, 1735. 2. Phinehas, bap. May 11, 1740.]
6. ELINOR, b. Oct. 12, 1666; d. Nov. 23, 1678.
7. JAMES, b. Nov. 25, 1668; d. in Sherburne, Nov. 30, 1690.
8. ISAAC, b. Jan. 12, 1670–1; d. Dec. 2, 1690.
46 9. JOSEPH, b. Mar. 10, 1672–3; probably f., by wife REBECCA, at Sherburne, of,
1. *Jonas*, b. 1708. 2. *Joseph*, b. 1710. 3. *Sylvanus*, b. 1712.
4. *James*, b. 1714. 5. *Ephraim*, b. 1716.
47 10. ABIGAIL, b. Aug. 18, 1675.
48 11. BENJAMIN, b. Jan. 6, 1678–9; m., in Sherburne, Oct. 24, 1700, MERCY TRAVIS, and d. 1718, probably s. p.

---

7. 49 (II.) JOSHUA WHITNEY, went early to Groton, where the births of 3 chil. are recorded. He afterwards lived some time in Watertown, whither he probably returned upon the outbreak of King Philip's War. [See Benjamin Whitney, 60.] He m. (1st), LYDIA ——. He m. (2d), MARY ——. She d. in Wat., Mar. 17, 1671–2, and he m. (3d), in Wat., Sept. 30, 1672, ABIGAIL TARBALL. [See Tarball, 1.] His Will, dated Ap. 17, 1713, mentions several children, whose births are not recorded, and the order of their births has not been ascertained.

50 1. JOSHUA, b. in Groton, June 14, 1666. 2. SARAH, b. in G., Oct. 10, 1668.
52 3. MARY, b. in Groton, July 1, 1675.
53 4. WILLIAM, b. in Wat., Feb. 28, 1677–8; of Groton; m. (1st), LYDIA ——. She d. Jan. 20, 1716, and he m. (2d), MARGARET ——. Chil.,
1. *William*, b. May 5, 1701. 2. *Lydia*, b. Dec. 26, 1710.
3. *Joshua*, b. Nov. 1, 1714. 4. *John*, b. Jan. 30, 1717–18.
5. *Elizabeth*, b. Aug. 12, 1719.
54 5. CORNELIUS, mentioned in his father's Will; of Groton [see Butler, p. 99]; m. SARAH ——. Chil.,
1. *Sarah*, b. Ap. 17, 1715. 2. *Abigail*, b. Dec. 9, 1717.
3. *Matthias*, b. May 26, 1720. 4. *Mary*, b. Aug. 20, 1722.
5. *Joshua*, b. Dec. 1, 1724. 6. *Lydia*, b. Ap. 23, 1729.
7. *Sarah*, b. Jan. 8, 1731–2.
55 6. DAVID. 7. MARTHA. 8. ELIZABETH; each mentioned in their father's Will.
58 9. dr. HUTCHINS, mentioned in her father's Will; probably ABIGAIL, b. about 1673, wife of JOHN HUTCHINS, of Groton; 5 chil.
59 10. dr. WOODS, mentioned in her father's Will; perhaps ALICE, wife of NATHANIEL WOODS, of Groton; 12 chil.

9. 60 (II.) BENJAMIN WHITNEY. It appears by the Registry of Deeds, Vol. III., p. 451–2, that he first settled in York, Me., and in 1668, his father desired him to leave York, and settle with him on the homestead during his lifetime, promising him his house, and barn, and all his land about home (about 17 acres, bounded N. by John Sherman; E. and S. by William Bond; W. by Martin Underwood), which promise he confirmed by a deed, dated Ap. 5, 1670. Mar. 9, 1670–1, Benjamin and wife Jane, with the consent of his father, sells to his brother Joshua, for £40, his right in his father's homestead, obtained as above stated. He probably moved to Sherburne soon after the above sale. He m. (probably in York), JANE ——, who d. in Sherburne, Nov. 14, 1690. [See Barry, p. 437.] Only the births of 2 chil. are recorded, one of whom was born in Watertown. It is probable that he had other children born in York, or Sherburne, and perhaps *Benjamin*, of Fram., was his eldest child.

61 1. JANE, b. in Wat., Sept. 29, 1669; m., in Sherburne, Jan. 4, 1693–4, JONATHAN MORSE, b. July 11, 1667; eldest son of Lieut. Jonathan and Mary (Barbour) Morse, of Sherburne. [See Memorial of Morses, p. 20.]
62 2. JOSHUA, b. in Sherburne, Sept. 21, 1687.

13. 63 (III.) NATHANIEL WHITNEY, of Wat., m., Mar. 12, 1673–4, SARAH HAGAR, who d. in Weston, May 7, 1746, "aged about 88 yrs." [Hagar, 6.] He d. in Weston, Jan. 7, 1732, "aged about 90 yrs."

106. 64 1. NATHANIEL, b. Mar. 5, 1675–6; d. Sept. 23, 1730.
65 2. SARAH, b. Feb. 12, 1678–9; m., Jan. 5, 1709–10, JONATHAN BALL. [Ball, 31.]
119. 66 3. WILLIAM, b. May 6, 1683.
67 4. SAMUEL, bap. July 17, 1687.
68 5. HANNAH, bap. Mar., 1688–9.
69 6. ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 15, 1692.
†69 7. GRACE, bap. in Weston, Dec. 3, 1710, aged 10 years; d. Mar. 23, 1719–20.

16. 70 (III.) JOSEPH WHITNEY, m., January 24, 1674–5, MARTHA BEACH. [See Beach, 4.]

71 1. JOSEPH, b. Aug. 15, 1675; m., Ap. 10, 1701, HEPZIBAH FLAGG. [Flagg, 19.]
72 2. MARTHA, b. Dec. 20, 1677; d. 1702.
125. 73 3. JOHN, b. July 29, 1680.
4. ISAAC, b. 10, d. 20 Mar., 1681–2. 5. ISAAC, b. Feb. 4, 1682–3; d. 1702.
131. 74 6. BENJAMIN, b. Jan. 31, 1684–5. Isaac Beach, of Newton, his guardian.
75 7. MARY, b. Ap. 21, 1694; m., June 7, 1711, JOHN FISKE, Jr. [J. Fiske, 25.]
76 8. SARAH, bap. June 20, 1697.

20. 77 (III.) BENJAMIN WHITNEY, m., Mar. 30, 1687, ABIGAIL HAGAR. [Hagar, 10.] [Barry says he had 2d wife, Elizabeth; that his Will, proved 1736, mentions 4 chil., viz.: Benjamin, Samuel, Joseph, and Elizabeth.]

78 1. ABIGAIL, b. May 3, 1688; m., Mar. 18, 1717, RICHARD SAWTEL. [Sawtel, 11.]
139. 79 2. BENJAMIN, bap. July 10, 1698.
80 3. RUTH, bap. July 10, 1698; m., July 7, 1715, JOHN BOND. [Bond, 78.]
148. 81 4. JOHN, b. June 15, 1694.
159. 82 5. DAVID, b. June 16, 1697.
178. 83 6. DANIEL, b. July 17, 1700.

34. 84 (III.) ELEAZER WHITNEY, a wheelwright, m., Ap. 11, 1687, DOROTHY ROSS, dr. of James Ross, of Sud. She d. in Wat., June 22, 1731. He resided in Sud., in 1692. His children were bap. in the 2d church of Watertown, by Mr. Angier.

85 1. SARAH, b. in Sud., 1688. 2. JAMES, d. in Wat., Feb. 12, 1697–8.
86 3. THOMAS, bap. in Wat., Jan. 28, 1699–1700.
4. JAMES, bap. Jan. 28, 1699–1700; d. young.
87 5. MARY, bap. Jan. 28, 1699–1700.
†88 6. DOROTHY, bap. June 16, 1700.

†89 7. ELEAZER, bap. Ap. 15, 1702; a town charge, 1737 and '38.
217. 88 8. ELNATHAN, bap. May 5, 1705.
224. 89 9. JAMES, bap. June 1, 1708.
90 10. JONAS, bap. July 14, 1723.

---

42. 91 (III.) JONATHAN WHITNEY, Jr., m. SARAH —— [probably a dr. of Shadrach Hapgood, late of Sherburne]. He had a lot and built a house near Chestnut Brook, in Sherburne, about 1691 or '2. [Barry.] He, however, did not remain long in Sherburne, for his eldest seven children were born in Watertown. The 8th was born in Sherburne. He afterwards went to Concord, where he d., leaving wid. Sarah. His Will was proved 1735.

91½ 1. SARAH, b. Mar. 2, 1692–3; m., Nov. 1712, JONATHAN WARREN. [91.]
2. JONATHAN, b. Sept. 27, 1694; d. young.
92 3. TABITHA, b. Aug. 22, 1696; m. (1st), Feb. 28, 1715–16, JACOB FULHAM, of Weston, who d. (killed in "Lovewell's Fight"), May 8, 1725 [Fulham, 2]; 4 chil. She m. (2d), Ap. 19, 1726, GEORGE PARKHURST [Parkhurst, 24]; 5 chil.
93 4. SHADRACH, b. Oct. 12, 1698.
94 5. JONATHAN, b. Nov. 25, 1700. [It is supposed that he was the Jonathan Whitney, who d. in Mendon, in 1755 (admin. granted to Isaac Whitney [(?) 98]), leaving wid. Lydia and 6 chil., viz.: 1. *Jesse.* 2. *Jonathan.* 3. *Sarah.* 4. *David.* 5. *Susanna*, wife of *Isaac Tenney.* 6. *Lydia*, wife of *Samuel Bowker.*]
95 6. ANNE, b. May 22, 1702; m., Mar. 3, 1723–4, EBENEZER CUTLER, of Weston. [Cutler, 67.]
96 7. AMOS, b. May 1, 1705.
97 8. ZACCHEUS, b. in Sud., Nov. 16, 1707.
98 9. ISAAC, mentioned in his father's Will; (?) of Mendon. [See 94.]
99 10. TIMOTHY, mentioned in his father's Will; (?) of Groton, 1739.

---

44. 100 (III.) JOHN WHITNEY, of Fram., m., in Wat., Ap. 10, 1688, MARY HAPGOOD, dr. of Shadrach Hapgood, of Sherburne. About 1694, he m. (2d), SARAH ——, who d. Ap. 23, 1718, and he m. (3d), Nov. 10, 1718, MARTHA WALKER, who d. Nov. 14, 1721. [See Barry, 437.]

101 1. MARY, b. in Sherb., Mar. 27, 1688; m., Feb. 1, 1709, DANIEL MOORE.
102 2. ELIZABETH, b. in Fram., Jan. 29, 1690–1; m. JONATHAN WILLARD.
229. 103 3. JAMES, b. Dec. 28, 1692.
104 4. LYDIA, b. Ap. 18, 1695; m., Feb. 4, 1713–14, RICHARD HAVEN.
105 5. HANNAH, b. Sept. 27, 1697; m., Jan. 23, 1722–3, EZEKIEL RICE.

---

64. 106 (IV.) NATHANIEL WHITNEY, Jr., of Weston, m., Nov. 7, 1695, MARY ROBINSON, who d. Dec. 31, 1740.

107 1. NATHANIEL, b. Jan. 23, 1695–6; d. Sept. 23, 1730; m., June 22, 1722, MARY CHILD, of Wat. [? dr. of Joseph Child, 76]. Chil.,
1. *Ephraim*, b. in Groton (birth recorded in Weston), June 2, 1723.
2. *David*, bap. in Weston, Nov. 6, 1726.
108 2. SARAH, b. Mar. 3, 1698–9; m. (pub. Aug. 3), 1726, EPHRAIM RICE, of Worcester.
109 3. AMOS, b. Ap. 19, 1701.
110 4. ELIZABETH, b. July 23, 1702; admitted to church, 1727; m. DANIEL BIGELOW, and moved to Worcester. [Bigelow, 97.]
111 5. JONAS, b. Dec., 1703. 6. JAMES, b. Mar. 2, 1704–5.
112 7. SUSANNA, bap. June 17, 1711, aged 4 yrs.; had dr. *Mary*, b. Dec. 29, 1732; m., May 31, 1736, ABRAHAM GREGORY. [Gregory, 17.]
237. 113 8. SOLOMON, bap. June 17, 1711, aged 3 yrs.
243. 114 9. SAMUEL, bap. June 17, 1711, aged 6 mo.
115 10. EBENEZER, bap. Ap. 25, 1714, aged — yrs.
116 11. JOSHUA, bap. Ap. 25, 1714, aged 1 m.

---

66. 119 (IV.) WILLIAM WHITNEY, of Weston, m., May 17, 1706, MARTHA PEIRCE. [Peirce, 17.]

254. 120 | 1. WILLIAM, b. Jan. 11, 1706–7.
121 | 2. JUDITH, b. Nov. 15, 1708. 3. AMITY, b. Oct. 6, 1712.
123 | 4. MARTHA, b. Ap. 4, 1716; m. (pub. Jan. 6), 1734, TIMOTHY MOSSMAN, of Sud.
124 | 5. SAMUEL, b. May 23, 1719; (?) m., Oct. 20, 1741, ABIGAIL FLETCHER.

---

73. 125 | (IV.) JOHN WHITNEY, of Weston, m., Feb. 22, 1703–4, SARAH CUTTING, probably dr. of John Cutting. [Cutting, 19.]

126 | 1. ISAAC, b. Sept. 2, 1710; m., Feb. 3, 1729–30, ELIZABETH GALE [Gale, 49], and had,
1. *Elizabeth*, bap. July 19, 1741.
127 | 2. ZECHARIAH, b. Dec. 28, 1711.
128 | 3. JOHN, b. June 22, 1714; m. (pub. Jan. 30), 1736–7, BETHIA CUTTER [Cutter, 20], and he m. (2d), Nov. 28, 1754, BERIA PEIRCE, of Waltham.
129 | 4. ABRAHAM, b. Aug. 8, 1716; pub. June 17, 1741; m., Jan. 20, 1742–3, TABITHA ALLEN. [57.] Chil.,
1. *Elisha*, b. Mar. 2, 1743–4. 2. *Simon*, b. Nov. 21, 1745; d. Ap. 25, 1751.
3. *Abigail*, d. Ap. 23, 1751. 4. *Levi*, b. May 16, 1750.
5. *Sarah*, b. May 18, 1752. [Abraham Whitney, of Sud., and Sarah Adams, pub. in Weston, Sept. 2, 1771.]
130 | 5. JOSEPH, b. Oct. 2, 1719; m. (pub. Mar. 11), 1743, MARY CHILD, of Waltham. [Child, 44.]

---

74. 131 | (IV.) BENJAMIN WHITNEY, m., Mar. 1, 1709–10, ELIZABETH FISKE. [J. Fiske, 13.]

132 | 1. JOSEPH, b. Dec. 3, 1710; m., Ap. 19, 1737, MARY CHILD. [Child, 87.] Chil.,
1. *Joseph*, b. Mar. 13, 1737–8.
133 | 2. *Joseph*, b. Mar. 13, 1738–9; (?) m., July 3, 1760, *Elizabeth Goddard.*
134 | 3. *David*, b. Jan. 21, 1740–1.
135 | 4. *Jonathan*, b. Ap. 12, 1743; m., Oct. 10, 1765, *Susanna Norcross.* [Norcross, 40], and had,
1. Susanna, b. May 23, 1766. 2. Mary, b. Jan. 10, 1768.
3. Jonathan, b. Dec. 15, 1769. 4. Joseph, b. June 16, 1774.
5. Samuel, b. May 6, 1776.
136 | 5. *Abijah*, b. Sept. 6, 1744; m., June 12, 1783, *Lydia Stearns*, of Waltham. [C. Stearns, 121.]
6. Daughter, bap. Nov. 23, 1746.
2. BENJAMIN, b. Sept. 14, 1712; d. Nov. 13, 1713.
137 | 3. SAMUEL, b. Nov. 22, 1715; m., Mar. 1, 1742–3, MARY CLARK.
138 | 4. ELIZABETH, b. Mar. 9, 1718–19; m., Nov. 26, 1747, WILLIAM MCCUNE, of Weston, and had,
1. *Lydia*, b. Oct., 1748. 2. *Isaac*, b. May 31, 1750.

---

79. 139 | (IV.) BENJAMIN WHITNEY, of Wat., m. REBECCA ——.

140 | 1. MARY, b. July 12, 1733. 2. BENJAMIN, b. Aug. 25, 1736.
142 | 3. REBECCA, b. Feb. 4, 1738–9. 4. SAMUEL, b. Ap. 7, 1742.
144 | 5. JOSIAH, b. June 17, 1746 (? 4). 6. HENRY, bap. Jan. 12, 1745–6.
146 | 7. LYDIA, bap. Oct. 18, 1747. 8. SARAH, bap. Sept. 10, 1749.

---

81. 148 | (IV.) JOHN WHITNEY, of Wat., m. (1st) SUSAN ——, and he m. (2d), BETHIA, wid. of Joseph Peirce. [Peirce, 28.] He moved to Westford.

149 | 1. SUSANNA, bap. May 31, 1730.
150 | 2. JOHN, bap. Mar. 17, 1731–2; m., July 4, 1753, MARY BENJAMIN [32], and had,
1. *Samuel*, bap. June 6, 1756.
151 | 3. JONATHAN, bap. Ap. 30, 1732.
152 | 4. AMOS, bap. Nov. 10, 1734.
153 | 5. ABRAHAM, bap. Dec. 7, 1735; m., July 10, 1766, ELIZABETH WHITNEY.
154 | 6. MOSES, bap. Sept. 3, 1738.
262. 155 | 7. EZEKIEL, bap. Ap. 12, 1741.
263. 156 | 8. STEPHEN, bap. Aug. 14, 1743.

157 9. Aaron, bap. Ap. 12, 1746.
158 10. Ruth, bap. July 6, 1748.

---

82. 159 (IV.) Ensign DAVID WHITNEY, of Waltham, m. REBECCA ——. His estate was divided, Ap. 30, 1745.

160 1. Rebecca, b. Nov. 2, 1721; m., July 18, 1745, Thomas Stowell. [Stowell, 6.]
161 2. David, b. Sept. 25, 1723; d. June 25, 1769; m. Mary (? Merriam).
162 1. *Mary*, b. Dec. 22, 1751; m., Ap. 19, 1769, *William Wellington*. [Wellington, 137.]
163 2. *David*, b. July 9, 1753; d. Mar. 1, 1776.
164 3. *Sarah*, b. Feb. 8, 1756; m., Aug. 28, 1776, *Bezaleel Wright*, of "Murrayfield."
165 4. *Ruth*, b. Jan. 2, 1760; m., Dec. 7, 1780, *Roland Blackman*, of Weston.
166 3. Anna (Hannah), b. Aug. 8, 1725.
167 4. Nathan, b. Mar. 12, 1726–7.
168 5. Ruth, b. Feb. 23, 1728–9; d. Ap. 23, 1757.
169 6. Josiah, b. Nov. 22, 1730; d. Dec. 3, 1800; of Waltham; m., June 15, 1762, Sarah Lawrence. [Lawrence, 31.] She d. Sept. 14, 1794, aged 59.
170 1. *Sarah*, b. Ap. 18, 1763.
171 2. *Josiah*, b. June 23, 1765; m. (pub. Jan. 10), 1790, *Mary Barrett*, of Ashby. After the birth of 4 chil., they were dismissed to the church of Ashby, Nov. 24, 1799. Chil.,
1. Josiah, b. Mar. 20, 1791. 2. Sally, b. Mar. 19, 1792.
3. Jonas Prescott, b. Sept. 22, 1793. 4. Mary, b. Sept. 14, 1796.
172 3. *Rhoda*, b. Aug. 22, 1768; m., May 8, 1794, *Amos Smith*. [Smith, 180.]
173 4. *Jonathan*, b. May 8, 1772; by wife *Sarah*, had,
1. Josiah Quincy, b. 1805.
174 5. *Anna*, bap. Ap. 2, 1775. 6. *Lucy*, bap. July 28, 1776.
176 7. Jonas, b. June 25, 1733.
177 8. Jonathan, b. Feb. 10, 1735; d. Ap. 9, 1757.

---

83. 178 (IV.) DANIEL WHITNEY, of Wat., m. DOROTHY ——, who d. Aug. 7, 1788, aged 82.

179 1. Benjamin, b. Ap. 12, 1723; by wife Deliverance, had,
1. *Henry*, b. Jan. 8, 1745–6. 2. *Sarah*, b. Sept. 1, 1749.
3. *Benjamin*, b. Feb. 2, 1751–2. 4. *Deliverance*, b. Nov. 20, 1757.
180 2. Abigail, b. June 5, 1725; m., Mar. 17, 1745, Edmund Fowle, of Wat., q. v.
181 3. Simon, b. May 20, 1727; d. Oct. 16, 1797; m., May 26, 1757, Mary Ruggles, who d. Mar. 12, 1773. Chil.,
182 1. *Nathaniel Ruggles*, b. Mar. 19, 1759; Justice of the Peace; Town Clerk, and Schoolmaster; m. *Abigail*, dr. of James and Abigail (Bradish) Frothingham, b. May 24, 1760; d. Dec. 17, 1833. Chil.,
183 1. Nathaniel Ruggles, b. May 27, 1782; of E. Camb.; m., Dec. 1, 1806, Sally Stone. [153.] Chil.,
1. Nathaniel R. 2. Jonathan Stone. 3. Alexander.
184 2. Polly, b. Feb. 10, 1784. 3. James Bradish, b. Mar. 23, 1786.
186 4. Francis, b. June 29, 1788. 5. Hannah, b. July 5, 1791.
188 6. George Call, b. Aug. 18, 1793. 7. William, b. Oct. 20, 1795.
190 8. Simon, b. Oct. 30, 1797. 9. John, b. Oct. 10, 1800.
192 2. *Dorothy*, b. July 22, 1760; d. 1761. 3. *Mary*, b. Jan. 10, 1762; d. 1765.
193 4. *Grace*, b. July, d. Sept., 1763. 5. *Lucy*, bap. Oct. 25, 1767.
194 6. *Anna*, bap. July 23, 1769.
195 7. *Sarah*, b. Jan. 25, 1773; m., Aug. 29, 1792, *Phinehas Jennison*. [Jennison, 56–1.]
196 8. *Simon*, b. Ap. 12, 1778. 9. *Richard*, b. Jan. 12, 1782.
198 4. Joanna, b. Sept. 20, 1729; m., Sept. 20, 1750, John Cooke. [Cooke, 37.]
199 5. Mary, b. Sept. 10, 1731.
200 6. Dorothy, b. May 31, 1733; m., Sept. 19, 1751, Nathaniel Coolidge. [Coolidge, 249.]
201 7. Daniel, b. Dec. 7, 1735; of Waltham; m. Mary ——.
202 1. *Mary Kimball*, b. Ap. 2, 1775.

203 2. *Katherine*, b. Feb. 21, 1777; m., Feb. 17, 1803, *Francis S. Hooker*, of Rutland.
204 3. *Daniel*, b. Nov. 8, 1778.
205 4. *Charles*, b. Nov. 16, 1780. Chil.,
1. Charles, bap. July 15, 1810. 2. Ann Aspinwall, bap. Oct. 4, 1812.
3. James Frothingham, bap. July 4, 1813.
4. Sarah Watson, bap. Sept. 7, 1818.
5. Martha. 6. Bradshaw, bap. May 25, 1817.
206 5. *Israel*, b. Aug. 14, 1782. Chil.,
1. Sarah Barnard, bap. Feb. 19, 1814. 2. Mary Ann, bap. Feb. 19, 1814.
207 6. *Dorothy*, b. Aug. 4, 1784; m., May 9, 1805, *Nathaniel Bright*. [Bright, 118.]
208 7. *Grace*, b. Jan. 6, 1789. 8. *Elisha*, b. July 21, 1792.
210 8. JOSHUA, b. Ap. 3, 1737; m., Jan. 26, 1759, MARY CLARKE, of Newton.
211 9. HENRY, b. Dec. 3, 1738; m., Jan. 5, 1769, HANNAH TOMBS, of Newton. Chil.,
1. *Benjamin*, b. Mar. 10, 1769 or '70. 2. *Lydia*, d. Dec. 28, 1776, aged 3 yrs.
3. *Anna*, d. Dec. 27, 1776, aged 3 yrs.
4. *Hannah*, d. Dec. 24, 1776, aged 17 months.
212 10. ISRAEL, b. Aug. 6, 1741; m. JEMIMA ——. His estate was divided 1792. It adjoined the dower of wid. Abigail Fowle. Chil.,
1. *Anna*, b. and d. 1767. 2. *Jemima*, b. July 23, 1768.
3. *Mary*, b. Feb. 22, 1770. 4. *Dorothy*, b. Nov. 10, 1771.
5. *Israel*, b. Mar. 7, 1774; d. Sept., 1775.
213 11. LYDIA, bap. 1743.
214 12. GRACE, b. Oct. 22, 1744; m., Sept. 30, 1765, JOSIAH BISCOE. [Biscoe, 30.]
215 13. ELISHA, b. Feb. 27, 1747; grad. Harv. Coll., 1766; was a physician of Hamilton and Beverly; M. M. S. S.; d. 1807.
216 14. LUCY, b. June 30, 1749; m., May 22, 1766, BENJAMIN DANA, of Camb.

---

88. 217 (IV.) ELNATHAN WHITNEY, of Waltham, m. SARAH ——, who d. Oct. 22, 1756, aged 54, and he d. Ap. 18, 1759.

1. ELNATHAN, d. Mar. 8, 1729–30.
218 2. JOHN, b. Mar. 3, 1730–1; m., May 31, 1753, MARY BENJAMIN. [Benjamin, 58.]
219 3. AARON, b. July 15, 1734.
4. SAMUEL, b. June 16, 1736; d. young.
220 5. EBENEZER, b. Mar. 9, 1738–9 [? the "Ebenezer, of Sutton," who m., Oct. 4, 1762, Abigail Brown, of Weston].
221 6. ELNATHAN, b. Mar. 28, 1741. 7. SARAH, b. Feb. 13, 1745–6.
223 8. SAMUEL, b. Dec. 28, 1751.

---

89. 224 (IV.) JAMES WHITNEY, m., Nov. 8, 1722, MERCY FLAGG. [Flagg, 56.]

225 1. MERCY, b. Sept. 5, 1723. 2. ABIGAIL, b. Mar. 17, 1725–6.
227 3. LYDIA, bap. Mar. 30, 1729. 4. ALLEN, b. Oct. 19, 1731; d. 1736.
5. EUNICE, b. May 3, 1734; d. 1736. 6. EUNICE, b. Jan. 9, 1737–8; d. 1740.
228 7. ALLEN, b. May, d. Dec., 1740. 8. JAMES, b. Oct. 26, 1743.

---

103. 229 (IV.) JAMES WHITNEY, of Fram., m. (1st), Feb. 2, 1714–15, MARTHA RICE. They were dismissed to Sherb. Church, Mar. 28, 1728, where he was chosen Deacon, and where he m. (2d), 1732, ELIZABETH TWITCHELL. She d. Mar. 31, 1782, aged 85, and he d. Ap. 10, 1770, aged 77.

230 1. JOHN, b. Ap. 10, 1716; m., Feb. 8, 1738–9, ABIGAIL PERRY, of Sherb., and he d. in Fram., 1741, Will dated Oct. 31; probably s. p.
231 2. JAMES, b. June 4, 1718; m., March 18, 1741–2, PATIENCE LELAND, and had, in Fram.,
1. *John*, b. Mar. 10, 1742–3. 2. *Joseph*, b. in Sherb., Mar. 7, 1745.
3. *Martha*, b. Aug. 16, 1747.
232 3. MARY, b. May 12, 1720. 4. MARTHA, b. Nov. 9, 1721.
234 5. MICAH, b. June 4, 1725.
235 6. EZRA, b. Feb. 22, 1730. 7. DANIEL, b. Dec. 13, 1733.

---

113. 237 (V.) SOLOMON WHITNEY, of Wes., m., Mar. 5, 1731–2, MARTHA FLETCHER,

of Concord. He probably resided in that part of Weston which became a part of Lincoln.

238 1. SOLOMON, bap. Dec. 14, 1735; m., in Lincoln, June 14, 1761, MARY FAY.
239 2. SARAH, bap. Aug. 28, 1737. 3. SARAH, bap. Nov. 5, 1738.
240 4. LOIS, bap. Jan. 1, 1743–4; m., in Lincoln, Nov. 19, 1771, RICHARD DAVIS.
241 5. ABIGAIL, bap. Mar. 1, 1740–1. 6. MARTHA, b. in Lincoln, May 14, 1754.

114.243 (V.) SAMUEL WHITNEY, of Weston, m., Ap. 8, 1735, ELIZABETH HASTINGS [Hastings, 46], and moved to Shrewsbury about 1743. [See Ward, p. 474.]

1. ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 30, 1735; d. young.
244 2. ELIZABETH, b. Feb. 26, 1738; m., Ap. 24, 1754, JOSEPH MIXER, Jr. [Mixer, 55.]
245 3. SAMUEL, b. Sept. 23, 1739; m., 1762, PHEBE HARRINGTON, dr. of Isaac Harrington, of Grafton. [Harrington, 221.] He moved to New Marlboro, Vt. Chil.,
1. *Catherine*, b. May 5, 1763. 2. *Elizabeth*, b. Aug. 26, 1764.
3. *Moses*, b. Oct. 20, 1765; d. in infancy.
4. *Moses*, b. Jan. 26, 1767. 5. *Guilford*, b. Jan. 2, 1769.
4. LYDIA, bap. Mar. 22, 1740–1; d. Oct. 3, 1745.
5. NATHANIEL, bap. Dec. 5, 1742; d. Nov. 19, 1744.
246 6. LUCY, b. in Shrewsbury, Aug. 27, 1744; m., July 14, 1762, ASAPH SHERMAN, of Grafton.
247 7. LYDIA, b. June 1, 1746; m., Nov. 3, 1767, WILLIAM BRITTON, of Rutland.
248 8. SUSANNA, b. Feb. 26, 1748; m., Oct. 4, 1768, JOHN BELLOWS, Jr., of Southboro; afterwards of Shrewsbury.
249 9. NATHANIEL, b. May 30, 1749; m., Jan. 21, 1771, MARY HOUGHTON, of Lancaster, and settled in New Marlboro, Vt.
250 10. JONAS, b. June 14, 1751; m., Jan. 11, 1773, TAMAR HOUGHTON, sister of his brother N.'s wife, and settled in New Marlboro, Vt.
251 11. SARAH, b. July 15, 1753; m., 1777, JOHN FISHER, of Lynn.
252 12. ELIPHALET, bap. May 4, 1757; m., Aug. 12, 1776, LOIS HOUGHTON, of Lancaster, and settled in New Marlboro, Vt.
253 13. MARTHA, bap. Aug. 5, 1759.

120.254 (V.) WILLIAM WHITNEY, of Weston, m. (1st), in Sud., Sept. 10, 1735, HANNAH HARRINGTON. [Harrington, 144.] She d. in childbed, Ap. 30, 1740, and he m. (2d), Mar. 30, 1742, MARY PEIRCE. [Peirce, 39.] She d. Feb. 23, 1756, and he m. (3d), Aug. 12, 1756, MARGARET SPRING [Spring, 61], and he m. (4th) (pub. Jan. 14), 1763, Mrs. SARAH DAVIS, of Brookline.

255 1. WILLIAM, b. Ap. 10, 1736; m., June 4, 1762, MARY MANSFIELD [Mansfield, 6], and had,
1. *William*, b. June 26, 1764.
256 2. HANNAH, b. Feb. 16, 1737–8; m., Ap. 25, 1757, HENRY SPRING, of Weston. [Spring, 80.]
257 3. PHINEHAS, b. Ap. 23, 1740; grad. Harv. Coll., 1759; ordained in Shirley, June 23, 1762; the first settled minister, and continued in office more than fifty years. [See Butler, pp. 367–369, and 497.] He m. (1st), in Weston, Ap. 28, 1762, MIRIAM WILLARD, of Harvard. She d. Mar. 20, 1769, and he m. (2d), 1770, LYDIA BOWES. She d. Oct. 11, 1805, and he m. (3d), wid. JANE GARFIELD, who died Mar. 4, 1824. He d. 1819.
a 1. *Thomas*, b. Mar. 18, 1771; d. Jan. 18, 1844; m. *Henrietta Parker*.
b 2. *Nicholas Bowes*, b. Mar. 21, 1772; d. Nov. 6, 1835; m. *Nancy Adams*.
c 3. *Lydia*, b. Sept. 8, 1773; m. *John Watson*.
d 4. *Elizabeth*, b. Nov. 8, 1775; m. Dr. *Amos Parker*.
e 5. *William*, b. Oct. 30, 1778; d. Jan. 30, 1837; m. (1st), *Betsey Fiske*, and m. (2d), *Martha Simonds*.
f 6. *Rebecca Cook*, b. Sept. 2, 1781; m. *William B. Meriam*.
g 7. *Phinehas Sullivan*, b. July 6, 1785; m. (1st), *Lucy Cobb*. He m. (2d), *Julia Ann Robinson*.
h 8. *Sarah*, b. Dec. 19, 1787.
i 9. *Clarissa*, b. Dec. 2, 1790; m. *Henry Isaacs*.

j 10. *Charles*, b. Jan. 2, 1794; d. Oct. 6, 1824; m. *Dolly Davenport.*
258 4. MARY, bap. Dec. 17, 1742.
259 5. MARY, b. Dec. 11, 1744; m., May 29, 1777, AMOS FISKE, of Waltham. [N. Fiske, 36.]
6. SARAH, b. Sept. 6. 1736. 7. NATHANIEL, b. May 1, 1748; d. Oct. 10, 1751.
8. JOEL, b. Dec. 22, 1749; d. next Feb.
260 9. SUSANNA, b. Dec. 23, 1751; m., May 14, 1778, ISAAC MEAD. [Mead, 16.]
261 10. ABIGAIL, b. Dec. 30, 1753; m., May 14, 1778, SAMUEL CUSTIS, of Marlboro.

155. 262 (V.) EZEKIEL WHITNEY, m., Dec. 6, 1763, CATHERINE DRAPER, of Rox.

263 1. EZEKIEL, b. Ap. 13, 1768; had, in Wat.,
1. *Frank*, bap. June 2, 1793. 2. *Leonard*, bap. June 2, 1793.
3. *Abigail*, bap. Sept. 14, 1794. 4. *Otis*, bap. Aug. 12, 1798.
He m. (2d), May 19, 1769, CATHERINE ANSON.
264 2. FRANCIS, b. Sept. 23, 1771. 3. AMASA, b. May 4, 1774.
266 4. CATHERINE, b. March 4, 1777; m., Feb. 17, 1803, FRANCIS S. HOOKER, of Rutland.
5. AARON, b. June 20, 1780.

156. 268 (V.) STEPHEN WHITNEY, m., May 10, 1770, RELIEF STEARNS. [I. Stearns, 145, IV.] They moved from Wat. to Lunenburg, about 1783, to live with her uncle, Col. Abijah Stearns, who had no children. [I. Stearns, 77, iii.]

269 1. STEPHEN, b. in Watertown, Jan. 25, 1771; m., SALLY, dr. of Dr. Dexter, of Marlboro.
270 1. *William B.*, b. 1803; m. *Harriet Hawks*, of Lancaster. Chil.,
1. William Stephen. 2. Maria. 3. William. 4. Sarah E.
5. John H. 6. Edmund C. 7. William. 8. Frances H.
9. Georgiana. 10. Marietta.
271 2. *Eliza Dexter*, b. June, 1805; m., 1824, *Augustus Peirce*, a cabinet-maker, of Leominster. Chil.,
1. Theodore A., b. 1825. 2. Fidelia, b. 1828.
272 3. *Sally*, b. Feb., 1807.
273 4. *Susan*, b. Aug. 1810; m., 1829, *Emerson Hills*, a cabinet-maker, of Leominster. Chil.,
1. Juliette, b. June 4, 1831.
274 2. RELIEF, b. in Watertown, Nov. 11, 1773; m., June 19, 1803, ASA TARBALL, [70] a miller, of Groton, Mass., b. Mar., 1772.
275 1. *Edmund*, b. Ap. 26, 1804; a jeweller; m., Feb., 1831, *Sophia*, dr. of Silas Smith, of Westminster. Chil.,
1. Anna S. 2. Edmund. 3. Josephine B.
She (S.) d. Mar., 1844, and he m. *Hannah Smith.*
276 2. *Nancy*, b. Jan. 6, 1806; m., June 5, 1830, *J. J. Bigelow*, a goldsmith, of Boston.
277 3. *Charles*, b. Dec. 3, 1807; m., May 20, 1834, *Sarah B. Jewett*, and settled in Gardner, Me, Chil.,
1. Helen. 2. Henrietta. 3. Charles.
278 3. LUCY, b. in Watertown, Oct. 17, 1774; m., Mar. 5, 1797, SOLOMON DAY, a harness-maker, of Fitchburg, b. Oct. 23, 1769; d. Mar. 3, 1837. Chil.,
1. *Abigail B.*, b. Mar. 12, 1799; d. Nov., 1818.
279 2. *Stephen Whitney*, b. Feb. 28, 1801; m., and had 1 child, d.
280 3. *Lucretia*, b. Ap. 19, 1803; a teacher, in Boston.
281 4. *Mary Ann*, b. May 25, 1805; m. *Levi Dawn*, a surveyor, of Fitchburg, b. Aug. 7, 1804. Chil.,
1. Leonard. 2. Elizabeth A. 3. Rufus S. 4. Edward P. 5. Julia M.
282 5. *Lucy Whitney*, b. Sept. 10, 1807; m., Jan., 1832, *Alvan Simonds*, b. Dec. 10, 1807; Cashier of the Mechanic's Bank, South Boston. Chil.,
1. Thomas C., b. Jan. 20, 1833. 2. Edward A., b. Dec. 4, 1834.
3. Alvan A., b. Oct. 19, 1836. 4. Joseph H., b. June 3, 1839.
5. Lucy A. C., b. Dec. 15, 1843; d. 1844.
6. Lucy E., b. Mar. 3, 1845.
6. *Relief E.*, b. Aug. 16, 1813; d. June, 1835.

283 4. ABIJAH, b. in Watertown, Aug. 10, 1776; m., Feb. 6, 1812, BETSEY WHITNEY, b. Ap. 1, 1788, dr. of Jonas Whitney, Esq., of Westminster, Mass. Chil.,
284 1. *Benjamin Hurd*, b. Oct. 15, 1813; m., May, 1836, *Mary*, dr. of Abel Butters, of Lunenburg. She d. Oct. 3, 1840, and he m., Nov., 1844, *Sarah*, dr. of Samuel Phelps, of Lunenburg.
2. *Charles Stearns*, b. Oct. 16, 1816; d. Ap. 18, 1833.
3. *Susan*, b. Dec. 23, 1820; d. 4. *Joseph*, b. Feb. 21, 1823; d. Sept., 1825.
5. *Francis Wolf*, b. July 15, 1825. 6. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. July 19, 1828.
7. *Martha Cunningham*, b. Feb. 6, 1831.
285 5. LOIS, b. in Watertown, Jan. 26, 1779; m. FRANCIS WOLF, of Boston. Chil.,
286 1. *Louisa*, m. *Joseph Hunting*, of Boston. Chil.,
1. Louisa. 2. Joseph. 3. George. 4. Lucretia. 5. Henry.
287 2. *Francis W.*, a bookbinder, of New York; m., and has chil.
288 3. *Susan*, m. *Isaac Tole*, a carpenter, of Boston.
289 6. NANCY, b. in Watertown, Oct. 15, 1782; resides with her brother Prentiss, unm.
290 7. POLLY, b. Nov., 1783; m., 1814, JOSEPH BURNS, of Milford, N. H.; 3 chil. d.
291 8. LUCRETIA, b. Oct. 14, 1785; m. ROBERT CUNNINGHAM, a carpenter, of Boston, who soon after d.
292 9. PRENTISS, b. Nov. 2, 1787; formerly an auctioneer, of Boston, now resides in Gardner, Me. He m., 1814, SYLVIA, dr. of Joseph Bicknel, formerly of Abington, Mass. Chil.,
1. *Sylvia*, m. —— *Townsend*, of Buffalo. 2. *Mary*. 3. *Edward*.
10. SUKEY (Susanna), b. Aug. 16, 1789; d. 1807.

John Whitney, of Stow, and *Elizabeth Barnard* [20], m. in Wat., Mar. 2, 1709–10.
Mary Whitney, m. in Wat., Oct. 26, 1716, *Abraham Chamberlin*, of Rox.
Uriah Whitney, of Natick, and *Lydia Mason*, m. in Wat., Nov. 11, 1747.
Abraham Whitney and *Mary Mead* [20], m. in Wat., Dec. 3, 1772.
Mary Whitney and *John Woodbridge*, of S. Hadley, m. in Wat., June 10, 1762.
Polly Whitney and *John Dudley*, of Lincoln, m. in Wat., Aug. 29, 1793.
Moses Whitney and *Jane Polly*, m. in Wat., Sept. 11, 1796.
Sukey Whitney and *Jeremiah Knowlton*, m. in Wat., Ap. 13, 1800.
Susanna Whitney and *John Warren*, m. in Wat., July 27, 1749.
Samuel Whitney and *Mary Clarke*, m. in Wat., Mar. 1, 1742–3.
Jonathan Whitney, of Fram., and *Eunice Marshall*, m., in Walth., June 15, 1758.
Mary Whitney and *Abraham Bemis*, m., in Walth., Mar. 7, 1768.
Amos Whitney, of Wat., m., Jan. 17, 1811, *Martha Priest*, of Waltham.

WHITTAKER.—In 1661, JOHN WHITTAKER, had promised marriage to MARY LINFIELD, but did not perform. [See Court record.]

Jan. 20, 1677, JOHN WHITTAKER, and wife ELIZABETH, of Wat., for £230. sold to Nathaniel Payne, of Rehoboth, houses and land in Wat., purchased of wid. Martha Eyre and her children. About this time they moved to Billerica. In a trial, Oct., 1677, witnesses John Whittaker, aged 36; Elizabeth, aged 35; Elizabeth, aged 16; John, Jr., aged 14, "a very lying boy."

WHITTEMORE (Whitmore).

1 JOHN WHITTEMORE, the 4th child of Thomas and Hannah Whittemore, of Charlestown; adm. f. c. in at., Feb. 3, 1688–9. He and his 2d wife, MARY Miller), late of Charlestown, were formerly members of the church in Yarmouth. They had a son, DANIEL (his 15th child), bap. in Wat., May 17, 1691, at which time they lived in Mistick (Medford), where Amos Merritt had done. His first wife, MARY, was a dr. of John and Elizabeth Upham, of Malden. [Upham, †2.] His wid. Mary d. in Wat., Jan. 28, 1731–2, aged 78.

---

†2 THOMAS WHITTEMORE, b. in Charlestown, Sept. 1, 1664; 2d son of John and Mary (Upham) Whittemore; was buried in Wat., Aug. 10, 1717, aged 52 yrs. 10 m. 10 d. [gravestone]. He m. MARY, wid. of Samuel Pease, of Boston.

---

†4 THOMAS WHITTEMORE, Jr., b. Mar. 18, 1694; m., in Boston, 1715, DOROTHY

THOMAS. Dorothy, wid. of Thomas Whittemore, Jr., and her son Thomas, bap. by Mr. Angier, Sept. 1, 1717.

†5 SAMUEL WHITTEMORE, a tailor, of Camb. (Lex.), youngest son of Francis and Isabella (Park) Whittemore, of Camb., b. May 1, 1658; m., in Camb., Mar. 31, 1686, REBECCA GARDNER. He m., 2d, Mary, who d. Nov. 14, 1730.) He d. May 22, 1724. Chil.,

†6 1. Francis, b. in Camb., Dec. 9, 1686; bap. in Wat., May 24, 1691.
†7 2. Samuel, b. in Camb. Ap. 1, 1688; bap. in Wat., May 24, 1691.
†8 3. Rebecca, b. in Camb., Feb. 9, 1690–1; bap. in Wat., May 24, 1691; (?) m. Thomas Wellington. [Wellington, 22.]
†9 4. Benjamin. 5. Nathaniel. 6. Mary. 7. Abigail.

(By 2d wife.)

†13 8. John, b. Jan. 15, 1714.

2 JEREMIAH WHITTEMORE "of Concord" [son of John and Ruth, of Malden (his Inventory, dated 1731, and she living 1757, then aged 86); gr. son of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Buckman) Whittemore, of Malden, and gr. grandson of Thomas and Hannah Whittemore]; m., in Boston, Mar. 15, 1722, PATIENCE REED, b. Dec. 3, 1697, 7th dr. of Israel and Mary (Kendall), Reed, of Woburn. He and wife Patience were received from the church of Rumney Marsh (Chelsea), to that of Weston, Feb. 26, 1726–7. She d. in Weston, Oct. 24, 1745, aged 47 yrs. 10 m. 21 d. He, then of Weston, m. (pub. May 10), 1746, ABIGAIL WOOLLEY, of Concord. He d. in Concord, Mar. 31, 1783, aged 88 [gravestone.] He had brothers, Pelatiah, of Dunstable; John, of Leicester, and Benjamin. Chil.,

3 1. Jeremiah, b. in Concord, Aug. 16, 1723; of Weston; m., June 2, 1748, Mary Carter, of Weston. [Carter, 5.] In his publication, said to be "of Woburn." In 1760, he purchased 200 acres of land in Spencer, and fitted up a large mansion for a tavern. He d. May 14, 1803, and his wife Mary d. July 14, 1802, aged 78. [See Draper's History of Spencer, p. 138.]
a 1. *Asa*, b. Nov. 10, 1749; m., Mar. 2, 1775, *Lucy Muzzy*.
2. *Amos*, b. May, d. Sept., 1751.
b 3. *Mary*, b. Dec. 2, 1752; m., Oct. 26, 1779, *Nathan Wright*.
c 4. *Reuben*, b. Ap. 29, 1754; m,, Mar. 2, 1779, *Abigail Watson*.
d 5. *Tamar*, b. June 8, 1756; m. *Robert Watson*.
e 6. *Sibil*, b. Jane 17, 1758; m., Feb. 3, 179–, *Reuben Underwood*.
f 7. *Aaron*, b. in Spencer, Mar. 1, 1762.
g 8. *Esther*, b. Dec. 28, 1764.
h 9. *Jeremiah*, b. Feb. 21, 1766; m., in Spencer, Feb. 21, 1792, *Polly Washburn*, of Paxton.
i 10. *Sarah*, b. Mar. 16, 1768: m., May 9, 1779, *Ebenezer Kingsbury*.
4 2. Isaac, b. in Weston, Nov. 15, 1726; of Weston; m., May 9, 1751, Ruth Bullard. [23.] She d. Oct. 10, 1764, and he m. (2d) (pub. July 6), 1765, Elizabeth Greaves, of Sud. Chil.,
a 1. *Isaac*, b. in Sud., Nov. 3, 1752.
b 2. *Lucy*, b. in Weston, July 20, 1756; m. (pub. Jan. 2), 1775, *John Greenwood*, of Newton.
c 3. *Samuel*, b. Oct. 20, 1757. 4. *Isaac*, b. Oct. 28, 1759.
e 5. *Samuel*, b. June 18, 1761; m., May 6, 1782, *Elizabeth Steadman*.
f 6. *Ruth*, b. May 10, 1764; m. (pub. Ap. 13), 1781, *Jonathan Bullard*.
g 7. *Rebecca*, b. Ap. 22, 1766.
5 3. Patience, b. Jan. 20, 1729–30; m.; May 28, 1754, John Flagg. [109.]
6 4. Israel, b. July 10, 1732; m., May 1, 1755, Abigail Brown. [78.]
a 1. *Abigail*, b. Mar. 22, 1756. 2. *Lois*, b. Sept. 11, 1758.
c 3. *Patience*, b. Aug. 27, 1760. 4. *Aaron*, b. July 13, 1762.
e 5. *John*, b. Ap. 18, 1764; m., Ap. 17, 1788, *Anna Steadman*.
f 6. *Anna*, b. Aug. 24, 1767. 7. *Sally*, b. Oct. 4, 1770.
5. Asa, b. Aug. 7, 1736; d. Ap. 12, 1746.

7 *Jeremiah Wetmore* (? Whittemore), of Middletown, and *Hannah Hobbs*, of Weston, m., in Weston, Ap. 17, 1749.

WILLEY.—[See Clough.]

WILLIAMS.—WILLIAM WILLIAMS, proprietor, 1642.

ABRAHAM WILLIAMS, of Wat., adm. freeman, 1652. In 1654, he purchased of John Callon, a house and lot in Newton, and there m., about 1660, JOANNA WARD. [Ward Fam., pp. 9 and 10.] He settled in Marlboro. [See Wellington, 1.]

1 Rev. WILLIAM WILLIAMS, b. May 11, 1688; d. 1760; son of Rev. William Williams, of Hatfield; grad. Harv. Coll., 1705; received an invitation, Feb. 4, 1707–8, to settle in Wat. Farms (Weston), and was ordained there, the first minister, Nov. 9, 1709. He m., July 6, 1710, HANNAH, dr. of Rev. Solomon Stoddard, of Northampton. She d. Dec. 29, 1745, and he m. (pub. Nov. 24), 1749, Mrs. SARAH STONE, of Holliston. [See Hist. Williams Fam., p. 160.]

2 1. WILLIAM, b. May 14, 1711; grad. Harv. Coll., 1729; was one of the first settlers of Pittsfield; a Judge in Berkshire Co., and a Colonel, distinguished in the French and Indian Wars. He m. (1st), MIRIAM TYLER; (2d) —— WELLS, and he m. (3d) HANNAH DICKINSON. [See Hist. Williams Fam., p. 188–9.]

3 2. ELIZABETH, b. Aug. 13, 1713; m., Sept. 9, 1760, Mr. BENJAMIN CROOKER, of Ipswich.

4 3. ANNA, b. May 21, 1717; m., Oct. 10, 1734, OLIVER PARTRIDGE, Esq., of Hatfield. He d. July 21, 1792, aged 81. She d. Dec. 21, 1802.

5 4. MERCY, b. Ap. 16, 1719; m., March 10, 1736–7, Rev. JOHN SECOMB, of Harvard; grad. Harv. Coll., 1728; d. 1792.

6 5. LUCY, b. Sept. 4, 1721; m., June 30, 1743, Rev. JOSEPH BUCKMINSTER, of Rutland; grad. Harv. Coll., 1739; d. 1792. [See Barry, pp. 200 and 201.]

7 6. NATHANIEL, b. July 27, 1723; m., June 16, 1750, DOROTHY STRATTON, of Concord. Chil.,

1. *Hannah*, b. June 22, 1751.
2. *Stoddard*, b. Aug. 25, 1752; living in Lanesboro, 1847.
3. *Sarah*, b. Aug. 25, 1754. 4. *Lydia*, b. July 19, 1756.
5. *Elizabeth*, b. Feb. 23, 1758.
6. *Solomon*, b. Oct. 11, 1759; had 3 sons living in Ohio.
7. *Lucy*, b. July 7, 1761.
8. *William*, b. May 5, 1763; has (1847) a son living in Vermont.

The father (Nathaniel) resided the latter part of his life in Lanesboro, Mass.

8 7. ESTHER, b. Mar. 10, 1725–6; m., Sept. 15, 1748, Dr. THOMAS WILLIAMS, of Deerfield. [Hist. Williams Fam., p. 257.]

9 8. SOLOMON, b. Oct. 25, 1728; a physician; d. in Salisbury, Conn.

10 *Hepzibah Williams*, m., in Weston, Ap. 9, 1772, *Abraham Livermore*.
12 *Thomas Williams* and *Hannah Parks*, pub. in Weston, Oct. 11, 1780.

13 Rev. WARHAM WILLIAMS, b. Sept. 7, 1699; d. June 22, 1751; son of Rev. John Williams, of Deerfield; grad. Harv. Coll., 1719; ordained in the W. Precinct of Wat. (Waltham), June 11, 1723; m., 1724, ABIGAIL LEONARD, of Norton. She d. Sept. 18, 1789, aged 86, of cancer. [See Geneal. Register V., p. 411; and Williams Fam., p. 53.] Chil.,

1. JOHN, b. 1, d. 21, Mar., 1728–9.

14 2. ABIGAIL, b. Feb. 12, 1729–30; m., Jan. 11, 1753, Rev. SAMUEL WOODWARD, of Weston. [Woodward, 209.]

15 3. ANNA, b. May 27, 1732; m., Nov. 8, 1753, Rev. JACOB CUSHING, of Waltham (q. v.), the successor of her father.

4. EUNICE, b. Feb. 8, 1733–4; d. Sept. 30, 1743.
5. SAMUEL, b. Dec. 12, 1735; d. Feb. 27, 1742–3.

16 6. SARAH, b. Dec. 20, 1737; m., Nov. 24, 1763, Rev. JOSEPH PARSONS, of Brookfield, who d. June 17, 1771, leaving one child, *Sarah*. His wid. m., June 12, 1777, Rev. ELIPHALET WILLIAMS, of Hartford, Conn. [See Hist. of Williams Fam., pp. 103–8.]

17 7. LEONARD, b. July 13, 1739; grad. Harv. Coll., 1758; a physician, and Justice of the Peace of Waltham; Selectman, 1778–90; Assessor, 1767–90; Rep., 1785, and '86; Treas. and Town Clerk, 1772–82; d. Dec. 24, 1799, unm.
8. ELEAZER, b. Jan. 8, 1741–2; d. Mar. 5, 1742–3.
18 9. SAMUEL, b. Ap. 23, 1743; grad. Harv. Coll., 1761; LL.D., Edin., 1785, and Yale, 1786; Prof. Math. and Nat. Phil. in Harv. Coll., 1780–88; author of Hist. of Vermont. He d. in Rutland, Vt., June 2, 1817. [See Hist. Williams Fam., pp. 103–8.]

---

19 WILLIAM WILLIAMS, of Wat.; by wife EXPERIENCE, had,

1. AMARIAH, b. Feb. 5, 1729–30. 2. ESTHER, b. May 2, 1732.
3. PHINEHAS, b. Nov. 5, 1734. 4. JESSE, b. June 26, 1737.
[See Hist. Williams Fam., pp. 157 and 348.]

WINCHESTER.

WILLIAM WINCHESTER, of Newton, and SALLY GRAVES, m., in Wat., Ap. 29, 1792.

WILLIAM WINCHESTER, m., April 26, 1796, GRACE BISCO. [Bisco, 25.] Chil., b. in Watertown.

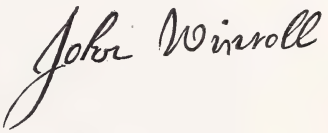
1. LEONARD, bap. Oct. 1, 1797. 2. MARY, bap. Jan. 27, 1799.
3. SARAH, bap. July 27, 1800. 4. DANIEL, bap. Oct. 24, 1802.
5. REBECCA CLARKE, bap. Ap. 14, 1805.
6. NANCY, bap. Dec. 14, 1806; m. (?) Mar., 1827, SOLOMON F. STEARNS, of Brookline. [C. Stearns, 129.]

WINCOLL (Wincol, Winkell).

THOMAS WINCOLL, a proprietor, of Wat., 1642; d. June 10, 1657, aged about 70. BEATRIX WINCOLL, probably his wife, d. June 1, 1655, aged about 80. It is probable that he, in advanced life, came over (or at least to Wat.), some time after the arrival of his son JOHN, by whom his estate was settled. His Inventory shows that he had some of the habiliments of a gentleman.

ROBERT WINCOLL was adm. freeman, May 6, 1635, but his name does not occur in the Wat. records, nor have I found any evidence that he was related to Thomas.

JOHN WINCOLL, son of Thomas, proprietor of Wat., 1636–7; adm. freeman, May 6, 1646; Selectman, 1649, '56, '61, and '62, and Rep. of Wat., 1658. Not long after this, he moved to Piscataqua, and soon after to Kittery. In Watertown, he bore the title of Sergeant; in Kittery, that of Captain. June 8, 1672, Capt. John Wincoll, "of Piscattaqua, York Co.," and wife ELIZABETH, sold land in Wat. to William Price. June 11, 1672, they sold land in Camb. to Daniel Warren. Nov. 4, 1672, Capt. John Wincoll, and wife Elizabeth, "of Kittery, York Co.," for £50., sold 150 acres of land in Camb. May 30, 1678, they, then of Kittery, for £40, sold to John Smith, of Wat., 40 acres of land in Wat., formerly bought of Richard Wayte, and Miles Ives, and 4 acres of meadow in Camb., bought of Samuel Goffe, which lands had been in the possession of said Smith many years.



WINDES (Wines).

BARNABAS WINDES, adm. freeman, May 6, 1635; proprietor of Wat., 1636–7, and in 1642. Dec. 20, 1642, he sold 6 or 7 acres of planting land to John Stowers, and 7 acres of planting land to William Paine, Feb. 28, 1643–4.

BARNABAS WIND, Jr., bought a house and two acres of John Benjamin.

WINGE.—Wid. WINGE d. in Wat., Oct. 19, 1686.

WINN.

EDWARD WINN, of Woburn, m. (for his 2d wife), ANNA, relict of Nicholas Wood, of Boggestow (Sherburne), and previously wid. of William Page, Jr., of Wat. [2], and moved to Wat., where was his wife's estate. His Will, dated Wat., May 6, proved Oct. 6, 1682, mentions son Increase; Sarah, dr. of his son Joseph; 3 youngest chil. of "my son Moses Cleveland;" 3 youngest child. of "my son George Polly." Inventory, Sept. 11, 1682 (by Dea. Josiah Convers, and Ens. James Convers, of Woburn, where his estate was), £160. 4. 6. The Will of his wid. Anna, dated Sept. 9, 1685, proved Nov. 1, 1686, gave John Coolidge, £5; Dea. Henry Bright, £5; brother-in-law, Gleason, 40*s.*; kinsman, Thomas Gleason, 20*s.*; wife of Thomas Pratt, 20*s.*, and bequests to her kinsmen, Joseph, John, Philip, Isaac, William, Mary, and Anne Gleason.

EDWARD WINN, of Wob., m., Jan. 3, 1697–8, MARY STRATTON, of Watertown. [37.]

WINSHIP.—See Sherman, 6; Peirce, 7; Harrington, 13, and I. Stearns, 24, II.

Families of this name have been numerous in Camb. and Lex., descendants of Edward, of Camb.

WINTER.

JOHN WINTER, a tanner; proprietor, 1636–7; d. in Wat., Ap. 14, or 21, 1662, aged about 90 (? 90). His Will, dated March 4, 1661–2, proved June 16, 1662, mentions sons Richard and Thomas, late of London; dr. Alice Lachman, of London; son John, of Wat., exe'r, to whom he gave his lands, &c., in Wat. Inventory, May 13, 1662, £104. 4. 6.

The Will of JOHN WINTER, of Camb. Farms, son of the preceding, aged 56, dated Dec. 12, 1690, proved May 1, 1691, mentions no wife, but sons John (the eldest), Thomas, and Samuel, and drs. Sarah, Hannah, and Mary. Inventory, Jan. 12, 1690–1, £359. 16. 6., by David Fiske, Sr., and Samuel Stone, Sr. The Commissioners appointed by the Court, Oct. 6, 1691, to the estate, (viz.: Lieut. David Fiske, Samuel Stone, and Lieut. Benjamin Garfield), reported, Dec. 30, 1691, that it be divided into 7 shares, John, the eldest son, 2 shares, and each of the other chil. 1 share. JOHN HARRINGTON [15], who m., Nov. 17, 1681, the dr. HANNAH, and guardian of *Mary*, had received their shares. The shares of the younger chil. to remain in the hands of son John.

JOHN WINTER, of Camb. Farms, son of the preceding; o. c., in Wat., June 20, 1690, then called, "young John," and had,

1. SARAH, bap. Ap. 22, 1688.
2. HANNAH, bap. June 22, 1690, by Mr. Bailey.
3. JOHN. 4. THOMAS. 5. ABIGAIL.
6. PATIENCE, bap. Sept. 12, 1698, by Mr. Angier.

WITHERSPOON.—See Pringle.

WOODBURN.

SAMUEL WOODBURN, an innholder, of Waltham. His first wife, SARAH, d. Feb. 26, 1758, and he afterwards m. wid. ELEANOR ——. Chil.,

1. WILLIAM, b. May 22, 1754. 2. ELIZABETH, b. June 16, 1756.
3. SARAH, b. Feb. 4, 1758. 4. ABIGAIL, b. Dec. 25, 1760.
5. ANN, b. May 19, 1763. 6. SAMUEL, b. June 10, 1766.

WOODS.—[See Page, 2, and Winn.]

SAMUEL and ALA WOODS, had JOHN, b. in Old England, Mar. 4, 1677.

JONAS and REBECCA WOOD, had HENRY, b. Ap. 19, 1797.

WOODWARD.

Embarked at Ipswich, Eng., Ap. 10, 1634, in the Elizabeth, Wm. Andrews, master, *Richard Woodward*, aged 45, wife *Rose*, aged 50; son *George*, aged 13 years, and son *John*, aged 13 years.

---

1 (I.) RICHARD WOODWARD, was adm. freeman, Sept. 2, 1635, and his name is on the earliest list of proprietors of Watertown. His wife, ROSE, d. Oct. 6, 1662, aged 80, and he soon after m. (marriage settlement dated Ap. 18, 1663), ANN GATES, b. 1603, widow of Stephen Gates, of Cambridge. In 1642, his homestall of 12 acres, was bounded E. by John Spring, Martin Underwood, and highway; N. W. by John Wincoll; N. E. by John Knight, and John Wincoll. He at the same time owned another homestall of 10 acres, bounded W. by highway; E. by Edward How, and his own land; N. by Richard Benjamin; S. by Edmund Blois. Also, 12 other lots, amounting to about 310 acres. Sept. 8, 1648, he bought of Edward Holbrook, and wife Anne, a mill in Boston, which he (R. W., then said to be of Boston), sold Dec. 26, 1648, to William Aspinwall. He d. Feb. 16, 1664–5; his estate was appraised, Feb. 21, by Nathaniel Treadway, William Bond, and Henry Spring, and was admin. by his sons George and John. He resided in Camb. in 1660. His wid. Ann, d. in Stow, Feb. 5, 1682–3. [See Barry, p. 250.]

---

2 (II.) GEORGE WOODWARD (son of Richard, I.), was adm. freeman, May 6, 1646. By his first wife, MARY, he had 8 chil. He m. (2d), Aug. 17, 1659, ELIZABETH HAMMOND, dr. of Thomas Hammond, of Newton. [Hammond, 60.] Her father, in his Will, proved Nov. 5, 1675, gave her 100 acres on Muddy River (Brookline); probably the same land upon which her son George afterwards settled. He d. May 31, 1676, and admin. granted June 20, 1676, to wid. Elizabeth, and son Amos. Inventory, June 23, 1676, £143. 10. His wid. m. Samuel Truesdale. Chil.,

---

3 1. MARY, b. August 12, 1641; d. August 23, 1718; m., January 13, 1663–4, JOHN WAITE. [2.]

4 2. SARAH, b. Feb. 6, 1642–3; m., about 1664, STEPHEN GATES, Jr., of Boston, and afterwards Stow. [Barry, p. 250.]

5 3. AMOS, birth not recorded, but he was one of the administrators of his father's estate; adm. freeman, Oct. 10, 1677. He d. in Camb., Oct. 9, 1679, "aged 38," probably should be 33. He was witness in Court, Ap., 1668, then aged 23, and said to be "of Flint's Farm Camb." It appears by his Will, dated Oct. 9, 1679, that he left neither wife nor child. It was probably his wife SARAH, dr. of William Patten, of Camb., who d. in Camb., Sept. 24, 1677. He gave his right and title to the house and land in Wat., "which was our father Woodward's," to brother Daniel Woodward; gave his house to brother [? Thomas] Patten, of Billerica, and mentioned sister Grey's dr. Sarah. [See Farmer, Art. Patten, and Camb. Church Gathering, p. 59.]

6 4. REBECCA, b. Dec. 30, 1647; m., in Dedham, Dec. 11, 1666, THOMAS FISHER, of Dedham.

18. 7 5. JOHN, b. Mar. 28, 1649.

8 6. SUSANNA, b. Sept. 30, 1651; d. unm.; admin. on her estate granted to her brother John, Dec. 19, 1676.

9 7. DANIEL, b. Sept. 2, 1653. His father's homestead was assigned to him in the settlement of the estate. It is supposed that he was the Daniel Woodward, of Medford, who was licensed by the Court, May 1, 1690, to keep an inn. Chil. by wife ELIZABETH,

1. *Sarah*, b. in Medford, Jan. 5, 1689.
2. *Hannah*, b. in Woburn, May 7, 1691. 3. *Amos*, b. June 5, 1693.

10 8. MARY, b. June 3, 1656 [so the town record says; it probably should be *Mercy*].

(By 2d wife.)

11 9. GEORGE, b. Sept. 11, 1660; m., Dec. 31, 1686, LYDIA BROWNE. [6-1.] After the birth of one child, he settled in Brookline. He d. 1696. Inventory, dated Dec. 3, 1696, £170. 16.; admin. granted to wid. Lydia, May 1, 1697. His estate was divided, Ap. 2, 1711, to widow Lydia, sons Abraham, George, Nathaniel, and Ichabod, and dr. Lydia, wife of Robert Harris, of Brookline. Chil.,

†12 1. *Abraham*, b. in Wat., Feb. 1, 1687–8. By wife *Joanna*, he had son Abraham, b. Jan. 12, 1718; of Rox., 1761; and by (2d) wife, *Sarah*, had sons Caleb and Joshua. His estate was admin. by son Caleb, Mar. 7, 1760.

†13 2. *George*. May 23, 1712, he bought, for £45, 120 acres of land in Mendon, of Samuel Moore.

†14 3. *Nathaniel*, m., in Rox., June 23, 1714, *Dorcas Gardner;* went first to Brooklyn, Conn., and afterwards settled in Coventry, Conn. He had five chil. when he went to C., the eldest of whom, Nathaniel, was then aged 18 yrs. His other chil. were Moses, b. in Newton, June 7, 1721; Aaron; Dorcas, b. in Newton, Feb. 11, 1719; and Anna. Aaron was father of Rev. Aaron Woodward, of Wilbraham, Mass., grad. Yale Coll., 1789; d. 1840. [See I. Stearns, 169, V.] His wife *Dorcas* d., and he m. (2d), wid. —— *Topliff*, with whom he lived about two years. He m. (3d), widow *Patten*, and moved to Stafford, where he d. Mar., 1772.

†15 4. *Lydia*, m. *Robert Harris*, of Brookline.

†16 5. *Ichabod*, m., July, 1725, *Abigail Holbrook*, of Rox.

10. Thomas, b. Sept. 15, 1662; d. 1666.

12 11. Elizabeth, b. May 8, 1664; m., Dec. 7, 1693, Samuel Eddy. [7.]

12. Nathaniel, d. May 28, 1668.

13 13. Sarah, b. Oct. 3, 1675; m., July 6, 1693, John Eddy. [(?) 5.] She afterwards m. (? Isaiah) Whitney, of Camb., and in 1715, resided in Lexington.

N.B. It appears that George Woodward, Sr., had a dr. Sarah by each wife, and that both these drs. were living at the same time.

---

14 (II.) JOHN WOODWARD (son of Richard, 1), lived successively in Wat., Sud., Charlestown, Cambridge, Sud., and Wat. He was reputed to be an atheist until advanced age, when he embraced Christianity, and was admitted to the church in Wat., Ap. 12, 1690. He was adm. freeman, Ap. 18, 1690. He had two wives. The first, MARY, d. in Sud., July 8, 1654; probably s. p. He soon after m. ABIGAIL, wid. of Joshua Stubbs, of Wat., and dr. of John and Abigail Benjamin. He d. in Wat., Feb. 17, 1695–6. His Will, dated Jan. 10, 1695–6, mentions wife Abigail; son John, sole executor and residuary legatee; son-in-law Richard Norcross; son-in-law Jeremiah Morse; the chil. now living of "my dr.-in-law Elizabeth Stimson," and of "my daughter-in-law Mary Traine." These last two were step-daughters; the drs. of his 2d wife by her first husband. [See Benjamin, 3, and Stimson, 1.] Inventory, £279. 15.



[Signature to his Will.]

15 1. Abigail, m., Jan. 13, 1681–2, Jeremiah Morse. [Morse, 61.] She d. Ap. 13, 1683, leaving son *John*, b. Mar. 23, d. June 3, 1683.

16 2. Rose, b. in Charlestown, Aug. 18, 1659; m., Aug. 10, 1686, Richard Norcross, Jr. [Norcross, 10.] She d. about 1694, leaving 3 chil.

17 3. John, b. (? in Sud.), Dec. 12, 1661. He was probably the John Woodward, of Sud., who m. Susanna, a dr. of Capt. John Grout, about 1693, and whose Will, dated Oct. 2, 1736, mentions sons *John* and *Daniel*, and gr. dr. Susanna Haynes. Daniel m., in Sud., 1716, Sarah, dr. of Edmund, Jr. and Rebecca Goodnow.

---

7. 18 (III.) JOHN WOODWARD, of Newton, m., REBECCA, dr. of Richard Robbins, of Camb. [A record says she d. 1696; probably 1686.] He m. (?) July 7, 1686, SARAH BANCROFT, of Reading. She died Sept. 22, 1723. His death is not recorded. His Will, dated Feb. 26, 1727–8, mentions the following children, viz. John, Richard, Daniel, Jonathan, heirs of son Joseph, Ebenezer, Rebecca Hunting, and Abigail Greenwood, of Sherburne.

---

1. John, b. 7, d. 22, Sept., 1674.

19 2. John, b. July 18, 1675; m., Jan., 1698, Hannah Hyde, b. Feb. 1, 1677, dr. of Jonathan, Jr., and Dorothy (Kidder) Hyde. She d. Jan. 15, 1724–5. He moved to Canterbury, Conn., about 1708 or '9. Probably he was the John Woodward who m., in Newton, Mar. 27, 1732, Abigail, wid. of Jonathan Ward. [See Ward Fam., p. 21.]

20 1. *Hannah*, b. in Newton, Jan. 20, 1699.
21 2. *Mary*, b. in N., Feb. 1, 1700.
22 3. *John*, b. in N., Mar. 21, 1702.
23 4. *Ephraim*, b. in Canterbury, Jan. 8, 1710; m., Jan. 14, 1735–6, *Hannah Williams*. Chil.,
1. Hannah, b. June 2, 1737, d. Jan. 15, 1753.
a 2. Ebenezer, b. Jan. 8, 1738–9.
(By 2d wife, Huldah.)
b 3. Abigail, b. Mar. 24, 1742–3.
c 4. Ithamar, b. Jan. 21, 1748–9; m. Nov. 23, 1774, Huldah Sharpe, and had son Eliphalet, b. Nov. 15, 1774 (? 1775).
d 5. Ward, b. Ap. 5, 1751; m., Oct. 19, 1780, Rebecca Putnam, and had Aaron, b. Sept. 20, 1781.
e 6. John, b. Jan. 19, 1753. 7. Hannah, b. Jan. 24, 1757.
24 5. *Deliverance*, b. in C., Nov. 5, 1713; m., Mar. 7, 1737, *Abigail Juel*. Chil.,
1. Abigail, b. Feb. 9, 1738. 2. William, b. Sept. 3, 1740.
25 3. Richard, b. Dec. 26, 1677; m. Mary ——. He purchased land in Canterbury, Conn., Nov. 8, 1708, and he probably moved there about that time. He made a nuncupative Will, and son Noah was appointed Admin., Sep. 11, 1739.
97. 26 1. *Amos*, b. in Newton, Ap. 2, 1702.
27 2. *Caleb*, b. in Newton, Feb. 29, 1705; m. in Canterbury, July 18, 1727, *Anna Andros*, 8 chil.
28 3. *Simeon* (? Simon), m., Nov. 23, 1732, *Sarah Baker*. Chil.,
1. Myriam, b. Nov. 13, 1733. 2. Gideon, b. Feb. 4, 1734–5.
3. Simon, b. Jan. 26, 1742–3. 4. Bathsheba, b. Jan. 5, 1744–5.
5. David (twin), b. Jan. 5, 1744–5.
6. Phebe, b. Aug. 15, 1747, d. July 21, 1749.
7. Josiah, b. Aug. 16, 1749–50.
29 4. *Isaac*, b. in Canterbury, Feb. 2, 1710–11; had by wife *Elizabeth*,
a 1. Peter, b. in Canterbury, Aug. 16, 1733; m. (1st), Dec. 24, 1755, Althea Armstrong, of Norwich; she d. March 16, 1774, and he m. (2d), Dec. 23, 1774, Mary Frost; she d. April 17, 1785, and he m. (3d), Aug. 19, 1785, Deliah Butt; she d. Dec. 12, 1789, and he m. (4th), Mar. 25, 1790, Ruth Whitney, of Pomfret. Chil,
b 1. Damaris, b. Sept. 22, 1756. 2. Lee, b. Jan. 15, 1759.
c 3. Weltheon, b. Feb. 1, 1761. 4. Eliza, b. May 3, 1764.
e 5. Isaac, b. May 25, 1768.
(By 2d wife.)
f 6. Lee, b. May 3, 1780.
7. Bethuel Adams, b. Ap. 7, 1783, of Canterbury; m., and d. there, Jan. 23, 1814; wid. now there.
8. Daniel, d. Dec. 11, 1784. 9. Dorcas, d. Dec. 16, 1784.
(By 3d wife.)
h 10. Lydia, b. May 3, 1786. 11. Charlotte, b. Ap. 7, 1788.
30 5. *Dorcas*, b. in Canterbury, Ap. 23, 1716.
31 6. *Noah*, b. in Canterbury, Mar. 30, 1718; m., Nov. 25, 1741, *Anne Armstrong*. Chil.,
1. Alpheus, b. Jan. 2, 1742–3. 2. Anne, b. Aug. 3, 1746.
32 7. *Samuel*, b. in Canterbury, Jan. 29, 1725; m., Jan. 13, 1751, *Margaret Cleveland*. Chil.,
1. Dorothy, b. Mar. 3, 1753; d. Ap. 20, 1754.
a 2. Dorcas, b. June 10, 1755. 3. Samuel, b. Oct. 5, 1756.
b 4. Lydia, b. Feb. 22, 1758. 5. Timothy, b. June 6, 1759.
d 6. Art, b. Feb. 25, 1761. 7. Samuel, b. Jan. 17, 1763.
f 8. Lucy, b. July 7, 1765. 9. Joseph, b. July 4, 1767.
h 10. Dorothy, b. Aug. 11, 1769. 11. Abigail, b. Feb. 28, 1773.
4. Rebecca, b. Oct. 29, 1679; d. Mar. 14, 1681–2.
33 5. Daniel, b. Sept. 22, 1681, of Newton; m. (1st), Elizabeth Greely. He (?) m. (2d), 1716, Sarah Goodenow. [See 17.] Chil.,
34 1. *Esther*, b. Nov. 30, 1704; m., Nov. 15, 1729, Capt. *Moses Craft*, b. Mar. 28, 1700.
35 2. *Elizabeth*, b. Nov. 1, 1706; m., Jan. 1, 1726, *Jonathan Fuller*, b. March 28, 1700, son of John, Jr., and Abigail (Balstone) Fuller. [Fuller, 6.]

36 3. *Mary*, b. Oct. 7, 1708. 4. *Jonas*, b. Feb. 8, 1711.
38 5. *Daniel*, b. Sept. 14, 1714; d. 1774; m., May 16, 1739, *Mary Stone*. [Stone, 53.] He (?) m. (2d), 1750, *Margaret Hammond*, b. Mar. 16, 1721, dr. of John and Margaret (Wilson) Hammond, of Newton. Chil.,
39 1. Lois, b. Oct. 6, 1740; m., Nov. 4, 1763, Samuel Jackson, b. April 16, 1737, son of Edward and Abigail (Gale) Jackson, of Newton. Chil.,
40 1. Samuel, b. Feb. 16, 1764; settled in Jay, Me.
41 2. Lois, m., Mar., 1784, John King.
42 3. Rhoda. 4. Ann, m., 1793, Samuel Durell.
44 5. Mary, m. Capt. Kingsbury.
44½ 6. Antipas, b. Nov. 20, 1772; of Rox. 7. Esther.
45 2. Samuel, b. Sept. 25, 1742; m. (1st), Jan. 30, 1764, Deborah Jackson, b. June 15, 1741, dr. of Michael and Phebe (Patten) Jackson, and sister of Col. Michael J. She d. 1785, and he m. (2d), 1786, Priscilla Jackson, b. Dec. 19, 1753, sister of his first wife. Chil.,
46 1. Asa, b. May 26, 1764. 2. Samuel, b. Aug. 8, 1767.
48 3. Moses, b. Dec. 18, 1768. 4. Moses, b. Oct. 30, 1770.
50 5. Matthias, b. June 20, 1772. 6. Joseph, b. Jan. 20, 1774.
52 7. Benjamin (twin), b. Jan. 20, 1774.
53 8. Daniel, b. Feb. 24, 1776.
54 9. Caty, b. Aug. 25, 1778. 10. Mary, b. Mar. 10, 1780.
56 11. Michael, b. Feb. 20, 1788.
57 3. Elisha, b. July 13, 1744; m., May 25, 1773, Ann Murdock.
4. Mary, b. Oct. 21, 1746; d. 1749.
58 5. Philemon, b. Dec. 7, 1749; m., Sept. 22, 1772, Mercy Whitney.
59 6. Mary, b. Dec. 6, 1755. 7. Daniel, b. Mar. 23, 1760–1.
61 8. Esther, b. May 2, 1762.
62 6. Rebecca, b. Feb. 2, 1682–3; m., in Wat., Ap. 11, 1709, Stephen Hunting, of Dedham.
63 7. Mary, b. Oct. 6, 1684; d. June 15, 1689.
64 8. Jonathan, b. Sept. 28, 1685; m. (1st), Patience (?) Damon. He m. (2d), June 8, 1720, Thankful Myrick. [Myrick, 2.] Chil.,
65 1. *Rebecca*, b. Mar. 11, 1713; d. Dec. 5, 1741; m., Feb., 1737–8, *John Ward*. [Ward Fam., p. 35.]
66 2. *Jonathan*, b. July 7, 1718; m., in Wat., Jan. 27, 1743, *Mary Brown*. [Brown, 56.] She d. 1764, aged 43. Chil.,
67 1. Joseph, b. Nov. 16, 1743. 2. Thankful, b. May 2, 1745.
69 3. Jonas, b. Jan. 27, 1747. 4. Mary, b. Dec. 30, 1750.
71 5. Ann, b. June 9, 1753. 6. Jonas, b. 1754; d. aged 10 yrs.
3. *Huldah*, b. Oct. 31, 1721; d. 1756, unm.
132. 72 9. Joseph, b. Nov. 26, 1688; d. before his father, leaving heirs.
73 10. Ebenezer, b. Mar. 12, 1690–1; a Deacon, of Newton; m., Jan. 26, 1716, Mindwell Stone. [Stone, 75.] Chil.,
74 1. *Mindwell*, b. Feb. 26, 1716–17.
75 2. *Ebenezer*, b. June 20, 1720. ? Of Canterbury, Conn.
76 3. *John*, b. Feb. 4, 1724; m., May 21, 1747, *Hannah Greenwood*. Chil.,
77 1. Lydia, b. May 13, 1749. 2. Achsah, b. May 21, 1751.
3. Hannah, b. June 15, 1754; d. 1754.
79 4. Ebenezer, b. Feb. 3, 1758; m. Catherine, dr. of Amariah and Anna (Stone) Fuller. Chil.,
80 1. Ann, b. Jan. 5, 1782; m. William Trowbridge.
81 2. Hannah, b. Ap. 23, 1784; m. William Jackson, Esq. She died about 1815, and he m. (2d), Mary Bennet. Chil.,
82 1. Sarah, b. Oct. 14, 1807; m. Thomas Aspinwall Davis; some time Mayor of Boston, who d. s. p. [See note, p. 517.]
83 2. Mary Ann, b. July 9, 1809; m. Rev. Lyman Gilbert.
84 3. Timothy, b. Ap. 15, 1811; m. —— Steadman.
85 4. Lucretia, b. Dec. 3, 1812. 5. Hannah W., b. July 23, 1814. (By 2d wife, W. J., had 12 chil.)
87 3. Elijah Fuller, b. Oct. 10, 1786; d. 1847; a Deacon, of Newton; lived on the original homestead, near the Upper Falls, which had been occupied by five successive generations. He m., in 1810, Anna Murdock, b. in Newton, 1789. Chil.,

88 1. Ebenezer, a Deacon of the Elliot Church, at Newton Corner; m., 1839, Lucy Livermore.
89 2. Emily. 3. Maria.
91 4. Samuel Newall, m., 1841, Mary Ann Bacon.
92 5. Harriet. 6. Sarah Ann, m., 1840, Joseph N. Bacon.
93 5. Artemas, b. Mar. 27, 1761. 6. John, b. Nov. 24, 1764; d. 1765.
209. 94 4. *Samuel*, b. Feb. 1, 1727; grad. Harv. Coll., 1748.
95 5. *Mary*, b. Feb. 28, 1733.
96 11. Abigail, b. May 25, 1695; m., 1715, William Greenwood, b. Oct. 14, 1689, who moved to Sherburne, and was a Deacon there. [See Ward Fam., p. 18.]

---

26. 97 (V.) AMOS WOODWARD, of Canterbury, Conn., m., Aug. 6, 1725, HANNAH MEACHAM. He died Jan. 29, 1753, aged 51. She d. Dec. 17, 1772.

---

98 1. Enos, b. Jan. 31, 1725–6; m., Dec. 26, 1750, Mary Bennet. [Her father d. Sept. 3, 1764, and her mother d. Sept. 14, 1788.] About 1775, he moved to the Wallenpaupach, in what is now Pike Co., Penn. He was harassed and repeatedly driven away by the Indians, in the Revolutionary War; but he returned and raised his family there, and was buried there. His wife survived him many years, and d. about 1817, and was buried at Cherry Ridge, Wayne Co., Penn., a few miles from the Paupach settlement. Chil.,
99 1. *William*, b. July 14, 1752; d. Feb. 13, 1807; (?) m., Dec. 10, 1772, *Zilpha Maynard*. His wife d. May, 1787. Had he a 2d wife, *Hannah Meacham?* He moved to Kentucky. Chil.,
1. Sarah, b. Oct. 20, 1773. 2. Enos. 3. Joel. 4. Silas. 5. Elizabeth.
100 2. *Enos*, b. Ap. 5, 1754; d. Aug. 26, 1802; m., Mar. 22, 1781.
101 3. *Hannah*, b. Mar. 5, 1756; m., Dec. 12, 1775, —— *Beach*, and moved to Ohio.
4. *Asahel*, b. Jan. 20, d. Mar. 26, 1758.
5. *Sarah*, b. Jan. 29, 1759; d. Nov. 18, 1760.
102 6. *Mary* (twin), b. Jan. 29, 1759; m. (1st), Dec. 28, 1780, *Matthew Clark*. He d. July, 1793, and she m. (2d), —— *King*, and went to the West.
7. *Silas*, b. Jan. 17, 1761; d. Mar. 25, 1764.
102½ 8. *Asahel*, b. Ap. 25, 1763; m., Oct. 6, 1787.
103 9. *Silas*, b. May 10, 1765; m., May 12, 1793; d. in Wayne Co., Penn., leaving sons,
104 1. Charles, of Wayne Co.
105 2. Daniel, of Luzerne Co., Penn.
114. 106 10. *Abishai*, b. Jan. 10, 1768.
107 11. *John*, b. Oct. 30, 1769; m., Mar. 21, 1797; of Cherry Ridge, Wayne Co., Penn.; d. there, leaving sons,
1. Elam. 2. Ashen. 3. Enos. 4. Amzi.
5. John. 6. Daniel. 7. Reziah.
108 12. *Ebenezer*, b. May 13, 1772; m., Sept. 9, 1797; of Cherry Ridge, Wayne Co., Penn.; d. there leaving sons,
1. Joseph, and 2. Benjamin, both of Mich., and 2 drs.
109 2. Silas, b. Ap. 23, 1728; d. Oct. 23, 1754, aged 27; m. Feb. 28, 1749–50, Mary Bedlake. (? Bedlock.) Chil.,
1. *Sarah*, b. July 26, 1751. 2. *Amos*, b. Aug. 14, 1753.
110 3. Mary, b. Ap. 13, 1730.
111 4. Hannah, b. 1732; d. Nov. 5, 1754, aged 23.
†112 5. Amos, b. Aug. 19, 1735; m., Feb. 21, 1760, Anna Paten. Chil.,
1. *Jared*, b. Ap. 10, 1766. 2. *Olive*, b. July 30, 1768.
†113 6. Olive, b. Feb. 17, 1738.
112 7. A dr., m. —— Bedlock, and d. Oct. 14, 1763.
113 8. A dr., m. —— Burnam, and d. Nov. 17, 1788.

---

106. 114 (VI.) ABISHAI WOODWARD, m., in Paupach, Oct. 6, 1789, LUCRETIA KIMBALL. A few years after marriage, he lost his left hand by a casualty. He then fitted himself for a school teacher, and moved to Bethany, Wayne Co., Penn, and held successively the offices of Constable, Deputy Sheriff, Justice of the Peace, High Sheriff, and Associate Judge. He died on his farm, near Bethany, Nov. 27,

1829, and was buried in the grave-yard at Bethany. His wid. d. Ap. 2, 1842, at Le Raysville, Bradford Co., Penn., where she had been living with her daughter Harriet.

115 1. JESSE, of Luzerne Co., Penn.; m. *Zulima Cook*, and was drowned in 1818, leaving 4 chil., only two of whom are living, viz.:
116 1. *Albert*, of Wyalusing, Bradford Co.
117 2. *Abisha*, of Cherry, Sullivan Co.
118 2. SARAH, m., Dec. 9, 1810, ISAAC DIMMICK. She died Feb. 5, 1821, leaving two chil.,
1. *Lawrence*, and 2. *Esther*, both m., and residing in Illinois.
121 3. JOHN K., a surveyor, draftsman, and good mathematician; m., Dec. 1, 1816, MARY KELLOGG. He d. 1825. Chil.,
122 1. *Warren J.*, a lawyer, of Wilkesbarre, Penn.; m. a dr. of the late Judge Scott.
123 2. *Jackson*, a lawyer at Honesdale, Wayne Co., Penn; unm.
124 3. *Dency*, m. Dr. *Jonathan Olmstead*, of Dundaff, Susquehanna Co., Penn.
125 4. ROSALINDA, m., Jan. 30, 1817, NATHAN KELLOGG, now of Prairie du Sac, Wis. She d. July 4, 1822, leaving 2 children, only one of whom is now living, viz.:
1. *Ephraim*, living with his father.
2. *Amanda*, m., and d. on Long Island.
127 5. OLIVE, d. Mar. 29, 1822, aged 26 y. 4 m. 15 d., unm.
128 6. DENCY, b. Sept. 11, 1801; d. May 1, 1821, unm.
129 7. NATHANIEL ASPINWALL, b. Ap. 10, 1806; m. ADELINE H., dr. of Judge Bostrick, of Delaware Co., N. Y. He d. at Fort Wayne, Allen Co. Ia., leaving 7 chil. His wid. d. 1845.
130 8. GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. Mar. 26, 1809; educated at Geneva, N. Y.; studied law with Garrick Mallery, Esq., and settled in Wilkesbarre. He is now a Judge of the Supreme Court of Pennsylvania. He m., Sept. 10, 1832, SARAH ELIZABETH, only dr. of the late Dr. George W. Trott. Chil.,
a 1. *Stanley Trott*, b. Aug. 29, 1833; now (1853) an under graduate of Yale College.
b 2. *George Abisha*, b. Feb. 14, 1835; now (1853) an under graduate of Trinity College.
c 3. *Ellen May*, b. June 26, 1836; d. (drowned), Jan. 19, 1850. She was a remarkable instance of the clear development of early piety. See the interesting "Memoir of Ellen May Woodward, by the Rev. George D. Miles, A. M." Lindsay & Blakiston, Philada.
d 4. *Elizabeth*, b. Jan. 2, 1838.
e 5. *Lydia Chapman*, b. Jan. 17, 1840.
f 6. *William Wilberforce*, b. Dec. 8, 1842.
g 7. *John Kimball*, b. Sept. 24, 1844.
h 8. *Mary Harriet*, b. Mar. 1, 1849.
i 9. *Charles Francis*, b. Feb. 12, 1852.
9. LUCRETIA, b. Nov. 3, 1813; d. Oct. 14, 1814.
131 10. HARRIET, b. July 27, 1819; m. GEORGE H. LITTLE, of Le Raysville, Bradford Co., Penn. She d. Ap. 22, 1842, leaving one son, *Stanley*.

72. 132 (IV.) JOSEPH WOODWARD, purchased land in Canterbury, Conn.; deed dated June 10, 1710, and he probably migrated thither from Newton about that time, perhaps a year or two earlier, with his brothers, John and Richard. He m., June 24, 1714, ELIZABETH SILSBY. She d. May 22, and he d. May 30, 1727, the year before the date of the Will of his father. By his Will, then said to be "of Windham," Conn., dated May 13, 1737, appoints his brothers, John and Richard, exe'rs. In his Inventory, he is said to be "of Canterbury." It is believed that his house was on or near the boundary line between Canterbury and Windham, that both towns claimed him as an inhabitant, and hence some of the records of his family are found in each town. His marriage, his decease, and the birth of his youngest child, are recorded in Canterbury. The births of other 4 chil., his own decease, that of his wife, and his eldest child, are recorded in Windham.

1. ABIGAIL, b. May 13, 1715; d. May 4, 1727.
133 2. BETHIA, b. Feb. 6, 1716–17; m. (1st), Oct. 12, 1738, ISAAC LASSAL; 2 chil. He

d. Jan. 20, 1741–2, and she m. (2d), Ap. 5, 1744, HENRY SILSBY; 8 chil., all b. in Windham. The family moved to Ackworth,* N. H., about 1763.

134 1. *Abigail* (Lassal), b. Ap. 6, 1740.
135 2. *Bethia* (Lassal), b. May 10, 1742.
136 3. *Hannah* (Silsby), b. May 11, 1745.
137 4. *Lydia* (Silsby), b. Sept. 1, 1747.
138 5. *Jonathan* (Silsby), b. June 2, 1749.
6. *Henry* (Silsby), b. June 29, 1751; d. Nov. 22, 1752.
139 7. *Henry* (Silsby), b. May 31, 1753.
140 8. *Lassal* (Silsby), b. Mar. 30, 1755.
141 9. *Eliphaz* (Silsby), b. Ap. 22, 1759.
142 10. *Ozias* (Silsby), b. June 15, 1761; grad. Dart. Coll., 1785; d. 1833. He was a Congregational minister, although his name in the catalogue is not printed in italics.

143 3. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 9, 1723–4; m., Nov. 5, 1746, SAMUEL SILSBY, brother of Henry, who m. her sister Bethia. He accompanied his brother Henry to Ackworth, where, according to tradition, they were merchants. Children, all b. in Windham.

1. *Elizabeth*, b. Ap. 15, 1747; d. May 12, 1757.
144 2. *Sarah*, b. Mar. 1, 1748–9.
145 3. *Harenhappuch* (a dr.), b. Oct. 14, 1751.
146 4. *Julius*, b. Oct. 7, 1752.
5. *Bridget*, b. Aug. 3, 1754; d. Feb. 4, 1755.
147 6. *Samuel*, b. Nov. 4, 1755.
148 7. *Eusebius*, b. Feb. 9, 1758.

150. 149 4. JOSEPH, b. Jan. 21 (or Feb. 2), 1725–6; d. July 8, 1814.

* One of the sons, in writing from New Hampshire to Connecticut, soon after their emigration, used birch bark as a substitute for paper, and closed his epistle thus:

"When paper fails, the trees provide,
That writing be not laid aside."

---

149. 150 (V.) JOSEPH WOODWARD, m., May 19, 1748, ELIZABETH PERKINS, b. May 19, 1733, dr. of Capt. John and Elizabeth (Bushnell) Perkins, of Norwich, Conn. He moved from Windham to Ashford, about 1767, where he d. July 8, 1814, aged 88 yrs. 6 m., and she d. Sept. 28, 1823, aged 91 years. He held many civil offices in Windham; and in Ashford, he held the most important offices in the gift of his townsmen, during 26 years. Their first 9 chil. were born in Windham, the last two in Ashford.

---

151 1. ELIZABETH, b. May 22, 1749; m., Jan. 16, 1773, JOEL WARD, of Ashford, son of Ichabod, of Attleboro. [See Ward Fam., p. 60.] She d. Jan. 18, 1814, and he d. about 1832. Chil.,

152 1. *Elizabeth*, b. Dec. 7, 1773. 2. *Hannah*, b. May 25, 1775.
154 3. *Patty*, b. July 3, 1779. 4. *Phebe*, b. Oct. 22, 1782.
156 5. *Ichabod*, b. Nov. 21, 1786; of Ashford, where he d. 1845; m. *Abigail Storrs*. Chil.,
157 1. Elizabeth, b. Feb. 21, 1815. 2. Abigail, b. Oct. 29, 1822.

159 2. JOSEPH, b. May 26, 1751, a soldier of the Revolution; m., Jan. 11, 1774, ELIZABETH SUMNER, of Ashford. He moved to Leicester, Vt., where he d. about 1841. Chil., b. in Ashford.

160 1. *Elizabeth*, b. Nov. 25, 1774; m. *John Williams*, of Leicester, Vt.
2. *William*, b. Aug. 12, 1777; d. Aug. 26, 1780.
161 3. *Thyse*, b. July 7, 1781.
162 4. *Bethia*, b. ——; m. *Gad Demon*, of Leicester, Vt.
163 5. *Roxa*, b. ——; m. *Joseph Capron*, of Leicester, Vt.

164 3. JASON, b. July 19, 1753; a soldier in the Revolution, and afterwards received the commission of Colonel. He m., June 20, 1782, SARAH SUMNER, of Ashford, where he d. July 15, 1821. Chil.,

165 1. *Pamela*, b. Sept. 10, 1783; m. *Luther Warren*.
166 2. *Horatio*, b. June 29, 1785; m. —— *Keyes*.
167 3. *Sally*, b. July 7, 1787; m. *Simeon Williams*.
168 4. *Jason*, b. Ap. 21, 1789; m. *Elizabeth Fay*.

169 5. *Phila*, b. Jan. 8, 1790; d. Sept. 14, 1810.
170 6. *Samuel*, b. Mar. 12, 1793.
171 7. *George*, b. Mar. 7, 1795.
172 4. JOHN, b. June 10, 1755; a soldier in the Revolution; m., Ap. 24, 1783, HANNAH, dr. of Timothy Bicknell, of Ashford. He d. at Bloomingburg, N. Y., 1841, or '2. Chil., b. in Ashford.
173 1. *Orinda*, b. July 18, 1785; m. —— *Latron*. 2. *Lydia*, b. June 16, 1787.
175 3. *Timothy*, b. Mar. 31, 1790. 4. *William*, b. Jan. 5, 1792.
177 5. *Hannah*, b. Mar. 17, 1794. 6. *Benjamin*, b. Mar. 14, 1796.
179 7. *John*, b. May 29, 1798.
8. *Betsey*, b. Oct. 23, 1800; d. Feb. 23, 1802.
180 9. *Lucius*, b. Sept. 3, 1803.
181 5. MARTHA, b. Aug. 13, 1757; m., Mar. 21, 1782, AMOS BUGBEE, of Ashford, where she d. Jan. 8, 1847. Chil.,
182 1. *Amos*, b. Dec. 8, 1782; m. (1st), *Mary Dunham*; m. (2d) —— *Richmond*.
183 2. *Martha*, b. Jan. 30, 1784; m. *Timothy Babcock*.
184 3. *Caroline*, b. Dec. 27, 1785; m. *Josiah Carpenter*.
185 4. *Elizabeth*, b. Dec. 17, 1787.
5. *Sally*, b. Feb. 24, 1790; d. young.
6. *Levi*, b. Ap. 4, 1792; d. Sept. 15, 1795.
186 7. *Frank*, b. Feb. 18, 1794; grad. Yale Coll., 1818; studied law, and settled in Alabama.
187 8. *Ralph*, b. Feb. 9, 1796; studied medicine with Dr. Joseph Palmer, of Ashford; attended Med. Lectures at Yale Coll., where he obtained a license, and settled in Waterford, Vt., where he m. —— *Goff*.
188 9. *Miner*, b. Mar. 1, 1799, unm.
189 10. *Maria*, b. Ap. 6, 1803; m. —— *Gould*, of Ware, Mass.
190 6. WILLIAM, b. Nov. 14, 1759; was taken prisoner at Fort Washington, Nov. 16, 1776, and d. a prisoner next Dec. 30.
221. 191 7. ABNER, b. Jan. 10, 1762; d. Jan. 28, 1840.
8. PHINEHAS, b. June 3, 1764; d. 1776.
193 9. OTHNIEL, b. Sept. 8, 1766; now (1853) of Ashford; m. (1st), Jan. 17, 1793, SYLLENDA REED. See d. June 18, 1840, and he m. (2d), Sept. 12, 1842, SALLY FULLER. Chil.,
194 1. *Joseph*, b. Dec. 9, 1795; m. *Almira Gurley*, of Mansfield, Conn.
2. *Matthew Reed*, b. Feb. 2, 1799; d. Sept. 8, 1800.
195 3. *Harriet E.*, b. July 31, 1801; m. *William Storrs*, of Ashford, son of Rev. William Storrs; grad. Dart. Coll., 1788.
196 4. *Marcus*, b. Sept. 10, 1804; m. —— *Kibber*, of Somers.
5. *Lucas*, b. July 15, d. Aug. 23, 1807.
6. *Mary M.*, b. June 12, 1813; d. Aug. 14, 1820.
197 10. PERKINS BUSHNELL, b. in Ashford, Aug. 17, 1770; now (1853) of Centreville, Alleghany Co., N. Y.; m., Ap. 4, 1793, POLLY, dr. of Simeon Smith, of Ashford. Chil., b. in Ashford.
198 1. *Anna*, b. Jan. 8, 1794.
2. *Polly*, b. Aug. 20, 1795; d. Aug. 18, 1800.
3. *Phineas*, b. Aug. 6, 1797; d. Aug. 16, 1800.
4. *Elizabeth*, b. July 19, 1799; d. Aug. 18, 1800.
199 5. *Eliza*, b. Mar. 22, 1801. 6. *Perkins B.*, b. Sept. 11, 1803.
201 7. *Ezra Smith*, b. Nov. 8, 1805. 8. *Polly*, b. Dec. 8, 1807.
203 9. *Christiana*, b. Aug. 10, 1810.
204 11. LEVI, b. at A., Aug. 19, 1773; now (1853) of Ashford; m. (1st), Aug. (or Oct.), 24, 1799, PERCY HARRIS. She d. June 12, 1812, and he m. (2d), June 7, 1814, CYNTHIA WOOD.
205 1. *Elizabeth*, b. July 25, 1800; m. *Asa Farnham*, of Ashford.
206 2. *Philetus*, b. June 6, 1803.
207 3. *Emily Fay*, b. July 26, 1805; m. *Peter Brooks*, of Mass.
208 4. *Cynthia Ann Chapin*, b. Oct. 30, 1817.
5. *Levi Dexter*, b. Aug. 4, 1824; d. Ap. 26, 1825.

---

94. 209 (V.) Rev. SAMUEL WOODWARD, grad. Harv. Coll., 1748; was ordained in Weston, Sept. 25, 1751, o. s. At a town meeting, held Mar. 25, 1751, he was elected by a unanimous vote, although the names of four other candidates

were presented. He d. Oct. 5, 1782, after a ministry of 31 yrs. and 1 day. "He died greatly beloved and lamented by the people of his charge, by his brethren in office, and by an extensive circle of acquaintance. His memory is yet dear to many of this society. He was a serious, sensible, practical, preacher, rarely entering upon controversial points, but always striving to mend the heart and life. Extremes he carefully avoided, while he preached Christ, and him crucified, and adopted the evangelical style in his discourses. He was cheerful and facetious without lessening his dignity as a minister, or Christian. No man could more happily blend the cheerful with the grave in conversation, and yet preserve their exact bounds. His company was sought and admired by all classes, old and young, serious and gay; and he discovered a disposition to please and improve all; and with a peculiar air of pleasantry, he could give perfect ease and satisfaction to the most mixed circles; while at the same time, with no less singular air of gravity, he could set bounds to any propensity to overleap the bounds of decorum or Christian sobriety. He delighted to see all happy, and, so far as it depended on him, to make them so. But in his most pleasant and free intercourse with his people and friends, he took care not to lose sight of the great object of his ministry, the moral improvement of men, their ultimate happiness, and the glory of his and their God." [Dr. Kendall's Centennial Discourse, Jan. 12, 1813.]



He m., Jan. 11, 1753, ABIGAIL, dr. of Rev. Warham Williams, of Waltham. [Williams, 14.] After his decease, she m., Dec. 6, 1795, Col. Thomas Marshall, who d. Dec., 1800; and she d. June 4, 1805. Chil.,

1. Abigail, b. Dec. 8, 1753; d. Feb. 10, 1756.
210 2. Samuel, b. July 11, 1756; grad. Harv. Coll., 1776; was Surgeon in the army in the Revolutionary war; afterwards settled at Newburg, N. Y., as a physician; m., Feb. 1784, Martha Horton. He d. Mar. 29, 1785, leaving an only son, who d. in infancy.
211 3. Abigail, b. Sept. 25, 1759; m., Oct. 12, 1786, Rev. Samuel Kendall, D.D., her father's successor in the ministry. [See Kendall.] She died August 31, 1793. Chil.,



212 1. *Sophia*, b. July 15, 1788; m., Sept. 14, 1813, *Thomas Marshall*, of Boston.
213 2. *Samuel Woodward*, b. May 31, 1790; m., Oct., 1813, *Charlotte Richards*, of Boston. He d. in N. York, Dec., 1820.
3. *Abigail*, b. Mar., 1792; d. of small-pox, Dec., 1792.
214 4. *Abigail Woodward*, b. Aug. 31, 1793; m., Mar. 27, 1834, *Samuel Hobbs*, of Weston. [? Hobbs, 5–3.]
4. Sylvester, b. May 11, d. June 10, 1761.
215 5. Miranda, b. Nov. 22, 1762; d. Sept. 9, 1832; m., Mar. 16, 1794, Rev. Samuel Kendall, D.D., wid. of her sister Abigail. Chil.,
1. Daughter, b. and d. Mar., 1795.
216 2. *Francis*, b. Feb. 26, 1798; m., Ap., 1828, *Sophronia Trow*, of Andover. He d. at Nashua, N. H., Jan. 28, 1836.
217 3. *Payson*, b. Jan. 31, 1800; grad. Harv. Coll., 1820; afterwards had *Henry* prefixed to his name. He d. in Weston, Feb. 4, 1832.
4. *Ruth*, b. Dec. 3, 1805; d. Jan., 1806.
218 6. Cyrus, b. May 12, 1764; d. Sept. 10, 1782; then a Sophomore in Harv. Coll.
219 7. Warham, b. Sept. 22, 1765; a merchant, of Charleston, S. C.; d. July 14, 1804.
220 8. Sarah, b. Sept. 29, 1767; now (1853) residing in Weston, unm.
9. Nelly, b. Oct. 2, 1769; d. Nov. 11, 1787.
10. Martha, b. Mar. 5, 1772; d. June 6, 1789.
11. Eunice, b. Sept. 14, 1774; d. in infancy.
12. John, b. Jan. 27, 1776; d. Feb. 23, 1785.

---

191. 221 (VI.) ABNER WOODWARD, a soldier of several campaigns in the Revolution; m. (1st), Ap. 15, 1790, MIRIAM KNOWLTON, of Ashford. She d. in Willing-

ton, Conn., Aug. 16, 1793. He m. (2d), Mar. 10, 1795, EUNICE FULLER, b. July 1, 1769, dr. of Dr. Jonathan Fuller,* of Mansfield, Conn. He resided in Willington from 1790 until 1808, when he returned to Ashford, where he d., Jan. 28, 1840. [See his obituary in the American Almanac for 1841.] His wid. d. Mar. 7, 1842. Chil.,

222 1. HIEL, b. in Willington, Sept. 20, 1790; now (1853) of Enfield, Conn.; m., Feb. 8, 1818, ANNA HIGGINS ANDREWS, b. Dec. 30, 1796. Chil.,

223 1. *Miriam*, b. Feb. 11, 1819; m., June 29, 1848, *Erastus Hemmingway*, b. Mar. 17, 1819. Chil.,
1. Harriet Anna, b. Sept. 15, 1849. 2. Mary Grace, b. Sept. 29, 1851.

224 2. *Anna Maria*, b. Sept. 21, 1820; m., Mar. 30, 1843, *George Lord Welton*, b. Dec. 19, 1820. Chil.,
1. George Hiel, b. Dec. 1843. 2. Mary Anna, b. Nov. 3, 1845.
3. Frederic James, b. Dec. 22, 1847. 4. Lewis Cass, b. Dec. 7, 1850.
5. Child, b. Sept. 1852.

225 3. *Emily*, b. Dec. 14, 1822; m., Dec. 2, 1845, *George Lord* (2d), b. July 23, 1821. Chil.,
1. Charles M., b. Mar. 22, 1847. 2. Julia E., b. Dec. 21, 1850.
3. Child, b. Nov. 25, 1852.

226 4. *William*, b. Oct. 15, 1824; m., Oct. 11, 1848, *Mary A. Smith*, of Hartford, where he now (1853) resides.

227 5. *Sarah*, b. July 2, 1826; m., Oct. 14, 1847, *James Burt Packard*. Chil.,
1. Mary Elizabeth, b. June 27, 1848.
2. James W., b. Jan. 19, 1851; d. May, 1852.

228 6. *Abner*, b. Feb. 7, 1828. 7. *Henry*, b. Oct. 28, 1829.
8. *Hiel*, b. May 24, 1832; d. Sept. 10, 1833.

230 9. *Joseph*, b. Aug. 26, 1835.

231 10. *Harriet Lurana*, b. Aug. 24, 1837.

2. JOSEPH, b. Dec. 30, 1792; d. Oct. 17, 1793.

(By 2d wife, Eunice.)

232 3. JOSEPH, b. Nov. 17, 1795; a merchant, of Mansfield, Conn., and for a long time Postmaster; m. (1st), Ap. 11, 1825, LAURA DAVIS, of Mansfield. She d. Mar. 20, 1827, and he m. (2d), Ap. 5, 1832, SUBMIT T. DUNHAM, who d. March 15, 1847. He d. in Mansfield, Aug. 30, 1851. Chil.,
1. *Laura Davis*, b. Jan. 6, 1833; d. Sept. 19, 1851.

233 2. *Mary L.*, b. July 9, 1834. 3. *Charlotte E.*, b. Mar. 20, 1836.

235 4. *Maria J.*, b. Feb. 8, 1838. 5. *Sophia Ann*, b. Dec. 10, 1840.

237 6. *Emma*, b. Dec. 10, 1842. 7. *Jane Gray*, b. July 26, 1845.

239 4. JONATHAN, b. Sept. 23, 1797; now (1853) a merchant, of Cazenovia, N. Y.; m., May 27, 1824, MARY FREEMAN, of Mansfield, Conn., s. p.

240 5. JERUSHA, b. June 26, 1799; m., Oct. 17, 1826, D. M. LEONARD; now (1853) of Providence, R. I. She d. in North Hadley, Mass., Oct. 27, 1847. Chil., born in Mansfield.

241 1. *Elizabeth P.*, b. Mar. 27, 1828.
2. *Jane Gray*, b. Oct. 4, 1830; d. Jan. 7, 1835.

242 3. *Edward Franke*, b. Dec. 30, 1835; now of Brown University.

243 6. JELINA, b. Sept. 8, 1802; m., Mar. 11, 1830, FRANCIS CLARK. She d. at Chaplin, Conn., Nov. 27, 1833, leaving dr. *Fanny Elizabeth*, b. Feb. 6, 1832; d. Mar. 17, 1852.

244 7. ASHBEL, b. June 26, 1804; studied medicine with Dr. Silas Fuller (late President of the Conn. Med. Soc., and Physician of the Retreat for the Insane at Hartford); also, in the Berkshire Med. Institute, and in the Medical Depart-

* Dr. Jonathan Fuller, for a long time a medical practitioner of Mansfield, b. in Willington, Conn., May 24, 1735; d. May 22, 1817; was a *son* of Rev. Daniel Fuller, b. in Dedham, Mass., Ap. 20, 1699; grad. Yale Coll., 1711; m., Aug. 8, 1723, Lucie Goodrich, of Weathersfield, Conn.; ordained in Willington, Sept. 20, 1728, the first minister; d. of small-pox. Dec. 6, 1758; a *grandson* of Thomas Fuller, b. in Dedham, June 27, 1662; d. Ap. 23, 1733; and a *great grandson* of Thomas Fuller, an early settler, and an original proprietor of Dedham, of which he was Rep. 1673, 1679 and 1686, and who d. Sept. 28, 1690.
Dr. Fuller m. Sybil Meacham, b. Aug. 20, 1734; d. Aug. 11, 1751; dr. of Rev. Joseph Meacham, born 1685; son of Isaac Meacham, an original settler of Enfield, Conn.; grad. Harv. Coll., 1710; ordained in Coventry, Oct., 1714; d. Sept. 15, 1752; m. Esther, *dr.* of Rev. John and Eunice (Mather) Williams, of Deerfield; a *grand dr.* of Deacon Samuel and Theoda (Park) Williams, of Rox., and a *great grand dr.* of Robert and Elizabeth (Stratton) Williams, of Roxbury. [For the pedigree of Mrs. Esther (Williams) Meacham, and much interesting information respecting her family, for which we have not space, see "History of the Williams Family," pp. 29, 33, 34, 53, and 70; also Farmer, Art. Mather.]

ment of Bowdoin College, where he graduated in 1829. He is a member of the Conn. Med. Society, of the Amer. Med. Asso., and Cor. Mem. of the New Eng. Hist. Genealogical Society, &c., &c. In July, 1829, he settled in Franklin, Conn., where he has continued to reside, devoted to his profession. ☞ To him we are indebted for nearly all the information respecting the Woodwards of Connecticut. He m., May 31, 1832, EMELINE BICKNELL, b. Nov. 3, 1807, dr. of Samuel Bicknell, of Ashford. Chil.,

245 1. *Patrick Henry*, b. Mar. 19, 1833; now (1853) a Sophomore in Yale Coll.
246 2. *James Clayton*, b. Feb. 27, 1836.
247 3. *Richard Warham Williams*, b. Dec. 8, 1846.
248 8. OTIS, b. Aug. 10, 1807; of Ashford; m., May 28, 1835, ELIZA, dr. of Hon. Edmund Freeman, of Mansfield, Conn. Chil.,
249 1. *Eliza J.*, b. Mar. 15, 1836. 2. *Mary F.*, b. Jan. 8, 1838.
251 3. *William Abner*, b. Feb. 10, 1840. 4. *Abigail M.*, b. Nov. 3, 1842.
253 5. *Harriet Mather*, b. Ap. 3, 1844. 6. *Martha F.*, b. Ap. 6, 1846.
255 7. *Elizabeth P.*, b. Ap. 21, 1848. 8. *Ellen*, b. June 4, 1850.
257 9. *Sarah*, b. July 1, 1852.
9. HENRY, b. in Ashford, Sept. 6, d. Dec. 6, 1809.
10. ELIZABETH PERKINS, b. Feb. 26, 1812; d. Aug. 4, 1814.
258 11. ROYAL, b. Nov. 13, 1815; of Albany, N. Y.

[As an appendix to the Genealogy of Richard Woodward, of Watertown, a brief Genealogy of the family and descendants of Henry Woodward, first of Dorchester, and afterwards of Northampton, is here inserted, although not a Watertown family. It will probably interest a considerable number of readers, and it may induce some one to undertake a more thorough and extensive investigation.]

---

1 (I.) HENRY WOODWARD, of Dorchester, 1638; went to Northampton, 1659, and "was one of the seven pillars of the church, that was formed there, June 18, 1661." He was accidentally killed in a grist-mill, Ap. 7, 1685, and his wid. ELIZABETH, d. Aug. 13, 1690. Chil.,

2 1. EXPERIENCE, m., Nov. 21, 1661, MEDAD POMEROY, and d. June 8, 1686; 11 chil.
3 2. FREEDOM, bap. in Dorchester, July, 1642; m., Nov. 18, 1662, JEDEDIAH STRONG, and d. May 17, 1681; 12 or 13 chil.
4 3. THANKFUL, m., Dec. 18, 1662, JOHN TAYLOR. She lived to old age, but did not die in Northampton; 13 chil.
6. 5 4. JOHN, youngest child.

5.6 (II.) JOHN WOODWARD, m. ANNA ——. Chil. b. in Northampton. He moved to Westfield about 1690, and to Lebanon, Conn., before 1700. "He was a respectable man, as was his father." Chil.,

7 1. ELIZABETH, b. Mar. 17, 1672; m., 1691, STEPHEN LEE, of Westfield.
12·8 2. JOHN, bap. Ap. 2, 1674.
3. SAMUEL, b. Mar. 20, 1676; d. 1676.
9 4. HENRY, b. Mar. 18, 1680, settled in Lebanon, Conn., and had sons Samuel, Israel, Henry, David, and John.
John (the youngest), had a son Israel, who m. Abigail Bayard, and had ten children, as follows:
1. Nathan. 2. Anna. 3. Abel. 4. Abigail. 5. Israel.
6. John. 7. Asa. 8. Eunice. 9. Elijah. 10. Samuel.
The youngest of these, Samuel, was a physician, of Torringford, and was the father of
1. Samuel Bayard, M.D., the late distinguished Superintendent of the Massachusetts Insane Hospital.
2. Dr. Henry Woodward, late of Middletown.
3. Dr. William, now of Middletown, Conn.
10 5. THOMAS, b. Ap. 22, 1682; of Lebanon.
11 6. ISRAEL, b. Feb. 6, 1685.

8.12 (III.) JOHN WOODWARD, Esq., of Lebanon, m., June 2, 1703, EXPERIENCE BALDWIN. He d. Sept. 19, 1743, aged 69, and she d. Ap. 9, 1741. Chil.,

13 1. EXPERIENCE, b. Aug. 10, 1704.
16.14 2. ISRAEL, b. June 5, 1707.
15 3. JOHN, b. Mar. 28, 1719; (?) grad. Yale Coll., 1740; d. Sept. 8, 1741, drowned.

14.16 (IV.) ISRAEL WOODWARD, of Lebanon, m., Jan. 24, 1732–3, MARY SIMS. Chil.,

17 1. ISRAEL, b. Aug. 1, d. Sept. 25, 1738. 2. ISRAEL, b. Oct. 6, 1739.

18 3. SARAH, b. Aug. 2, 1741. 4. MARY, b. July 7, 1743.
24. 20 5. BEZALEEL, b. July 16, 1745. 6. ELEAZER, b. Feb. 26, 1747–8.
22 7. HANNAH, b. July 9, 1750. 8. MARTHA (twin), b. July 10, 1750.

---

20. 24 (V.) Professor BEZALEEL WOODWARD, grad. Yale Coll., 1764; A. M., Dart. Coll., 1773; Tutor Dart. Coll., 1770 to 1778; Sec. and Treas. 1780 to 1803; Prof. Math. and Nat. Phil., 1782 to 1804; Trustee 1773 to 1804. He d. 1804. He m., about 1772, MARY, dr. of Rev. Eleazer Wheelock, D.D., the founder and the first President of Dart. College. He had 9 chil., of whom two d. in infancy.

---

25 1. WILLIAM H., b. about 1773; said to be the first male child born in the village of Hanover; grad. Dart. Coll., 1792; a lawyer; Sec. and Treas. Dart. Coll., 1805 to 1815; d. 1821. He m. ELIZA B. CURTIS, of Boston. [Her mother m., for a 2d husband, Elisha Ticknor, Esq., of Boston; grad. Dart. Coll. 1783; d. 1821; by whom she had one son, George, grad. Dart. Coll. 1807; A. M., Harv. Univ. 1814, and Professor therein of French and Spanish Lang. and Lit. 1816 to 1835; Author of the History of Spanish Literature.] Chil.,
26 1. *Harriet*, m. —— *Langdon*, of Vt., and moved to the Mississippi Valley.
27 2. *Eliza*, d.; m. —— *Curtis*, a lawyer, of Boston.
28 3. *William Gustavus*, grad. Dart. Coll. 1828; a lawyer, of Wisconsin.
29 4. *George Wheelock*, grad. Dart. Coll. 1831; a Unitarian Minister, of Galena, Ill.
30 2. GEORGE, b. 1775; grad. Dart. Coll. 1793; a lawyer; Sec. and Treas. of Dart. Coll. 1803–5; resided many years in Haverhill, N. H.; d. in Lowell, 1836 He m. (1st), ELIZABETH WEBSTER, dr. of Capt. David Webster, first of Haverhill, afterwards of Plymouth, N. H. She died soon, and he m. (2d), LYDIA WEBSTER, sister of his first wife. In 3 or 4 years she d., and he m. (3d), ELIZABETH LEVERET, of Windsor, who survived him a few years, and d. in Windsor, Vt. Chil.,
1. ——, d. 2. *Lucretia*, m. and d.
31 3. *Joshua Henry*, grad. Dart. Coll. 1847.
4. *Mary*. 5. *William*. 6. *Lydia*, m. 7. *Helen*.
36 3. BEZALEEL, b. 1780; d. in Dover, N. H., Mar. 6, 1853, æt. 74; a farmer; settled in Hanover, N. H., two miles east of the College. He m. LYDIA FARREN. Chil,
37 1. *James Wheelock*, grad. Dart. Coll. 1826; minister in Griswold, Conn.
38 2. *George Henry*, grad. Dart. Coll. 1831; minister in Groton, Conn.
39 4. JAMES WHEELOCK, b. 1782; grad. Dart. Coll., 1798; d. 1847; some time minister of the church in Norwich, Vt. He m. SARAH PARTRIDGE; 3 children arrived to adult age, and several d. in infancy.
40 5. MARY, b. 1784; d. 1826; m. HENRY HUTCHINSON, Esq., of Hanover; grad. Dart. Coll. 1804; d. 1838. Two sons and three drs. He was a son of Aaron Hutchinson, Esq., of Lebanon, N. H.; grad. Harv. Coll. 1770; d. 1843.
41 6. ANNETTE, b. 1788; m. Rev. THOMAS COLEMAN SEARLE, grad. Dart. Coll. 1812. He d. 1821, and she d. about 1824.
42 7. HENRY, b. 1795; grad Dart. Coll. 1815; m. —— ——, in Middletown, Conn., and was one of the early missionaries of the American Board C. F. M. to Ceylon, where he d. 1834.

WOOLCOT (Wolcot, Woolcock, Walcott).

JOHN WOOLCOT, adm. freeman, Mar. 4, 1634–5. The Inventory of "Mr. Wolcott," was taken July 17, 1638, by [Rev.] George Philips Richard Browne, Abraham Browne, and Simon Stone.

WINIFRED WOOLCOT, wid. of JOHN WOOLCOT, deceased, was proprietor of a homestall, and several lots of land, in Wat., in 1642. She afterwards m. *Thos. Allen*, of Barnstable, in New Eng. Nov. 10, 1646, *Thomas Allen* and *Winifred*, his wife, made over to Edmund White, of London, the several parcels of land purchased in Wat., either by John Woolcot, or his widow, viz.: 1st, dwelling, garden, some time in the possession of said *Winifred*, wid. of *John Woolcot;* 2d, a house and garden, and 7 acres, some time in possession of John Tucke; 3d, a lot purchased of Abram Shaw; 4th, 7 acres purchased of Abram Shaw, once occupied by Abraham Browne; 5th, 3½ acres of meadow land, purchased of Abram Shaw; 6th, 70 acres of dividend land, purchased of Abram Shaw, granted to him by the town; 7th, 5 lots, purchased of Philip Tailor; 8th, a dwelling-house, &c., some time in the possession of John Lawrence; 9th, also 4 other lots. All these lots were sold to Sam. Thatcher, of Wat., June 4, 1649, by David Yale, merchant, of Boston, attorney of Edmund White.

WOOLSON.

1 THOMAS WOOLSON, of New Camb. (Newton), m., Nov. 20, 1660, SARAH HYDE [18], and settled in Wat. Farms (Weston), In 1656, (?) he sold land in New Camb. to Jonathan Hyde. In 1672, he bought 250 acres, in Weston, of Richard Norcross. June 8, 1672, he bought of John Sherman, 82 acres of farm land, which J. S. had bought of James Cutler, May 14, 1667. At the same time, he bought of John Sherman, 30 acres in West Pine Meadow. Dec. 5, 1693, he bought of "Mother Temperance Hyde," part of a farm originally granted to Simon Stone. Dec. 21, 1697, he bought farm land of John and Richard Cooledge. Dec. 6, 1708, he conveyed all these (except the 30 acre lot, already given to son Thomas), to son Joseph. He was sentenced, Dec. 15, 1685, to a fine of

20*s.* and costs, 8*s.*, and one hour in the stocks, for selling drink without a license He was soon after licensed, and kept an Inn from 1686 to 1708. He d. about 1713, and his wid. d. in Sud., Sept. 11, 1721.

---

2 1. SARAH, b. 1661; m., Sept. 30, 1680, THOMAS BOND. [Bond, 24.]
3 2. THOMAS, b. Feb. 28, 1666–7; d. July 21, 1723; m. ELIZABETH CHADWICK. [6.] Chil.,
1. *John*, b. July 8, 1694. 2. *Elizabeth*, b. Aug. 17, 1698.
3. *Jonas*, b. in Camb., Oct. 1, 1711; one of the five earliest settlers of N. Ipswich. [See Hist. of N. Ips., p. 444.]
4 3. ELIZABETH, b. Ap. 30, 1668; m., in Sud., Nov. 3, 1686, JOHN How.
5 4. MARY, b. Nov. 28, 1673; m., May 19, 1700, SAMUEL JONES. [32.] He d. Jan. 6, 1717–18, and his wid. m., Oct. 1, 1724, Maj. FRANCIS FULHAM, Esq., of Weston. [Fulham, 1.]
6 5. JOSEPH, b. Nov. 16, 1677; m. HANNAH ——, who d. Ap. 30, 1721. His Will, dated Nov. 27, 1751, and he d. May 16, 1755. Chil.,
7 1. *Joseph*, b. Dec. 13, 1699; d. Nov. 3, 1766; m. (pub. Mar. 19), 1726, *Elizabeth Upham*, of Malden. [See Upham, †16.] He m. (2d), Nov. 3, 1761, Mrs. *Grace Gregory*. [Gregory, 23.] Chil.,
8 1. Asa, b. July 23, 1727; m., June 1, 1762, Elizabeth Knight. Chil.,
1. Elizabeth, b. in Weston, Feb. 22, 1763.
2. Lois, b. in Weston, Mar. 13, 1765.
3. Asa, b. in Townsend, Feb. 4, 1767.
4. Elijah, b. in Lunenburg, Dec. 1, 1769.
5. Ebenezer, b. in Lunenburg, Ap. 18, 1773.
6. Amos, b. in Lunenburg, Oct. 11, 1778.
7. Joseph, b. in Lunenburg, Oct. 23, 1783.
9 2. Elijah, b. Mar. 18, 1728–9; d. 1755. 3. Thomas, b. Jan. 28, 1730–1.
10 4. Nathan, b. Dec. 17, 1731; m., Feb. 10, 1757, Miriam Bigelow. [179.] Chil.,
1. Isaac, b. Nov. 11, 1757. 2. Cyrus, b. Aug. 6, 1759; d. Sept., 1760.
3. Cyrus, b. Oct. 13, 1761. 4. Nathan, b. 1763; d. 1764.
5. Lucy, b. Sept. 30, 1765. 6. Nathan.
7. Joseph, b. in Fram., Sept. 19, 1770.
8. Simeon, b. in Fram., Sept. 3, 1772.
11 5. Elizabeth, b. Feb. 24, 1739; m., April 21, 1763, David Green, of Reading.
12 2. *Mary*, b. Sept. 13, 1701; m., Oct. 20, 1725, *James Myrick*, of Weston. [20.]
13 3. *Hannah*, b. Aug. 8, 1704; m., Dec. 31, 1724, *Josiah Brewer*. [4.]
14 4. *Thankful*, b. June 3, 1708; m., June 8, 1733, *Jonathan Stimson*. [17.]
16 5. *Isaac*, b. Feb. 17, 1710–11; m. (pub. Mar. 18, 1738–9), *Sybil Rooper*. He d. Aug. 13, 1743, and his wid. m. *Thaddeus Bowman*, of Lex. [Bowman, 31.] Chil.,
17 1. Ephraim, b. Ap. 11, 1740; grad. Harv. Coll., 1760; was a physician, and d. 1802. He m., 1765, Mary Richardson, of Sutton.
18 2. Anna, b. June 14, 1742; m., in Lex., Oct. 31, 1765, William Patten, of Wat., q. v. Thaddeus Bowman was guardian of these two chil.
19 6. *Beulah*, b. Mar. 1, 1713–14; m., July 21, 1743, *Nathaniel Woolcot*, of Brookfield.
20 6. NATHANIEL, of Sud.; probably a son of Thomas and Sarah, and d. before his father, s. p.; m., 1709, ELIZABETH REED.

WYETH.

JOHN FISKE, of Wat. [J. Fiske, 1], m., Dec. 11, 1651, SARAH WYETH, b. in England, only dr. of Nicholas Wyeth, of Camb., by his first wife. [See Andrews.] LYDIA WYETH, wife of NICHOLAS, Jr. (b. Sept. 29, 1647, dr. of David and Lydia (Cooper) Fiske, of Camb. [D. Fiske, 3]), d. in Wat., Mar. 10, 1697–8, and he m., in Wat., June 30, 1698, DEBORAH PARKER, and had dr. MARY, b. in Wat., 5, d. 27 July, 1699. He and wife were a town charge in 1716, and for some years before. She was a wid. of Wat., Ap., 1723.

WYMAN.

FRANCIS and JOHN WYMAN, early settlers of Woburn, and THOMAS WYMAN, early of Boston, were ancestors of all this name, mentioned in this work, as allied to Watertown families. [See Genealogy of the Wyman Family, by Mr. Thomas B. Wyman, Jr.; Geneal. Reg. III., pp. 33–38.]

---

1 WILLIAM WYMAN, b. Jan. 15, 1685 (son of William, of FRANCIS); of Woburn; m. (1st), in Wat., Oct. 22, 1712, ABIGAIL STEARNS. [I. Stearns, III., 7.] She d. prior to 1719. Chil.,

2 1. ABIGAIL, b. Aug. 31, 1713; m. EZEKIEL WYMAN (son of John, of *John*, of JOHN), and settled in Lunenburg. Chil.,
3 1. *Abigail*, b. June 9, 1740. 2. *Lucy*, b. Dec. 15, 1741.
5 3. *Israel*, b. Feb. 19, 1743. 4. *Susanna*, b. Feb. 25, 1744–5.
7 5. *Ezekiel*, b. July 26, 1746. 6. *Stephen*, b. Aug. 4, 1748.
9 7. *Francis*, b. Dec. 20, 1750. 8. *William*, b. Nov. 30, 1752.
11 9. *Seth*, b. Dec. 1, 1754. 10. *Ruth*, b. Dec. 30, 1756.
13 2. WILLIAM, b. Mar. 10, 1715; of Winslow, Me.

---

14 THOMAS WYMAN b. Aug. 23, 1687 (son of William, of FRANCIS); m., about 1729, wid. RACHEL STEARNS. [See p. 453, note.]

---

15 REBECCA WYMAN, b. Nov. 11, 1693 (dr. of Samuel, of FRANCIS); m., in Wat., Sept. 29, 1713, THOMAS RICHARDSON, of Woburn.

---

16 MARY WYMAN, b. Mar. 10, 1708 (dr. of Thomas, of FRANCIS); m., 1726, NATHANIEL CLARKE, of Wat. [Clarke, 36.]

---

17 JABEZ WYMAN (son of John, of JOHN), m., Dec. 30, 1730, MARY SMITH. [Smith (?) 52, or 94.] "Widow of Jabez Wyman d. of old age, Dec., 1802." Wob. Records.

---

18 PHINEAS WYMAN, b. 1701 (son of Thomas, of FRANCIS); insane; warned out of Watertown, 1732.

---

19 OLIVER WYMAN, b. Sept. 5, 1701 (son of Samuel, of FRANCIS); m. REBECCA WELLINGTON. [23.] She d. May 7, 1788. He was a cooper, of Leominster, and his estate was prized 1765. Chil.,

1. OLIVER. 2. JUDUTHAM, bap. Sept. 24, 1738, in Burlington.

---

20 PAUL WYMAN, b. June 21, 1735 (son of David, of Jacob, of JOHN), of Woburn; m., in Wat., Nov. 17, 1757, LUCY WHITE. [19.] She d. in Woburn, Nov. 4, 1774. Chil.,

21 1. JANE, b. Oct. 10, 1759; m., Feb. 11, 1779, ASA RICHARDSON.
22 2. MARY, b. Sept. 10, 1761; m., Nov. 15, 1781, JOSEPH WYMAN (son of Samuel, of Samuel, of Jacob, of JOHN). She m. (2d), 1806, LAWRENCE LAWRENSON.
23 3. LUCY, b. Nov. 25, 1763; m., Dec. 26, 1781, JAMES RICHARDSON.
24 4. PHEBE, b. Nov. 20, 1765; m., Nov. 20, 1800, CALEB BROOKS, 2d.
25 5. RHODA, b. Mar. 18, 1768; m., June 15, 1789, EBEN THOMPSON.
6. JESSE, d. young.
26 7. JESSE, b. Feb. 28, 1770; m. (1st), Mar. 11, 1810, ELIZABETH MESERVE. He m. (2d), Aug. 31, 1817, NANCY W. CARTER. He d. Ap. 17, 1848, s. p., and his wid. m. Capt. Abel Houghton.
8. PAUL, bap. Jan. 29, 1772; d. young.

---

27 Capt. ABIJAH WYMAN, b. Aug. 9, 1745 (son of Abijah, of Benjamin, of FRANCIS); of Ashby, Mass.; m. (1st), BETTY, (?) dr. of Thomas Stearns. [I. Stearns, 44, V., p. 480.] He d. Nov. 24, 1804. Chil.,

28 1. ISAAC, d. Oct., 1802, aged 34.
†27 2. STEPHEN, d. 1852, aged 80.
†28 3. ABIGAIL, b. Sept. 6, 1774; d. July 11, 1818; m., Mar. 11, 1792, WILLIAM THAYER, of Peterboro.
29 4. ABEL, d. July 3, 1798, aged 22. 5. JOHN, d. 1816, aged 34.
Six other children.

---

31 HEZEKIAH WYMAN, b. in Woburn, Mar. 21, 1747 (of Hezekiah, of Seth, of Seth, of JOHN); of Weston; m., in Camb., May 31, 1770, ABIGAIL FROST. Chil.,

32 1. ABIGAIL, b. Mar. 20, 1771; m., Mar. 3, 1796, JOSEPH COX. Chil.,
33 1. *Joseph*, name changed to Joseph Wyman, a watchmaker of Nashua, N. H.; d. in California; wife *Mary J.*; 6 chil.
34 2. SAMUEL FROST, b. May 5, 1772: of W. Camb.
35 3. HEZEKIAH, b. Oct. 9, 1773; of Stow; d. Oct. 13, 1803, aged 30.
36 4. WILLIAM, b. May 26, 1776.
37 5. AMOS, b. July 2, 1778; m., 1803, SUSANNA GATES, of Stow. She d. in Weston, Sept. 26, 1847, aged 66 y. 9 m. 16 d.
38 6. EZEKIEL, d. Dec. 13, 1803, aged 24.
39 7. LYDIA, m., Feb. 26, 1804, DAVID CLARKE.

---

40 DOROTHY WYMAN, b. July 25, 1750 (dr. of Daniel, of Jacob, of JOHN); m., July 12, 1770, SIMEON SMITH, of Weston. [Smith, 223.]

---

41 KATHERINE WYMAN, b. in Shrewsbury, Dec. 9, 1755 (dr. of Ross, of Seth, of Seth, of JOHN); m. (1st), Mar. 10, 1779, JONATHAN HARRINGTON, of Wat. and Shrewsbury, his second wife. [See Harrington, 179.] She m. (2d), ISAAC DAVIS.

---

42 ELIZABETH WYMAN, b. May 5, 1761; of Weston (dr. of Daniel, of Jacob, of JOHN); m., Dec. 9, 1779, EPHRAIM BROWN, of Lincoln. [? 37.]

---

43 NEHEMIAH WYMAN, bap. Feb. 21, 1762 (son of Nehemiah, of William (by his 2d wife), of William, of FRANCIS); of Medford; m. SUSANNA STEARNS. [I. Stearns, 15, V.] He d. Jan. 1, 1820, and his wid. d. Ap. 17, 1847, aged 85. Chil.,

44 1. NEHEMIAH, b. Feb. 17, 1786; of St. Louis.
45 2. EDWARD STEARNS, b. Oct. 5, 1787; d. in N. York, Jan. 6, 1809.
46 3. FRANCIS, b. Ap. 27, 1790; Clerk in the Navy Dep't; d. July 18, 1822; m., 1818, SUSAN JACKSON, who d. July 3, 1843, aged 44; 2 sons.
47 4. SUSANNA, b. Mar. 24, 1792; m., Dec. 6, 1813, BENJAMIN ADAMS.
48 5. LUCY STEARNS, b. Mar. 15, 1794; m., Oct. 15, 1820, RICHARD W. ROWLAND, of St. John's. She d. Mar. 24, 1843.
49 6. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 6, 1796; m., 1818, ARCH. BABCOCK, his 2d wife.
50 7. NANCY, b. Aug. 7, 1798; m., Jan. 24, 1821, Hon. CHARLES THOMPSON, an iron-dealer, in Boston, who has been a State Senator, and member of the Executive Council. His son Charles has been Consul at Yucatan.
8. WILLIAM, b. Mar. 2, d. Ap. 11, 1800.
51 9. WILLIAM, b. Mar. 10, or 12, 1801; m., June 6, 1833, MARY W. LAPHAM; three sons.
52 10. GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. Jan. 10, 1804; d. May 5, 1846, of consumption, unm.
53 11. ISAAC STEARNS, b. July 31, 1806; d. at Matanzas, Ap. 30, 1825, aged 19.

---

54 EZRA WYMAN, b. Nov. 10, 1762 (son of Seth, of Thomas, of Thomas, of FRANCIS); of Pelham, N. H.; m., in Wat., Oct. 19, 1789, HANNAH TAINTER. [Tainter, 26–7.] Chil.,

55 1. THOMAS, b. Sept. 15, 1790. 2. NANCY, b. July 2, 1792.
57 3. EBENEZER, b. Mar. 15, 1794. 4. DANIEL, b. Feb. 4, 1796.
59 5. BETSEY, b. July 21, 1798. 6. LEONARD, b. Dec. 6, 1800.

61 | 7. ELBRIDGE, b. Dec. 3, 1802. 8. HANNAH, b. Mar. 9, 1804.
63 | 9. CHARLES, b. Sept. 22, 1809. 10. LIVA, b. Aug. 29, 1812.

---

65 | WILLIAM WYMAN, b. Feb. 20, 1775 (son of Isaac, of Joshua, of William, of FRANCIS); of Keene, N. H.; m., Nov. 21, 1802, QUINCY MARY FOWLE, dr. of Major Josiah Capen, of Watertown. He d. about May, 1811. Chil.,

66 | 1. MARY CAPEN. 2. SARAH CURTIS.

---

68 | THEODORE WYMAN, b. June 17, 1796 (son of John, of John, of Daniel, of THOMAS); of Waltham; m., 1825, LUCINDA PUTNAM, of Waltham. Chil.,

1. HUMPHREY B., of Salem. 2. LUCINDA. 3. ANNA MARIA, d.
4. HENRY L. 5. CAROLINE M. 6. ADELINE M.

---

69 | SETH WYMAN, b. Dec., 1751 (son of Ebenezer, of Timothy, of FRANCIS); m. (2d), wid. ACHSA REED, of Abington, who m., for her 3d husband, Dea. Solomon Bixby. [See p. 79.]

---

70 | OLIVER WYMAN (son of Dean, of Reuben, of John, of John, of John, of JOHN); a millwright from Maine; of Watertown, about 1830, now of Boston.

---

71 | SARAH WYMAN, b. Mar. 23, 1794 (dr. of Benjamin, of Benjamin, of Benjamin, of Benjamin, of FRANCIS); m., May 11, 1830, NEHEMIAH WARREN, of Weston.

---

72 | HENRY WYMAN, b. in Lancaster, June 23, 1818 (son of Benjamin, of Benjamin, of Nathaniel, of Benjamin, of FRANCIS); a piano forte-maker, of Boston; m., in Boston, Ap. 3, 1845, GRACE PIERCE, of Waltham, b. about 1816. Chil.,

1. ARTHUR HENRY, b. June 6, 1847.
2. FREDERICK THAYER, b. June 24, 1851; d. Nov. 9, 1852.

YOUNG.—JOHN YOUNG, had son JOHN, bap. in Wat., Nov. 23, 1746, and a dr. bap. Sept. 12, 1748.

FAMILY MEMORIALS.

GENEALOGIES

OF THE

FAMILIES AND DESCENDANTS

OF THE

EARLY SETTLERS OF WATERTOWN,

MASSACHUSETTS,

INCLUDING

WALTHAM AND WESTON;

TO WHICH IS APPENDED

THE EARLY HISTORY OF THE TOWN.

WITH

ILLUSTRATIONS, MAPS, AND NOTES.

BY

HENRY BOND, M.D.

VOL. II.

ADDITIONS, CORRECTIONS, AND EARLY HISTORY.

BOSTON:
LITTLE, BROWN & COMPANY.
NEW YORK: JOHN WILEY, 351 BROADWAY.
PHILADELPHIA: LINDSAY & BLAKISTON.
CINCINNATI: H. W. DERBY.
1855.

Entered, according to Act of Congress, in the year 1855, by

HENRY BOND,

In the Clerk's Office of the District Court of the United States, for the Eastern District of Pennsylvania.

PHILADELPHIA:

PRINTED BY C. SHERMAN AND SON,

19 St. James Street.

CONTENTS OF VOL. II.

PAGE

1. Additions and Corrections to the Genealogies in the First Volume, . . . 673

2. Appendix I. The Early History of the Town, ... 977

3. Appendix II. A List of Authors quoted or consulted, ... 1077

4. Appendix III. The Lawrence Pedigree, ... 1080

5. Appendix IV. The Early Topography of the Town. Illustrated by a Map, . . 1082

1st. Map. Illustrating the Relative Position and Boundaries, ... 985

2d Map. Illustrating the Early Allotments and Topography, ... 1094

PART II.

ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS.

N.B. The p. (page) with a number annexed, in the left margin, refers to a page in the preceding part; and a number in brackets [ ] in the same margin, refers to the ordinal number in the margin of the page referred to.

---

p. 1. **ABBOTT.**—John Abbott, b. Aug. 26, 1662, son of George and Sarah (Farnum) Abbott, of Andover), m. Jemima ——, and settled in Sudbury, about 1696. Chil., b. in Sud., 1. *Jemima*, b. Oct. 10, 1699, m. in Wat. Dec. 12, 1717, *Nathaniel Norcross*. [32.] 2. *John*, b. Oct. 3, 1701, m. in Lex. Oct. 18, 1721, *Elizabeth Phipps*, of Lex. [He, "of Wat.," settled in Connecticut]. 3. *Sarah*, b. Sept. 10, 1704, m. in Wat., Mar. 19, 1723–4, *Nathaniel Williams*, of Camb.; 4. *Mary*, m. —— *Wheeler*; 5. *Hannah*, b. 1710, m. in Wat., May 6, 1729, *John Cady* of Tolland, Conn. [Cady, 5, in Part II.] It was probably their dr. Hannah Cady, who m. in Tolland, William Shurtleff. [See T. Hammond, 148, in Part II]. John Abbott, millwright of Wat., was appointed on a committee for building a bridge over Charles River, in Jan. 1713–14. He owned or occupied the land between Mill Creek and the river. He d. in Wat., Mar. 24, 1717–18, aged 57 years, and his widow m. previous to 1721, John Beeks. The will of Jemima Beeks, dated May 28, 1747 [wit. by John Coolidge, Sarah Briant, and Sarah Cotting, and presented for proof Mar. 18, 1754, by Daniel Livermore], mentions dr. Jemima Norcross; dr. Hannah Cadee; and chil. of her dr. Mary Wheeler, d. Mrs. Beeks d. Mar. 4, 1754. [See Beeks, in Part II.]

ADAMS.—It is not improbable that George Adams, of Watertown, was a nephew of Henry Adams, of Braintree, and a brother of John Adams, of Cambridge [See Geneal. Reg. VII., p. 40. And see Camb. Church Gathering, p. 62]. George Adams, with wife and 5 children, were living in Wat. in Jan. 1660–1, in indigence.

[7.] Judith Adams, from Lincoln, living with Dr. Adams, of Waltham, was warned [against settlement] Dec. 4, 1758.

p. 2. [32.] George Adams m. in Newton, 1758, Abigail Prentice, dr. of Edward and Abigail (Burridge) P.

[35.] Benjamin Adams, of Lex., adm. to Waltham Church, Mar. 21, 1724–5.

[38.] Samson Adams and wife Mary had dr. Abigail, b. in Woburn, Jan. 7, 1757.

p. 3. [49.] Abigail Adams, admitted f. c. in Waltham, Dec. 29, 1723.

[55.] Lieut. Roger Adams, of Newton, m. Hepzibah Russell, of Wat. [For his parentage, and the m. of his children, see Jackson, Hist. Newton, pp. 231 and 232. See there also, the parentage and family of Smith Adams.]

[56.] Smith Adams, son of Joseph and Mercy (Fowle) Adams, of Newton, m., in 1779, Lucy Warren. [Warren, 50–6. Also see Jackson, as above.]

[60.] For Masson, read Mason, N. H.

---

p. 4. **ALLEN.**—Feb. 1, 1711–12, wid. Judith Allen, of Boston [dr. of Capt. Richard Beers] for £36, sold to William Bond, William Shattuck, and Nathaniel Bright (trustees for the purchase of lands for Rev. Mr. Gibbs) 14½ acres of pasture, bounded N. by other pasture of Judith Allen; E. by David Stone and Benjamin Chadwick; S. by Bank Lane; W. by William Bond. Also, 3½ A., bounded N. by highways; E. by B. Chadwick; S. by B. Chadwick: W. by Rd. Beers.

Henry Allen and family moved from Boston to Wat. in July 1722, and dwelt in a house of Jabez Beers. He (H. A.) was probably a grandson of Captain Beers.

[10.] Jemima, second wife of Obadiah Allen, was wid. of Isaac Tomlin, Jr., of Westboro, who d. May 19, 1739, and eldest child of Supply and Susannah (Barnes) Weeks,

of Marlboro, b. 1701. She m. (1st.) May 19, 1730, Isaac Tomlin. Both of her marriages, and the death of her first husband, occurred on the 19th of May.

p. 6. [41.] Joseph Allen, m. in Camb., Dec. 19, 1700, Elizabeth Robbins.

[50.] Mr. L. R. Page says, "Dea. Joseph Allen, who d. in Hardwick, Aug. 1793, aged 84 (b. 1709) belongs to this family. He was said to have been born in Weston, and his mother d. when he was very young." His place in the order of births is between Rebecca and the twins, Elizabeth and Ann, who were bap. when a week old. He is supposed to be the Joseph Allen, who m., in Westboro, Feb. 9, 1732–3, Mary, (?Mercy) Livermore, "both of Hassanamisco" (Grafton), and settled in Hardwick, where she d. Mar. 1, 1789, in her 77th year [gravestone], and he d. Aug. 18, 1793, æt. 85. In the Hardwick Records, her name is Mercy. [Livermore, 60.]

[53.] For Daniel, read David.

[60.] Nathaniel Allen d. before Nov. 16, 1762, leaving wid. Elizabeth and drs. Betty and Tamar, of whom Samuel Stratton was guardian.

p. 7. [81½.] Ebenezer Allen, being under bodily infirmity, cannot keep his father, Lewis, as he hath for 3 years past, and he is committed to his son Abel, with the aid of the town. [Town Records, Jan. 10, 1706–7.]

[98.] George Allen, with wife Hannah, and son Samuel (living at Josiah Priest's), came from Medford in 1758, and were warned (against settlement). He, with wife Hannah and 2 children, moved from Waltham to Wat. in 1762.

ALLIRE.—Wid. Allire [? Allen] signed a protest respecting the meeting-house in May, 1694.

---

p. 8. **AMBLER.**—It is probable that this family moved from Wat. to Cambridge, and afterwards to Stamford, Conn. [See Hinman, pp. 48–9.] Abraham and Richard Ambler, of Stamford, were proposed for freemen, Oct. 14, 1669. Abraham was deputy in May, 1674.

ANDERSON. — Jan. 22, 1713–14, John Anderson and wife Rebecca, had leave of the town to build and settle on 10 acres of land in Newton, bought of Nathaniel Sanger, bounded W. by Major Gookin, N. by Isaac Williams, E. by Richard Eccles, and S. by highway. At a meeting of the selectmen, Nov. 18, 1714, Nathaniel Bowman was requested to take John Anderson and family. About July 1, 1731, Mary, wife of John Anderson of Groton, left her husband and came to Wat. She probably returned, as John and his wife Mary came from Groton ab. 1734, to the West Precinct (Waltham), lived in John Smith's house; "caution" was entered against their settlement.

William Anderson was on a coroner's jury in Wat., July 26, 1669.

ANDREWS.—Daniel Andrews was a proprietor of Wat. 1677, and May 13, 1681, Daniel Andrews, bricklayer, of Salem, for £35, sold to Jonathan Sanders [Sanderson] 35 acres, lying between Samuel Thatcher and Samuel Daniels. Feb. 7, 1681–2, he sold to Richard Norcross three parcels of land in Pound Field, in Watertown. This Daniel Andrews of Salem was probably a son of Thomas and Rebecca, first of Wat., and afterwards of Cambridge. Samuel Andrews was wit. to two or more deeds in Wat. in 1685. In May, 1683, a general survey of Worcester was made by Samuel Andrews of Watertown. [Hist. of Worcester, p. 31.] Was he a brother of Daniel?

ANGIER.—Rev. Samuel Angier m. Sept. 2, 1680. [3.] For Edward, read Edmund. [5.] For Uriah, read Urian. [6.] For 1727, read 1717. Chil. of Rev. S A. 2. *Hannah*, b. 1682; 3. *Ruth*, b. 1684; 4. *Edmund*, b. 1685; 5. *Samuel*, Sept 1687, d. in Camb. Mar. 6, 1721–2; 6. *Urian*, &c. According to Judge Mitchell [Hist. of Bridgewater, pp. 105 & 6], he had a second daughter *Ruth*, b. in Wat., 1705, who m. (about 1735) Rev. John Shaw of South Bridgewater. This must be a mistake. In the first place, according to the church and town records, he had no daughter Ruth born in Watertown. It was Sarah, who was b. and bap. in Wat., Aug. 1705. In the next place, his dr. Ruth was one of the executors of his Will, when that supposed second dr. Ruth, could have been only 13 years old.

Nov. 18, 1714. The selectmen of Wat. appointed Urian Angier, schoolmaster, "if he be found qualified." He was a physician, and on the 22 Feb., 1719–20, the select-

men voted him 17 s. for attending Nicholas Wyeth. In the m. of Ephraim A., for 1727, read 1717. In the m. of Oakes A., for 1703–4, read 1730–1. Eunice d. in Bridgewater, 1771, unm. aged 73. Ames (eldest child) m. in Boston, in 1708, Margaret M'Carty, and had son William. Soon after his graduation, the selectmen, on Nov. 22, 1701, agreed with Ames Angier to keep school for £30, those that send to school to furnish ¼ cord of wood. [For an account of the family of Rev. John Angier of E. Bridgewater (son of Rev. Samuel, of Wat.), see Mitchell, p. 106.]

---

p. 9. **APPLIN.**—Ap. 3, 1687. John Applin and wife Bathshua of Wat., sold to John Dix, 10 A. of land, with house and barn, bounded E. by Henry Spring; S. and W. by highway; N. by John Dix. [7.] For Ap. 7, 1687, read 1688.

---

p. 10. **BACHELOR.**—John Bachelor was selectman of Wat., 1636. The lot he sold to Jere. Norcross, was sold by Richard and Jere. Jr., for £20, to Thomas Hammond; bounded E. by Robert Tuck, N. and S. by divided lines. One of the lots of Jer. Norcross was bought of Robert Batchelor.

BACON.—First line, for David, read Daniel. Jan. 20, 1678. Daniel Bacon, of Salem, ship-carpenter, for £20, sold to his brother Isaac Bacon of Camb., tailor, 5½ acres in Camb. or Wat., on south side of Charles River, had by deed of father, Daniel Bacon; bounded W. by highway; E. by Wm. Clemence; N. by Jacob Bacon; S. by Isaac Bacon. July 20, 1681. Susanna, wife of Daniel Bacon, Jr. "rendered up her claim of thirds." Mar. 13, 1692–3, Jacob Bacon and wife Elizabeth, living in the bounds of Watertown, for £39, sold to John Barton, of Boston, 7 acres in Wat., bounded E. by Wm. Clement; N. and S. by Ephraim Wheeler; N. by Charles River; W. by highway. The name of John Bacon often occurs in the town records about 1693 to 97. Aug. 15, 1699, money was voted for "John Baken, a distracted man." [See Jackson, p. 234.]

BAILEY.—Rev. John Bailey was assistant at Old South, in Boston, before his settlement in Wat., and he preached his farewell sermon there July 25, 1686. "July 26 [1686], a considerable troop from Watertown come and fetch Mr. Bailey; some of ours also accompany them." [Sewall's Diary.] I have found no record of a second marriage of Rev. John Bailey; but it is said [Farmer and Mendon Asso. p. 177], that Rev. Peter Thatcher, of Milton, m. for his second wife, the wid. of Rev. John Bailey.

The name of the wife of Rev. Thomas Bailey was Rebecca. She m. (2d) in Boston, Ap. 26, 1694, William Brown, Jr., Esq. of Salem. [See Farmer.] John Denton, in his Journal of a Visit to N. England, in the winter of 1685–6, says, "I went to visit Mr. John and Mr. Thomas Bailey [in Boston]. These two popular preachers are very generous to strangers; I heard Mr. John upon these words: '*Looking to Jesus,*' and I thought he spoke like an angel. They express a more than ordinary kindness to Mr. Wilkins, my landlord, and (being persecuted in Limerick for their nonconformity) came over with him from Ireland."

☞ For much information respecting the life, the talents, character, and eminent Christian virtues of the saintly John Bailey, see Francis, pp. 50–58; also Cotton Mather's sermon, on the day of his funeral, Magnalia, Book III., Part II., Chap. vii., which is one of Mather's "best things."

Oct. 1, 1754. A certificate was presented to the selectmen, that James Bailey, then of Watertown, had been a member of Christ Church, in Boston, since 1731, where his dr. Elizabeth was bap. Oct. 10, 1731. "Elizabeth, wife of James Bailey, buried in Watertown, Oct. 14, 1754." [Records of Christ Church, Boston.] Mar. 11, 1755. Constant, a slave of James Bailey, of Wat., was fined for horse-stealing.

Mr. Bailey's negro man d. March 1751, and 2 negro children, belonging to him d. in 1749.

---

p. 11. **BALDWIN.**—[1.] See Saltonstall, 23, Part II.

[11.] Capt. David Baldwin of Wat. m. Abigail Jennison. [40.]

[15.] Robert Baldwin of Waltham, b. July 15, 1775, was a posthumous son of Isaac Baldwin, who was killed in the battle of Bunker Hill. James Francis, his 4th child, was b. June 28, not 18.

[15–2–5.] For Clara Ann, read Abby Brown.

BALL.—[3.] The records and files of the County Court, in reference to Mrs. Elizabeth Ball, furnish a striking illustration of the ignorance and ill treatment of cases of mania at that period. John and Elizabeth Ball had a dr. *Sarah*, b. 1655, living in 1657. By a deed of John Ball, dated Mar. 6, 1660–1, it appears that he then had only three children living. One of them was *John*, another was *Mary*, whose history was a sad one. It has not been ascertained whether the other child, then living, was Hester or Sarah, or what became of her.

[4.] It is ascertained that this Sarah Bullard was a dr. of George Bullard.

[12.] John Ball, m. (2d) 1730, Mary Clark. [12.]

p. 12. [15.] Mar. 36, 1706, James Ball, of Wat., and wife Elizabeth, for £6, sold to Scipio Finney, negro, 12 acres, bounded N. by Allen Flagg; S. and E. by Chester Meadow; W. by Jonathan Sanders.

[24.] Peter Ball, of Waltham, one of the coroners of Middlesex, in 1774.

---

p. 14. **BARNARD.**—[1.] For June 4, read June 27.

[3.] Samuel Barnard, d. Sept. 8, 1683.

[4–4] Samuel Goffe, m. in Camb. 21, 9, 1682. [Geneal. Reg. vii. p. 58.]

[5.] In 1722, Sarah Barnard, then of Andover, wid. of James Barnard, of Sud., gave bonds as administratrix. It is probable that she was a 2d wife, and from Andover.

[6.] Mary Barnard was the 2d wife of Wm. Barrett, of Camb., who lived near the College.

[3 & 7.] Samuel Barnard and Joseph Barnard, then of Hadley, took the oath of fidelity, Feb. 8, 1678. It is probable that these were sons of John Barnard, of Waterton, but this remains to be ascertained. In 1683, Joseph Barnard was a leading man in Deerfield, Mass. In 1714, William Brown, of Lancaster, sold land in L. to Samuel Barnard, of Hadley.

[8–1.] Ap. 30, 1706, Sarah Barnard, in her 15th year, chose her uncle Paul Wentworth, of (?) Dover, for her guardian.

[8–2.] For 1694, read 1693.

p. 15. [13.] July 25, 1708. Mercy, wife of Ensign Samuel Barnard, was adm. f. c. by Rev. Mr. Angier, and, in the record, he calls her "cousin Mercy," which implies a relationship between the family of Rev. John Sherman and the Angier family. Or, was it because she was a dr. of a ministerial brother?

[33.] The Will of Jonathan Barnard, dated Aug. 25, 1774, proved June 25, 1776, mentions sons Edmund, Joseph, Benjamin, Nathan, Josiah, and drs. Phebe and Hannah. His inventory, June 28, 1776, by Capt. Edmund Bowman, and Samuel Stearns, £55 5*s*. His eldest son, Jonathan, not mentioned in the will, probably d. young. His son Josiah, who died in the public service, belonged to the company of Capt. Jonathan Browne. Cornelius and Sarah, not mentioned in the will, probably d. young.

p. 16. [41.] Nathan Barnard, a soldier of the Revolution, went first to Jeffrey, N. H., afterwards settled in Union, Me. [See Sibley's History of Union.]

[45.] James Barnard d. before 1742, when his wife was a widow.

[49.] David Barnard moved to Waltham, in Aug. 1766.

[54.] Major S. Barnard commanded a company "at Lexington alarm." He was selectman, 1778 and 79.

[57.] For Painter, read Tainter.

[60.] From 2.60 in the margin, strike out 2. The estate of James Barnard was divided (lodged, May 16, 1810), to sons James, Jonas (gone out of the commonwealth), Samuel, John, Sally [Sarah], wife of Israel Whitney, Anna, Roxana, and Dolly.

---

p. 17. **BARRON.**—[1.] The Will of Ellis Barron, dated Oct. 26, proved Dec. 19, 1676, contains bequests to wife; to eldest son Ellis, £10; son John, £5; son Moses, £4; to granddr. Elizabeth Barron, "the pyed black heifer." The residue of the estate to be divided into 7 parts among 7 children. Oct 16, 1658, the Court ordered William Fletcher to pay Elliz Barnes [Barron, then Constable of Wat.] 8 shillings, for hue and cry sent out for his servant. Wid. Hannah Barron, in her Will, mentions her "negro, Shippio." [See James Ball. [15] in Part II.] Daniel Barron, of Woburn, in 1653, was probably a son of Elliz, of Watertown.

☞ In the early records, the orthography of this name (Barron) is often varied, being frequently written *Barnes*.

[2.] The Will of Elliz Barron, of Lancaster, dated Dec. 31, 1711, proved Oct. 7, 1712,

mentions wife Lydia; sons Timothy and Elliz; drs. Abigail Houghton, Mehitabel Parker, Hannah Cady, Elizabeth Philbrick, Sarah Taylor, and Grace Stevens. His dr. Elizabeth, m. Ephraim "Philbrook," of Groton. [See Butler, p. 426.] There is a deed, dated Nov. 5, 1706, signed by Ellis Barron, housewright, of Wat., and wife Lydia, conveying house and land in Wat. to Timothy Barron [? his son]. In 1713 [probably the date of the registration, and not of the deed], Ellis Barron, of Lancaster, and wife Lydia, sold to son Ellis, of Groton, and his son Samuel, land in Groton, near to Ephraim Philbrick's. It is probable that he [E. B. [2]] was driven from Groton by Indian hostilities, returned to Wat., with a 2d wife, Lydia, where he remained, until he sold his house and land to his son Timothy, and then (about 1706 or 7) moved to Lancaster.

[9.] Timothy Barron was constable of Wat., in 1715. June 17, 1717, he sold his house and 12 A., and one other lot in Wat., to Jonas Bond, Esq. He d. July 28, 1718, aged 46. It was probably his 2d son, Timothy, who m., in Groton, Jan. 13, 1725–6, Hannah Fletcher, of Chelmsford. His 3d son, Peter, d. in Camb. Ap. 11, 1721, æt. 19 [gravestone]. And it was probably his dr. "Rachel Barns, of Watertown," birth not recorded, who was pub. in Boston with Philip Marret, of B., Jan. 24, 1731–2.

BARSHAM.—Barsham is a Yorkshire name. Coat of arms. Per pale gu. and ar. a chief or. *Crest.*—A garb in fesse. William Barsham was one of a jury of inquest, Sept. 28, 1630, and member of a trial jury, "of life and death," Sept. 19, 1637. He was a selectman in 1653, and was some time sealer of weights and measures. His son JOHN, probably of Exeter, by wife MEHITABEL had the following children.

1. *Annable,* b. May 31, 1670. 2. *Mary,* b. Feb. 26, 1671–2.
3. *Dorothy,* b. Feb. 2, 1673–4. 4. *Sarah,* b. Aug. 11, 167–.
5. *William,* b. Ap. 25, 1678. [Record in the State Archives, Concord, N. H.]

Capt. Nathaniel Barsham, was a lieutenant in the forces raised in 1690 for an expedition against Canada. He was town-clerk 1686 and 98; selectman, 1686, 88, 89, and 90.

---

p. 18. **BARSTOW.**—This orthography of this name has been adopted here, because it has become the almost universal usage. But there is very little doubt that BAIRSTOW is the correct one. This is the orthography very generally used in the Watertown Records, and most frequently in the early Colonial Records, where it is also written Bayrstow. We have the autograph of Michael, the eldest of the four brothers, who came to America, and he always wrote it Bairstow. In his Will and Inventory on record, the Register of probate has written it Barstow, while in the original Inventory, which is on file, it is Bairstow; and it is probable that the Register took the same liberty to alter the name in recording the Will. It is also Bairstow in the Will of his wife's sister, Susanna Halstead. The social position, the respectable and important public appointments bestowed upon Michael Bairstow, imply that he was a man of so much intelligence, that in this matter we may recur to his practice as pretty good authority. This orthography is the one, and the only one, found in Burke's Encyclopædia of Heraldry, and the following is the coat of arms belonging to it. "Bairstow. Erm. on a fesse betw. two cotisses sa. three crescents ar. Crest, out of a crescent a demi eagle displ." In Barry's History of Hanover, p. 208, is another coat of arms, with a variation in the name and escutcheon, and a different crest, which is as follows. "Barstow, Naburn Hall, York. Ermine on a fesse sable, three crescents or. Crest, a horse's head, couped ar." It is probable that the former is the most ancient, and that it is the one, if either, that belongs to the families of this name in New England, and that the latter, more recent, has been granted or assumed, since the Barstows came to New England.

There is no doubt but that MICHAEL BARSTOW, of Wat., was the eldest of the four brothers that early came to this country. Michael Barstow, son of Matthew Barstow, of Shelf, a parish of Halifax, Co. York, was bap. Nov. 17, 1600, and m. Feb. 16, 1624–5, Grace Halstead. It is not known when he arrived, but he was a lot-holder in Charlestown in 1635, and he and his wife were admitted to Charlestown Church, Dec. 5, 1635. (Miles Bastow and Marcia,* his wife.) It is not ascertained at what time

* This seems to imply that he had two wives, 1, "Marcia" (Mercy), 2, Grace. But there are instances on record where the names Mercy and Grace were used the one for the other. This was undoubtedly the case here, as appears by his marriage in England. Susanna Halstead, who was a sister of Grace, wife of Michael Bairstow

he moved from Charlestown to Watertown; but it must have been between July, 1636, when his name was not on the list of those who received allotments of Beaver Brook Plowland, and 1642, when he owned a large homestall and 6 other lots of land. He sold his house in Charlestown to James Browne, which he (J. B.) sold to Abraham Hawkins, Nov. 20, 1643. By his Will, dated June 23, 1674, he gave his "farm [100 acres farmland, not his homestead] to my pastor, John Sherman;" to the church in Wat., £16; to Hannah Barstow, alias Prince, 1 bible, and the debt due by her first husband, William Barstow; to Elizabeth, wife of William Randall, of Scituate, £5; to Susan, wife of Wm. Perry, of Medfield, £5; to Michael, son of John Barstow, d., my upland and meadow, near house of John Traine; also, my lot at Bear Hill; to John and Jeremiah (also) sons of John Barstow, d., each £15; to Dea. Thomas Hastings (exr.) £10; to Dea. Henry Bright (exr.) 40*s*. The residue to be divided into 10 parts; 2 parts to chil. of brother George, d., and 8 parts to chil. of brother William, deceased. Elizabeth Randall, and Susan Perry, named in the Will, are supposed to be his sisters, but are not mentioned as such. [See Shattuck 15, Part II.] He did not die May 23, 1674, but probably in Ap. or May, 1676, a short time before the date of his Inventory.

William and George Barstow (Beresto) embarked for N. England in the autumn of 1635, without wives, aged respectively 23 and 21 years. It is not known when John Barstow arrived; but according to his age, given at the coroner's inquest, he was born about 1625, showing him to have been at least ten years younger than either of the other brothers.

2. [4.] WILLIAM BARSTOW (next in age to Michael) settled in Dedham about 1636, and he removed thence to Scituate, between 1643 and 1649. He m. Anne ——. "He was an extensive landholder, a man of high respectability, and a worthy and enterprising man." He d. in 1668, aged 56, intestate, and admin. granted to his wid., Anne. His Inventory, taken by Robert Stetson and Joseph Sylvester, was sworn to by his wid. Ap. 5, 1669. His wid. m. (2d) John Prince, the first of the name in New England. [See Geneal. Reg. V. p. 383.] Chil.:

3. 1. *Joseph*, b. in Dedham, June 6, 1639, of Hingham; m., May 16, 1666, *Susanna Lincoln*.

4. 2. *Mary*, bap. in Dedham, Jan. 2, 1642–3.

5. 3. *Patience*, b. in D. Dec. 3, 1643, m. 1662, *Moses Simmons*, of Scit.

6. *Sarah Barstow*, a legatee of Susanna Halstead, and mentioned in connection with Deborah [6], was, without much doubt, a daughter of William, and the one who m. about 1665, *Nathaniel Church*, a carpenter, of Scituate, son of Richard, and elder brother of Caleb, of Wat. [See Mitchell, p. 366, and Winsor's Hist. Dux., p. 245.]

7. 4. *Deborah*, b. in Scit. Aug. 1650, m. in Wat. Nov. 9, 1670, Dr. Philip Shattuck, of Wat. [Shattuck, 15.]

8. 5. *William*, b. in S., Sept. 1652, inheritor of his father's homestead; a ship-builder and owner of a sawmill; by wife *Sarah* had 7 chil., and very numerous descendants.

9. 6 *Martha*, b. in S. 1655, m. Dec. 9, 1674, *Samuel Prince*, a son of her mother's 2d husband. She d. in Hull, Dec. 18, 1684; 5 children, one of whom, Martha, m. Ezra Bourne, of Sandwich, and their dr., Mary Bourne, m. Rev. John Angier, of E. Bridgewater, youngest son of Rev. Samuel Angier, of Wat.

N.B. It appears by the will of Michael Bairstow, of Wat., that 8 shares of his residuary estate were given to the chil. of his brother William, implying either that there was one child whose name has not been ascertained, or that a double share was intended for the eldest son, which, however, does not appear in the will.

10. [3.] GEORGE BARSTOW, a member of the Artil. Co., 1644, had land granted to him in Dedham in 1642; was a householder of Scituate in 1652, and member of the 2d church. The next year he returned to Camb., where he d., Aug. 18, 1652. He m. Susannah, dr. of Dea. Thomas and Susannah Marrett, of Camb. where she d. Ap. 17, 1654.

11. 1. Margaret, bap. in Scit., Feb. 24, 1649–50.

12. 2. George, bap. in Scit., June 12, 1652. Jan. 1690, "George Bairsto," aged 36, was wit. in court at Camb. George, son of George and Mary "Basto," b. in Rox., Aug. 1687.

13. [4.] JOHN BARSTOW, the youngest of the 4 brothers. Strike out the marriage of his widow, and see, above, Anne, wid. of his brother William. In the Inventory of Capt. Bozoun Allen, dated Sept. 22, 1652, is mentioned a debt due by "John Bersto, at Mr. Hibbin's farm." He had 3 children.

was admitted to Charlestown Church only 14 days after Michael and his wife. It is probable that she (S. H.) came over with her sister, and lived and died with her, unmarried.

14. 1. *Michael*, who inherited the homestead of his uncle, Michael Bairstow. See text, p. 18.
15. 2. *John;* 3, *Jeremiah.* Perhaps these are the John and Jeremiah, whom Deane, p. 218, supposes to be sons of William Barstow.

☞ For a copious genealogy of the Barstow families, see Rev. J. S. Barry's Hist. of Hanover, Mass.

p. 18. 9th line from the bottom, for Freelove, read Truelove.

BARTLETT.—The Inventory of Thomas Bartlett, dated Jan. 9, 1644–5, £181 16 In May, 1731, Thomas Bartlett was a servant of Mr. Pelham.

BARTON.—Caution against (settlement of) Samuel Barton (? son of James) and family, June 16, 1693. [See Jackson, p. 237.]

BATEMAN.—Ap. 8, 1766. Ebenezer Bateman, wife Elizabeth, with chil. *Jacob, John, Matthew, Stephen,* and *Abigail,* and their sister, Sybil Kent, moved from Rox. to Watertown.

BATHRICK.—John Bathrick moved from Camb. to Wat., Aug. 1762, and he and his wife Sarah, with dr. *Hannah,* moved to Waltham in Oct. 1766.

---

p. 19. **BEACH.**—Oct. 22, 1653, town granted £5 for a cow for Richard Beach. Richard Beach was one of the signers of the original agreement among the early settlers of New Haven. [Hinman, p. 76.] Nov. 30, 1702, Isaac Beach, of Newton, was appointed guardian of Benjamin Whitney [74], his nephew.

BEEKS.—(Beath.) John Beeks, a cordwainer, of Wat., married, previous to 1721, Jemima, widow of John Abbott. [See Abbott, Part II.] Mr. John Beeks d. June 22; 1746. Mrs. Beeks d. Mar. 4, 1754. Mary, dr. of John Beath, bap. Oct. 30, 1743, Margaret, bap. Ap. 7, 1745. Mr. Beath's eldest daughter d. Feb. 28, 1747. In 1722, there was a suit in court, John Beeks, of Wat., cordwainer, *vs.* Nutt.

---

p. 19. [1.] **BEERS.**—Captain Beers was not the first one authorized "to keep an ordinary." See G. Munnings and T. Wincoll, in Part II.

p. 20. [3.] For 1777, read 1677.

[9.] Jabez Beers m. Elizabeth, dr. of Jasper Rush, of Dorchester.

May 17, 1698. Jabez and Richard [11] Beers, of Wat., sold to Samuel How 300 acres of land in Marlboro, granted to Captain Richard Beers, Oct. 14, 1664. In 1714, Jabez Beers, of Wat., sold land to Joseph Shattuck, of Wat., barber-chirurgeon, and his wife Mary.

[12.] It is probable that Anthony Beers moved from Wat. to Rox., and there had son Barnabas, b. Sept. 6, 1658. In 1667, lands in Fairfield, Conn., were granted to Anthony Beers, which he sold in 1669.

[22.] This name, Eleazer, by inadvertence, was misplaced. He was a son, probably the eldest, of Captain Richard Beers, and was one of his executors.

---

p. 20. **BELCHER.**—Josiah Belcher and family moved from Braintree to Watertown in 1714.

BEMIS.—The estate of Joseph Bemis [1], was divided, Nov. 18, 1712, after the d. of his wid. Sarah, and it was distributed (except what had been given to "eldest son, Joseph," and dr. Martha), to the following children, viz.; *Ephraim, Mary, Rebecca,* and *John.* As the eldest child, *Sarah* [2] is not mentioned in this distribution, she was probably d. s. p. It appears that *Joseph* [3½] the eldest son lived to have a share of his father's estate, but it is not known what became of him. *Martha* [4], was adm. f. c. by Rev. Mr. Angier, Feb. 25, 1697–8, then aged about 49, unm. *Ephraim,* [7 and 9] settled in Watertown, where the births of four of his children are recorded, but the account of his family is brief. He probably had other children besides those four recorded, and it is probable that his family, or some part of it, moved to Windham and Hampton, in Windham Co., Conn.

There was a suit in the Mid. C. C. P., in 1714, *vs.* Daniel Bemis, of Wat., and another suit there in 1718, viz., Samuel Bernard, of Wat., house-carpenter, *vs.* Daniel Bemis, of Windham, Conn., since [formerly] of Watertown.* [See Hinman, p. 190]

p. 21. Susanna Bemis [33.] See Viles 1. [39.] John Bemis, Jr., was constable, 1730, and selectman, 1735.

p. 22. [52.] Jonathan Bemis, selectman, 1752, 53, 54, 57, 58.

[73.] For Weston, read Western.

p. 23. [80.] May 10, 1756, Nathaniel Allen chosen surveyor of highways, "in room of John Bemis, gone on the king's service." [Weston Town Records.]

p. 24. [93 or 95?] Abraham Bemis d. 1811, and estate ordered to be sold Oct. 3, 1813.

[103.] Capt. J. Bemis, selectman, 1766 to 1770. He d. after Jan. 1, 1771.

[110.] D. Bemis, selectman, 1773, 74, 75, 76, 79.

[111.] Nathaniel Bemis was captain and selectman of Wat.

p. 25. [115.] Captain Luke Bemis, selectman of Wat. 1800, 1, 2, 3, 4.

p. 26. [148.] For Hoar 35, read 65.

[155–6.] Strike out Lucius or. For Waltham, read Watertown. His wid. is still (1853) living. For [Gove 20.] read [Gove 18.]

BENJAMIN.—May 20, 1633. Mr. John Benjamin was chosen constable of New Town [Camb.] by the General Court. Nov. 7, 1634, he was exempted from training on account of age and infirmity, but was required to have, at all times, arms for himself and servants. He was of New Town, in Oct. 1636, and there was a mistake in saying that his house was burned in Watertown. It is conjectured that he purchased several homestalls in Watertown, of those who migrated to Wethersfield. N.B. The references on p. 27, are to Hinman's Catalogues, 1st edition. See his 2d ed., pp. 196–7.

Inventory of the real estate of John Benjamin, Sen. [1.], proved July 3, 1645. House and meadow next the mill, lot bought of John Bernard, £50; house and 60 acres (homestall) £75; 10 acres of meadow, near Oyster Bank, £10; 10 acres in Rocky Meadow, £13; 8 acres in Great Dividends, £12; 16 acres in Wat., bought Ap. 20, 1645, of Capt. Robert Sedgwick, of Charlestown, £10.

p. 26. [2.] Nov. 4, 1646. The validity of the Will of Mary Benjamin, "being under age," was set aside by the Gen. Court, and her mother Abigail appointed admin'x.

p. 27. [3.] Mrs. Abigail Woodward was wit. in Court, June, 1671, then aged 47, showing that she was b. in England about 1624.

☞ John Benjamin, Sen., had a son Joseph, of whom there is no mention in Wat. records, and who settled in Barnstable. He m., June 10, 1661, Jemima, dr. of Thomas and Joice Lambert, of Barnstable. "Oct. 30, 1686, Joseph Benjamin, of Barnstable, sold land in Camb., bounded on land of Abel Benjamin, my brother, which was devised by Will of my honored father, Mr. John Benjamin, some time of Watertown, deceased." William Clark, of Yarmouth, who d. Dec. 7, 1668, by his nuncupative Will, proved Feb. 28, 1668–9, gave his property (£8 3*s.*) to Joseph Benjamin. [Gen. Reg. vii. p. 178.] There was a Joseph Benjamin and wife Hannah, of Hampton, Conn., as early as 1748, whose lineage has not been ascertained. They had at least 5 chil. [Hinman, p. 197.]

[9.] Joshua Benjamin d. May 6, 1684, aged 42, therefore b. 1642.

[10.] The nuncupative Will of Samuel Benjamin, of Hoccanum (Hartford), made about Sept. 18, 1669, "a little before he died," proved Nov. 10, 1670, by Thomas Atwood, aged about 60 yrs., and Thomas Edwards, aged about 47 yrs., gave all his estate to wife Mary, to dispose of at her discretion, and made his brother Abel, overseer. Inventory £98 19. The wid. in Court agreed to pay the two daughters, Mary and Abigail, £10 each, at their marriage, or at the age of 18 years. Of the two sons of

* It is conjectured that the following Bemis family are descended from Ephraim Bemis.

Jotham Bemis, Jr., and wife Tryphema, from Connecticut, settled early in Saratoga, Saratoga County, N. Y., on the margin of Hudson River, and on the road leading from Albany to Skenesborough (now Whitehall). He kept a public house, which was the only one of note between those two places. The high ground, rising in the rear, or on the west side of his house, and known as Bemis Heights, has acquired an historical celebrity, as the place where the battle was fought, which resulted in the capture of Gen. Burgoyne and his army. Gen. Gates occupied the house of Mr. Bemis, as his headquarters, until after the battle of Sept. 19, 1777, when it was occupied by Gen. Lincoln, and Gen. Gates removed his headquarters to the house of Captain Ephraim Woodworth, on the Heights.

Mr. Bemis had 5 children. 1. Jonathan. 2. William, who both moved from that town. 3. John, who settled on the homestead, but moved to the town of Saratoga Springs, where he and his wife both d. about 1828, s. p. 4. Sally, m. —— Crawford, and is now, 1853, living at Saratoga Springs, aged 85. 5. Nancy.

Samuel Benjamin, of Hoccanum, the eldest, *Samuel*, had a son, Samuel, and two daughters. His 2d son, *John*, of Hartford, m., in Hartford, Hannah ———. His Will, dated Oct. 14, proved Nov. 1753, appoined his son Gideon exec'r and residuary legatee. Inventory of his real estate, dated Dec. 26, 1753, amounted to £1870 (? O. T.). The Will of his wid. Hannah, dated Dec. 7, 1754, mentions sons Samuel, Gideon, and Caleb, and makes the latter exec'r and residuary legatee. Children of John and Hannah, of whom the births of only two are recorded.

1. *David*, of Hartford, m. Ruth ———. May, 1749, admin. on his estate was granted to his wid. Ruth. Inventory presented Sept., 1749, £211 17. His wid. Ruth was appointed guardian of his chil., Feb. 4, 1752, viz.: 1. Samuel, about 7 years old. 2. David, about 4. 3. Jonathan, aged about 2 years.

2. *Gideon*, ex'r of his father's Will, and residuary legatee; chil. 1. Gideon, grandfather of late Edwin Benjamin, of Hartford. 2. Jonathan, m. ——— Woodbridge, and had children.

3. *John*, to whom his father bequeathed £50.

4. *Samuel*, b. May 30, 1708, had also a bequest of £50.

5. *Caleb*, b. July 15, 1710, had of his father a house and four acres on E. side of the river; was exec'r and residuary legatee of his mother, in 1754.

6. *Ann*, had a bequest of her father of £30.

[11.] Caleb Benjamin, of Wethersfield, m. Mary Hale, b. 1649, dr. of Samuel and Mary Hale, of Wethersfield. [Hist. of Glastenbury, p. 166.] He d. May 8, 1684, intestate. Inventory, £77 15*s.* 6*d.* Admin. granted Sept. 4, 1684, to his wid. Mary, who afterwards (?) m. Walter Harris, Sen., of Glastenbury. Chil. of whom John and four drs. were living, Nov. 4, 1710.

1. *Mary*, b. Sept. 15, 1671. 2. *Abigail*, b. Ap. 27, 1673, m. Dr. Ebenezer Hills.

3. *Sarah*, b. Feb. 17, 1675.

4. *John*, b. Nov. 5, 1677, "eldest son," and had a double portion; m. (1st) July 26, 1699, Ann Latimer. He m. (2d) Mary, dr. of Philip Smith, of E. Hartford, where he resided some time, and afterwards moved to Stratford. Ap. 27, 1699, John Benjamin, of Wethersfield, Conn., weaver, eldest son of Caleb, late of Wethersfield, and grandson of John, of Wat., sells to kinsman, Daniel Benjamin, of Wat., Innholder, his right in 60 acres in Wat., formerly of his grandfather, John. Chil. by 1st wife,

1. John, b. in Wethersfield, May 12, 1700. 2. Ann, b. in W., Jan. 1, 1704.

5. *Samuel*, b. Feb. 14, 1680, d. before 1710, probably s. p.

6. *Martha*, b. Jan. 19, 1681.

7. *Caleb*, b. 1683, of Hartford, late of Stonington; d. intestate and s. p. Admin. granted to his brother John, Nov. 15, 1709. His estate (£9 6*s.*) was divided in 1710, viz., a double share to his brother John, and a single share to each of his four sisters.

[12.] Amithea, wife of Abel Benjamin, was adm. f. c. in Charlestown, May 14, 1676, and he was adm. f. c. Sept. 8, 1700.

[13.] John Benjamin, Jr., m. Lydia, dr. of William Allen. The Will of William Allen, dated Dec. 15, 1674, mentions his dr. Lydia, wife of John Benjamin, of Watertown [Suff. Wills, vi. p. 78]. Ap. 5, 1681, John Benjamin, aged about 61, upon his petition to the Court, was exempted from training. Jan. 12, 1696–7, John Benjamin sold to his sons, Daniel and Abel, 60 acres in Dorchester Field [? the homestall of John, Senr.] bounded S. by Charles River, E. by William Bond and Dorchester Field, W. by heirs of John Loveran, N. by Robert and Jonas (? Josiah) Goddard.

p. 27. [19.] Daniel Benjamin took the oath of fidelity, Dec. 1677.

[25.] For Saagar, read Sanger.

p. 28. [33.] Abel Benjamin belonged to Capt. Jonathan Brown's Co., that went to Fort Wm. Henry in 1758, and on the return list he is marked as deceased.

[43.] Strike out this m. of Mary, and see [51.] below.

[44.] For 1738, read 1710. Daniel Benjamin, Jr., was selectman of Wat., 1735, 36, and 37, before Waltham was incorporated. [See Bond, 88, Part II.]

[49.] He (J. B.) d. Aug. 28, 1742. His wid. d. Aug. 8, 1748.

[51.] Mercy Benjamin, m. Nov. 23, 1738, Nathan Munroe, b. Sept. 11, 1716, son of Joseph and Elizabeth, of Lex.; settled in Concord and had a numerous family. [See Locke Fam. p. 311.]

BETTS. (? Bates.)—Robert Betts, of Wat., was probably the Robert Beast and Best, of Sud., one of its first settlers. There were early settlers of this name in Connecticut and on Long Island.

p. 29. **BIDLESTON.**—For Nov. 3, read Nov. 23. William Bittlestone, supposed to be a son of Thomas, d. in Camb., Oct. 5, 1640, before the date of the will of his father.

BIGELOW.—[1.] John Bigelow, Senr., was b. in 1617, according to his age, given as a witness in Court. His Will, dated Jan. 4, 1702, 3, mentions his wife (not named), sons John ("the eldest"), Jonathan, Daniel, Samuel, Joshua; drs. Mary Flagg, Elizabeth Sternes; chil. of dr., Sarah Larned, drs. Abigail Harrington and Martha Woods. Son Joshua and son-in-law Isaac Larned, ex'rs. Capt. Benjamin Garfield, overseer. The Inventory of his real estate, dated July 16, 1703. House and about 13 A. of land, £160; 20 A. Dividend land, £15; 6 A. of meadow, east of Beaver Brook, £20; 5 A. at 4 mile Brook, £10; part of estate left by the widow's father, Bemis, to his dr. Sarah, relict of the deceased, not really known. The administrators' account mentions payment of legacies to chil. of John Stearns, and chil. of Obadiah Wood. Also a charge, 2*s.*, for a man and horse to notify John Stearns, at Billerica to attend the funeral. Also, 3*s.* for a man and horse to Sherburne to notify Isaac Larned and wife to attend the funeral.

[10.] As there is no reference to a son James, or his family in the father's Will, it might raise a doubt whether John had such a son; but the record of his marriage, by Rev. Mr. Bailey, must remove all doubt. "Upon the 25 March, 1687, at my own house, in Watertown, I married James Begalow, the son of John Begalow, and Patience Brown, the daughter of Jona. Brown, with their parents' full consent, being legally published," &c.

p. 30. [†20.] For other information concerning Major John Bigelow, see note in Hinman, p. 211. He did not belong to the expedition to Canada in 1775, under Arnold. It was Major Timothy Bigelow [193] who belonged to that expedition.

[†22–1.] Richard Bigelow, Esq., of N. York City, m., Sept. 3, 1823, Martha Smith, b. Nov. 28, 1798, dr. of Dea. Normand Smith, of Hartford, Conn. Chil.,

1. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. Mar. 10, 1826, m., June 7, 1848, George R. Lockwood, merchant, of New York.
2. *Richard Hillyer*, b. Aug. 22, 1827, a merchant, of N. York, m., Sept. 25, 1851, Columbia L. Johnson, of N. York.
3. *Frances*, b. Sept. 1, 1829. 4. *Eliza King*, b. Sept. 24, 1831.
5. *Alfred*, b. Sept. 25, 1833, d. Mar. 12, 1834. 6. *Martha*, b. Ap. 2, 1835.
7. *Edward*, b. Mar. 27, 1837, d. Jan. 22, 1852. 8. *James*, b. Feb. 25, 1839.

[†22–4.] John Bigelow, a merchant, m., Oct. 1838, Jane Ashley Hinman, dr. of Royal R. Hinman, Esq. Chil.,

1. *Jane Frances*, b. Oct. 11, 1839.
2. *John H.*, b. Aug. 8, 1841, d. at Hartford, Sept. 22, 1844.
3. *William Henry*, b. at Hartford, Aug. 19, 1845, d., at Boston, June 9, 1846.
4. *George Ashley*, b. Feb. 12, 1848.

[†28.] For 1799, read 1699.

p. 31. [18½.] For a full account of the family of Jonathan and Abial (Bigelow) Stone, see Barry, p. 407.

[22.] Samuel Bigelow was by trade a carpenter, and he was selectman, 1697, 1708, 9, 10, 13, 14, 16. Nov. 21, 1686, John Bigelow and wife Mary, of Wat. executed a gift deed of 16 acres to son Samuel, being the land on which Samuel now lives.

[24.] For Bruce, read Brown (? Daniel).

[26.] Sarah Bigelow and Josiah How, jr., m. Dec. 14, 1706.

[31–6.] Abigail Bigelow, b. Ap. 13, 1723, m., Dec. 18, 1745, Capt. Dijah Fowler. [For her family, see Geneal. Reg. vii. p. 131.]

p. 32. [44.] Nov. 7, 1692, Abraham Brown and wife Mary, for £40, sold to his brother-in-law, James Bigelow, 107 acres, as it was first granted in the farm-grants, bounded S. and E. by John Wincoll, S.W. by —— Stimson, N.W. by Geo. Munning, N.E. by highway. In 1696, he mortgaged those 107 A. to Joseph Lynde, of Boston, and was discharged Aug, 3, 1703.

[45.] For 1668, read 1688.

[46.] Patience Bigelow m. in Groton, Nov. 29, 1720, Samuel Woods, of Groton. She had 8 chil., and d. Jan. 23, 1771. A Patience Bigelow is mentioned as "only daughter and heir" of James B. This was probably the daughter of James [45].

[57.] See Worcester Mag. II., pp. 155 and 156.

[60.] See Thomas Hammond 31, in Part II.

In the margin, 3d line from the bottom, for 25. 29, read 25. 69.

p. 23. [72.] (IV.) Cornelius Bigelow, of Marlboro, who had owned the covenant in Grafton, m., Dec. 28, 1731, Mary Greaves, in Westboro, where he settled. She was admitted f. c. Aug. 16, 1746.

1. *Cornelius*, b. Dec. 30, 1732, m. in Westboro, Feb. 1, 1754, Sarah Miller; was adm. f. c. Aug. 30, 1760.
2. *Mary*, b. Jan. 23, 1735 [? 4], m., May 26, 1758, Jona. Cook.
3. *Betty*, b. Aug. 12, 1735, d. Ap. 15, 1764. 4. *Paul*, b. May 8, d. June 23, 1739.
5. *Paul*, b. Jan. 21, 1740–1, m. (pub. May 23), 1761, Hannah Ober, of Upton.
6. *Noah*, b. Sept. 9, 1742, m. (pub. Dec. 14, 1765), Catherine Shas, (? 2d wife) of Hop. 1. Noah, b. June 29, 1762. 2. Roger, b. Mar. 18, 1768.
7. *Eunice*, b. Oct. 6, d. Oct. 20, 1750.
8. *Job*, b. Ap. 1753, d. Dec. 26, 1766.

---

p. 33. [78.] Lieut. Thomas Bigelow, and wife Mary, were dismissed from Wat. 2d Church (Waltham) to Marlboro, June 23, 1723, about 17 years after they moved thither, and only a short time before he returned to Watertown. He was selectman of Wat. (before the incorporation of Waltham), 1727, 28, 33, 34, 36, 37.

p. 34. [112.] Elisha Bigelow, of Westminster, m., in Lunenburg, Dec. 1, 1757, Sarah Goodridge, of Lunenburg.

[115.] Jabez Bigelow was a Lieutenant at West Point, at the time of Arnold's treason. He settled in Westminster, where he had ten children, all of whom m., and had chil., and he d. aged 90. His son Benjamin, b. Aug. 6, 1765, m., in 1790, Rebecca Roman, and removed from Westminster to Boston in 1802, and thence to Camb. in 1804. He was actively engaged in mercantile pursuits until 1835, when he retired, with a competency, to the "Inman Farm," in Camb., where he d. Feb. 24, 1849, in his 84th year. His wife d. about 1844. He was a volunteer in the force sent to suppress Shay's Insurrection. He was repeatedly Rep. of Camb., was often Selectman, and much employed in the municipal offices of the town. [See Geneal. Reg. iii., p. 196.]

[118.] Benjamin Bigelow moved to Lun., where he had a dr. Hannah, b. Mar. 5, 1754. His wife, Love, d. June 18, 1754, and he m. (3d) Oct. 31, 1754, Elizabeth Colburn, by whom he had son Benjamin, b. Oct. 4, 1755.

[121.] See Ward, Hist. of Shrewsbury, pp. 230, 31.

[134.] Was this the Joshua Bigelow, housewright, of Sutton, who d. previous to Sept. 1758, leaving wid. Elizabeth?

p. 35. [140.] After Bullard, strike out, b. July 28, &c., and insert, b. May 22, 1718, dr. of Joseph and Elizabeth (Traine) Bullard [11.] Abraham Bigelow was Rep. of Weston, 1755, 59, 64, 65, 66, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, and he was much occupied with the municipal business of the town.

[146.] For Spreig, read Spring. [151.] For Aschel, read Asahel.

[152.] Mr. Henry Bigelow's death was occasioned accidentally by his friend Nathaniel Saltonstall. [156, Part II.]

[156.] For [Brown, 408], read 108. [157.] T. B. m. in Rox., Nov. 24, 1774, Elizabeth Wales.

p. 37. [†191.] For William, read Williams.

p. 38. [188.] Moses Bigelow, then "of Wat.," belonged to Capt. Jonathan Brown's Co. at Lake George, in 1758.

[195.] Mrs. Lucy (Prescott) Bigelow, d. Dec. 15, 1852. For additional information respecting Hon. Timothy Bigelow, see "The Hundred Boston Orators," pp. 298–304.

---

p. 41. **BINNEY.**—See Spring [60], note, p. 445.

BIRD.—Benjamin Bird m., in Wat., Nov. 9, 1775, Mary Prentice, (?) dr. of Smith Prentice, of Wat., q. v.

---

p. 42. **BISCOE.**—(Brisco.) [1.] Mr. Nathaniel Biscoe was Selectman, 1648 and 50. It is probable that he was a Baptist, agreeing in sentiment with Dr. John Clarke, with whom he was associated in England. His letter to Mr. Thomas Broughton, of Boston, his son-in-law, shows that he was an acute observer, a clear, independent thinker, and a terse, vigorous writer; and it is easy to conceive that such a writer, attacking the politico-ecclesiastical policy of Massachusetts Bay, would make a very sensible impression. In encountering such a disputant, it was very discreet for

Hubbard to conclude, *fuste potius erudiendus quam argumento.* [See Hubbard's History, chap. xlviii.] The 47 acres of land which he purchased of the town and sold to John Wincol, about the time of his return to England, was bounded N. by Thomas Straight, common land, Beaver Brook, and land of John Whitney, E. by highway to Concord [now Lexington Street], S. by Isaac Sternes, Bartholomew Pierson, George Bullard, and Anthony Pierce, W. by highway, N.W. by John Warren. The Inventory of his son, John, renders it probable that this land was returned or reverted to him, and the probability is strengthened by the circumstance, that this lot is not, as I think, mentioned in any of the several sales made by Capt. Wincol, about the time he moved to Kittery. This lot seems to coincide, in part, with the land which Andrew White and Nathaniel Stearns bought, in 1713, of Elisha Cooke, of Boston. [See White, 5.] Notwithstanding the disparaging tone of Winthrop's Journal, respecting "one Briscoe," it is evident from the records, that his townsmen entertained a high opinion of his capacity and integrity. On important committees, "Mr. Briscoe" was generally placed at the head. Sept. 8, 1647, for £7 16*s.*, he bought land in Boston (mortgage) of Angel Holland, shoemaker, of Boston. [See Geneal. Reg. iv. 319.]

[2.] It is conjectured that Nathaniel Brisco, Jr., soon after his difficulty with Nathaniel Eaton, the first principal of Harvard College, went first to Wethersfield, and very soon proceeded to Milford, Connecticut, where other Watertown emigrants settled, where his name is on the first list of free planters, Nov. 20, 1639, and where he was admitted to the Church, Ap. 20, 1644. The records show, that he had a share in the business of the town, and that he was a proprietor of several lots or tracts of land. It is probable that in the autumn of 1651, he came to Watertown to take leave of his father, then about to return to England. We may infer from the letter of his father to Mr. Broughton (Sept. 7, 1652), that he had settled at a considerable distance from Mr. Broughton, then of Boston. No record of his marriage, nor of the birth of his children, has been discovered, but it is supposed that he had two children, Nathaniel and James. He d. in 1683.

---

1. Nathaniel, of Milford, adm. freeman, Oct. 1669, m. in Milford, Nov. 29, 1672, Mary Camp, (?) dr. of Nicholas Camp. He probably d. before 1701. Chil.,
   1. *James*, b. Aug. 14, 1673.
   2. *Mary*, b. Nov. 15, 1675; m. —— Buckingham, was a wid. in 1712.
   3. *Samuel*, b. Ap. 4, 1678; m. (1st), Oct. 23, 1707, Ruth Smith. She d. in childbed, Nov. 17, 1709, leaving one child, Ruth. He m. 2d, July 3, 1712, Abigail (?) Olcott. Chil., 1. Ruth, b. Nov. 9, 1709. (By 2d wife, Abigail), 2. Samuel, b. Sept. 9, 1713. 3. John, b. June 8, 1715. 4. Nathan, b. July 15, 1717. 5. Abigail, b. Mar. 1, 1721. 6. Isaac, b. Feb. 6, 1729–30.
   4. *Sarah*, m. Thomas Tibbets.
   5. *Abigail*, b. Nov. 1, 1684, m., May 21, 1711, Ezekiel Newton.
2. James, of Milford, adm. freeman, May 11, 1671; m. in Milford, Nov. 6, 1676, Sarah Wheeler (? dr. of Joseph). He d. between 1709 and 1711.
   1. *Sarah*, b. Mar. 25, 1678.
   2. *James*, b. Aug. 25, 1679; m. June 1, 1699, Elizabeth Adams. Chil. 1. Mary, b. Mar. 8, 1701. 2. Elizabeth, b. July 20, 1704. 3. Abigail, b. June 26, 1706. 4. Nathaniel, b. June 16, 1708. 5. Mehitabel, b. Oct. 11, 1712. 6, James, b. Mar. 5, 1713. 7. Sarah, b. Feb. 23, 1718–19. 8. John, b. Ap. 22, 1721.
   3. *Hannah*, m. Mar. 26, 1714, Joseph Baldwin.

[3.] There were families of the name of Broughton, in Windham, Conn. [Hinman, p. 351]. Perhaps they may yet be ascertained to be descendants of Thomas, of Watertown.

p. 43. [4.] For, between 1650 and 1680, read, 1652 and 1682.

[5.] Dea. John Jackson. For a full and satisfactory account of his parentage and family, see Jackson's History of Newton, p. 328, &c.

[10.] Hannah Jackson, was the 2d wife of James Trowbridge, Jr. See Trowbridge, [14] in Part II. She m. (2d), Feb. 22, 1716, John, eldest son of Joseph and Lydia (Jackson) Fuller, [53, in Part II.]

[12.] For, High Sheriff of Camb., read, of Camb. High Sheriff of Middlesex, &c. &c.

[19.] In deeds, he (John Biscoe) is designated as "late of Cambridge, mariner," Oct. 13, 1712, John Biscoe, of Wat., and wife Sarah, sold to Thomas Whittemore, of Camb., 20 A. of land in Wat.; bounded E. by J. B., S. by Thomas Traine and Henry Spring, W. partly by H. S. and partly by John Hammond, N. by Camb. line.

Mar. 5, 1715, wid. Sarah Biscoe, of Camb., by authority of court, sold to Abraham Hill, of Charlestown, 25 A. adjoining the above lot. Wid. Sarah Biscoe, m. Daniel Gookin, previous to Mar. 1716–17.

[23.] Capt. Thomas Biscoe, was a shipmaster, sailing out of Boston. Between 1740 and 46, he sailed on a foreign voyage, and never returned or was heard of. He left two sons, John and Josiah, and a daughter, Abigail, bap. in Wat. (after the death of her father), Oct. 8, 1749. His wid. m. about 1746, ?—— Mann. Tradition says the two sons, John and Josiah, were sent to Spencer or Worcester (? Woodstock), and their handsome inheritance fraudulently wasted by their mother and her second husband.

p. 44. [27.] Jacob, d. Ap. 6, 1837.

[30.] Josiah Biscoe, was Selectman of Wat., 1782 and 87, Town Clerk, 1784, and Assessor, 1777 to 87, and 1793. He moved to Paris, Me., about 1793, where his 2d wife, Mary, d. about 1831, he d. Sept. 8, 1812. Chil. all b. in Wat.

1. Daniel Whitney, b. Nov. 17, 1765. He spent most of his boyhood and youth with his uncle, Daniel Whitney, of Watertown. He was a tanner (the family trade), went to Walpole, N. H., about 1794; m. Oct. 20, 1796, Esther Partridge, b. May 13, 1771, dr. of Samuel and Keziah (Hawes) Partridge, of Franklin, Mass. He was a Selectman of Walpole, and Rep. in the State Legislature. She d. June 5, 1826, and he d. May 16, 1828, aged 62. Chil.,
   1. *Sophia*, b. Aug. 7, 1797, d. Ap. 20, 1799.
   2. *Leonard*, b. Jan. 9, 1800, in Walpole, where he resided until 1843; was Selectman 8 or 9 yrs., Rep. in the State Legislature, 4 years; member of the Governor's Council, 1838; was then appointed clerk of the courts in Cheshire County, which office he now (1854) holds, and he has resided in Keene, since 1843. He m. Oct. 24, 1831, Meliscent Kittredge, of Walpole, [Bond, 207.] She d. May 27, 1851, and he m. (2d) Dec. 23, 1852, Lucy Ann Dodge, b. Jan. 23, 1832, dr. of James Dodge, of Keene. Chil.,
      1. Henry Leonard, b. Feb. 9, 1833, d. May 14, 1839.
      2. Josiah Leonard, b. July 17, 1839, d. Sept. 8, 1841.
      3. *Elmira*, b. July 17, 1802, d. Sept. 5, 1803.
      4. A daughter, b. and d. July, 1807.
2. Grace, b. Oct. 2, 1767, m. Ap. 21, 1796, Wm. Winchester, of Wat., q. v.
3. Thomas, b. Aug. 31, 1769, a grocer, of Cambridgeport, of the firm Trowbridge and Bisco. He m. June 12, 1808, Bathsheba How, dr. of Ezekiel and Sally (Read) How, of Fram., and a sister of Sally How, who m., May 6, 1804, his partner, John Trowbridge. [See Barry, p. 425.] He d. Jan. 10, 1816. Chil.,
   1. *Thomas Curtis*, b. July 18, 1810, grad. Amh. Coll. 1831, studied divinity, became pastor, first of a Cong. Church in Brattleboro, Vt., where he m. —— Lord. He is now (1853) pastor of a church in Grafton, Mass.
   2. *Bathsheba Eliza*, b. May 10, 1812, d. about 1835.
   3. *Maria How*, b. June 27, 1814, of Boston, m.
4. Leonard, b. Mar. 29, 1773, engaged in mercantile pursuits in Boston and Marblehead. About 1800, he went abroad as supercargo in a vessel, in which he had a considera- adventure, and no certain intelligence of him, or of the vessel, was ever afterwards received.

(By 2d wife, Mary Mason.)

5. Mary, b. May 3, 1775, d. 1776.
6. Jonas, b. Nov. 1, 1777, d. in Paris, Ap. 6, 1810, unm.
7. Mary, b. May 1, 1783, m. Alanson Mellon, Esq., for more than thirty years Register of Deeds, in Oxford Co., Me. He d. Dec. 9, 1851.
   1. *Leonard*, b. June 21, 1813, d. June 17, 1843.
8. Azubah, b. Mar. 5, 1787, unm.

BLACKLEACH.—See Bowman, 4½.

---

p. 44. **BLOYS.**—(Blois.) [1.] Edmund Bloys, "a planter," m. in Camb. Sept. 27, 1675, Ruth Parsons. June 12, 1681, wid. Ruth Bloys, sold to Henry Godden, of Wat., about 4 A. of land, late in the possession of her father, Hugh Parsons, d.; bounded W. by King's Common, N. by Thomas Philpot, E. by William Priest [Price], S. by William Shattuck, with condition that she "shall have room in the house where he [H. G.] shall dwell, and, when I am afflicted with the infirmity I am

subject unto, he and his wife shall take such care of me to prevent my hurt to myself," &c. Jan. 24, 1687–8, she expressed her desire to the selectman, to live with Henry Godden, for the sake of early acquaintance with his wife. He not willing to bear the charge of her maintenance, expects house and land, formerly of the father of Ruth. May 20, 1698, voted, Henry Godden to be free from rates as long as he finds Ruth Blois house-room and firing. July 19, 1698, voted that Henry Godden's land, where his house stands, shall be legally confirmed to him, within one year after the decease of wid. Blois. Feb. 8, 1698–9, wid. Ruth Bloys, of Wat., ex'x. of Edmund Bloys, sold to Joseph Child, 40 A. of land in Wat. At a meeting of the selectmen of Wat., Dec. 21, 1711, ordered 4 galls. of wine, also sugar and spice, that Ruth Bloys (who lies dead), may have a decent funeral. [See Parsons, p. 391, and in Part II.]

[2.] May 2, 1666, wid. Michael Bloys, left with three young children, requested that her father-in-law, Edmund Bloys, and her brother, Samuel Jennison, be appointed administrators. For 1647–8, read 1657–8.

---

p. 45. **BOND.**—In the 27th line, and in the note, for Somerley, read Somerby.
In the 36th and 40th lines, for Hawley, read Haughley.
[5.] For 1695, read 1595. [6.] For 1697, read 1597.
The following was extracted from the registry of the Deanery of Norfolk, by Mr. Somerby:—
Thomas Bond, of Shadwell, in his Will, dated Feb. 12, 1609–10, proved Ap. 18, 1610, gives to his wife, Alice, house and land in Woolpit [a village and parish 6 or 8 miles E. of Bury St. Edmunds, on the road to Ipswich], during her life; after, to Thomas, son of Jonas Bond, late of Bury St. Edmunds, deceased: said Thomas to pay the following legacies. To the daughters of John Halstead, Susan and Elizabeth, 40*s.* each. To the wife of Andrew Halstead, 40*s.* To Henry Lukyffe, of Buxhall, 40*s.* To Hester Browne, 20*s.* To his wife's sister's children, 20*s.* to be divided between them. To Peter Mathan, 10*s.* Appoints wife executrix. [Jonas Bond had previously given his own house in Woolpit to his son Thomas.]

p. 46. In lines 12, 25, 29, for Farnham, read Fornham.
In 6th line from the bottom, for [Biscoe, 7] read [Biscoe, 18.]
Elizabeth, wid. of William Bond, d. Aug. 24, 1720, aged 82. He was a juror, Oct. 2, 1660. By the court, Dec. 17, 1662, William Bond was allowed 13*s.* 6*d.*, for his expense of time and charge for the country [? county], the last year, in the office of constable. June 20, 1682, "Corporal William Bond, Sen.," was appointed one of a committee to lay out a highway for Sherbourne, and the farms adjacent, from the Lower Falls on Charles River, to Watertown Milne [mill], and make return to the next court. Oct. 9, 1694, "Capt. William Bond" was one of a committee to view Charlestown Highway, by Cook's Mill. Notwithstanding the prominent position he held [see text, p. 47], he is often designated in the records, even towards advanced age, as Corporal Bond. "Captain William Bond, Esq.," d. intestate, and administration was granted, Jan. 6, 1695–6, to his sons, William, Nathaniel, Thomas, and Jonas. July 2, 1671, Nathaniel Treadway, and wife Sufferana, sold to William Bond, farm land, had of John Wincoll, May 26, 1663 [described in Mid. Deeds, III. p. 22–3], since laid out into five parcels. This was probably the land, the whole or a part of which was conveyed as follows: July 3, 1700, William Bond (and wife Hepzibah), Thomas Bond (and wife Sarah), Jonas Bond (and wife Elizabeth), administrators of their father William: for £36, sold to Samuel Jones [Jones, 32], a farm of 84 acres, bounded N. by Squadron Lane, W. by Nathaniel Bright, E. by Jonathan Bullard.

p. 47. [9.] For June 22, read June 21. She (Mary), d. May 21, 1700, aged 31; born, therefore, about 1669.
[10.] The Will of Dea. William Bond, dated July 13, 1724, proved Dec. 27, 1725, mentions wife Hepzibah, son Samuel (to whom he gave 20*s.* having had a full proportion), dr. Margaret Coolidge, dr. Deliverance Wellington, dr. Mary Benjamin, gr. son Jonathan Knapp, dr. Hepzibah, son William, son Nathaniel, Exr.

p. 48. [18.] It is supposed that this family moved to Sturbridge. In 1759, Nathaniel Bond was ensign in Capt. Jeduthan Baldwin's Company. In November, 1760, Nathaniel Bond, of Sturbridge, was 2d Lieut. in Capt. J. Fletcher's Company.
[21 and 22.] Mar. 19, 1711–12, Elizabeth and Sarah, drs. of John Bond, quitclaimed to their brother Daniel all right in their father's estate.
[24.] Inventory of real estate: House, &c., and 30 A. of land, £150; 3 A. of marsh, in Camb., S. side Charles River, £30; 144 A. of farm land, £40.

[28.] For 1790, read 1690.

[30.] Ap. 2, 1725, Isaac Bond, of Wat., for £130, bought of Joseph Nash, of Sherburne, land in Sherburne, laid out 14 A., more or less, but esteemed 30 A., bounded E. by highway, N. and W. by Isaac Coolidge, S. W. by Samuel Perry and Eleazer Rider, S. by Dividend land of Rev. D. Gookin and by Benjamin Whitney.

For June 1764, read 1763.

[31.] Lieut. N. Bond was assessor, 1695; selectman, 1696; juror, 1692. His Will, proved Ap. 15, 1700, mentions son Nathaniel, the eldest; son John; only dr. Bethia, to whom he gave her mother's effects; "to my nurse, wid. Hannah Child, £10" [wid. of Richard Child [2]]; brothers Jonas Bond and Jonathan Fuller, ex'rs. Inventory: House, &c., 47 A. farm land and 1½ meadow, £120; 1 house and 14 A. and 47 A. farm land; 12 A. in lieu of township and 3 A. in Chester Meadow, £65.

Mar. 11, 1694–5, William Bond [1.] sold to son Nathaniel a house and 21 acres, bounded S. by Charles River, W. by Beaver Brook, N. by highway and Capt. John Warren, E. by John Whitney. Also, 97 A., first granted to Thomas Arnold, the 3d lot, bounded E. by Joseph Peirce, W. by Thomas Waight, N. by Camb. (Lex.) line, S. by Division line, £85.

p. 49. [33.] Bethia Bond, b. 1693 (according to her age at her decease), m. Nathaniel Oliver, of Cambridge [b. Feb. 1, 1685, son of Dea. Thomas, Esq., and Mary (Wilson) Oliver, of Camb., grandson Rev. John and Elizabeth (Newgate) Oliver, of Rumney Marsh, and great-grandson of Elder Thomas Oliver, of Boston, who came to New England in 1631.] She d. a widow in Dec., 1784, aged 81. The Boston News Letter, of Dec. 22, announcing her death, says, "her only child [Mary] is the amiable consort of Thomas Sparhawk, Esq." Thomas and Mary (Oliver) Sparhawk had Thomas, b. Mar. 16, 1736–7, grad. Harv. Coll. 1755. For an account of this Thomas, Jr., and family, see p. 545. Jonathan Fuller, of Newton, uncle of Bethia Bond, bequeathed £2 to the wife of Nathaniel Oliver. [See Jackson's Hist. of Newton, pp. 279, 331, 373, and 4.]

[34.] Dec. 17, 1705, John Bond, aged 16, chose his uncle, Jeremiah Fuller, of Newton, for his guardian.

[35.] Col. Jonas Bond m. (2d) in Boston, Nov. 13, 1699 (by Samuel Sewall, Esq.), Elizabeth Prentice. [See Prentice Fam. p. 163.] He was selectman 18 yrs., 1701–1727; moderator, 1718, '19, '20, '23, '24, '26, and '27. He was one of the Committee (of the General Court) for issuing £100,000 Bills of Credit. [Committee in 1716, '17, Charles Chambers, Jonathan Davis, Jonathan Remington, Edmund Goffe, and Jonas Bond, Esquires. See Felt's Massachusetts Currency, p. 70.] Ap. 6, 1703, he ("Justice Bond") was appointed one of the Committee to view the jail in Cambridge; reported, Sept. 14th, and advised to build at the west end 18 ft. square. Dec. 10, 1706, he was appointed by the County Court, one of a Committee for altering the course of the road from Watertown Mill to the Lower Falls. Sept. 30, 1707, he was appointed on a Committee to build a Court House in Cambridge. Dec. 9, 1718, he was appointed by the Court on a Committee to visit the different towns and regulate the valuation, per order of the General Court. Mar. 10, 1723–4, he was appointed on a Committee to settle Grand Jurors' accounts. At the same Court, he was appointed on a Committee, to view the linen, the growth of the Province. Mar. 9, 1724–5, the Committee on flax reported £15 worth. Nov. 22, 1706, the town paid him £15 15*s.* for serving the General Court 105 days; i. e. 3*s.* per day.

[37.] Jonas Bond, Jr., Esq., was selectman 24 years, 1730–1766.

[40.] Aug. 21, 1716. William Bond and wife Hepzibah sold to son Samuel Bond 96 A. in Weston, bounded E. by Wat. line, W. by Joseph Peirce, N. by line between Weston and Lex., S. by Daniel Estabrook. This was in that part of Weston, which was taken off to form a part of the town of Lincoln.

[42.] Mrs. Mary (Bond) Mead, d. Jan. 20, 1780, aged 52.

p. 50. [46.] Dec. 13, 1717, William Bond and wife Hepzibah, conveyed to son William ¾ acre of land in Wat., bounded S. by highway, N. E. by Thomas Learned, N. and W. by William Bond. This was between, what was formerly Learned's tavern, now the Spring Hotel, and the residence of the late Col. Amos Bond. He sold this to his brother Nathaniel; and June 13, 1721, for £183, bought of Samuel Robinson, of Cambridge, a house and one acre in Camb., bounded N. E. by Wat. Road, S. W. by Brattle's land, N. W. by way to Brattle's land, S. E. by the Common. Also 2 A. in cow commons, in undivided land, formerly of Samuel Green. Feb 2, 1724–5, he, "of Camb.," for £200, sold said house and ¾ acre to William Brattle. His son William, bap. Jan. 19, 1723–4, was probably born while he resided in Cambridge.

[49.] The Inventory of Daniel Bond, dated Jan. 9, 1756. Mar. 18, 1723–4, Daniel Bond, for £120, bought of John Philips, maltster, of Wat., 17 acres, bounded E. by Benjamin Whitney, S. by Simon Tainter, W. by highway, N. by wid. Mary Phillips' thirds.

p. 51. [88.] Ap. 28, 1710, Nathaniel Bond, of Wat., for £85, sold to Daniel Benjamin, a house and 24 acres, bounded E. by heirs of John Whitney, N. by John Bond (his brother), Benjamin Eddy, and highway, W. by John Bond, and Beaver Brook, S. by Joseph Priest. Also, marsh in Camb., bounded E. by Dea. Wm. Bond, W. by Daniel Benjamin, S. by Abraham Jackson, N. by Charles River. This sale was made a short time before he went to Canterbury. It may be observed, that the first of these lots corresponds partly with that sold by Wm. Bond, Esq., to his son Nathaniel, father of this Nathaniel. Ap. 17, 1711, Nathaniel Bond, of Canterbury, Conn., for £35, sold to Joseph Waite, 90 acres in Wat. (Weston), bounded N. by Camb. line, E. by Joseph Peirce, S. by John Wellington, W. by Thomas Waite. This may have been that farm land which Wm. Bond, sen., sold to his son Nathaniel. See [31] above.

p. 52. [98.] For the lineage of Ruhamah, 2d wife of John Bond, see Locke Family, p. 34.

[101.] Joshua Bond went to Concord, in the spring of 1768.

[115.] Elijah Bond, was selectman 1774, 75, 76, 77, and in 1775 he is designated as "Esquire." About 1754, he and his brother, Jonas, became members of Christ Church, in Boston.

p. 53. [123.] For Frask, read Trask.

[125.] William Bond, of Weston, was on the Alarm list, 1757. Was it this William, or [? 71]? Was he the William Bond, who belonged to Capt. Charles Prescott's troop of horse in 1757?

p. 54. [143.] Strike out all between Gray, and, she d. Oct., &c.

[159.] Abraham Bond, was a soldier in the public service, Aug. 1, 1757. He m. in Westboro, (pub. Ap. 3,) 1753, Submit Joslyn. He m. (2d), (pub. May, 18), 1762, Dinah Forbush.

[160.] John Bond, m. Sarah Rice, Feb. 16, 1792.

p. 55. [162.] William, m. in Westboro, Nov. 24, 1796, Joanna "Lenord."

[163.] Joseph, m. Nov. 24, 1804, Lucy Ball.

[164.] Hannah, m. Oct. 18, 1795, Joel Parker.

[171.] Dea. Jonathan Bond, did not take a dismission from Wat., until he left Mendon, and settled in Westboro, Feb. 23, 1752, when he was adm. f. c., in Westboro, from Watertown; and the same day his wife, Mary, was adm. f. c., from Mendon. He was Lieut. in Capt. Benjamin Wood's company, from Aug. 9, to Dec. 13, 1755. He and his son, Jonathan, belonged to Capt. Flagg's Co., in (?) 1757.

[172.] Mary, m. June 20, 1753, Aaron Warren.

p. 56. [181.] Mrs. H. Bond, d. in Clinton, Oneida Co., N. Y., Dec. 9, 1853.

[191.] Aug. 1, 1757, Thomas Bond, enlisted in Capt. Fay's Co.

[192.] Elizabeth, m. Nov. 4, 1790.

[†193½.] Lucy, b. July 17, 1793.

[†194.] For Landman, read Lanman. Dr. Daniel Gilbert, m. (1st.) Jan. 17, 1826, Susan Lanman, b. Aug. 1, 1807, d. Aug. 5, 1831. He m. (2d) Oct. 29, 1833, A. S. Ridgway, b. Feb. 14, 1804. Chil.,

1. *Augusta Goldthwaite*, b. Nov. 17, 1826, m. Jan. 2, 1850, *Samuel F. White.*
2. *Helen S.*, b. Ap. 2, 1835. 3. *Ada Ann*, b. Aug. 8, 1836.
4. *Daniel D.*, b. Dec. 23, 1838.

[†195.] Thomas Gilbert, m. Dec. 9, 1830, Julia Ann Denny. Chil.,

1. *Catherine*, b. June 1, 1832. 2. *Wm. Austin*, b. Ap. 18, 1834.
3. *Elizabeth*, b. Nov. 28, 1837, d. Jan. 8, 1839. 4. *Elizabeth*, b. Oct. 16, 1839.
5. *Lucy*, b. Jan. 14, 1842. 6. *Thomas B.*, b. Sept. 3, 1844, d. Feb. 5, 1846.
7. *Daniel*, b. Feb. 1, 1847. 8. *Thomas Newton*, b. May 21, 1849.

p. 57. [193.] Dr. Josiah Bond, d. Jan. 1853, aged 85.

[205.] For 1733, read 1833.

[214.] 2. Elizabeth Jenks, b. Ap. 2, 1848.

p. 58 & 59. [230.] Rev. William B. Bond, now (1853) of St. Johnsbury, Vt., m. (2d) Sept. 10, 1851, Eudora R. Parsons, of Enfield, Conn.

[231.] George T. Bond, m. in June, 1854, Anna L. Dodd.

[240.] Mrs. Sarah (Haskill) Sturtevant, d. Jan., 1853.

p. 60. [258.] Harriet Eliza Bond, m. Jan. 12, 1853, Addison Lincoln, of Templeton.

[262.] Eunice Bond, m. in Westboro (pub. Jan. 3), 1761, Barnabas Newton.
[263.] Joseph, m. Ap. 3, 1766, Hepzibah Pratt.
[264.] Martha Bond, m. (pub. Feb. 16), 1788, Stephen Bathrick.
[264½.] Rachael Bond, m. Feb. 18, 1790, Abner Warren.
[266.] (?) Record says, Hannah Bond, m. Oct. 18, 1795, Joel Parker.
[271.] Lydia Bond, m. July 24, 1767, Moses Wheelock.
[272.] Lucy Bond, m. (or pub.) Dec. 8, 1774, Timothy Parker.
[273.] (?) Henry Bond, was on the Alarm list of Weston, in 1757.

p. 62. [322.] Amos Bond, was selectman 1758, 59, 60. His eldest son, Amos, d. May 21, 1748.
[324.] Col. Amos Bond, Esq., was selectman of Wat. 21 years, 1782 to 1809.
[326.] Levi Thaxter, Esq., m. (2d) Lucy, dr. of Jonas White [28.]. Chil., by 2d wife:
1. *Jonas White*, b. Oct. 25, 1814, d. Oct. 14, 1815.
2. *Lucy White*, b. Jan. 31, 1818, d.
3. *Jonas White*, b. Feb. 27, 1820, grad. Harv. Coll. 1838.
4. *Mary Lincoln*, b. May 10, 1822, m. Samuel Jennison, Jr., of Worcester, grad. Harv. Coll., 1829.
5. *Levi Lincoln*, b. Feb 1, 1824, grad. Harv. Coll., 1843.

p. 65. [368.] Charles Royal Bond, now (1853) of California, m. a daughter of Joseph Adams, of Boston.
p. 66. [391.] For 1824, read 1823.
p. 67. [406.] For Jane (Newell), read Jane (Noble).
[407.] Henry Bond Dewey, Esq., U. S. Consul for the Port of Para, Brazil, m. Sept. 2, 1854, Donna Luiza Calandrini da Silva Pacheco, of that city.
p. 68. [423.] Mr. Linus Homer, d. Dec. 23, 1853, aged 71.
[429.] Harriet E. Homer, m. Mar. 20, 1854, Samuel D. Arnold, of Sturbridge, and settled in Cleveland, O.
[432.] Capt. Charles Bond, Assessor of Wat., 1800, 1, 2, 3, 5, 6, and selectman, 1804, 5, 6.
p. 69. [436.] Rev. Daniel Bond, d. in Peekskill, Aug. 20, 1852.
p. 70. [451–3.] Joseph Davis Bond, d. July 7, 1820.
p. 72. [483.] Emery Bond, d. Ap. 18, 1851.
[497–1.] For Esther read Estes, b. 1806, m. in Brimfield, May 15, 1851, Maria Barron.
[498.] Jonas Bond, belonged to Capt. Solomon Holmes' Co., of Sutton, which marched Aug. 18, 1757, for the relief of Fort William Henry.
p. 76. For 3. 6 (margin) read 2. 6.
p. 79. [30.] See p. 672, Wyman, 69.

---

p. 87. **BOURDEN.**—For adm. freeman, read, took oath of fidelity. Feb. 20, 1657, Charles Chadwick, at Court, discharged John Bourden. William Bourden (? of Wat.), aged 31, was among Wat. witnesses at Court, Mar. 24, 1656–7.

---

p. 88. **BOWMAN.**—[1.] Hannah Bowman was a witness in Court in 1678, then aged 63, showing that she was born about 1615. This was perhaps Anna, wife of Nathaniel Bowman. In 1652, Nathaniel Bowman and wife Anna executed a deed, when he signed his mark and she wrote her name.
[2.] For adm. freeman, read, took oath of fidelity.
[3.] Nathaniel Bowman was a witness in Court in 1662, then aged "about 30" (? 20). In 1669, he, then of Wethersfield, had married Rebecca, dr. of Rev. Henry Smith, of Wethersfield, who had been deserted by, and divorced from, her former husband, Samuel Smith, of New London. [Caulkins, p. 151.] Perhaps he was the father of that Nathaniel, an unmarried man, who d. in Wethersfield in 1707.
[4½.] Dorcas, wid. of Benjamin Blackleach, m. May 29, 1676, Hugh March, of Newbury, his 2d wife. She d. Nov. 22, 1683.
[6.] For Angiers, read Angier. By a deed, executed Dec. 1, 1715, conveying to Dea. Benjamin Brown, 110 acres of land, late of Dea. Samuel Stone, of Lex., it appears that Esq. Francis and Lydia Bowman, had the following chil., then living, viz.:—
1. *Francis.* 2. *Lydia.* 3. *John.* 4. *Mary.*
[7.] John Bowman and wife Mary, adm. f. c. Lex., June 22, 1718.
[8.] (?) John Bowman, had son John bap. in Lex., July 15, 1759.
[9.] Jonas Bowman, o. c., Lex., June 17, 1739.
[9–2.] Rodolphus Carver was a son of Eleazer, Jr., and Katherine, and after m. he lived in Oakham. [See Mitchell, p. 129.]

[10.] See Smith. [37–8.]
[11.] Ebenezer Bowman had dr. Abigail bap. in Lex., May 27, 1750.
[13.] The parentage of this Isaac Bowman, Esq., has not been ascertained. He and wife Elizabeth were adm. f. c., Lex., Feb. 18, 1727. He d. July 18, 1785, aged 92, and his wife Elizabeth d. Ap. 13, 1785. It was probably their son Isaac, who m., Feb. 27, 1752, Sarah Munroe, and had son Francis, b. in Lex., Nov. 26, 1752.
[15.] Ap. 19, 1724, Anne, wife of Nathaniel Bowman, of Camb. and wid. Ruth Bowman [20.] were adm. f. c. in West Precinct (Waltham). Capt. Nathaniel Bowman and wife were buried in the Waltham graveyard.
p. 89. [21 & 22.] Grace and Sarah Bowman, o. c. in W. Precinct (Waltham), Mar. 13, 1726.
[24.] Joseph Bowman was a captain and magistrate.* His wife Phebe d. Dec. 20, 1751, aged 79.
[25.] See below.
[27.] James Bowman and Abigail Russell, m., in Lex., Mar. 19, 1738–9.

[25.] (IV.) JOSEPH BOWMAN, of Westboro, eldest son of Joseph B., Esq. [24], m., in W., Mar. 16, 1731–2, THANKFUL FORBUSH. Chil.,

34. 26 1. JOSEPH, b. Jan. 21, 1734–5, grad. Harv. Coll. 1761.
27 2. LYDIA, b. July 19, 1736; m. in Westboro, Aug. 24, 1758, SOLOMON MATTHEWS, of Petersham.
49. 28 3. JAMES, b. Dec. 25, 1736. 4. WILLIAM, b. Mar. 5, 1742.
30 5. FRANCIS, b. June 19, 1744. 6. PHEBE, b. May 7, 1747.
32 7. PHINEAS, b. Ap. 18, 1750, grad. Harv. Coll. 1772, then said to be of Oxford, where his brother Joseph then resided.
33 8. THANKFUL, b. Ap. 17, 1753.

---

26. 34 (V.) Rev. JOSEPH BOWMAN, grad. Harv. Coll. 1761; ordained (sermon by Charles Chauncey, D.D.), in the Old South Church, in Boston, Aug. 31, 1762, as a missionary to a tribe of Indians, at Onohoquaque, on the Susquehanna, whither he soon departed. He returned in the spring of 1763 in order to be married, with the intention of settling permanently among the Indians. He was proceeding thither with furniture and provisions, when the outbreak of Indian hostilities interrupted his progress, and the Mission failed. Upon his return, after preaching a short time in Westboro, he went to Oxford, Mass., where he was ordained, Nov. 14, 1764. He resigned this charge, Aug. 28, 1782, and in Mar., 1784, moved to Barnard, Vt., where he was installed, Sept. 22, 1784, the first, and until his decease, the only Cong. minister in that town. He was a trustee of Dart. Coll. from 1801, until 1806. He, then "of Onohoquaque," m., in Westboro, June 29, 1763, LAVINIA BAKER, a sister of Joseph Baker, the proprietor and one of the first settlers of Bakersfield, Vt. He d. Ap. 27, 1806, aged 73, and his wid. d. Sept. 28, 1816. His chil., all b. in Oxford:

35 1. JOSEPH, sometime a merchant of Barnard; afterwards moved to Gardner, Me. He m. FRANCES SPOONER, sister of Judah P. Spooner, of Windsor, Vt. He had three sons and one dr. One son d. in Barnard; the other two, *Edward* and *James*, went to Gardner and engaged in trade. Edward d. unm.
38 2. JOHN, m., in Barnard, MARY, dr. of Stewart Southgate. He moved to ——, N. Hampshire, where he d. Jan. 24, 1847. He had one child, *Hiram*, who d., aged 28, unm.
39 3. OLIVER, m. at Fairhaven, Vt., Jan. 3, 1800, DEBORAH SPOONER, b. in New London, Conn., Feb. 1777, dr. of Judah Paddock and Deborah (Douglass) Spooner. He died early, leaving one child, and his wid. m. Andrew Leach, Esq., of Pittsford, Vt.
40 1. *Maria D.*, b. Sept. 30, 1800, at Vershire, Vt.; m., Sept 15, 1830, *Rev. Walter Follett*, b. in Worcester, Mass., Jan. 7, 1799, grad. Mid. Coll., 1825, And. Theol. Sem., 1829; pastor of a Cong. church, in Southboro, Mass., and afterwards in Temple, N. H.
1. Maria Bowman, b. in Southboro, Sept. 1, 1831.
2. Walter Julian, b. in S., July 31, 1833.
3. Andrew Leach, b. in S., Mar. 3, 1835.

* He had an illeg. son, *Joseph Bowman*, by R. J., b. in the autumn of 1696, (?) who m, in Newton, in 1720, *Hannah Rutter*.

4. Herbert Edwards, b. in S., Feb. 26, 1837.
5. Harriet Louisa, b. in Dudley, Mass., June 15, 1840.

41 4. POLLY, b. 1778; many years devoted to the care of her aged parents; m. Jan. 7, 1817, Major ELISHA SMITH, of Pomfret, Vt., his 2d wife. She died, Oct. 2, 1851, aged 74, s. p., much respected and beloved for her Christian virtues.

5. A daughter, d. in infancy.

42 6. ALEXANDER, b. June, 1772, m. Mar. 1802, SARAH ANTHONY, dr. of John Anthony, Esq., formerly of Newport, R. I., afterwards of Sherburne, Vt. He settled on his father's homestead, in Barnard, where he d. Dec. 25, 1813. [John Anthony, was a brother of Joseph Anthony, formerly a wealthy merchant of Philadelphia, who d. of yellow fever, in 179–, leaving a wid. and an only child, Patty (Martha), who m. John Pollack, John Anthony's eldest son. John P., a shipmaster, m. the youngest daughter of Rev. Dr. Samuel Hopkins, of Newport, afterwards of Hadley.] Chil.,

43 1. *William*, b. Dec. 15, 1802, m. Feb. 7, 1839, *Mary Ann Hathaway*, b. in Rome, N. Y., dr. of Joshua Hathaway, formerly of Bennington, Vt. He settled first in St. Lawrence Co., N. Y., where he was colonel of a Rifle Regiment. In 1837, he moved to Sugar Creek, Walworth Co., Wis., where he is a seedsman, and has held numerous respectable and highly responsible civil appointments. Chil.,
1. Charles Wilson, d. aged 2 yrs. 2. William Arthur, b. 1843.

44 2. *George*, b. Mar. 6, 1805, m. *Eliza Reed*, of Rutland, Vt., and settled as a merchant in Milwaukie, Wis., Chil., 1. Mary Eliza. 2. Sarah Martisia. 3. Charlotte Emily. 4. Helen Francis. 5. Elbert George.

45 3. *Joseph*, b. July 27, 1807; of Barnard, deputy sheriff, and afterwards justice of the peace; m. *Asenath Burroughs*, b. in Tunbridge, Vt., Jan. 27, 1815. Chil., 1. Joseph Anthony, b. June, 1837. 2. George Alexander, b. June, 1839. 3. Edward Morris, b. July, 1848.

46 4. *Mary Ann*, b. June 9, 1809, m. Nov. 25, 1830, *David Chandler*, of Pomfret, Vt. Chil.,
1. Alexander Bowman, b. July 14, 1831.
2. Sarah Frances, b. Mar. 7, 1834. 3. Edward Aiken, b. Sept. 16, 1836.
4. Ellen Stearns, b. Feb. 26, 1839.
5. Mary Elizabeth Smith, b. July 4, 1841.
6. John Herbert, b. Nov. 23, 1844. 7. Harriet Lucetta, b. May 21, 1849.

47 5. *Harriet C.*, b. June 15, 1812, m. Dec. 1830, *Edward Morris*, proprietor of large mills, on White River, in Hartford, Vt. Chil.,
1. Harriet Lucetta, b. Dec. 31, 1831, destroyed by quackery, aged 17.
2. Sarah Pamela, b. Oct., 1837. 3. Delia Spellman, b. 1840.
4. Mary Converse, b. Sept. 1842. 5. Edward Crosby, b. June, 1844.

48 7. GEORGE, supposed to have been lost at sea.

---

28. 49 (V.) JAMES BOWMAN, of Westboro, m. in Westboro, July 18, 1760, MARY GASHIT. They were adm. f. c., Sept. 26, 1761. She d. Feb. 16, 1827.

50 1. BENJAMIN, b. June 20, 1761, of Westboro, m Nov. 15, 1786, ABIGAIL WHEELOCK. She d. Ap. 20, 1801. He m. (2d) Mar. 2, 1806, LUCY WHITNEY.

51 1. *Josiah Brigham*, b. Nov. 25, 1787.

52 2. *Daniel*, b. Sept. 5, 1789. By wife *Betsey*, had,

53 1. Joanna Elizabeth, b. May 9, 1817, m. Luther Bixby, and d. Oct. 19, 1850.

54 2. Sarah Freeland, b. Nov. 7, 1819.

55 3. *Susannah*, b. Ap. 5, 1793.

56 2. LYDIA, b. Jan. 8, 1763, m. (pub. Ap. 15), 1781, JONA. PERCE.

57 3. NATHANIEL, b. Ap. 3, 1764, of Westboro, m. (pub. Sept. 9), 1791, MARY SCOTT. He d. June 16, 1835, aged 71; and his wid. d. Aug. 18, 1837, aged 70.

58 4. MOLLY, b. Sept. 20, 1766, m. (pub. Feb. 27), 1790, DANIEL HOLBROOK, of Fram. (See Barry.)

59 5. WILLIAM, b. Mar. 3, 1768.

60 6. JAMES, b. Nov. 9, 1770, m. Ap. 24, 1803, LEVINA FORBES.

61 1. *Eliphas*, b. Sept. 12, 1803.

62 2. *Elmer*, b. Mar. 7, 1805, m. Mar. 20, 1831, *Lovrenia Forbes*.
1. Abby Louisa, b. May 12, 1832. 2. Elijah Forbes, b. Aug 12, 1835.

63 3. *Gilbert*, b. Dec. 7, 1806. 4. *Sally*, b. Dec. 11, 1808. 5. *Eliza*, b. Feb. 23, 1810.
66 7. SIMEON, b. Mar. 3, 1772.
67 8. THANKFUL, b. Nov. 7, 1774, pub. Feb. 28, m. May 29, 1793, LEVI BALL.
68 9. PHEBE, b. Mar. 3, 1776, m. (pub. Mar. 26), 1800, JAMES MOULTON, of Hopkinton.
69 10. JOSEPH, b. Mar. 22, 1778, by wife, ANNE, had 1. *Elizabeth*, b. May 25, 1807.
70 11. LEVI, b. Mar. 12, 1780, m. —— ——. Chil.,
71 1. *Caroline*, b. Mar. 3, 1799, m. about 1821, *Nathaniel Fisher*.
72 2. *Heriot*, b. May 26, 1802.
73 3. *Russell*, b. July 20, 1804, m. *Alona* ——. Chil.,
1. George Russell, b. Oct. 10, 1830. 2. Charles Gale, b. Ap. 24, 1833.
3. Emily Elizabeth, b. Aug. 3, 1835. 4. Eleanor Alona, b. June 23, 1838, d. 1839. 5. Leonard Wellington, b. Mar. 25, 1840.
74 4. *Charlotte*, b. June 9, 1806.
75 5. *Emery*, b. June 25, 1808, m. (pub. Oct. 1), 1832, *Susan Wellington*, of West Boylston. Chil.,
1. Charlotte, b. Feb. 8, 1834. 2. Emory Reed, b. Mar. 24, 1835.
3. Susan Louisa, b. Sept. 13, 1836. 4. Harriet Augusta, b. Dec. 24, 1837.
5. John W., b. Dec. 27, 1838. 6. Lucy Ann, b. May 13, 1841.
7. Sarah E., b. Aug. 11, 1844.
76 12. HANNAH, b. Nov. 4, 1782, m. May 12, 1805, ELIJAH BURNAP, of Hop.
77 13. ELIJAH, b. July 5, 1784, (?) m. LUCY A——.
1. *Henry Augustus*, b. July 10, 1839, d. Ap. 26, 1843.
78 14. SOPHIA, b. May 25, 1785.
79 15. LEVINAH, b. May 4, 1787, m. May 22, 1808, JOHN BALL, Jr.

---

81 (IV.) Rev. JONATHAN BOWMAN, b. Feb. 23, 1703-4 [See 28, p. 89]. Grad. Harv. Coll., 1724, ordained in Dorchester, Nov. 5, 1729; m. 1731, HANNAH, dr. of Rev. John Hancock, of Lexington. He was dismissed from his pastoral charge Dec. 14, 1773, and d. Mar. 29, 1775. His wid. d. Aug. 7, 1785, aged 80.*

94. 82 1. ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 3, 1732, m. Jan. 9, 1752, ELISHA TILESTON.
83 2. LUCY, b. Sept. 18, 1734, m. Oct. 31, 1764, EDWARD PRESTON, a clothier, his 2d wife. He d. Mar. 23, 1793, and she d. Feb. 1796.
84 1. *Lucy*, b. Jan. 23, 1769, m. Jan. 23, 1792, *Jonas Tolman*, a cordwainer, of Brookline. She d. Oct. 1799, and he d. June 13, 1826.
85 1. Lucy, b. Jan. 3, 1795, d. Oct. 27, 1815, unm.
120. 86 3. JONATHAN, b. Dec. 8, 1735, grad. Harv. Coll. 1755.
87 4. MARY, b. Jan. 8, 1737, d. Jan. 25, 1815, unm.
88 5. EBENEZER, b. Nov. 22, 1740, d. Ap. 1, 1741.
159. 89 6. LYDIA, b. Dec. 16, 1741, m. Nov. 30, 1769, JAMES BAKER.
90 7. WILLIAM, b. Jan. 8, 1744, grad. Harv. Coll., 1764; a lawyer, of Roxbury, m. June 5, 1777, LUCY SUMNER, b. June 29, 1751, dr. of Increase and Sarah (Sharp) Sumner, of Rox., and sister of Gov. Increase Sumner. He d. in Dorchester, Mar. 21, 1818. Chil., [See Geneal. Reg., viii. p. 128, n.]
91 1. *Jonathan*, b. Jan. 9, 1778, d. unm.
92 2. *William*, b. Aug. 31, 1782, d. unm. He was a captain in Col. Miller's Reg't., which so distinguished itself in the war of 1812.
93 3. *Henry*, b. May 9, 1786, d. unm.

---

82. 94 (V.) ELISHA TILESTON, a wealthy farmer, of Dorchester, m. Jan. 9, 1752, ELIZABETH, eldest child of Rev. Jonathan Bowman. He d. Nov. 17, 1802, and his wid. d. Aug. 12, 1818, aged 86.

95 1. ELIZABETH, b. Mar. 13, 1753, m. June 10, 1777, SAMUEL COOLIDGE [Coolidge, 177]. He d. Feb. 28, 1790, and she m. (2d) May, 1802, Col. MOSES COOLIDGE, of Wat., brother of her first husband [Coolidge, 394]. Chil.,
1. *Elisha*, b. May 20, 1778, d. May 8, 1781.
2. *Thomas Tileston*, b. May 23, 1780, d. May 23, 1783.

* For the materials for this genealogy of the family and descendants of Rev. Jonathan Bowman, of Dorchester, we are indebted almost exclusively to Mr. Edmund J. Baker, of Dorchester, a great grandson [168].

96 3. *Elisha*, b. Mar. 19, 1782. A dry-goods dealer, of Boston, m. Nov. 11, 1804, *Mary Cushing*, of Ashburnham. He d. May 21, 1806. Chil.,
1. Mary Cushing, b. Aug. 14, 1805, d. May 21, 1806.
97 2. Elisha Tileston, b. Nov. 4, 1806; a professor of music, m. Ap. 12, 1832, Mary Ann Gould, of Boston. Chil.,
98 1. Mary Elizabeth, b. N. Bedford, Feb. 11, 1834. 2. Charles Lincoln, b. in Bangor, Mar. 9, 1836, d. May 27, 1837. 3. Infant, b. and d. in Cincinnati, Aug., 1840.
99 4. Ada, b. in Cincinnati, Aug. 26, 1841. 5. Henry Farnsworth, b. in C., Jan. 8, 1844, d. July 31, 1849.
100 6. Sarah Prichard, b. in C., Jan. 8, 1846. 7. Anna, b. June 25, 1850, d. Ap. 15, 1851.
4. *Elizabeth Bowers*, b. Feb. 16, 1783, d. Ap. 1, 1784.
101 5 *Elizabeth Bowers*, b. Sept. 5, 1786, d. Mar. 25, 1813.
102 6. *Samuel*, b. Mar. 9, 1789, d. Sept. 20, 1807.
103 2. Mary, bap. Sept. 12, 1756, m. (1st) Dec. 3, 1777, John Robinson. He d. Sept. 1782, and she m. (2d) 1785, John Humphrey. She d. in Athol, Jan. 21, 1792.
1. *Clarissa* (Humphrey), b. Nov., 1789, d. May 6, 1792.
104 3. Thomas, b. Nov. 20, 1758, m. 1790, Elizabeth Wait, of Roxbury. She d. Jan. 10, 1822, and he d. Ap. 28, 1840. Chil.,
105 1. *Thomas*, b. Jan. 25, 1793, d. Ap. 14, 1827, unm.
106 2. *Charlotte*, b. Dec. 14, 1796, m. Oct. 7, 1824, *Henry Wales*. She d. Feb. 1, 1827. 1. Charlotte Elizabeth Agnes, d. Mar. 27, 1827, aged 3 mos.
107 4. Lucy, b. Dec. 17, 1760, m. Dec. 9, 1790, Samuel Withington, of Dorchester. He d. Ap. 29, 1822, and his wid. d. Feb. 16, 1838, s. p.
108 5. Sarah, b. Ap. 5, 1763, m. June 29, 1786, William Richards. She d. Mar. 25, 1803, and he d. July 10, 1817. Chil.,
109 1. *Mary Cooper*, b. Mar. 29, 1787, d. Oct. 23, 1813, unm.
110 2. *William*, b. July, 18, 1788, d. July, 1817, unm.
111 3. *Lucy*, b. June 17, 1799, m. Jan. 20, 1820, *John Pettis*, a mail contractor, of Windsor, Vt. She d. May 27, 1849. Chil.,
112 1. William Richards, b. Oct. 20, 1820, d. soon.
2. William Richards, b. Oct. 7, 1821, m. May, 1846, Helen Danilly, of Tallahassee, Florida. She d. in childbed, in Windsor, June 7, 1847, aged 18 yrs. Son, Elijah Richards, b. May 30, d. June 6, 1847.
113 3. Mary Elizabeth, b. June 18, 1823, d. July 22, 1841.
114 4. John, b. Nov. 4, 1825. 5. Frederick Dudley, b. Sept. 28, 1827.
116 6. Edward Curtis, b. Aug. 3, 1829. 7. Lucy Ellen, b. Mar. 13, 1833.
118 8. Robert Thaxter, b. June 24, 1834.
119 6. Lydia, b. Sept. 18, 1766, d. Oct. 4, 1814, unm.

---

86. 120 (V.) JONATHAN BOWMAN, grad. Harv. Coll. 1755. He was for many years Judge of Probate of Lincoln Co., Me., and held many other offices. He was elected a member of Congress for that district, but declined the office on account, it is said, of the prevalence of small-pox in Philadelphia. He m. (1st), Ap. 26, 1770, wid. MARY EMERSON, dr. of Ebenezer Lowell, of Boston. He m. (2d), Jan. 1, 1798, MARY GOODWIN. He d. in Dresden, Me., Sept. 4, 1804.

---

121 1. Jonathan, b. Ap. 17, 1771; d. Aug. 21, 1808; grad. Harv. Coll., 1790; m. (1st), Sept. 1798, Lydia Wood, of Wiscasset, where he had settled as a lawyer. He m. (2d), 1806, Sally D. Clough. One child.
122 1. *Louisa Lydia*, b. Dec. 22, 1799; d. Mar. 11, 1828; m., July, 1818, *Benjamin Sewall*, a merchant, of Boston. One child.
123 1. Louisa Bowman, b. Dec. 11, 1821, m., Sept. 9, 1845, Charles D. Hubbard, a merchant, of Boston. Chil.,
124 1. Louisa Sewall, b. July, 1846.
125 2. Mary, d. Aug., 1849. 3. Elizabeth Livermore, b. 1849.
127 4. Charles Wright, b. Jan., 1851.
128 2. William, b. Oct. 2, 1772, d. Sept., 1826; entered Harv. Coll., but did not graduate; was a lawyer of Wiscasset. He m. Phebe Bridge. Chil.,
129 1. *Mary Lowell*, b. Mar. 8, 1802; m., Feb. 27, 1827, *James Johnson*, a farmer, of Dresden, Me. Chil.,
130 1. Bowman Bridge, b. Jan. 22, 1843.

131 2. *Edmund Bridge*, b. Aug. 29, 1804, grad. Bowd. Coll. 1823; settled first in Bowdoinham, as a lawyer; now (1853) resides in Dresden, Me., and is clerk of the Courts in Lincoln County. He m., Dec. 3, 1828, *Hannah D. Norris*. Chil.,

132 1. Phebe Bridge, b. Ap. 17, 1830; m. William Clark.

133 2. Mary Helen, b. Jan. 18, 1832. 3. Edmund Bridge, b. July 29, 1835.

135 4. James Norris, b. Oct. 2, 1837. 5. Francis Payson, b. July 4, 1840.

137 6. Elizabeth Young, b. Oct. 12, 1842. 7. William, b. Ap. 22, 1846.

139 8. Thomas, b. May 25, 1848. 9. Jonathan, b. Mar. 28, 1852.

141 3. THOMAS, b. May 20, 1774; d. June 3, 1837; grad. Harv. Coll., 1794; a lawyer, of Augusta, Me. He m., Nov. 3, 1799, SALLY HOWARD, of Augusta. His wid. d. Oct. 16, 1849. Chil.,

142 1. *Thomas*, b. Sept. 4, 1800; d. Dec. 7, 1818.

143 2. *Mary*, b. June, 18, 1803; m. May 25, 1825, *Llewellyn William Lithgow*, a trader, of Dresden, Me., s. p. He relinquished business, and retired to Augusta.

144 3. *Octavia*, b. Ap. 19, 1805; d. Mar. 20, 1836, unm.

145 4. *William Albert*, b. 1807; d. Oct. 5, 1831, unm.

146 5. *Sarah Howard*, b. Mar. 30, 1809; m. (1st), Nov. 12, 1833, *Thomas Sherman*, M.D., Bowd. Coll., 1828, a physician, of Dresden. He d. in Augusta, Aug. 20, 1842; and she m. (2d), Sept. 1, 1847, *Edmund J. Baker*, Esq., of Dorchester, Mass. [See 168.] Chil.,

147 1. Thomas Bowman (Sherman), b. in Dresden, Aug. 10, 1834.

2. Mary Lithgow (Sherman), b., in D., Aug. 17, 1836; d. 1839.

148 3. John Doane Welles (Sherman) b., in D., Oct. 14, 1837.

(For chil. by 2d husband, see 169-70.)

149 4. MARY, b. Nov. 22, 1784, m., about 1800, Dr. SAMUEL PARKER, of Wiscasset. She d. soon after, s. p.

---

89. 150 (V.) JAMES BAKER, of Dorchester; grad. Harv. Coll., 1760; was at various times a clergyman, a physician, and an apothecary; and, in 1780, commenced the manufacture of chocolate, so successfully carried on in the family to this day. He m., Nov. 30, 1769, LYDIA, the youngest dr. of Rev. Jonathan Bowman, of Dorchester. She d. July 26, 1816, and he d. Jan. 2, 1825.

---

151 1. EDMUND, b. Ap. 20, 1770; m. (1st), Sept. 21, 1791, SARAH HOWE. She d. Jan. 29, 1802, and he m. (2d), Oct. 5, 1803, ELIZABETH, wid. of Major John Lillie, and dr. of Daniel and Rachel Vose, of Milton. She d. Mar. 28, 1843, and he d. Oct. 11, 1846. He was a successful chocolate manufacturer, of Dorchester. Chil.,

152 1. *Walter*, b. July 28, 1792; grad. Harv. Coll., 1811; studied law, and afterwards engaged in the manufacture of chocolate, in which he amassed a large fortune. He is well known for his liberality to the poor. He m. (1st), Mar. 10, 1825, *Deborah Smith Mott*, of Boston. She d. while on a visit, at London, Dec. 13, 1838. He m. (2d), May 14, 1840, *Eleanor Jameson Williams*, of Boston. She d. May 7, 1852. Chil.,

153 1. Walter, b. Jan. 5, 1827; m., Aug. 15, 1851, Frances Cordelia Kemlett, and had Florence Mott, b. Aug. 15, 1852.

(By 2d wife.)

2. Eleanor Williams, b. Sept. 21, 1841; d. Mar. 28, 1845.

3. Anna Gurney Buxton, b. Nov. 30, 1843; d. July 11, 1846.

4. Robert Williams, b. Oct. 1, 1845; d. Nov. 6, 1846.

154 5. Edith, b. Jan. 8, 1850.

155 2. *Charles*, b. Mar. 26, 1795; d. May, 1830, unm.

156 3. *Horatio*, b. July 19, 1797; a farmer; m., Nov. 15, 1820, *Mary Atherton Southworth*, of Stoughton, and resided successively in Dorchester, Westford, Mass., and in Alstead, N. H., where he d. Ap. 20, 1845. Chil.,

157 1. James Edmund, b. Aug. 28, 1821; a farmer, of Preemption, Ill.; m., in Hinckley, O., Dec. 19, 1847, Lucinda M. Gardiner, b. in Middlebury, O. Chil.,

158 1. Henrietta Almira, b. May 20, 1849.

159 2. Celia Emma, b. Feb. 9, 1851. 3 dr. b. 1853.

161 2. Mary Southworth, b. Sept. 20, 1823; m., May 7, 1843, Henry Allen, a cordwainer, of Stoughton. He removed to Preemption, Ill. Chil.,
1. Charles E., b., in Stoughton, Mar. 20, 1844; d. Ap. 29, 1846.
162 2. Charles H., b., in S., Aug. 18, 1846.
163 3. Jarvis, b., in Preemption, Ill., Jan. 25, 1849.
164 4. Foristall, b., in P., Jan. 7, 1851.
165 3. Marcus Southworth, a cordwainer, b., at Westford, Mass., Sept. 21, 1828; m. Ap. 25, 1847, Harriet Hansell, of Stoughton, s. p. They were divorced, Feb., 1853.
166 4. Horace, b., at Westford, Nov. 30, 1833; a cordwainer; m., Mar. 25, 1852, Susan C. Cole.
167 1. Edmund, b., in Stoughton, Nov. 12, 1852.

(By 2d wife, Elizabeth.)

168 4. *Edmund James*, b. Nov. 15, 1804; a gentleman farmer, of Dorchester; m., Sept. 1, 1847, wid. *Sarah* (*Howard*) *Sherman*. [See 146.] Chil.,
169 1. Lydia Bowman, b. Nov. 11, 1848.
170 2. Ellyn Lithgow, b. Feb. 16, 1851.
171 5. *Lydia Bowman*, b. Feb. 28, 1806; m., July 7, 1841, Rev. *Benjamin Huntoon*, of Canton, Mass., grad. Dart. Coll., 1817. She d. Oct. 2, 1844.
172 1. Daniel Thomas Vose, b. Sept. 4, 1842.
173 6. *James Edmund*, b. May 13, 1809; m., May 21, 1832, *Martha Neale*, of Portland, Me. He was a mariner, and d. at La Grange, Florida, Sept. 11, 1837. He had an only child, that d. early.
174 2. Elizabeth, b. Dec. 20, 1774; d. May 2, 1805, unm.
175 3. Lydia, b. Jan. 1, 1777; d. Dec. 27, 1851, unm.

---

176 (IV.) Capt. THADDEUS BOWMAN, Esq., of Lex. [Son of Capt. Joseph 31. and Phebe], b. Sept. 2, 1712, m. (1st) Dec. 2, 1736, SARAH LORING, b. about 1715, dr. of Dea. Joseph and Lydia Loring, of Lex. She d. Dec. 23, 1747, aged 33, and he m. (2d), Feb. 8, 1753, SYBIL WOOLSON, then of Lex., wid. of Isaac Woolson, of Weston. [Woolson, 16.] Her maiden name was Rooper, and it is probable that she was a dr. of Ephraim and Sybil Rooper (or Roper), of Sudbury. He d. in New Braintree, May 26, 1806, aged 93 years, 9 mos., and 7 days.

1. Sarah, b. Oct. 2, 1737, d. Oct. 3, 1742.
177 2. Edmund, b. Aug. 4, 1739, m., (1st,) May 8, 1760, Esther Hoar, of Lincoln. [Hoar, 33.] She d. July 22, 1780, and he m. (2d) (pub. Oct. 3), 1782, Eunice Mead, of Stow. He d. in Concord, Nov. 27, 1805, and was buried in Lincoln. His wid., Eunice, d. in Concord, Dec. 1806. He moved to Lincoln about 1765.
1. *Edmund*, b. in Lex., Aug. 14, 176–, d. Sept. 22, 1762.
178 2. *Rebecca*, b. in Lex., Sept. 8, 1762.
3. *Sarah*, b. in Lex., May 7, 1764, m. (1st) Capt. —— *Mills*, who migrated from Massachusetts to Cincinnati, O. She m. (2d), a physician.
180 4. *Rebecca*, b. in Lincoln, Aug. 27, 1766. 5. *Edmund*, b. in Lin., Dec. 1, 1768.
182 6. *Thaddeus*, b. Sept. 22, 1771. 7. *Rhoda* (twin), b. Sept. 22, 1771.
184 8. *Phebe*, b. Sept. 24, 1773. 9. *Sybil Roper*, b. Aug. 10, 1776, d. Sept. 15, 1778.

(By 2d wife, Eunice.)

185 10. *Ruth*, b. Feb. 5, 1783, d. in Concord, Jan. 13, 1807.
11. *Esther*, b. Sept. 22, 1786.
195. 187 3. Joseph, b. Feb. 18, 1740–1, of New Braintree.
188 4. Thaddeus, b. Feb. 10, 1742–3, of Camb., m. Nov. 7, 1764, Elizabeth Lawrence, b. Dec. 13, 1741, dr. of Jonathan and Elizabeth (Swain) L., of Lex. [J. Lawrence, 232, Part II.], had son *Thaddeus*, bap. in W. Camb., July 6, 1766. Thaddeus Bowman, and wife Elizabeth, were dismissed from Lex. Church, to Winchendon, May 26, 1776.
5. Solomon (twin), b. Feb. 10, 1742–3, d. June 6, 1744.
190 6. Solomon, b. June 2, 1744. A lieut. in the 25th Reg. of the Continental Army; in 1775, was in the battle of Bunker Hill, and was killed in the battle of Monmouth.
191 7. Joshua, b. Jan. 22, 1746–7, went to Wilkesbarre, Penn., thence to Ohio, and has descendants living on the Muskingum River.

(By 2d wife, Sybil.)

250. 192 8. Samuel, b. Dec. 2, 1753. 9. Sarah, b. July 4, 1755, d. soon.

260. 193 10. EBENEZER, b. July 3, 1757, grad. Harv. Coll. 1782, of Wilkesbarre.
11. GIDEON, b. Sept. 30, d. Oct. 20, 1759.
194 12. LUCY, b. Jan. 21, 1761, m. in Waltham, June 17, 1790, Rev. RICHARD R. ELLIOT, of Wat., his 2d wife. [? He m. (1st) —— Saltonstall.]
13. SYBIL, b. Aug. 2, 1764, d. Dec. 2, 1765.

---

187. 195 (V.) Major JOSEPH BOWMAN (b. Feb. 18, 1740–1, 3d child of Capt. Thaddeus and Sarah (Loring) Bowman, of Lex.), m. in Lex., Nov. 22, 1764, KATHERINE MUNROE, b. Sept. 29, 1740, dr. of William, Jr., and Sarah (Mason) Munroe, of Lex. [See Mason, †18, and Locke fam., p. 308 and 9.] Soon after m., he moved to New Braintree, Mass. He was ensign of a company of 50 minute men, from the small town of New Braintree, who marched to Boston, upon the report of the Battle of Lexington. He soon after joined the army, and commanded a battalion at the Battle of Bennington, and other battles, which resulted in the capture of Burgoyne. He was in actual service one year, and afterwards muster master or recruiting officer. He d. Jan. 3, 1818, aged 76 y. 10 m. 7 d.; and his wid. d. Ap. 30, 1824, aged 83 y. 6 m. 24 d. Chil.,

---

196 1. SARAH, b. in New Braintree, Oct. 18, 1765, m. July 12, 1791, PHILIP DELANO, of New Braintree. He d. about 1833, and she d. about 1843. Chil.,
197 1. *Joseph*, b. Ap. 27, 1792, a ship-builder of Baltimore, m. *Mary Ann Mitchell*.
1. Sarah Ann, d. 2. Julia, d. 3. Charlotte Susan, b. 1829, d. 1842. 4. William Henry, b. 1833. 5. Philip, b. 1835.
198 2. *Cornelius*, b. July 27, 1794; a stage proprietor, of Northampton, Mass.; m. May, 1825, *Diana Phelps*. Chil.,
1. Delia, b. Aug. 1827. 2. Susan, b. Jan., d. Oct., 1831.
199 3. *Henry Augustus*, b. May 31, 1796; a carriage-maker, and town clerk of New Braintree; m. 1846, *Louisa Waite*, of N. B.
200 4. *Charles Wm. Frederick*, b. May 14, 1798, d. 1816.
201 5. *William Henry*, b. Sept. 27, 1800, of Boston, importer of oils and drugs; m. in Boston, 1825, *Susan C. Morse*. He d. Feb. 1841, on a voyage to Cuba, for his health. Chil.,
1. Philip, b. 1827, d. 1829. 2. William, b. 1829, m. 3. Susan, b. 1831. 4. Mary Porter, b. 1833. 5. Philip, b. 1835. 6. Frederick, b. and d. 1837. 7. Julia Maria, b. 1839.
202 6. *Sarah Bowman*, b. July 14, 1803, of Springfield, Mass.
203 7. *Frederick William*, b. July 18, 1806; a merchant, of Boston.
8. *Augustus Frederick*, b. and d. June, 1808.
204 9. *Lucy Matthews*, b. Mar. 15, 1810, m. July 4, 1832, *John William Bush*, of Hardwick, Mass. He d., and his wid. now resides in Springfield, Mass. Chil.,
1. Wm. Delano, b. Aug. 1, 1835. 2. Charles Henry, b. June 7, 1839. 3. Martha Dickenson, b. July 24, 1842.
205 2. CATHERINE, b. July 17, 1768, m. Nov. 17, 1787, Major JAMES WOODS, of New Braintree. He was a deacon of the Cong. Church, a delegate to the convention of 1780, "for forming a constitution for the state," and often Rep. in the State Legislature. She d. 1853, aged 84 y. 6 m. Chil.,
206 1. *Samuel Stevens*, b. Oct. 27, 1788; a farmer, of N. B.; m. *Betsey Fiske*, of Holden, Mass. Chil.,
207 1. Loring F., b. Dec. 10, 1810; m., and resides in Barre.
208 2. Matthew Finten, b. June 25, 1813; a trader, of N. B.; m., Charlotte A. Lee, of Barre. He d. in Lancaster, Mass., 1853.
1. Anna Lee, b. Jan. 24, 1839. 2. Harriet Elizabeth, b. Nov. 7, 1841
209 3. James, b. Ap. 22, 1815; a clergyman, now in California; m., in York District, S. C., in 1841.
210 4. Isaac Fiske, b. Nov. 6, 1819; d. in California, in 1853.
5. Lucy Bowman, b. Dec. 31, 1826; d. 6. Anna, b. Nov. 26, 1829; d
2. *Loring*, b. June 18, 1790; d.
211 3. *Harding Penniman*, b. Ap. 23, 1792; merchant, of Barre; m. (1st), *Sally Caldwell*. She d. July 25, 1839, and he m. (2d), Sept. 1840, *Irene Dickenson*. Chil.,
1. Edwin, b. Jan. 1, 1819. 2. Henry. 3. Harding. 4. Sarah.

5. Amory. 6. Catherine. 7. Joseph Bowman. 8. Harriet A. 9. Samuel F.

212 4. *James*, b. Sept. 9, 1794; a palm-leaf mattress-maker, of New Braintree; m. *Roxana Barr*, of N. B. Chil.,
1. John Field, b. Nov. 5, 1820. 2. Penelope, b. Jan. 5, 1823.

213 5. *Catherine Munroe*, b. Sept. 1, 1796; m., in 1817, *Seth Caldwell*, Esq., a farmer, of Barre. Chil.,
1. Charles, b. Jan. 18, 1819. 2. Catherine. 3. John, d. 4. Mary. 5. Seth. 6. James. 7. Caroline. 8. John.

214 6. *Isaac Bowman*, b. May 20, 1799; a farmer, of New Braintree; m. *Priscilla A. Barr*. He is d. Chil.,
1. Charles, b. Nov. 25, 1822. 2. John, b. June 4, 1825.
3. Lucy Bowman, b. Jan. 28, 1836; d. Feb. 25, 1837.
4. Mary, b. July 3, 1838.

215 7. *Anna*, b. Aug. 1, 1801; d.

216 8. *Caroline*, b. Jan. 8, 1804; m., d. 1853.

217 9. *Joseph Loring*, b. Jan. 7, 1806; a farmer, of New Braintree; m. Nov. 4, 183–, *Adaline Rice*, of N. B. Chil.,
1. Abigail Ann, b. Oct. 4, 1833. 2. Joseph, b. Oct. 15, 1835.
3. George, b. Ap. 10, 1838. 4. James, b. July 16, 1840.
5. Ellen Theodosia, b. Feb. 15, 1842.

218 10. *Edward Loring*, b. Oct. 4, 1808; a carriage-maker, of New Braintree; m. *Caroline Russell*.

219 3. Joseph, b. Sept. 10, 1771; of New Braintree. He was Rep. 14 yrs., 1807–1839; State Senator, 2 yrs. 1828–29; member of the Governor's Council, 3 yrs., 1832–34; member of the State Constitutional Convention, 1820. Having retired from mercantile business, in which he had acquired a competent estate, he was, in 1827, chosen President of the Hampshire Manufacturers' Bank, which office he held 21 years, by successive elections. He was very highly esteemed for his sound judgment, his moral and social virtues, and for his punctilious fidelity in the discharge of duties. He m. (1st), Nov. 26, 1797, Sally Penniman, b. in Mendon, Sept. 10, 1776, dr. of Henry and Experience Penniman, of New Braintree. She d. Mar. 28, 1843, and he m. (2d), Jan. 14, 1846, Mrs. Hannah B. D. Leland, of Grafton. He d. of lung fever, Jan. 30, 1852, aged 80 y. 4 m. 20 d. Chil.,

220 1. *Amory Haven*, b. Sept. 11, 1798; a colonel, and rep. 1832, and 33, of New Braintree. He moved to Rox., in 1837, and thence to New York, in 1840, where he is now a commission merchant. He m., May 7, 1827, *Mary Joslyn*, of New Baintree. She d. in Rox., June 19, 1837. Chil.,
1. Joseph Joslyn, b. Feb. 15, 1828. 2. Amory Haven, b. Oct. 11, 1829.
3. George Ripley, b. Oct. 6, 1831. 4. Mary Hawes, b. Dec. 6, 1833.
5. Harding Penniman, b. Aug. 28, 1835; d. Feb. 4, 1837.

221 2. *Louisa Wheelock*, b. Sept. 9, 1800; m., Aug. 6, 1828, *Henry M. Holbrook*, b. in Monson, Mass. In 1824, he engaged in mercantile business in Boston, and, having acquired a fortune, retired from business about 1847. He has been a Rep., and Alderman, and is now (1853), President of the Granite Bank. Chil.,
1. Lucy Bowman, b. June 28, 1832. 2. Henry Harding, b. Jan. 3, 1835.

222 3. *Lucy Penniman*, b. Mar. 19, 1803; d. Oct. 4, 1824.

223 4. *Joseph Harding*, b. Feb. 5, 1807; engaged in trade in Boston, in 1830, retired from business about 1848, and now resides in Brookline, m.

224 5. *Nehemiah Munroe*, b. May 19, 1809; d. July 21, 1841.

225 6. *Charles Delano*, b. Dec. 12, 1816; grad. Harv. Coll., 1838; was a family tutor in Georgia, until Nov., 1842, when he commenced the study of law with Judge Washburn, of Worcester; in Mar., 1845, was admitted to the Worcester bar, and soon after settled in Oxford, Mass. He m. Nov. 24, 1846, *Almira Louisa Jones*, b. in E. Windsor, Conn., Aug. 6, 1826, dr. of Elnathan and Almira Jones, of Enfield, Mass.
1. Louisa Jones, b. Feb. 10, 1849.

226 4. Isaac, b. Dec. 27, 1773. He moved to Wilkesbarre, Penn., about 1795, where he soon acquired the confidence of the public, was elected Brigadier-General, and had many other offices of honor and trust conferred on him. He m., Ap. 9, 1806,

Mary Smith, eldest dr. of Obadiah Smith, of Wethersfield, Conn. He. d. Aug. 1, 1850, aged 76 y. 7 m. 4 d. Chil.,

227 1. *Isaac Munroe*, b. Mar. 9, 1807; grad. Mil. Acad., West Point, in June, 1832; was a Lieut. of U. S. mounted rangers, and afterwards 1st Lieut. of dragoons; d. at Fort Wayne, July 21, 1839.

228 2. *Horatio Blinn*, b. Oct. 11, 1809; a merchant, of Alton, Ill.; m., *Selina Rider*, b. Aug. 13, 1822, dr. of Capt. Simeon and Esther (Nickerson) Rider, of Chatham, Mass. Chil.,

1. Horatio, b. July 13, 1850. 2. Edmund Monroe, b. Aug. 26, 1852.

3. *Joseph*, b. May 29; d. Sept. 12, 1811.

229 4. *Francis Loring*, b. Aug. 27, 1813, of Wilkesbarre. In the Mexican war, he volunteered as a private, in the Wyoming Artillerists, was elected 1st Lieut., and afterwards Major of the 1st Regiment of Penn. volunteers; was in command of the left wing of the Regt., at the investment of Vera Cruz, received the first fire of the enemy, after the line of march was taken up, which was returned by his order; in the siege, at intervals, commanded the supporting party of the Navy Battery; commanded a battalion of his Regt., at the raising of the siege of Puebla, and at the battles of La Hoya, Huamantla, and Attixco. He is now a Major-General, in the Pennsylvania militia. He m. *Angelina Brobst*, grand-dr., of the late Christian Brobst, of Cattawissa.

230 5. *Samuel*, b. Oct. 31, 1818; m., May 19, 1845, *Sarah M. Titus*, b. Oct. 15, 1826, dr. of Theodore and Catherine Titus. Chil.,

1. Kate, b. Mar. 7, 1846. 2. Horatio, b. Sept. 20, d. Dec. 21, 1847.
3. Francis Munroe, b. Dec. 19, 1848. 4. Ella, b. June 22, 1850.

231 6. *Mary Louisa*, b. Dec. 31, 1821, unm. (1854).

232 5. Lucy, b. June 24, 1776; m. (1st), Samuel Hall, of North Brookfield. He d., and she m. (2d) Elisha Matthews, of New Braintree. He is d., and she d. Ap. 20, 1835, aged 58 y. 10 m. 26 d. Chil.,

233 1. *Paschal Piola* (*Hall*), b. in North B.; d. in New Orleans.

234 2. *Samuel* (*Hall*), b., in North B., Feb. 15, 1800; d. in Ohio.

(By 2d husband.)

235 3. *John* (*Mathews*), b., in New B., Ap. 23, 1803; now a farmer, in Worcester, Mass.; m., Dec. 14, 1827, *Mary Converse*, dr. of Col. Boswell Converse, of New B. Chil., b. in New B.,

1. Caroline, b. Ap. 6, 1829. 2. Frederick, b. Dec. 12, 1830.
3. Henry, b. Nov. 13, 1832; d. Dec. 24, 1833.
4. Lucy Hall, b. Jan. 17, 1834. 5. Henry Paschall, b. Feb. 20, 1836.
6. John Edward, b. Nov. 24, 1842.

4. *Increase* (*Mathews*), b. Nov. 1810; d. soon.

236 5. *Hannah Snow* (*Mathews*), b. Aug. 30, 1814; m. *Danforth Keyes Tufts*, a farmer, of New B. He d. 1852. Chil.,

1. William Keyes, b. June, 1839; d. Mar. 1840.
2. George Keyes, b. Oct. 17, 1841.

237 6. Anna, b. Jan. 16, 1778; m., Nov. 17, 1799, John Frink Hoyt, of New Braintree. He is d., and she d., June, 1851. Chil.,

1. *Faulkner Fordyce*, b. Oct. 15, 1800; d. Mar. 28, 1801.

238 2. *Mary Ayres*, b. Aug. 2, 1802.

239 3. *Gustavus*, b. Sept. 27, 1804, m.; d. May, 1835.

240 4. *Henry Augustus*, b. Sept. 14, 1806; a farmer, of New Braintree; m. (1st), June 12, 1833, *Abby Thompson*, b. June 22, 1814, dr. of Amos Thompson, of N. B. She d. Sept. 19, 1835, and he m. (2d), in 1844, *Nancy Russell*, of N. B.

5. *John Wyman*, b. July 15, 1809; d. Oct. 30, 1811.

241 6. *Elizabeth Ann*, b. Ap. 20, 1813; m., Sept. 14, 1837, *Stephen Mann Blake*, a bonnet manufacturer, &c., of Brooklyn, N. Y. Chil.,

1. Mary A. H., b. Dec. 1, 1838. 2. Charlotte Elizabeth, b. Jan. 1, 1841.

7. *Charles Delano*, b. Dec. 1, d. Dec. 10, 1816.

242 7. Rhoda, b. June 30, 1780; m. Aug. 22, 1799, Dr. John Field, of Oakham, Mass., M. M. S. S. He d. (drowned) Aug. 28, 1813, aged 37. His wid. d., in Alton, Ill., 1840. Chil.,

243 1. *Charles Edwin*, b., in Oakham, Sept. 10, 1810, of Boston; m.

2. *Elizabeth Davis*, b., in O., May 31, 1802; d. Mar. 22, 1810.

244 3. *Spencer*, b , in O., Feb. 8, 1804; now of Barre; m.
4. *John*, b., in Rutland, Mass., Jan. 17, 1806; d. June 3, 1809.
245 5. *Erasmus Darwin*, b., in R., Oct. 29, 1807; m.
246 6. *John*, b., in New Braintree, Nov. 12, 1809; of Worcester, m.
7. *Jabez Upham*, b. in N. B., Nov. 3, 1811; d. Aug. 25, 1813.
247 8. *Harriet*, b., in N. B., Sept. 14, 1814; m., in 1837, *George W. Curtis*, a farmer, of Worcester. Chil.,
1. Edward, b. 1840. 2. Harriet, b. 1842.
248 8. Avis Munroe, b. July 15, 1783; m. Calvin Hunter, of New Braintree. He is d., and she d., 1834. Chil.,
1. *Lucinda*, b. Ap. 1808; d. Sept. 1810.
249 2. *Mary Ann Munroe*, b. Nov. 1810; m. *Royal Knight*, a trader, of New Braintree. Chil.,
1. Avis Munroe. 2. Joseph Bowman.

---

192. 250 (V.) Capt. SAMUEL BOWMAN, enlisted at the outbreak of the Revolution, became a captain in the Continental army, and served until the close of the war. It is said that he was with Major André the night before his execution, and commanded the guard that led him to the gallows. He m., in Philadelphia, Nov. 3, 1784, ELEANOR LEDLIE, of Easton, Penn., whose parents were from Ireland. About 1789, he moved to Wilkesbarre, Penn., where his wife had a large land estate, to which he devoted his time. He d. June 25, 1818, and his wid. d. 1825.

1. Maria, b., in Wat., Oct. 25, 1785; d. Ap. 18, 1786.
251 2. Ann, b. Mar. 15, 1788; d. at her uncle Rev. R. R. Elliot's, Sept. 29, 1798.
252 3. Mary, b. Jan. 15, 1791; of Wilkesbarre, unm. She spent several of her early years in the family of her Uncle Elliot.
253 4. Eliza, b. Oct. 25, 1793, m., Sept. 14, 1822, Charles Wheeler, Esq., a lawyer, of Philadelphia, grad. Yale Coll., 1808. She d. May 23, 1848. Chil.,
1. *Ellen*. 2. *Elizabeth Jones*. 3. *Charles*. 4. *Mary Bowman*.
5. *Andrew Ledlie*. 6. *Annie May*.
254 5. William Ledlie, b. May 1, 1798; d. Mar. 15, 1848, unm.
255 6. Samuel, b. May 21, 1800; D.D. Geneva Coll.; rector of St. James's Church, in the city of Lancaster, Penn. He m. (1st) Susan, dr. of Samuel Sitgreaves, Esq., of Easton, Penn. She d. in 1830, and he m. (2d), in 1836, Harriet Clarkson, of Lancaster. She d. in 1852, s. p.
256 1. *Samuel Sitgreaves*, grad. Yale Coll., 1845; studied law in Philadelphia, and d. 1848, unm.
257 2. *Ellen Stuart*, unm. 3. *Susan*, d., aged 4 years.
258 7. Alexander Hamilton, b. Mar. 30, 1803; grad. at West Point Mil. Acad., in 1825; some time a professor in that Academy; now (1853) a captain in the U. S. corps of Engineers. He m. Marie Louise Colier, of Pensacola. Chil.,
1. *Charles Stuart*. 2. *Mary Ellen*. 3. *Eulalie*. 4. *Louise*. 5. *Eliza Chase*.
6. *Alexander Hamilton*.
259 8. Ellen Stuart, b. Oct. 25, 1805, m. Rev. James May, son of Robert May, Esq., of Chester Co., Penn ; grad. Jeff. Coll., 1823; D.D., Kenyon Coll.; some time rector of St. Paul's Church, Philada., now (1853) Professor of Church History and Pulpit Eloquence, in the Epis. Theol. Sem., Virginia, s. p.
9. Charles, b. June 20, 1808; d. young.

---

193. 260 (V.) EBENEZER BOWMAN was in the battles of Lexington and Bunker Hill; grad. Harv. Coll., 1782; studied law with Samuel Sitgreaves, Esq., of Easton, Penn., and settled in Wilkesbarre, Penn., about 1789. It is stated in the minutes of sessions of Luzerne Co., that in 1794 Ebenezer Bowman and Putnam Catlin were then the only attorneys, and that Mr. Bowman had declined practice. He m., in New York, Nov. 10, 1796, ESTHER ANN WATSON, who was born in Ireland. He d. Mar. 1, 1829, aged 71, and his wid. d. July 21, 1848, aged 70.

261 1. Caroline, b. Aug. 12, 1797; m., in 1816, Hon. George Dennison, Esq., of Wilkesbarre, some time member of Congress, a son of Col. Lazarus Dennison, who commanded the troops of Wyoming, on the day of the Massacre. She d. 1832. Chil.,

262 1. *George Bowman*, grad. Dick. Coll., studied theology, and d. 1843, unm.
263 2. *Henry Mandeville*, grad. Dick. Coll., studied theology in the Epis. Theol. Sem., Va., and is now rector of a church in Williamsburg, Va. He m., in July, 1850, *Alice*, dr. of ex-president Tyler.
264 3. *Mary Watson*, d. Aug. 1842, aged 18 yrs.
265 2. JAMES WATSON, b. Aug. 9, 1799; grad. at —— Coll., studied law with his father, and settled in Wilkesbarre. He m., in 1825, HARRIET DRAKE, of Wilkesbarre, and d. in 1834. Chil.,
266 1. *George Drake*, an editor at Milwaukie, Wis.; m. in Binghampton, N. Y.
267 2. *Amelia Watson*, m. *George Painter*, an editor at Muncy, Penn. She d. leaving one daughter.
3. *Charles*, d. in infancy.
268 3. ANNA MARIA, b. Aug. 24, 1801; m., in 1825, Dr. DUDLEY ATKINS, son of Hon. Dudley Atkins Tyng, of Newburyport, afterwards of Boston; grad. Harv. Coll., 1816; M.D., Univ. Penn., 1820. He resided successively in Philadelphia, Wilkesbarre, and N. York city, and d. in 1845. Chil.,
269 1. *Sarah Elizabeth*, m. *William Draper*, a merchant, of Boston, now of N. York.
270 2. *Caroline Bowman*, m., in 1853, *William Ries*, a native of Germany, merchant, of N. York.
271 3. *Mary Dudley*, m., in 1846, *John Coxe*, son of Charles Coxe, formerly U. S. Consul at Tunis.
272 4. *George Tyng*. 5. *Thomas Astley*. 6. *Francis Higginson*.
275 4. LUCY ELLIOT, b. Oct. 12, 1806; m., Feb. 22, 1827, Dr. THOMAS WRIGHT MINER, son of Asher Miner, Esq., of Norwich, Conn. He passed two years, Sophomore and Jr., in Princeton College; M.D., Univ. Penn., 1825. She d. in 1842.
276 1. *Ebenezer Bowman*, b. 1829; grad. Columb. Coll., 1849; M.D., Univ. Penn., 1852; now of Wilkesbarre.
277 2. *Mary Ann*. 3. *Asher*.

---

p. 89. [41.] WILLIAM BOWMAN, was admitted to Lex. Church, Mar. 28, 1742, and was dismissed, Sept. 26, 1742, to Narraganset, No. 2 (Westminster). Was it this Wm. B., who m. MARY REED, in Lex., in 1753, and had 1. MARY, bap. in W. Camb., Mar. 17, 1754; 2. HANNAH, bap. in Lex., Jan. 4, 1756; 3. PHEBE, bap. Jan. 19, 1757; 4. BETSEY, bap. Oct. 10, 1761; 5. LYDIA, bap. Dec. 14, 1766?

---

280 (III.) SAMUEL BOWMAN, b. Aug. 14, 1679; d. 1746 [See p. 89, No. 44]; was a deacon, of Camb.; m. (1st) Nov. 21, 1700, REBECCA, dr. of Thomas Andrews [see Andrews]. She d. Nov. 18, 1713, and he m. (2d) DEBORAH WYETH, b. Nov. 20, 1686, dr. of John and Deborah (Ward) Wyeth, and granddr. of Nicholas and Rebecca (wid. Andrews) Wyeth. of Camb. She was also a grand dr. of John and Hannah (Jackson) Ward, of Newton, and a gr. grand dr. of William and Elizabeth Ward, of Sud., and of Edward and Elizabeth Jackson, of Newton. [See Ward Family.] His estate was divided, Sept. 3, 1783, among the following heirs, viz., son SAMUEL; heirs of son NOAH; drs. REBECCA CHOATE, MARTHA CUTTER, DEBORAH KIDDER, and ABIGAIL WINSHIP.*

---

1. ANDREW, b. Oct. 15, 1701; d. Ap. 6, 1702.
281 2. SAMUEL, b. Mar. 2, 1702–3; of Charlestown; m., Mar. 20, 1745–6, HANNAH FROST. His Will, dated June 11, and proved, June 21, 1783, mentions wife, and son Samuel, and appointed his brother Gideon Frost, ex'r. Chil.,
1. *Samuel*, b. Ap. 20, 1747. 2. *Edmund*, b. Feb. 6, 1748–9.
3. *Hannah*, b. Feb. 6, 1750–1.
3. MARTHA, b. May 13, 1704; d. Dec. 1, 1713.
285 4. MARY, b. Aug. 14, 1706, not mentioned in the division of her father's estate.
286 5. REBECCA, b. Jan. 10, 1708–9; m. in Rox., Feb. 4, 1730, STEPHEN CHOATE.
287 6. HANNAH, b. Ap. 2, 1711; (?) m. —— WETMORE. She is not mentioned in the division of her father's estate.
288 7. ANDREW, b. Ap. 27, 1713.

* At a general town meeting of the Proprietors, Freeholders, and Inhabitants of Natick, held May 4, 1719, *Samuel Bowman* was one of those voted unanimously to be "the only and true proprietors of Natick." [See Hist. of Natick, p. 29.] Was this an Indian of that name, or was it Dea. Samuel Bowman, of Cambridge?

(By 2d wife, Deborah.)

289 8. Martha, b. Feb. 10, 1714–15; m., July 17, 1739, Nehemiah Cutter (? or Bridge).

290 9. Deborah, b. May 30, 1716; m., Sept. 17, 1741, Nathaniel Kidder.

291 10. Noah, b. Oct. 23, 1718; d. 1782; m. (pub. July 14), 1744, Hannah Winship. b. Aug. 18, 1718, dr. of Daniel and Hannah, of Lexington. His Will, dated May 19, proved Oct. 2, 1782, mentions wife Hannah; grandson Nathaniel Bowman, living in his family and a member of College; nephew Samuel Kidder, and son-in-law, Nicholas Pike.

292 1. *Hannah*, b. Feb. 25, 1745; adm. f. c. 1763; m. *Nicholas Pike*, of Newburyport, grad. Harv. Coll., 1766, A.A.S., well known for his valuable works on Arithmetic. She d. July 7, 1778, and he d. 1819.

293 2. *Joshua*, bap. Feb. 15, 1746–7; grad. Harv. Coll., 1766; was a Captain of Dragoons in the Continental Army, and died, shot from his horse, at Charleston, S. C., Mar. 30, 1780. He m., in Wat., Ap. 27, 1767, *Abigail Fowle* [2]. He left an only child,

301. 294 1. Nathaniel, b. Mar. 18, 1768; grad. Harv. Coll., 1786.

3. *Elizabeth*, b. Ap. 10; bap. May 1, 1748; d. Jan. 15, 1749.

295 4. *Andrew*, b. Mar. 2, 1754, studied medicine with Dr. Kittredge, of Andover, settled in New Market, N. H., and d. in Camb. [gravestone], Feb. 9, 1777.

296 5. *Susanna*, b. May 12, 1758; adm. f. c. 1777, and d. Nov. 28, 1778.

297 11. Elizabeth, bap. May 7, 1721; d. Oct. 11, 1739.

298 12. Eunice, bap. Nov. 4, 1722.

299 13. Abigail, bap. Mar. 15, 1723–4; m., Dec. 30, 1755, William Winship, Jr.

300 14. Susanna, bap. July 10, 1726; (?) d. unm.

---

294 301 (VI.) Dr. NATHANIEL BOWMAN, grad. Harv. Coll., 1786; studied medicine with Dr. Kittredge, of Andover, Mass., where he m., Oct.1789, SARAH JOHNSON, dr. of Col. Samuel Johnson, of Andover. He settled in Gorham, Me., where he died of a casualty (the fall of a part of a steeple, at the raising of a meeting-house], June 8, 1797. His wid. Sarah is now (1855) living in Bath, Me., aged 87. Chil.

---

302 1. Samuel Gardner, b. Oct. 9, 1790, merchant, of Bath, Me., m. May 19, 1816, Marcia Stockbridge, b. Ap. 7, 1795, dr. of William and Ruth (Bailey) Stockbridge, of Hanover, Mass. [For her lineage, see Barry's History of Hanover, p. 388.]

303 1. *Nathaniel*, b. July 28, 1817, grad. Bowd. Coll. 1837, went to St. Francisville Parish, West Feliciana, La., was admitted to the N. Orleans bar in 1839, m., Mar. 9, 1842, *Catharine Boer*, of N. Orleans. He d. 1847.

304 2. *Samuel Stockbridge*, b. Aug. 27, 1818, educated a merchant; a cotton-planter of Tensas Parish, Louisiana; m. (1st), Jan. 1843, *Sarah Hamilton*, of W. Feliciana. She d. Ap. 1847, and he m. (2d), June 1851, Mrs. *Eliza Hoover*.

305 3. *Ruth Elizabeth*, b. Sept. 17, 1820; m. June 26, 1840, Lieut. *Joseph Foster Green*, U. S. Navy, of Charlestown, Mass.

4. *William Stockbridge*, b. Sept. 9, 1822, d. in infancy.

306 5. *William Henry*, b. Nov. 18, 1823, a merchant, of Hicks Ferry, Tensas Parish, La.

307 6. *Marcia Stockbridge*, b. Feb. 9, 1826; m. Feb. 16, 1847, *Nathaniel Coit Jenks*, merchant, of Bath, Me.

308 7. *Sarah Winter*, b. Feb. 10, 1828.

309 8. *Frank Joshua*, b. May 9, 1830, a merchant, of Bath, Me.

310 9. *Orville Richardson*, b. Dec. 13, 1832.

311 10. *Howard Dorrance*, b. Dec. 7, 1835.

312 2. Sarah, b. Nov. 19, 1792; m., May 10, 1814, Samuel Winter, merchant, of Bath, Me., b. in Bath, 1789, d. Sept. 16, 1835. She d. Ap. 18, 1828.

313 1. *Frank*, b. Feb. 10, 1815; a merchant in the South, where he m., and d. Mar. 25, 1848.

314 2. *Sarah M.*, b. Jan. 20, 1817.

315 3. *Wealthy J.*, b. June 7, 1819, m. in Clinton, La., Ap. 2, 1846, *Thomas R. Patten*, of Bath. He d. Mar. 1847, and she m. (2d), Oct. 7, 1850, *Galen Clapp*, of Bath. She d. Jan. 3, 1852.

316 4. *William D.*, b. Oct. 28, 1820, grad. Harv. Coll. 1839; a lawyer; m. in

Clinton, La., Mar. 30, 1844, *Lucretia B. Bass*. She d. Mar. 16, 1846, and he m. (2d) June 3, 1852, *Sarah M. Stirling*, of St. Francisville, La.

317 5. *Marcia Bowman*, b. June 28, 1824; m., Mar. 30, 1847, *John L. Anderson*, a civil engineer, of Portland, Me., son of the late John Anderson, of Portland.

318 6. *Harriet Augusta*, b. June 27, 1826; m. Sept. 4, 1851, *Richard B. Hill*, merchant, of Boston.

7. *Samuel*, b. Ap. 22, d. Aug. 16, 1828.

319 3. Joshua, b. Oct. 24, 1795, merchant of Bath, Me., m. Feb. 23, 1820, Hannah Flagg North, b. Nov. 15, 1799, dr. of John and Mehitable (Trott) North, and granddr. of Judge Joseph and Hannah (Flagg) North, of Augusta, Me. He d. Sept. 2, 1823, and she d. Oct. 1, 1826. Chil.

320 1. *George Augustus*, b. Dec. 3, 1820, grad. Bowd. Coll. 1843; studied next three years in Princeton Theol. Sem., and the next year, 1846–7, in Bangor Theol. Sem.; ordained in South Cong. Church, of Kennebunkport, Me., Aug. 9, 1848.

321 2. *Caroline North*, b. Mar. 19, 1822, d. Nov. 28, 1846.

---

p. 90. **BOYDEN.**—From the Woburn Town Records of 1700: "These 5 children of Thomas Bryden and Martha, his wife, were entered heer by their mother's request, becase of thier removing too and frow in the Indian War. Some of them were never recorded anywhere else, and the rest of the records were lost."

1. *Martha*, b. June 14, 1667 (m. in Wob. Dec. 27, 1688, *Timothy Reed*).
2. *Elizabeth*, b. May 24, 1670. *John*, b. Nov. 29, 1672.
4. *Jonathan*, b. Sept. 27, 1675. 5. *Joseph*, b. Ap. 24, 1678.

BOYNTON.—Ebenezer Boynton was dismissed from Weston to Waltham, Nov. 30, 1735, rec'd at Waltham, Feb. 4, 1736; dismissed from Waltham to Hop., Oct. 31, 1737; received at Waltham from Hop., Jan. 8, 1744, and dismissed from Waltham to Mendon, Ap. 13, 1746.

Jeremiah Boynton and wife Patience, adm. f. c., Waltham, May 1, 1737, and they were dismissed to Mendon, Jan. 8, 1744.

Lois Boynton moved from Sud. to Wat., Dec. 4, 1753.

Mary, wife of Jacob Boyington, was from Lexington.

---

p. 91. **BOYLSTON.**—[1.] For 1668, read Feb. 21, 1668–9.

It is evident, from the County Records, that Thomas Boylston, of Wat., was not a very exemplary husband or Christian, and that his friends in England had not full confidence in his prudence and discretion; as an agent was employed to purchase an estate for him in Watertown. It is not improbable that he had been a gay young gentleman of London, whose habits were not formed after the puritanical model, and, not being a member of the church, he was never admitted freeman.

Ap. 1650. Suit. Thomas Boylston *vs.* Thomas Pratt, for withholding money sent him by his uncle. John Sawin testified that in 1648, he spoke with the old man (the uncle), and he said he had assigned his house and lands in New England to him, Thomas Pratt [in trust] for young Boylston ["Boidson"] and his children. Nonsuited.

[3.] Captain Thomas Smith, a butcher, of Charlestown, m., Sarah, 2d dr. of Thomas Boylston, of Watertown. She was adm. f. c. Charlestown, Aug. 26, 1668. She d. Aug. 18, 1711, aged 70 [gravestone]. Mar. 27, 1671, Thomas Smith, butcher, of Charlestown, for good cause, conveys by deed to "John Chinery, my father-in-law, and Thomas Boylston, my brother-in-law," the house in Charlestown, "where I now dwell;" the land and out-houses, and furniture, and all my lands, rights, and interest in Watertown; *In trust*, for behoof of Sarah Boylston, my wife and children, that I have by her. In *consideration*, they agree to pay his wife £20, and to discharge a debt he (T. S.) owes John Richards, a merchant of Boston. July 1, 1679, Thomas Smith, and wife Sarah, for £29, sold 10 acres of land in Wat., to Samuel and Joseph Allen. Chil.,

1. *Sarah*, b. July 22; d. Aug. 17, 1664. 2. *Thomas*, b. July 1, 1665.
3. *William*, b. Mar. 24, 1666–7; m., *Abigail Fowle*. [Bright, 39.]
4. *Sarah*, bap. May 3, 1668. 5. *John*, b. Feb. 11, 1670.
6. Son, bap. Feb. 12, 1681–2. 7. *John*, bap. Feb. 12, 1688–9.

[☞ For the information respecting the family and descendants of Dr. Thomas Boylston, Jr., of Muddy River, on page 91, we were indebted almost exclusively to the researches of Mr. Thomas B. Wyman, Jr. Since the printing of that page, he has made some corrections, and added greatly to the amount of that information, which he has published in the Geneal. Reg. vii. pp. 145–150. The Genealogy, is still far from being complete, and the compiler desires those who are interested in the subject, and are critical in such matters, to *communicate corrections and additions, to Mr. John Hunt, Boston.* To aid in this undertaking, and to give a more full and satisfactory view of that luxuriant branch of the old Watertown stock, we here insert in a condensed form, so much of that article in the Register, as seems to be clearly ascertained.]

1 [4.] THOMAS BOYLSTON, b. in Wat., Jan. 26, 1644–5, chirurgeon, of Muddy River (Brookline), m., in Charlestown, Dec. 13, 1665, MARY GARDNER, b. at Muddy River, Ap. 9, 1648. She d. July 8, 1722, aged 74. He was engaged in the Narragansett war. His estate prized at £560 14*s.* 10*d.* Chil.,

---

2 1. EDWARD, a tailor, of Boston; m. MARY, dr. of John and Mary (Fowle) Dasset, of Boston. He is said to have been lost at sea (vessel foundered), in going to London. His wid. Mary, m. Josiah Flint. Chil.,

4 1. *Hannah*, b. 1696; d. 1697. 2. *Edward*, bap. Nov. 27, 1698.

5 3. *Thomas*, bap. Jan. 26, 1701.

6 2. RICHARD, b. about 1670; a cordwainer, of Charlestown; m. MARY SMITH, b. Feb. 18, 1677–8, only child of James and Mary (Foster) Smith, and gr. dr. of John Smith, ship-builder, of Charlestown. She d. Ap. 16, 1764, aged 86. He d. Ap. 25, 1752, aged 82. Chil.,

7 1. *Mary*, b. Feb. 23, 1698–9; m., in Charlestown, Oct. 27, 1719, *John Earle*, of Boston. [See Lawrence, 10, p. 331.]

8 2. *Ann*, b. Jan. 12, 1700–1; m. June 18, 1719, *Stephen Hall.* She d. in Charlestown, July 3, 1734 [gravestone].

9 3. *Elizabeth*, bap. Oct. 3, 1702; m. Ap. 26, 1724, Capt. *Nathaniel Wyer.* She was a wid. 1753.

10 4. *Sarah*, b. June 11, 1706; m., Aug. 26, 1724, *Jonathan Call.* She d. Oct., 1796, æt. 91. 15 chil.

5. *Dudley*, b. July 22, 1708; d. in infancy.

11 6. *Anna*, bap. 1710; m. Jan. 19, 1734–5, *Benjamin Brown*, of Boston, boat-builder; of Shirley, in 1782.

7. *Lydia*, bap. May 24, 1713; d. Oct. 9, 1713 [gravestone].

12 8. *Abigail*, bap. June 25, 1715; d. May 16, 1788; m. Dr. *Francis Moore.*

13 9. *Lydia*, bap. Jan. 31, 1719; d. Mar., 1791.

14 10. *Richard*, b. July 7, 1722; a brazier, of Charlestown; m. (1st), Ap. 16, 1747, *Mary*, dr. of Wm. Abrahams. He m. (2d), Oct. 13, 1763, *Parnel Foster*, bap. Aug. 24, 1729, dr. of Richard, Jr., and Mary Foster. He d. June 30, 1807, aged 85. Chil.,

15 1. Mary, m. Ezra Beamen. She d. at W. Boylston, June 9, 1813, aged 62.

16 2. Richard, bap. Sept. 17, 1752; a brazier, of Charlestown; m. Eunice Stetson. [See Stetson Genealogy.]

17 3. William, bap. Mar. 19, 1755; a brazier, of Charlestown and Boston; d. Sept., 1836; m. (1st), Mary B. Miles; m. (2d), in Boston, Oct. 25, 1792, Hannah Gotte. One son, Nicholas.

18 4. Martha, bap. June 20, 1756; m., in Boston, June 3, 1794, Dea. Ephraim Frost.

19 5. Ann, bap. Ap. 23, 1758; m. Ap. 15, 1788, Ebenezer Jones, of Princeton.

20 6. Thomas, bap. Ap. 13, 1760; a brazier, of Charlestown; m. Oct. 27, 1808, wid. Mercy (Hay) Farnsworth, dr. of John and Mercy Hay.

21 7. Parnell, bap. Dec. 23, 1764; m. Thomas Brooks.

22 8. Hannah, bap. Ap. 20, 1766; d. July 7, 1807.

23 3. ABIGAIL, b. 1674; m. EBENEZER BROOKS, of Medford, a grandson of Joshua and Hannah (Mason) Brooks, and the gr. father of Gov. John Brooks. She d. May 26, 1756, aged 82. [See Brooks, 80, in Part II.]

24 4. PETER, a shop-keeper, of Brookline; m. ANN WHITE. He d. Sept. 10, 1743. The Will of his wid. Ann, dated Mar. 13, 1754, proved Nov. 1772. May 2,

1713, his brother and other heirs, conveyed to him their shares in the homestead of 96 acres. Chil.,

1. *Benjamin*, b. Ap. 29, 1705; m., Nov. 30, 1727, *Elizabeth Sumner*, b. Ap. 7, 1708, dr. of Edward and Elizabeth (Clap) Sumner [Geneal. Reg. viii. p. 128]; of Brookline, 1729, of Mendon, 1733.
2. *Ann*, b. Nov. 1, 1706; m. Mar. 21, 1729, *Ebenezer Adams*, b. Dec. 30, 1704, youngest son of Joseph and Hannah Adams, of Braintree. 6 chil., of whom the 5th was Zabdiel Boylston, b. Nov. 5, 1739: grad. Harv. Coll., 1759, minister of Lunenburg. [See I. Stearns, App. IX. p. 547. Also, Thayer's Family Memorial, pp. 45 and 6; also, Geneal. Reg. vii. p. 351.]
3. *Susanna*, b. 1708–9; m., Nov. 23, 1734, Dea. *John Adams*, of Braintree; they were the parents of John Adams, President U. S. [See Bright, 47; also, Thayer's Family Memorial, pp. 41–44.]
4. *Mary*, b. Sept. 15, 1714; m., in Boston, Sept. 5, 1740, *Nathan Simpson*, a blacksmith.
5. *Elizabeth*, b. June 29, 1717; m., in Boston, June 4, 1742, *James Cunningham*.
6. *Jerusha*, bap. Feb. 8, 1719; m., Sept. 23, 1743, *Joseph Veasie*.
7. *Sarah*, bap. Mar. 17, 1723; m., *John Potter*, brazier.

5. Sarah, b., 1680; m., Samuel Brooks, of Medford. She d. Oct. 16, 1736, æt. 56. [See Brooks, 89, in Part II.]
6. Lucy, m. Mar. 10, 1702–3, Benjamin Phillips, of Charlestown.
7. Zabdiel, b. about 1679; an eminent physician, of Brookline; m., in Boston, Jan. 18, 1706, Jerusha Minot, b. Jan. 28, 1679, dr. of John and Elizabeth (Brick) Minot, of Dorchester. She d. Ap. 15, 1764, æt. 85, and he d. Mar., 1766, æt. 87. [See Geneal. Reg. I. p. 173; and Thatcher's Am. Med. Biog.]
   1. *Zabdiel*, b. Feb. 10, 1706–7, grad. Harv. Coll, 1724; d. in Eng., unm.
   2. *John*, b. Mar. 23, 1708–9; settled in Bath, England, and d. there Jan. 17, 1795, æt. 86, unm. He was very liberal in his gifts to benevolent objects.
   3. *Elizabeth*, b. June 29, 1710; d. young.
   4. *Jerusha*, b. Nov. 5, 1711; m. Oct. 28, 1731, *Benjamin Fitch*.
   5. *Mary*, d. May, 1802, aged 89, unm. Will dated June 3, 1796.
   6. *Thomas*, b. July 30, 1715; a physician, of Boston; m., Nov. 15, 1745, *Mary Coales*, s. p. His Will, dated July 26, 1749, proved May 29, 1750; wife survived him.
   7. *Elizabeth*, b. Jan. 4, 1716–17; m., Oct. 22, 1747, Dr. *Gillum Taylor*, of Boston.
   8. *Josiah*, b. July 11, 1720; d. early.
8. Mary, (?) m. (1st), Lane; m. (2d), Hubbard; m. (3d), Dwight.
9. Rebecca, b. Sept. 15, 1685; m., May 25, 1708, William Abbot. She d. in Rox., Sept. 7, 1762, aged 76 [gravestone].
10. Dudley, b. about 1688, of Brookline; m., Elizabeth Gardner. He d. Ap. 18, 1748, æt. 60. Estate, £2410 13*s*. (? O. T.). Her Will, dated Mar. 2, 1772, proved Oct. 31, 1776. Chil.,
    1. *Ann*, m., *Robert Williams*, of Boston.
    2. *Mary*, b. Dec. 25, 1719; d. Jan. 3, 1727.
    3. *Elizabeth*, m. in Rox., Mar. 9, 1756, *Benjamin Williams*. 4 chil. She d. before 1772.
    4. *Dudley*, b. about 1723; d. Aug. 29, 1749.
    5. *Joshua*, of Brookline; m., Mar. 22, (?) 1783, *Abigail Baker*, who d. Oct., 1814, æt. 70. He d. about Nov. 1, 1804, æt. 79.
       1. Abigail, b. Jan. 28, 1784; m., May 31, 1810, Dea. Joshua Clark. She d. Dec. 14, 1825, æt. 42.
       2. Rebecca, d. Oct. 3, 1817.
    6. *Mary*, d. Oct., 1815, æt. 88, unm.
    7. *Richard*, a cordwainer, of Brookline; estate (£27), admin. May 8, 1750.
    8. *Caleb*, b. Mar. 19, 1730; living at the South, 1796.
    9. *Sarah*, bap. Aug. 6, 1732; m., Dec. 22, 1761, *Samuel Davis*.
    10. *Susannah*, b. Dec. 5, 1734; m., in Rox., Aug. 18, 1757, Dea. *Samuel Sumner*. 4 chil. [Geneal. Reg. viii. p. 128 n.]
    11. *Edward*, b. Jan. 2, 1737–8; of Springfield; wife *Lydia*. He d. Dec. 21, 1814, æt. 77.
    12. *Hannah*, m., *Beza Cushing*.
11. Joanna, m., July 5, 1714, James Landman.

57 12. THOMAS, a saddler and shopkeeper of Boston, m., May 14, 1715, SARAH, dr. of Nicholas Morecock. His Will, dated Mar. 28, proved Ap. 6, 1739. His wid. d. Feb. 1774. Chil.,

58 1. *Nicholas*, b. Mar. 13, 1716; lived in School Street, Boston, owner of a pew in Brattle St. Church. His Will, dated Aug. 1, proved Aug. 30, 1771. He endowed a professorship in Harvard College. He directed his executors to purchase the ancient homestead in Brookline, which had belonged to his grandfather, Dr. Thomas Boylston, and to convey the same to Brookline Church.

59 2. *Sarah*, b. Jan. 7, 1717 (?), m. in Boston, Sept. 23, 1743, *Edward Robinson.*

60 3. *Anna*, b. Jan. 8, 1719.

61 4. *Thomas*, b. Oct. 7, 1721, a merchant, of the Parish of St. Martin's Vintry, London, where he d. Dec. 30, 1798, unm. He made bequests to the city of Boston.

62 5. *Mary*, b. Feb. 19, 1722, m. June 13, 1746, *Benjamin Hallowell.* 14 chil., one of whom assumed the name Ward Nicholas Boylston. Another was Sir Benjamin Hallowell, an Admiral in the British Navy. Another, Mary, m. Judge Elmesley, of Montreal.

63 1. Ward Nicholas Boylston, a merchant, of London, of Rox., and Princeton, Mass., m. (1st) Mary. He m. (2d) Alicia Darrow, of England. His Will, dated Feb. 5, 1828. As a trustee, and in his own right, he held much wealth, and was a very liberal benefactor. Chil.,

64 1. Nicholas, d. in London, East India Co. Service.

65 2. Thomas.

66 3. John Lane, of Princeton, m. Sarah Brooks, b. about 1791, now (1853) a widow. Chil.,

67 1. Ward Nicholas, grad. Harv. Coll. 1835, M.D. 1839, M.M.S.S. of Princeton.

68 2. Thomas, of Rox., m. Caroline A. Fowle.

69 3. Alicia, b. 1822. 4. Mary Hallowell, b. 1825.

71 5. Louisa Catharine Adams, b. 1828.

72 6. *Nathaniel*, b. Mar. 21, 1724; of St. Christopher's, in 1771.

73 7. *Lucy*, b. Sept. 28, 1725, m., in Boston, *Timothy Rogers.*

74 8. *Rebecca*, b. Dec. 7, 1727, m. Aug. 13, 1773, Lieut. Gov. *Moses Gill*, of Massachusetts.

---

p. 92. **BRANCH.**—MARY BRANCH moved from Boston to Watertown, May, 1756. Wid. ABIGAIL BRANCH moved from Wat. to Charlestown, Ap. 1758.

BRAYBROOK.—Oct. 5, 1647, JOHN BRABROOK, of Wat. by power of attorney from John Glover, sold to Nicholas Birom, of Weymouth, land in Watertown. Jan. 5, 1651–2, the town granted John Brabrook £30 towards his loss by fire. Nov. 1654, the court appointed the selectmen of Wat. administrators of John Brabrook, who d. leaving children. Dec. 23, 1657, the court ordered John Flemming to provide Thomas Brabrook, apprentice, double apparel, at the judgment of Hugh Mason and Dea. Thomas Hastings. Ap. 2, 1663, the selectmen ordered to take wid. Brabrook from Woburn, who is there in distress.

BREWER.—[13.] DANIEL BREWER, m., Sept. 9, 1732, PHEBE, dr. of James and Sarah (Cutter) Locke. [See Locke Family, p. 35.]

---

p. 93. **BRIANT.**—Wid. BRIANT moved from Weymouth to Watertown, Nov. 1738.

BRIDGE.—[3.] (?)JOHN, b. June 15, 1645. [7.] For Samuel Harrington [40.] read Daniel Harrington [26].

[8.] Matthew Bridge m. Abigail Russell, of Cambridge. For 1722, read (?) 1727.

p. 94. [10.] Read, Abraham Watson.

[20.] Anna, m. Ap. 7, 1743.

[22.] Sarah, m., Ap. 4, 1753, Jonas Pierce [84].

[30.] Will of John Bridge, dated June 16, 1769, proved June 3, 1776.

[31.] Anna, m. —— Sampson. [32.] Mary, m. —— Parker.

[36.] Ebenezer, m. in Fram., Nov. 3, 1763, Mehitabel Wood.
[37.] Samuel Bridge m. (1st) Susanna Reed.
In margin, opposite to the last line, read 19. 41. For the parentage of Anna Perkins, see Mitchell's Bridgewater, p. 267. For Harrington 143, read [†143].
p. 95. [45.] For Mary (? Anna) read Nancy. For [143] read [†143].
[46.] Mary, b. Sept. 3, 1760. For 1843, read 1842.
[48–1.] Polly Bridge d. in Waltham, Sept. 24, 1854, aged 68.
[49.] For Brut, read Bent. [51.] Nathaniel Bridge d. Dec. 4, 1845.
4th line from bottom, for Pipps, read Phipps.

BRIGHAM.—Thomas Brigham, proprietor of Wat. 1642. Homestall bounded E. by Camb. Line; S.E. by Charles River; W. by Samuel Saltonstall's homestall. He embarked in the Susan and Ellen, Ap. 1635, then aged 32. Thomas Brigham d. in Cambridge, Dec. 8, 1653. Land of John Brigan (Brigham) is mentioned as a boundary in 1644.

BRIGHT.

p. 96. 6th line from the bottom, for the best Saxon scholar, read, one of the best Saxon scholars.
p. 97. 5th line from the top, after proved, insert, in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury. For Botters, read Butters. 11th line from the top, after where he, insert, the testator. 14th line, after Will, insert legacies. 10th line from bottom, strike out, in what manner was not ascertained. 4th and 9th line from the bottom, for Barnett, read Bassett.

Since the Bright pedigree, on pages 98 and 99, was printed (in Sept. 1852), Mr. Somerby has been prosecuting his antiquarian and genealogical researches in England, and he has obtained much additional information respecting the early history of that family. Besides a few corrections, the additions are so great, that it is deemed advisable to reprint the pedigree, corrected and enlarged; and to append to it, in the form of notes, most of the information recently obtained. For the materials of this information, we are chiefly indebted to the personal researches of Mr. Somerby, and for the condensation and arrangement of them in the following pages, we are much indebted to Mr. Jonathan B. Bright, of Waltham, whose enlightened liberality has furnished the means for prosecuting these elaborate investigations.

That the Bright family of Suffolk, was one of high respectability among the gentry of that county, is evident from their many alliances by marriage, with persons of honourable houses. Although their lineage has been traced back no farther than to Walter Bright, of Bury St. Edmunds, yet there are reasons for believing the family to have been related to the Brights who flourished in the county of Kent, at a much earlier period. Catherine Bright, of Royton, in that county, who married Robert Waters, a gentleman of large estates, was the mother of Mary Waters, who afterwards became the celebrated Mrs. Honeywood, wife of Robert Honeywood, of Mark's Hall, in Essex. In 1709, her portrait was bequeathed by Thomas Bright, of Bury St. Edmunds, to his cousin Fisher; who, he says, was related to the Honeywoods. Some families of the name of Bright flourished in Essex and Norfolk, from a very early period, and as these counties adjoin Suffolk, it is quite probable that they were of the same original stock. The Suffolk family of Bright, in the male line, is believed to be extinct in England.

Henry Bright, the Anglo-American ancestor of the family embraced in this volume, was evidently the only one of the Suffolk family, that came to New England. It has already been shown (page 96), that he must have come over as early as 1630, as in that year he became a member of the first church of Boston, which was organized in Charlestown. As his name does not afterwards occur in the Boston Records, nor among those who remained in Charlestown, after the great removal thence to Boston, it is presumed that he went very early to Watertown, perhaps in 1630, although not with the very first settlers. His descendants, in the male line, have continued to reside in Watertown, and its vicinity, to the present time. They have never been numerous; but the pages of this volume show that those in the female branches, who trace their lineage to him, are very numerous.

Others of the name of Bright, came early to New England; but there are no reasons, derived from American records or traditions, for supposing that any of them were related to Deacon Henry Bright of Watertown; and the result of the extensive investigations in England, seems to prove clearly that they were not. Two of these were of Watertown, viz.: Henry Bright, "Sen." [see page 96], and Thomas Bright, who purchased the house

and homestall lot of Lieut. Robert Feake, and sold it, Dec. 17, 1640, for £60, to Col. William Rainborow. It is probable, that this Thomas Bright went to Hampton, about the time he sold his house and land in Watertown. Nothing is known of the origin or the date of the arrival of either of them. [May not this Thomas, be the Thomas Brighton, who embarked in the Truelove, for New England, in Sept., 1635, then aged 31?] Rev. Francis Bright, son of Edward Bright, of London, came over in 1629, in company with Mr. Higginson, settled in Charlestown, and returned to England the next year. [See Frothingham's Hist. of Charlestown, p. 25.] Samuel Bright, servant of John Sweet, was adm. f. c., first church in Boston, Sept., 1644, and was adm. freeman, May, 1645. The name Bright appears in Salem, in 1636, and in Hampton, in 1640, but it is not known what became of those bearing it. The name occurs frequently in Boston in the last century, as early as 1724, in church records; also in Dedham. Most of those in the United States, out of New England, are supposed to be descended from early settlers of this name in Pennsylvania.

NOTES TO THE PEDIGREE ON PAGES 708–9.

Note 1. (I. Generation.)—John Bright, of the Parish of St. Mary, Bury St. Edmunds, in the County of Suffolk, maltster, was living in the time of Henry VIII., when he held lands of the Abbot of that place, and may have been the father of Walter, Roger, and Margaret Bright. This is the only one of the pedigree not provable by Wills and parish registers. The register of the Parish of St. Mary, although it begins as soon as any in England, 1538, is not sufficiently old to contain the baptisms of those first named in the pedigree. No Will of this John Bright has been discovered. John Bryghte was witness to the Will of Anne Buckenham, of Bury St. Edmunds, May 20, 1539. He was buried June 26, 1545. This is the earliest Bright yet ascertained as residing in Bury St. Edmunds, from which circumstance it may be inferred, he was originally of another town or county. The name is common in the adjoining counties of Essex and Norfolk. It is, therefore, possible that the Brights of these three counties, were originally from the same stock. At this time, there is but one person of the name living in the County of Suffolk, and he, a descendant of a family of Shropshire, whose ancestor settled in this county, in the last century.

Note 2. (II. Gen.)—Walter Bright, of the Parish of St. Mary, Bury St. Edmunds, mercer, was a man of wealth and consideration in that place. He owned a house in College Street. He was one of fifty-two parishioners of St. Mary's, who, in 1546, authorized the churchwardens, of whom John Bright was one, to sell the church plate, for the repairs of the church. His Will, dated October 28, 1550, proved in the Prerogative Court, in London, Feb. 6, 1551, provides for his wife Margaret, she to have his dwelling-house in College Street for one year, and all the property she brought with her. His son, John, "to have a harness for a man, with half a sheaf of arrows." Son Edmund, a house. Son Thomas, to have a close, with appurtenances, in Westgate Street. Legacies to his daughter Joan, wife of Thomas Cage, and their children, Mary and John; to his brother Roger Bright, and his sons, Augustine, Nicholas, and Thomas; to his sister Margaret Page, and her sons, George and John. Legacies in money, to all his children and grandchildren, to the poor, and to St. Mary's Church. The name of his first wife, and mother of all his children, has not been ascertained. His second wife, was Margaret Elwolde. It is possible she married, after his decease, Wm. Jervis, of Whepstead, Gent., as Thomas Bright in his Will, dated August 20, 1587, appoints his father-in-law, said Wm. Jervis, supervisor.

Of the descendants of the other sons of Walter, viz., John and Edmund, and his daughters, Joan and Katherine, nothing is known beyond what is mentioned in the pedigree.

Note 3. (II. Gen.)—Roger Bright, of Bury St. Edmunds. He and his sons, are mentioned in his brother, Walter Bright's, Will, October 28, 1550. The Will of his widow Joan, dated Bury St. Edmunds, Feb. 4, 1578, and proved March 26, 1580, mentions her son Thomas Bright, and his children, Thomas, Agnes, and Margaret, not 18 years of age



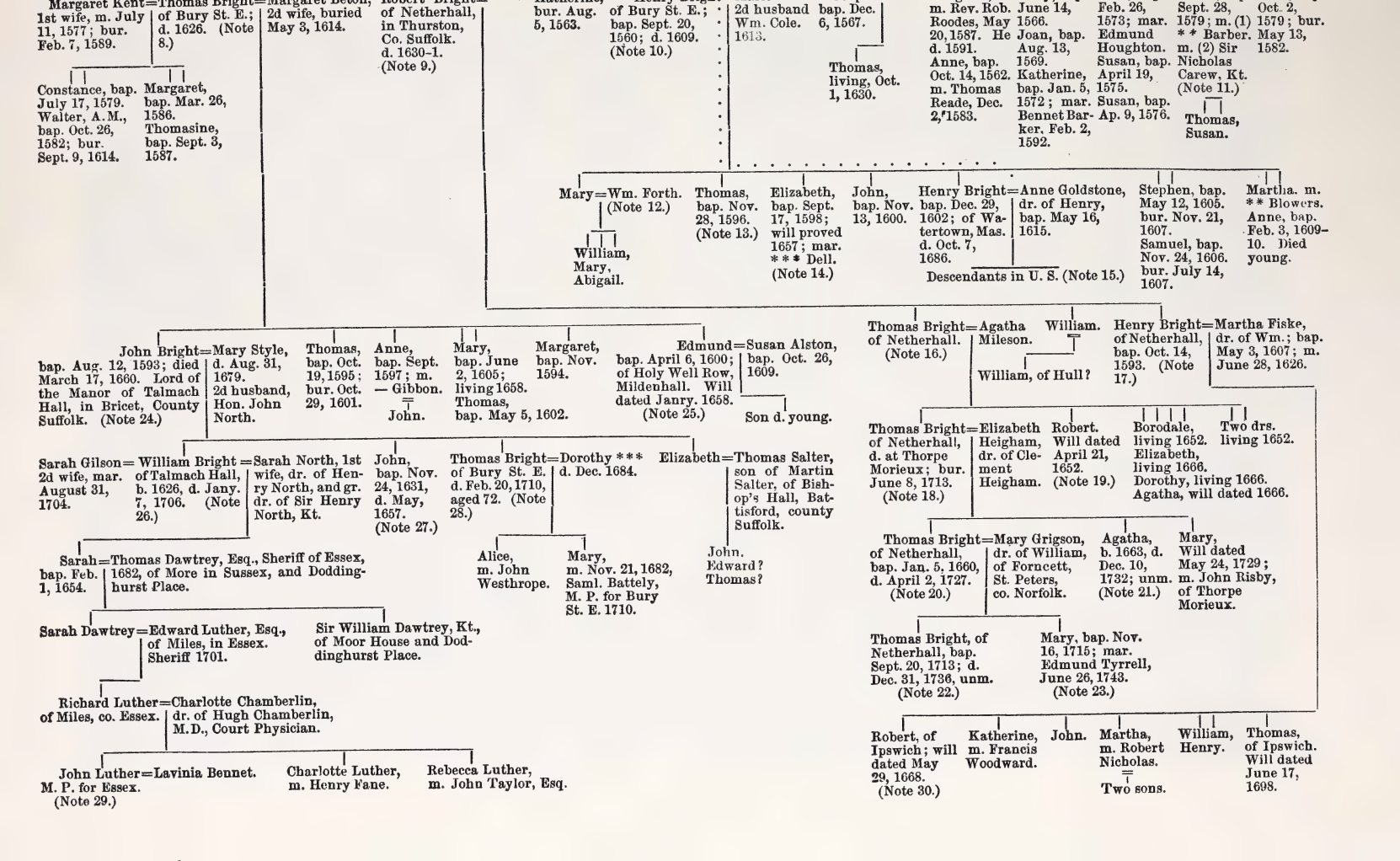
PEDIGREE OF BRIGHT.

Compiled from Original Manuscripts in the Herald's Visitations, Deeds, Wills, Parochial Registers, &c., &c., and from Monumental Inscriptions.

BY HORATIO G. SOMERBY, ESQ.

JOHN BRIGHT = * * * *
of Bury St. Edmunds, County of Suffolk, England; buried June 26, 1545 (Note 1).

- Margaret Elwolde = Walter Bright of Bury St. Edmunds, died 1550–1. (Note 2.) = * * * 1st wife.
  - John Bright of Bury St. Edmunds, buried Aug. 10, 1593. (Note 5.) = Alice Walot, m. June 16, 1544. Will dated July 11, 1600.
    - Walter, buried 1550.
    - Joan, m. Thomas Osborne, June 9, 1572. =
      - Thomas, John.
      - Jane, Susan, Alice.
    - Thomas, buried Nov. 15, 1585. Susan, bur. May 16, 1573.
    - Mary, mar. Henry Cage, Dec. 15, 1580.
      - Henry, Mary, Margaret.
    - Cicely, mar. Robt. Beane.
      - Cicely.
    - Margaret, bap. July 7, 1560, unm. Catherine, bap. May 18, 1563; mar. Henry Copsey, Septem. 1587.
    - Alice, bap. July 1, 1565; m. Nicholas Sharpe, Ap. 20, 1590. Elizabeth, bap. July 27, 1568; bur. August 23, 1575.
  - Joan = Thomas Cage.
    - Anne, Elizabeth, Joan, Agnes.
  - Katherine = ** Batt.
    - Marian, Marie, John.
  - Anne * * * 1st wife buried Dec. 12, 1563.
  - = Edmund Bright of Bury St. E. (Note 6.) = Catherine Copsey, m. Oct. 12, 156–, 2d wife.
    - Margaret, bap. Ap. 10, 1558; bur. June 14, 1565.
    - Thos. Bright, bap. Mar. 3, 1561. = Mary Cook, m. Feb. 2, 1592.
      - Margaret, bap. Nov. 10, 1594. Marie, bap. Jan. 16, 1596.
      - Thomas, bap. Dec. 30, 1598; bur. Dec. 17, 1631; of Bury St. E. = Alice Davis, mar. Oct. 1, 1623.
  - Thomas Bright, of Bury St. E. buried Sept. 1, 1587. (Note 7.) = Margaret Payton, dr. of Wm. Payton, m. July 27, 1554. Will dated Nov. 20, 1599.
    - Robert, bap. Nov. 8, 1564. Catherine, bap. Dec. 16, 1565. Edmund, bap May 24, 1567; bur. May 28, 1568.
    - Alice, bap. Oct. 16, 1568. Susan, bap. May 9, 1573; bur. May 16, 1573. John, bap. Nov. 24, 1574.
- Roger Bright of Bury St. Edmunds. (Note 3.) = Joan Rolfe. Will dated Feb. 4, 1578.
  - Augustine, Nicholas.
  - Thomas Bright = Alice Stone, m. Oct. 16, 1567. 2d husband, Rd. Ireland, m. 1586.
    - Thomas, b. July 4, 1580.
    - Agnes, Margaret.
  - Annie, bap Nov. 19, 1539; m. Thomas Whight, Aug. 28, 1567.
    - Margaret, Mary, Dorothy, Elizabeth, Frances.
  - Mary, bap. July 13, 1545; mar. Thomas Balles, Sept. 30, 1576.
    - William.
  - Margaret, bap. Ap. 1, 1543; m. Rd. Collign, Nov. 17, 1569.
    - Margaret, Cranvis, Elizabeth.
- Margaret Bright = * * * Page.
  - George.
  - John.


Margaret Kent=Thomas Bright
1st wife, m. July 11, 1577; bur. Feb. 7, 1589.
of Bury St. E.; d. 1626. (Note 8.)
Constance, bap. July 17, 1579. Walter, A.M., bap. Oct. 26, 1582; bur. Sept. 9, 1614.
Margaret, bap. Mar. 26, 1586. Thomasine, bap. Sept. 3, 1587.
Margaret Beeton, 2d wife, buried May 3, 1614.
Robert Bright of Netherhall, in Thurston, Co. Suffolk. d. 1630-1. (Note 9.)
bur. Aug. 5, 1563.
of Bury St. E.; bap. Sept. 20, 1560; d. 1609. (Note 10.)
2d husband Wm. Cole. 1613.
bap. Dec. 6, 1567.
Thomas, living, Oct. 1, 1630.
m. Rev. Rob. Roodes, May 20, 1587. He d. 1591.
Anne, bap. Oct. 14, 1562.
m. Thomas Reade, Dec. 2, 1583.
Joan, bap. Aug. 13, 1569.
Katherine, bap. Jan. 5, 1572; mar. Bennet Barker. Feb. 2, 1592.
Feb. 26, 1573; mar. Edmund Houghton.
Susan, bap. April 19, 1575.
Susan, bap. Ap. 9, 1576.
Sept. 28, 1579; m. (1) * * Barber. m. (2) Sir Nicholas Carew, Kt. (Note 11.)
Thomas, Susan.
Oct. 2, 1579; bur. May 13, 1582.
Mary=Wm. Forth. (Note 12.)
William, Mary, Abigail.
Thomas, bap. Nov. 28, 1596. (Note 13.)
Elizabeth, bap. Sept. 17, 1598; will proved 1657; mar. * * * Dell. (Note 14.)
John, bap. Nov. 13, 1600.
Henry Bright=Anne Goldstone, dr. of Henry, bap. May 16, 1615.
bap. Dec. 29, 1602; of Watertown, Mas. d. Oct. 7, 1686.
Descendants in U. S. (Note 15.)
Stephen, bap. May 12, 1605. bur. Nov. 21, 1607.
Samuel, bap. Nov. 24, 1606. bur. July 14, 1607.
Martha. m. * * Blowers. Anne, bap. Feb. 3, 1609–10. Died young.
John Bright=Mary Style, d. Aug. 31, 1679. 2d husband, Hon. John North.
bap. Aug. 12, 1593; died March 17, 1660. Lord of the Manor of Talmach Hall, in Bricet, County Suffolk. (Note 24.)
Thomas, bap. Oct. 19, 1595; bur. Oct. 29, 1601.
Anne, bap. Sept. 1597; m. — Gibbon. = John.
Mary, bap. June 2, 1605; living 1658. Thomas, bap. May 5, 1602.
Margaret, bap. Nov. 1594.
Edmund=Susan Alston, bap. Oct. 26, 1609.
bap. April 6, 1600; of Holy Well Row, Mildenhall. Will dated Janry. 1658. (Note 25.)
Son d. young.
Thomas Bright of Netherhall. (Note 16.)=Agatha Mileson.
William, of Hull?
Henry Bright of Netherhall, bap. Oct. 14, 1593. (Note 17.)=Martha Fiske, dr. of Wm.; bap. May 3, 1607; m. June 28, 1626.
Sarah Gilson= 2d wife, mar. August 31, 1704.
William Bright of Talmach Hall, b. 1626, d. Janry. 7, 1706. (Note 26.)=Sarah North, 1st wife, dr. of Henry North, and gr. dr. of Sir Henry North, Kt.
John, bap. Nov. 24, 1631, d. May, 1657. (Note 27.)
Thomas Bright of Bury St. E. d. Feb. 20, 1710, aged 72. (Note 28.)=Dorothy * * * d. Dec. 1684.
Alice, m. John Westhrope.
Mary, m. Nov. 21, 1682, Saml. Battely, M. P. for Bury St. E. 1710.
Elizabeth=Thomas Salter, son of Martin Salter, of Bishop's Hall, Battisford, county Suffolk.
John. Edward? Thomas?
Thomas Bright of Netherhall, d. at Thorpe Morieux; bur. June 8, 1713. (Note 18.)=Elizabeth Heigham, dr. of Clement Heigham.
Robert. Will dated April 21, 1652. (Note 19.)
Borodale, living 1652. Elizabeth, living 1666. Dorothy, living 1666. Agatha, will dated 1666.
Two drs. living 1652.
Sarah=Thomas Dawtrey, Esq., Sheriff of Essex, 1682, of More in Sussex, and Doddinghurst Place.
bap. Feb. 1, 1654.
Thomas Bright of Netherhall, bap. Jan. 5, 1660, d. April 2, 1727. (Note 20.)=Mary Grigson, dr. of William, of Forncett, St. Peters, co. Norfolk.
Agatha, b. 1663, d. Dec. 10, 1732; unm. (Note 21.)
Mary, Will dated May 24, 1729; m. John Risby, of Thorpe Morieux.
Sarah Dawtrey=Edward Luther, Esq., of Miles, in Essex. Sheriff 1701.
Sir William Dawtrey, Kt., of Moor House and Doddinghurst Place.
Richard Luther of Miles, co. Essex.=Charlotte Chamberlin, dr. of Hugh Chamberlin, M.D., Court Physician.
Thomas Bright, of Netherhall, bap. Sept. 20, 1713; d. Dec. 31, 1736, unm. (Note 22.)
Mary, bap. Nov. 16, 1715; mar. Edmund Tyrrell, June 26, 1743. (Note 23.)
John Luther=Lavinia Bennet. M. P. for Essex. (Note 29.)
Charlotte Luther, m. Henry Fane.
Rebecca Luther, m. John Taylor, Esq.
Robert, of Ipswich; will dated May 29, 1668. (Note 30.)
Katherine, m. Francis Woodward.
John.
Martha, m. Robert Nicholas. = Two sons.
William, Henry.
Thomas, of Ipswich. Will dated June 17, 1698.

Daughter Agnes (Annie ?), and her husband, Thomas Whight, and their children, viz.:—Margaret, Mary, Dorothy, Elizabeth, and Frances, not 18.—Daughter Margaret, and her husband, Richard Collyn, and their children, Margaret, Cranvys, and Elizabeth.—Daughter Mary, and her husband, Thomas Balles, and their son William.—Brother, John Skott, and his wife Alice, and their daughter Mary. Sister, Jackesonne. Her god-daughters, Katherine, and Alice, children of John Bright, and several others. John Skott, and Thomas Bright, draper, executors.

Note 4. (II. Gen.)—Margaret Bright, wife of —— Page, and her two children, George and John, are mentioned in her brother Walter's Will, October 28, 1550. Nothing further is known of them.

Note 5. (III. Gen.)—John Bright, of the Parish of St. Mary, Bury St. Edmunds, clothier. He lived in College Street. He is mentioned in his father, Walter Bright's, Will, Oct. 28, 1550; also in the Will of Joan Bright, widow of his uncle, Roger Bright, Feb. 4, 1578. His own Will, dated August 5, 1593, proved in the Prerogative Office, in London (a copy of which is at Bury St. Edmunds), gives to his wife Alice, during her life, all his lands, tenements, meadows, &c., &c.; legacies to his daughter Joan, wife of Thomas Osburne, and their children Thomas, John, Jane, Susan, Alice, and Joan; to his daughter Mary, wife of Henry Cage, and their children, Henry, Mary, and Margaret; to his daughter Cicely, wife of Robert Beane; to his daughter Margaret, a house and grounds, in Church Govel Street; his wife, Alice, to have the charge of said Margaret and her property during life, from which it is inferred that Margaret was of unsound mind; gives to his daughter Alice, wife of Nicholas Sharpe; to his daughter Catherine, wife of Henry Copsey, and to the children of his brother, Edmund Bright. Appoints Thomas Bright, son of his brother Thomas, supervisor. His widow, Alice Bright, made her Will at Felsham, Co. of Suffolk, in 1600, which was proved, at Bury St. Edmunds, in September, the same year; gives to her daughters, Joan Osburne, Mary Cage, Catherine Copsey, Alice Sharpe, Margaret Bright, and Cicely Beane, and her grand-daughter Cicely Beane, and son-in-law Robert Beane; speaks of her house, in College Street; appoints her daughter Joan, governess of her daughter Margaret, and executrix to her Will, and her kinsman, Thomas Bright, son of Thomas Bright, deceased, supervisor.

Note 6. (III. Gen.)—Edmund Bright, son of Walter, of the Parish of St. Mary, Bury St. Edmunds, and wives, viz.: 1st, Anne ——, 2d, Catherine Copsey. Administration by his widow, March 27, 1589. He is mentioned in his father Walter's, and his brother John Bright's Wills. Nothing is known of this branch beyond his children, and the children of his son Thomas Bright.

Note 7. (III. Gen.)—Thomas Bright, the elder, was of the Parish of St. James, in Bury St. Edmunds, draper. He was the alderman (chief magistrate) of Bury, lord of the manor of Brookhall, in Foxearth, Co. of Essex, and of the manor of Butters Hall, in Thompson, Co. of Norfolk. His Will, dated August 20, 1587, was proved in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, September 23, 1587. He gave to his wife Margaret, during her life, the manor of Butters, with 400 sheep, and tenements called Bees and Brightmears; also the manor of Brookhall; also lands and tenements in Bury St. Edmunds, Great Barton, Nowton, and Fornham, St. Martins. After her death, his son Thomas to have the Norfolk estate, and Walter, son of said Thomas, to succeed. To son Robert, his property called Barton Place, in Great Barton. To son Henry, his lands, tenements, and fields in Barton, and in other towns and parishes, which he had purchased of Sir Robert Jermyn, Knight, and George Cocke; also a stone house in Whiting Street; also a tavern and other buildings on Angel Hill, Skinner's Row, Smith's Row, and Frier's Lane, &c., and other places in Bury St. Edmunds. Son Thomas to have, with other property, the close in Westgate Street, which his father Walter gave him by his Will. To son Jasper, certain tenements in Nowton, and a house in Bury St. Edmunds, &c., &c. Legacies to daughter Margaret, wife of Robert Roodes; to daughter Agnes, wife of Thomas Reade, and to daughters Katherine and Susan, not 21 years of age. Mentions his godson Thomas, son of his brother Edmund, and brother John. Gave to the Feoffees of the Guildhall Feoffment, Bury St. Edmunds, for several charitable purposes, the sum of £300. Appoints sons Thomas and Robert executors, and his father-in-law, William Jervis, of Whepstead, Gent., supervisor of his Will. His estates were large. In the Rolls Chapel, London, are three Inquisitions, Post Mortem, describing his lands in Essex, Norfolk, and Suffolk. His portrait, procured by the Corporation of Bury St. Edmunds, hangs in the Guildhall. By

permission of the town authorities, a copy has been made, which is in the possession of J. B. Bright, of Waltham, Massachusetts. His wife Margaret (Payton) Bright, held her first Court for Butters Hall Manor, August 14, 1590. Her Will is dated Nov. 20, 1599, and was proved in the Prerogative Court, at London, March, 1600. She was then residing in London, probably with her son Robert, who was afterwards of Netherhall. She gave to her sons, Robert, Henry, and Jasper, and her daughters Anne Reade, Katherine Barker, Joan Houghton, and Susan Barber, £100 each; to the children of her sons Thomas, Robert, and Henry; to the poor of the Parishes of St. James and St. Mary, in Bury St. Edmunds; to the poor of Thompson, in Norfolk; Barton and Risbie, in Suffolk. Mentions her brothers, Ralf Payton, Adam Payton, and George Payton; sisters Reyner, and Rose Langhan; late sister Sybil Hancock, deceased, and sister Margery Wilson. Appoints her sons-in-law, Bennet Barker and Edmund Houghton, executors, and her son Robert Bright, overseer. He wrote his name, Bryght.

There are some records of proceedings in relation to Thomas Bright's legacy of £300, to the Guildhall Feoffment, down to 1612, but there is no distinct or separate account of it subsequent to that date.

The Suffolk Directory, for 1844, contains an account of the Guildhall Feoffment; a list of its houses, farms, tenants, &c., vested in the Guildhall Feoffees of Bury St. Edmunds, in trust, for the public use and benefit of the inhabitants of the town, and for specific charitable purposes; the rents in 1838 amounting to £2000. Then follows a list of donations, in which are mentioned those of Thomas Bright, Sen. (viz. £300, besides the tithes of Foxearth); by Thomas Bright, Jr. (viz. in the time of Charles I., two messuages in the Fish or Meat Market, afterwards burnt down); and by Lady Carew [dr. of Thomas Bright, Sen.] (viz. £100 laid out for a tenement and land, called Jeckes, at Hepworth). From this we may infer, that these legacies have not been squandered nor diverted from their original purposes, but they probably became merged in, or incorporated with, other possessions held by the Feoffees.

It is to be observed that in the time of Thomas Bright, Sen., money was of eight times its present value, which would make his bequest equal to £2,400 at the present time.

Wright's His. of Essex, Vol. I., p. 573, says, "Mr. Bright left an annuity of £12 to be paid out of the estate of Brookhall, for poor prisoners and widows, and for the use of St. Edmundsbury school."

Note 8. (IV. Gen.)—Thomas Bright, son of Thomas, the elder, of the Parish of St. James, Bury St. Edmunds, was alderman or chief magistrate of Bury, in 1610. His arms were entered in the Herald's College, by William Camden, Clarencieux, 14 James I. (1616). He received by Will, from his father, the Manor of Butters, in Thompson, Co. of Norfolk, and held his first court there, August 6, 1620.

He was supervisor of the Will of his aunt Alice, and one of the executors of his father's Will. He died in 1626, and was buried in the churchyard of St. Mary, Bury St. Edmunds. By Deed, in 1625, he gave to the poor of St. Mary's Church; to the prisoners in the county gaol; for the repairs of the churches of St. Mary and St. James; and for cakes and wine at the annual meeting of the Feoffees.

Nothing further than what is mentioned in the pedigree is known of his wives, Margaret Kent, and Margaret Beton. Mary, wife of Thomas Bright, gent., was buried in the Parish of St. Mary, September 4, 1625, probably a third wife of this Thomas.

His name appears in the first charter from James I., dated April 3, 1606, to Bury St. Edmunds, and also in the third charter of James I., to Bury St. Edmunds, dated September 17, 1614.

His grandson, Thomas Bright, in his Will, dated March 1, 1709, bequeaths to the town of Bury St. Edmunds, a portrait of King Edmund, which he desires may be hung in the same room with that of his grandfather. Neither of these pictures can now be found. That of Thomas Bright, the elder, is still in existence, and easily distinguished by the inscription at the bottom.

Note 9. (IV. Gen.)—Robert Bright, son of Thomas, the elder, moved to London, where he was living in 1600. He subsequently became lord of the manors of Netherhall, in Thurston, and "New House," in Pakenham, both in the County of Suffolk. He had arms confirmed to him, as second brother of Thomas Bright, of Bury St. Edmunds, with a crescent on the bend, for difference. In 1620, he built the manor house called "New House," in a very elaborate style of architecture. He made his Will, October 1, 1630, which was proved in the Bishop's Court of Norwich, March 1, 1631. He gives to his son Thomas, who succeeded to the Netherhall Estate, a tenement called Battlelies. To his

son William, a farm, called Barton Place, with the fisheries thereunto belonging. To his son Henry, "New House," in Pakenham, houses and lands in Cockfield, and lands in Norton. Legacies to his brother-in-law, Thomas Reade, of Bury St. Edmunds; to his three sisters, Lady Carew, Katherine, wife of Bennet Barker, and Joan, wife of Edmund Houghton; also to Thomas, son of his brother, Jasper Bright. His estates were extensive in the County of Suffolk, all of which, in consequence of the failure of male issue, in subsequent generations, have gone with the females to other families. As the wife of Robert Bright is not mentioned in his Will, it is to be presumed she died before him. Her family is not known. [See p. 100.]

Netherhall stands partly in Pakenham and partly in Thurston, near the parish church of the former, and about six miles from Bury St. Edmunds. The Ashfields, Knights, who were originally of Stowlangtoft, appear to have been seated here about the time of Henry VIII., and it passed to the Brights about a century afterwards. The Hall has undergone some changes in its exterior, and now, 1853, belongs to William Chinery Bassett, Esq., who is lord of the manor. "New House" was sold to Sir William Spring, for a dower house for his lady, soon after the death of Robert Bright. It is now the seat of its owner, the Rev. W. J. Spring Casborne, who is also impropriator of the Rectory. Mr. Casborne inherits the estate through the female line, from Sir William Spring, the male issue being extinct.

Note 10. (IV. Gen.)—Henry Bright, son of Thomas the elder, was of the Parish of St. James, Bury St. Edmunds; where he was baptized September 20, 1560. He died in 1609, intestate. A chasm in the administration records between the years 1609 and 1630, deprives us of some facts in relation to the family, which it would be desirable to know. He was a man of considerable wealth, and proprietor of several estates in Bury St. Edmunds, and the neighboring villages. An Indenture, dated March 20, 1606, is among the corporation records, by which Henry Bright, and his wife Mary, lease to the town, for certain purposes, the Angel Hotel, a messuage in Cook's Row, Abbeygate Street, and several tenements, shops, &c., in various parts of the town. He owned houses adjoining the Angel Hotel, which are still standing. His name appears in the first charter from James I., to Bury St. Edmunds, dated April 3, 1606. Of his wife's family, nothing has yet been ascertained. After his death she married William Cole, Gent., of Bury St. Edmunds. She is mentioned in the Will of her son Thomas Bright, of Ipswich, dated April 17, 1618.

Note 11. (IV. Gen.)—Susan Bright, daughter of Thomas Bright the elder, was first married to —— Barber. She is mentioned in her father's, mother's, and brother Robert Bright's, Wills. Her second husband was Sir Nicholas Carew, Knight, of Beddington, in the Co. of Surrey, and she was his second wife. His first wife was Maria, daughter of Sir George More, Knight, of Losely. His sister, Elizabeth Carew, was the wife of Sir Walter Raleigh, Knight. Lady Susan Carew died at Beddington, in 1638, and was buried in the church there. She gave the feoffees of the Guildhall Feoffment, at Bury St. Edmunds, £100, for the purchasing of lands to the yearly value of £5, which was to be equally distributed to five poor widows. It was laid out in the purchase of a tenement called Jeckes, in Hepworth, in 1636.

Her son Thomas Carew, died in infancy. She also had a daughter Susan Carew, of whom nothing further is known.

Note 12. (V. Gen.)—Mary Bright, daughter of Henry, and granddaughter of Thomas Bright, the elder, married William Forth, of Nayland, Co. of Suffolk, Gent., son of William Forth, Esq., of Butley, in the same county, of an ancient and highly respectable family, one of whom married John Winthrop, of Groton, who emigrated to New England. Her husband was one of the overseers, and her son, Dr. William Forth, of London, executor of the Will of her sister, Elizabeth (Bright) Dell, widow, of Stratford-le-Bow, in Middlesex.

Note 13. (V. Gen.)—Thomas Bright, son of Henry, and grandson of Thomas Bright, the elder, was baptized at the Parish of St. James, Bury St. Edmunds. He was a merchant in Ipswich, and died unmarried. His Will, dated April 17, 1618, proved in the Prerogative Court, at London, January 26, 1626; gives to his brother William Forth, of Nayland, —; to his mother, then wife of William Cole; and £70 each to his brothers John and Henry, when they shall be twenty-one years of age; also, legacies to his sisters Elizabeth and Martha Bright, and to Maria, daughter of Thomas Woodgate, of Ipswich.

Note 14. (V. Gen.)—Elizabeth Bright, daughter of Henry, and granddaughter of Thomas Bright the elder, was baptized at St. James, Bury St. Edmunds, Sept. 17, 1598. She married —— Dell, whom she survived. Her Will, dated August 6, 1657, at Stratford-le-Bow, in Middlesex, gives to her brother "Master Henry Bright, of New England," and his children, —; to her sister Martha Blowers, and children, —; to her nephew William Parks, —; to her cousin, —— Cawby, Esq., —; to the Rev. Mr. Greenhall, of Stepney, —; to the poor of Stepney, —; and legacies of 20*s.* each, to several persons for purchasing for themselves rings; appoints her nephew, Dr. William Forth, executor, and her brothers Blowers, and William Forth, overseers. She is mentioned in her brother Thomas Bright's Will, dated April 17, 1618.

Note 15. (V. Gen.)—Henry Bright, fifth child, and third son of Henry, and grandson of Thomas Bright, the elder, was baptized in the Parish of St. James, Bury St. Edmunds, Dec. 29, 1602. He came to New England, in 1630, and settled at Watertown, Massachusetts, where he married Anne, eldest daughter of Henry Goldstone. (See Goldstone, in Part II.)

He is mentioned in the Will of his brother Thomas Bright (see Note 13), and in the Will of his sister Elizabeth (Bright) Dell (see Note 14), who bequeathed him £200, and £70 to his children. These legacies were paid, in 1659, by her nephew, Dr. William Forth, of London, her executor, through his agent, Dr. Hezekiah Usher, of Boston, in New England. See in Vol. III., p. 286, of the Suffolk, Mass., Registry of Deeds, the release and acquittance of the same, executed by Henry Bright. He wrote his name, Henrie Bright.

Note 16. (V. Gen.)—Thomas Bright, of Netherhall, son of Robert, and grandson of Thomas the elder, succeeded to the Netherhall estate, and had the arms confirmed to him by Sir John Borough, the 29th July, 1641. He is mentioned in his son Robert Bright's Will, dated April 21, 1652. His wife was Agatha, daughter of —— Mileson, and sister of Borodale Mileson, of Norton, Co. of Suffolk, Esq.

Note 17. (V. Gen.)—Henry Bright, of Netherhall, Gent., was baptized at Bury St. Edmunds, in the Parish of St. James. His father, Robert Bright, of Netherhall, bequeathed him the "New House" in Pakenham, which he built in 1620; also houses and lands in Cockfield; lands in Tostock and Norton, and houses and lands in several other places. The present proprietors of Netherhall have in their possession a plan of the estate drawn by this Henry Bright in 1620. On a corner of the plan is a sketch, in outline, of Netherhall, and the following note:—

Manor de Neatherhall, in Thurston, in comitato Suff. Oxate mensum per Henricum Bright, Octavo die Octobris, Anno Reg. Jacobi dei gratia Angliæ Franciæ et Hiberniæ decimo Octavo et Scotiæ quinquagessimo secundo.

He is mentioned, as is also his wife, in her father William Fiske's Will, dated March 20, 1648. Their son, Robert Bright, of Ipswich, speaks of his mother in his Will, bearing date 29th May, 1668.

Note 18. (VI. Gen.)—Thomas Bright, Esq., of Netherhall, and great-grandson of Thomas Bright, the elder. His Will, dated at Thorpe Morieux, in Suffolk, May 4, 1713, was proved at Bury St. Edmunds, Nov. 18, 1713;—desired to be buried in Thurston Church;—makes his son, Thomas Bright, sole executor; mentions his son-in-law, John Risby, and cousin Elizabeth Gosnall; directed £100 to be laid out in the purchase of land for the benefit of the poor of Thurston and Pakenham, the rents thereof to be applied in buying 12 pairs of shoes and stockings for such poor men and women, or children, as should most want or deserve the same. In satisfaction of this charity, £5 a year is laid out in articles of clothing, by the owner of the Netherhall Estate. His wife, Elizabeth, was the daughter of Clement Heigham, of Barrow, in Suffolk, Esq., one of the intended Knights of the Royal Oak, and great-granddaughter of Sir Clement Heigham, Knight, who represented the Co. of Suffolk in Parliament, in 1593 and 1634.

Note 19. (VI. Gen.)—Robert Bright, of Netherhall, great-grandson of Thomas the elder. His Will, dated April 21, 1652, proved in the Prerogative Court, at London, June 20, 1656, gives to his brother, Thomas Bright, his diamond ring;—legacies to his five sisters;—speaks of his father, Thomas Bright, his brother, Borodale Bright, and his cousin, William Bright. Mentions his hawks and goshawks.

Note 20. (VII. Gen.)—Thomas Bright of Netherhall, Esq., was baptized at Barrow, in Suffolk, January 5, 1660, and was buried at Thurston, April 2, 1727. His wife, Mary, was a daughter of William Grigson, of Forncett, St. Peter's, Co. of Norfolk, Gent., and sister and heir of Wm. Grigson, Esq. She was buried September 27, 1744. In Thurston Church are monumental slabs in the floor, near the chancel, with these inscriptions:—

Here lyeth the body of
Thomas Bright, of Netherhall, Esq.

The remainder of the inscription is covered by a pew. Arms: Bright impaling Grigson.

Here lies the body of
Mary Bright.
Pakenham.
Life
44.

A pew covers the rest of the inscription. The same arms are in a lozenge-shaped shield.

Note 21. (VII. Gen.)—Agatha Bright, daughter of Thomas Bright of Netherhall, was born in 1663, and died unmarried in 1732. Her Will, dated April 30, 1731, gives all her money and personal estate to her nephew, Thomas Bright, and to his sister, Mary Bright; to Mrs. Bright, their mother, a ring; to sister Risby, a ring. Desires to be buried in Thurston Church. The following inscription is on the monumental slab, with the arms of Bright, in a lozenge shield:—

Here lyeth the body of Agatha
Bright, Spinster, one of y^e^ daughters
of Thomas Bright, of Netherhall,
Esq. She died Dec'bre y^e^ 10, Anno Dom.
1732, aged 69 years.

Note 22. (VIII. Gen.)—This Thomas Bright was the last of the Netherhall family in the male line. He was born in 1713, and dying unmarried, his sister Mary, afterwards wife of Edmund Tyrrell, became his sole heir. He was buried in St. Peter's Church, Thurston, of which he was patron. On a monumental slab is the following inscription, surmounted by the family arms:—

Here lies the body of
Thomas Bright
of Netherhall, in Pakenham, Esq.,
who departed this life
the 21st day of December,
In the year of our Lord Christ
1736,
Aged 23 years.

Note 23. (VIII. Gen.)—Mary Bright of Netherhall, sister and heiress of Thomas Bright, and the last of that branch of the family, married Edmund Tyrrell, Esq., of Gipping, in Suffolk, widower. She was living in 1754. During her life, the Netherhall Estate was sold to George Chinery, Gent., of Bury St. Edmunds. It now belongs to William Chinery Bassett, who, with his mother, resides there. Edmund Tyrrell was baptized at Benhall, Co. of Suffolk, Sept. 9, 1703. He was the son of Thomas Tyrrell, Esq., of Gipping, and Anne, daughter of Sir John Duke, Bart., M.P. for Oxford. By the death of his uncle, Sir Edward Duke, without issue, he became heir to his estates. His will, dated August 15, 1746, was proved in the Bishop's Court at Norwich, January 8, 1749. He desires to be buried in the family aisle in Stowmarket Church. The patronage of the vicarage of St. Peter's Church, in Thurston, once in the gift of the Brights of Netherhall, is still in the Tyrrell family, Charles Tyrrell, Esq., of Polstead Hall, being the present patron. Gipping has for many ages been the seat of a branch of this very ancient family, whose ancestors may be very satisfactorily traced to the period of the Norman Conquest, and for more than six centuries, its chief, in a direct line, enjoyed the honor of Knighthood. They derive from Walter Tyrrell, a Norman Knight. It has not been ascertained whether this Mary (Bright) Tyrrell left children.

Note 24. (V. Gen.)—John Bright, Gent., son of Thomas, and grandson of Thomas Bright, the elder, was baptized in the parish of St. James, Bury St. Edmunds. He was Alderman (chief magistrate) of Bury, as was his father and grandfather before him, and a Captain in the Parliamentary army. He sold the estate in Thompson, and bought the manor of Talmach Hall, in Little Bricet, Co. of Suffolk. He died March 17, 1660, aged 67 years. His Will, dated January 14, 1659–60, proved in the Prerogative Court, in London, May 8, 1661, gives to his wife Mary his houses and lands in Bury St. Edmunds; mentions his sons Thomas and William, his sister Gibbon's children, and his grandchild, John Salter; speaks of lands and tenements in Brockford and Wetheringsett, which he purchased of Thomas Colby, Gent., and lands and tenements in Ireland. He was buried in Bricet Church, where a beautiful marble monument against the north wall, near the chancel, surmounted with the family arms, impaling those of Style and North, perpetuates his memory. [See p. 102.]

Memoriæ Sacrum.
Johannis Bright de Talmach Hall
Generosi, qui obijt decimo septimo die
Martij anno millesimo sexcentesimo
Septuagesimo: et Mariæ uxoris ejus
Filiæ Gulielmi Style de Hemingston
Generosi quæ post obitum supradicti
Johannis nupsit honorabili viro
Johanni North Armigero Filio
Dudleii North Baronis de Cartleigh
Illa antem obijt tricesimo primo
Augusti anno millesimo sexcentesimo
Septuagesimo nono.
Hoc pietatis ergo mærens posuit
Parentibus Gulielmus Bright
Armiger et filius Primogenitus.
1680.

This inscription gives his death in 1670, which is an error. It should be 1660. His wife, Mary Style, was the daughter of Wm. Style, of Hemingstone, in the Co. of Suffolk, Gent. Her second husband was the Hon. John North, son of Dudley, third Lord North. Talmach Hall, the manor-house in the Parish of Little Bricet, is so called from its ancient possessors. In 21st Edward I. [1292], Hugh Talmach, and Maria, his wife, held lands here of the Countess of Gloucester, and his descendants continued here until 7 Edward VI. [1553], when John Talmach was the owner. It afterwards belonged to the family of Kemp, and then to the Brights. It is now the property of William Adair, Esq. The Hall still exists as a farm-house, though much dilapidated. The principal portion of the building was taken down about 40 years since, and hardly a vestige of its former greatness remains. It was once surrounded by a moat, traces of which are still perceptible. The Brights of this place were interred in Bricet Church. Little Bricet (which, in 1844, was a small hamlet, with only 25 inhabitants, and the farm of Talmach Hall), was annexed to Offton in 1503. It is 30 miles from Bury St. Edmunds, and 12 from Ipswich. [See p. 101.]

Note 25. (V. Gen.)—Edmund Bright, Gent., of Holywell Row, Mildenhall, Co. of Suffolk, baptized at St. James, Bury St. Edmunds, was a grandson of Thomas Bright, the elder. His Will, dated January 9, 1658, proved in the Prerogative Office, London, March 7, 1659, gives to his godson, Mr. Thomas Bright, son of his brother, Mr. John Bright, all his houses and lands in Bury St. Edmunds, houses and lands in Holywell Row, and Beck Row, in Mildenhall; legacies to his brother, Mr. Thomas Bright; to his cousin, Thomas Bright; to his godson, the son of his cousin, Henry Bright, deceased; to his sister, Mrs. Mary Bright, and to his cousin John Gibbons, his sister's son. Gives a rent-charge of four pounds per annum to the poor, which continues to be paid to this day, at the parish of St. Mary, in Bury St. Edmunds. Desires to be buried in the churchyard of St. Mary's, in Bury St. Edmunds, near his parents, and his wife and son. Edmund, son of Edmund Bright, baptized at St. Mary's, July 19, 1633, was probably this son. His wife Susan was the daughter of Edward Alston, of Boxford, Co. of Suffolk, clothier, and granddaughter of William Alston, Lord of Sayham Hall, in Newton, in the same county. A rent-charge of 40*s.*, given by Edmund Bright, is yet distributed among the poor parishioners of St. Andrew's Church, in Mildenhall, out of land at Coldham Hills.

Note 26. (VI. Gen.)—William Bright, Esq., succeeded to Talmach Hall, on the death of his father, John Bright, in 1660. His own estate, in 1656, was represented to be worth £400 per annum. He married Sarah, daughter of Henry North, of Laxfield, Co. Suffolk, son of Sir Henry North, of Mildenhall, in the same county, Knight, who was a younger son of Roger, second Lord North.

His second wife was Sarah Gilson, whom he married 31st August, 1704. He was buried in Bricet Church, on the floor of which is a stone slab with the arms of Bright impaling those of North, and this inscription:—

Here lieth the body of
William Bright, of Tallmach
Hall, Esq., who departed this
Life January the 7th, 1706, in the
Eightyeth Year of his Age,
who Marryed Sarah North,
here Likewise Buryed, one of
the Daughters of the Honourable
Henry North, of Laxfield, Esqr.
Their only Daughter Sarah
was Maryed to Thomas Dawtrey,
of More, in the county
of Sussex, Esqr.

Talmach Hall passed to the Dawtreys, by the marriage of Sarah, only daughter and heir of William Bright, to Thomas Dawtrey, of More, in Sussex, Esq., whose daughter Sarah married Edward Luther, Esq., of Myles, in Essex, and had with other issue, Richard Luther, Esq., eventually inheritor of the Dawtrey estates.

Note 27. (VI. Gen.)—John Bright, of Talmach Hall, Gent., son of John, was baptized at Bury St. Edmunds. He died at Talmach Hall, and was buried in Bricet Church, where there is a stone slab, much defaced, bearing the following inscription:—

Here lyeth the body of
John Bright, Gent.,
Who died
May, 1657.

Note 28. (VI. Gen.)—Thomas Bright, of Bury St. Edmunds, son of John Bright, of Talmach Hall, and great grandson of Thomas Bright, the elder, is mentioned in his father, John Bright's, Will, January 14, 1659–60. He died Feb. 20, 1710, aged 72 years. His Will is dated March 1, 1709, and proved at Bury St. Edmunds, May 18, 1711, in which he desires to be laid in Bury Churchyard, where his wife Dorothy is buried; makes his son-in-law, John Westhrope, sole heir; gives him "the house where I now inhabit, in North Gate Street," and other houses in same street,—a house in Cooke Row, and houses and lands in Brettenham. "Item, I give to the towne and corporacon of Bury St. Edmunds, King Edmund's picture, to be hung up in the chamber where my grandfather Mr. Thomas Bright's picture, now hangs. I give to Mr. Sam. Bury, a picture or a landscape, now hanging over my great parlour chimney. I give to my she cousin, Fisher, a picture, is now in my little parlour, of Mary Waters, the widow of Robert Honeywood, of Charing, in Kent, she being related unto the Honeywoods." Gives to his son-in-law Samuel Battely, and his wife, £10 to buy them mourning; to his executor Robert Hayward, a ring; to his cousin Joseph Legg, of London, £5; to the poor of both parishes in Bury, and to his maid-servant Elizabeth Walford. "Item, I nominate my nephews, Edward and Thomas Salter, Edmund Spencer, Edward Luther, William Dawtrey, and Robert Fisher, to be my bearers, to beare up the pall; and I give to each of my bearers a gold ring, with this motto: 'Remember to follow Thomas Bright;' and I would have Edward Bullard, Sen., old Samuel Marshall, Samuel Ormes and Joseph Ormes, for my under-bearers, to carry and conduct my body to the ground." He gave to the under-bearers, each a coat or black gown. Mentions his daughter Alice Westhrope, and cousin Bartholomew Young; desires to be buried in linen.

There is a handsome monument in the churchyard at Bury St. Edmunds, on the top slab of which are the arms of Bright, impaling * * * * and the following:—

Thomas Bright, Gent.,
Dyed the 20 Feby., 1710,
aged 72 years.

On the west end of the monument,—

Here Lieth the Body of
Dorothy, y^e^ wife of Thomas
Bright, Gent., who departed this
Life, December the 3d, 1684,
In Hope of a Blessed
Resurrection to Life Eternall
Through the Meritts of our Lord
Jesus Christ.

Mary Waters, whose portrait he bequeathed to his cousin Fisher, was the daughter of Robert Waters, Esq., of Royton, in the Parish of Lenham, and Co. of Kent, and his wife Katherine Bright, of Royton. From this, it is inferred, that Mary Waters was related to the Brights of Suffolk. She was a remarkable woman. In Wright's His. of Essex, Vol. 1, p 371, is an account of the family of Robert Honeywood, and of Marks Hall, the place where they resided, with a view of the hall. There are several portraits of Mary Waters, one at the Hall, and one at Coleshill, in Berkshire, the seat of the Earl of Radnor, who is descended from her, as is likewise his lady, through her mother Lady Mildmay. There is also a marble statue of her in the church at Marks Hall, as kneeling, with an inscription. She lived to see 367 descendants, viz.: 16 children, 114 grandchildren, 228 in the 3d, and 9 in the 4th generation. Her grandson, Dr. Michael Honeywood, Dean of Lincoln, in King Charles II.'s time; and whose monument is in the Minster, used to relate, that he was present at a dinner given by her to a family party of 200 of her descendants. She was born 1527, married in 1543, and died May 11, 1620.

Note 29. Luther, Dawtrey, and Chamberlen. The family of Luther, allied to the celebrated reformer, is first mentioned as of the County of Essex, in the reign of Henry VIII., when Wm. Luter had a lease from the crown, of the Manor of Albinis, in Stapleford Abbots. Richard and Anthony Luther, Esqs., "so truly loving brothers," as is expressed in their epitaph, "that no account whatsoever was kept between them," died in 1627, and were owners of the Manor of Miles. Richard Luther, the father of John, inherited the large estates of his uncle, Sir Wm. Dawtrey, Knt., and was one of the great landed proprietors of Essex. John Luther spent £50,000 in the contest when elected M. P. for that county. Dying without issue, his sister, Charlotte Luther, married to Henry Fane, Esq., of Wormsley, Co. Oxford, younger brother of Thomas, 8th Earl of Westmoreland; and Rebecca Luther, married to John Taylor, Esq., grandmother of John Taylor Gordon, M.D., were his heirs. John Taylor Gordon, M.D. and John Fane, are the present representatives of these ancient families of Dawtrey and Luther. The latter owns the Manor of Miles. The Dawtreys are deducible in an uninterrupted descent from the conquest. John de Alta Ripa, obtaining from Joscelyne, of Louvaine, a grant of the Manor of Haultrey, assumed the surname of De Haultrey, or Dawtrey, and founded the distinguished Sussex family of that name, and were descended through Margaret Roper, wife of Sir Wm. Dawtrey, Knt., of Moor House, Esq., from Sir Thomas More, Lord Chancellor of England. Sir Wm. Dawtrey, Knt. of Moor House, and Doddinghurst Place, son of Thomas and Sarah (Bright) Dawtrey, was Sheriff of Essex, in 1736, and died in 1758. Charlotte Chamberlen, wife of Richard Luther, was daughter of Hugh Chamberlen, M.D., of Alderton Manor, and Hinton Hall, in Suffolk, the celebrated court physician in the time of James II., and Queen Anne; now represented by John Taylor Gordon, M.D.

Note 30. (VI. Gen.)—The children of Henry and Martha (Fiske) Bright, of Netherhall, viz.: Robert Bright, of Ipswich, Grocer. His Will, dated May 29, 1668, and proved July 3, 1668, gives to his brother-in-law, Francis Woodward, £50; to his brother, John Bright, £250; to his sister, Martha Bright, £50; to his brother, William Bright, £3 to buy him a gold ring; to his co-partner, William Sayer, £10; to his mother, Mrs. Martha Bright, £10; to the poor of the Parish of St. Lawrence, 40*s.*; to the poor of the Parish of Pakenham, 40*s.*; to Mrs. Elizabeth Sayer, his partner's mother, £3 to buy a gold ring; to his brother, Henry Bright, £100; to his brother, Thomas Bright, £100. Appoints his brothers, Henry and Thomas Bright, executors.

Thomas Bright, of Ipswich, Gent., one of the bailiffs and portmen of that town. His Will, dated June 17, 1698, and proved Feb. 11, 1698–9, mentions his sister Katherine Woodward, of London, widow; his brother, Henry Bright, of Framisden, in Suffolk, Gent.; the two sons of his brother-in-law, Robert Nicholas, living at Devises, in Wiltshire,

Gent., who married his sister, Martha Bright; his cousin, Thomas Meadows, of Holborn, London; his cousin Chapman, Minister of Framisden, John Gibbon, of Ipswich, and his kinsman, John Copeman, of Ipswich; also his cousin, Captain William Bright, of Hull, to whom he gives all his messuages, tenements, houses, lands, &c., in Copdock, and other towns and parishes in Suffolk; legacies to several persons for gloves, hat-bands, &c.; directs, that there shall be engraven on the stone now lying over his wife, the day of his death, who was bailiff and portman of the town of Ipswich; appoints John Copeman, executor, and his sister Woodward, supervisor. From his not mentioning his brothers, John Bright and William Bright (noticed in his brother, Robert Bright's, Will, in 1668), it is presumed they were deceased. It is probable, that his cousin, Captain William Bright, of Hull, whom he makes his principal heir, was a son of his uncle William Bright, of Netherhall, respecting whom nothing yet has been ascertained, beyond his name. Thomas Bright also bequeathed by his Will £100 stg., to be put out on good security, or else to be laid out in the purchase of land, by the bailiffs and portmen of Ipswich, and their successors, for the only use and benefit of two poor children of the Parish of St. Mathews, in Ipswich, in the hospital of said town, forever. The "Suffolk Directory" (1844), mentions land purchased in 1722, with £340, left to the Hospital by Thomas Bright, and Richard Philips.

---

p. 103. 8th line from the bottom, for Esling, read Elsing. 6th line from the bottom, for Frisborough, read Finborough.

p. 105. [1.] May 13, 1640, the Gen. Court appointed Henry Bright one of the committee to apprize horses, cows, and other cattle, for the purpose of making a rate of £1200 for the colony. Aug. 27, 1640, he was appointed by the court, and sworn as surveyor of arms in Watertown, "for this year, and till a new be chosen." The records contain no new appointment for the next ten years.

[Note.] See Goldstone, in Part II.

p. 106. [4.] See note, p. 524. Dea. John Bright was selectman 1684 and 1690. His inventory, dated Dec. 9, 1691, embraced ¼ of the gristmill, sawmill, and the lands and utensils pertaining thereto, apprized at £40; total, £165 15*s*. These were the mills on Stony Brook.

[7.] For 1590, read 1690. [9.] In 1713, Elisha Odlin was licensed to keep a public house in Salem.

[10.] Hannah Odlin m. Benjamin Dyer. [12.] See Saltonstall [35.], in Part II., note.

p. 107. [16.] Capt. Samuel Ruggles m. (1st) in Rox., Jan. 16, 1654–5, Hannah Fowle. His 2d m. is also recorded in Roxbury.

[17.] Rev. Thomas Ruggles, Sen., ord. in the autumn of 1695.

[19.] Rev. Thomas Ruggles, Jr., was ordained in Guildford, Mar. 26, 1729. He was author of the History of Guildford. Mass. Hist. Coll. 1st ser. Vol. X.

p. 108. [38.] Rebecca, wife of Isaac Fowle, o. c. July 30, 1699, adm. f. c. Oct. 1704. Her son Isaac was bap Aug. 6, 1699 (not 92); Nathaniel, bap. Mar. 15, 1701–2; admin. on estate of Isaac Fowle granted to wid. Rebecca, Ap. 26, 1724.

p. 109. [39.] An excellent original portrait of Mrs. Abigail (Fowle) Smith is in the possession of her great-grandson, Mr. Thomas C. Smith, of Boston. [See Boylston, p. 702.]

[42.] Rev. William Smith, bap. Feb. 2, 1706–7.

[44.] Rev. Jacob Norton, b. Feb. 12, 1764, grad. Harv. Coll. 1786, ord. in Weymouth, Oct. 10, 1787, m. (by Rev. Anthony Wibird) Feb. 11, 1789, Elizabeth Cranch. She d. Jan. 25, 1811, aged 47, and m. (2d) (by Rev. Dr. Cummings) May 2, 1813, Hannah Bowers, of Billerica. He is now (1854) living, aged 90. Chil.,

1. *Richard Cranch*, b. Mar. 12, 1790, grad. Harv. Coll. 1808; a lawyer of Alexandria, D. C.; m., Sept. 26, 1819, *Mary Cranch*, his cousin, dr. of Hon. William Cranch, of Washington, D. C. [Bright, 46.] He d. Oct. 13, 1821.
2. *William Smith*, b. Dec. 29, 1791, d. in Portsmouth, N. H., July 19, 1827.
3. *Jacob Porter*, b. Dec. 16, 1793; a printer; m. Oct. 4, 1818, *Harriet Holbrook*. He d. in Lowell, Dec. 1, 1846.
4. *Edward*, b. Oct. 26, 1795, d. Dec. 29, 1814, in Dartmoor Prison, Eng., a prisoner of war.
5. *Thomas Boylston Adams*, b. Feb. 17, 1799; a watchmaker; d. in Fayetteville, N. C. July 23, 1831.
6. *Elizabeth Cranch*, b. May 28, 1802.
7. *Mary Cranch*, b. May 19, 1804, m., in 1830, *Jacob Howe*, of Haverhill, Mass. She d. Nov. 3, 1841.

8. *Lucy Ann*, b. May 13, 1806, m., May 29, 1834, Thomas Eames, of Billerica, Mass.

p. 110. [68.] For 1730–1, read 1720–1. Inventory of the estate of Henry Fowle, mariner, of Charlestown, dated Ap. 2, 1724, £172 2*s.* 3*d.* "Lost at sea, as it is supposed, not being heard of for above three years past." His wid. Bethia adm. f. c. Feb. 16, 1728–9.

[70.] Nathaniel Bright, Sen., selectman, 1701, 17, 23.

[74.] Nathaniel Bright, Jr., d. Dec. 14, 1737.

[75.] John Bright, constable, 1735, Selectman, 1746, d. Ap. 22, 1754 (or 5). His wife, Rebecca, d. June 20, 1736.

[82.] See Trowbridge, in Part II.

[82–2.] Elizabeth Bright d. Aug. 27, 1741, aged 27.

[84.] Henry Bright, Jr., d. Nov. 13, 1745.

[85.] Benjamin Bright d. Feb. 10, 1766.

p. 11. [86.] In 1754, Silas Bright was a member of Christ Church, Boston.

[94.] Joseph Bright d. July 3, 1748, and his wid. Elizabeth d. Aug. 17, 1754, and the estate divided 1755. [98.] For May 12, read 21.

[100.] For Mar. 14, read 13.

[103.] Will of Wid. Rachel Bright, dated May 21, 1805. [105.] For Sept., read Feb.

[107.] For Wellington [71–2] read [124–2.] [108.] For Sept., read Ap.

p. 112. [115.] For 1815, read 1813. [117.] Lieut. Nathaniel Bright, Selectman, 1782–84.

BROOKS.—(I.) THOMAS BROOKS.* Neither the date of his arrival, nor the place of his embarkation has been ascertained; but there is reason to suppose that he came from London. He first settled in Watertown, and was one of the "townsmen then inhabiting," to whom the Beaver Brook plowlands were granted in 1636. He was adm. freeman, Dec. 7, 1636, while he resided in Watertown. It is evident that he could not be the Thomas Brooke who embarked in May, 1635, then aged twenty, in company with Rev. Peter Bulkley. The second son, perhaps the third child, of Capt. Thomas Brooks, of Concord, was born 1632, when the other Thomas was only 17 years old. He moved very soon from Watertown to Concord, of which he was captain, and he received various other appointments of honour and trust. The General Court appointed him constable of Concord, Dec. 8, 1638, and he was representative in 1642, '43, '44, and four years after 1650. In 1640, he was apprizer of horses, cattle, &c., for the purpose of taxation, and appointed to prevent drunkenness among the Indians. In 1657, he purchased of the commissioners of the General Court, for £5, the right of carrying on the fur trade in Concord. In 1660, he and his son-in-law, Timothy Wheeler, jointly purchased of Edward Collins, 400 acres in Medford for £404, two-thirds for himself, and one-third for Wheeler. His wife GRACE d. May 12, 1664, and the next Oct. 22, he sold his house-lot in Concord; but he remained in Concord, and died there May 21, 1667, intestate. His inventory, by Dea. Merriam, Dea. Potter, and George Wheeler, amounted to £448 3*s.*, and his debts to £26 5*s.* 2*d.* His three sons and son-in-law presented the Inventory for probate, June 16, 1667, and the next day signed the following agreement.

"Whereas Thomas Brooks, of Concord, has left an estate, and the sons of the said Thomas, not willing to trouble the Court, have jointly agreed as followeth: 1st. That the Inventory taken by Dea. Merriam, Dea. Potter, and George Wheeler shall be accounted the full estate of Thomas Brooks. 2d. We do agree that Joshua Brooks shall have a full double portion out of the lands at Medford, and that the three other sons, Capt. Timothy Wheeler, Caleb Brooks, and Gershom Brooks, to have equal portions, only Caleb and Gershom are to have the remainder of the said lands, after Joshua is first accommodated, as a part of their portion, and Timothy Wheeler out of the movable estate, and all to be distributed by [to] them by those three parties

* As Capt. Thomas Brooks first settled in Watertown, and as there are numerous alliances between his descendants and other families in this volume, we insert the following genealogy, although it cannot with propriety be called a Watertown family. This Genealogy is very deficient in some parts,—much less copious and satisfactory, especially in the issue of his eldest son, than it may be made by careful research, and by a ready co-operation of those who are able to aid in the undertaking. For our materials we are chiefly indebted to the researches of Mr. William G. Brooks [173], of Boston. He is still prosecuting his researches, and any contribution from any source will be thankfully received. We hope that what is here presented will awaken attention, and an increased interest in the subject.

that took the Inventory; unto whose final determination we do severally bind ourselves in a bond of £100 apiece, to stand unto us. We do impress by our hands to this present writing the 17th June, 1667.

Signed in presence of
HUGH MASON,
JOSEPH EASTERBROOK.

(Signed) TIMOTHY WHEELER.
JOSHUA BROOKS.
CALEB BROOKS.
GERSHOM BROOKS."

Chil. of Capt. Thomas and Grace Brooks,

6. 2 1. JOSHUA.
28. 3 2. CALEB, b. 1632.
35. 4 3. GERSHOM.
42. 5 4. MARY, probably the oldest child, m. Capt. TIMOTHY WHEELER.
5. (?) HANNAH, m. Dec. 13, 1647, THOMAS FOX. [See FOX, Part II.]

---

2. 6 (II.) Dea. JOSHUA BROOKS, a tanner, m. in Wat., Oct. 17, 1653, HANNAH MASON, dr. of Capt. Hugh Mason. [Mason 2.] He settled in that south part of Concord which became a part of Lincoln, and, it is supposed, sold his paternal estate in Medford to his brother Caleb. It is conjectured that he learned his trade of Capt. Mason, and, soon after, married his daughter. He was adm. freeman May 26, 1652. Chil.,

---

7 1. HANNAH, m. in Wat., Jan. 15, 1677–8, BENJAMIN PIERCE, of Wat. [Pierce, 21.] 8 chil.
8 2. JOHN, b. 1657; m., Nov. 8, 1682, DEBORAH GARFIELD, b. about 1662, dr. of Samuel and Mary (Benfield) Garfield, of Wat. [Garfield, 2½–7.] He d. May 18, 1697.
45. 9 3. NOAH, of Concord.
4. GRACE, b. Mar. 10, 1660–1; m., Dec. 6, 1686, JUDAH POTTER, son of Luke Potter, one of the first settlers of Concord. He was burnt in his dwelling, June 20, 1731; and his wid. Grace, d. in 1753, aged 93. This family have been remarkable for longevity. Chil.,
10 1. *Eunice*, b. Dec. 18, 1688. 2. *Hannah*, b. Dec. 20, 1690.
12 3. *Luke*, b. Mar. 10, 1693; d. Sept. 25, 1784, aged 91.
13 4. *Mary*, b. Sept. 1, 1696.
14 5. *Samuel*, b. June 6, 1705; d. Feb. 15, 1795, aged 90.
54. 15 5. DANIEL, b. Nov. 15, 1663.
6. THOMAS, b. Sept. 9, 1666; d. Sept. 9, 1671.
16 7. ESTHER, b. July 4, 1668; m., Aug. 17, 1692, BENJAMIN WHITTEMORE, b. Sept. 1, 1669, son of John and Mary (Upham) Whittemore, of Charlestown. He d. Sept. 8, 1734. [See Whittemore, in Part II.] Chil.,
17 1. *Benjamin*, b. Ap. 9, 1696; of Concord; m., June 15, 1726, *Ruhamah Locke*. [Locke Fam., p. 34.] 4 chil. He d. Oct. 22, 1734; and his wid. m. in 1735, John Bond, of Lex. [Bond, 98.]
18 2. *Nathaniel*.
19 3. *Aaron*, b. 1711; grad. Harv. Coll., 1734; ord. at Pembroke, N. H., 1737, d. 1767.
20 8. ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 16, 1672; m., Dec. 7, 1705, EBENEZER MERRIAM.
21 9. JOB, b. July 26, 1675; d. May 18, 1697, aged 22, unm. Inventory £94; his brother Noah, exec'r of his Will. By a deed, dated Aug. 24, 1697, Noah Brooks, Daniel Brooks, Sen., Joseph Brooks, Sen., Benjamin Pierce, of Wat., Benjamin Whittemore, and Judah Potter, of Concord, convey to brother Hugh Brooks, all right in the estate of our brother Job Brooks, had of our father Joshua Brooks, deceased.
22 10. HUGH, b. Jan. 1, 1677; of Concord; m., Ap. 9, 1701, ABIGAIL BARKER. He d. Jan. 18, 1746, aged 70 [gravestone]. His brother Noah, was his guardian in 1697.
22 1. *Abigail*, b. May 15, 1703.
24 2. *Jonathan*, b. Jan. 8, 1704–5; m., Nov. 17, 1747, *Lucy Percey*.
25 3. *Sarah*, b. July 23, 1711; m., Mar. 9, 1745, *Edward Garfield*. [33.]

26 4. *Mary*, b. July 11, 1714; m., *James Hapgood.*
65. 27 11. JOSEPH, b. 1681.

---

3. 28 (II.) CALEB BROOKS, m. (1st), Ap. 10, 1660, SUSANNA ATKINSON, b. Ap. 28, 1641, dr. of Thomas Atkinson, of Concord. She d. in Concord, Jan. 19, 1669; and he m. (2d), HANNAH ———, supposed to be a sister of his first wife, and b. Mar. 5, 1643–4. He lived in Concord until 1680, when he moved to Medford, and occupied most of the land purchased by his father, and supposed to have been sold to him by his brother Joshua. He d. in Medford, July 29, 1696, aged 64. Admin. granted to his sons Ebenezer and Samuel, Aug. 29, 1696. Inventory £6300 14. Settlement of the estate signed by (wid.) Hannah, Ebenezer, Samuel, Nathaniel Ball, and Sarah. The estate in Medford, is still held by his descendants.

29 1. SUSANNAH, b. Dec. 27, 1661; d. in Medford, Oct. 23, 1686, aged 25.
2. MARY, b. Nov. 18, 1663; d. 1664.
30 3. MARY, b. —; m., NATHANIEL BALL.
31 4. REBECCA, b. Nov. 9, 1667; d. before her father, unm.
32 5. SARAH, b. Dec. 16, 1668, survived her father, and d. unm.

(By 2d wife Hannah.)

80.33 6. EBENEZER, b. Feb. 24, 1670–1.
89.34 7. SAMUEL, b. Sept. 1, 1672.

---

4. 35 (II.) GERSHOM BROOKS, of Concord; m., Mar. 12, 1667, HANNAH ECKLES, 2d dr. of Richard and Mary Eckles, of Cambridge. He took the oath of fidelity, 1672. He d. 1686, and his wid. d. June 2, 1716.

36 1. MARY, b. May 6, 1667; m., in Rox., May 27, 1690, EDWARD BRIDGE, b. Sept. 9, 1668, son of John Bridge, of Roxbury.
37 2. HANNAH, b. Mar. 24, 1668–9; d. Dec., 1696.
38 3. JOSEPH, b. Sept. 16, 1671; m., Jan. 31, 1703, ABIGAIL BATEMAN.
39 4. TABITHA, b. Mar. 31, 1674. 5. DANIEL, b. Mar. 14, 1678.
40 6. ELIZABETH, b. June 18, 1680; (?) m., EBENEZER MERRIAM. [See 20.]

---

5. 42 (II.) Capt. TIMOTHY WHEELER, of Concord; m. (1st), JANE ——, by whom he had dr. SARAH, b. June 22, 1640. She d. Feb. 12, 1642–3; and he m. (2d), MARY BROOKS, dr. of Capt. Thomas Brooks. He was a Captain, Rep. of Concord, 18 years, and held other most important trusts in the town affairs. He was an early proprietor of Watertown. Sept. 1, 1657, for £140, he bought the house, and several lots of land belonging to the estate of Dr. Richard Palgrave, of Charlestown. In 1660, he was joint purchaser with his father-in-law, of a farm of 400 acres in Medford. He gave the ministerial lot to the town. He d. July 10, 1687, aged 86. It is probable that he was not much younger than his father-in-law, Capt. Brooks. Chil.,

43 1. ELIZABETH, m. 1678, EBENEZER PROUT. [See p. 409, and Prout, in Part II.]
44 2. REBECCA, b. 1666; m., about 1684, JAMES MINOT, b. Sept. 14, 1653, son of Capt. John and Lydia (Butler) Minot, of Dorchester, grad. Harv. Coll., 1675; studied divinity, and preached often for about ten years, but was never ordained, being more devoted to teaching, and the practice of medicine. Relinquishing the clerical profession, he was appointed Justice of the Peace, and a Captain of the militia; was Representative several years, was much employed in various public trusts, and was distinguished for his talents, and for his excellent character. They inherited the homestead of her father. She d. in Concord, Sept. 23, 1734, aged 68; and he d. Sept. 20, 1735, aged 83. They had 10 children, all married. ☞ For a full and well-arranged genealogy of their very numerous and respectable descendants, compiled by Lemuel Shattuck, Esq., see Geneal. Reg. I., pp. 173, &c.

---

9. 45 (III.) NOAH BROOKS, of Concord, afterwards of Acton; m., DOROTHY WRIGHT, of Sudbury. He was witness of an Indian deed in 1684, and was Selectman 1702, 4 and 9. When Acton was set off from Concord, and incorpo-

rated, July 3, 1735, his farm was included in the new town. He d. Feb. 1, 1738, aged 82, and his wid. d. Mar. 15, 1750, aged 90 [gravestones in Concord].

46 1. Dorothy, b. Oct. 18, 1686; m., Mar. 24, 1705, Joseph Merriam. He d. Dec. 10, 1750, aged 74, leaving 3 sons and 2 daughters.
47 2. Joshua, b. Oct. 14, 1688; a Deacon of Lincoln; m., Ap. 24, 1713, Lydia Wheeler. He d. June 26, 1768.
48 3. Ebenezer, b. Feb. 14, 1690; of Concord; m., June 17, 1714, Sarah Fletcher, dr. of Francis Fletcher, of Concord. He moved to Grafton, Mass., where he d. about 1770, leaving 5 sons and 5 drs.
†49 1. *Noah*, b. Sept. 25, 1715. 2. *Samuel*, b. Oct. 13, 1717. 3. *Simon*.
†52 4. *Joel*, b. July 25, 1721. Chil.,
†53 1. Sarah. 2. Mary. 3. Elizabeth. 4. Peter. 5. Martha. 6. Lucy.
†59 7. Mary, m. July 28, 1779, Rev. Joseph Farrar. [Gen. Reg. vi. 326.] She is now [1854] living in Petersham, aged 97.
†60 8. Elijah. 9. Joel. 10. Aaron (4 chil). 11. Lydia.
†64 5. *Peter*. Names of the 5 daughters not ascertained.
49 4. Samuel, b. May 14, 1694; m., Elizabeth ——.
50 5. Benjamin, b. Ap. 22, 1698; m., Sarah Heywood.
51 6. Mary, b. Jan. 25, 1699–1700; m., Timothy Minot, her 2d cousin, b. June 18, 1694, son of James and Rebecca (Wheeler) Minot, grad. Harv. Coll., 1718; was a teacher, of Concord. 3 chil. [See Shattuck, p. 244, and Geneal. Reg. I., p. 176.]
52 7. Thomas, b. May 18, 1701; m., June 24, 1725, Hannah Dakin.
53 8. Elizabeth, b. Feb. 27, 1704; m., Feb. 23, 1728, John Miles, a farmer, of Concord. 8 chil. [For an account of their children and numerous descendants, see Genealogy of the Miles family, pp. 6, &c.]

15. 54 (III.) DANIEL BROOKS, of Concord, m., Aug. 9, 1692, ANN MERRIAM. He d. Oct. 18, 1733, aged 69 [gravestone]. His Will, dated Jan. 6, 1728–9, mentions wife Anna, son John, dr. Mary, who m. —— Wheeler, dr. Anna (? Hannah), m. —— Jones, sons Samuel and Job; the two last executors.

1. Daniel, b. June 5, 1693; d. soon.
55 2. Samuel, b. May 5, 1694; (?) m., in Weston, Sept. 6, 1738, Elizabeth Garfield.
56 3. Hannah (Anna), b. Feb. 21, 1695–6; (?) m., 1716, John Jones. He d. Mar. 12, 1762, aged 72, and she d. 1753. 5 chil.
57 4. Job, b. Ap. 16, 1698 (father of John, and gr. father of Hon. Eleazer Brooks); (?) m., Jan. 26, 1721, Elizabeth Flagg. [Flagg 37, in Part II.]
58 5. Mary, b. Mar. 2, 1699–1700; m., —— Wheeler.
59 6. John, b. Feb. 1, 1702. 7. David, b. May 6, 1709.
61 8. Timothy, b. Aug. 30, 1711. 9. Daniel, b. Ap. 19, 1720.
63 10. Josiah, b. May 21, 1722. 11. Anna, b. Mar. 20, 1725.

27. 65 (III.) JOSEPH BROOKS, m., June 26, 1704, REBECCA BLODGETT. He settled in that part of Concord, which became a part of Lincoln, and where his father had settled. Ap. 3, 1716, he purchased of Isaac Stearns, for £300, two lots of land in the S. W. part of Lexington, amounting to 100 acres. He d. Sept. 17, 1759, aged 78. His wid. Rebecca, d. Jan. 25, 1768. He acquired a respectable estate as a farmer, and while living, was distinguished for his liberality. From him the church in Lincoln received a part of its communion plate; and the town, the meeting-house bell, and a school fund. These, and several other acts of liberality, render his name deserving of lasting remembrance. [Shattuck, p. 317.] The school fund referred to, was in 1761, £388, and the interest of it, is divided among the districts in the same proportion as other school money. His Will, dated May, 1746, mentions chil., Joseph, Nathan, Amos, Jonas, Isaac, James, Mary, Hannah, and Rebecca. Inventory, £1470.

66 1. Mary, b. 1705; m. —— Russell. 2. Abigail, b. 1707.
68 3. Rebecca, b. Aug. 28, 1708; m. —— Baker. 4. Joseph, b. Oct. 16, 1710.
70 5. Nathan, b. Mar. 1, 1712. 6. Amos, b. Dec. 20, 1716.
72 7. Jonas, b. Oct. 18, 1718. 8. Isaac, b. Mar. 17, 1720.

74 | 9. JAMES, b. Aug. 6, 1723. 10. HANNAH, m. —— RUSSELL.

---

78 | JOSEPH BROOKS, of Weston (lineage not ascertained, perhaps son of Joseph, 38), m., July 27, 1725, JANE JENNISON, of Sudbury, and had Joseph, b. in Weston, June 14, 1726.

---

33. 80 | (III.) EBENEZER BROOKS, of Medford, m., about 1693, ABIGAIL BOYLSTON, dr. of Dr. Thomas and Mary (Gardner) Boylston, of Muddy River (Brookline), and granddr. of Thomas and Ann Boylston, of Watertown. [See Boylston, 23, in Part II.] She was dismissed from Cambridge Church to Medford in 1713. He d. Feb. 11, 1742, aged 72, and his wid. d. May 26, 1756, aged 82. He inherited his father's house and homestead.

92. 81 | 1. CALEB, b. July 8, 1694.
106. 82 | 2. EBENEZER, b. Mar. 23, 1698.
83 | 3. THOMAS, b. Ap. 8, 1705, d. Nov. 14, 1784, unm. He was a land surveyor, and was representative 1779. He inherited jointly with his brother Samuel the homestead and buildings of his father, and of his grandfather Caleb.
110. 84 | 4 SAMUEL, b. 1709.
85 | 5. ABIGAIL, m., Oct. 27, 1720, THOMAS OAKES. Chil., 1. *Abigail*, b. Sept. 2, 1721, d. 1728. 2. *Thomas*, b. Jan. 28, 1722–3. 3. *Ebenezer*, b. Sept. 28, 1725. 4. *Caleb*, b. Jan. 13, 1728. 5. *Isaac*, bap. Ap. 18, 1740.
6. MARY.
87 | 7. HANNAH, m. NATHANIEL CHEERER. 8. REBECCA, m. in 1725, SAMUEL PRATT.

---

34. 89 | (III.) Capt. SAMUEL BROOKS, of Medford, m. SARAH BOYLSTON, [32] sister of his brother Ebenezer's wife. He d. July 3, 1735, aged 63, and his wid. d. Oct. 16, 1736, aged 56 [gravestones]. He inherited nearly one-half of his father's property in Medford. By his Will, dated Feb. 20, 1733, he gave to his wife Sarah one-half the dwelling-house, barn, and calash-house, his negro man, Bristow, the furniture and one tankard during her life, one-third the horse-cart, and one-third part of the farming utensils. To his dr. Sarah one-half the dwelling-house and barn, one horse, two cows, and five sheep, and tankard after her mother's decease, one third part the silver money, one-third the cattle and swine, and one-third the articles of husbandry. To son Samuel, the house in which he dwells, and the barn, one suit wearing apparel, boot lashes and silver buckles, one-third the silver money, silver-hilted sword and pistols, best saddle and housing, and negro man named Boston, and one third part the cattle and swine. Inventory, £2851, nearly all in landed estate.

125. 90 | 1. SAMUEL, b. Sept. 3, 1700.
91 | 2. SARAH, b. Ap. 17, 1702, inherited one-half her father's estate, and m., in 1738, SHEARJASHAB BOURNE, of Scituate. She d. in 1742, leaving one son, *Shearjashab*, b. 1739, of Boston, m., in 1769, *Sarah*, dr. of James Woodworth, of Scituate. 5 daughters. [See Saltonstall 30, in Part II., and Deane's Hist. Scituate, p. 186.]

---

81. 92 | (IV.) Capt. CALEB BROOKS, of Medford, m. (1st) MARY WYER. She d. Jan. 11, 1745, aged 54. He m. (2d), Mar. 1, 1749, RUTH ALBREE. He d. Nov. 21, 1766, aged 73, of a cancer, and his wid. Ruth d. May 6, 1793. His Will, dated May 2, 1766, mentions wife Ruth, son Caleb, son John (who is provided for, as wishing to be a physician), drs. Mary Pratt, Abigail Hall, Ruth Secomb, Sarah, Increase, Elizabeth, Hannah, and Ebenezer.

93 | 1. MARY, bap. Dec. 26, 1731; m. —— PRATT.
94 | 2. ABIGAIL, bap. July 22, 1733; m., Oct. 24, 1757, JOSEPH HALL.
131. 95 | 3. EBENEZER, bap. May 4, 1735. He d. Sept. 18, 1775.
96 | 4. CALEB, bap. Sept. 5, 1736. 5. CALEB, bap. Oct. 5, 1737.
97 | 6. REBECCA, bap. July 7, 1739, m., Nov. 6, 1765, SAMUEL HALL.
98 | 7. RUTH, bap. Aug. 12, 1741; m., Oct. 23, 1760, JOSEPH SECOMB.
99 | 8. SARAH, bap. Nov. 28, 1742.
135. 100 | 9. CALEB, bap. Sept. 29, 1745; m., Jan. 1767, MARY KIDDER.
101 | 10. INCREASE, bap. Dec. 26, 1746.

(By 2d wife, Ruth.)

102 11. THEODORE, b. Jan. 6, 1751.
140. 103 12. JOHN, bap. May 31, 1752; m. LUCY SMITH.
13. JOSEPH, bap. Feb. 24, 1754; d. May 11, 1756.
104 14. ELIZABETH, bap. June 26, 1757; m., Dec. 31, 1776, Rev. JACOB BURNAP, of Merrimack, father of Rev. George W. Burnap, of Baltimore.
105 15. HANNAH, bap. Feb. 12, 1760, m. Oct. 21, 1794, FRANCIS BURNS.

---

82. 106 (IV.) Dea. EBENEZER BROOKS, of Medford, m. HANNAH ——. He d. about 1775.

---

107 1. HANNAH, bap. Sept. 22, 1738; m. —— LEARNED[? Learned, 71.]
108 2. KATHERINE, bap. Feb. 15, 1741; m., May 26, 1768, EBENEZER CUTLER, of Camb.
3. EBENEZER, bap. Sept. 20, 1742, d. Dec. 11, 1746.
4. MEHITABEL, bap. Ap. 4, 1744, d. Nov. 13, 1746.
5. GIBSON, bap. Dec. 29, 1745, d. May 19, 1746.
6. EBENEZER, bap. Nov. 2, 1746, d. 7. THOMAS, bap. Sept. 10, 1749, d. May 27, 1750.

---

84. 110 (IV.) SAMUEL BROOKS, of Medford, m. in Waltham, Ap. 2, 1747, ABIGAIL HASTINGS, of Waltham. [Hastings 40, and see Part II.] He lived on the homestead of his grandfather Caleb. He d. in 1766. His Will was proved Nov. 11, 1766, by his wid. Abigail, who d. Ap. 16, 1777.

---

111 1. ABIGAIL, bap. Jan. 20, d. Feb. 21, 1747–8. 2. ABIGAIL, bap. Sept. 5, 1749.
112 3. ANNA, bap. Jan. 5, 1750. 4. MARY, bap. Feb. 3, 1753, d. Sept. 20, 1763.
113 5. SAMUEL, bap. Nov. 7, 1754.
114 6. THOMAS, bap. June 5, 1756, m. in Medford, May 9, 1796, PARNEL BOYLSTON, bap. Dec. 23, 1764, dr. of Richard and Parnell (Foster) Boylston, of Charlestown, where he settled. [Boylston [21] Part II]. Chil.,
1. *Thomas.* 2. *Penuel.* 3. *Hannah.* 4. *Samuel.* 5. *Mary.* 6. *Foster.* 7. *Sarah.* 8. *Ann.* 9. *John.*
124 7. ABIJAH, bap. Aug. 12, 1759. 8. PHILEMON, bap. Feb. 8, 1761, d. Oct. 16, 1762.

---

90. 125 (IV.) SAMUEL BROOKS, of Medford, m. MARY BOUTWELL. He d. 1768, and his wid. Mary d. May 25, 1772. His Will, dated Sept. 2, 1762, mentions wife Mary (to have, among other articles, the negro girl, Rose, then sick; if she died, then to have Dinah), son Thomas (to have the negro boy, Pompey), son Edward (to have the negro boy, Charlie), son Samuel, and dr. Mary Whitmore. He inherited one-half, and succeeded to the whole of his father's real estate. In the division of the estate, Thomas's share was prized at £4492 17*s.* 6*d.*, O. T., and Edward's share at £3989 7*s.* 6*d.* O. T. Chil.,

---

126 1. MARY, bap. Jan. 1, 1728, m. Oct. 1747, WILLIAM WHITMORE.
144. 127 2. SAMUEL, b. Aug. 24, 1729; grad. Harv. Coll. 1749, d. Mar. 21, 1807.
151. 128 3. THOMAS, b. Jan. 6, 1732, a farmer, of Medford.
163. 129 4. EDWARD, b. Nov. 4, 1733; grad. Harv. Coll. 1757, d. May 6, 1781.
130 5. JONATHAN, b. Aug. 17, 1735, d. in College, Aug. 28, 1750.

---

95. 131 (V.) EBENEZER BROOKS, of Medford, m. Dec. 28, 1758, SUSANNA THOMPSON, dr. of Thomas and Sarah (Bradshaw) Thompson, descended from Jonathan Thompson, of Charlestown. He d. Sept. 18, 1775, aged 40, and she d. Feb. 7, 1797, aged 63 [gravestones].

---

132 1. SUSANNA, b. Sept. 25, 1759. 2. MARY, b. May 11, 1763.
133 3. EBENEZER, b. May 4, 1773.

---

100. 135 (V.) CALEB BROOKS, m. Jan. 1, 1767, MARY KIDDER, bap. Jan. 6, 1745, dr. of Samuel Kidder. He was a Lieut. in Isaac Hall's Company, and is said to have been in the Battle of Bunker Hill. Capt. Caleb Brooks, was a witness in the trial of Col. Henley, in 1778. He d. in 1812. Chil.,

136 1. REBECCA, b. May 2, 1770. 2. MARY, b. 1773; d. Ap. 14, 1803.
138 3 MARSHALL, b. Dec. 28, 1776. 4. ABIGAIL, bap. May 24, 1778.

---

103. 140 (V.) Gov. JOHN BROOKS, studied medicine with Dr. Simon Tuft, of Medford, and commenced medical practice in Reading, where he m. in 1774, LUCY SMITH, and was there commander of a company of minute men, at the commencement of the Revolution. When he went to Boston, to procure medicine for his practice, he engaged an English officer to teach him the military exercise, in this manner, preparing himself for the important military duties that devolved upon him. In military life, he rose to the rank of Major-General, and his military character and services, are too well known to require a recital here. In civil life he sustained successively the office of Representative, Senator, Councilman, U. S. Marshal, for Massachusetts, Elector of President, which last office he held seven times successively, and Governor of Massachusetts. He received his education at the common schools, but in 1787, he received the honorary degree of A.M., at Harvard and Yale; M.D., Harv. 1810, and LL.D., in 1817. He was Pres. M. M. S. He d. Mar. 1, 1825, aged 73. His wife Lucy, d. Sept. 28, 1791, aged 38. In the Medford graveyard, there is a monument erected to his memory by his friends and fellow-citizens. Chil.,

---

141 1. LUCY, b. June 16, 1776; m., GEORGE O'KILL STUART, and d. 1813.
142 2. ALEXANDER SCAMMELL, b. Oct. 19, 1781; m., SARAH TURNER. He d. Dec. 17, 1836. Chil.,
†143 1. *Lucy*, m. May 30, 1843, *Edward L. Keys.*
†144 2. *John*, a midshipman, U. S. Navy; d. June 4, 1843.
143 3. JOHN, b. May 20, 1783, grad. Harv. Coll., 1805; of U. S. Navy; killed, Sept. 10, 1813, on board Com. Perry's flag-ship, in the Battle of Lake Erie.

---

127. 144 (V.) SAMUEL BROOKS, grad. Harv. Coll. 1749; settled in Exeter, N. H., where he d. Mar. 21, 1807. He m. (1st), ELIZABETH PYKE. He m. (2d), TIRZA JAMES. Chil.,

---

1. OLIVER PYKE, b. Feb. 1752; d. June, 1755.
145 2 SAMUEL, b. Oct. 1753; of Exeter; m. MARY GIDDINGS. He. d. Mar. 1818. Chil.,
1. *Dorothy*, b. 1781; m. *John Hutchings*, of Natchez.
2. *Elizabeth*, b. 1783; m. —— *Newman*, of Natchez.
3. JOSEPH, b. Ap. 1755; d. Aug., 1775.
4. ELIZABETH, b. and d. 1660.
146 5. ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 1760; m. —— GLOVER, of Marblehead.
147 6. WILLIAM, b. 1764; m. TABITHA GLOVER, of Marblehead, 4 sons, and 1 dr.
148 7. MARY, b. 1767.

(By 2d wife, Tirza James.)

149 8. OLIVER, b. 1796; of Philadelphia; m., 1818, ELMIRA LEE, of Philadelphia. 1 dr. She d. in 1826; and he m. (2d) SARAH CORNISH. 10 chil.
150 9. JAMES EMORY, b. 1799; china merchant, of Philadelphia; m. (1st), in 1825, MARY CHAMBERS, of Philadelphia. She d. in 1832, and he m. (2d), his wife's sister. Chil., 1. *Mary Elizabeth.* 2. *George.* (By 2d wife.) 3. *Emory.* 4. *Arthur Gilman.* 5. *Charles.* 6. *Fannie.* 7. *Alexander.*
150½ 10. ELIZABETH, b. 1801; m., in 1820, JOHN THOMPSON, of Philadelphia.
1. *William.* 2. *Fannie*, m. *Dr. Boyhen*, of Clinton, N. C.

---

128. 151 (V.) THOMAS BROOKS, of Medford, inherited the house, and part of the land of his father. He was a surveyor, and Representative. He m. (1st), Feb. 27, 1755, ANNA HALL. She d. Aug. 28, 1757. He m. (2d), Dec. 29, 1762, MERCY TUFTS. Chil.,

---

152 1. NANCY, b. Ap. 6, 1757; m. DR. STEVENS.

(By 2d wife Mercy.)

153 2. MERCY, b. Sept. 3, 1763; m. COTTON TUFTS, Jr.; merchant, and postmaster, of Weymouth. Chil., 1. *Quincy.* 2. *Mercy.* 3. *Susan.* 4. *Lucy*, m. *Thomas Tarbell.*

154 3. JONATHAN, b. Oct. 25, 1765; a tanner, of Medford; m, Sept. 26, 1791, ELIZABETH ALBREE. He d. Mar. 1847, aged 81. Chil.,
1. *Samuel Reeves*, b. Feb. 1, 1793. 2. *Charles*, b. Oct. 30, 1795.
3. *Elizabeth*, b. Dec. 9, 1797. 4. *Alfred*, b. July 9, 1801.
5. *Lucy Ann*, b. Oct. 25, 1810.
155 4. SAMUEL, b. Aug. 16, 1767, lost at sea in 1801.
156 5. ISAAC, b. Oct. 2, 1770; m., Jan. 26, 1810, MARY AUSTEN, of Charlestown. He d. Oct. 2, 1819.
1. *Isaac James*, b. June 12, 1812; d. July 10, 1817.
2. *Isaac Austen*, b. Ap. 13, 1814. 3. *Margaret Austen*, b. July 6, 1817.
158 6. SIMON, b. 1775; d. 1805. 7. ABIGAIL, b. Feb. 25, 1779.
159 8. WILLIAM, b. Mar. 5, 1781; m. (?), July 5, 1807, ELEANOR FORMAN, of Monmouth, N. P. In 1798, he was allowed to take a middle name, Smith. In 1852, he was residing in Brattleboro, Vt.
1. *William F.*, b. Aug. 29, 1811. 2. *Horace*, b. Feb. 16, 1815.
3. *Ellen M.*, b. June 13, 1817. 4. *George I.*, b. Aug. 18, 1818.
5. *Francis W.*, b. May 14, 1821. 6. *Mary E.*, b. July 13, 1823.
7. *Lucy T.*, b. Dec. 13, 1825.
160 9. THOMAS, b. Jan. 30, 1783. 10. EDWARD, b. June 18, 1786.
162 11. JAMES, b. Feb. 7, 1789.

---

129. 163 (V.) Rev. EDWARD BROOKS, grad Harv. Coll. 1757, ordained in North Yarmouth, July 4, 1764; was dismissed in 1769, on account of his having imbibed less stringent Calvinistic sentiments, than some of his church. He returned to Medford, and preached occasionally, but did not take any pastoral charge. In 1777, he was chaplain of the Frigate Hancock, Capt. Manly; was captured and carried to Halifax, where he had the small-pox. He m., Sept. 23, 1764, ABIGAIL BROWN, dr. of Rev. John and Joanna (Cotton) Brown, of Haverhill, grand dr. of Rev. Roland and Elizabeth (Saltonstall) Cotton, of Sandwich, and great grand dr. of Col. Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Ward) Saltonstall, of Haverhill [Saltonstall, 40, Part II.] He d. May 6, 1781, aged 48, and his wid. d. Nov. 29, 1800. Chil.,

168. 164 1. COTTON BROWN, b. in N. Yarmouth, July 20, 1765.
177. 165 2. PETER CHARDON, b. in N. Y., Jan. 6, 1767.
166 3. MARY, b. in N. Y., Jan. 27, 1769.
167 4. JOANNA COTTON, b. in Medford, May 18, 1772.

---

164. 168 (VI.) COTTON BROWN BROOKS, a merchant, resided in Medford until 1793, in Haverhill, Mass., from that time until 1801, when he moved to Portland, and continued in trade until 1828, and d. there May 12, 1834. He was selectman of Portland several years, and frequently held other offices of trust and honour. He m. (1st) JANE WILLIAMS, dr. of Benjamin and Jane (Gray) Williams. Benjamin Williams was a son of Mascoll Williams, a bookseller and postmaster of Salem, and gr. son of Isaac Williams, who m., in 1716, Sarah Mascoll. His wife Jane was a dr. of Abraham Gray, and a sister of Hon. William Gray, of Salem, afterwards of Boston. She d. Jan. 23, 1828, aged 60, and he m. (2d) Mrs. ANN NOYES, wid. of Jacob Noyes, of Portland. She is still (1855) living in Portland. Chil.,

169 1. CHARLES, b. in Haverhill, Sept. 3, 1795, of Boston; m., Aug. 29, 1824, NANCY DICKS, of Portland.
170 2. GEORGE, b. in H., Aug. 5, 1797; m., Nov. 16, 1825, HENRIETTA TRACY, of Newburyport. He d. in Portland, Aug. 8, 1837.
171 3. JANE, b. in H., Nov. 15, 1799; m., May 21, 1822, FRANKLIN TINKHAM, of Portland. She d. Jan. 6, 1827.
172 4. THOMAS BROWN, b. in Portland, May 22, 1802; m., June 29, 1827, ELIZABETH A. GORDON, of Belfast; resides in Hallowell, Me.
173 5. WILLIAM GRAY, b. in P., Oct. 12, 1805; a merchant, of Boston; m., Sept. 9, 1833, MARY ANN PHILLIPS, of Andover. [Phillips, 211, Part II.] See note p. 719.
174 6. EDWARD COTTON, b. in P., Oct. 20, 1806, d. Oct. 12, 1807.
175 7. JOHN COTTON, b. in P., July 1, 1809; m. (1st), Feb. 9, 1839, MARTHA HEATH, of Warren, Me. She d. Sept. 16, 1840, and he m. (2d), Feb. 2, 1842, MARTHA

Swift, of Portland. She d. Feb. 9, 1845, and he m. (3d) Caroline Parris, of Portland.

176 8. Joanna Cotton, b. in P., Aug. 21, 1811; m., Jan. 2, 1839, Dr. William Swasey, of Limerick, Me.

---

165. 177 (VI.) Hon. PETER CHARDON BROOKS, an insurance broker and capitalist of Boston, m., Nov. 26, 1792, ANNA GORHAM, dr. of Hon. Nathaniel Gorham, of Charlestown. He d. Jan. 1, 1849, aged 82. For a copious and elegantly-written memoir of his life—his unspotted virtue, his winning manners in social life, his public services and practical benevolence, his rare sagacity and great success in business, see Geneal. Reg. for Oct. 1854, and Jan. 1855; also, "God with the Aged; a Sermon preached to the First Church [of Boston], 7 January, 1849, the Sunday after the death of Hon. P. C. Brooks." By Nathaniel L. Frothingham, D.D. He was repeatedly Representative and Senator in the State Legislature, a member of the Governor's Council, and a member of the State Convention that revised the Constitution in 1820. Chil.,

---

178 1. Edward, b. Dec. 22, 1793; m. Eliza Boot, of Boston.
179 2. Gorham, b. Feb. 10, 1795; m. Ellen Shepherd, of Boston.
3. Peter Chardon, b. July 4, 1796, d. Feb. 11, 1798.
180 4. Ann Gorham, b. Feb. 19, 1797; m. Rev. N. L. Frothingham, D.D., of Boston.
181 5. Peter Chardon, b. Aug. 26, 1798; m. Susan Cleveland.
182 6. Sidney, b. Oct. 7, 1799; m. Fanny Dehon, of Boston.
183 7. Charlotte Gray, b. Nov. 4, 1800; m. Hon. Edward Everett.
184 8. Ward Chipman, b. Ap. 21, 1804, d. Mar. 19, 1828.
9. Abigail Browne, b. Jan. 22, 1806, d. June 16, 1807.
185 10. Henry, b. Feb. 9, 1807, d. Sept. 2, 1833.
186 11. Abigail Browne, b. Ap. 25, 1808; m. Charles Francis Adams, Esq.
187 12. Horatio, b. Sept. 20, 1809, d. May 14, 1843.
13. Octavius, b. Oct. 27, 1813, d. Dec. 26, 1822.

---

p. 119. **BROWNE.**—[6-1.] See Woodward [11.], in Part II.

[7.] Jonathan Brown was town clerk and constable in 1678, and selectman 1686.

p. 120. [11.] Nov. 7, 1692, Abraham Brown, and wife Mary, for £40, sold to James Bigelow (his brother-in-law) the 107 acres farm land which was originally granted to his grandfather, Abraham Browne, Sen.

[18.] Captain Abraham Brown built and occupied the house since known as the Esq. Jonathan Brown house, which passed to his son, Major Adam Brown, and is now occupied by his heirs. It is probably not less than 160 years old.

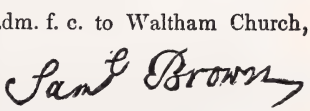


p. 121. [52.] Sarah Brown. See Thomas Hammond [141], in Part II.

p. 122. [54.] Mar. 22, 1633–4, James Haiewood, aged 22, and Judith Phippin, aged 16, both of the parish of Stepney, obtained a certificate in order to embark in the Planter, for New England, and were among the very early settlers of Woburn. The record of their marriage (of which there is no doubt) has not been discovered. He d. Nov. 20, 1642, and had a posthumous dr., Rebecca, b. Dec. 4, 1642. [Was it their eldest daughter, Judith "Howard," who m. in Woburn June 1, 1689, Samuel Walker?] His wid., Judith, m. (2d) Jan. 18, 1643–4, William Simonds, of Woburn, by whom she had 12 children, viz., 1. Sarah, 2. Judith. 3. Mary. 4. Caleb. 5. William. 6. Joseph, b. Oct. 18, 1652. 7. Benjamin. 8. Tabitha, d. in infancy. 9. Joshua, d. in infancy. 10. James. 11. Bethiah. 12. Huldah. The father, William, d. June 7, 1672. Their 3d son, Joseph Simonds, a carpenter, was of Woburn until 1679, and went to Camb. Farms (Lex.) previous to 1687. He and his wife Mary were the 22d and 23d in the order of admission to Lexington Church, where their dr. Elizabeth was bap., Nov. 13, 1698. This Elizabeth m. Jonathan Brown [54] of Watertown.

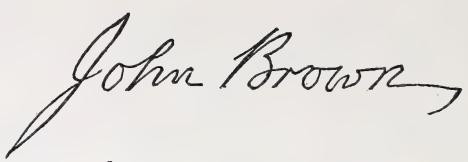
[58.] In the margin, for 115, read 125.

[60.] Samuel Brown, of the E. Precinct (Wat.), was adm. f. c. to Waltham Church, Mar. 21, 1724–5, and his wife Mercy was admitted Ap. 9, 1724. They were both dismissed from Waltham to Leicester Church, Feb. 18, 1738–9.



p. 124. [77.] From 11th line strike out, *we think*. Samuel Adams, Sen., d. Mar. 8, 1748.

Autograph of Capt. John Brown.



p. 125. [99.] Abigail (Brown) Myrick, d. 1813, aged 85.

p. 126. [110.] Rev. STEPHEN FARRAR,* b. Sept. 8, 1738, son of Dea. Samuel and Lydia (Barrett) Farrar, of Lincoln, grad. Harv. Coll. 1755, began to preach in New Ipswich, N. H., in the winter of 1758–9, was invited the next November to settle there, and was ordained Oct. 22, 1760. He continued to be the pastor and the only one of the town, until his decease, June 23, 1809. [See Farrar Family; also, Hist. of N. Ipswich, pp. 358, &c.] He m. Nov. 29, 1764, EUNICE BROWN, dr. of Isaac and Mary (Balch) Brown, of Waltham, Mass. She d. Sept. 9, 1818, aged 74. [Brown, 110.]

1. Eunice, b. Aug. 18, d. Sept. 3, 1765.

2 2. Stephen, b. Aug. 17, 1766, of Groton, Mass., d. in New Ipswich, Oct. 14, 1829; m., Oct. 11, 1795, Nancy Morse. Chil.,

3 1. *Louisa*, b. 1797; m. 1815, *Daniel Smith*. Chil.,
1. Daniel, m. 2. John. 3. Leonard.

4 2. *Ann*, b. Ap. 1800.

5 3. *Laura*, b. Nov. 24, 1802; m. Sept. 23, 1826, *Jabez Pratt*, of Boston, coroner. Chil.,
1. George Washington, b. Mar. 10, 1828. 2. Joseph Warren, b. Nov. 14, 1829.

6 4. *Mary Ann*, b. Mar. 2, 1804; m. *John Higgins*. Chil.,
1. Franklin. 2. Warren.

7 5. *Stephen Franklin*, b. 1806, of Hillsboro, N. H.; m. *Catherine Jones*.

8 6. *John Morse*, b. 1815, a trader.

9 7. *George*, b. 1817, grad. Westl. Univ. 1849; a partner in trade with his brother, John M.

8. *Prentice*, b. 1819, d. 1820.

10 3. Eunice, b. Feb. 26, 1768; m. John Jones, and settled in or near Augusta, Me., where he d. early, and his wid. and five chil. returned to live with her father. She d. May, 1838. Chil.,

11 1. *Stephen*, grad. Yale Coll. 1812, and d. a few years afterwards in S. Carolina.

12 2. *Mary*, unm. 3. *John*, d. 4. *Peter*, d. 5. *James*, d.

13 4. James, b. June 23, 1769; m. (1st) Sally H.——, and m. (2d) Aminta Turell.

14 5. Isaac Brown, b. Mar. 27, 1771; m. Anna, dr. of Dr. Ebenezer Lawrence, of Pepperill. [J. Lawrence, 212, Part. II.] He lived several years in New Ipswich, afterwards moved to Fairfax, Vt., where he d. 1838. Chil.,

15 1. *Ebenezer Lawrence*, a merchant, of Burlington, Vt.

16 2. *Stephen*, m. his cousin, Anna Muzzy. [50.]

17 3. *Ephraim Heartwell*, grad. Mid. Coll. 1831; a teacher and a farmer of Fairfax, Vt., until 1846; now (1853), a manufacturer of fire-bricks at Vergennes, Vt.

18 4. *Isaac*, m. his cousin, *Eveline Farrar*. [43.]

5. 3 other chil.

22 6. Samuel, b. June 30, 1772, grad. Harv. Coll. 1793; m. —— Deming. He d. 1840. She d. 1846. 14 children.

* LINEAGE OF REV. STEPHEN FARRAR.

(1 Gen.) Jacob and Ann Farrar, of Lancaster, from Eng.
(2.) Jacob, Jr., b. in England; of Lancaster, Mass., killed in King Philip's War, Aug. 22, 1675; m. 1668, Hannah, dr. of Geo. Hayward, of Concord.
(3.) George, b. Aug. 16, 1670, of Concord (Lincoln), m. Sept. 9, 1692, Mary Howe. He d. May 15, 1760. She d. Ap. 12, 1761.
(4.) Samuel, b. Sept. 28, 1708, of Lincoln; m., Jan. 13, 1731–2, Lydia Barrett. He d. Ap. 17, 1783.
Chil. of Dea. Samuel and Lydia.
1. Lydia, b. Sept. 2, 1735; m., Mar. 6, 1755, William Bond [Bond 125].
2. Samuel, b. Feb. 14, 1737; m., Feb. 13, 1772, Mercy Hoar [Hoar 37, by mistake printed Mary.] [See Farrar Fam., p. 12.]
3. Stephen, b. Sept. 8, 1738, grad. Harv. Coll. 1755. [See above, in the text.]
4. James, b. July 24, 1741; d. in New Ipswich, July 11, 1767.
5. Rebecca, b. Aug. 13, 1743; m. Nov. 29, 1764, Dr. John Preston, of N. Ipswich.
6. Lucy, b. Ap. 27, 1745; m., Ap. 26, 1770, Humphry Farrar, her cousin.
7. Timothy, b. June 28, 1747, grad. Harv. Coll. 1767, LL.D. 1847; d. Feb. 21, 1849. [See Farrar Fam., p. 14, &c., also, J. Lawrence [53–5] in Part II.]
8. Mary, b. July 5, 1754; d. Sept. 2, 1756.

23 7. Prentice, b. Nov. 12, 1773; m. Elizabeth Osgood, of Rutland, Vt., and d. in Canada, Feb. 1837. 7 children.
24 8. Mary, b. June 26, 1775; m. Samuel Dakin, Esq., grad. Dart. Coll. 1797; a lawyer, of Jaffrey, N. H. He afterwards moved to the interior of N. Y. state, where he d., and where his wid. resides. 5 chil., one of whom, Samuel, is a lawyer and banker in N. Y. city.
26 9. Moses, b. Mar. 12, 1777; m. Elicta Turell, and d. 1815. 3 children.
27 10. Lydia, b. Dec. 30, 1778; m., Mar. 6, 1800, Rev. Warren Pierce, b. Mar. 28, 1776, grad. Dart. Coll. 1799; d. 1822. Chil.,
1. *Zenophon*, b. 1800, in N. Ipswich; d. July 1811.
28 2. *Augustus*, b. Mar. 13, 1802, grad. Harv. Coll. 1820; M.D. Bowd. Coll. 1825; M.M.S.S.; settled in Tyngsboro, and d. 1849; m., Dec. 23, 1824, *Mary Messer Clarke*. Chil.,
29 1. Eliza Shattuck, b. Sept. 23, 1825.
30 2. Fred. Augustus, b. Aug. 11, 1827; m., Oct. 30, 1850, Mary Pitts Bridge, of Boston.
31 3. Mary Jane, b. Sept. 10, 1829.
32 3. *Charles*, b. Mar. 12, 1804; grad. Dart. Coll. 1825; d. Feb. 1852; m. (1st) Nov. 9, 1828, *Susan Ruggles Rutter*. 3 chil. He m. (2d) *Harriet A. Horton*. 5 chil.
34 1. Charles Maynard, b. Nov. 7, 1830. 2. Edward Augustus, b. Nov. 19, 1831.
36 4. *Frederick*, b. Nov. 17, 1805; m., Jan. 1, 1833, *Ermina Merriam*. 6 chil.
37 5. *George*, b. Feb. 5, 1808.
38 6. *Stephen Farrar*, b. Oct. 20, 1809; d. Mar. 1837, unm.
39 7. *Lydia Ann*, b. Aug. 27, 1811; m., Oct. 16, 1833, *Seth C. Smith*. 4 chil.
40 8. *Harriet Maria*, b. Sept. 21, 1813; m., Mar. 27, 1840, *George Osgood*.
1. Warren Pierce, b. Aug. 14, 1844.
2. Charles, b. 16, d. 30 Aug. 1849.
41 9. *Joseph Warren*, b. June 18, 1817; m., Dec. 25, 1845, *Olive Augusta Eiles*.
42 11. Caleb, b. June, 1780; m., Mar. 15, 1804, Sarah Parker, and resides in Middlebury, Vt. Chil.,
43 1. *Eveline*, m. her cousin, *Isaac Farrar*, [18,] of Fairfax, Vt.
44 2. *Clarissa*, m. *Daniel West*, of New Haven, Vt.
45 3. *Henry B.*, lives in North Carolina.
46 4. *Martha*, m. *Philander Hathaway*, a trader, of Manchester, N. H.
47 5. *George*, a trader, of Manchester, N. H., of the firm of Farrar and Hathaway.
48 12. Nancy, b. Jan. 24, 1782; m. (1st) 1802, John Muzzy; m. (2d) —— Hodgkins; and m. (3d) —— Lovegrove. Chil. by 1st husband,
49 1. *John*, b. 1803, m. 2. *Caroline*, b. 1806, m. *James Saunders*.
50 3. *Anna*, b. 1807; m. her cousin, *Stephen Farrar* [16].
51 4. *Hannah*, b. 1809; m. *Amariah Whipple*, of Worcester.
52 5. *Harriet*, b. 1810; m. *James Reed*, of Rye, N. H.
53 6. *Mary*, b. 1812; m.
54 13. Ephraim Hartwell, b. Dec. 8, 1783; a teacher, several years, in Boston, a trader, town clerk, and magistrate of New Ipswich, N. H., occupying his father's homestead; m. in 1826, Phebe (Parker) Champney, wid. of Jonas C. Champney, and sister of his brother Caleb's wife. He d. Jan. 8, 1851, leaving a daughter, Sarah Eunice, b. 1827, unm. [See Hist. of New Ipswich, pp. 319–20].
55

[111.] For James Warner, read Warren. Hon. Moses Brown, then a captain, was in active service on Long Island, and at White Plains, and was in the Battle of Trenton. He kept school in Weston, in the winter of 1769–70. He was the projector of the Boston and Salem turnpike.

p. 127. [113–2.] Charles Henry Brown, d. abroad July 31, 1852.

[114.] Mrs. Mary (Brown) Hartwell, d. July 11, 1846. [115.] Sarah, d. aged 6 mos.

[116.] For Ipswich, N. H., read Groton, Mass.

[†117.] For Jan. 15, 1774, read Jan. 16, 1775.

[†119–7.] For, and has chil., read s. p.

[†121½.] Aaron Brown had, 10. Anna, b. Jan. 12, 1801, now (1853) living, unm.

[117.] Capt. *Jonathan Brown*, Esq., whose company, at Lake George, belonged to the Regiment of Col. William Williams [2], was a member of the 1st Provincial Congress, held at Salem, Oct. 7, 1774; was one of the committee, appointed Oct. 13th, to

wait on Gov. Thomas Gage; was appointed, Dec. 6th, one of the committee to correspond with the inhabitants of Canada; Dec. 9th, on the committee to thank the proprietors of the meeting-house, for its use by the Congress. He was a member of the 2d Provincial Congress, held at Cambridge, Feb. 1, 1775; was appointed, Ap. 12th, on the committee of correspondence with the committees of various towns. He was a member of the 3d Provincial Congress, held at Watertown, May 31, 1775, and during June and July, he was appointed a member of numerous committees, besides several orders to him individually, to perform public services. He was selectman, 1765, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80.

p. 128. [137.] Eli Jones is supposed to be the son of that Eli Jones who m., in 1754, Mary, wid. of Jonathan Gilson, and d. in 1761.

p. 131. [152–2.] 2. Lydia L., b. Feb. 23, 1785; m., May 8, 1809, David Brinsmade, of Le Roy, N. Y., who was b. Oct. 8, 1782; d. Ap. 10, 1837. Chil.,

1. *Albert Lawrence*, b. Feb. 2, 1810; m., Feb. 1839, *Martha Belden*, and settled in Mishawaka, Ia. Chil.,
   1. Henry. 2. Lydia. 3. Louisa.
2. *Louisa*, b. Jan. 23, 1812; d. Ap. 24, 1814.
3. *Abigail Charlotte*, b. June 1, 1814; d. Sept. 20, 1841.
4. *Henry*, b. Nov. 20, 1815; m., Oct. 15, 1845, *Susan Alma King*, and settled in Rochester, N. Y. Chil.,
   1. Elizabeth. 2. Dolly. 3. Alma Susan.
5. *Matilda*, b. Oct. 27, 1817; m., Aug. 23, 1849, *Julius Nelson Wilber*, of Alto, Wis. Chil.,
   1. Charlotte. 2. Amanda. 3. Francis Augustus.
6. *Charles Grandison*, b. Mar. 19, 1820; m., Oct. 1847, *Mary Jane Bostwick*, and resides in Le Roy, N. Y.
7. *Amanda Melvina*, b. May 29, 1823; m., Aug. 23, 1849, *Joel Tyler Benedict*, and settled in N. York.
8. *Louisa Maria*, b. Aug. 26, 1825. 9. *Sophia Jane*, b. May 9, 1827.

p. 133. [188.] Elisha Jones, d. in Dayton, Feb. 9, 1853.

p. 134. [216.] For Jacob Wyman, read Daniel.

[222.] For Jan. 21, read, in Lex. June 22.

[223.] Mary Brown, d. Aug. 28, 1853, aged 96 y. 2 m. 20 d., unm.

p. 134. [227.] Relief (Pierce) Brown, d. in Nov. 1850.

p. 135. [231.] Leonard Brown, m. Adeline Barnes; and his sister Louisa, m. —— Clark. For Warner, read Warren.

[234.] Chil. of Charles and Mary. 6. Ella Maria, b. July, 1849; d. June, 1850. 7. Herbert, b. Nov. 24, 1851.

[239.] Mrs. Anna (Brown) Farnsworth, d. in Ap. 1850.

[243.] For [246–7], read [†247].

p. 136. [248.] Gardner Brown, d. in Sept. 1854, of consumption.

p. 137. [268–8.] John Mills Brown, M.D., Harv. Coll. 1852, examined by U. S. Navy Board, in Jan. 1853, in Philadelphia, and passed No. 3.

p. 138. [277.] For [Livermore, 257], read [Livermore, 282].

[279.] For Sarah Walley, read Sarah Hurd Walley.

[285.] G. A. and S. S. (Tilden) Gennett, has 8. John Mico, b. Mar. 8, 1852.

[286.] For May 4, 1804, read 1801. For the lineage of Dr. E. S. Gennett, see Mitchell's Hist. Bridgewater, pp. 166–7.

p. 139. [288–2.] For Ellen, read Alice Campbell.

[289.] 2d child, Allen Ramsay, b. Sept. 24, 1851.

[292.] Josiah Brown, of Boston, d. Mar. 20, 1798.

[293.] After 1780, read, m., Sept. 25, 1809, Sally Williams Deblois.

[293–1.] For John Clarke, read John Deblois.

[293–3.] For Susanna Clarke, read Susan Elizabeth Clarke. She m., Feb. 27, 1854, William H. Vincent, a California merchant, from Dorchester.

[294.] For (? Wentworth), read Ann Appleton.

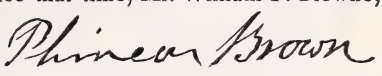
[295 and 296.] For Van Wort, read Van Wart.

[297.] For Mar. 24, read 25. For Lydia Jackson, read Lydia Cabot Jackson. C. S. and L. C. J. Storrow, have, 7. Lydia, b. Dec. 19, 1850.

[301.] John Brown, Jr., then of Weston, m. (1st), in Lincoln, Dec. 11, 1765, Hepzibah Wesson. The tradition is that she d. early.

p. 140. [318.] For Olcutt Kennard, read Allcott. He d. Aug. 10, 1853, aged 66.

[319.] Phineas Brown, Esq., was in the Battle of Saratoga, and at intervals served several months during the war. Bottom line, for Stephen Backus, read William Backus. ☞ When page 140 was printed, it was intended to insert a genealogy of the Backus families, as an appendix; but since that time, Mr. William P. Browne, has accumulated so large a mass of materials, that it is now proposed to publish a memorial of the Backus and Stevens families, separately.



p. 141. [323.] Chester F. Brown, has, 5. Hebe Annette, b. Aug. 24, 1852.
[324.] For Grizette, read Grizelle.

p. 142. [335.] For Oct. 12, read Oct. 1. Susanna Hobbs, was a dr. of Abram and Sarah (Brown) Hobbs.
[349.] William P. Browne, Esq., now (1855) resides near Montevallo, Shelby Co., Alabama, engaged in opening and making accessible a coal mine. See above [319]. His dr. Claudia Grace, d. in Philadelphia, Ap. 25, 1853; and he has a son, William Bradford, b. in Philada. Ap. 27, 1853.

p. 143. [363.] For Welds, read Wells. She was a sister of Margery [Brown, 376].

p. 144. [376.] Mrs. Margery (Wells) Brown, d. Mar. 1851, aged 88.
[377.] For Hawkesburg, read Hawkesbury.
[383.] Marcus A. Brown, m. Ann Robinson, of Hawkesbury.
[392.] Ormon Brown, resides on the family homestead, at Dalton, Mass.

---

p. 145. **JOHN BROWN.**—It was once thought probable that this John Brown [1], might have been a son of John Browne, of Wat., born the year before he left England, but in a deed recorded in Mid. records, he is called "a Scotchman," and the first John of Wat. left only 2 drs. and widow. John Brown's dr. Deborah m. Jeremiah Meacham, of Salem, and his dr. Elizabeth m. Jan. 10, 1677, John Gustin.
[2.] For b. 1679, read 1677. Mar. 16, 1698–9, Esther Brown sold to her son, Joseph Brown, a house and 6 acres of land, bounded N.E. and West by John Barnard; S. by highway. Jan. 4, 1708–9, Joseph Brown, cordwainer, of Wat., bought of John Mixer and wife Abigail, a house and 72 acres, bounded E. by Daniel Harrington; W. by Thomas Woolson; N. by Samuel Whitney and John Warren; S. by Thomas Harrington and heirs of William Page. Also, 20 acres, bounded N. by four-mile brook; W. and N. by Daniel Harrington; E. by upland. About 4 months afterward, Ap. 20, 1709, he sold these two lots to Benjamin Garfield. Ap. 28, 1709, he sold to Benoni Garfield 6 A. in West End of Mixer's meadow.
[3.] Ruhamah, m. David Cormee, and had son David, b. in Lex., July 30, 1719.

p. 146. [14.] Joseph Brown, Jr., had a fourth child, Jonas, birth not recorded, who m. in Lex., May 28, 1734, Hannah Munroe, b. Mar. 9, 1713, dr. of William, Jr., and Mary (Cutler) Monroe.
[26.] After Sarah Smith, insert [Smith, 59].
[28.] For 1732, read 1742.

[There were several families and individuals of the name of Brown, found in the records of Watertown, Waltham, and Weston, not descended from Abraham, and whose lineage has not been ascertained. It is probable that some of them were descended from Thomas Brown, of Cambridge, some of whose descendants settled in Newton, and probably others from the Browns of Sudbury.]

William Brown, wife and family, "lately from Ireland," moved from Boston to Watertown in Oct. 1722, and the next January he occupied "the house Mr. Angier dwelt in," at this time owned by Capt. Abraham Brown, and which Capt. Brown soon after sold to John Stearns. The names of his wife and children are not recorded, nor is it known what became of the family.

Allen Brown, of Boston, and wid. Ruth Coolidge [Coolidge, 56] m. in Wat., Mar. 16, 1731–2; both o. c. Feb. 25, 1732–3, and had dr. Elizabeth, bap. at the same time. His wife Ruth d. Dec. 1, 1736, aged 41. Cornelius Brown, son of Aaron and Ann, b. Ap. 5, bap. Ap. 10, 1743.

David Brown [? Daniel] of Marlboro (perhaps son of John and Esther, p. 145), and Mary Bigelow [24], m., in Wat., Jan. 26, 1699–1700.

Isaac Stone, of Fram., and Elizabeth Brown, of Sud., m. in Wat., July 24, 1722. [See p. 524.]

Jonathan Hartwell and Elizabeth Brown, both of Concord, m. in Wat., Sept. 22, 1713.

Jonathan Hubbard and Rebecca Brown, both of Concord, m. in Wat., Sept. 26, 1704.

Samuel Brown and Hepzibah Brown m. in Wat., Dec. 17, 1728, and had dr. Hepzibah, b. Sept. 30, 1729.

William Brown, of Newton, and Ann Molton, of Wat., m. May 8, 1746. Abijah Brown, son of William, bap. in Wat., Feb. 27, 1756, and Susanna, bap. Jan. 6. 1760.

Samuel Brown (? son of Robert, of Newton) m. in Wat., Oct. 14, 1765, Lois Coolidge, and both o. c., July 27, 1766. [Was it his wid. or sister, Lois Brown, of Newton, who m. in Waltham, June 21, 1780, Timothy Baker, of Needham]

1. Jacob, bap. Oct. 17, 1766. 2. Amasa, bap. June 12, 1768. 3. Elizabeth, bap. July 22, 1770. 4. Anna, bap. Oct. 11, 1772.

George Brown, son of George and Eunice, bap. in Waltham, Sept. 21, 1766. Sally Brown, dr. of George, bap. in Wat., Aug. 20, 1780. George, son of George, bap. July 21, 1782. Charles, son of George, bap. Feb. 6, 1785.

Jonathan Locke, of Tyringham, and Abigail Brown, of Waltham, m. in W., Aug. 1, 1776.

Lieut. John Powell and Polly Brown m. in Weston, May 27, 1779.

John and Lydia Brown had Lydia, Joseph, and Mary, bap. in Weston, Nov. 7, 1714, and Obadiah, bap. Sept. 7, 1718.

Edward Richardson, of Jay, Me., and Sally Brown, m. in Wat., Sept. 6, 1801.

Moses Stone and Betsey Brown, m. in Wat., Sept. 8, 1802.

Enoch Brown and Jemima Mills, m. in Waltham, Oct. 13, 1803.

Nathan Brown, of Lincoln (lineage not ascertained), m. (1st) Mary, dr. of George and Mary (Barrett) Farrar. She d. Sept. 29, 1759, and he m. (2d) May 22, 1760, Mary, wid. of Isaac Brown [109] of Waltham, where he resided some time, and was assessor in 1761. He returned to Lincoln, and d. there, Oct. 13, 1781. [See Geneal. Reg. I., p. 256.]

---

p. 147. **BUCKS.** For Bucks, read Rucks. See Rucks, in Part II.

BULL.—In first line, for 1656, read 1652. William Bull, of Wat., was a son of William Bull, of Cambridge. In a suit, in 1683, he is called "William Bull, Jr."

BULLARD.—June 17, 1679. Testimony of Mary Bullard (wife of William Bullard, of Charlestown [father of Nathaniel], formerly wife of Francis Grissell [Griswold], of Charlestown, whose Inventory was dated Nov. 9, 1652), "That before I was married, I told my husband (Wm. B.) I had two children, and an estate by him" (F. G.) Wm. Bullard and wife Mary had belonged to Camb. Church.

[2.] It is supposed that Benjamin Bullard was a brother of Robert and George, as well as of Maudlin and Anne. When he (B. B.) demanded of the selectmen the estate of his father-in-law, Thorpe, the selectmen say, Mar. 29, 1672, "we find the land of Thorpe, at his decease, was Bullard's, and his two sisters' [? Maudlin and Anna], but the use of the estate was Goodman Whittacar's till Nov. 12, 1672."

[3.] George Bullard m. (1st) Beatrice Hall, of Boston. "Beatrice Hall, now wife of George Bulward, of Watertown," was dismissed from the First Church of Boston, Nov. 17, 1644. Ap. 4, 1644, George Bulward, of Wat., sold to Thomas Straight, his homestall, a house and 8 acres, bounded west by John Knolls; E. by Esther Pickeram; S. by highway; N. by Maudlin and Anna Bullward. This was the homestall of G. B. in the list of possessions, 1642–4. At a meeting of the selectmen, Dec. 23, 1684, it was ordered that John Ball, son-in-law, and Jonathan Bullard, a son, be notified of the necessity of help for father Bullard and his wife.

p. 148. [4.] Jacob Bullard, was in Wat. in 1680, when John Bigelow brought a suit against him; and in 1683, when John Nevinson brought a suit against him for slander. At a meeting of the selectmen, Jan. 30, 1709–10, ordered that the selectmen address the Judges of the Supreme Court, concerning Jacob Bullard, an aged blind person, who is unhappily sent from another province. He was buried Nov. 21, 1715.

[4½.] Strike out (?), also (supposed his dr.).

[11.] Strike out (?). Abigail, 3d child of Joseph and Elizabeth Bullard, m. Abraham Bigelow, of Weston. [Bigelow, 140.] [Mar. 5, 1706–7, Joseph Bullard, of Wat., miller, sold to Francis Fulham, 1 acre in Eddy's Farm, south side Sudbury road, late of Alexander Miller, of Piscataqua; bounded W. by F. Fulham; N. by Samuel Jones, and Jonathan Bullard, Sen.; E. by J. B.; S. by Land of Contention; the said lot

is at the north of the tract, called Pond Meadow, bounded S.E. by Morse's Meadow.] The Will of Elizabeth Upham, dated Jan. 16, 1753, mentions sons Thomas and Henry Spring, dr. Mary Parmenter; dr. Elizabeth Upham, grandsons Abraham and Isaac Bigelow. Wid. Margaret Spring [61], ex'x.

[16.] Strike out all after 1711.

[20.] Ebenezer, o. c., in Wat., Ap. 12, 1741, was an early settler of New Ipswich.

---

p. 149. **BUSBY.**—In Oct., 1637, Nicholas Busby was admitted an inhabitant of Newbury [Coffin, 24]. He could have remained there only a short time, as he was a selectman of Wat., in 1640. Oct. 4, 1653, John White, and wife Frances, of Boston, sold to John Coolidge, 7 acres of land in Wat., [bounded N. and W. by pastor Sherman; E. by Garritt Church; S. by highway]; "originally granted to Nicholas Busby," by him sold to John Stebbin, and by him sold to John White. The Will of Nicholas Busby, of Boston, dated July 25, proved Sept. 10, 1657, makes his wife (not named) sole exec'x.; mentions eldest son John (in England), and son Abraham; eldest daughters Anne Nickerson (wife of Wm.), Katherine Savory, youngest daughter Sarah Grout; Joseph Busby, son of his son Nicholas, deceased; and Sarah Grout, his grandchild. It mentions money and plate, which he gave to his wife; books in "Phisicke," "Divinitie" and "History," bequeathed to his two sons, and three Bibles to his three daughters. As his drs. Anne and Katherine did not embark with him, it is probable that they were married in England. It is also probable, that his dr. Sarah, m. (1st), Ens. Thomas Cakebread, and afterwards Capt. John Grout. [See Geneal. Reg. viii. p. 278.] Oct. 14, 1643, the Gen. Court granted him a bounty of 34*s.*, for making cloth.

BUSH.—John Bush, took the oath of fidelity [not adm. freeman], 1652. In 1650, the court ordered John Bush to pay Samuel Benjamin, 10 bushels of Indian corn. Oct., 1657, John Bush was discharged of his bond, as an accomplice of John Knapp. John Bush, d. in Camb. 1, 11 mo., 1662. Mar. 3, 1683–4, Mr. Goddard to be informed that selectmen did not approve of his taking in "ould goodm. Bush's wife's sister," into his family.

BUTTERY.—Jan. 3, 1658–9, selectmen refused to admit John Buttery as a sojourner or inhabitant. He was probably the man who m. Elizabeth Knapp. [11.]

BYLES.—Daniel Byles, of Wat., and Sarah Doubleday, m. in Boston, Jan. 21, 1762.

CAKEBREAD.—Ensign Thomas Cakebread, was proprietor of Wat. in 1642, although he had first gone to Dedham, and at this date was a resident of Sudbury. He was one of the original members (1637) of the Ancient and Hon. Art. Co., and in Sept., 1642, after the return of Capt. B. Pendleton, to Wat., the General Court appointed Ensign Cakebread, "to lead the company of Sudbury as ensign." His name has sometimes been confounded with that of Capt. Thomas Bredcake, a mariner, who obtained a commission against the Turks, in 1644; after the decease of Ensign Thomas Cakebread, who d. in Sud., Jan 4, 1643–4. He m., subsequently to Ap., 1637, Sarah, dr. of Nicholas Busby. His wid. Sarah, m. Capt. John Grout. [See Busby, also Grout, in Part II.] It has not been ascertained that he left any children. There was an Isaac Cakebread, of Springfield, in 1678; and one of that name in Hartford, in 1680. [Hinman, p. 468.]

CALLOW.—The land of Oliver Callow, was one of the boundaries of 25 acres, sold by John Clough to William Shattuck, July 4, 1654. In Aug. 1654, John Callow sold to Abraham Williams, a dwelling-house and 12 acres of land in Newton.

---

p. 150. **CAPEN.**—Josiah Capen, was selectman of Wat. 1773, 74, 75, 76, 83 and 85; was a justice of peace, as early as 1775, and major 1783.

---

1 **CADY.**—(I.) NICHOLAS CADY, of Wat., as early as 1645, m. JUDITH, dr. of William Knapp, Sen., of Wat. [Knapp, 5.] About 1668, he moved to Groton. They were both living there in 1680. Mar. 6, 1650–1, Nicholas Cady sold to John Knapp, of Wat., his right and title to a house and land, granted to them

jointly, by deed, dated Dec. 8, 1645. This shows that he was in Wat., as early as 1645. Sept. 11, 1668, "John" [Nicholas] Cady, of Groton, and wife Judith, sold to George Lawrence, 6 A. of upland, and 5 A. of meadow, in Wat. Ap. 29, 1680, Nicholas Cady, planter, of Groton, and wife Judith, sold to Simon Coolidge, of Wat. 25 A. dividend land, also 6 A. near West Meadow. Chil.,

2 1. JOHN, b. Jan. 15, 1650–1; m. (1st), JOANNA ——. He m. (2d) ELIZABETH ——. About 1701, he moved to Canterbury, Conn.

3 1. *Jonathan*, b. in Groton, Jan. 22, 1693, of Canterbury, by wife *Hannah*, had several chil.

4 2. *Joanna*, b. in G., Oct. 14, 1695.

(By 2d wife.)

5 3. *John*, b. in G., Aug. 7, 1699 (?), of Tolland, m. in Wat., May 6, 1729, *Hannah Abbot*. [See Abbot, in Part II.]

6 4. *Elizabeth*, b. in G., Mar. 5, 1701.

7 5. *William*, b. in Canterbury, 1704.

8 6. *Eleazer*, b. in C., 1708. 7. *Ebenezer*, b. in C., 1714.

10 2. JUDITH, b. Sept. 2, 1653.

11 3. JAMES, b. Aug. 28, 1655; d. Dec. 2, 1690; m. in Wat., June 14, 1678, HANNAH BARRON [4].

12 1. *Elizabeth*, b. in Groton, Ap. 10, 1686.

4. NICHOLAS, b. Aug. 2, 1657; d. next Jan. 21.

13 5. DANIEL, b. Nov. 27, 1659. [This is probably the David, mentioned by Hinman, p. 467, who was the owner of a large tract of land, now within the limits of Brooklyn, Conn.; who purchased land in Canterbury, Conn., in 1714, and d. there in 1736, where his wife Mary, also died.] He m. 1st, MARY ——. He m. (2d), ABIGAIL ——. Chil. b. in Groton:

14 1. *Mary*, b. Aug. 10, 1684. 2. *Ezekiel*, b. Sept. 29, 1686.

16 3. *Rachel*, b. July 18, 1689.

17 4. *Daniel*, b. Mar. 26, 1692 (?), of Canterbury; m., in 1712, *Joanna Leach*.

18 5. *Jane*, b. Ap. 1, 1696.

19 6. *Ezra*, b. Aug. 11, 1699 (?); m. *Hannah Winter*.

20 7. *Josiah*, b. Feb. 7, 1702. 8. *Eunice*, b. Oct. 20, 1704 (? 3).

(By 2d wife.)

22 9. *Ephraim*, b. Feb. 19, 1704–5.

23 6. EZEKIEL, b. June 14, 1662.

24 7. NICHOLAS, b. Feb. 20, 1663–4, (?) of Wethersfield, Conn.

25 8. JOSEPH, b. May 28, 166–, of Groton; m. SARAH ——. In 1714, after the birth of his fifth child, he purchased land in Canterbury.

26 1. *Joseph*, b. in G., Oct. 3, 1690. 2. *James*, b. Nov. 22, 1694.

28 3. *Isaac*, b. Jan. 17, 1696–7. 4. *Abigail*, b. June 22, 1699.

30 5. *Stephen*, b. June 16, 1701.

31 9. AARON, supposed to be a son, birth not recorded; m. MERCY FULLER, dr. of Joshua [20, in Part II.].

32 1. *James*, b. in Wat. Nov. 15, 1692. James Cady belonged to Isaac How's garrison, in Marlboro, in Dec. 1711.

33 2. *Aaron*, b. in Canterbury, Conn., 1718.

---

p. 150. **CARTER.**—Rev. Thomas Carter, first of Wat., afterwards of Woburn, is said to be the ancestor of the families of that name in Lancaster. [Worcester Mag. II., p. 295.] Thomas Carter, of Reading, m., in 1711, ABIGAIL LOCKE, and had son *Thomas*, b. 1713. Did he move to Weston?

CARVER.—On the court files for 1661, is a copy of a grant of land in Watertown, in 1638, to Richard Carver, signed by Ephraim Child. The homestall of Wm. Jennison, was bounded E. partly by Richard "Carter" (? Carver).

CAVERLY.—Anthony Caverly, was selectman of Wat. 1733 and 34.

CHADWICK.—[See Fox, Part II.] Feb. 27, 1689–90, inquest on the body of Samuel Chadwick, of Reading, killed by the fall of a tree. Was he a son of John, of Malden?

[4.] Will of John Chadwick, dated Jan. 31, proved Mar. 15, 1710–11, mentions wife Sarah, sons Charles, John, Ebenezer, Joseph, and Benjamin; dr. Hannah Hayward, dr. Elizabeth Woolson, Sarah and Mary, 2 youngest daughters. Inventory, house and 7 A. £60; 7 A. marsh, £50; 4 A. waste land, £12; 26 A. of pasture land.

[7.] Besides Charles, Elizabeth, and Abigail, Charles Chadwick, of Wat. Farms, had dr. Submit, and probably others. Sept. 9, 1706, for £15, at 8*s.* per ounce, he mortgaged to his brother, "Ebenezer Chadwick, of Boston, waterman," 35 acres, near John Sawin; condition, to pay Joanna Everton, of Charlestown. Mortgage not discharged. June 9, 1709, he and wife Sarah, sold to Edward Harrington, 1½ A. of meadow, and 4 A. of meadow; July 9, 1711, he sold to Ebenezer Chadwick, 18 A. in Wat. [Weston.] About 1709, he became indigent, and he and his family became unsettled, changing their residence several times.

[7–1.] In Court C. C. P., suit in 1723 v. Charles Chadwick, Jr., formerly of Weston, now of Killingley.

[8.] John Pillsbury, moved from Lex. to Wat., in Mar., 1722. Suit in court, 1726, John Pillsbury, now of Wat., laborer, v. Elizabeth Parks, ex'x of her husband Richard, of Concord, for 10 months' service in 1707, at 40*s.* per month.

[9.] John, Jr., had a dr. Lydia, who m. Thomas Adams, of Worcester. [See Locke Family, p. 48.]

[10.] In 1706, Ebenezer Chadwick, was a "waterman," of Boston. He d. before Mar. 31, 1727. Ap. 6, 1710, he (of Wat. Farms) sold to David Stone, and Edward Goddard, of Boston, 3 lots in Wat., amounting to 30 acres.

[11.] For 1716, read 1710.

[12.] Benjamin Chadwick, m. in Camb., May 10, 1711, Hannah Welch.

---

p. 152. **CHAMBERLIN.**—[See Thomas Hammond, 7, in Part II.] Ephraim Chamberlin, of Newton, m., in. Wat., Oct. 21, 1723, Mary Sawin [9].

Abraham Chamberlin, of Rox., m. in Wat. Oct. 26, 1716, Mary Whitney. In Feb. 1766, Sarah Chamberlin moved from Needham to Watertown.

CHAPLIN.—July 29, 1699, Francis Chaplin, of Wat., clothier, conveys to Robert Calf, of Boston, sundry utensils.

CHAPMAN.—Nov. 1725, John Chapman came from Rhode Island to Wat., and was warned out.

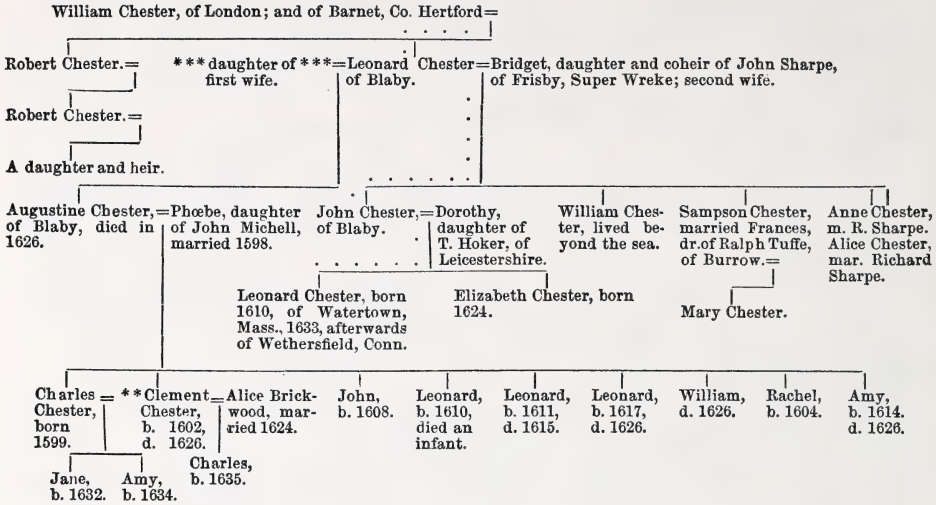
CHEENEY.—"The aged wid. Cheeney" d. in Wat., Jan. 28, 1746, aged 82.

CHESTER.—(I.) Leonard Chester, from Brady (or Blaby) Leicestershire, of a very respectable lineage, came to New England in 1633, then aged about 23 or 24 years, and settled in Watertown. Two years afterwards, he left Watertown with the colony that first planted Pyquag, which they named Watertown; soon after, by the Court, named Wethersfield. He left Watertown previous to the making out of the earliest list of possessions, and his name, therefore, is not found in any list of proprietors; but it is recorded that one of the lots of Mr. William Paine was bought of Mr. Chester. Several circumstances, in confirmation of tradition, evince his respectable social position, and that he was comparatively wealthy. His name occurs only once in Massachusetts Colonial Records (in Ap. 1634), and then, although so young a man, he was designated as "Mr. Chester." Although he remained in Watertown only about two years, a considerable water-course (the outlet of Sherman's Pond, sometimes, of late, called the West Branch of Beaver Brook) was named for him, Chester Brook. A tract of land was also named Chester Meadow, and these names were long retained. In laying out the Naubuc Farms, on the east side of Connecticut River [now in Glastenbury] previous to 1640, which was "the first tract of land in the Colony regularly surveyed and laid out into farms," Mr. Chester's allotment was the largest except four, viz.: 1. To Elder Clement Chaplin 1200 acres; 2. To Matthew Mitchell (? father of Rev. Jonathan Mitchell, of Cambridge) 900 A.; 3. To Governor George Wyllis, 480 A.; 4. To Gov. Thomas Welles, 435 A.; 5. To Mr. Leonard Chester, 432 A. The next largest was to Mr. Thurston Raynor, 330 A.

PEDIGREE OF CHESTER, OF BLABY.

From Nichols's History of Leicestershire.

Arms: ermine on a chief sable, a griffin passant, Argent.



His eldest son John, by wife, MARY (NEVILL), was born in Watertown, where she was left, on account of her health, until he could go and prepare accommodations for her. We have not found this birth upon the town records of births, which did not begin to be kept until after Mr. Chester's removal. He was a juror in 1643, 44, and 45, and a grand juror in 1643–44. He d. Dec. 11, 1648, aged 38 or 39, and his wid. Mary, married Hon. Richard Russell,* of Charlestown, s. p. She was probably the Mary Russell admitted to Charlestown Church, Feb. 21, 1655–6. She d. in Charlestown, Nov. 30. (Will dated Nov. 20), 1688. Chil.,

9. 2 | 1. JOHN, b. in Watertown, Mass., Aug. 3, 1635; a captain, of Wethersfield.
24. 3 | 2. DORCAS, b. in Wethersfield, Nov. 1, 1637; m. Rev. SAMUEL WHITING.
4 | 3. STEPHEN, b. Mar. 3, 1639, d. Ap. 23, 1705, unm.; his brother, Captain John, administrator. Inventory, £200 15*s.* 6*d.*; his estate distributed to his brother John, to his brother-in-law, Rev. Samuel Whiting, and to the two children of Thomas Russell, of Charlestown, d., who had m. his sister Prudence, viz.: Thomas, Jr., and Prudence.
5 | 4. MARY, b. Jan. 15, 1641; d. in Charlestown, Sept. 15, 1669, unm.
6 | 5. PRUDENCE, b. Feb. 16, 1643; m. in Charlestown, Dec. 30, 1669, Capt. THOMAS RUSSELL, Esq., of Charlestown. He d. Oct. 20, 1676 [monument]. She d. Oct. 21, and her Inventory proved Dec. 5. 1678. Chil.,
1. *Mary*, b. Sept. 27, 1670, m. *John Watkins*. Mary, wife of John Watkins, appeared Aug. 1, 1693, as one of the heirs of Thomas and Prudence Russell. She probably d. early, s. p. [See Chester, 4].

* The Will of Richard Russell, Esq., of Charlestown, dated Mar. 29, 1674, proved May 18, 1676, mentions wife Mary, her eldest daughter, the wife of Samuel Whiting, and her 7 children, her second daughter [then living], wife of Thomas Russell, and her two children [before the birth of the third], her third daughter, Eunice Chester, and her son, Stephen Chester. His eldest son, James Russell, and his wife and three children; his daughter Katherine, wife of William Roswell, and her son William; his daughter Elizabeth, wife of N. Graves; his sister, Mrs. Elizabeth Corbett; sister Sarah Russell, widow, of Bristol, England; sister Mary Newall, wid., and her sons, John and Joseph; Mary Golden and Eleazer Allen. [See Saltonstall, 51, in Part II.]

The Will of Mary Russell, dated Nov. 20, 1688, proved Oct. 1, 1689, mentions eldest son, Capt. John Chester, of Wethersfield, dr. Dorcas, and granddr. Elizabeth Whiting; her second son, Stephen Chester; the orphans of daughter Prudence, viz.: Thomas, Mary, and Prudence (to whom she bequeathed land bought of Daniel Russell, her stepson); sons-in-law James Russell and Richard Sprague.

2. *Thomas*, b. Mar. 30, 1672; living in 1705.
3. *Prudence*, bap. Mar. 28, 1675; living in 1705.

7 6. EUNICE, b. June 15, 1645; m., Feb. 25, 1673, Capt. RICHARD SPRAGUE, of Charlestown, son of Ralph Sprague. She d. May 27, 1676, probably s. p.

8 7. MERCY, b. Feb. 14, 1647; d. in Charlestown, Mass., in 1669. Her Will, dated Aug. 5 (Inventory, Dec. 18), 1669, mentions brother John and her three sisters, Dorcas Whiting, and Prudence and Eunice Chester.

2.9 (II.) Capt. JOHN CHESTER, of Wethersfield, m., in Feb. 1653–4, SARAH WELLES, dr. of Hon. Thomas Welles, of Wethersfield, successively Treasurer, Secretary, Lt. Governor, and Governor of Connecticut. He was adm. freeman in May, 1658, was a member of the first troop in Connecticut, and a deputy in May, 1676, and several times afterwards. He was very useful and influential in the colony. He d. Feb. 23, 1697–8, and his wid. Sarah d. Dec. 12. 1698. His Will, dated Feb. 21, 1697–8, and proved May 6, 1698. Inventory, £1103.

10 1. MARY, b. Dec. 23, 1654; m., Feb. 14, 1676–7, JOHN WOLCOTT. She d. July 10, 1689.

31.11 2. JOHN, b. June 10, 1656; a major, of Wethersfield.

12 3. SARAH, b. Nov. 11, 1657; m., Dec. 5, 1689, SIMON WOLCOTT, of Windsor.

13 4. STEPHEN, b. May 26, 1659; of Wethersfield; m., Dec. 17, 1691, JEMIMA TREAT, b. 1668, dr. of James and Rebecca Treat, of Wethersfield. He d. Feb. 9, 1697–8. Inventory, £1140; distributed Ap. 5, 1714: to wid. Jemima, £210 11*s.* 10*d.*; to son Stephen John, £500 11*s.* 2*d.*; to his drs. Dorothy, Sarah, and Mercy, each £250 5*s.* 7*d.* Chil.,

14 1. *Dorothy*, b. Sept. 5, 1692; m. *Martin Kellogg*.

15 2. *Sarah*, b. 1693–4; m. —— *Lamb*.

16 3. *Mercy*, b. Oct. 26, 1696; of Wethersfield; d. unm. and her estate was distributed Feb. 6, 1749, to her two sisters, viz., to Dorothy, wife of Martin Kellogg, £794 8*s.* 10½*d*, and the same sum to wid. Sarah Lamb.

17 4. *Stephen John*, b. Feb. 1697–8; grad. Yale Coll. 1724; d. 1725.

18 5. THOMAS, b. Mar. 23, 1661–2, of Wethersfield; m., Dec. 10, 1684, MARY TREAT, b. 1666, dr. of Richard and Sarah Treat, of Wethersfield (Glastenbury). He d. Dec. 5, 1712, aged 50, and his wid. d. in 1748, aged 81. To his widow he bequeathed movables and £152 0*s.* 7*d.*, and to each of his two drs., £746 11*s.* 6*d.* Chil.,

19 1. *Eunice*, b. Nov. 22, 1685; m., about 1717, *Elisha Williams*, b. Aug. 26, 1694, son of Rev. William Williams, of Deerfield; grad. Harv. Coll. 1711, ordained at Newington, in Wethersfield, Oct. 22, 1722. He afterwards studied law, engaged in civil and military life, and attained to the rank of Colonel and Judge. In 1726, he was elected Rector of Yale College, and held the office 13 years. His wife Eunice d. May 3, 1750. He m. a second wife in England, returned, and d. July 25, 1755. [See Williams Family, pp. 190–94.]

2. *Samuel*, b. Sept. 29, 1696; d. Dec. 14, 1700.

3. *John*, b. Dec. 17, 1699; d. Dec. 14, 1700.

20 4. *Mary*, b. Jan. 6, 1706.

21 6. SAMUEL, b. May 23, 1664, d. 1689.

22 7. PRUDENCE, b. Dec. 10, 1666.

23 8. EUNICE, b. May 17, 1668; m. TIMOTHY STEVENS. (? Rev. T. Stevens, grad. Harv. Coll. 1687, d. 1725.) She d. June 16, 1698.

3.24 (II.) Rev. SAMUEL WHITING, Jr., b. in England in 1633, son of Rev. Samuel Whiting, of Lynn, by his 2d wife, Elizabeth, dr. of the Right Hon. Oliver St. John, of England. [Farmer]. He grad. Harv. Coll. 1653, settled in Billerica, in 1658, and ordained there, Nov. 11, 1663. He m., in Salem, Nov. 12, 1656, DORCAS CHESTER, of Wethersfield. She d. Feb. 15, and he d. Feb. 28, 1713. Chil.,

25 1. ELIZABETH, b. 1660, adm. f. c. Charlestown, June 29, 1683; m., in 1702, Rev. THOMAS CLARK (his 2d wife), b. Mar. 2, 1653, son of Elder Jonas Clark, of Cambridge, by his 2d wife Elizabeth. He grad. Harv. Coll. 1670, was the second minister of Chelmsford, and the successor of Rev. John Fiske. He d. 1704. She d. s. p.

26 2. SAMUEL, b. Jan. 19, 1662; a Dea. of Billerica; d. Mar. 14, 1715, leaving issue.
27 3. JOHN, b. Aug. 1, 1664, grad. Harv. Coll., 1685; ordained at Lancaster, Dec. 3, 1691; was shot and scalped by Indians, Sept. 11, 1697, and left wid. ALICE. He refused quarter, and fought till overpowered.
28 4. OLIVER, b. Nov. 8, 1665; a magistrate, of Billerica, many years; m., Jan. 22, 1690, ANNA, dr. of Capt. Jonathan and Elizabeth (Poulter) Danforth, of Billerica. 9 chil.,
29 5. DOROTHY.
30 6. JOSEPH, b. Feb. 7, 1669 (?); grad. Harv. Coll. 1690; d. Sept. 6, 1701.
7. JAMES. 8. EUNICE. 9. BENJAMIN. 10. BENJAMIN, all four d. young.

---

11. 31 (III.) Major JOHN CHESTER, of Wethersfield, m., Nov. 25, 1686, HANNAH TALCOTT, b. in 1665, dr. of Capt. Samuel and Hannah (Holyoke) Talcott, of Wethersfield (Glastenbury), and gr. dr. of John and Dorothy (Smith) Talcott, of Wethersfield. He d. Dec. 14, 1711, and his wid. Hannah, d. July 23, 1741, æt. 71. Chil.,

---

38 1. PENELOPE, b. Oct. 21, 1687; d. soon. 2. MEHITABEL, b. Jan. 29, 1688–9.
39 3. MARY, b. Mar. 8, 1691. 4. PENELOPE, b. Nov. 18, 1695.
41 5. HANNAH, b. May 15, 1696; d May 29, 1749.
42 6. PRUDENCE, b. Mar. 4, 1699; m., Dec. 13, 1731 (? 13), Col. JOHN STODDARD, Esq., of Northampton, b. Feb. 17, 1682, youngest son of Rev. Solomon and Esther (Warham) Stoddard, of Northampton, grad. Harv. Coll. 1701. He d. in Boston, June 19, 1748, and his wid. d. Sept. 11, 1780, æt. 81. [For his genealogy, and the journal of his mission, with the Rev. John Williams ("the redeemed captive"), to the French authorities in Canada, in the years 1713 and 14, see Geneal. Reg. V., pp. 21–42.] Chil.,
43 1. *Mary*, b. Nov. 27, 1732; d. July 12, 1812; m. Col. *John Worthington*, of Springfield, grad. Harv. Coll. 1740; High Sheriff, of Hampshire County. She was his 2d wife.
44 2. *Prudence*, b. May 28, 1734; m., Nov. 6, 1760, *Ezekiel Williams*, Esq., of Wethersfield, High Sheriff of Hartford County.
45 3. *Solomon*, b. May 29, 1736, grad. Yale Coll. 1756; d. Dec. 19, 1827; settled in Northampton, and was High Sheriff of Hampshire County.
46 4. *Israel*, b. Ap. 28, 1741, grad. Yale Coll. 1758, settled in Berkshire, and was High Sheriff of Berkshire County. He d. 1782.
47 7. EUNICE, b. May 11, 1701.
50. 48 8. JOHN, b. June 30, 1703, grad. Yale Coll. 1722.
49 9. SARAH, b. July 1, 1707; m. Col. ISRAEL WILLIAMS, Judge, &c., of Hatfield, b. Nov. 30, 1709, youngest son of Rev. William Williams, of Hatfield (and brother of Rev. Wm. Williams, of Weston, and of Rector Elisha Williams, see 19), grad. Harv. Coll. 1729. He d. in 1789. [For her children and numerous respectable descendants, see Williams Family, p. 198, &c.] She d. in Hatfield, Sept. 18, 1770, aged 63.
10. THOMAS, b. Aug. 31, 1711; d. soon.

---

48. 50 (IV.) Col. JOHN CHESTER, Jr. Esq., of Wethersfield, grad. Harv. Coll. 1722, A.M., 1729. He m., Nov. 19, 1747, SARAH NOYES, dr. of Rev. James Noyes, of New Haven. He was often Representative in the General Assembly, and Assistant, and was "distinguished for integrity and brilliancy of talents." He was also a Judge of the County Court, "was one of the most important men in the colony;" useful in the church, "a father to the fatherless, and a God to the widow." He d. suddenly in his hay-field, Sept. 11, 1771, æt. 69, leaving widow Sarah. ☞ In 1748, he is said to have been "the only male in his line, of the name of Chester." Chil.,

---

51 1. JOHN, b. Jan. 18, 1749; grad. Yale Coll. 1766, A. M. and Harv. 1775. In 1775, he joined the army in the siege of Boston, at the head of a company of volunteers, signalized himself at the Battle of Bunker Hill, and for his bravery was advanced to the command of a regiment. He resigned in 1777, on account of the imperious calls of his family. From 1772 to 1788, he was often elected Representative, and for several years in succession Speaker of the House. In 1788, and repeatedly afterwards, he was elected as State Councillor; was also Judge of Probate, and of the County Court. In 1791, President Washington

appointed him Supervisor of the District of Connecticut. He m., Nov. 25, 1773, ELIZABETH, dr. of Hon. Jabez Huntington, of Norwich. Col. Chester d. Nov. 4, 1809. His wid. d. July 1, 1839. Chil.,

52 1. *Elizabeth*, b. Nov. 10, 1774; m., June 8, 1807, *Eleazer F. Backus* (his 2d wife), then a bookseller of Albany, now (1855) a resident of Philadelphia, where she d. a few years ago. Chil.,
   1. John Chester. 2. Trumbull; both Presbyterian ministers.
   3. Mary, m. James Bayard, a lawyer, of Philadelphia, grad. New Jersey Coll. 1820, s. p.

53 2. *Mary*, b. Ap. 20, 1779; m., June 3, 1806, Capt. *Ebenezer Welles*, of Brattleboro, Vt.

54 3. *Hannah*, b. Oct. 27, 1781; m., Sept. 26, 1808, *Charles Chauncey*, Jr. Esq., LL.D., b. in 1777, son of Hon. Charles Chauncey, of New Haven; grad. Yale Coll. 1792, settled in Philadelphia, and became one of the most eminent jurists and advocates of his time. He was distinguished for his courteousness and kindness; for his strict integrity, and most exemplary private life. Mrs. Chauncey d. Feb. 6, 1821, and he d. Sept. 30, 1849. Chil., 1. Charles, grad. Yale Coll. 1828, studied law, and d. 1831. 2. Elizabeth Chester, of Philadelphia, unm. 3. Susan Vaux, d. Mar. 26, 1836, unm. 4. Hannah, of Phila., unm. 5. John Chester. 6. John Chester, both d. in infancy.

55 4. *Sarah*, b. June 17, 1783; of Philadelphia, unm.

56 5. *John*, b. Aug. 17, 1785, grad. Yale Coll. 1804; D.D., Union College, in 1821, ordained in Hudson, N. Y., in 1810, where he remained until 1815, when he was installed pastor of the 2d Presbyterian Church in Albany. He m. *Rebecca*, dr. of Robert Ralston, Esq., of Philadelphia. Ill health compelled him to withdraw from pastoral labors, and he retired to Philadelphia, where he d. Jan. 12, 1829, beloved for his virtues, and admired for his talents. Chil.,
   1. Sarah Ralston, m. Rev. Samuel Beach Jones.
   2. Elizabeth Huntington, unm.
   3. Hannah Chauncey, m. Jonathan Howard Hasbrouch.
   4. Maria Dorsey, d. in infancy.
   5. Mary Wells, m. Martin Bremer Inches.
   6. Rebecca Ralston, m. Abram Suydam Mesier.

57 6. *Charlotte*, b. Mar. 20, 1787; d. in Phila., July 19, 1844, unm.

7. *Henry*, b. Oct. 3, 1790; d. soon.

58 8. *Julia*, b. Mar. 15, 1792; m., Ap. 2, 1816, *Matthew C. Ralston*, a merchant, of Philada., son of Robert Ralston, Esq.

59 9. *Henry*, b. Dec. 23, 1793, grad. Un. Coll. 1814; a lawyer, of Philadelphia, where he d. in 1848, unm. He was distinguished for his integrity, and for his very kind, courteous, and gentlemanly demeanor.

60 10. *William*, b. Nov. 20, 1796, grad. Un. Coll. 1815, D.D., Washington Coll., Penn.; ordained in the 1st Presbyterian Church, in Hudson, N. Y., in 1822; in 1832, appointed Secretary of the Presby. Board of Education, which office he still holds, and resides in Philadelphia. He m. in 1826, Frances M. White, dr. of Dr. Samuel White, a distinguished physician, of Hudson. Chil.,
   1. Elizabeth.
   2. John, grad. New Jersey Coll., 1851; M.D., Univ. of Penn. 1853.

11. *George*, b. June 14, 1798; d. in infancy.

61 2. LEONARD, b. Sept., 1750; grad. Yale Coll. 1769; m., Sept. 12, 1776, SARAH WILLIAMS, b. at Deerfield, Oct. 31, 1758, dr. of Col. William Jr., and —— (Wells) Williams, of Pittsfield. [See p. 654, and Williams Family, pp. 188–9.] He moved to N. York, and d. there in 1803. Chil.,

62 1. *Leonard Williams Pepperill*, b. Dec. 20, 1777.

63 2. *Sarah*, b. Aug. 8, 1779. 3. *Henrietta*, b. Mar. 8, 1781.

65 4. *Sophia* (twin), b. Mar. 8, 1781. 5. *John Noyes*, b. Mar. 20, 1783.

67 6. *Sally Williams*, b. Nov. 2, 1784. 7. *Wm. Williams*, b. July 13, 1786.

69 3. SARAH, b. Aug. 12, 1752; m., THOMAS COIT, of Norwich.

70 4. ABIGAIL, b. May 27, 1754; m. JOSEPH WEBB, a merchant, of Wethersfield, 12 chil.

71 5. STEPHEN, b. Oct. 28, 1761; grad. Yale Coll., 1780, of Wethersfield; sheriff of

Hartford County, 1789; m. ELIZABETH MITCHELL, dr. of Judge Mitchell, of W. He d. 1835. Chil., 1. *Stephen Mitchell*, of N. York, grad. Yale Coll., 1813. 2. *Walter*, of Erie, Penn. 3. *John*, of Detroit, Mich. 4. *Maria*, m. —— *Strong*.
76 6. THOMAS, b. Jan. 7, 1764; (?) grad. Yale Coll., 1780; d. 1831, many years Clerk of the Court, at Hartford; m. ESTHER M. BULL, of Hartford. One son, *Alfred*, grad. Yale Coll., 1818, a clergyman, and 4 drs.

CHILD.—Letters of Rev. Henry Jacie, a celebrated Puritan minister, to John Winthrop, Jr., dated Aughton, in Yorkshire, Jan. 9, 1631–2, and June 12, 1633 [Mass. Hist. Coll. 3d Ser. I., 236 and 245], render it probable that Deacon Ephraim Child and John Firmin had resided at that place, and they show that Mr. Jacie corresponded with them.

p. 153. [2.] Richard Child was constable 1681, selectman 1688 & 89. His Will, dated Nov. 6, 1694, mentions wife, eldest son Shubael, and 4 eldest daughters. His inventory, dated Dec. 10, 1694, house and 56 acres of land, £56; 6 other lots of land. His interest in mills at Stoney Brook, £50. Total, £224 18*s.* 3*d.* He was ordered by the Court, Jan. 23, 1693–4, to pay the selectmen 2*s.* a week towards the relief of his son Shubael.

[3 or 4?] Mar. 7, 1721–2, Shubael Child, of Weston, and wife Abigail, for £150, sold to Joseph Patterson and Jonathan Brown, of Wat., house and land in Weston, half a mile in length, and 66 rods wide.

[11.] Joshua Child, of Waltham, m., Jan. 1720, Sarah Stearns [I. Stearns, II. 12–3]. She o. c. June 19, 1724, and adm. f. c. Feb. 11, 1728. Their children were all (7) born and bap. in the West Precinct (Waltham). Joshua Child and wife Sarah were dismissed to Worcester, Jan. 13, 1733–4. It was probably their son Thomas, who m., in Rutland, Nov. 23, 1753, Anna Bullard. [See Hist. of Rutland, p. 131.]

[16.] The nuncupative Will of John Child, witnessed by Daniel Warren, Sen., Richard Child, and William Goddard, Oct. 14, 1676, presented to Court Dec. 29, 1676, mentions son John, son Daniel, a minor; wife (not named) and brother Richard. Does not mention his daughter.

[18.] For Oct. 5, read Sept. 5. July, 1705, John Child, of Wat., sold to Henry Jeffs the land inherited by Hannah, his wife, dr. of William French. Dec. 14, 1747, his wid. applied to the Court to have his Will proved.

[18–1.] Oct. 7, 1741, John Child, with wife Jane, sons John and Nathaniel, and apprentice boy, James Duker, moved from Boston to Watertown. Was he a son of John and Hannah? [John and Sarah Child had son John. bap. in the First Church of Boston, Feb. 7, 1713–14.]

[18–2.] Jonathan Child was pub. in Weston, "both of Weston."

p. 154. [18–8.] This was probably the Jonas Child of Westboro, who m., in Westboro, May 20, 1742, Sybil Stratton. Chil.,
1. Jonas, b. Feb. 28, 1743–4. 2. Isaac, b. Jan. 16, 1744–5.
3. Silas, b. Jan. 29, 1746–7. 4. Esther, b. Feb. 8, 1748–9.

[26.] Grace Child, dismissed from Waltham to the North Precinct of Shrewsbury, Ap. 8, 1744.

p. 155. [58.] Edward Child m., Sept. 13, 1798, Polly Fiske [J. Fiske, 89], and settled in Weston.

[75.] For adm. freeman, 1654, read, took oath of fidelity, 1652. His wife, Sarah, was one of the legatees of Susanna Halstead. [See Barstow, 1, Part II.]

p. 156. [77.] Ruth, wid. of Joseph Child, m., before July, 1720, Thomas Ingersol, of Springfield.

[Record of a case in Court C. P. Oct. 1706. Joseph Child, Carpenter, *vs.* Samuel Sherman, of Wat., otherwise of Boston, laborer, in behalf of his wife Ruth, while she was sole, Oct. 20, 1704, viz., Ruth White.]

[80.] Jonathan Child was selectman of Wat., 1759, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65. (?) Rev. Jonathan Child, of Needham, d. in Wat., May 5, 1774, aged 59. The ages of these two Jonathans are the same.

[94.] Josiah Child, m., in Boston, July 22, 1766, Lucy Stearns.

[98.] Mar. 1765, Phineas Child, with wife Lois and 4 chil., moved from Waltham to Watertown.

CHINERY.—[1.] For 1759, read 1659.

[2] About 1654, John Chinery, of Watertown, purchased, in New London, the homestead of Capt. Daniel Dennison, who had moved to Mystic. In 1657, his agent, Rev.

Richard Blynman, sold this estate to William Chapman. [Caulkin's Hist. New London, p. 87.] It will be seen, from the date of his marriage, that he could have staid at New London only a short time, if he ever resided there. Inventory of John Chinery, dated Ap. 1, 1675 [?76]: House and 8 acres, his homestall, £50; 10 acres of pasture, formerly of Daniel Hudson, £20; 5 acres of land, formerly of George Adams [q. v.], with a right to land in New London, £15; a legacy, left by his father, £20. His widow Sarah is mentioned.

[3.] For Dec. 7, read 17. He (John Chinery) d. Dec. 19, 1723, "aged 66 yrs. 1 day."

[4.] For 1684, read 1685.

p. 158. [7.] John, d. Sept. 18, 1723, aged 28.

[8.] Ebenezer, d. July 28, 1746, insolvent.

[11.] It is probable that Mary and Abigail were different persons. Mary, o. c. Aug. 2, 1743, and had then dr. Mary, bap. [dr. of R. K.]

[12.] John, d. May 6, 1732.

[14.] John Chinery m. (pub. in Malden, Nov. 15), 1751, Phebe Sargent.

[22.] Sybil Chinery d. Aug. 31, 1823, aged 78.

[29.] Abigail, wife of D. R., d. Sept. 8, 1726.

CHURCH.—[3.] For [33] read [49½].

[6.] David Church was, in 1715–16, residing in Marlboro, where he had purchased land of Isaac Woods. He was one of Ensign Howe's garrison in 1711. [Worcester Mag. II., p. 154.] He m. before June 16, 1686.

[7.] For Higham, read Hingham. Caleb Church m. (2d) in Wat., Nov. 6, 1691, Rebecca Scotto. On the Court file is the testimony of Richard Church, dated Jan. 15, 1656, then aged 47. Sept. 1, 1676, suit was brought, Samuel Appleton *vs.* Caleb Church, for possession of five-sixths of corn-mill in Watertown, left to his (S. A.'s) daughter, Judith, by her grandfather [Wm. Paine]. In Mar. 1689, he signed a contract to "erect a corn or grist-mill in the village of Oxford," for the French Protestants, and on Feb. 4, 1689–90, he signed a receipt, "in full, following our bargain." [Mass. Hist. Coll. 3d Ser. II. p. 31.] Aug. 7, 1681, Caleb Church sold to William Adams, of Dedham, 60 acres of land in Cambridge. Oct. 1689, John Perry petitioned the Court to remove Caleb Church from keeping an ordinary, "for it is a very disorderly house, he himself is a stirrer of strife in our town, and entertaining such as himself, who frame and make lyes, and spreads them abroad," &c. His (C. C.'s) own daughter, Ruth, and a kinswoman of his wife, named Hannah Cutler, &c. This was very probably a malicious prosecution, for in Dec. 1688, John Perry was bound over in £10, for "giving forth words tending to move discord, strife, and dissension among his neighbors, and for breaking the common pound of the town in August last." He (C. C.) was selectman of Wat., 1692, 98, 99, 1700, 1, 2, and 13. [For his parentage and affinities, see Mitchell's Hist. Bridgewater, pp. 363–5, and Winsor's Hist. Duxbury, p. 245.]

Nov. 16, 1724, Jonathan Broomer, of Freetown, Bristol Co., appoints his son Joshua, Att'y, to collect his (Joshua's) mother's share of the estate of her father, Caleb Church.

[9.] Ruth had a second and third husband [see Child, 77, and addition thereto, p. 740.]

[10½.] For Scott, read Scotto. This was the m. of Caleb, his father.

[13.] Joshua Warren was admin. of the estate of Caleb Church, his father-in-law.

---

p. 159. **CLARKE.**—[1.] It appears by Dr. John Clarke's own statement, in his, "Ill News from New England," that he arrived in Boston in Nov. 1637, and Mr. Savage supposes that the "Mr. Clarke" who was by the Court chosen constable of Watertown, in May, 1632, was the "Mr. William Clarke" who was adm. freeman May 18, 1631. This is very probable, and if so, he soon after left Watertown, as his name is not on the earliest list of proprietors, nor in the town records. [Winthrop, I. p. 74.] As there is no evidence that he remained long in Watertown, it is very probable that he was the William Clarke who accompanied John Winthrop, Jr., in Mar. 1633, when he, with others, went to begin the plantation of Ipswich. What became of him is not shown in Felt's History of Ipswich. It is probable that he was the William Clarke "dwelling between Lynn and Ipswich," licensed by the General Court, June 2, 1641, "to entertain passengers and cattle." The evidence is not conclusive, yet there is good reason to believe, that Dr. John Clarke, the physician, preacher, and civilian of Rhode Island, first settled in Watertown, and that it is his name, which is found on the list of proprietors in 1642; for it is not unusual for a name to remain on that list, after the proprietor had moved from the town. In the first place, Dr. John Clarke, of Rhode

Island, made bequests to his nieces, the daughters of John Fiske, Sen., of Watertown. [See J. Fiske, 1.] In the next place, there seems to have been a particular intimacy and congeniality of sentiments between him and Nathaniel Briscoe, Sen., of Watertown. They were appointed joint executors of the Will of John Hazell, dated Nov. 19, 1651, about the time he (Dr. C.) was released from prison in Boston, and a short time before he and Mr. Briscoe sailed for England. They were, however, to depart so soon, that they gave a letter of attorney to Thomas Broughton, lately removed from Wat. to Boston, son-in-law of Mr. Briscoe, for the settlement of Hazell's estate. The Will was witnessed by John Warren and Thomas Arnold, of Wat., who were also Baptists. About this date (*i. e.*, in Oct. 1651), both these witnesses were fined by the Court, "for an offence against the laws concerning baptism." [See Warren, I., and see Arnold.] Nathaniel Briscoe, Jr., was one of the witnesses to the said letter of attorney. [See Geneal. Reg. IV., p. 319.] For the intimacy and co-operation of Clarke and Briscoe in England, the next year (1652), see Briscoe's letter, in Mass. Hist. Coll., vol. I., 3d series. For further information concerning Dr. John Clarke, see Allen's Biog. Dict.; Drake's History of Boston, pp. 325–26; Winthrop, I. 271; Mass. Hist. Coll., 3d ser. vol. viii. p. 292.

[2½.] For a genealogy of the multitudinous descendants of Dea. William and Mary (Clarke) Locke, see "Book of the Lockes," *per totum*.

[6.] Hugh Clarke, was witness in court, in 1681, then aged about 68, showing that he was born about 1613.

[8.] Uriah Clarke, d. in Wat., July 26, 1721, aged 77 y. 1 m. 21 d.

[10.] 1st wife Abigail. He m. (2d), Nov. 18, 1680, Lydia B——. The Inventory of John Clarke, of Newton, was dated Jan. 31, 1694–5. His Will mentions wife (not named), sons John, William, and other younger children. Wit. Hugh Clarke, &c.

[12.] Mary Clarke, m., in 1730, John Ball [12], his 2d wife.

[13½.] Ann, b. Jan. 12, 1702; m., 1736, Ebenezer Bartlett, of Newton.

[14.] For Brown, read Bowen.

[22.] Chil. of William Clarke, of Newton.

1. Elizabeth, b. Aug. 23, 1709. 2. Norman, b. Feb. 13, 1711.
3. Sarah, b. Mar. 26, 1714. 4. William, b. Sept. 10, 1716.
5. Caleb, b. Oct. 3, 1717. 6. Hannah, b. Dec. 3, 1719. 7. Joanna.

p. 160. [27.] For May 7, read May 27. Uriah Clarke, was selectman of Wat., 1699 and 1700; Martha Pease, is said to have been his 3d wife.

[28.] Was this the John Clark, who m., in Rox., Jan. 29, 1712–13, Mary Tucker?

[29.] Thomas, d. Feb. 1, 1719, aged about 40.

[30.] Mary, was bap. in Rox. Aug. 26, 1683.

[33] Uriah, d. in Fram., Feb. 24, 1725; only son Pease, admin'r, wid. refusing to serve. Benjamin Clark [35], of Wat., surety.

[35.] Benjamin Clark, d. Jan. 17, 1730–31, aged 35.

[41.] Sarah, m., in 1760, Samuel Phipps, Jr., of Camb., and had an only son, Danforth, grad. Harv. Coll., 1781; d. 1783. She d. about 1829, aged 95.

[44–2.] John, m. —— Hodges, of Salem.

[44–8.] Martha, m. Timothy Carter Harrington, of Boston. [See Harrington, †145, Part II.]

[44–9.] For Cuther, read Luther.

p. 161. [56.] Wife Mary, d. Aug. 10, 1728, aged 39. For (1st), read (2d), and for (2d), read (3d). Richard Clark, d. Nov. 6, 1760, aged 70. He is said to have had 3 wives. I have found no notice of the first wife.

[58½.] 3½ Richard, Jr., b. Feb. 1719; d. Ap. 29, 1723.

[59–2.] Uriah, d. May 7, 1747.

[65.] Martha, m. Nehemiah Mason [120].

[67.] Richard Clarke, d. Feb. 24, 1809, aged 79. His wife, Elizabeth, d. May 8, 1777, aged 42. He was selectman 1778, 81, 86, 87.

---

p. 162. **CLARY.**—Sarah Clarie was a witness to the Will of wid. Ann Fleming, of Wat., Dec. 29, 1657. Sept. 13, 1670, John Clary [Jr.], sold to Joseph Wellington, 4 acres of land, "formerly of Nicholas Cady, of Groton." Wit., John Clary, Sen., and Sarah Clary. Rev. Dr. Fiske, of Brookfield, in his Historical Discourse, says, John Clary was "shot down" by the Indians; but without stating the date, or whether he was mortally wounded.

CLEMENCE.—(Clements.) At court, Ap. 1655, John Benjamin had assigned to

him the care and custody of the wife of William Clemence, neglected by her husband. Oct. 2, 1655, the care of her was committed to John Fuller, to receive £6 per annum. June 19, 1656, the court refused a divorce to William Clemence.

Juda Clement m., Sept. 29, 1659, John Whitney [1.] his 2d wife. [See Jackson's Hist. of Newton, p.260 and 61.]

CLOYSE.—Willis (History of Portland) says, the 2d wife of John Cloyse was Juliana. Had he three wives, or is this a variation or error of Jane? In 1660, he sold land in Charlestown, and moved to Falmouth, Me., and settled on W. the side of Presumpscot River. He is supposed to have been killed by Indians in 1676. [See Barry.]

CODDINGHAM.—In Aug. 1728, James Coddingham and wife moved from Marblehead to Watertown. In Aug. 1742, Rebecca Coddingham (? wife of James) went to Waltham. In Ap. 1742 (or 3), James Cottingham and family moved from Waltham to Cambridge.

COE.—(Coo, Cooe.) Embarked at Ipswich, Eng., Ap. 1634, Robert Coe, aged 38, wife Anna, aged 43, and sons John, aged 8 years, Robert, aged 7 years, and Benjamin, aged 5 years. [They were fellow-passengers with several Watertown families.] He settled in Watertown, where he remained only a short time, being one of the colony that went early to plant Watertown (Wethersfield), Conn. He was adm. freeman of Mass., Sept. 3, 1634, and was dismissed from Wat. Church May 29, 1635, to form (with others) a new church on Connecticut River. In 1641 he moved to Stamford (Rippowams), of which he was an original purchaser. In 1644 he moved to Hampstead, L. I., and was one of the earliest settlers of Jamaica, L. I. His son, Hon. John Coe, was a very early settler of Newtown, L. I., of which he was magistrate 1652, 3, 4, 5, 61, and 2, the first after its organization. [See Hinman's Catalogue; also Riker's Hist. of Newtown; also, Thompson's Hist. of L. Island.]

---

p. 163. **COLLER.**—June 26, 1652, John Coller, then aged 19, was a servant of Thomas Hammond. Ap. 6, 1658, he was again a witness in Court, then said to be aged 25. John Coller, of Wat., took the oath of fidelity in 1652. Mar. 16, 1684, John Coller was one of the Committee on the highway from Sud., Sherb., Marlb., Fram., and Falls on Charles River. Hannah Coller m. in Wat., June 16, 1679, James Cutting.

COLMAN.—Mar. 12, 1766, Hannah Colman and her infant moved from Woburn to Watertown.

COMMAREL.—May, 1736, Mary Commarel moved from Boston to Watertown.

COMBS.—There was a Jane Combs, alias Oglesbee, of Wat. and Waltham, in 1742–4.

COOK.—Inventory (no date (?) about 1646), of Thomas Cooke, of Watertown, taken by Nathaniel Bowman and Thomas Hastings, £5 3*s*. Mentions Mr. Mayhu and Goodman Childs. [Geneal. Reg. vii. 34.]

[1.] Gregory Cook was member of a coroner's jury in Wat., June 15, 1674, and he was selectman 1678, 79, 81. Administration on his estate was granted Ap. 7, 1691.

[3.] For Mr. Angier's Church, read Mr. Bailey's Church.

[4.] Mary, m. Jan. 13, 1712–13, Samuel Morse, of Sherburne; his 2d wife. [Memorial of Morses, p. 22.]

[9.] See Cook [30].

[12.] Stephen Cook, Jr., m. Hannah Fuller. [Fuller 110, Part II.]

p. 164. [30.] The wife of Samuel Cook d. Feb. 10, 1754. The wife of Samuel Cook taught a school in Wat., 12 weeks from Jan. 11, 1767.

COOLIDGE.—On page 186 may be seen *Pedigrees of Cooledges in Cambridgeshire*, furnished by Mr. H. G. Somerby. Since that page was printed (autumn of 1852), he has continued his researches in England with gratifying success. We here present the result of these researches, with his introductory or explanatory remarks.

PEDIGREE OF COOLIDGE.



THE ORIGINAL ARMS OF COULINGE.

THOMAS COLYNGE = * * * *
of Arrington; Will dated Feb. 11, 1495; proved in the Bishop's Court of Ely, same year.

William Cullinge = Margaret Bell; Will dated April 18, 1538, proved Jan. 31, 1539.
of Arrington, executor to his father's Will; his own dated Jan. 12, 1519, proved May 27, 1519.

John Colynge = Alice, not living in 1524.
of Arrington; Will dated 6 Dec., 1524, proved 10 Dec., 1524.

Agnes, married Hill.

Alice.

Roger, probably d. unmarried.

Thomas Collynge = mentioned in John's Will, who was probably his father; perhaps d. before 1524.

John Colynge = son of Thomas, legatee of John in 1524, not 22.

Robert Coledge = Jane, widow of = * * * Austen.
of Arrington, executor of his mother's Will; bur. at Arrington Dec. 16, 1553; Will dated Dec. 9, 1553, proved Jan. 9, 1554.

Thomas Austen.

Jane Austen.

John Culledge = buried 28 Dec., 1542.

Agnes, mar. * * * Lancaster.

Jane, mar. * * * Ames, of Harlingfield.

Robert College.

Robert Coledge.

William Cullidge = Grace.
of Arrington, afterwards of Sutton, where his Will was dated Mar. 26, 1582, proved July 19, 1582.

Katherine Cooledge.

Margaret Cowledge, m. * * * Malden.

Henry Culledge, bur. at Arrington, June 2, 1560.

Robert Cullinge = named in his father's Will.

Margaret, bap. at Arrington, Oct. 21, 1541

John Cullidge, bap. at Arrington, 3 Mar., 1561.

Alice, bap. 21 Dec., 1563.

Elizabeth, b. 28 Dec. 1575, bur. same day.

Alice, bap. 30 Sept., 1579.

Ellen, buried 26 Sept., 1564.

Son =
of Willingham; Will dated Ap. 14, 1561, proved May 3, 1561, mentions his uncles, Simon and Thomas; speaks of his sister, Madwyn Beverly, and his brother.

Thomas Collige = Alice Salmond, mar. at Willingham, 16 April, 1560.

Simeon Cooledge = Jane,
of Cottenham, bur. Nov. 10, 1590; Will dated Nov. 6, and proved Nov. 23, 1590; his second wife was Agnes, who survived him.

buried at Cottenham, 15 Dec., 1584.

Thomas College, of Downham.

Alice Cooledge, mar. Robert Whitehead, 14 Oct., 1587.

William Cooledge = Margaret Mayse,
of Cottenham, bur. 25 Oct., 1618; Will dated 21 Oct., 1618, and proved 31st same month.

mar. at Cottenham, 23 June, 1588. She was bur. at C., 11 Feb., 1620.

John Cooledge = Frances Fabram, mar. at C., 14 Nov., 1605.
of Cottenham, bur. 17 Oct., 1622.

Agnes.

Edith, bap. Dec. 5, 1574.

Thomas, bap. July 26, 1579, bur. Aug. 13, 1599.

Eleanor Coolidge, bap. Mar. 15, 1606.

Anne Coolidge, bap. July 26, 1607.

Margaret Coolidge, bap. Nov. 15, 1612.

Richard Coolledge = Elizabeth Essex, m. 5 May, 1615.
bap. 4 Jan., 1590.

Alice. Richard. Sarah. Simon. Elizabeth. William.

William Coolledge = William.
bap. 4 Jan., 1592.

Jane Coolledge, bap. 27 Dec., 1593; bur. 22 Mar., 1596.

Thomas Culledge, bap. 22 July, 1595; bur. 1 July, 1597.

Elizabeth Culledge, bap. 22 May, 1598.

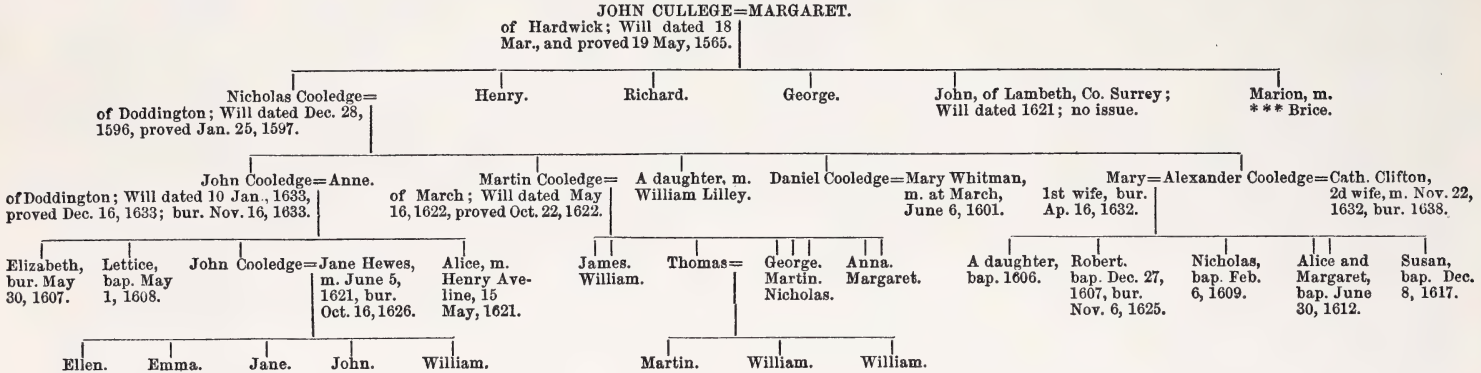
Simon Culledge, bap. 15 June, 1600.

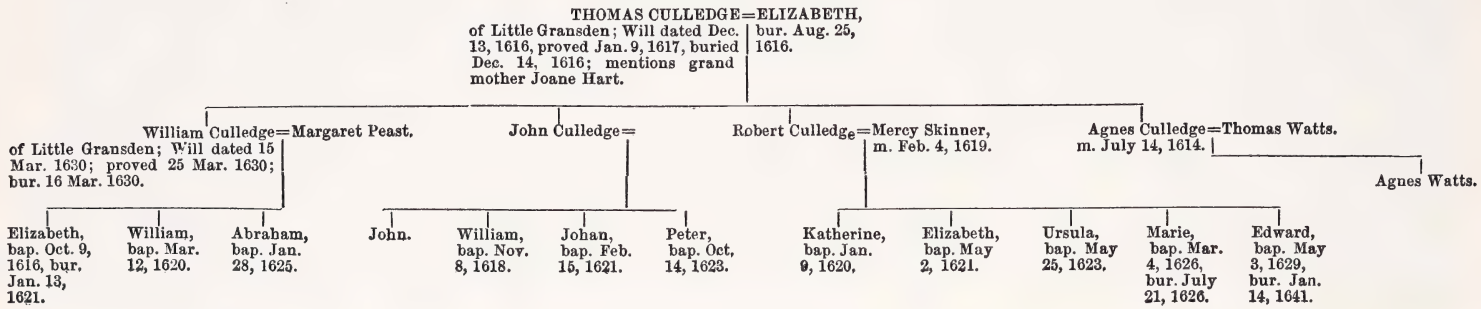
Margaret Coulledge, bap. 19 Sept., 1602.

JOHN COOLIDGE = bap. 16 Sep., 1604; went to New England and settled in Watertown, where he died, 7 May, 1691.

PEDIGREES OF COOLIDGES, OF DODDINGTON AND OF LITTLE GRANSDEN.

(EXTRACTED FROM THE BISHOP'S REGISTRY, AT CAMBRIDGE.)





"It appears in the Rolls of the Hundreds, time of Edward the First, that William de Coulinge held lands in Cambridgeshire, from which one can reasonably infer that the family were seated in that County at that time."

"The practice of adopting hereditary surnames from manors and localities originated in Normandy about the close of the tenth century, or the beginning of the eleventh. Possessors of land took them from their own estates, a practice in which the Normans were soon imitated by the English, particularly after the Conquest. Many families of Saxon origin copied the example of their conquerors, and prefixed de to their names. In a few instances the article de or d' is still retained; but, generally speaking, it was dropped from surnames about the time of Henry the Sixth. Thus, instead of William de Couling, &c., the landed gentry wrote themselves William Couling, of Couling, &c.

"The custom of taking names from towns and villages in England is a sufficient proof of the ancient descents of those families who bear them.

"That the name (Coulinge) is derived from the village of Couling or Cowling in Suffolk, there is not the least doubt, and it continued so to be spelt, with occasional variations, until after the family was seated at Arrington. Probably Collins is derived from the same source. The family of Coolidge of Cambridgeshire is the only one in England, that adopted their peculiar way of spelling the name; the corruption being in consequence of there being no fixed mode of spelling in those days, and persons wrote names as they sounded to the ear. In Burke's Dictionary of Arms are several varieties in the spelling of the name, evidently of one common origin, from the similarity of the arms; the griffin being almost always introduced in some form or another, either in the arms or crest. The fleur de lis seems anciently to have been connected with the family arms."

"In the year 1327 [1st Edward 3d] Walter Couling, and Ralph Couling, of Wimpole [adjoining parish of Arrington] Co. Cambridge, were assessed to the King's Subsidies.
[Subsidy Rolls, Public Record Office, Carlton Ride, London.]

"The name has undergone various orthographic changes from the time of its adoption from the village of Cowlinge, in Suffolk, on the borders of Cambridgeshire; the first of the name probably being styled de Cowling or de Cooling, as lord of the manor there, which family soon after removed to Cambridgeshire, and spelt the name, at different periods, Couling, Cullinge, Colynge, Cullidge, Coledge, Cowlidge, Cooledge, and Coolidge." (☞ See Pedigrees, pp. 744 and 745.)

---

p. 165. [1.] In the 13th and 14th lines from top, for Coalidg and Coalyng, read Coulidg and Coulyng. John Coolidge, Sen., d. May 7, 1691, aged 88; his age corresponding precisely with that in the tabular English pedigree, p. 744. His wid., Mary, d. Aug. 22, 1691, aged 88. The inventory of his real-estate, homestall-house, and 12 acres, £50; 60 A. of remote meadow, £12; 10 A. of woodland, £20; 5 A. in remote meadow, £7; 2 A. in Rock meadow, £4; 6 A. swamp, at home, £20; another homestall, bought of David Fiske, 12 A. £50; 30 A. of dividend land, £8; 2 acres in Rock meadow, £4; 14 acres against Fresh Pond, £20; 7 A. in Pondfield, £14; 3 A. in same field, £6; farm lot, 80 A., £10. (Gravestones in Watertown.)

[3.] Stephen Coolidge was fined £5 by the town for refusing to serve as constable. If he hire a man to serve, fine to be remitted. Nov. 12, 1692, Court "ordered y^e^ Watertown selectmen be forthwith sent unto to make known to the Court why Stephen Coolidge may not be released from serving as constable." Admin. of his estate was granted to his brother, Jonathan, Mar. 5, 1710–11. His estate was divided June 18, 1711, to his brothers John (heirs), Simon (heirs), Nathaniel, Jonathan, and sister Mary (heirs). House, &c., given him by his father, appraised at £100.

[4.] Simon Coolidge was witness in Court in 1659, then "aged about 27;" again witness in Court, June 11, 1662, then aged 30, both showing that he was born in 1632. He d. Dec. 27, 1693, aged 71, and admin. was granted, Jan. 15, 1693–4, to his son Joseph, and his son-in-law, Nathaniel Bright. Inventory, £66 12*s.* 3*d.*

[6.] Nathaniel, d. Nov. 3, 1711.

[8.] John Coolidge, Jr., was chosen sergeant in June, 1666, was selectman 1684, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90. In the settlement of his estate, or at his decease, he is said to have been aged about 50. This is undoubtedly an error. It probably should be 60 years. He is the first named among his father's sons in his Will, and it is to be observed that he was married in 1655.

☞The marginal figures for reference, from 8 to 20, were thrown into *pi* in printing, but they will not probably mislead the reader. Hannah, the eldest child of John, was born Jan. 29, and not Feb.

p. 166. [21.] For July 14, read 24.

[26.] Stephen Coolidge m., in Camb., Ap. 30, 1702, Sarah Parker; had dr. Sarah, bap. May 11, 1704, d. Feb. 3, 1704–5. He d. in Camb. 1704, and his wid., Sarah, m. Aug. 8, 1708, Nicholas Fessenden, Jr., an eminent schoolmaster of Camb., grad. Harv. Coll. 1701, d. 1719, aged 38. [See Locke Family, p. 314.]

[28.] Nathaniel Coolidge was selectman 1677. Mar. 20, 1661, he bought of Nathaniel Treadway (and wife Sufferana) his right in the wears in Charles River, near the corn-mill. Also about 2 A. of land, bounded N. by Mill Creek; S. by Charles River; E. by the mill; W. by the stone dam. May 26, 1663, he bought of John Stone, of Sudbury, all his right to the river and fishing wears in Watertown, being the one-half thereof. These wears had formerly belonged to Elder Edward How, and were inherited by his two daughters, the wives of Treadway and Stone. July 3, 1664, he bought of John Knapp and wife Sarah, 93 acres, formerly belonging to William Knapp. Ap. 2, 1667, he bought of Samuel Daniel and wife Susanna 117 acres in waste lands, No. 3, lot 90. Aug. 10, 1672, he bought of Robert Jennison 50 A. farm lands, bounded South by John Livermore [the "Cowpen Farm"]; N. and W. by N. C.; E. by Simon Coolidge. June 10, 1672, he bought of Richard Blois the reversion of about 7½ acres, in two parcels, situated near the meeting-house in Wat., to have and to hold immediately after the decease of Richard Blois.

[37.] Experience, the 2d wife of Jonathan Coolidge, was b. in Boston, Feb. 23, 1687, and was a dr. of Timothy Thornton, a merchant, of Boston, and wid. of Ebenezer Wakefield. [See Thornton, 12.]

[43.] It is not satisfactorily ascertained whether this Hannah Coolidge was the one who m. Richard Coolidge, Jr. [75], or Samuel Myrick [5].

[46.] Anna Coolidge, m. (1st), Nathaniel Adams, a blacksmith, of Charlestown. Chil., 1. Mary, b. 1704; d. aged 13. 2. Anna, b. 1709. He d. July 11, 1710; and his wid. m. (2d), Nov. 18 (marriage covenant dated Oct. 29), 1716, Benjamin Lawrence [6, and Part II.]. She d. Dec. 28, 1718, aged 47. Her Will, dated Dec. 18, 1718, proved Jan. 23, 1718–19, mentions only child Anna Adams; her husband, Benjamin Lawrence; sister, Hepzibah Coolidge; brother, Joseph, and his dr. Susanna; brothers, Nathaniel, John, Thomas, and Jonathan. Inventory, dated Jan. 6, 1718–19, £185 5*s*.

p. 167. [49.] For Shooner, read Spooner.

[50.] Allen Brown, returned from Boston to Watertown, in July, 1738 [see p. 731.].

[64.] For Hassel, read Russell, of Charlestown, 8 chil.

[66.] Lieut. R. Coolidge, was selectman, of Wat., 1711, 15, 18, 19, 20, 22, 23, 24, 26, 27, 28. His first wife Mary, d. May 21, 1700, aged 31.

p. 168. [75.] Chil. of Richard Coolidge, Jr.

1. *Elizabeth*, b. Nov. 23, 1729. 2. *Mary*, b. Nov., 1731.
3. *Abigail*, b. Jan. 3, 1733–4. For the parentage and lineage of his first wife Mary, see Trowbridge [19], in Part II.

[78.] Samuel Coolidge, was schoolmaster, of Wat., 1725 and 1751. With a liberal education and fine talents, his history is one of the very numerous illustrations of the sad effects of intemperance. On Thanksgiving-day, Nov. 4, 1743, a collection was taken for Samuel Coolidge, to be laid out for clothing, &c., by the deacons. He was buried at the town charge, Jan. 13, 1767, aged 63.

[79.] Jonas Coolidge, was a house-carpenter. Previous to 1764, he and his son Samuel, had boarded with his brother-in-law, Timothy Thornton [20]. Aug. 26, 1766, Benjamin Felton had been the guardian of Jonas Coolidge (non comp.), and then other guardians appointed. He d. previous to Ap. 27, 1767.

[81.] Ebenezer, d. Oct. 24, 1750. [82.] Elizabeth, d. Sept. 12, 1749.

[85.] For Feb. 16, 1714, read 1713–14.

[88.] Obadiah Coolidge, moved to Fram., in 1728, and probably thence to Marlboro. He had a 4th child *Obadiah*. It was probably this son Obadiah Coolidge, who m., in Rox., July 30, 1750, *Sarah Davis*. May 29, 1767, administration on the estate of Obadiah Coolidge, victualler, of Roxbury, was granted to wid. Sarah Coolidge, and Caleb Davis, shopkeeper, of Boston, and the guardianship of eight children, all under 14 years of age, viz., Joshua, Rebecca, Isaac, Davis, Asa, Sarah, Caleb, and Lucy. [Suff. Prob. Office, vol. 66, p. 12.] *Caleb Davis Coolidge* (? son of Obadiah), m. in Boston, Oct. 10, 1776. He m. (2d), about 1784, *Rebecca Edwards*. Chil.,

1. Mary Edwards, b. July 4, 1785.
2. Nathaniel Davis, b. Nov. 28, 1787; d. in infancy.
3. Eliza Frazer Lincoln, b. Oct. 29, 1789. 4. Matilda D., b. May 6, 1792.
5. Sarah Pierpont, b. Nov. 24, 1796. 6. Matsy Latham, b. May 12, 1797.

7. Sophia Bethsheba, b. Oct. 20, 1799; m. Thaddeus Allen.
8. Caleb Davis, b. Mar. 11, 1802; d. aged 21.

p. 169. [100.] June 16, 1709, Nathaniel Coolidge [28], and wife Mary, sold to son Nathaniel, one-half a farm, the whole 77 acres; the side (or part) whereon N. C., Jr., lives; bounded W. by the other half; E. by heirs of Joseph Harrington; N. by squadron line; S. by Watertown Cowpen. Also, one-half a farm, the whole 100 acres, bounded E. by Nathaniel Bright; N. and S. by squadron lines; W. by the other half of said farm.

[107.] Thomas Coolidge, was selectman, of Wat., 1726, 33, 34, 35.

[111.] Dea. John Coolidge, d. Ap. 2, 1755, aged 81. He was selectman 1738 and 41, and town clerk, 1725. Jan. 9, 1710–11, he bought of James Treadway and wife Sarah, a house and about 30 acres, bounded N. by Samuel Eddy, and Robert Goddard; W. by Robert Goddard, and Caleb Church; S. by county road; E. by county road and Samuel Eddy. It is probable that J. Treadway, soon after this sale, moved to Colchester, Conn.

[118–5.] Judith Coolidge, of Ashburnham, m., in Lunenburg, Ap. 14, 1784, Isaiah Stone, of Dummerston.

[120.] Capt. Joseph Coolidge, was selectman 1732, 39, 42. His first wife Elizabeth, d. Nov. 9, 1736. His 2d wife d. Mar. 7, 1754.

p. 170. [123.] Samuel Coolidge enlisted Mar. 12, 1745–6, to go to Cape Breton.

[124.] Benoni, d. May 3, 1754, aged 31.

[125.] Mercy (Coolidge) Stratton, d. Ap. 12, 1749, 12 days after marriage.

[129.] Benjamin, b. Ap. 14, 1717.

[142.] Martha, b. Nov. 1, 1724.

[143.] James Coolidge, m., Sept. 11, 1728, Freelove Monk, b. May 2, 1704, dr. of Elias and Hope Monk, of that part of Dorchester which is now Stoughton. [See Mason, 13.]

[148.] Lieut. Nathaniel Coolidge, a house carpenter, was selectman of Wat., 1751, 55, 58, 59, 60.

p. 171. [155.] For [Warren, 36], read [Warren, 30].

[161.] David Coolidge, d. Dec. 20, 1772; and his wid. Mary, d. May 14, 1786.

p. 172. [176.] Samuel Coolidge, d. Sept. 27, 1753, aged 31.

[177.] For dr. of Thomas Tileston, read Elisha Tileston. His son, Elisha Tileston Coolidge, now (1853) lives in Cincinnati.

[179.] Capt. John Coolidge, m., May 29, 1739, Anne Russell, (?) b. Feb. 10, 1715, dr. of John, of Woburn, who m., Nov. 27, 1711, Joanna Winn.

p. 174. [240.] Patty, m. Josiah Fiske. [See N. Fiske, 109.]

[249.] Nathaniel Coolidge, selectman, of Wat., 1777, 78.

[252.] For the lineage of Elizabeth Fessenden, see Locke Fam., No. 371, 101, 24.

p. 175. [267.] Chil. of Nathaniel and Catherine (Baldwin) Coolidge, of Worcester.

1. *Nathaniel*, b. Aug. 14, 1787; a merchant, and a deacon, of Hadley; m., Nov. 11, 1812, *Lucy Porter*, dr. of Gen. Samuel Porter, of Hadley. [See Phillips, App. III. 19, in Part II.] He d. Ap., 1835; 4 chil., all d. young.
2. *John*, b. Mar. 1, 1789; a saddler, of Worcester, where he died.
3. *Baldwin*, d. young, in Worcester.
4. *Sarah*, m. —— *Rodgers*, a printer. She d. in Wor., leaving one son, Henry, a printer, of Boston.
5. *William*, a baker, of New Haven, where he m. and died.
6. *Catherine*, m. *Joseph Marsh*, a farmer, of Hadley. She d. leaving chil.
7. *Dorothy*, m. *John Eaton*, a merchant, of Worcester; both d. leaving dr. Catherine.

[269.] Gov. Carlos Coolidge, m. Harriet Bingham, of Claremont, N. H. One child, Mary, m. Rev. Franklin Butler, of Windsor.

[271.] Betsey, of Hadley, unm.

p. 176. [308.] For Higham, read Hingham. Strike out, the late. Prof. Norton is living.

[309.] For 1. Edward, read 4. Edward.

[309–2.] For Oct. 4, read Oct. 11. [309–4.] Thomas, d. Oct., 1847. Edward, has 5. Anna Cornelia, b. Nov. 29, 1845. 6. Henrietta Goddard, b. Dec. 15, 1847.

[310.] Jane, m., Nov. 20, 1850, Henry Grew, merchant, of Boston.

[313.] Dr. S. Wigglesworth, m. Louisa Goddard Davenport, dr. of the late Isaac, Esq. and Mary (May) Davenport. Dr. W. d. Ap. 7, 1847. Chil.,

1. Samuel Norton, b. Aug. 23, 1845. 2. Francis Thomas, b. Sept. 17, 1846.

p. 179. [339.] Peter Coolidge, d. Nov. 3, 1851.
[341.] For Josiah, read Josiah Adams, now (1852) of East Lexington.
[342.] For Henenway, read Hemenway.
[350–3.] George, d. June, 1826, unm. [350–5.] Lucy Wyeth, d. Nov. 1837, unm.
[305–8.] For Hawes, read Harvey.
p. 181. [394.] Col. Moses Coolidge, was selectman 1793, 94, 95, 96, 98, 99, 1800, 1, 2, 3. Hannah Stowell, 5th child of Col. Moses C., is now (1855) living in Watertown.
[402.] For Marguerita, read Marguerite. For Dr. Joseph Wheeler, read Rev. Joseph Wheeler, grad. Harv. Coll., 1757, d. 1793.
[403.] Joseph Coolidge, Esq., was an eminent merchant, of Boston. In early life he was an ardent "son of liberty," and one of the celebrated "Boston tea-party."
[404.] Joseph Coolidge, was an eminent and successful merchant, of Boston. He was educated at the Royal Military College of Sorez, in the south of France, and afterwards travelled some time in Europe. For granddaughter, read great granddaughter, of Adino, &c. For June 29, read Jan. 29.
[405.] ☞ Elizabeth Coolidge, m., Jan. 15, 1822, Tasker Haggard Swett, Esq., merchant, of Boston, son of Dr. John Barnard and Charlotte (Bourne) Swett, of Newburyport. He d. Sept. 2, 1841. For Sergeant, read Sargent. [For an account of the lineage and family of Dr. J. B. Swett, see Thatcher's Med. Biog. II., p. 106.]
[406–6.] Thomas Jefferson Coolidge, m., Oct. 4, 1841, Hetty, dr. of Hon. William Appleton.
p. 182. [414.] For Templeton, read Templeman.
[426.] For Carter, read Cartee. Dr. C. S. Cartee, was formerly of Providence, is now (1853) master of a Grammar School; has been superintendent of a Sunday-school, and is author of works for Sunday schools.
p. 183. [440.] For High Sheriff, read Deputy Sheriff.
[441.] Charles A. Coolidge, m. a dr. of Henry Rice, of Boston.
[446.] For Laomi, read Loami.
[†448.] In 1852, Rev. Dr. Park was elected President of Racine College, Iowa.
[449.] Oliver B. Coolidge, m., Ap. 18, 1825, Almira, dr. of Daniel and Hannah (Wright) Wyman.

---

p. 187. **COREY.**

[11.] ISAAC COREY, of Weston, m., Ap. 12, 1739, ABIGAIL PRIEST [27.], of Waltham.

---

12 1. Isaac, b. Jan. 9, 1739–40; a soldier, at Lake George, in 1758, in Capt. Jonathan Brown's Company. He m. Ruhamah ——. He moved to Sud., after the birth of two chil., viz., 1. *Abigail*, bap. in Waltham, May 20, 1764. 2. *Leonard*, bap. Ap. 30, 1769.

13 2. Timothy, b. Oct. 27, 1741; m. (pub. Sept.), 1766, Elizabeth Griggs, of Brookline, where he settled. Chil.,

14 1. *Elizabeth*, b. Dec. 19, 1767; m. (1st), Nov. 26, 1788, *John Corey*, a distant relative, of Marlboro, who settled and d. in Brookline. She m. (2d), *John Welch*, who d. in Boston. She d. in Newton, Oct., 1846. Chil.,
1. Harriet. 2. Elizabeth. 3. Ann. 4. Caroline.

15 2. *Amelia*, b. Nov. 12, 1769; m. (1st), *Moses Robbins*, of Brighton. She m. (2), *Ebenezer Brown*, of Brighton. She d. in Cambridgeport, Mar., 1840. Chil.,
1. Polly (Robbins). 2. Eliza (Robbins).
3. Ebenezer (Brown). 4. Amelia (Brown), m. Aaron Corey. [17.]

16 3. *Elijah*, b. Nov. 7, 1773, now (1855) a deacon of the Bap. Church in Brookline, and a trustee of Newton Theol. Sem.; m. (1st), Nov. 17, 1797, *Polly Leeds*, of Dorchester, b. July 14, 1779. She d. Oct. 21, 1827, and he m. (2d), Jan. 19, 1829, wid. *Lucy* (Stearns) *Davis*, s. p. [I. Stearns, 328, V.] Chil.,

17 1. Aaron, b. Oct. 23, 1798; of Cambridgeport and Alton, Ill.; m. his cousin, Amelia Brown.

18 2. Elijah, b. Aug. 14, 1800; d. June 28, 1843, of Brookline; m., May 5, 1821, Mary Richards, b. Mar. 10, 1800; d. Sept. 15, 1848. Chil.,

a 1. Charles R., b. Nov. 4, 1822; m., Ap. 25, 1844, Eliza Wetherill, of Worcester, where he d. July 21, 1851.

b 2. Amanda Maria, b. Oct. 28, 1824; m., May 8, 1844, James Edmond, of Portland; and they have resided in Brookline, Philadelphia, and again in Brookline. She has published a small volume of poems, and several tracts for youth, which have had an extensive circulation.

c 3. Francis Henry, b. Jan. 27, 1827, of Brookline; m., Sept. 2, 1847, Lucy Stearns. [I. Stearns, 326 *e*, p. 516.]

d 4. Mary Cornelia, b. Jan. 15, 1831.

e 5. Frederick Adolphus, b. June 20, 1833.

f 6. Theodore Franklin, b. Oct. 17, 1836.

3. Timothy, b. June 21, 1803; d. Feb. 21, 1807.

19 4. Mary Glover, b. Mar. 20, 1806; m., May 18, 1830, Rev. John Pratt, b. in Thompson, Conn., grad. Brown Univ. 1827; a professor in Granville Coll., O.

20 5. Elizabeth Griggs, b. Nov. 21, 1809; m., Feb., 1830, Rev. Barnas Sears, grad. Brown Univ., 1825; D.D. Harv. Univ., 1841; some time professor and president of Newton Theol. Sem.; now (1852) superintendent of the public schools of Mass. Among his literary productions is the Life of Martin Luther.

6. Timothy, b. Ap. 21, 1811; d. Oct. 22, 1816.

21 4. *Julia*, b. Feb. 4, 1776; d. July 15, 1852; m., Jan. 25, 1801, *William Cheever*, of Chelsea. Chil.,

1. Charles. 2. George. 3. William. 4. Abby. 5. Susan. 6. Harriet.

22 5. *Anna*, b. Mar. 19, 1778; m., Oct. 27, 1803, *James Leeds*, of Dorchester. Chil., 1. James. 2. Timothy. 3. Elizabeth.

23 6. *John*, b. Mar. 18, 1780; d. July, 1831, unm.

24 7. *Timothy*, b. Ap. 2, 1782; a dea. of the Bap. Church, in Brookline; d. Aug. 10, 1844. He m., Nov. 16, 1806, *Mary Gardner*, of Brookline, b. Sept. 2, 1782. Chil.,

a 1. Caleb G., b. Feb. 10, 1809; d. Mar. 3, 1837, in Brookline.

b 2. Mary Ann, b. Nov. 30, 1810. 3. Sarah, b. July 29, 1812.

4. Timothy, b. June 11; d. Sept. 18, 1814.

d 5. Susan G., b. Mar. 20, 1816; m., May 19, 1840, Gilbert G. Pullen, of Augusta, Me.

e 6. Lucy Maria, b. Dec. 29, 1819; m., May 7, 1849, Rev. Joseph Ricker, of Belfast, Me.

f 7. Timothy, b. Mar. 2, 1822.

g 8. Eliza, b. July 26, 1824; m., Jan. 1, 1851, George Brooks, of Rox.

h 9. Abigail J., b. Nov. 16, 1826.

25 8. *Sally*, b. Ap. 8, 1786; m., Dec. 26, 1815, *William Graves*, of Washington, N. H. Chil.,

1. William. 2. Thomas. 3. Howard.

26 9. *Susan*, b. May 4, 1788; m., May 26, 1813, *John Dean*, of Cambridgeport. Chil.,

1. Mary. 2. Catherine. 3. Susan. 4. Sarah. 5. William.

---

p. 188. **CORNISH.**—Sarah, dr. of Mary Cornish, bap. by Mr. Angier, Oct. 7, 1716. The mother (Mary Cornish, alias Bemis), was living in Waltham, as late as 1748, and the daughter Sarah, as late as 1756.

COX.—William Cox of Waltham, was Lieutenant under Capt. Jonathan Brown, at Lake George, in 1758. Elisha Cox, aged 38 (b. in Dorchester), enlisted in 1760. Benjamin Cox, aged 20, enlisted in 1760.

CRAWFORD.—Oct. 6, 1634, the court appointed Lieut. Feake, Mr. R. Brown, Mr. Pendleton, and Ephraim Childs, to take an Inventory of the goods and chattels of Mr. —— Crawford, lately deceased. [See Winthrop, I., p. 138.]

CRAWLEY.—Abraham Crawley, d. about 1768, insolvent.

CRISPE.—Jan. 29, 1631–2, the court appointed 5 commissioners on the Inventory and distribution of the estate of "Mr. Crispe." As most of the Commissioners were Watertown men, he probably belonged there.

Benjamin Crispe, returned from Groton to Watertown, as early as 1681. The selectmen of Wat., on May 24, 1681, chose Benjamin Crispe, in room of Goodman Bloise, to take care of the meeting-house, salary £4 10*s*., also to be pound-keeper. He m. for his 2d wife Joanna, wid. of William Longley, Sen., of Groton. In her Will, she is said to be "of Groton," but she d. in Charlestown [gravestone], Ap. 18, 1698, aged 79. [William Longley, Sen., of Groton, d. Nov. 29, 1680. His Will, dated Nov. 23, 1680, proved Ap. 1681, mentions sons John and William, and 4 daughters, viz.,

1. Mary Lemond (by husband Samuel, had Samuel, b. Ap. 29, 1667).
2. Hannah Tarball (m., about 1666, Thomas Tarball, Jr. [2.] 4 chil)
3. Lydia Nutting (wife of James N., of Groton. 6 chil.)
4. Sarah Rand (b. in Lynn, Oct. 15, 1660; m. (1st), June 17, 1679, Thomas Rand, Jr., (? of Charlestown). She m. (2d), before 1710, —— Watt.)

His wid. Joanna, in her Will, mentions two granddaughters, Mary and Elizabeth Shaddock. Their parentage not ascertained. Is this name Shattuck, or Chadwick ?]

CROSBY.—See p. 453, note.

CROSSMAN.—Abigail Crossman, alias Peirce, dismissed from Waltham, to Easton, Oct. 3, 1737.

CROW.—Robert Crow, moved from Salem to Wat., Ap., 1738.

---

p. 190. **CUTLER.**—[23.] Joseph Cutler, d. in Wat. (Waltham), Dec. 23, 1715. Feb. 23, 1709–10, Joseph Cutler, of Wat., sold land to Thomas Saunders, of Wat. [Saunderson, 5.] May 30, 1715, selectmen appointed Joseph Priest, to take of Joseph Cutler, sick, &c. Dec. 23, 1715, they ordered inquiry to be made into the estate of Joseph Cutler, deceased. [Wid. Bridget Giles, of Lynn, in her Will, dated Jan. 14, 1668–9, proved Nov. 30, 1680, mentions her son Samuel Very, and his dr. Bridget; son, Eleazer Giles; son, John Giles, ex'r.; Mary, wife of Thomas Cutler, of Reading.]

p. 191. [42.] Mary Cutler, m., about 1698, William Munroe, Jr., of Lex. [See Locke Family, p. 306.]

[58.] John Cutler. [See Hist. of New Ipswich, p. 356.]

[67.] After Whitney, insert [95].

[68.] Elisha Cutler, selectman, of Waltham, 1778 and 79.

---

p. 192. **CUTTER.**—[1.] After Frances, insert Perryman.

[15.] In 1696, the house-lot of Ephraim Cutter, was bounded E. by Wm. Knapp, and meeting-house lot; N. and W. by highway; S. by Nicholas Guy's farmland. His wife Bethia, d. in Wat., Sept. 18, 1731, aged 72.

[24.] Mary "Cutler," bap. in Weston, Jan. 1721–2, dr. of Jonathan and Abigail, who had o. c. in Lexington. Jonathan Cutter d. in Wat., Nov. 25, 1703, aged 17 yrs. 7 mos. [The parentage of that Jonathan Cutter who m. Abigail Bigelow has not been ascertained.]

p. 193. [26.] It is not clearly ascertained that this is the Hannah who m. Eben. Chinery.

[26½] 5½. dr. Abigail d. Nov. 26, 1702, aged 9 yrs.

[44.] Sarah, m. Dec. 5, 1700, James Locke. [See Locke Family, p. 21.]

CUTTING.—[1.] Inventory of Richard Cutting, Mar. 31, 1696, by John Page, Sen., Edward Harrington, and Abraham Brown. Homestall and 4 other lots, £185 17*s*. Mary Cutting was a witness, June, 1659, then aged about 33 years.

[8.] June 13, 1721, James Cutting, of Wat., aged 73, answering complaint for his not attending public worship, informed the court that the weather was cold, and being gouty and infirm, he could not attend. He was dismissed, paying costs.

p. 194. [13.] He, David, and wife Elizabeth, moved to Lexington before July 13, 1714.

[37.] Capt. John Cutting, selectman of Wat., 1719, 20, 23.

[50.] Abraham Nutting. [See Saltonstall, 35, in Part II, Note 9.]

p. 195. [70.] Jonathan Cutting and wife Sarah o. c. in Westboro, May 22, 1744, and had sons Josiah and Daniel, bap. same day. Soon after they moved to Shrewsbury.

p. 196. [72.] In Mid. Court C. P., in 1730, there was a suit *vs.* "Jonas Cutting, of Lancaster, alias of Watertown."

CURTIS.—May 20, 1717, Ephraim Curtis, of Sud., gentleman, for £50, sold to John Sterns, of Wat., 50 acres in Worcester [see C. Stearns, 149]. May 20, 1703, Philip Shattuck executed a deed for 3½ acres in Sud. to Joseph Curtis [his heirs], possession given 10 years ago. At this date Abigail was wid. and executrix of Joseph Curtis.

DANA.—Timothy Danney [? Dana] moved from Boston to Wat., Oct. 1, 1764.

DANFORTH.—[1.] For Framingham, read Framlingham. For Ap. 1637, read 1638.

[2.] For Bulcher, read Belcher.

Mr. Nicholas Danforth had a third daughter, LYDIA, (probably his fourth child, b. about 1624,) who m., Dec. 9, 1643, WILLIAM BEAMAN, of Saybrook. She d. Aug. 16, 1686, and he d. Feb. 4, 1698–9. [See Mass. Hist. Coll., 4th Ser. I., p. 50; also Caulkin's Hist. N. London, p. 341.] Chil.,

1. *Lydia*, b. Mar. 9, 1644, m. (1st) Feb. 3, 1667, *Samuel Boyes*. She m. (2d) Ap. 15, 1684, *Alexander Pygan*, of New London, his 2d wife.
    1. Lydia (Pygan) only child by this husband, b. Jan. 10, 1684–5; m., Dec. 15, 1709, Rev. Eliphalet Adams, of New London. [See Manning [7] p. 528, and Part II.]
2. *Mary*, b. Nov. 12, 1647.
3. *Elizabeth*, b. Mar. 2, 1649, m. about 1677, Capt. *John Chapman*, of Saybrook, afterwards of Haddam, Conn. 10 chil, 5 of whom m., and were living in 1712. [See Chapman Family, pp. 38 and 347.]
4. *Deborah*, b. Nov. 29, 165–. 5. *Rebecca*, b. Sept. 7, 1659.

p. 197. [15.] Jonathan Danforth, Jr., d. (? in Camb.) Nov. 13, 1682, two hours before day. [Geneal. Reg. vii. 57.]

[13. Note.] Mary Danforth was the 2d wife of Solomon Phipps, Jr. Her second husband was Thomas Brown, of Sudbury. Ap. 3, 1670, Solomon Phipps, Jr., and Mary, his wife, "the worshipful Thomas Danforth's daughter," were adm. f. c in Charlestown.

DANIELS.—Robert Daniels d. July 6, 1655 [Camb. Records.] He was released from training Ap. 1655, probably on account of his age. He was upwards of 60 years old. After 1651 he moved to Cambridge. Reana Daniels, of Camb., was probably his widow, who afterwards m. —— Frost. Jan. 7, 1656–7, Reana Daniels, of Camb., sold to John Whitney 40 acres of great dividend land, 13th lot, 4th division, bounded N. by Camb. Line, E. and W. by Richard Waite; S. by highway; deed acknowledged by Reana Frost. Ap. 12, 1669, Robert Daniels, who sold land in Wat. in 1661 and 1662, and whose Will was dated in Sud., 1661–2, was probably a son of that Robert, who moved from Wat. to Camb., and d. there. It is also probable that Samuel Daniels, of Wat., was his son. Ap. 2, 1667, Samuel Daniels, planter, of Wat., sold to Nathaniel Coolidge 127 acres in the waste lands, No. 3, lot. 90. [For Ap. 26, 165–, read 1656.]

DAVIS.—In 1677, Benjamin Davis was put out or bound to Joseph Underwood. Mar. 29, 1692, wid. Underwood was warned for having taken into her family Benjamin [? Benanuel] Davis, and his family, and the Court disallowed him to be an inhabitant of Watertown. Jan. 1740, Mary Davis went from Wat. to Camb., and was "cautioned" against settlement.

DEAN.—Feb. 11, 1700–1, the town refused to pay the demands of Joseph Dean for serving as constable. He probably resided in the Farms (Weston). James Dean moved from Camb. to Wat. in Jan. 1741.

DENGAYNE.—(Dingham). Henry Dengayne, a "townsman then inhabiting" (1636), to whom a lot of Beaver Brook Plowland was granted, was probably the "Doctor Dingham" mentioned as a grantee of land in Wat., in a deed, Dr. Philip Shattuck to Jona. Smith. [Mid. Deeds, Vol. X., p. 52.] He was an early proprietor of Dedham, and was probably the "Mr. Henry Dingham" who m., in Rox., Ap. 1641, Elizabeth Alcock, wid. of the Dr. and Dea. George Alcock, who d. Dec. 30, 1640. He d. in Rox., of apoplexy, Dec. 8, 1645. Nov. 4, 1646, the petition of Mrs. Dingham and John Alcock, for division of the houses and land (two-thirds to John, eldest son, and one-third to Samuel, b. Ap. 16, 1637), was granted by the General Court. [Colon. Rec. II., p. 165.] This was a few months after John had grad. Harv. Coll., and about 13 years before Samuel graduated. See Will of George Alcock [Geneal. Reg II., p. 104] wherein is mentioned only two children, John and Samuel. and wife, not named. Also, see p. 627, note.

p. 198. **DENNIS.**—Sept. 1743, William Dennis moved from Boston to Watertown. In Ap. or May, 1748, he moved from Rox. to Watertown.

DENKLER.—This name is sometimes written Dunkler, Dunklin, and Dunklee.

DILL.—George Dill came to Wat. 1671, warned out Sept. 5, 1671, and d. there, a pauper, in 1715–16. [See Colonial Records for May 10, 1648, II., p. 242.]

---

p. 198. **DIX.**—[1.] It was for a time supposed that Edward Dix and Jane Wilkinson, who embarked at Gravesend in Jan. 1635, were married after their arrival, and became the ancestors of all the Dix families in Watertown and that vicinity. This supposition is not yet, I think, entirely disproved, although later investigations have rendered it questionable. It is now supposed that Edward Dix, of Watertown, was the "Edward Deekes" who subscribed at the church gathering in Charlestown, Aug. 27, 1630 (and must therefore have come over in the fleet with Gov. Winthrop, or very soon after) and the "Edward Dixe" who was adm. freeman Mar. 4, 1634–5. Perhaps he returned to England for a wife. In subscribing at Charlestown, his name immediately succeeds that of Henry Bright, who also went to Watertown; and, in the list of freemen, his name is in the midst of other Watertown names. He was a selectman 1650, and he had been a constable previous to Ap. 1651, when he, and others with him, were fined by the Court, each 10*s.* for not providing half-bushels for standards, when constables. Ap. 2, 1661, wid. Susanna Dix brought suit against Serjt. John Wincol and John Dix, Exrs. of Edward Dix, for her dowry. Verdict for the plaintiff, viz., one-third rents and the costs, 13*s.*

[6.] 5. Deborah, &c. She was not a daughter of Edward Dix. Dr. T. W. Harris says, she was doubtless a widow, for she had sons Leonard Dix, John Dix, and William Dix, who were settled at Hartford, Conn. Who her first husband was is unknown to me; Richard Barnes was her 2d husband.

[7.] Elizabeth, wid. and ex'x of John Dix, with her son Edward, signed a deed, Ap. 17, 1719.

[10.] Abigail Dix m., Dec. 10, 1701, Jonathan Grout, of Sud. [See Grout.]

[20.] After Suffie, insert (? Sophia, or Sufferana).

p. 199. [29.] For May 9, 1752, read, Feb. 14, 1754. For May 23, read Mar. 3, 1783. The Will of John Dix, of Waltham, yeoman, dated Jan. 30, 1783, proved Sept. 5, 1787, 1st. Gives wife Rebecca, as her right of dower, the use and improvement of one-third real and personal property during life. 2d. To son Samuel Dix, £100 lawful silver money. 3. To son Jonathan Dix, £50, lawful silver money. 4. To drs. Mary Smith and Lydia Bemis, £5 lawful silver money; and to heirs of dr. Abigail Symmes. Son Joel Dix executor and residuary legatee.

[31.] In 1804, Mary, dr. of John Dix, was wid. Mary Smith. See her father's Will.

[35–1.] For 1. Sarah, read 1. Abigail.

[35–8.] For Dec. 30, read Dec. 3. [36.] For May 9, read May 7. [37.] For Sarah Jaffney, read Jaffrey.

[41.] For 1726, read 1725.

p. 200. [43.] For Brigham read Bingham. For Jan. 11, read Jan. 10.

[45.] For 27, read 29. [46.] For Daniel, read Daniels.

[49.] For Brigham's, read Bingham's.

[52.] Jonas Dix, Esq., d. Aug. 30, 1783, and his wid. d. Feb. 13, 1793. When Dea. Elijah Livermore [158] moved into Maine, he sold his farm (now the Lyman Farm) to Jonas Dix. He had a third child, Anna, who m. Sept. 10, 1766, Joseph Wellington. [41.]

p. 201. [74.] For 1796, read 1795.

[75.] Mary, wid. of Rev. Dr. T. M. Harris, d. in Boston, Dec. 5, 1852.

DOLBEAR.—(Dolbier) Benjamin Dolbier m. at King's Chapel in Boston, Feb. 18, 1760, Hepzibah Peirce, bap. in Hopkinton, Ap. 18, 1731, dr. of Thomas and Hannah (Locke) Peirce. [Locke Fam., p. 57.]

DOW.—Henry Dow d. in Hampton, 1659, and his wid. Margaret m. Oct. 23, 1661, Richard Kimball. Chil.,

1. *Henry*, b. in Eng., 1634; d. May 6, 1707; m. June 17, 1659, *Hannah Page*. Two other children, b. in Eng., probably d. young.
2. *Thomas*, buried in Wat. July 10, 1641.
3. *Joseph*, b. in Wat. Mar. 20, 1638–9, d. Ap. 4, 1703; m., Dec. 17, 1662, *Mary Sanborn*.

4. *Daniel*, b. in Wat., Sept. 22, 1641; m., Nov. 13, 1673, *Elizabeth Lamprey*.
5. *Mary*, b. in Wat., Sept. 14, 1643.
6. *Thomas*, mentioned in his father's Will.
7. *Jeremiah*, b. Sept. 6, 1657; mentioned in his father's Will.

There was a *Thomas Dow*, and wife *Phebe*, of Newbury as early as 1642. [See Coffin, p. 301.]

---

p. 202. **DRAPER.**—John Draper, wife Ann, and dr. Ann, moved from Rox. to Watertown, in Ap. or May, 1762. Katherine Draper, moved from Dedham to Wat., previous to Dec., 1761. Mary Dusser [? Dresser or Draper], moved from Rox. to Wat., May, 1764.

DUN.—Henry Dun, moved from Sud. to Wat., Mar. or Ap., 1739.

DUNSTER.—May 15, 1696, Mehitabel Dunster, warned out of (i. e. against settlement in) town.

DUPERY.—For b. Mar. 10, read d. Mar. 10.

DWIGHT.—John Dwight, besides his homestall, owned 30 acres of dividend land in Wat. His grandson, Eleazer Phillips, was born in Dedham, Jan. 30, 1641-2. John and Hanna Dwight had, in Dedham, Mary, b. July 25, 1635; and Sarah, b. June 17, 1638. John Dwight, d. in Dedham, 24, 1 mo., 1638. It seems to me probable, that John Dwight came to Wat., with sons Timothy and John, and dr. Anne, who m. Henry Phillips; that John, Jr., d. 1638, and John, Sen., d. about 1658.

EAMES.—Inventory of Gersham Eames, dated Dec. 10, 1676, by John Warren, John Barnard, and John Nevinson, all of Wat.; two parcels of land in Marlboro, £15.

EATON.—The witnessing of the Will of John Eaton, first of Watertown, afterwards of Dedham, by Rev. John Allin, and Hon. Major Eleazer Lusher, and the taking of his Inventory (Nov. 30, 1638, £392 10*s.*) by Eleazer Lusher, Henry Chickering, and John Hayward [not Harvard, as in Geneal. Reg. IX. p. 38], imply that he held a respectable social position. He had a son Jacob, b. in Dedham, 1642, who must have d. early.

Mar. 5, 1705–6, Samuel Livermore, maltster, Daniel Livermore, potter, and Rebecca Livermore (wid. of Jonathan), for £80, sold to Joshua Eaton, of Reading, 5 acres in Wat. (Waltham), bounded S. by Charles River; E. by Isaac Mixer, Jr.; W. by Abraham Gale; N. by Sudbury Road, with a tan-yard, &c., on the same. Also 6 acres, bounded E. by abovesaid 5 A.; W. by wid. Sarah Beers; N. by Sud. Road; E. by Ab. Gale. Joshua Eaton was a tanner, and carried on the business after he settled in Worcester. He afterwards moved to Spencer, where his wife, Lydia, d. June 5, 1760, aged 73; and he d. there Feb. 26, 1767, aged 84. He was Assessor of Wat., 1714.

p. 203. Joshua Eaton, Jr., his only son, who lived to maturity, grad. Harv. Coll., 1735, studied law with Judge Edmund Trowbridge, and in 1737, commenced the practice of law in Worcester, with very fair reputation and prospects. In 1740, he is said to have received deep religious impressions from the preaching of Rev. George Whitefield, and he became an enthusiastic supporter of him. About 1743, he began to preach as a candidate in Spencer, where he was ordained Nov. 7, 1744, as the first pastor. He m., Dec. 26, 1739, Sarah Elliot, sister of John Elliot, Esq., of New Haven, resident of Spencer, from about 1760 to 1770, the father of Rev. Richard Rosewell Elliot, of Watertown. She d. Oct. 28, 1770, and he d. Ap. 2, 1772, aged 59, in the 28th of his ministry. His successor in the ministry was Rev. Joseph Pope. [See Thomas Hammond 144, in Part II.] Chil.,

1. *John*, b. May 19, 1741; d. July 11, 1754. 2. *Sarah*, b. May 12; d. Oct., 1744.
3. *Sarah*, b. Oct. 11, 1745; m., May 3, 1772, *Dr. William Frink*, of Spencer, son of Rev. Thomas Frink, the first minister of Rutland. 4 chil.
4. *Mary*, b. Oct. 1, 1747; d. July 2, 1754.
5. *Joshua*, b. Jan. 2, 1749; grad. Harv. Coll., 1773.
6. *Samuel*, b. Mar. 14, 1752; d. Jan. 21, 1754.
7. *John Elliot*, b. Feb. 9, 1756; grad. Harv. Coll., 1777, M.M.S.S.; a physician of Dudley; d 1812.

[See Draper's Hist. of Spencer, pp. 87–90, and 138.]

EDDY.—[1.] For 1695, read 1595. [See Winthrop I., p. 101; Geneal. Reg. viii. pp. 201, &c.]

[2.] Dec. 16, 1684, Samuel Pearce signed a petition in behalf of Thomas Orton. It was probably his wife, Mary Orton, who was admitted to Charlestown Church, Ap. 12, 1650. Sept. 1, 1657, the selectment employed Thomas Orton, "to look about the platform of the meeting-house." Thomas Orton, had wood and common land assigned to him in Charlestown, in 1658.

[3.] John Marion, of Camb., adm. freeman Oct. 15, 1670. John Marion, Sen., of Boston, was a grand juror Aug., 1689; selectman, 1691, and assessor, 1694. John Marion, Jr., selectman, of Boston, 1698 and 1700. Are the Mareans, of Newton, of this family? The orthography of the name is various in the Boston records.

[4.] Pilgrim Eddy, m. (1st), in Boston, Ap. 22, 1656, William Baker. She m. (2d), —— Steadman, before 1678. [Order of her marriages not clear.]

[5.] Inventory of John Eddy, dated Sept. 7, 1694. House and ½ acre, £20, total £54. 17*s.*

[6.] The Will of Samuel Eddy, mentions wife Sarah, sons Samuel and Benjamin; drs. Sarah Coolidge, Deliverance Eddy, Elizabeth Allen, Ruth Stone, and Johannah Eddy. His Inventory of real estate, dated Dec. 18, 1711. House and 30 acres, £150; 7 A. near the "Old Mill" in Wat., £50; 12 acres in lieu of township, £12; farm of 80 acres, £60. Total £272. In 1684, he had been a drummer, whom the town refused to pay.

[7–1.] (?) Mercy, wife of John Eddy, d. in Oxford, Ap. 23, 1747.

[7–7.] BENJAMIN EDDY, a tailor, of Newton, son of Samuel and Elizabeth, of Wat., m., in 1733, ELIZABETH TRUESDALE, b. Mar. 12, 1709, dr. of Samuel, Jr., and Elizabeth (Hammond) Truesdale, of Newton, and gr. dr. of Samuel, Sen., and Mary (Jackson) T., of Newton. She d. 1751, and he m. (2d), 1753, HANNAH DAY. He moved to Royalston, where he d. 1798, aged 91. [See Hist. of Newton, p. 273.] Chil.,

1. Tabitha, b. Aug. 27, 1734; d. 1736. 2. Elizabeth, b. Mar. 6, 1736; d. 1737.
3. Tabitha, b. July 19, 1738; m. W. Blackington, of Needham.
4. Benjamin, b. Oct. 21, 1739; a soldier, in the Revolution, 36 months; m., Dec., 1760, Sarah Holland. Chil.,
   1. *Elizabeth*, b. Ap. 29, 1761; m., 1781, *Elisha Cheney.*
   2. *Hannah*, b. Dec. 23, 1762.
   3. *Benjamin*, b. Sept. 13, 1764; m., Dec., 1785, *Zelida Pierce.* He m. (2d), 1821, *Mary Stone*, of Rindge. He m. (3d), in 1827, wid. *Martha Jackson.* He d. 1852, aged 88; 3d wife, d. Oct., 1846. Chil.,
      1. Polly, b. May 25, 1786; d. 1788.
      2. Benjamin, b. July 1, 1787; m. Esther Capron, of Royalston, and had, 1. Benjamin. 2. Otis A. 3. Nelson. 4. George. 5. John; and six daughters.
      3. Zelida, b. May 7, 1791; m., in 1821, Luke Hayward, and d. 1835.
      4. John, b. Feb. 11, 1793; m. Ann Wadsworth.
      5. Alexander Shepard, b. June 29, 1797; d. 1820. 6. Mary Ann, b. June 20, 1805.
   4. *Mehitable*, b. Ap. 9, 1767; m., 1792, *William Foster*, of Boston.
   5. *Abraham*, b. Sept. 28, 1768.
   6. *Abigail*, b. Dec. 4, 1770; m., in 1791, *George Brimmer*, of Brookline.
   7. *Sarah*, b. Sept. 25, 1772; d. 1838. 8. *Ann*, b. July 26, 1776; d. 1838
   9. *Lucretia*, b. Feb. 3, 1779; d. 1809. 10. *Sukey*, b. Feb. 27, 1781.
   11. *Samuel*, b. Mar. 4, 1784.
5. Hannah, b. July 3, 1741. 6. Samuel, b. Ap. 29, 1744.
7. John, b. Sept. 25, 1745. 8. Ward, b. Feb. 5, 1748.

Feb. 9, 1703–4, John Marion, Sen., of Boston, cordwainer, and wife Sarah, dr. of John Eddy; Ruth, wid. of Ezekiel Gardner, of Boston, dr. of John Eddy; Pilgrim Baker, formerly Pilgrim Steadman, wid., dr. of John Eddy; Samuel Pearce, of Boston, and Mary his wife, dr. of Mary Orton, dr. of John Eddy; Nathaniel Baker, of Boston, baker, only son of said Pilgrim; and Samuel Gardner, of Boston, tailor, eldest son of said Ruth Gardner, for £28, sell to Alexander Miller, of Boston, carter, land granted to John Eddy, May 10, 1643, 123 acres, the 93d lot, bounded E. by Francis Smith's grant; W. by John Barnard; S. by Land of Contention; N. by John Knowles, and Caleb Church; the said land Willed Jan. 11, 1677–8, to 4 drs. Mary Orton, Sarah Marion, Pilgrim Steadman, and Ruth Gardner, now called 100 acres, more or less in Nonesuch Plain. Signed by John and Isaac Marion, exc'rs of their father, and for the others.- Mar. 26, 1707, Alexander Miller, assigned the abovesaid land to Francis Fulham.

p. 204. **EDES.**—Daniel Edes, of Charlestown, m., in Lex., Ap. 23, 1759, Katherine Mason [Mason, †18], dr. Mary, b. in Lex., May 24, 1766.

EDWARDS.—John Edwards, sold a tenement in Watertown, to John Flemming, which he (J. F.) sold to John Coolidge, about 1655. A dwelling and 4 acres, sold by John Page to Joseph Child, in Feb., 1652–3, was bounded on the E. by "Mr. Edwards' land." [Lands and localities, sometimes retained the name of the first proprietor after his removal or sale.] —— Edwards, of Watertown, had son Abraham, bap. in First Church, of Salem, Aug. 12, 1637. It is probable that this John Edwards, of Wat., was one of the early settlers of Wethersfield, Conn. The Gen. Court ordered, Sept. 27, 1642, that the house, land, and goods of John Edwards, should be Harman Garret's and his heirs, according to appraisement.

"Esther Edwards, daughter of Rev. Mr. Edwards, of Windsor," dwelling with me, says Rev. W. Williams, of Weston, was admitted to Weston Church, Aug. 31, 1718. She was a daughter of Rev. Timothy Edwards, of East Windsor, Conn., and a sister of President Jonathan Edwards, Sen. Her father, and Rev. Mr. Williams, of Weston, both married daughters of Rev. Solomon Stoddard, of Northampton. She was named for her grandmother, Esther (Warham) Stoddard, and was a great-grand-dr. of Rev. John Warham.

EIRE.—Dr. Simon Eire, was selectman of Wat., 1636–43, 7 years. In May, 1643, the General Court appointed him a Commissioner, for Watertown—to end small causes. In Dec., 1641, he was appointed clerk of writs for Watertown. Oct. 1, 1645, "Mr. Simon Eyres, being formerly chosen clerk of the writs for Watertown, and his implements [? employments] being generally at Boston, upon the desire of the town, John Sherman is appointed clerk in his room." [Colonial Record.] This shows about the date of his settlement in Boston. He d. in Boston, Nov. 10, 1658. Inventory by John Clarke, Rd. Parker, and Theodore Atkinson, £577 5*s*. His Will, dated July 5, 1658, proved Mar. 4, 1658–9 (witnessed by Richard Parker, and Theodore Atkinson; Wm. Hubbard, Jr., of Ipswich, and James Penn, of Boston, ex'rs.), mentions wife, Martha; two youngest children [by his 2d wife], Maria and John; eldest son Thomas, and dr. Dorothy, "the rest of my children having had their portions." To Thomas, he bequeathed "the 200 acres, I am to have laid out at Watertown, for a farm, with the 17 acres of remote meadow, and the 16 acres called Seeley's lot [the homestall of Robert Seeley], lying in Watertown, to make up his double portion." To his youngest son, John, he bequeathed "all my book manuscripts, mortars, scales and weights, stills, pots and glasses." To wife, during her life, he gave his house, garden, &c., in Boston, and his farm in Watertown, with the houses, barn, orchard, &c. (then occupied by Joseph Tainter); after her decease, to be equally divided between Maria and John. [See his Will, in Geneal. Reg. ix., p. 39.] His son John was mem. Art. Co., 1682, of the Council of Safety in 1689; and d. June 17, 1700. John "Eyre" (probably first son), grad. Harv. Coll., 1718, A.M.

Simon Eire, Jr., m. Lydia, dr. of Dr. Comfort Starr. He d. Aug. 10, 1653, leaving one child, Simon. Inventory, dated Aug. 19, 1653, £120 8*s*. His wife, Lydia, being already deceased, the grandfather, Dr. Comfort Starr, was appointed guardian of the child, Jan. 1653–4.

Hannah Eyre, witnessed a deed in Wat., July 25, 1684. [Mid. Deeds, Vol. ix. 107.]

ESSEX.—Richard Essex and wife, moved from Boston to Wat., in Aug., 1719.

---

p. 205. **ESTABROOK.**—[6.] Daniel Estabrook, probably moved to Weston, in 1704. May 15, 1704, Ebenezer Page [12.], for £80, sold to Daniel Estabrook, of Camb. Farms (Lex.), 76 acres farm lands (Weston), in the 9th division, 3d squadron, bounded W. by land granted to John Sherman (? Freeman), now in possession of Capt. Beers' heirs; E. by Saltonstall's heirs; N. by land of John Finch, now in possession of William Bond; S. by land of Mr. Phillips' heirs. Also, 52 acres swamp, in 3d squadron, being all the upland, except 142 A., granted Mr. Eires, now in possession of Joseph Tainter's heirs; bounded N. and S. by squadron lines; E. by Mr. Phillips' heirs; W. by the above Eire Farm. Also, 6 A. of meadow, formerly Lieut. Hammond's; bounded N. and W. by the above 52 acres; S.E. by John Cutting; E. by Nicholas

Cady; with all right in the Nonesuch. Oct. 21, 1704, Daniel Estabrook, for £11 5*s.* bought of John Woodward, of Newton, Thomas Fisher, of Dedham, and wid. Mary Waite, of Wat., 5 A. meadow on Stoney Brook, 42d lot, formerly granted to Richard Woodward. June 28, 1709, Daniel Estabrook, bought of Thomas Waight, of Wat., and wife Sarah, 8 A. of meadow, bounded W. and N. by Dea. Wm. Bond; E. by John Cutter; S. by D. E.

[11–2.] Hannah Estabrook m., Ap. 6, 1785, Ebenezer Lawrence. [J. Lawrence, 244, in Part II.]

---

p. 206. **EVANS.**—Samuel Evans and wife Elizabeth o. c., and wife bap. Ap. 6, 1701.

EVELETH.—Mr. Eveleth adm. f. c. Sept. 24, 1699, and son Francis bap. by Mr. Angier, June 29, 1701.

FAIRBANKS.—Feb. 17, 1695–6, Jonas Fairbanks, of Wat., sold to brother Jabez, of Lancaster, land in L., formerly of father Jabez.

FARNSWORTH.—Peter Farnsworth moved from Groton to Wat., in Jan. 1767.

FARR.—Feb. 25, 1652, Barnabas ffar, and wife Grace, of Boston, sold to Richard Beers, of Wat., a homestall of 6 A., and five other lots in Wat., formerly granted to John Firman, d., and by his heirs sold to Barnabas Farr. John Farr, wife, and two chil., moved from Boston to Wat., in July, 1733.

FAULKNER.—For Feb. 27, read Feb. 29. Francis Faulkner was selectman of Wat. 1797, 99, 1800. [For the pedigree of this family, see Shattuck's History of Concord, p. 292.]

FAY.—For Raybold, read Reynold. Elizabeth Wellington [14.] m. John Fay. Wid. Caty Fay d. in Wat., Aug. 21, 1823, aged 60.

FEAKE.—Robert Feake, of Wat., m. a "daughter-in-law" of Gov. John Winthrop. He sold his homestall in Wat., a house and 10 acres, to Thomas Bright, who, for £60, sold it, Dec. 17, 1640, to Col. William Rainborow. Sept. 4, 1632, Robert Feake was chosen Lieutenant under Capt. Patrick. He was one of the committee that reported Dorchester bounds, Mar. 28, 1636. He was appointed, May 25, 1636, one of those "deputed to keep the Courts" for those towns, which afterwards became the Co. of Middlesex. Henry Feake (whether a relative of Lieut. Robert not ascertained) was adm. freeman May 14, 1634, and magistrate of Newtown, L. I., 1656 and 57.

---

p. 207. **FELTON.**—Benjamin Felton d. in Wat., Aug. 15, 1765, aged 53, and his wid. (?) m. Samuel Livermore, Esq. [156.] He was a constable in 1762, and, at the time of his decease, was guardian of Jonas Coolidge [79.] His son Benjamin d. July 15, 1754, and his dr. Lucy d. July 26, 1766.

FERGERSON.—John "Fogerson" and family moved from Wat. to Camb. in Mar. 1733.

FESSENDEN.—Benjamin Fessenden, b. Jan. 30, 1701 [son of Nicholas and Margaret (Cheeney) Fessenden, of Camb., and younger brother of Nicholas, Jr., who m. Sarah, wid. of Stephen Cooledge [26, in Part II.]] grad. Harv. Coll. 1718, was engaged, May, 1718, to keep school in Wat, and continued there until July 22, 1722, when he accepted a call to settle in Sandwich, where he was ordained Sept. 12, 1722.

Benjamin Fessenden, b. Jan. 9, 1733–4, son of Thomas and Abigail (Locke) F., of Lex., by his 2d wife, Barbara Calder [see family of Daniel Lawrence, son of George Lawrence, in Part II.] had,

1. *Mary*, b. in Milton, Aug. 29, 1761; m. *Benjamin Hurd*, of Charlestown, his 2d wife. [See p. 518.]
2. *Arthur*, b. in M., Dec. 8, 1763; a merchant, of Boston.

3. *Hannah*, bap. in Wat., Aug 18. 1765; d. of yellow fever in 1802, unm.
4. *Elizabeth*, bap. in Wat., Feb. 27, 1767; m., 1st, *Benjamin Nichols*; m., 2d, *John Vinton.*
5. *Rebecca*, bap. in Wat., Mar. 5, 1769; m., in 1803, *Archibald Anderson*, of Boston.
6. *George*, bap. in Wat., Aug. 12, 1770; a blacksmith, of Wat., Boston, and Milton.
7. *Thomas*, bap. in Wat., Ap. 26, 1772; m. *Olive Parsons*, of Kittery, Me. [For more information, see Locke Family, Index.]

Jonathan Fessenden had dr. Sarah, bap. in Wat., Jan. 22, 1743–4. Jonathan Fessenden had son Martin, bap. in Camb. village (Brighton), Feb. 14, 1768, and son Thomas, bap. May 10, 1772, both by Mr. Storer.

FIELD.—[1.] For [Bigelow, †154] read [Bigelow, 157.] [3.] For Braintree, read Barnstable, Mass.

FINCH.—Daniel Finch, supposed to have come over in the same ship with Sir Richard Saltonstall [Winthrop, II. p. 340], and to have accompanied him to Watertown, was adm. freeman May 18, 1631. He was a member of a jury of inquest, appointed May 3, 1631, half of whom were Watertown men, and he was appointed, Oct. 1631, one of the commissioners for settling the estate of Mr. Crispe, of Watertown. He was one of the colony which first planted Pyquag (Wethersfield), and was appointed the first constable of that plantation, at the first Court held in the colony, Ap. 26, 1636. He was one of the original purchasers of Stamford, Conn., Oct. 30, 1640.

John Finch was a proprietor of Stamford in 1641. [See Hinman, p. 232.]

---

p. 208. **FISKE.**

Mr. Somerby, having recently visited and examined the Parish Registers in the County of Suffolk, where the Fiskes are known to have resided at an early date, says, "I found sufficient to justify the belief, that Nathan Fiske [of Watertown] was the eighth in descent from the first Simon Fiske, of Laxfield, through Robert, of St. James, South Elmsham, who was his (Nathan's) great grandfather. [The other Fiskes of New England are, it is believed, all of the same lineage.] This Simon Fiske was lord of the manor of Stradhaugh, in Laxfield, in the time of Henry VI., and he bore the following arms, viz., "Checkey Arg. and Gule; upon a pale sable three mullets or. pierced." These arms were confirmed Nov. 16, 1633, to Nicholas Fiske, professor of physick, of Stradhaugh, in the Parish of Laxfield, and at the same time a crest was granted him, "for an ornament." The arms had been borne by his ancestors in the reigns of Henry VI., Edward IV., Richard III., and Henry VII.

Mr. Somerby says, "the family [of Fiskes in Suffolk] is very ancient, and has always been highly respectable." He found nearly fifty Wills of this family, proved in Suffolk, between 1462 and 1635. These searches of Parish and Probate Records, and the copying of them, cannot be prosecuted in England without considerable expense; and it is to be hoped that, among the almost innumerable Fiskes in New England, many of them wealthy and liberally educated, a sufficient purse will be made up, in order to make a thorough investigation.

Joshua and Anthony Fisher, brothers (?), of Dedham, were sons of —— Fisher, of Sileham, who m. Mary Fiske, supposed to be a daughter of William and Anne Fiske, of South Elmham, and to be an aunt of Rev. John Fiske, of Chelmsford, Mass.

Martha Fiske, a sister of the Rev. John Fiske, of Chelmsford, and of Wm. of Wenham, m. Capt. Edmund Thompson, son of John and Anne (Hastings) Thompson, of Holkham Co., Norfolk. E. Thompson was a sea-captain, had 4 chil., b. in Salem, viz., Martha, Edmund, Thomas, and Hannah; afterwards returned to England, and resided in Yarmouth, where he had 3 other chil., all d. in infancy.

Anne, the other sister of Rev. John Fiske, m. Francis Chickering, of Dedham, Mass. [See Mass. Hist. Coll. 3d Ser. X. pp. 156–61.]

DAVID FISKE.—[1.] David Fiske, of Wat., "the emigrant," m. Sarah Smith, sister of Benjamin, and a daughter of Edmund Smith, of Wrentham, Co. Suffolk, England.

Thomas Fitch, of Boston, cordwainer, m. Martha, only dr. of David Fiske, Sen., of

Wat. Chil.: 1. Martha, b. Nov. 9, 1656. 2. Mary, b. Feb. 17, 1659. 3. Sarah, b. June 14, 1661. 4. Elizabeth, b. Aug. 2; bap. in 1st Church, Sept. 4, 1664 (father then said to be "of Watertown"). 5. Thomas, b. Feb. 5, 1669. Thomas Fitch was one of "the merchants and traders" of Boston, who petitioned for a bankrupt law, in June, 1701.

[2.] Ap. 1, 1672, David Fiske, aged about 49, testified, &c., showing that he was born in 1623 or 24. Oct. 6, 1663, the Court allowed him 10*s.* each for 7 wolf's whelp's heads. His first wife, Lydia, d. Nov. 29, 1654. His dr. Lydia m. Sept. 6, 1681, Nicholas Wyeth, Jr., of Camb., afterwards of Wat. [See Wyeth, p. 669.] He had son Ephraim, b. July 13, d. Sept. 14, 1653. His dr., Hannah Fiske, was bap. Nov. 27, 1659; m., May 3, 1680, Timothy Carter. She d. Jan. 27, 1715–16.

p. 209. [12.] This was probably the Jonathan Fiske who m., in Lunenburg, July 28, 1738, Jemima Foster, of L. and had Jemima, b. Feb. 8, 1738–9.

[14.] James Patterson m., Oct. 4, 1730, Lydia Fiske. He moved to Petersham, then to Princeton, where he d. May 4, 1766, and left wid. Lydia, who d. 1776, aged 66. Chil.,

1. *Jonathan*, b. Nov. 30, 1735; killed by the Indians in the French war, July 20, 1758, in his 17th year.
2. *David*, b. May 11, 1739.
3. *Andrew*, b. Ap. 14, 1742, of Sud., m., Oct. 21, 1761, *Elizabeth Bond* [87], of Worcester. Chil.,
   1. Sarah, b. May 15, 1764. 2. James, b. Feb. 22, 1768. [Barry, p. 356.]

[19.] See Stone [12.] p. 586.

[26.] Dr. Robert Fiske d. 1753, or 4. He m., May 26, 1718, Mary Stimson, of Reading.

[33.] Jonathan Fiske, of Lex., m., Sept. 4, 1755, Abigail Locke, dr. of William and Jemima (Russell) Locke, of Woburn. [See Locke Fam., p. 23.]

---

p. 210. **JOHN FISKE.**—[1.] For the legacies of Dr. John Clarke, see Mid. Deeds, vol. IX., pp. 42–45.

[4.] Margaret, d. Jan. 15, 1750, aged 91, unm.

[8.] See Mellen, Part II.

[12.] May 23, 1697, John Fiske, and wife Abigail, for £10 10*s*, sold to John Ward, of Newton, turner, 13½ acres in Newton, probably inherited from her father.

[19.] He was selectman in 1717.

[22.] The real estate of Wm. Fiske was assigned to Mary Bridge, wife of Nathaniel Bridge, dr. and only child of said W. Fiske.

p. 211. [25.] Lieut. John Fiske was selectman in 1731.

[33.] See N. Fiske 35, and Perry 32. It is not clearly ascertained whom these two Hannah Fiskes married; but probably this one [33] m. Nathan Perry.

[34.] This was probably the John Fiske of Waltham, who belonged to Captain Jonathan Brown's Co. at Lake George, in 1758.

[49–1.] For Lonazo, read Lorenzo. [49–3.] Horatio Nelson Fiske, and Anna Smith, both of Waltham, m. in 1822

p. 212. [52.] Mary Fiske m., 1755, Samuel Hammond, of Newton. [T. Hammond, 120, Part II.]

[53–1.] Phineas Fiske, of Waltham, m., Feb. 1, 1785, Abigail Stearns. [C. Stearns, 122.] She d. 1843. Chil.,

1. *Phineas*, b. Ap. 29, 1786, a merchant, of Keene, N. H., where he d. 1842. He m. (1st), 1812, *Mary Hart*, who d. 1820. He m. (2d), Nov. 18, 1824, *Isabella Brigham Redington*. [See I. Stearns, Ap. VI. [19.]] She d. 1841. Chil.,
   1. Mary, b. 1813; m., 1840, Thomas R. Edwards, Esq., of Keene. Grad. Dart. Coll. 1813, Counsellor at Law, and Pres. Cheshire R.R. Co. 7 chil.
   2. Julia, b. 1815; m. 1840, William Dinsmoor, merchant, of Keene.
   3. Warren, b. 1816, d. 1834.
   4. Phinehas, b. 1819; m., 1843, Helen Clapp, of Boston.
      (By 2d wife.)
   5. Francis Skinner, b. Nov. 9, 1825; grad. Dart. Coll. 1843; LL.B. Harv. Coll. 1846; Colonel, and a lawyer of Keene; has travelled much in Europe, and has circumnavigated the globe.
2. *Priscilla*, b. Sept. 17, 1787; m. in Lincoln, Sept. 16, 1807, *Elisha Hagar* [†74.]
3. *Abigail*, b. 1790; m., 1815, *Jonas Smith*, of Weston.

[53–3.] Jonathan Fiske m. —— Baker.

[60.] Abigail Fiske m., Sept. 16, 1794, Rev. Solomon Adams, of Middleton; grad. Harv. Coll. 1788. She d. 1842.

[69.] Dea. Samuel Fiske was selectman of Wat. 1751, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58. Was he or his Samuel a Justice of the Peace?

[73.] He was probably the Samuel Fiske of Wat. who belonged to Capt. Jonathan Brown's Co. at Lake George in 1758. He was selectman of Waltham 1771 and 72.

p. 213. [84.] For Fowles, read Fowle.

[90.] For E. Cambridge, read Cambridge.

[92½] 6½. Sarah, bap. Oct. 28, 1750.

---

p. 214. **NATHAN FISKE.**—[3.] This John Fiske, brother of David, was witness in Court, June 11, 1679, said to be aged 30.

[6.] Admin. on estate of Lieut. Nathan Fiske (who was selectman 1684, 88, 91), was granted to wid. Elizabeth, Dec. 10, 1694. Inventory by Wm. Bond, Sen., Samuel Jennison, Sen., and Nathaniel Barsham, dated Nov. 27, 1694. House and 22 A., on both sides of the highway, £45; 6 acres in Newton, £9; 12 acres about Prospect Hill, £6; 7 acres in Thatcher's Meadow, £5; about 250 acres farm land, £15. The 220 A. he bought of Thomas Underwood, in 1673, was bounded N.W. by Anthony Peirce; S.E. by Henry Bright or Martin Underwood; S.W. by Mrs. Phillips and John Whitney; N.E. by Henry Bright, B. Crispe, and — Sternes, 19th lot, 5th div. An agreement of his children, dated Nov. 23, 1696, was signed by Nathan Fiske, David Fiske, the guardian of William Fiske, James Ball, for Elizabeth, his wife, Edward Parke, for Martha, his wife, John Mixer, for Abigail, his wife, and Susanna Fiske.

[10.] Susanna Fiske d. in Wat., Ap. 28, 1752.

[12.] After the d. of Lieut. N. F., his brother David was guardian of his son William.

[19.] The first child of Nathaniel and Hannah (A.) F., was Nathaniel, b. Nov. 11, 1706.

[19–1.] Asa Fiske, b. in Wat., Feb. 22, 1708; m., Jan. 30, 1734–5, Lois Leland, b. 1714, eldest dr. of Timothy and Elizabeth (Learned) Leland, and settled in Holliston. [See Learned, 26, and Leland Magazine, p. 26.] His Will, dated Nov. 6, 1770, proved Jan. 8, 1781, mentions wife Lois; sons, Abel, Aaron, Asa, Abner, and drs., Lydia, Huldah, and Lois. The Will of his wid. Lois, dated Mar. 3, 1775, lodged Feb. 25, 1801, mentions the same sons, and drs. Huldah Claflin and Lois Marsh. Chil.,

1. *Lydia*, b. 1738; m. —— *Burbank*, a farmer, of Holliston.
2. *Huldah*, b. 1740; m., *Caleb Claflin*, a farmer, of Hopkinton.
3. *Abel*, b. 1743; a farmer, of Medway; m., *Mehitabel Rix*.
4. *Asa*, b. 1746; d. 1830; a farmer, of Holliston; m. *Mercy Jones*.
5. *Aaron*, b. 1748; a farmer, of Chesterfield, N. H.; m. —— *Metcalf*.
6. *Lois*, b. 1751; m. *Amariah Marsh*, of Pawtucket, R. I.
7. *Abner*, b. 1754; a farmer, of Lee, Oneida Co., N. Y.; m. *Molly Grout*.

[19–3.] Moses, b. Jan. 29, 1713. [19–4.] Lydia, b. 1715; d. 1717. A 2d Lydia, b. Oct. 5, 1718.

p. 215. [23.] Lydia Fiske. [See Warren, 56, and Harrington, 111.]

[27.] Dea. Nathan Fiske, was selectman, 1711, 14, 17, 19, 20, 22, 23, 24, 26, 27; Treasurer, 1720, 22, 23; Town Clerk, 1724, 28, 32, 39. He was elected deacon, as early as 1717. He d. Jan. 26, 1741–2, and his wid. Hannah, d. Oct. 4, 1750.

[28.] Sarah was b. 1697. The 2d child, Elizabeth, d. aged 7 years.

[31.] Lieut. Henry Fiske, an original proprietor, of New Medfield (Sturbridge); m., in Wat., Jan. 10, 1737–8, Mary Stone. [Stone, 25, Part II.] He d. in Sturbridge, Mar. 1, 1790, aged 83, and his wid. d. June 2, 1805, aged 88. Chil.,

1. *Mary*, b. Jan. 29, 1738; d. Aug. 31, 1777; m. *John Fay*, who d., killed in battle, Aug. 16, 1777.
2. *Daniel*, b. and d. Jan., 1740. 3. *Henry* (? twin), d. Nov., 1740.
4. *Susan*, b. Sept. 19, 1741; d. Dec. 26, 1812; m. *Stephen Fay*, of Hardwick.
5. *Armilla*, b. Aug. 24, 1743; d. Sept. 13, 1754.
6. *Henry*, b. Aug. 16, 1745; m., May 5, 1774, his cousin, *Sarah Fiske*. He d. Dec. 10, 1815.
7. *Anna*, b. June 11, 1747; m. *Silas Corbin*, of Woodstock.
8. *Samuel*, b. Mar. 30, 1749; d. Sept. 19, 1754.
9. *Thomas*, b. Mar. 2, 1751; d. Sept. 16, 1754.
10. *Ruth*, b. Feb. 17, 1754; d. Sept. 29, 1754.
11. *Simeon*, b. Mar. 26, 1755; d. Feb. 28, 1840.
12. *Bulah*, b. Ap. 26, 1757; m. *Solomon Jones*, of Brimfield.

13. *David*, b. Dec. 19, 1759; d. Aug. 19, 1817.
14. *Eunice*, b. Nov. 21, 1761; m. *Joshua Woodbury*, of Sutton.

[32.] Dea. Daniel Fiske, then of Sturbridge, m., in Wat., Mar. 31, 1743, Deliverance Brown. [Brown, 40.] She d. in Sturbridge, July, 1758; and he m. (2d), Feb. 19, 1760, Jemima Shaw, of Sturbridge. He d. Mar. 15, 1778, of small-pox, taken at Boston, when he was there as Rep. of Sturbridge. His wid. m., Dec. 17, 1799, Dea. Samuel Green, of Leicester, where she d. July 2, 1810, and was buried in Sturbridge, near the grave of her former husband. Chil.,

1. *Anne*, b. May 9, 1744; d. Aug. 11, 1746.
2. *Sarah*, b. Aug. 1, 1746; m., May 5, 1774, her cousin, *Henry Fiske*, Jr. She d. Dec. 11, 1815, the next day after the d. of her husband, and they were both buried the same day.
3. *Daniel*, b. May 12, 1748. 4. *Joshua*, b. Aug. 26, 1750, d. soon.
5. *Nathan*, b. June 20, 1755, d. young.
6. *Deliverance*, b. July 31, 1757; m., 1778, *Silas Marsh*, of Sturbridge.

(By 2d wife, Jemima.)

7. *Jemima*, b. Nov. 22, 1760; m. *Joshua Harding*, Jr., of Sturbridge, one of whose chil., Daniel Fiske Harding, grad. Brown Univ., 1809, and settled, as a lawyer, in Union, Me.
8. *Nathan*, b. Ap. 4, 1762; m. *Abigail Lyon*. He is a U. S. pensioner.
9. *Lydia* (twin), b. Ap. 4, 1762; m., Feb. 6, 1783, *Oliver Plimpton*, a corporal in the Revolution, and a U. S. pensioner. He d. Dec. 20, 1851, aged 89 yrs. 8½ m.
10. *Susannah*, b. Feb. 6, 1764; m., 1784, Capt. *Samuel Newell*, a soldier of the Revolution (son of Dea. Isaac N.), 6 sons and 2 drs. Their dr. Dolly, b. Dec. 25, 1788, m. Hon. William Larned Marcy. Mr. Marcy was b. Dec. 12, 1786, son of Jedediah Marcy, of Sturbridge, and grad. Brown Univ., 1808, L.L.D. 1833. He has held numerous highly responsible offices; among others, those of U. S. Sec. of War, and Sec. of State. He is a descendant of William Larned, of Killingby, Conn. [See Learned, 14.]
11. *Hannah*, b. Sept. 24, 1765; m., Mar. 27, 1789, *Samuel Grous*, of Monson, Mass.
12. *Rebekah*, b. Mar. 20, 1768; m., 1795, *John Streeter*, and d. in Cambridge, N. Y.
13. *Miriam*, b. Jan. 30, 1770; m. *Salmon Hebard*.
14. *Kezia*, b. Oct. 25, 1771; m., Sept. 29, 1792, *Gershom Plimpton*, Esq. She d. Oct. 8, 1808. 5 sons and 2 drs. ☞ Their eldest son, Moses, b. Oct. 17, 1793, now (1853) of Boston, has furnished most of the preceding record of the Fiskes, of Sturbridge.
15. *Samuel*, b. Dec. 30, 1773; m. *Sally Lyon*.
16. *Lois*, b. Feb. 8, 1776; m., July 29, 1795, *Asa Bacon*, of Charlton. She d. Oct. 21, 1797, s. p.

[33.] Samuel Fiske, was a Justice of the peace, in Wat.
[35.] Hannah, wid. of William Smith, d. Sept. 2, 1813, æt. 94.
[36.] John Fiske, d. in Sherburne, May 8, 1730.

[37.] John, b. May 8, 1709; of Sherburne; m., Sept. 21, 1731, Abigail Babcock. He d. Jan. 9, 1754, and his wid. d. Mar. 7, 1761. Chil.,

1. *David*, b. Ap. 16, 1732: 2. *Hannah*, b. Jan. 24, 1734. 3. *Amos*.
4. *John*, b. Mar. 16, 1738. 5. *Joel*, b. Ap. 22, 1740.
6. *Jonas*, b. Dec. 4, 1742. 7. *Martha*, b. Jan. 5, 1749; d. Nov. 19, 1750.

[38.] Lydia, b. Jan. 14. [40.] Daniel, b. Ap. 7. Lydia, b. Aug. 4. Peter, b. Mar. 12.

[45.] Nathan Fiske, was a schoolmaster, in Weston, previous to Mar. —, 1758. He was the first pastor of the 3d Parish of Brookfield, ordained May 24, 1758. [See History of Brookfield, by Rev. Joseph J. Foot, pp. 13 and 59.]

[51.] Hepzibah, d. unm.

p. 216. [52.] Josiah Fiske, m. Sarah Lawrence, b. June 20, 1708, dr. of John and Anne (Tarball) Lawrence, of Lex. [See John Lawrence, 56, in Part II.]

[53.] David, d. Feb. 1, 1766.
[54.] Strike out, chil., and all after it to [71.] See J. Fiske. [53–1. Part II.]
[71.] Sarah, m., in Pepperill, Ap. 14, 1756, Simon Gilson. 10 children.
[72.] It is doubtful whether this is the Amos Fiske, who m. Mary Whitney.

[73.] Strike out all after 1742, and insert the following: m., in Pepperill, Ap. 22, 1766, Elizabeth Varnum (?), b. Mar., 1742, dr. of Jonas and Lydia (Boyden) Varnum, of Groton. Chil.,

1 *Mary*, b. Mar. 13, 1767. 2. *Nathan*, b. Jan. 3, 1769.
3. *Micah*, b. June 11, 1771; d. Aug. 10, 1772. 4. *Walter*, b. June 17, 1773.

5. *Micah*, b. Jan. 9, 1775. 6. *Daniel*, b. Mar. 9, 1777.
7. *Betty*, b. Feb. 17, 1779. 8. *Sarah*, b. July 1, 1781.
9. *Josiah*, b. Jan. 3, 1783. 10. *Varnum*, b. Sept. 13, 1786.

[74.] Anna, b. Dec. 16, 1747; m., Mar. 3, 1768, Dr. Ephraim Lawrence, of Pepperill. She d. June 12, 1774, aged 27. 2 chil. [See John Lawrence, 268, in Part II.]

[74½.] Abel, b. May 28, 1752; grad. Harv. Coll., 1774, ordained in Wilton, N. H., Nov. 18, 1778, successor of Rev. Jonathan Livermore [Livermore, 211]; d. Ap. 26, 1802. [See Farrar Family, p. 40, and N. H. Hist. Coll. I., p. 67.]

[75.] The Will of Isaac Fiske, of Fram., dated Aug. 24, 1789, mentions wife Hannah; sons John, Richard, Daniel, and Moses; James and Polly, heirs of son Isaac; drs. Hannah Everett, and Lydia Nurse.

[76.] Isaac, b. 1736.

p. 217. [102.] For George, read George B.

[106½.] Daniel, b. Mar. 20, 1778; d. in Norfolk, Va., Mar. 23, 1800. Nancy, b. July 6, 1780.

[107.] Richard, b. Jan. 29, 1783. [109.] Josiah, b. Feb. 22, 1785.

[109½.] David, son of Richard, b. Feb. 16, 1791; d. Nov. 24, 1817. By his Will, left to the Baptist Church, in Fram., $570, which he had saved of his earnings as a teacher in that town.

[110.] Daniel, b. 1751. His wife Sukey d. 1798, aged 45, and he m. (2d), in 1800, Alice Davis, of Oxford.

p. 218. [120.] For [3–7], read [3–m].

p. 219. [136.] After Flagg, insert [141–2.]

[138.] For Nov. 7, read Nov. 2. For his m., see Hobbs, 4–7.

[140.] For [Jones, 55], read [Jones, 71].

[145.] After Sanderson, insert [Sanderson, 56–6, in Part II.]

[146.] For Lydia Fiske, read Lydia Travers. [See Travers.] They moved to Sturbridge.

[150.] Strike out, this Abraham and his family, and see 49, p. 214.

FITCH.—[See David Fiske, [1.] in Part II., p. 758.]

FLAGG.—This orthography of the name has been adopted in the text, because it has become the prevalent, almost the universal usage, for the last few generations. There is, however, very little doubt but that it is erroneous, and that the correct orthography is Flegg. In the first place, the name Flagg is not found in Burke's Encyclopædia of Heraldry, which is a pretty good dictionary of well-known early English names; but Flegg is found there, with a coat of arms, with some variations, as Fleggh and Flegh. In the second place, in the early records of the town, and of the county, for eighty years or more, the name is, almost without exception, written Flegg, with some variations, always retaining the *e*, as Fleg, Flege, Flegge, fflegg, &c. Finally, we have the autograph of Thomas Flegg, Jr., a facsimile of which is here inserted, which is written with an *e*. The initial ff, for F, was not unusual at that period.



[1.] For 1643, read 1641. Thomas Flagg, Sen., continued to be selectman, 1681, 85, and 87. He was released from training Ap. 165–, by paying the Co. 5*s.* per annum. He was fully released therefrom by the Court, Ap. 5, 1681, when his eldest son was 40 years old. His Will, proved Feb. 16, 1697–8, mentions only a part of his children, viz., sons Thomas, Michael, Allen, and Benjamin, and dr. Rebecca Cooke [son Gershom was already deceased.] William Flagg, killed by Indians at Lancaster, Aug. 22, 1675, was probably another son, b. about 1648, and, being dead, not mentioned. The Will of his wid., Mary, dated Dec. 30, 1702, mentions only a part of her children, viz., Mary Bigelow, Elizabeth Bigelow, Rebecca Cook, and son Benjamin; son Samuel Bigelow, Exr.

p. 220. 2½. Bartholomew Flagg belonged to Capt. Samuel Moseley's Company in Dec. 1675. [Geneal. Reg. viii., p. 241.]

[4.] Gershom, b. in Wat., Ap. 16, 1641, the eldest child. In the town record this is written Fleet.

[6.] Eliezer Flagg, of Concord, adm. freeman Mar. 22, 1689–90.

[12.] Admin. on estate of John Flagg granted to his wid., Mary, Mar. 22, 1696–7. Inventory dated Mar. 1, 1696–7, viz., house, &c., £60; 14 acres by Chester Brook, £7; 12 acres by Edward Sanders [Sanderson] £5; and 12 A. outland.

†22. 1 (II.) Lieut. GERSHOM FLAGG, b. in Wat., Ap. 16, 1641, eldest child of Thomas and Mary; adm. freeman May 27, 1676; settled in Woburn, and there m., Ap. 15, 1668, HANNAH LEPPINGWELL, b. in Woburn, Jan. 6, 1647–8, dr. of Mitchell Leppingwell. He was killed by Indians at Lamprey River, July 6, 1690, and his wid. Hannah m. (2d), Dec. 10, 1696, Ensign Israel Walker, whose first wife d. Mar. 9, 1694.

---

2 1. GERSHOM, b. Mar. 10, 1668–9; of Woburn; m. HANNAH ——. She d. Jan. 4, 1740–1. Chil.,

3 1. *Elizabeth*, b. May 22, 1696.

2. *Gershom*, b. Nov. 22, 1698, d. July 11, 1700.

4 3. *Zechariah*, b. June 20, 1700; m., Jan. 2, 1733, *Mary Gardner*, of Charlestown. Chil.,

5 1. Joseph, b. Feb. 9, 1734. 2. Zechary, b. June 17, 1737.

7 3. Mary, b. Sept. 2, 1739. 4. Mary, b. Feb. 24, 1741.

9 5. Samuel, b. June 23, 1744. 6. John, b. Aug. 29, 1746.

11 4. *Gershom*, b. Jan. 25, 1701–2; m. *Martha* ——. She d. 1738. He m. 2d, *Bette* ——. Chil.,

12 1. Martha, b. Mar. 11, 1728–9; m., Oct. 28, 1747, John Lane, of Bedford.

13 2. Benjamin, b. Mar. 3, 1730; m. Hannah ——. She was probably the wid. Hannah Flagg who d. in Woburn, Dec. 29, 1815, aged 79. Chil.,

14 1. Benjamin, b. Dec. 23, 1754. 2. Ebenezer, b. July 11, 1757.

16 3. Joseph, b. Ap. 11, 1758. 4. Joseph, b. Ap. 28, 1759.

18 5. Hiram, b. Nov. 16, 1761.

19 3. Hannah, b. July 8, 1731. 4. Abigail, b. Dec. 13, 1733.

54. 21 5. Gershom, b. Ap. 28, 1735. 6. Josiah, b. May 28, 1737.

(By 2d wife, Bette.)

23 7. Betty, b. June 4, 1745.

24 5. *Joseph*, d. Sept. 19, 1724. 6. *Benjamin*, d. Ap. 7, 1725.

26 2. ELEAZER, b. Aug. 1670; a colonel, and magistrate of Woburn; m., Jan. 17, 1694–5, ESTHER GREEN. He d. July 12, 1726, and his wid., "Madam Esther," d. Sept. 18, 1744, aged 70. Chil.,

27 1. *Esther*, b. Oct. 17, 1695.

28 2. *Eleazer* (birth not recorded, supposed to be a son) m. *Hannah* ——. He moved to Dunstable about 1732. Chil.,

29 1. Sarah, b. Oct. 26, 1726. 2. Eleazer, b. Aug. 26, 1728.

31 3. Reuben, b. Mar. 3, 1729–30. 4. Jonas, b. May 10, 1731.

33 5. Hannah, b. Nov. 10, 1732.

34 3. JOHN, b. May 25, 1673. John Flagg, a tanner, of Boston, and wife Abiel, sold land in Woburn, in 1699.

35 4. HANNAH, b. Mar. 12, 1674–5; m., Jan. 9, 1695, HENRY GREEN.

5. THOMAS, b. 22, d. 23, June, 1677.

36 6. EBENEZER, b. Dec. 21, 1678; d. July 10, 1746; of Woburn; m., Dec. 25, 1700, ELIZABETH CARTER. Chil.,

37 1. *Elizabeth*, b. July 25, 1701; m. (?) Jan. 26, 1721, *Job Brooks*, of Concord. [Brooks, 57, Part II.]

38 2. *Mary*, b. Dec. 6, 1702; m., Mar. 24, 1726, *Isaac Baldwin*.

39 3. *Ebenezer*, b. Oct. 18, 1704; grad. Harv. Coll. 1735. [See †30, p. 221.]

40 4. *John*, b. Sept. 7, 1706; d. June 23, 1724.

41 5. *Gershom*, b. July 29, 1708; m., June 11, 1730, *Lydia Waters*. Chil.,

42 1. John, b. Sept. 13, 1731. 2. Mary, b. Ap. 12, 1733.

44 3. Ephraim, b. Nov. 9, 1735.

45 6. *Thomas*, b. Nov. 19, 1710. 7. *Josiah*, b. Nov. 12, 1712.

47 8. *Ruth*, b. Oct. 14, 1714. 9. *Hannah*, b. Oct. 1, 1716.

49 10. *Abigail*, b. July 20, 1718. 11. *Abigail*, b. June 7, 1722; m., Dec. 18, 1738, *Samuel Esterbrooke*.

51 7. ABIGAIL, b. Jan. 9, 1681; (?) m., Dec. 12, 1700, DAVID CUTLER.

52 8. MARY, b. Feb. 2, 1682–3.

53 9. THOMAS, b. Ap. 19, 1685; (?) settled in Boston; a member of the 2d Church, where he had the following chil. baptized: 1. *Mary*, bap. Mar. 2, 1707; 2. *William*, bap. Nov. 28, 1708; 3. *Esther*, bap. Mar. 18, 1711; 4. *Hannah*, bap. Dec. 7, 1712; 5. *Thomas*, bap. July 3, 1715; 6. *Joseph*, bap. Aug. 4, 1717; 7. *John*, bap. Sept. 7, 1718; 8. *Mary*, bap. May 8, 1720.

10. BENONI, b. and d. Aug. 19, 1687.

22. 54 (V.) Col. JOSIAH FLAGG, of Boston, supposed to be a son of Gershom Flagg, tertius, of Woburn; m., about 1758, ELIZABETH HAWKE, then aged about 17 yrs., dr. of Samuel Hawke, some time of the island of St. Christopher, afterwards of Boston. Chil.,

1. MARY, bap. in Christ Church, Boston, Oct. 26, 1760, d. in Utica, N. Y., about 1841, unm.
2. ELIZABETH, b. 1761; d. in Providence, R. I., Aug. 12, 1803.
3. JOSIAH, bap. July 24, 1763, a dentist and musician, of Boston, afterwards of Providence, father of Dr. Josiah F. Flagg, dentist, of Boston, and of Dr. J. F. B. Flagg, dentist, of Philadelphia.
4. SAMUEL, bap. Jan. 16, 1765.
5. LUCRETIA, bap. May 18, 1766; m. —— CARY, an Englishman.
6. MARTHA, m. —— DICKENS, a merchant, of Providence.
7. ESTHER, m. —— POWERS, of Boston.
8. GRACE SPEAR WILLIS, b 1770; m., in Boston, June 11, 1789, AARON MANN. He d. Ap. 4, 1834, æt. 82, and his wid. d. Oct. 29, 1843. 7 sons and 2 daughters.

p. 221. [22.] The Will of Michael Flagg mentions wife Martha; [Had he a third wife, or is this an error for Mary?] sons Earl and Bezaleel, and drs. Mary and Prudence. Inventory dated Nov. 2, 1711; real estate, house, and 17 A, £85. 36 acres in lieu of township, £72.

[42.] Admin. on estate of Allen Flagg granted Nov. 28, 1711 to his wid Sarah. Inventory dated Nov. 11, 1711. Homestead 34 A. £68. Outland, 24 A., £24.

[45.] Allen Flagg, Jr., was constable 1735.

[48.] Josiah Flagg, of Worcester (lineage not ascertained), m., in Lunenberg, Nov. 16, 1769, Hannah Wetherbee. Perhaps hewas a son orgrandson of Allen F., Jr. [See 46.]

p. 222. [58.] Jonathan Flagg, and wife Eunice, from Wat., adm. f. c. to Westboro Church, Oct. 1, 1732, and there had 3. Hepzibah, bap. Aug. 26, 1733. 4. Jonathan, bap. Mar. 14, 1736. 5. Joseph, bap. Feb. 18, 1739.

[63.] The wife of a Joseph Flagg taught school in Wat. 12 weeks from Jan. 1, 1767.

[68.] Ap. 6, 1735, Wid. Sarah Flagg fined for selling drink without license.

[74.] Adonijah Flagg moved from Waltham to Wat., Dec. 1739. Had he sons Solomon and Elisha?

[83.] What Bezaliel Flagg, of Petersham, was it, who m., in Bridgewater, in 1780, Abigail (or Abiel) Edson? [See Mitchell, p. 152.]

p. 223. [89.] Timothy Flagg belonged to Capt. Jonathan Brown's Co., in 1758.

[92.] The Will of Benjamin Flagg, Esq., of Worcester, dated June 8, 1751, mentions wife Elizabeth, sons Benjamin, William, Asa (sole ex'r), dr. Elizabeth, wife of Abraham Rice; dr. Abigail, wife of Samuel Hubbard, and dr. Mary Flagg.

p. 224. [141–1.] Isaac Flagg, Jr., m. Elizabeth Wilson, of N. Hampshire.

[141–2.] Sally Flagg m. Jonathan Fiske [N. Fiske, 136].

[141–9.] Mary Flagg (9th child of Isaac and Sarah), m., Ap. 28, 1816, Matthew Bridge, son of Richard Perkins Bridge. [Bridge, 45.]

p. 225. **FLEET.**—Strike this out, and see Flagg [4.] in Part II.

FLEMMING.—John Flemming, was selectman 1649. His Inventory, dated June 13, 1757, by John Coolidge, John Livermore, and John Wincoll. House, barn, malthouse, &c., £120. House, &c., bought of Thomas Tarball, £25. Four other parcels of land and personal estate. His estate was divided Ap., 1659, giving eldest son a double portion.

Thomas Flemming, probably went to England late in the year 1658. Oct., 1658, Thomas Flemming ordered by the court to pay the costs of his servant, Thomas Browning, he (Browning) to make recompense at the end of his term. [See Browning.] As appears in the text, he was of Romford, Co. Essex, Eng., the next Feb., 1659. Oct. 2, 1660, John Flemming (Jr.), Samuel Sternes, John Winter, Nathaniel Bowman, and John Page, convicted of being at an uncivil meeting of sundry young persons, were sentenced to pay the constable's fees, 6*s*. It was on the same day that John Flemming obtained permission of the court, to engage in seafaring employment.

FLOWERS.—Thomas Flowers, came from Maryland to Wat., in 1756.

FOLEY.—John Foley, from Ireland, m., in 1778, Anna Rogers, b. Nov. 30, 1757, dr. of John and Hannah (Williams) Rogers, machinist and clock-maker, of Newton. Chil., 1. James, a shipmaster. 2. Christopher, unm. 3. John, m. —— Parker, of Boston, and had son John, who m. Abby, dr. of Dea. Samuel Townsend [21]. 4. William, b. Oct. 8, 1786; m. and settled in Providence. 5. Sophia, b. Sept. 15, 1795; m. Rev. Francis Green Macomber [see p. 354], a Baptist clergyman, of Beverly.

FOOTE.—For a copious and well-executed genealogy of the family and very numerous descendants of Nathaniel Foote, a very early emigrant from Watertown to Wethersfield, see "The Foote Family," by Nathaniel Goodwin, published in Hartford, 1849.

FOSTER.—Abiah Foster, moved from Waltham to Wat., in 1761.
John Foster, moved from Rox. to Wat., in Ap., 1764.

FOWLE.—[1.] For 1752, read 1751. He was probably the Edmund Fowle, son of Edmund and Mary, b. in Newton, Sept. 23, 1719.

p. 226. [3.] Edmund Fowle, was selectman 1795, 1805, 6. He d. Sept. 28, 1821, aged 74; and his wid. Huldah, d. in Wat., Feb. 21, 1842, aged 85. His dr. Mary, d. May 11, 1823, unm. His dr. Huldah, d. May 6, 1822, unm.

[7.] Capt. John Fowle, was selectman 1790, 92. His son *Charles*, was killed in a duel; son *John*, of the U. S. Army, was killed at Cincinnati, by the explosion of the Steamer Moselle; dr. *Harriet* m. *William Smith*, of Lowell; dr. *Elizabeth* m. *Charles Smith*, of Quincy; dr. *Maria*, m. —— *Britton*, of Orford, N. H.

[9.] Chil. of Jeremiah, 1. Cromwell, d. May 25, 1823, aged 22. 2. Caroline, m. —— Etheridge, of Charlestown.

FOX.—Thomas Fox, m., Ap. 24, 1683, Elizabeth, wid. of Charles Chadwick (who d. Ap. 10, 1682). She d. Feb. 22, 1684–5, aged 70. Thomas Fox was Rep. of Wat., 1688, and "Father Fox," was chosen tythingman, 9 months after the above marriage. Mr. Shattuck, p. 371, says, Thomas Fox, Sen., d. Ap. 14, 1658. It seems to me more probable, that it was the son Thomas, who d. at that time; and that Thomas Fox, Sen., was the "Father Fox," who m. the widow Chadwick. From the age of the bride (aged 69), we infer that he was an old man. It is conjectured, that his 2d wife, Hannah, was a daughter of Capt. Thomas Brooks, that she, and her son Thomas, and probably her daughter, died before her father, and is not therefore, mentioned in the settlement of his estate. We insert the little we have gleaned, with respect to the family of Thomas Fox, of Concord, accompanied with our conjectures, to be confirmed or confuted by others.

Thomas Fox, m. (1st), Rebecca ——. She d. May 11, 1647, and he m. (2d), Dec. 13, 1647, Hannah Brooks. As the birth of no child of hers is recorded after 1650, she probably died soon, and before her supposed father, Capt. Brooks. He m. (3d), Ellen, wid. of Percival Green,* of Camb., where he settled, and was a member of the church as early as 1658, and was this year selectman. She d. in Camb., May 27, 1682, aged 82 years; ten months before his m. to wid. E. Chadwick. He d. in Camb., Ap. 25, 1693, æt. 86. [See Camb. Epitaphs.]

1. *Eliphalet*, m., 1665, *Mary Wheeler*, dr. of George and Catherine, of Concord. He m. (2d), in 1681 or 82, *Mary*, wid. of Isaac Hunt, and dr. of John and Anne (How) Stone, of Sudbury. [See How.] She d. about 1686. [She had m., May 14, 1667, Isaac Hunt (? son of Wm., of Concord.) He d. Dec., 1680, leaving 6 children. By her 2d husband, E. Fox, she had 2 children.] He d. Aug. 15, 1711.
2. *Elizabeth*, b. Sept. 18, 1642; m., Oct. 3, 1665, *John Ball*, Jr., of Wat. [2.], his 2d wife.
3. *Mary* (twin), b. Sept. 18; d. Oct. 9, 1642.

(By 2d wife Hannah.)

4. *Hannah*, b. Sept. 25, 1648, probably d. young.
5. *Thomas*, b. Feb. 26, 1649–50; d. 1658. 6. (?) *Jabez*.

* John Green, the only son of Percival and Ellen Green, of Camb., m., Oct. 20, 1656, Ruth, dr. of Edward and Ruth (Bushell ? Bushnell) Mitchelson, of Camb., and had 1. John. 2. Nathaniel. 3. Percival, b. Mar. 29, 1660; grad. Harv. Coll., 1680; d. in Camb., July 10, 1684. 4. Ruth. 5. Samuel. 6. Elizabeth. 7. Edward. He succeeded his father-in-law, E. Mitchelson, as Marshal-General, and d. Mar. 3, 1691, aged 55.

FREEMAN.—The name of Samuel Freeman's wife in the records is Appia (Apphia). May 31, 1648, Henry Freeman, of Wat., mortgaged his house with 2 A. of land in Wat., situated between Joseph Tainter and Richard Gale, to John Newgate, of Boston, and William Barber, of (?) Ludgate, in consideration of their releasing him from a bond in favor of John Freeman, of Westminster. [Suff. Deeds I., p. 91.] This renders it probable that he was from Westminster, or that vicinity. There is no record of any children of Henry Freeman, of Watertown, but probably James, of Boston, and Samuel, of Sudbury, were his sons. May 3, 1704, Mary Sherman, of Wat., and James Sherman, of Sud. [Ex'rs of Rev. John Sherman], for £40, sold to Samuel Freeman, of Sud., weaver, and James Freeman, of Boston, brewer, 4 acres in Wat., near the Farms [Weston] meeting-house, bounded N.W. by Thomas Woolson; S.E. by land of —— Loveran, d.; S.W. and N.E. by squadron line; only excepting what is sold to the Farms for a burying-place. James Freeman, administrator of John Freeman, of Newton, Ap., 1705. Jan., 1713–14, Apphia Freeman, from Cambridge, was warned out of town. She became pauper, and was buried in May, 1723, when the selectmen ordered 5 quarts of rum to be bought for her funeral! Her parentage not ascertained.

---

p. 227. **FULHAM.**—Francis Fulham, Esq., was for a long time the most influential man in Weston. The Registry of Deeds shows that he purchased numerous lots or parcels of land, generally situated in the S.W. part of the town. Jan. 4, 1697–8, James Barnard, of Sud., sold to Francis Fulham, of Wat. [Farms], 60 A. in Wat., near Sudbury, a quarter of the farm called Barnard's Farm, "near the Land of Contention, so called." Feb. 10, 1707–8, same sold to same, 24 A. in S.W. corner of Watertown [Farms], part of a grant of 236 A. called Land of Contention. [See Eddy [6.], Part II.] He was selectman 1710, '11, before the separation, Weston from Wat., and afterwards, he held numerous responsible offices. [See Bond, 35.] The date of his decease has not been ascertained; but he lived to advanced age, for "Col. Francis Fulham," was Moderator of a town-meeting, Mar. 25, 1751. Mar. 30, 1752, he resigned his agency for collecting rents for the proprietors of Natick, and for paying to each his due share. The records of Natick were in his keeping as early as 1719.

[3.] Francis, m., Dec. 4, 1740, Susanna Hammond, dr. of Eleazer and Hannah (Harrington) Hammond, of Newton. [T. Hammond 70, Part II.]

[4.] Jacob Fulham d. in Leominster, Oct. 20, 1833, aged 83, probably a son of Jacob and Hannah (Ware), of Weston.

[12.] For Mar. 30, read May 30. Sarah Fulham, was the 2d wife of Dea. Wm. Trowbridge. 5 chil. [See Trowbridge, 18, Part II.]

FULLER.—William Fuller, aged 25, and John Fuller, aged 15, embarked in the Abigail, in May, 1635, for New England. This age of John does not correspond with the age of the first John Fuller, of Newton, who d. Feb. 7, 1698–9, aged 87. Perhaps there is an error in one of these dates. Elizabeth, wid. of John Fuller, of Newton, d. Ap. 13, 1700.

The family and descendants of John Fuller, of Newton, are so very intimately associated with Watertown families, and what was printed on pp. 227–8, contains some errors, and so many deficiencies, that a brief, condensed genealogy is here inserted. That large tract of land called the Fuller Farm, and upon which most of the families of this name have resided, was situated in the bend of Charles River, opposite to Waltham Plain. It included nearly all the land lately taken from Newton, and annexed to Waltham. It was, however, more extensive, extending farther down, and farther back from the river. For a view of the topography of this farm, and a more copious account of this family, see Jackson's excellent History and Map of Newton, to which we are much indebted.

CHILDREN OF JOHN AND ELIZABETH FULLER.

2 | 1. Elizabeth, m., 1663, Job Hyde [2.] She d. Nov. 28, 1685.
10. 3 | 2. John, b. 1645; d. Jan. 21, 1720, aged 75 [gravestone].
51. 4 | 3. Jonathan, b. 1648; d. Aug. 12, 1722, aged 74.
52. 5 | 4. Joseph, b. Feb. 10, 1652; d. Jan. 7, 1740, aged 88.
108. 6 | 5. Joshua, b. Ap. 2, 1654; d. June 27, 1752, aged 98.

116. 7 6. JEREMIAH, b. Feb. 4, 1658; d. Dec. 23, 1743, aged 85.
8 7. BETHIA, b. Nov. 23, 1661; m., Feb. 27, 1684–5, Lieut. NATHANIEL BOND [31].
9 8. ISAAC, b. Dec. 2, 1665; d. Oct. 6, 1691, probably unm.

---

3. 10 (II.) JOHN FULLER, Jr., m. (1st), 1682, ABIGAIL BALSTON [not Boylston.] He m. (2d), Oct. 14, 1714, MARGARET HICKS. His Will, dated June 27, 171–, proved 1720, mentions wife Margaret, 4 sons and 3 drs., and made his 4 brothers exe'rs. Chil.,

---

11 1. SARAH, b. Oct. 5, 1683.
12 2. JOHN, b. Sept. 2, 1685; m., Aug. 1709, SARAH CHINERY [5]. Chil.,
13 1. *Elizabeth*, b. June 27, 1712. 2. *James*, b. Feb. 9, 1715.
15 3. *Abigail*, b. Ap. 9, 1717. 4. *Mary*, b. June 2, 1720.
17 5. *Jerusha*, b. Oct. 16, 1722. 6. *Eunice*, b. Aug. 6, 1725.
19 7. *Rebecca*, b. Sept. 21, 1730. 8. *Sarah*, b. July 8, 1733.
21 9. *Elisha*, b. Oct. 11, 1735.
22 3. ABIGAIL, b. Mar. 8, 1688. 4. JAMES, b. Feb. 4, 1690.
24 5. HANNAH, b. Aug. 31, 1693.
25 6. ISAAC, b. Nov. 22, 1695; m. ABIGAIL ——. He d. Oct. 14, 1755, and admin. was granted to his wid. Abigail and son Samuel.
1. *John*, b. July 3, 1722; d. in infancy.
26 2. *Abijah*, b. June 1, 1723; m. 1755, *Lydia Richardson*. 7 chil.
27 3. *Samuel*, b. Nov. 26, 1724; m., Oct. 9, 1746, *Lydia Stearns*. [C. Stearns, 116.] She d. 1753. Chil.,
28 1. Samuel, b. May 2, 1748. 2. Sarah, b. Oct. 1749.
30 3. Lydia, b. Oct. 23, 1752; m., June 10, 1772, Silas Stearns. [C. Stearns, 112.]
31 4. Lois (twin), b. Oct. 23, 1752.
32 4. *Richard*, b. 1728; m. 1757, *Eunice Child* [? 18–5–3.]
33 5. *Priscilla* (twin), b. 1728; d. 1763, unm.
7. JONATHAN, b. Feb. 13, 1698.
34 8. JONATHAN, b. Mar. 28, 1700; m., Jan. 2, 1725, ELIZABETH WOODWARD. [Woodward, 35.] He d. Mar. 3, 1783. Chil.,
35 1. *Kezia*, b. Oct. 7, 1725; d. 1741. 2. *Jonas*, b. Ap. 23, 1727. 3. *John*.
37 4. *Hulda*, b. Feb. 10, 1729; m., Mar. 1749, *Joshua Jackson*, b. Ap. 26, 1726, son of Edward and Abigail (Gale) Jackson. 11 chil. [See Jackson's History, p. 342, and see Gale, 19.]
38 5. *Elizabeth*, b. Nov. 10, 1730; m., 1756, *Samuel Gooding*, of Wat., and of Waltham, 1765.
39 6. *Daniel*, b. Aug. 13, 1732. 7. *Grace*, b. June 14, 1734.
41 8. *Elinor*, b. Mar. 14, 1736. 9. *Amos*, b. Feb. 7, 1738.
43 10. *Thaddeus*, b. Feb. 17, 1740. 11. *Mary*, b. Sept. 1744.
45 9. CALEB, b. Feb. 24, 1702; d. 1770; m. (1st), Jan. 24, 1724–5, TEMPERANCE HYDE [9]. She d. Aug. 25, 1749. He m. (2d), in Wat., Dec. 27, 1750, MARY HOVEY. Chil.,
46 1. *Ephraim*, b. Dec. 31, 1725; m. 1746, *Esther Warren*. 5 chil.
2. *Nehemiah*, b. Sept. 16, 1727; d. 1735.
47 3. *William*, b. June 2, 1732; d. 1802; m. *Elizabeth* ——. 2 chil.
48 1. Caty, b. Feb. 23, 1763; m., 1794, Nahum Smith, of Needham.
49 2. Nathaniel, b. Dec. 25, 1760; d. Dec. 1817; m., 1786, Elizabeth Jackson (?) b. Feb. 17, 1743, dr. of Michael and Phebe (Patten) Jackson. 1 child, Nathaniel, b. Aug. 1, 1788.
50 4. *Bethia*, b. Nov. 13, 1734; d. before 1760; m. *John Murdock*, of Uxb.
5. *Ann*, b. Mar. 31, 1739, d. 1745.

---

4. 51 (II.) JONATHAN FULLER m. MINDWELL, dr. of Dea. James Trowbridge [see Trowbridge, 3.] He d. Aug. 1?, 1722, aged 74, s. p., and his wid., Mindwell, d. 1758, aged 96. He bequeathed his estate to Jonathan Fuller [66], son of his brother Joseph; £10 to his nephew, Jonathan Hyde [Hyde, 20]; £2 to chil. of Eleazer Hyde [18]; £5 to Rev. John Cotton; £2 to wife of Nathaniel Oliver [only dr. of his sister Bethia].

5. 52 (II.) JOSEPH FULLER m., Feb. 13, 1680–1, LYDIA JACKSON, b 1656, dr. of Edward, Sen., and Elizabeth (Newgate) Jackson. She d. Jan. 12, 1726, aged 70, and he d. Jan. 5, 1740, aged 88. He was selectman 5 yrs. Chil.,

---

53 1. JOHN, b. Dec. 15, 1681; m., Feb. 25, 1716, HANNAH, wid. of James Trowbridge, Jr., and dr. of Abraham Jackson [see Biscoe, 10]. He d. 1718, aged 38 y 10 m., and she d. before 1740. Chil.,

1. *Joseph.* 2. *Lydia* (twins), b. Sept. 21, 1716; d. 1716.

54 3. *Lydia*, b. Dec. 8, 1717 (?) m. *Nathaniel Felch.*

55 2. JOSEPH, b. July 4, 1685; a Lieut.; m. SARAH JACKSON [see Biscoe, 11]. He was chosen Rep. in 1749, but declined serving. She d. Nov. 21, 1764, aged 81, and he d. Ap. 21, 1766, aged 81.

56 1. *Abraham*, b. Mar. 23, 1720; was teacher of a private grammar school in Newton, previous to 1760; Town Clerk and Treasurer 27 years from 1766; Rep. 18 yrs.; Delegate to the Provincial Congress; State Senator and Councillor, and Judge C.C.P. By his Will, dated 1793, he bequeathed £300, "for the purpose of laying the foundation of an Academy in Newton." He m., in 1758, *Sarah Dyer*, of Weymouth. He d. Ap. 20, 1794, aged 74, and she d. Ap. 7, 1803. Chil.,

57 1. Sarah, b. Ap. 27, 1759; m., 1781, Gen. William Hull, b. at Derby, Conn., June 24, 1753. He d. Nov. 29, 1825, and she d. Aug. 1, 1826. [See Hist. of Newton, p. 312, and the Life of Gen. Hull, by M. Campbell and J. F. Clarke.] Chil.,

58 1. Sarah, b. Jan. 20, 1783; m. in 1802, John M'Kesson.
59 2. Eliza, b. June 22, 1784; m., in 1805, Isaac M'Lellan.
60 3. Abraham Fuller, b. Mar. 8, 1786; a Capt. U. S. Army, slain in the battle of Bridgewater, July 25, 1814.
61 4. Nancy Binney, b. June 19, 1787; m. —— Hickman.
62 5. Maria, b. June 7, 1788; m. —— Campbell.
63 6. Rebecca Parker, b. Feb. 7, 1790; m. Dr. Samuel Clarke.
64 7. Caroline, b. Ap. 30, 1793.

2. Joseph, b. Aug. 8, 1765; d. 1765.

65 2. *Elizabeth*, b. Oct. 28, 1722; m., in 1749, Rev. *Isaac Jones*, of Weston.

66 3. JONATHAN, b. Jan. 7, 1686; Captain, selectman 7 years. He m., in 1717, SARAH MYRICK (or Mirick) [Myrick, 19]. He bequeathed his homestead to his son Edward. He d. Dec. 1, 1764, and his wid. Sarah d. Sept. 21, 1772. Chil.,

1. *Elisha*, b. Mar. 15, 1719, d. soon.
67 2. *Sarah*, b. Oct. 20, 1720; m. *Abijah Learned* [85].
68 3. *Jonathan*, b. July 13, 1723; m., in 1748, *Eleanor Hammond* [T. Hammond, 79, in Part II.] 3 sons and 6 drs.
69 4. *Elisha*, b. Oct. 11, 1725; m. in 1750, *Esther*, dr. of David Richardson. He d. 1794. Chil.,

70 1. Esther, b. Sept. 2, 1751; m. 1772, Edward Hall, Jr.
71 2. Elisha, b. Aug. 10, 1753; d. Mar. 1773.
72 3. Aaron, b. Feb. 26, 1756; m., 1784, Hannah Pond.
73 4. Hannah, b. Feb. 28, 1759. 5. Rhoda, b. June 19, 1761.
75 6. Patty, b. Aug. 12, 1763; m. 1791, Sylvanus Lowell.
76 7. Silas, b. Dec. 21, 1765; m. in 1793, Ruth, dr. of William Hoogs. 8 chil.,
8. Caty, b. Sept. 10, 1768. 9. Caty, b. Nov. 25, 1770, d. soon.
77 10. Nabby, b. May 5, 1773.

78 5. *Esther*, b. Sept. 28, 1727; m. —— *Parker.*
79 6. *Amariah*, b. July 17, 1729; a Captain, with his company of 104 men, was in the battle of Concord and Lexington, and on Dorchester Heights. He m., in 1757, *Anna Stone*, b. 1734, dr. of Dea. John and Abigail (Stratton) Stone [Stone, 74.] He d. Feb. 2, 1802, and his wid. d. Jan. 1813. Chil.,

80 1. Catherine, b. Sept. 14, 1759; m. Dea. Ebenezer Woodward [79].
81 2. Elijah, b. June 12, 1762; d. 1775. 3. Meriel, b. Ap. 17, 1764.
82 4. Anna, b. Jan. 29, 1770; m., 1797, Henry Craft.

83 7. *Edward*, b. Dec. 31, 1735; a selectman 7 yrs., Rep. 1787, Lieut. in the battles of Concord and Lexington, a Captain at the capture of Burgoyne's army. He m., in 1759, *Ruth*, dr. of Isaac and Ruth (Greenwood) Jackson. She d. 1784, and he m. (2d) 1789, *Abigail*, wid. of John Marean, and dr. of

John and Margaret (Wilson) Hammond [see T. Hammond, Part II., 140½.] He d. Dec. 1810, and his wid. Abigail d. 1826, aged 85. Chil.,

84 1. Ruth, b. July 19, 1762; m. Capt. Edmund Trowbridge.
85 2. Oliver, b. Nov. 12, 1764, d. 1846.
86 3. Jonathan, b. Ap. 23, 1767; m. Betsey ——, and went to Warren, Me.
87 4. Ezra, b. Sept. 16, 1769. 5. Dorcas, b. Oct. 26, 1771.
89 6. Jerusha, b. Mar. 9, 1774, d. 1848; m., Sept. 29, 1799, Capt. Daniel Coolidge [355]. 11 chil.
90 7. Edward, b. Aug. 7, 1776. 8. Simon, b. Feb. 9, 1779.
92 9. Charles, b. Mar. 5, 1781.

93 4. LYDIA, b. Feb. 15, 1692; m. —— STRATTON.

94 5. EDWARD, b. Mar. 7, 1694; m., Sept. 21, 1726, ESTHER COWDIN. He d. Nov. 23, 1732, leaving dr. *Lucy*, b. May 13, 1729.

95 6. ISAAC, b. Mar. 16, 1698; m., Sept. 17, 1722, HANNAH GREENWOOD, b. Mar. 4, 1699, dr. of Esq. John and Hannah (Trowbridge) Greenwood. He d. June, 1745, aged 47; his wid. Hannah d. 1769. Chil.,

96 1. *Susanna*, b. July 13, 1725, d. 1748.
97 2. *Joseph*, b. Aug. 15, 1727; d. 1807, aged 80. He was a Captain, and with a company of 96 men, which he raised, he marched to Bennington, thence to Skenesborough and Lake George, to oppose the progress of Gen. Burgoyne; thence to Cambridge, to guard the captured troops of Burgoyne. He m. (1st), in 1756, *Mindwell Stone* [Stone, 72.] She d. 1777, aged 46, and he m. (2d), in 1781, *Mehitabel Craft*. He was a selectman of Newton. Chil.,
98 1. Asa, b. June 17, 1757; m., in 1786, Betsey (Elizabeth) Winchester, b. Jan. 20, 1765, dr. of Stephen and Hannah (Hastings) Winchester. 6 chil. He d. at St. Albans, Vt.
99 2. Lois, b. in Brookline, 1758; m., 1784, Joshua Park.
100 3. Susanna, b. Oct. 9, 1760; m. John Cook, of Wat. [40.]
101 4. Abigail, b. July 14, 1765; m. Edward Duxant.
102 5. Mindwell, m., in 1793, Dea. Ebenezer White.
103 3. *Ruth*, b. Sept. 18, 1729; m., in 1751, *Peter Durell*.
104 4. *Lois*, b. Dec. 12, 1732; d. 1749. 5. *Tabitha*, b. Sept. 7, 1734.
105 6. *Hannah*, b. Nov. 11, 1735; m., Sept. 4, 1755, *Daniel Stearns*. [C. Stearns, 118.]
106 7. *Lydia*, b. Oct. 23, 1737; m., June, 1756, *Daniel Fuller*.
8. *Abigail*, d. 1753.

107 7. ELIZABETH, b. July 1, 1701; m. JOSIAH BOND. [Bond, 118.]

---

6. 108 (II.) JOSHUA FULLER m. (1st), June 7, 1679, ELIZABETH WARD, b. June 18, 1660, dr. of John and Hannah (Jackson) Ward. She d. Aug. 17, 1691, aged 31. (2d wife no record of.) He m. (3d), July 19, 1742, MARY DANA, of Camb. (he in his 88th year, and she in her 75th year). He d. June 27, 1752, aged 98. [See Ward Family, pp. 10 and 19.]

---

109 1. ELIZABETH, b. Feb. 22, 1679–80; m. (1st), Dec. 31, 1702, ISAAC SHEPPARD, of Charlestown, and settled in Norton. He d., and she m. (2d), —— ALLEN.
110 2. HANNAH, b. July 8, 1682, m. STEPHEN COOK, Jr., of Wat. [Cook, 12.]
111 3. EXPERIENCE, b. Nov. 5, 1685; m. JOHN CHILD [14].
112 4. MERCY, b. Mar. 11, 1688–9; m. AARON CADY. [Cady, 31, Part II.]

(By 2d wife (?) Abigail.)

113 5. ABIGAIL, b. about 1697; m., Dec. 3, 1718, JOSEPH GARFIELD [31].
114 6. SARAH, m. July 7, 1717, RICHARD PARK, Jr. [12.]
115 7. RUTH, m., about 1723, EBENEZER CHINERY [8.], his 2d wife.

---

7. 116 (II.) Lieut. JEREMIAH FULLER m. (1st), MARY ——, she d. 1689, s. p. He m. (2d), ELIZABETH ——. She d. in 1700. He m. (3d) THANKFUL ——. She d. 1729. He had a fourth wife, who d. in 1742. He d. Dec. 23, 1742, aged 85. He was selectman 16 years, and moderator of town meetings many years. By his Will, dated 1742, he gave to son Thomas 92 A. of land; to son Joshua his homestead, 125 acres; to son Josiah, 66 A.; his books to be equally divided among his children.

(Chil. by 2d wife, Elizabeth.)

1. ELIZABETH, b. Ap. 14, 1694, d. 1694. 2. JEREMIAH, b. July 3, 1697, d. 1703.

(By 3d wife, Thankful.)

117 3. THOMAS, b. Sept. 12, 1701; m., Ap. 9, 1728, ELIZABETH BALL, of Wat. [21.] He d. Nov. 13, 1748, aged 47.

118 1. *Thankful*, b. July 26, 1730. 2. *Rachel*, b. July 12, 1734, d. 1737.

119 3. *Jeremiah*, b. May 14, 1736; m., 1759, *Sarah Robinson*.

120 4. *Thomas*, b. Sept. 25, 1738; m., 1763, *Hannah Kingsbury*. He is supposed to be the father of Thomas. [See Bond, 400.]

121 5. *Nathan*, b. June 3, 1741; Captain of a company at Cambridge, in June, 1775. In 1776 he was a major of the same regiment under Col. Bond. For an account of his patriotic military service, see Gordon's History, Vol. II., pp. 206–62; also, History of Newton, p. 283. He attained the rank of Colonel after he left the army. He m., July 4, 1763, *Beulah Craft*, dr. of Dr. Moses and Esther (Woodward) Craft. He was Rep. in 1795. In 1781 he gave one and a half acre to the West Parish for a graveyard, and in 1785, he gave the church and society £60. By his Will, dated 1817, he gave to his nephew, Benjamin Fuller [123], his homestead. Inventory, homestead, 55 A., £2890; total, £3267. He d. Sept. 21, 1822, aged 81, s. p., and his wid. d. Nov. 16, 1818, aged 73.

122 6. *Benjamin*, b. Nov. 15, 1743; m., 1768, *Hannah Child*. Chil.,

123 1. Benjamin. 2. Leonard. 3. Nathan. 4. Beulah.

127 4. JOSHUA, b. Ap. 12, 1703; a captain. His 1st wife d. Nov. 28, 1729, and he m. (2d), May 22, 1746, ANNA STEARNS [I. Stearns, 56, III.] He d. Aug. 23, 1777, aged 75, and his wid., Ann, d. 1778, aged 61. Chil.,

128 1. *Joshua*, b. Mar. 2, 1747; a Lieut.; m. 1773, *Catherine*, sister of Col. Michael Jackson. She d. 1777, and he m. (2d), wid. *Mary (Brewer) White*. He d. Nov. 1817, aged 70. Chil.,

1. Henry, b. June 21, 1773, d. 1777.

129 2. Joshua, b. Sept. 16, 1774; m., Mar. 20, 1800, Hannah Greenwood. He d. July 12, 1805, and his wid. m. Daniel Sanger, of Wat.

130 3. Jacob, b. Mar. 30, 1776. 4. Moses, d. young.

(By 2d wife, Mary.)

131 5. Catherine, m. Charles Jackson. 6. Rebecca.

133 7. James. 8. Elijah, of Boston. 9. Uriel, and drs.

137 2. *Ann*, b. June 18, 1749; m. 1774, *Ephraim Whitney*, who d. 1776, in the army.

138 3. *David*, b. Ap. 18, 1751; m. 1779, *Sarah Williams*. 5 chil.

139 4. *Moses*, b. Ap. 1, 1753. 5. *Eunice*, b. Feb. 15, 1756; bap. in Waltham, Feb. 22, 1756.

141 6. *Rachel*, b. Ap. 29, 1760; bap. in Waltham, May 4, 1760; d. 1778; she m. Col. *Josiah Fuller*, his 2d wife. [145.]

142 7. *Nathaniel*, bap. in W., Feb. 27, 1763.

143 5. THANKFUL, b. Dec. 23, 1704; m., 1720, NOAH WISWALL.

6. JEREMIAH, b. Nov. 1, 1707; d. 1711. 7. ELIZABETH, b. Aug. 24, 1709; d. 1711.

144 8. JOSIAH, b. Dec. 2, 1710; d. 1793; an ensign; m., in 1739, ABIGAIL WILLIAMS, dr. of Isaac, Jr., and Martha (Whitman) Williams. She d. 1796, aged 86. Chil.,

145 1. *Josiah*, b. Oct. 24, 1739; a selectman 3 years, and colonel; m. (1st), 1761, *Ann Priest* [17]. He m. (2d), *Eunice Fuller* [140]. She d. 1778, and he m. (3d), 1779, *Mary Dana*. He m. (4th), *Mary Woodward* [? 59.] He m. (5th), in 1808, *Mary Perry*. He d. Mar. 22, 1845, aged 84. Chil.,

1. Eunice. 2. Rachel (twins), by 2d wife, b. and d. 1778.

(By 3d wife, Mary.)

146 3. Sally, b. Mar. 9, 1781; m., May, 1800, Amasa Winchester, of Boston.

147 4. Ann, b. July 12, 1783; m., Nov., 1800, Wm. Winchester, of Rox.

(By 4th wife, Mary.)

148 5. Josiah, b. Sept. 18, 1785; m., in 1809, Sarah, dr. of Rev. William Greenough. He d. Ap., 1838, and she d. Dec., 1815. 4 chil.

149 2. *David*, b. Oct. 13, 1741; m. *Sarah Williams*, b. Aug. 27, 1750, dr. of Isaac and Sarah (Stratton) Williams. She d. a wid. 1813.

1. Eunice, b. 1779; d. 1799, unm. 2. David, d. unm.

150 3. Sarah, m. Dea. Joel Fuller. 4. Martha, d. unm., aged 28.

151 5. Hannah, m. —— Goodrich, of Fitchburg.

152 3. *Phebe*, b. Jan. 29, 1744; m., 1766, *William Clark*, Jr.

153 4. *Ann*, b. June 4, 1746, m. *Benjamin Richards*, of Rox.

154 5. *Abigail*, b. Nov. 3, 1747; m. (1st), Feb., 1765, *John Barber*, and m. (2d), *Samuel Jenks*, Esq.
155 6. *Mary*, b. Oct. 24, 174–; m., 1769, *Thomas Miller*, Jr.
156 7. *Thankful*, b. Feb. 21, 1750.
157 8. *Susanna*, b. June 2, 1753; m., 1771, *Stephen Hastings*.
158 9. *Martha*, b. Aug. 21, 1755; m., 1775, *Daniel Stratton*, of Wat. [78.]
159 10. *Patty*.

---

p. 229. **GAGE.**—[3.] Nov. 8, 1751, the estate of Isaac Gage, of Weston, distributed to mother Mary; brothers Robert, Phillip, and Jonathan; sister Lydia, in her 20th year, in 1748, and Alice, in her 16th year, in 1748. Ap., 1744, a Lydia Gage, aged 27, went from Weston to Watertown.

[4.] Philip Gage, adm. f. c. Nov. 16, 1743, and he and wife dismissed to Sturbridge, Jan. 8, 1760.

[5.] Rachel, adm. f. c. in Wat. Dec., 1742; d. Jan. 19, 1746.

GALE.—[5½.] Perhaps this Abigail, was the widow of Richard, a 2d wife.

[6.] Abraham Gale, selectman of Wat., 1706.

[13–3.] (?) Hannah Goodall, formerly Gale, dismissed from Waltham to Sutton, Nov. 19, 1738.

[21.] Testimony in a suit, 1679. John Gale, son of Richard, in 1677, was a goodwiller to y^e^ daughter of Henry Spring. Henry Spring, Sen., and Mehitabel his wife, (testified that) Goodm. Richard Gale came to our house to ask our goodwill to make a match between our daughter Elizabeth and his son John. He promised to give his son John half his farm, &c.

p. 230. [30.] Abraham Gale, selectman of Watertown, 1718.

[42.] Jonathan. See History of Norwich, p. 146.

[70.] Esther Gale, went to Wat. Aug., 1749.

[73.] Suit, 1735, Samuel Gale and wife Rebecca, vs. Benjamin Shattuck, admin'r of Amos Shattuck, of Wat., d. She kept his (A. S.) house from Mar. 1, 1719, to June 1, 1722, while sole. Estate of Samuel Gale, of Waltham, admin. by son Samuel, Feb. 5, 1749.

---

p. 231. **GALUSHA.**—Mar. 8, 1742–3, caution against (settlement of) Samuel Galusha, from Boston, and his wife, from Concord, Dec. last. Mar. 13, 1743–4, caution by Chelmsford, against (settlement of) Samuel Galusha, and wife Esther, "from Watertown, it is thought." Mar. 11, 1713–4, caution against (settlement of) wid. Hannah Galusha, from Brookline.

GAMAGE.—Mar. 13, 1743–4, caution against (settlement of) Nathaniel Gamage, wife and 3 chil., from Cambridge, Oct. 19, last.

July 19, 1761, Medford cautioned against (settlement of) Mary ? Gamel, from Watertown, Mar. 27.

GARDNER.—Mar. 13, 1759. Caution against (settlement of) Margaret Gardner, from Boston, Mar., 1758. She went to Cambridge, Nov., 1764. Henry Gardner, Esq., resided in Wat., in Nov., 1775.

---

p. 232. **GARFIELD.**—[2½.] On Court File, is a petition of the selectmen of Wat., dated Dec. 30, 1691, stating that Samuel Garfield was an inhabitant of Cambridge above 20 years past; was servant of Justinian Holden, who died last autumn; then he (S. G.) was put away by the wid.; thence he came to Wat., to the house of Elliz Barron, whose wife had skill in matters of surgery; that Barron being weary of him, he came to the selectmen, who refused to receive him as an inhabitant. Ap. 11, 1692, Mary Holden (wid. of Justinian), aged 45, testified that S. Garfield lived with her husband Justinian, 1¾ years, in the limits of Wat., some few months before his decease. This time (1¾ years) was probably after his return from Salem; for one petition on file states, that the 20 yrs. of absence from Wat. was partly spent at Salem, where he was an inhabitant, paid taxes, and was impressed in the Indian War. William Shattuck and others testified, Ap. 19, 1692, that Justinian Holden moved to his farm in Camb., last part of Dec. or beginning of January, and there re-

mained till the day of his death, about the middle of August following—that Garfield had been his servant 18 or 19 years.

[2½–10.] Caleb Burbank, of Rowley, m., in Salem, Jan. 2, 1693, Lydia Garfield, of Watertown. Robert Garfield [? parentage], and Deborah Holman, m., in Wat., Nov. 3, 1687.

[7.] Joseph Garfield, d. Aug. 22, 1692, and admin. was granted Feb. 27, 1692–3, to wid. Sarah, and son Benjamin. Inventory, homestall, &c., and 140 A. £70. 7 A. in Chester Meadow, £14. Abraham Gale was guardian of Jerusha and Rebecca; Edward Garfield was guardian of his brother John, and sister Grace. Sept. 25, 1668, Joseph Garfield, of Wat., and wife Sarah, sold to his brother Benjamin, 130 acres in Sudbury.

[10.] Benjamin, m. Bethia Howe. [See Barry, p. 293.]

[11.] See Barry, p. 353.

[17.] For 168–, read 1682. Ap. 1, 1673, Benjamin Garfield received of Elliz Barron (step-father of his wife), £20, the share of his wife in the estate of her father, T. Hawkins. This was probably near the date of their marriage. Autographs of Capt. Garfield and his 2d wife.



[18.] Strike out (?), m. Bethia Howe. This Benjamin was probably the Benj. G., who, with wife and two children, came to Wat. from Southboro, Sept., 1729.

[19.] Benoni Garfield d. in Weston, Jan. 25, 1725. Mar. 2, 1719–20, Capt. Benjamin Garfield sold to his son Benoni, a house and 12 acres; also three other lots of 130 A. 3 A., and of 20 A.

p. 234. [51.] Samuel Garfield was "a large athletic man, well recollected by many of our old people for his sallies of wit, feats of strength, and cheerful disposition." [See Draper's History of Spencer, p. 128.]

[65.] Ensign Samuel Garfield was selectman of Wat., 1722, '29.

---

p. 235. **GASKILL.**—For 1681, read 1687.

GEORGE.—See Goldstone, Part II.

---

p. 236. **GIBSON.**—Objections of the selectmen to James Gibson, 1st, not born in town; 2d, he came into town in order to a cure. [Court File, 1692.]

GILBERT.—Aug. 26, 1740, caution against (settlement of) wid. Mary Gilbert, from Brookfield, Sept., 1739. [See Bond, 192, also p. 688; also Thornton, 14.]

GIGGER.—May 20, 1755. Caution against (settlement of) Hannah Gigger, from Hanover. Ap. 3, 1758, caution of Newton, against (settlement of) Simon Gigger, negro man, and Hannah, his wife, from Wat., in February.

GLEASON.—[See Page, 2, on p. 383.]

---

p. 237. **GODDARD.**—[1.] William Goddard, was selectman 1668, 69. July 8, 1674, William "Godheard," of Wat., gentleman, and wife Elizabeth, sold to Richard Child, yeoman, about 50 acres, in Little Plain; bounded S. by Charles River; N. by cartway; E. by John Grout; W. by W. G.; Wit. Solomon Phipps, James Trowbridge. Admin. on estate of William Goddard was granted Nov. 3, 1691, to wid. Elizabeth, and son Robert. Inventory, by Henry Spring and Nathan Fiske, £70 5*s*.

[4.] Jan. 12, 1709–10, Robert Goddard, of Wat., weaver, for £230 (? £23), bought of Nathaniel Hobart and wife Mary, of Hingham, 34 A., which land Hobart bought Feb. 6, 1707–8, of David Stowell (called 35 A.), bought by Stowell, of Hobart; bounded E. by Josiah Treadway and Caleb Church; S. by road; W. by Samuel Eddy, Elizabeth Woodward, Caleb Church, and Benjamin Wellington; N. by B. W. and S. E.

p. 238. [14.] Joseph Goddard, of Brookline, was probably the father of Sarah Goddard, who m. in Rox., Oct. 20, 1715, Andrew Boardman.

[16.] Joseph Goddard and Mary Bugbee, m. in Rox., May 29, 1716. Mr. John Stone, and Mrs. Mary Goddard, both of Rox., m. Oct. 23, 1729. Was this a dr. of Joseph, Sen., or wid. of Joseph, Jr.?

[18.] Robert, b. in Rox., Oct. 4, 1698. [19.] John, b. Oct. 4, 1699. [20.] Deborah, b. in Rox., June 19, 1693. [N.B., births, &c., in what is now Brookline, at that period, were recorded in Roxbury.] Where do they belong, or what are the affinities of the persons in the following Roxbury record?

John Goddard, son of John and Sarah, b. in Rox., Feb. 14, 1714–15.

Elizabeth, dr. of John and Sarah, b. Feb. 17, 1716–17.

Mr. John Reed and Mrs. Hannah Goddard m. in Rox., Nov. 23 or 24, 1751.

p. 239. [34.] James Goddard, a tailor, of Brookline, m., in Rox., Nov. 27, 1713, Mary Woodward. The birth of his dr. Sarah recorded in Roxbury.

[46.] *Robert Goddard*, besides son Elisha, had the following children born, or births recorded, in Roxbury.

2. Mehitabel, b. Mar. 8, 1721.
3. Mary, b. Mar. 1, 1725; (?) m. in Rox., Sept. 17, 1747, James Buckman, of Malden.
4. Robert, b. Oct. 29, 1727.

p. 241. [56.] See King, 3.

p. 242. [62.] Charles Goddard m. (2d) Elizabeth Goddard [76–9]. Other chil., 2. Caroline. 3. Mary Louisa.

[76–9.] Elizabeth m. Charles Goddard [62].

p. 243. [79.] Nathaniel Goddard, Esq., d. in Boston, Aug. 6, 1853, aged 86. [See Geneal. Reg. VII., p. 375.]

[82.] George Augustus Goddard m. Cornelia, dr. of Thomas Amory, of Milton.

[84.] Mary Storer Goddard m. Henry Weld Fuller, Jr., Esq., of Boston, grad. Bowd. Coll. 1728, son of Henry Weld Fuller, Esq., of Augusta, Me., grad. Dart. Coll. 1801.

[88.] Georgiana Goddard m. John A. Blanchard.

[89.] Frederica W. Goddard m. William S., son of Rev. Dr. E—, of Boston.

[92–2.] William Warren Goddard m. Harriet Irving.

p. 246. [155.] James Goddard d. June 4, 1845. His son James d. Mar. 24, 1838.

[155–2.] Thomas Austin Goddard, merchant, of Boston, m. Mary, dr. of Richard Frothingham, Esq. His sisters Rebecca and Matilda unm.

[156.] John Goddard, of Camb., killed on a railroad, Feb. 4, 1853, aged 70.

[158.] Chil. of Mary (Goddard) Kent. 1. John. 2. Mary. 3. Harriet. 4. Elizabeth. 5. Thomas Scott, d. 6. Samuel Davis.

p. 253. [332.] See I. Stearns, App. I., 106.

p. 254. [344.] See I. Stearns, App. I., 103.

[357.] For Mercy, read Mary; and for [Stone, 24], read [Stone, 25].

---

p. 256. **GODDING.**—[2.] Wid. Mary (Pease) Godding, d. Aug. 6, 1748.

[4.] Sept. 9, 1766, caution against (settlement of) wid. Mary (? Mercy) Godding, from Camb., Dec., 1763.

[6.] Sept. 11, 1764, caution against (settlement of) William Godding, Jr., wife Sarah, and chil. William and Sarah; also 2 other chil. of the Godding family, viz., Elizabeth Phillips, and Mary (?) Melhyrs, from Woburn, in April. He went to Newton, May, 1765.

p. 257. [13.] After Elizabeth Holden, insert [13–5].

GODFREY.—Dea. William Godfrey, of Hampton, d. Mar. 25, 1671, and his wid. Margery, m., Sept. 14, 1671, John Marrian. [? Marion or Merriam.] Chil.,

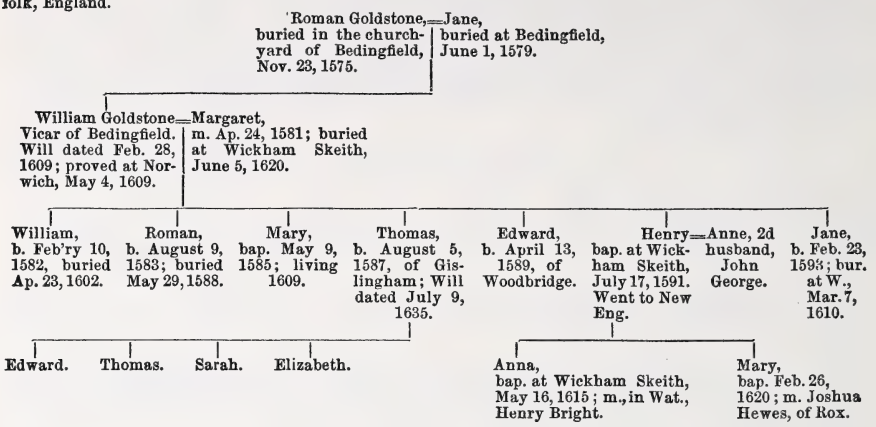
1. *John*, m. in Hampton, May 6, 1659, *Mary Cox.*
2. *Isaac*, b. in Wat., Ap. 15, 1639; m., July 15, 1670, *Hannah Marrian.* Sept. 29, 1699, Isaac Godfrey, of Hampton, for £11 10*s.*, sold to Benjamin Harrington, of Wat., 53 A. in Wat. (Weston), bounded E. by Samuel Jennison; W. by Joseph Lovewell; N. by Josiah Jones; S. by Land of Contention.
3. *Sarah*, b. in Wat., May 15, 1642; m., Aug. 18, 1670, *John Clifford.*
4. *Deborah*, m., Dec. 5, 1667, *John Taylor.*
5. A daughter, m. *Thomas Webster.*

GOFFE.—[See Hinman.] It is probable that Edward Goffe was the "brother Goffe," who embarked at Harwich, in Oct., 1634. [Young's Chron. Mass., p. 539.]

John Goffe, of Hatfield, and Hannah Griggs, of Rox., m. Oct. 16, 1722.

GOLDSTONE.—[Such additional information has been obtained, and such errors of dates in the pedigree have been discovered since the printing of pages 105 and 6, that the whole account of the Goldstone family, as revised, is here inserted.]

The following Pedigree has been obtained from the records of Bedingfield and Wickham Skeith, villages of Suffolk, England.



Henry Goldstone, aged 43, wife Anna, aged 45, dr. Anna, aged 18 years, and dr. Mary, aged 15 years, embarked at Ipswich, Eng., in Ap. 1634, and settled in Watertown, where he d. July 25, 1638, aged 46. In Nov. 1634, the Court "dismissed him training," by reason of age and infirmity, only he was to have in readiness at all times sufficient arms for himself, besides his servants. His wid. m. John George (of Watertown after this marriage), who d. about the 1st of June, 1647. His Inventory, by Lieut. Mason, John Coolidge, and John Sherman, was dated June 12, 1647. This Inventory was presented for probate by his wid. Anna, June 29, 1647, and on the same day she presented for probate "an inventory of all such goods [personal estate] as were widow Gouldstone's, and in her possession, before she entered into a married estate," £188 0*s.* 11*d.* She is called, "late wife of Henry Goldstone." She was appointed guardian of Robert and Susan George, two children of her last husband by a former wife.* This Susan George m. Robert Harrington [1]. [See Geneal. Reg. VII., p. 172, and Suff. Prob. II., p. 33.] The items of the above-mentioned Inventory show, that Mr. Goldstone's house and farm were well furnished and stocked for that early day, and the schedule of his real estate (11 lots, one of which was a homestall of 28 A.), amounted to 355 acres. "Wid. Hannah [Anna] George," d. in Wat., Ap. 26, 1670, aged 79. Chil.,

1. Anna, bap. at Wickham Skeith, Co. Suff., May 16, 1615; m. Dea. Henry Bright [1].
2. Mary, bap. Feb. 26, 1620 (probably not soon after birth, as she was 15 years old when she embarked), m. in Rox., Oct. 8, 1634, Lieut. Joshua Hewes. He, then unm., came over about Sept. 1633, a fellow-passenger, it is believed, with Rev. John Cotton, Edmund Quincy, Col. John Leverett, Gov. John Haines, and Rev. Thomas Hooker. He was adm. freeman Mar. 4, 1633–4, and on the same day subscribed 20*s.* towards building the sea fort [Fort Independence]. He was Rep. at the Gen. Court, June 1641, and in Sept. 1642, the Court appointed him to have charge, in Rox., of the order respecting the making of saltpetre. He was a merchant of large transactions; was one of a free company of adventurers for trade and discoveries, incorporated by the Court in Mar. 1644, and in May, 1645, "Mr. Joshua Hewes" was one of the four undertakers for the iron-works. [See Col. Records, vol. II., Index, and Winthrop, II.,

* John George, of Charlestown, was one of the founders of the First Baptist Church in Boston. In Hutchinson's Hist. Coll. I., p. 399, see an account of the intolerant, shameful proceedings of the Court against him. He d. Sept. 12, 1666. His nuncupative Will mentions wife Elizabeth, and chil. Elizabeth Glazier, Martha Rose, John, Ruth, Hannah, and Mary. His wid. m. —— Harbour; dr. Ruth m. in 1668, Samuel Frothingham; dr. Hannah m., Nov. 25. 1673, James Miller; dr. Mary m., July 11, 1678, Joseph Dowse. Whether this John was a son of that John George who d. in Wat. in 1647, has not been ascertained, but it is not improbable. Having attained his majority before the decease of his supposed father, he is not mentioned among the wards of wid. Anna.

Mar. 2, 1641. John George was put (by the Court) to Mr. John Winthrop, Sen., for 8 years, with his own consent. He was probably an orphan.

213.] He was one of the Rox. Grantees of land, between the lines of Ded., Wat., and Sudbury; was one of the messengers appointed by the Court, in 1648, to Shawomet (Warwick), in order to settle the disturbance there between the English and Indians; was engaged in the Narragansett purchase and settlement, and in 1662 moved thither, to Wickford (N. Kingston), but afterwards returned to Boston. His first marriage is the third recorded in Roxbury. His wife Mary (Goldstone) d., and he m. (2d) Feb. 11, 1657, ALICE, wid. of John Crabtree, of Boston. He d. in Boston, Jan. 25, 1676, aged 66. The births of only three of his chil. are recorded in Roxbury, but it is probable that he had others. Chil.,

1. *Joshua*, b. Oct. 19, d. Dec. 20, 1639. 2. *Mary*, b. Dec. 29, 1641.
3. *Joshua*, b. May 25, 1644. Joshua Hewes, probably this son, was appointed innholder, June 26, 1693, and d. in Boston in 1706.

GOLDTHWAITE.—Inventory of wid. Martha Goldthwaite, of Waltham, dated Dec. 3, lodged Dec. 4, 1783, £38 6*s.* 10*d.*

GOODRIDGE.—(Goodrich.) See Gutterig, in Part II.

GOSS.—For May 10, 163–, read 1631. John Goss, was a juror May 2, 1631. June 4, 1639, he was fined £20, for common railing [violating the gag-laws], and committed to prison. The fine was remitted not long afterwards.

GOVE.—The Will of John Gove, of Charlestown, dated Jan. 22, 1647–8, mentions wife (not named), whom he made ex'x; daughter Mary Gove, whom "I do give and bequeath, with my wife's full consent, to Ralph Mousal, and his wife, as their own child forever; and my two sons John and Edward." Inventory dated Jan. 25, 1647–8 (three days after the date of his Will), £9 12*s.* 6*d.* The Will renders it very improbable, that this Inventory embraced the whole of his estate. It is probable that he was a dealer or worker in brass. The disposal of his daughter, Mary, renders it probable that she was not the daughter of his wife, whom he appointed ex'x. He bought his house of "goodm. Larkin." [See Geneal. Reg. vii., p. 170.]

[1.] JOHN GOVE, was constable of Camb., in 1672; d. Nov. 24, 1704, aged 77. The record of his children requires to be corrected as follows:—

4. *Nathaniel*, bap. Nov. 16, 1662; d. soon.
5. *James*, bap. Dec. 13, 1663.
6. *Nathaniel*, bap. Aug. 4, 1667, mentioned in his father's Will; m. *Mary* ——, and moved to Lebanon, Conn. [See Geneal. Reg. vii., 59.]

(By 2d wife.)

7. *Jonathan*, b. Jan. 19, 1677–8; d. Oct. 11, 1681.
8. *John*, b. about 1680; d. Jan. 16, 1681–2.
9. *Jonathan*, b. May 3, 1682.
10. *Sarah*, b. Aug. 28, 1686; m., Jan. 15, 1707–8, *Samuel Scot*, of Cambridge.

---

p. 260. **GRANT.**—[1.] After 1608, insert, or 10. Admin. on estate of Christopher Grant, was granted Oct. 6, 1685, to his sons Christopher, Caleb, and Joseph. Inventory by Henry Bright, John Biscoe, and Samuel Jennison, Oct. 5, 1685; house and about 19 acres, £100; 17 A. of mowing-land, butting on Camb. line, £50; 12 A. adjoining Fresh Pond; highway south; butting on Canal line, £36; 4 A. salt marsh N. side of Charles River, £21; 25 A. dividend land, bounded N. by Camb. line; S. by Slender Gut, £18; 3 A. in great meadow, £6; 12 A. in lieu of township, 1st division, £6; 12 A. in lieu of township, last division at Stoney Brook, £2 10*s.*; 7 A. farm-land nigh Concord Pond, £15; 71 A. farm-land, not far from Little Nonesuch, £30. His residence was towards the eastern border, not N.E. corner of the town. His homestall, of 5 acres, in 1644, was on the north side of the Cambridge road, opposite to Mount Auburn Cemetery. Jan. 19, 1691–2, Caleb, Christopher, and Joseph Grant, and their sisters Sarah Sevorns, and Mary Smith, state to the court that their father d. about 6 years since, intestate, that their mother is now deceased, and they pray for a division of the estate.

[2.] Feb. 5, 1699–1700, Roger Rose, of Dover, tailor, and wife Abigail, for £28 5*s.*, sold to John Brewer, of Sud., 75 A. in Wat., 5th squadron of farm-land from Camb. line; land granted to William Guddridge (Goodridge).

[3.] Estate of Joshua Grant, Jr., glazier, settled Mar. 5, 1694–5.

[5.] Feb. 25, 1692–3, Benjamin Grant, weaver, and wife Priscilla, sold to Roger Rose, of Piscataqua, 2 lots in Wat., 17 acres. They probably, about this date, moved to Cambridge.

[6.] Sarah Grant m. (1st), in Charlestown, Feb. 23, 1665–6, Samuel Seaverns [see Seaverns]. She m. (2d), as late as 1694, Thomas Sylvester, of Wat., q. v.

[9.] If this Mercy was a dr. of Christopher Grant, she must have died early, s. p.; before the settlement of the father's estate.

[10.] Admin. on the estate of C. G., granted to brother Joseph, Nov. 26, 1694.

[11.] Mary Grant, wid. of Joseph, was living Mar. 1751, aged 84.

[15.] Strike out this marriage, and see Joseph Grout, Jr., in Part II. JOSEPH GRANT, Jr., of Charlestown, m. SARAH ——. She was adm. f. c. in Charlestown, Dec. 19, 1714. He d. Jan. 14, 1721–2, aged 31 y. 10 mos. His wid. Sarah, d. June 5, 1744, aged (?) 61 yrs. Chil.,

1. *Joseph*, a mariner, of Charlestown, and *Mary Parker*, of Camb., m. in Charlestown, Oct. 3, 1745.
2. *Sarah*, m., 1746, *Daniel Lawrence*, 3d. [7–3, G. Lawrence, Part II.]
3. *Margaret*, bap. May 14, 1721.

[16.] Stephen Grant and wife Abigail, had 9 chil. bap. in Charlestown. He was living in 1751.

p. 261. [17–4.] Joshua, d. May 27, 1734. [17–6.] Lydia, d. Aug. 6, 1731.

[20.] For Abraham Hill, read Abraham Watson.

[22.] Strike out (?). [23.] Strike out (?).

[24.] Strike out (?). Christopher Grant and Mercy Stratton m. (pub. in Boston, Nov. 1), 1739.

[26.] Col. Christopher Grant m., Aug. 4, 1763, Sarah Watson, of Cambridge. He d. Ap. 1, 1818, and his wid. Sarah d. May 20, 1821, aged 75.

[31.] Christopher, Jr., d. Mar. 12, 1850. Col. C. Grant was selectman 13 years, 1781–94.

GRAVES.—Benjamin Graves, fined 40*s.* for selling drink, was released by the selectmen from that part of the fine belonging to the poor, he being a poor man. At the same time (May, 1694) he was "approved as a retailer, he living in the woods, upon a road remote from any other ordinary several miles."

GREEN.—Winthrop [II., p. 152], says: "Divers families going from Watertown [in 1642–3], to plant Martha's Vineyard, procured a young man, one Mr. Green, a scholar, to be their minister, in hopes soon to gather a church there. He went not." It was Rev. Henry Green [not Thomas], an early proprietor of Wat., afterwards the first minister of Reading, who m. Frances, the eldest child of Dea. Simon Stone.* [Thomas Green, of Malden, m., Sept. 5, 1659, Frances, wid. of Richard Cook.]

Samuel Green was witness to a deed in Wat., Dec. 26, 1677. John Green was witness to a deed by wid. Jane Guy, in Sud., in 1666, and to a deed in Wat., Ap. 1671. He was an inhabitant of Wat. 1702 to 1714, where his wife, Bethia, d. Oct. 12, 1714, aged 68. [See Shattuck [12], Part II.]

---

p. 263. **GREGORY.**—[34.] The parentage of this Susan Upham is not ascertained.

GRIMES.—James Grimes had 3. Mary, b. in Newton, Ap. 25, 1747. 4. Kezia, b. in N., Sept. 28, 1749.

* Feb. 3, 1668, Simon Stone, Jr. (brother of Frances), and wife Mary, sold to Simon Coolidge a farm of about 55 acres, lately belonging to the relict and heirs of Henry Green, late of Watertown, clerk, to whom it was granted. This farm was in the western part of Watertown Farms (Weston), and very near or adjoining to the "Cowpen Farm." The Will of Dea. Simon Stone [Geneal. Reg. III. 182] gives to his dr. Frances, £10, "And my mind is, that my daughter Frances' £10 should be paid £5 to Johnana Green, her daughter, and Nathaniel Green, her son, 50*s.* apiece: and the other £5 to the children she have by her husband ——." By this, it appears that Mr. Green left only two children that lived to maturity, and that his wid. Frances m. a second husband, and had other children. It has not been ascertained what became of his dr. Joanna, or whether his son Nathaniel had wife or family. The son resided in Watertown as early as 1694, when he subscribed towards repairing the meeting-house. After this he appears to have become indigent or helpless. Mar. 16, 1708–9, wid. Mary Stone [6], presented a complaint to the selectmen that Nathaniel Green, an inhabitant of Wat., is destitute of a place of abode. Same date, the selectmen agreed to meet Ap. 1st next, to inquire, *what estate of Green may be found in the possession of Mrs. Mary Stone.* The next June, the selectmen desired Jabez Beers to take Nathaniel Green as far as he hath occasion, and the rest of the time to spend with Samuel Spur, at the shoemaker's trade. Jan. 30, 1709–10, the selectmen ordered the Treasurer to *receive of the heirs of Simon Stone, deceased* [6], *payment on Green's estate;* and on the 30th Jan. 1710–11, Simon Tainter agreed to keep Nathaniel Green 4 years from the 5th instant.

GROUT.—Capt. John Grout d. July 25, 1697. His dr. Mary b. Aug. 1, 1661. He left a handsome estate, apprized Aug. 10, 1697.

Lands given to eldest son, John,	£250
Lands, mill, &c., rights, &c., given to son Jonathan, [Jonathan m. Abigail Dix [10]].	150
Lands, &c., to son Joseph, of Watertown,	150
Estate by Medup's, to son-in-law, John Livermore,	20
Money and meadow, to son-in-law, Joseph Curtis,	24
Lands to son-in-law, John Woodward,	24

Joseph Grout, Jr., of Wat., m., Jan. 3, 1716–17, wid. Mary Rogers. [See Harrington 53, Part II.] He had, 7. Daniel, bap. Ap. 4, 1736.

GROVER.—Thomas Grover, housewright, settled in Wat., previous to Dec. 1732, and he d. there Sept. 15, 1739.

GUTTERIG.*—(Gutteridge, Gudderidge, Gouteridge, Goodridge, Goodrich.) It is not clearly ascertained whether Goodridge, or Goodrich, is the correct orthography, as both of them are English names, and they have different coats of arms. Goodrick and Goodricke are also found in works of heraldry; and the coat of arms of Goodridge and Goodricke render it very probable that they are of the same origin.

The inventory of "William Goodrich," of Watertown, by Samuel Thatcher and Thomas Hastings, was dated Ap. 3, 1647 [See Geneal. Reg. VII., p. 57.]† His wid. Margaret m. John Hull, of Newbury, who d. there Feb. 1, 1670, and his wid. Margaret d. Feb. 3, 1683. His children went with their mother to Newbury, and all married there.

CHIL. OF WILLIAM AND MARGARET GOODRICH [GUTTERIG] OF WAT.

N.B. In the Newbury records the name is always written Goodridge. [Coffin, p. 303.]

1. Mary, supposed to be the eldest child; birth not recorded; born before their settlement in Watertown; m. in Newbury, Dec. 20, 1653, Edward Woodman, Jr.
2. Jeremiah, b. in Wat., Mar. 6, 1637–8; m. in Newbury, Nov. 15, 1660, Mary Adams, (?) dr. of Robert and Eleanor. Chil.,
   1. *Mary*, b. Nov. 21, 1663; m., Ap. 21, 1684, *Arthur Thresher.*
   2. *William*, b. Aug. 2, 1665.
   3. *Philip*, b. Nov. 23, 1669; m., Ap. 16, 1700, *Mehitabel Woodman*, b. Sept. 1677, dr. of Joshua and Elizabeth (Stevens) Woodman, of Newbury. Lieut. Philip Goodridge d. in Lunenberg, Jan. 16, 1728–9, and his wid. Mehitabel d. there Feb. 24, 1755, aged 78. They had only 2 chil. b. in Newbury, viz.:
      1. Benjamin, b. Feb. 3, 1700–1. 2. John, b. Aug. 2, 1702. Families of this name have been numerous in Lunenburg, probably descendants of Philip and Mehitabel.
   4. *Elizabeth*, b. Feb. 27, 1679.
   5. *Hannah*, b. Nov. 15, 1681; m., (?) 1703, *Nathaniel Pettengale.*
   6. *John*, b. May 26, 1685.
3. Joseph, b. in Wat., Sept. 29, 1639; m. in Newbury, Aug. 28, 1664, Martha Moores. Chil.,
   1. *Hannah*, b. July 27, 1665; m., Mar. 22, 1694, *John Richards*, and d. Jan. 1695.
   2. *John*, b. Sept. 13, 1667; d. 1756, aged 89.
   3. *Edmund*, b. June 14, 1672; m., Nov. 16, 1702, *Hannah Dole*, and had 1. Edmund, b. Sept. 2, 1703.
   4. *Abigail*, b. Sept. 1675. 5. *Martha*, b. Feb. 2, 1681.
   6. *Margaret*, b. Oct. 11, 1683. 7. *Joseph*, b. Oct. 21, 1688.

* We offer the following conjecture, to be confirmed or confuted by future researches, viz.: that John and William Goodrich, (?) brothers, came to this country together from Bury St. Edmunds, or that vicinity, Co. Suffolk, England; that William, the younger, settled in Watertown, where he died; that John, the eldest of the two, was the John Guttering who was adm. freeman of Mass., May, 1642; that soon after this he went to Wethersfield, where his name appears in the Conn. Coll. Records the next year, taking with him his two sons, John and William (having left another son, William [See Note, p. 45], in England, to be educated, afterwards minister of Hegassitt, d. about 1677, s. p., bequeathing his estate to his nephews in Conn.); that he died on his return voyage to England, in 1644, leaving in Wethersfield those two sons, John and William, from whom the Goodrich families in Connecticut are descended.

† Colonial Records, June 6, 1637, "Whereas John Binfield dyed, leaving 2 children undisposed of, the charge of the one [Mary, who m. Samuel Garfield] was ordered to be defrayed by Mr. Cradock, he having the goods of the deceased, the other [Alice] being disposed of by the country" [to Emanuel White, q.v.]. It is probable that White d. soon, as his name disappeared, and, by the Gen. Court, Sept. 3, 1639, "William Guttridge was enjoined to take care of 'Ales Burwood,' until he may be lawfully discharged of her." [See p. 26.]

4. Benjamin, b. in Wat., Ap. 11, 1642; m., Sept. 8, 1663, Mary Jordan. Chil.,
   1. *Joseph*, b. July 6, 1667.
   2. *Daniel*, b. Mar. 3, 1670; m., 1698, *Mary Ordway*.
   (By 2d wife, Deborah, who d. Nov. 8, 1676.)
   3. *John*, b. Jan. 1, 1674.
   (By 3d wife, Mary Croad, m., Nov. 16, 1678.)
   4. *Samuel*, b. Aug. 15, 1681.

[Anna Goodridge, mem. 2d church in Boston (her husband's name not given), had the following chil. baptized there: 1. *Anna*, bap. Mar. 27, 1698. 2. *Elizabeth*, bap. July 30, 1699. 3. *Walter*, bap. July 13, 1701; (? the Capt. Walter Goodridge, who m., in 1727, *Mary Bowles*, dr. of John Bowles, Esq. He d. soon, and his wid. m., Nov. 1, 1731, Hon. Benjamin Lynde, Jr., of Salem. See Bowles Pedigree.) 4. *Elizabeth*, bap. July 18, 1703. 5. *Thomas*, bap. Nov. 24, 1706. 6. *Mary*, bap. Nov. 2, 1707. 7. *Katherine*, bap. Mar. 23, 1712.]

---

p. 264. **GUY.**—At Sudbury, June 25, 1666, Jane, wid. and ex'x of Nicholas Guy, late of Watertown, in consideration of the care and pains, charge and trouble of my daughter, Mary, and her husband, Henry Curtice, in entertaining me divers years past, and their engagement to do during my natural life; and in consideration of the constant service of their eldest son, Ephraim, and their other children, gives to Ephraim and his brethren, about 64 A. of land granted to her husband, Nicholas Guy; also sundry personal property enumerated to Ephraim, John, and Joseph, and to their father and mother, Henry and Mary. Wit. John Green, Thomas Steevens.

HACKLETON.—Inventory of Samuel Hackleton, of Wat., dated Ap. 17, 1773.

HACKETT.—Aug. 28, 1744, caution against (settlement of) Elizabeth Hackett, and her dr. Elizabeth, from Boston, Ap. 8.

HAGAR.—In the church records, Rev. Mr. Angier wrote this name Agar. Perhaps it will be ascertained that William Hagar, of Watertown, was a son of that William Agar, that was adm. freeman May 18, 1631. Both names are found in England, and their arms may indicate some early affinity, a lion being their chief characteristic.

p. 264. [3.] For [Waite, 8], read [Waite, 16].

[4.] For 1703–4, read 1704–5.

[12.] The Will of Samuel Hagar, dated May 27, 1704, proved Mar. 8, 1704–5 (he d. Feb. 13, 1704–5), mentions wife, Sarah; chil. Isaac, Sarah, and Mary. Brother, Isaac Mixer, and son Samuel, ex'rs. Capt. B. Garfield, and Abraham Brown, overseers. Wit. B. Garfield, Munning Sawin, Edward Goddard; Inventory, £176 16*s.*

p. 266. [65.] William Hagar, and wife Mary, dismissed from Waltham to Weston, May 10, 1741.

---

p. 269. **HALL.**—Christopher Hall, who had worked in Watertown, wit. in court June, 1680, then aged 44. Dec. 13, 1763, Lincoln cautions against (settlement of) Kate Hall, from Wat., June, 1762.

HALSTEAD.—The Inventory of Nathan Halstead, late of Concord, deceased, dated 5, 12, 1643, £213 13*s.* 2*d.* Was he a relative of Susan Halstead, of Watertown? [See Shattuck, p. 372; and see p. 686.]

HAMMOND.—In 2d line, for two brothers, read two persons.

[†1.] For Cavenham, read Lavenham.

[†13.] For 1587, read 1583. [†14.] For 1686, read 1586.

[†15.] There is no satisfactory evidence that this is the Thomas Hammond, who settled first in Hingham, and afterwards in Newton, but it is very probable. [See [1.] next page.]

[1.] Sarah, dr. of Wm. Hammond, had a son Adam Smith. [See p. 441.]

p. 270. [2.] Copy of paper on files of court, dated Ap. 14, 1648. "I, Edmund Shearman, of Dedham, clothier, do adventure by sea, 2 broadcloths, by Thomas Hammond, of New England, planter," signed by both. Ap. 8, 1660, Edmund Sherman, and Henry Wright, of Dedham, Co. Essex, make John [Sherman], pastor of, &c., his (their)

attorney. Wit. Bazal Angier, and Nath. Backster. Sept. 29, 1663, (Rev.) John Sherman, att'y of Edmund, of Dedham, England, commenced a suit against Livermore and Steadman, assignees of Thomas Hammond. June 21, 1659, William Waynes, and John Parker, indifferent persons, were appointed by the court to determine the controversies among the heirs of Thomas Hammond.

[8.] For two wives, read three wives, and as follows. He m. (1st) Abigail ——, who was the mother of John, Elizabeth, John, and Abigail. He m. (2d) Sarah ——, the mother of his other children; she d. Jan. 14, 1688, aged 45. He m. (3d) Prudence ——, who d. a wid. Sept. 1711, aged 74. The births of John 2d, and Hepzibah, are not recorded. John was probably a son of Abigail, and Hepzibah was a dr. of Sarah. Lieut. John Hammond was selectman 1664, 70, 92, 98, 1701. His Will, dated Nov. 18, 1709, mentions wife Prudence, son John, dr. Elizabeth Mason, dr. Abigail Hastings, dr. Hannah Poulter, dr. Hepzibah Shattuck; sons-in-law, John Mason, John Hastings, John Poulter, and William Shattuck; Sarah Barnard, maid-servant.

[9.] For Mar., read May.

[14.] For 1677, read 1678. Thomas Hammond was selectman 1693, 94, 99.

[15.] Hannah, d. Jan. 13, 1691–2.

p. 271. [20.] Thomas Hammond, Jr., selectman of Wat. 1730, 31, 32.

[29.] Samuel Hammond, by wife Anna, had, in Lunenberg, 1. *Avis*, b. Ap. 3, 1753; (?) m. in Wat., Dec. 5, 1771, *Nehemiah Munroe*, of Lex., and settled in Rox.

2. *Anne*, b. in L., Sept. 28, 1754. 3. *Samuel*, b. in L., July 25, 1756.

4. *Phinehas*, b. in L., Sept. 11, 1758. [See Locke Fam., p. 309.]

[37.] The nuncupative Will of Ebenezer Hammond, dated May 14, 1760.

[49–1.] Betsey, m. —— Richards, of Cambridgeport, d. Several chil.

[49–3.] Sophia, m. Nathaniel Stearns, of Waltham. [I. Stearns, 242, V.]

[49–4.] William, m., and resides in Dorchester.

[49–5.] Jonathan, m., and resides in Dorchester.

[49–6.] Lydia, m. —— Fletcher, of Littleton.

THOMAS HAMMOND.

1 (I.) THOMAS HAMMOND, settled in Hingham, as early as 1636, was adm. freeman Mar. 9, 1636–7, and was a grand juror Sept. 19, 1637. In 1650, and again in 1656, he sold lands in Hingham. In 1650, he purchased land in Cambridge Village (Newton), near the boundary line of Brookline, and near a beautiful body of water, which has since borne his name—"Hammond Pond." Nov. 14, 1656, for £40, he purchased of Esther, dr. of Nathaniel Sparhawk, of Cambridge, 300 A. of land in said town, on the south side of Charles River, bounded N., S., and W. by a farm granted by the town to Robert Bradish (partly now in the possession of wid. Hammond), N. by land now of John Ward, and Thomas Prentice, formerly granted to Elder Frost; E. by Mr. Hibbin's land. His wife, ELIZABETH, died first, and he d. Sept. 30, 1675, leaving two sons, Thomas and Nathaniel, and two daughters, Elizabeth and Sarah, all mentioned in his Will. To his drs. he gave lands in Brookline ("Muddy River"). Inventory, £1139 16*s.* 2*d.* There is no clear evidence that he and William Hammond, of Watertown, were kinsmen; but it is very probable. It is supposed that he came from Lavenham, Co. Suffolk, England, whence it is known that William Hammond, of Wat., came; and that he was the Thomas Hammond who m., in Lavenham, Nov. 12, 1623, Elizabeth Cason.

---

6. 2 1. Thomas, m., in 1662, Elizabeth Stedman; d. 1678.

3 2. Elizabeth, m., Aug. 7, 1659, George Woodward, of Wat., his 2d wife. 5 chil. [Woodward, 2]. He d. May 31, 1676. She m. (2d) Samuel Truesdale, Senr.

4 3. Sarah, bap. in Hingham, Sept. 13, 1640; m. —— Steadman. She d. before her father (1675), leaving two drs., Sarah and Elizabeth.

19. 5 4. Nathaniel, bap. in Hingham, Mar. 12, 1643; d. 1691, aged 48 [gravestone].

---

2. 6 (II.) THOMAS HAMMOND, Jr., m., Dec. 17, 1662, ELIZABETH STEDMAN. He d. of small-pox, Oct. 20, 1678, and admin. was granted to his widow, who d. 1715. Dec. 18, 1683, his sons Thomas and Isaac chose their uncle, Nathaniel H., for their guardian; James Trowbridge and Thomas Greenwood, with wid. Elizabeth Hammond, guardians of the three younger children. Chil.,

7 | 1. ELIZABETH, b. May 9, 1664; m., Ap. 18, 1682, THOMAS CHAMBERLIN. Her death is not recorded, but it is supposed that he (T. C.) is the one who m., in Concord, Jan. 9, 1690, ELIZABETH HALL. He d. 1724. The Inventory of his wid. Elizabeth (? 2d wife), was dated Feb. 19, 1732–3; Wm. Ireland, admin'r. Chil.,

8 | 1. *Thomas*, b. in Camb., Sept. 10, 1683; m. in Wat., June 22, 1709, *Sarah Mason*. [12.] He d. before 1720 (probably s. p.), when his wid. had become the wife of John Bond. [98.]

9 | 2. *Elizabeth*, b. in C., Aug. 1, 1686; m., 1717, *George Allen*.

10 | 3. *Rebecca*, b. Mar. 11, 1688–9.

[Chil. of T. C., by his supposed 2d wife; if so, not of the Hammond family.]

11 | 4. *Mary*, b. Feb. 11, 1693; m., Feb. 11, 1716–17, *Isaac Hammond*. [39.]

12 | 5. *Sarah*, b. Feb. 19, 1695; d. before 1756; m., Dec. 17, 1730, *Eleazer Chamberlin*, of Brookline. Chil., 1. Elizabeth, b. Mar. 30, 1736; m. in 1756, Ebenezer Thwing, of Camb. 2. John, b. Feb. 9, 1739; d. 1749.

13 | 6. *John*, b. Sept. 26, 1698, by wife *Elizabeth*, had 1. John, b. Mar. 28, 1721.

26. 14 | 2. THOMAS, b. Dec. 16, 1666.

37. 15 | 3. ISAAC, b. Dec. 20, 1668. 4. SARAH (twin), b. Dec. 20, 1668.

16 | 5. NATHANIEL, b. Feb. 3, 1670–1.

17 | 6. JOHN, b. Ap. 30, 1674.

48. 18 | 7. ELEAZER, b. Nov. 13, 1677.

---

5. 19 | (II.) NATHANIEL HAMMOND, m., about 1671 or 2, MARY ——. [She is said to have been a dr. of Jonathan and Mary (French) Hyde; but I find no dr. Mary, recorded among the 21 children of Jonathan Hyde. Perhaps she was his eldest child, whose birth was not recorded; but this is improbable.] He d. May 29, 1691, aged 48 [gravestone], and admin. granted to his wid. Mary, Oct. 6, 1691. Inventory, £396 18.

May 6, 1702, Nathaniel and Thomas Hammond, Samuel Truesdale, and Elizabeth, his wife; Samuel Prentice, and Esther, his wife; Mary and Sarah Hammond, chil. of Nathaniel Hammond, of Newton, agreed that the share of their sister, Hannah, who d. in her minority, should go to their brother Thomas. In this agreement is mentioned "Mary Williams, their mother, wid. of their father Nathaniel." She became the 2d wife of Capt. Isaac Williams, of Newton.

20 | 1. MARY, b. Dec. 15, 1672, unm. in 1702. 2. SARAH, b. Oct. 3, 1675, unm. in 1702.

72. 22 | 3. NATHANIEL, b. July 26, 1678.

23 | 4. ELIZABETH, b. Mar. 11, 1682–3; d. before 1730; m. SAMUEL TRUESDALE, Jr. Chil.,
1. *Hannah*, b. Mar. 18, 1706.
2. *Elizabeth*, b. Mar. 12, 1709; m., 1733, *Samuel Eddy*. [See p. 755].
3. *Esther*, b. Ap. 30, 1711.
4. *Thomas*, b. Dec. 14, 1714; m., in 1739, *Elizabeth*, dr. of Job Seger.
5. *Mary*, b. July 22, 1717. 6. *Sarah*, b. Aug. 23, 1721.
7. *Rebecca*, b. Mar. 21, 1725.

24 | 5. ESTHER, m., about 1701, SAMUEL PRENTICE. son of Thomas Prentice, Jr., and wife Sarah, and grandson of Capt. Thomas, and wife Grace, of Newton, and moved to Stonington, Conn. 4 sons and 5 drs. and numerous distinguished descendants. [See Prentice Family, p. 184.]

82. 25 | 6. THOMAS, b. Feb. 27, 1686.

7. HANNAH, b. Mar. 31, 1689, d. Sept. 20, 1700.

---

14. 26 | (III.) THOMAS HAMMOND m. (1st), MEHITABEL ——. She d. 1704, aged 39, and he m. (2d), in Rox., Aug. 8, 1705, MARY BACON. He d. Mar. 15, 1738, aged 72. Chil.,

27 | 1. MEHITABEL, b. Jan. 29, 1695.

97. 28 | 2. JOHN, b. Mar. 16, 1696.

29 | 3. THOMAS, b. July 10, 1698; m., Ap. 10, 1634, ANN FARLEY. Had he a family?

30 | 4. CALEB, b. July 4, 1700.

(By 2d wife.)

31 | 5. MARY, b. Feb. 13, 1707; m., Nov. 28, 1723, SAMUEL BENJAMIN [60].

32 | 6. SAMUEL, b. July 9, 1709; m. EUNICE ——. He d. Oct. 1736, aged 27, and his wid. Eunice m. 1746, Robert Prentice, his 2d wife. Chil.,

33 1. *Eunice*, b. Jan. 14, 1733. 2. *Mary*, b. Oct. 4, 1734.
34 3. *Isaiah*, b. Nov. 13, 1735; m., 1763, *Lydia Healy*, b. June 29, 1741, dr. of John and Hannah, of Newton, and gr. dr. of Nathaniel.
35 1. Samuel, b. Jan. 1, 1765.
36 2. David, b. May 28, 1766; m. 1789, Mary Hyde.
36½ 3. Jeremiah, b. Aug. 20, 1772.

---

15. 37 (III.) ISAAC HAMMOND, of Newton, m., Dec. 7, 1692, ANN KENRICK, b. July 3, 1672, dr. of Elijah and Hannah (Jackson) K., of Newton. He d. Jan. 1, 1715. His wid., Ann, left a Will, dated 1719.

38 1. Margaret, b. Aug. 25, 1694; m., in 1737, Joseph Cheney.
39 2. Isaac, b. July 31, 1698; m., Feb. 11, 1716–17, Mary Chamberlin, dr. of Thomas and Elizabeth C., of Newton. He purchased land in Newton of his father, Isaac Hammond, and his wife Ann. He moved to New London, Conn., where his son Noah became a Baptist preacher. [Caulkins, p. 611.]
40 1. *Noah*, b. Feb. 14, 1718. 2. *Amariah*, b. Ap. 18, 1719.
3. *Jason*, b. June 16, 1720.
43 3. Josiah, b. 1700. 4. Hannah, b. Ap. 19, 1703.
45 5. Jonathan, b. Feb., 1704–5.
46 6. Esther, b. Feb. 3, 1708 (?); m., Mar. 23, 1727, Samuel Chamberlin.
47 7. Elijah, b. Oct. 7, 1711.

---

18. 48 (III.) ELEAZER HAMMOND, of Newton, m., in Wat., Ap. 29, 1703, HANNAH HARRINGTON [Harrington, 16]. The Will of his wid. Hannah, dated Ap. 4, 1764, mentions son Ephraim, drs. Patience Chamberlin, Hannah Green, Abigail Harrington, Susanna Fulham, Lydia Hammond, and gr. dr. Lydia Hammond. [Was this grandchild, Lydia, a child of her son Eleazer, or of her dr. Lydia?]

49 1. Hannah, birth not recorded, probably the eldest child; m., Nov. 9, 1724, Bartholomew Green.
2. Eleazer, b. Oct. 1, 1705, d. soon.
50 3. Elizabeth, b. Jan. 12, 1707; not mentioned in her mother's Will.
51 4. Eleazer, b. May 26, 1711; not mentioned in his mother's Will.
52 5. Abigail, b. Jan. 31, 1712–13; m., Oct. 28, 1731, her cousin, Richard Harrington, of Lex. [Harrington, 291.]
53 6. Patience, b. Sept. 8, 1717; m., Ap. 30, 1761, Eleazer Chamberlin, his 3d wife.
54 7. Ephraim, b. Mar. 13, 1720, of Newton; m., Dec. 10, 1741, Martha Steel. He d. 1775, and she d. 1771. Chil.,
1. *Hannah*, b. Aug. 8, 1742; d. early.
55 2. *Martha*, b. Dec. 9, 1743; "Pattee" d. Jan. 8, 1832, aged 88, unm.
56 3. *Ephraim*, b. Dec. 31, 1745; m., Mar. 24, 1768, *Sarah Parker*. Chil.,
57 1. *Hannah*, b. Oct. 12, 1768.
58 4. *Thankful* (twin), b. Dec. 31, 1745.
59 5. *Samuel*, b. Feb. 2, 1748; m., Nov. 8, 1770, *Mary Rodgers*. Chil.,
60 1. Samuel, b. May 25, 1772. 2. Peter, b. Ap. 9, 1776.
62 3. Joel, b. July 10, 1778. 4. Artemas, b. Ap. 3, 1782.
64 5. Nathaniel, b. Aug. 14, 1784, a carpenter, of Boston.
65 6. *Hannah*, b. Sept. 20, 1749. 7. *Edward*, b. Sept. 20, 1752.
67 8. *Catherine* (twin), b. Sept. 20, 1752. 9. *Henry*, b. July 27, 1757.
69 10. *Patience*, m., 1778, *Nathaniel Parker*, Jr.
69½ 11. *Elizabeth*, m. 1777, *Jonathan Bixby*. 12. *Jemima*.
70 8. Susanna, m., Dec. 4, 1740, Francis Fulham, Jr., of Weston [3].
71 9. Lydia, m., May, 1745, John Hammond, Jr. [98].

---

22. 72 (III.) NATHANIEL HAMMOND, of Newton, m. (1st), MARY HYDE, b. Feb. 7, 1684–5, dr. of John, and gr. dr. of Jonathan Hyde, Sen. She d. Feb. 7, 1710, and he m. (2d) Jan. 31, 1711, MARGARET STONE, b. Aug. 1, 1688, dr. of Hon. Ebenezer Stone, of Newton [Stone, 50]. He d. Ap. 4, 1749, aged 70, and his wid. m. Ebenezer Woodward [73]. She d. 1776, aged 88.

73 1. Nathaniel, b. Nov. 9, 1707; m., Ap. 15, 1734, Sarah Farley, settled in Stoughton. He d. 1770, and admin. granted to wid. Sarah.

2. Benjamin, b. July 9, 1709; d. same year.

(By 2d wife, Margaret.)

74 3. Jonas, b. Nov. 11, 1711; m., Nov. 1, 1739, Elizabeth Miller, and settled in Charlton.

4. James, b. Jan. 24, 1713, d. Jan. 17, 1715.

75 5. Ebenezer, b. Sept. 19, 1714; m., Nov. 1743, his cousin, Esther Stone [53], and settled in Charlton.

76 6. Margaret, b. Mar. 4, 1716; (?) m., Nov. 30, 1737, Joseph Cheney.

7. Mary, b. Nov. 5, 1717, d. Jan. 11, 1726.

77 8. Kezia, b. Jan. 23, 1719; m., Feb. 17, 1743, Timothy Parker, who settled in Holliston.

9. James, b. Nov. 14, 1721, d. May 8, 1724.

141. 78 10. Benjamin, b. June 7, 1724.

79 11. Elinor, b. Jan. 12, 1725–6; m., Jan. 7, 1748, Jonathan Fuller. [68, Part II.]

12. Mary, b. Aug. 1, 1727, d. Aug. 18, 1729.

79½ 13. Mary, b. Oct. 23, 1730 (?); m., in Wat., June 15, 1756, Moses Bigelow.

80 14. Mercy, b. 1732, d. Oct. 17, 1749.

81 15. David, b. Aug. 10, 1733; m. Rebecca, dr. of Dr. James Ormes, of Spencer. [See Ormes.] He settled in Charlton.

---

25. 82 (III.) Lieut. THOMAS HAMMOND, of Newton, m. (1st), in Rox., Dec. 30, 1714, SARAH GRIFFIN. She d. Sept. 30, 1732. He m. (2d), May 23, 1734, ANN LONGLEY. He d. Mar. 15, 1753, and his wid. Ann d. 1758, aged 51. His Will, proved 1753, mentions one son, Joseph, and 6 drs.

82½ 1. Sarah, b. Oct. 16, 1715; m., 1739, Josiah Parker.

83 2. Joseph, b. Ap. 15, 1717; m., Ap. 3, 1744, Mary Gore, of Rox. He d. 1786, and she d. Mar. 1, 1786. Chil.,

84 1. *Thomas*, b. Nov. 12, 1744. 2. *Mary*, b. Mar. 10, 1746; m., 1777, *Isaac Jackson*, Jr.

86 3. *Sarah*, b. Sept. 7, 1747; m. *Norman Clark*, Jr. 4. *Rebecca*, b. Dec. 14, 1748.

88 5. *Ann*, b. Feb. 25, 1750.

3. Elizabeth, b. Feb. 14, 1719, d. young.

89 4. Eunice, b. Ap. 27, 1721; m., Sept. 3, 1741, Thomas Parker, and d. 1812.

90 5. Martha (twin), b. Ap. 27, 1721; m. 1749, John Shattuck [27–8].

6. Hannah, b. Ap. 26, 1723, d. July 29, 1725.

91 7. Hannah, b. 1726.

92 8. Esther, b. Aug. 29, 1728; m., Oct. 18, 1750, Thomas Greenwood, of Holden.

9. Moses, b. Jan. 23, 1731; d. May 12, 1741.

(By 2d wife, Ann.)

93 10. Aaron, b. Jan. 9, 1735. 11. Benjamin, b. Aug. 17, 1737.

95 12. Ann, b. June 5, 1741. 13. Elizabeth, b. June 15, 1745.

---

28. 97 (IV.) JOHN HAMMOND, of Newton, m., Dec. 8 (or 11), 1718, MARGARET WILSON, b. Aug. 28, 1699, dr. of Samuel and Experience (Trowbridge) Wilson, of Newton. He d. in 1763.

98 1. John, b. July 25, 1719; m., 1745, Lydia Hammond [71].

99 1. *Lydia*, b. June 17, 1746; (?) m., Ap. 4, 1765, *Benjamin Cook*.

100 2. *Elizabeth*, b. June 16, 1749.

101 2. Joshua, b. Mar. 10, 1721; m., May 15, 1739, Elizabeth Prentice, b. Aug. 26, 1714, dr. of Capt. Thomas and Elizabeth Jackson Prentice, of Newton. "She is said to have been one of the most virtuous and accomplished women of the town." [See Prentice Family, p. 164.] He d. 1792, aged 72, and his wid. d. 1798, aged 84. They had only one child, viz.,

162. 102 1. *William*, b. July 15, 1740; a Capt., of Newton, moved to Bangor, Me.

3. Thomas, b. Ap. 23, 1723; d. Feb. 26, 1728. 4. Mary, (twin,) b. Oct. 7, 1725.

103 5. Margaret, b. Oct. 7, 1725; m., May 15, 1746, Robert Prentice; and in 1751, Thomas Marean.

104 6. Daniel, b. Oct. 18, 1727; m., Ap. 17, 1751, Lucy Jones. Chil.,

105 1. *Lucy*, b. July 25, 1752. 2. *Thomas*, b. June 6, 1753; d. July 31, 1763.

106 3. *Phinehas*, b. June 4, 1755. 4. *Beulah*, b. May 11, 1757.

108 5. *Thomas*, b. Feb. 20, 1762; (?) m., Nov. 2, 1788, *Sarah Winchester*, of Brookline. [N.B. This family left Newton, and joined the Shakers in Harvard, Mass.] Chil.,
109 1. Joseph, b. June 23, 1789. 2. Thomas, b. Aug. 8, 1791.
111 3. Sarah, b. Sept. 30, 1793. 4. Mary, b. Sept. 22, 1795.
113 5. Lucy, b. July 2, 1797. 6. Moses Winchester, b. June 6, 1799.
115 7. Elnathan Winchester, b. May 6, 1802. 8. Benj. Franklin, b. Oct. 29, 1803.
117 9. Charles, b. June 22, 1805.
118 6. *Ann*, b. June 28, 1764. 7. *Sarah*, b. Dec. 19, 1766.
120 6. SAMUEL, b. June 14, 1730; m., Mar. 13, 175–, MARY FISKE, of Waltham. [J. Fiske, 52.] She d. 1770. Chil.,
121 1. *Mary*, b. May 5, 1755; m. *Ebenezer Fairbanks*, of Dedham, and d. 1843.
122 2. *Rebecca*, b. Jan. 17, 1757; d. 1845; m., Mar. 18, 1779, *Ephraim Traine*, his 2d wife. [Traine, 35.]
3. *Samuel*, b. Sept. 30, 1758; d. 1780.
123 4. *Jonathan*, b. Nov. 21, 1761; m., Mar. 18, 1790, *Beulah Hyde*, and had dr. Julia, who m. —— Crane.
124 5. *Margaret*, b. Ap. 1, 1764; m., Ap. 30, 1794, Capt. *John Pritchard*. 1 dr. Lucy, d. Jan. 20, 1823; and she d. Jan. 23, 1846.
176. 125 6. *Asa*, b. July 12, 1766, name changed to Samuel, after the decease of his brother Samuel. He settled in Boston.
126 7. ABIJAH, b. Nov. 5, 1732; m., in Wat., June 5, 1755, MARY SALTMARSH, bap. in Charlestown, June 6, 1731, eldest child of Thomas and Mary Saltmarsh, of Wat., whither he moved in 1760. Chil.,
127 1. *Abijah*, b. Feb. 22, 1757; was a Colonel in the U. S. Army, and d. at West Chester, N. Y. He m. —— *Ogden*, of N. York, and left two sons, Charles and Ogden.
130 2. *Martha*. 3. *Isaac*, bap. in Wat., July 17, 1763. 4. *Mary*. 5. *George*.
132 6. *Abigail*, all bap. in Wat., Mar. 4, 1770.
133 8. ENOCH, b. Oct. 29, 1734; m., May 10, 1764, LUCY FISKE, of Waltham. [J. Fiske, 92.] Chil.,
134 1. *Lucy*, b. Ap. 17, 1765. 2. *Lucy*, b. Dec. 24, 1766.
135 3. *Enoch*, b. Ap. 7, 1768. 4. *Samuel*, b. Aug. 16, 1770.
137 5. *Jeremiah*, b. Aug. 20, 1772. 6. *Artemas*, b. Jan. 1, 1775.
139 7. *Charles*, b. Mar. 3, 1777.
140 9. ANN, b. Sept. 23, 1736; m., 1758, GULLIVER WINCHESTER, b. Mar. 4, 1733, son of Stephen and Hannah, of Newton. She d. in Brookline, 1797; and he d. there Nov., 1811. Chil.,
1. *Elizabeth*, b. Feb. 13, 1759; m. *Edward Mitchell*, of Newton.
2. *Henry*, b. Aug. 10, 1761; a schoolmaster; d. in 1801, unm.
3. *Anna*, b. July 26, 1762; m. *James Foster*.
4. *William*, b. June 25, 1765; m. *Anna Fuller*, in 1800, and settled in Rox.
5. *Mary*, b. Oct. 28, 1767; m. *John Durell*.
6. *Susanna*, b. May 15, 1769; m. *Abijah Seaverns*, of Rox.
7. *Artemas*, b. Aug. 7, 1770; d. 1812, unm.
8. *Lucretia*, b. Aug. 13, 1773; m. *Jabez Lewis*, of Rox.
10. MARTHA, b. Ap. 10, 1738; d. Oct. 12, 1757.
140½ 11. ABIGAIL, b. 1741; m., Feb., 1764, Lieut. JOHN MAREAN, commander of a Co. of minute men, in the Battle of Concord; 8 chil. He d. 1786, and his wid. m. 1789, Capt. EDWARD FULLER. She d. May, 1826, aged 85.

---

78. 141 (IV.) Col. BENJAMIN HAMMOND, of Newton, is said to have commanded a company of militia at Lexington, Ap. 17, 1775, and did other military duty during the Revolution. He afterwards obtained the rank of Colonel, and, for a long time, was a leading man in the municipal affairs of Newton. He m., Oct. 5, 1749, SARAH BROWN [52], of Waltham, dr. of Dea. William and Sarah (Bond) Brown. She d. Mar. 19, 1800, aged 75. In advanced age he went to Rutland, to reside with his dr. Abigail. Chil.,

142 1. NATHANIEL, b. May 22, 1750; d. Jan. 31, 1752.
2. EBENEZER (twin), b. May 22, 1750.

143 3. SARAH, b. Nov. 30, 1751; m., 1769, Capt. NORMAN CLARK, of Newton, and a few years afterwards moved to Princeton, Mass.

144 4. ANNA, b. Dec. 16, 1754; m., Oct. 9, 1777, Rev. JOSEPH POPE, b. in Brookline (then a part of Pomfret), Conn., Sept. 28, 1746; grad. Harv. Coll 1770; ordained in Spencer, Mass., Oct. 20, 1773. He d. Mar. 8, 1826, and his wid. now (1855) survives, in her 101st year, occupying the same chamber she has done more than 70 years. [See History of Spencer.] Chil.,

145 1. *Joseph*, b. July 14, 1778, grad. Dart. Coll. 1798; a lawyer, of Portland, where he m. (1st) Jan. 1811, *Caroline McLellan*, b. May, 1793, dr. of Major Hugh McLellan, a distinguished merchant, of Portland. She d. Dec. 4, 1817. He m. (2d), July, 1821, *Hannah Wakefield*, b. 1798, who d. May 19, 1828. He m. (3d) Oct. 29, 1832, *Harriet M. Jones*, b. Ap. 10, 1801, sister of T. R. Jones, Esq., of Portland. Mr. Pope d. Ap. 1852. Chil.,

146 1. Ann Jane, b. Dec. 1, 1811; m., Feb. 22, 1836, Samuel H. Pennington, M.D., b. Oct. 16, 1806, of Newark, N. J. Chil.,
1. Samuel H., b. June 13, 1837, d. Aug. 1838.
2. Sarah Caroline, b. Dec. 25, 1838. 3. Anna Pope, b. Ap. 4, 1840.
4. Samuel H., b. Mar. 9, 1842. 5. Joseph Pope, b. Jan. 27, 1845.
6. John C., b. Oct. 12, 1850.

147 2. Harriet T., b. Aug. 31, 1813; m., Nov. 5, 1839, Rev. Calvin E. Park, of Boxford, Mass., b. in Providence, R. I., Dec. 30, 1811, son of Rev. Calvin E. Park, D.D., Prof. in Brown University. Chil.,
1. Anna Pope, b. Sept. 18, 1842. 2. Charles Ware, b. Sept. 8, 1845.
3. Caroline McLellan, b. July 23, 1847.
4. William Pope, b. Aug. 4, 1853.

3. Charles, b. Dec. 6, 1815, d. June 1816.
4. Edward Charles, b. May 1817, d. Aug. 1820.

(By 2d wife, Hannah.)

148 5. Joseph, b. Dec. 25, 1822. 6. Lucretia Howe, b. Ap. 1823, d. Mar. 1824.
7. Hannah, b. Ap. 1827, d. June, 1828.

(By 3d wife, Harriet M.)

148½ 8. Caroline Eliza, b. Oct. 5, 1833.

149 2. *Charles*, b. Feb. 26, 1780; d. at Thomason, Me., in 1842, unm.

150 3. *William*, b. Dec. 10, 1781; a Justice of the Peace, of Spencer, occupying the paternal homestead. In early life, he resided some time at Thomaston. Me. He m. (1st), *Eliza Prince*, dr. of Hezekiah Prince, Esq. of Thomaston. He m. (2d), *Elizabeth Stearns*, dr. of the late Charles Stearns, of Worcester, He m. (3d), Mrs. *Experience* (White) *Clapp*, wid. of Geo. W. Clapp, and a native of Spencer. He is now a widower. Chil.,

151 1. Ann Eliza, b. Nov. 12, 1818; m., Ap. 16, 1840, Rawson Vaile, grad. Amh. Coll. 1839, and settled in Indianapolis, Ia., where he is co-editor and proprietor of the Indiana State Journal. She d. in 1853. Chil.,
1. William P. 2. Sarah Lucretia. 3. Joel Frederick. 4. Joseph Edward. 5. Charles Selden.

2. Isabella Prince, b. Dec. 17, 1820, d. May 31, 1821.

152 3. Joseph, b. Aug. 16, 1822, unm.

153 4. Lucretia Howe, b. Sept. 17, 1824; m., June 23, 1853, William Upham, a manufacturer, of Spencer.

154 5. Sarah Augusta, b. Jan. 17, 1827.

(By 2d wife, Elizabeth.)

155 6. Maria Isabella, b. Jan. 27, 1831.

156 4. *Anna*, b. Feb. 16, 1786; m., Sept. 1810, Rev. *Roswell Shurtleff*, D.D.; b. Aug. 29, 1773, youngest son of William and Hannah (Cady) Shurtleff,* grad. Dart. Coll. 1799, Tutor, 1800–4; Phillips Prof. Theol. 1804–27; Prof. Moral Philos. and Civil Polity, 1827–38; now (1855) Emeritus Professor, and retired from professorial duties. Mrs. S. d. Mar. 3, 1826. Chil.,

157 1. Anna Pope, b. Mar. 8, 1812; m., May 18, 1836, Rev. Evarts Worcester, grad. Dart. Coll. 1830, Tutor 1832–33, ordained in Littleton, N. H.,

* William Shurtleff, of the early Plymouth Colony Stock, b. Ap. 4, 1730; m., Nov. 1753, Hannah Cady, of Tolland, Conn., and settled in Ellington, then called East Windsor, Conn. In 1787, he moved to Chesterfield, N. H., where he d. in 1802, and his wid. d. July, 1803. They had nine children, the youngest of whom was Roswell. It is supposed that his wife Hannah (Cady) was a dr. of John Cady, "of Tolland," who m., in Wat., May 6, 1726, Hannah, dr. of John and Jemima Abbott, of Wat. [See Abbott, in Part II., and Cady, in Part II.]

where he d. Oct. 21, 1836, aged 29. He was a son of Rev. Leonard Worcester, of Peacham, Vt., who m. a daughter of Rev. Samuel Hopkins, D.D., of Hadley. His wid. m. (2d), Oct. 3, 1844, Joseph Emerson, Jr., a merchant, of Hanover, b. in Norwich, Vt., Oct. 3, 1807. One child, Roswell Shurtleff, b. Feb. 20, 1846.

2. Roswell, b. Mar. 12, 1816, d. Nov. 6, 1820.

3. William Joseph, b. Aug. 24, 1819, d. Nov. 26, 1820.

158 4. Susan Augusta, b. Jan. 14, 1822; m., Ap. 13, 1847, Abner Hartwell Brown, b. July 6, 1816, son of Abner and Polly (Ager) Brown, of New Ipswich, grad. Dart. Coll. 1839, Tutor 1840–42; M. D. Yale, 1844; Prof. of Chemistry in Willoughby Univ., and in the Berkshire Med. School. He settled in Lowell, was M.M.S.S., and d. in Lowell, 1851. Chil.,

1. Abner Hartwell, b. Nov. 21, 1848, d. Sept. 23, 1849.

159 2. Susan Anna, b. Aug. 19, 1850.

5. Sarah Elizabeth, b. and d. July, 1825.

5. JONATHAN, b. Dec. 19, 1756, d. Mar. 28, 1760. 6. BENJAMIN, b. and d. 1759.

160 7. ABIGAIL, b. Oct. 17, 1761; m. Dea. JONAS REED, Jr., of Rutland.

161 8. ELIZABETH, b. May 26, 1764, d. unm.

162 9. BENJAMIN, b. June 12, 1768, of Rox.; m. 1793, MARY HOVEY. Chil.,

163 1. *William H.*, b. Sept. 27, 1794. 2. *Matilda*, b. July 23, 1796.

165 3. *Stephen*, b. Dec. 31, 1798. 4. *Sarah*, b. Feb. 14, 1801–2.

5. *Maria Paine*, b. Sept. 14, 1803.

6. *Josiah H.*, b. Oct. 20, 1806, settled in Grafton.

169 10. LUCRETIA, b. Dec. 11, 1771.

---

102. †162 (VI.) Capt. WILLIAM HAMMOND, of Newton; m. (1st), Ap. 18, 1770, MARY LIVERMORE, of Waltham. [Livermore, 130.] She d. 1775, aged 28, and he m. (2d), Nov. 12, 1778, RELIEF BALDWIN, dr. of Henry and Abigail (Butler) Baldwin, of Shrewsbury, from Pelham, N. H. [See Ward, p. 246.] He moved to Bangor, Me., in 1808, and d. about 1834, aged 94. Chil.,

†163 1. ELIZABETH, b. Sept. 26, 1770; m., 1793, JOSHUA MAREAN.

†164 2. WILLIAM, b. Jan. 27, 1772.

†165 3. JOSHUA, b. Nov. 2, 1773; a Captain; m. ELIZABETH, dr. of Caleb Kendrick, of Newton. He was lately living in Northampton. Chil.,

†166 1. *Elisha Livermore*, b. Dec. 29, 1799; m., and lives in Northampton.

†167 2. *Elizabeth.* 3. *Emily.* 4. *Mary L.* 5. *Sarah T.* 6. *Susan.* 7. *Harriet.*

†168 8. *William.* 9. *Jane.* 10. *Albert.*

(By 2d wife, Relief.)

†169 4. CHARLES, b. Sept. 6, 1779. 5. ELISHA, b. Ap. 14, 1781.

171 6. MARY, b. Oct. 11, 1782; m. Dr. ABBOT, of Bangor.

172 7. NANCY, b. May 29, 1784; m. —— TAYLOR.

173 8. HARRIET, b. Mar. 3, 1786; m. —— TAYLOR. 9. RELIEF, b. Nov. 27, 1787.

175 10. MELINDA. 11. SOPHIA.

---

125. 176 (VI.) SAMUEL HAMMOND, a merchant, of Boston, engaged in the East India trade; m. in Boston, June 4, 1794, SARAH DAWES, b. Ap. 23, 1768. He d. Nov. 4, 1838. Chil.,

177 1. JOHN LUCAS, b. Feb. 21, 1795; d. May 10, 1846, s.p.

178 2. CHARLES, b. May 18, 1796. Some time a member of Harv. Coll., a merchant, of Boston.

179 3. HANNAH DAWES, b. Nov. 4, 1797; m., Feb. 13, 1822, Hon. NATHANIEL POPE RUSSELL, of Boston, his 2d wife. Chil.,

180 1. *Samuel Hammond*, b. Jan. 3, 1823; m., Ap. 22, 1847, *Louisa Ann Adams*, of Boston. Chil.,

1. Edith, b. Nov. 8, 1848. 2. Alice, b. Mar. 13, 1852.

183 2. *Mary Ann Palfrey*, b. Jan. 5, 1826.

184 3. *Nathaniel Pope*, b. Feb. 1, 1829; grad. Harv. Coll., 1849.

185 4. MARY ANN, b. Jan. 15, 1800; m., Mar. 11, 1823, Hon. JOHN GORHAM PALFREY, b. in Boston, May 2, 1796; grad. Harv. Coll., 1815, D.D. 1834; LL.D., 1838; ordained in Boston, June 17, 1818; Prof. Sac. Lit., in Harv. Univ., 1830 to 1839, S.H.S., &c. Chil.,

186 1. *Sarah Hammond.* 2. *Anna Russell.* 3. *John Gorham*, d.
189 4. *Francis Winthrop*, grad. Harv. Coll., 1851.
190 5. *John Carver*, grad. H. C., 1853; a cadet at West Point.
191 6. *Mary Gorham.*
192 5. SAMUEL, b. Oct. 7, 1801; a merchant, of Boston; m., Nov. 5, 1828, SUSANNAH COPLEY GREENE, dr. of the late Gardner Greene, Esq., of Boston. He d. Sept. 10, 1834, and his wid. d. Mar. 22, 1844, aged 38. Chil.,
193 1. *Gardner Greene*, b. Nov. 20, 1832.
194 2. *Samuel*, b. Jan., 1835 (posthumous).
195 6. SARAH, b. Feb. 21, 1803; d. Oct. 20, 1820.
196 7. CATHERINE, b. May 20, 1804; m., Sept. 19, 1833, JOHN GARDNER GIBSON, Esq., merchant, of Boston. He d. May 12, 1838. Chil.,
197 1. *John Gardner*, b. Aug. 21, 1835.
198 2. *Charles Hammond*, b. Nov. 1, 1836.
199 8. WILLIAM DAWES, b. Ap. 13, 1806; grad. Harv. Coll., 1827; d. Nov. 12, 1835, s. p.
200 9. ALMIRA, b. Dec. 13, 1809; m., Sept. 3, 1838, WALTER COOPER GREENE, Esq., merchant, of N. York city (son of Dr. Ezra Greene, of Dover, N. Y., a surgeon, U. S. Army). She d. July 20, 1847. Chil.,
201 1. *Sarah Hammond*, b. July 16, 1840. 2. *Walter Hammond.*

Moses Bigelow and Mary Hammond, of Newton, m., in Wat., June 15, 1756.

---

p. 272. **HARRINGTON.**—[1.] Robert Harrington took the oath of fidelity, 1652. He was selectman 15 years, 1679–1700. He d. May 11, 1707, aged 91. [See Goldstone, in Part II.] His inventory embraced house and mill, £120.

p. 273. [2.] For chil. of George and Susanna, read Robert and Susanna.
[17.] John's 1st child, Elizabeth, was b. Feb. 20, 1705–6.

p. 274. [26.] Daniel Harrington, was selectman 12 yrs., 1701–1729.
[†31.] Robert Harrington had a 7th child, Thaddeus.
[†39.] See Locke Family, p. 308.

p. 275. [40.] For Ap. 4, read Ap. 5. Will of Thomas Harrington, dated Mar. 27, proved Ap. 5, 1712, mentions wife Rebecca, eldest son Ebenezer, youngest son George, son Thomas, and drs. Susanna and Rebecca.
[46.] Capt. Samuel Harrington, selectman of Wat., 1713 to 28.
[53.] For Grant [14.], read Grout. [See Grout, Part II.]
[59.] Francis Harrington, m. (2d), in Westboro, Nov. 14, 1752, Deborah Brigham.
[61.] For dr. of, &c., read granddr. of. See Morse, 53, Part II.

p. 276. [97.] He and wife adm. f. c. Feb. 28, 1742–3. He was constable 1728, and selectman 1743, 50, 52.

p. 277. [134.] In the margin, for 284, read 248.
[141.] Thomas Harrington, m. (1st) in Camb., Feb. 5, 1711–12, Abigail Rice. He was constable 1728, and selectman 1735.

p. 278. [†143.] For settled, read, was ordained Nov. 4, 1741. For Dec. 18, read Dec. 10. [See Worcester Mag. II., pp. 321–327.]
[†144.] Mrs. Henrietta Locke d. Oct. 4, 1777. [See Locke Family, p. 53.]
[†145.] She had an only and illeg. child, Emily, who m. —— Carter, and had 1. Timothy Harrington Carter, of Boston. [See Clarke, 44–8.]
[†149.] For Anna (? Mary), &c., read, Anna, b. July, 1758.
[145.] Abigail Harrington (?) m., 1738, Benjamin Garfield. [? 66 and 104.]
[147.] (?) John Harrington, of Waltham, m., in Westboro, Dec. 20, 1766, Mary Whitney.
[149.] CALEB HARRINGTON, of Waltham, m. SARAH MILLER, May 3, 1774, in Westboro, where he settled. Chil.,
1. *Ebenezer*, b. Oct. 13, 1776. 2. *Barnard*, b. Oct. 18, 1777.
3. *Hannah*, b. July 27, 1779. 4. *Elizabeth*, b. Oct. 10, 1780.
5. *Polly*, b. Mar. 4, 1781. 6. *Sarah*, b. Mar. 6, 1784.
7. *Caleb*, b. Nov. 23, 1785. 8. *Nahum*, b. Mar. 7, 1788.

p. 279. [168.] Capt. Edward Harrington was selectman of Wat., 1750, 53, 54, 56, 61, 62. His father Edward [52.], was selectman 1716, 30, 31.

p. 280. [185.] Lieut. SAMUEL HARRINGTON, moved to Westboro. His first wife, SARAH, d. about 1733 or 34, and he m. (2d) ELIZABETH ——, who was adm. f. c. in Westboro, Oct. 5, 1744. He d. Mar. 18, 1784, aged 80, and his wid. Elizabeth, d. Ap. 8, 1801 [gravestone]. Chil.,
1. *Samuel*, bap. in Waltham, May 19, 1728. 2. *Mary*, bap. in W., May 19, 1728.
3. *Thankful*, b. in Westboro, June 24, 1730. 4. *Samuel*, b. May 15, 1732.

(By 2d wife.)

5. *Joseph*, b. Mar. 26, 1738; m. (pub. in Westboro, Mar. 17), 1764, *Ruth Merriam*; both adm. f. c. Nov. 1, 1767. He d. Oct. 13, 1815, and his wid. Ruth, d. Dec. 13, 1818. Chil.,
   1. Lucy, b. Sept. 17, 1765. 2. Hannah, b. Dec. 19, 1767.
   3. Ruth, b. Ap. 28, 1772. 4. Aaron, b. Ap. 17, 1774.
   5. Nahum, b. June 13, 1778. 6. Joseph, b. June 27, 1781.
   7. Samuel, b. Oct. 24, 1784. 8. Betsey, b. May 15, 1787.
6. *Sarah*, b. Dec. 17, 1741.
7. *Marah* (Mary), b. July 2, 1744, adm. f. c. Dec. 22, 1771.
8. *Elizabeth*, b. Ap. 29, 1747, adm. f. c. Jan. 12, 1777.
9. *Eli*, b. Sept. 24, 1749, adm. f. c. Ap. 24, 1771.
10. *Lydia*, b. Ap. 22, 1754. 11. *Persis*, b. Ap. 21, 1757.
12. *Benjamin*, b. Aug. 18, 1761; of Westboro; m. (pub. Jan. 3), 1789, *Anna Chamberlin*. Chil.,
   1. *Dana*, b. Feb. 25, 1790. 2. *Eli*, b. June 6, 1791.
   3. *Hollis*, b. Feb. 17, 1793. 4. *Anna*, b. Oct. 11, 1795.
   5. *Edmund*, b. Sept. 5, 1797. 6. *Susanna*, b. June 12, 1799.
   7. *Samuel Austin*, b. Mar. 16, 1801. 8. *Hannah*, b. Jan. 8, 1803; d. May, 1845.
   9. *Curtis*, b. Mar. 21, 1805; d. Ap. 6, 1826. 10. *Edward*, b. Oct. 10, 1807.

[190.] "Master Harrington," who grad. Harv. Coll., 1728, was selectman of Wat., 1763, 64, and was teacher there as late as 1766.

p. 283. [291.] Richard Harrington, of Lex., m., in Newton, Oct. 28, 1731, his cousin, Abigail Hammond. [See Thomas Hammond, 52, Part II.]

[311.] John Harrington (probably a son of Robert [28.]), m., Dec. 3, 1761, Mary Wooten, dr. of Capt. John Wooten, an Englishman, a shipmaster, who made 22 voyages to Surinam. [See Locke Fam., p. 68.] Chil.,

1. Abigail, b. Mar. 3, 1763, now (1853) living; m., 1781, William Munroe, Jr. 8 chil.
2. Sarah, b. Feb. 17, 1766.

p. 284. [316.] Abraham Harrington, grad. Harv. Coll., 1812; d. 1828, probably son of Abraham and Anna (Russell) H., of Weston.

HARRIS.

1 (I.) ROBERT HARRIS and ELIZABETH BOUGHEY (Boffee), m. in Roxbury, June 21, 1642–3. They lived within the bounds of Brookline, where are some of the records of the family. Chil.,

2 1. Elizabeth, b. Nov. 9, 1644. 2. Timothy, bap. July 9, 1650.
6. 4 3. Daniel, b. May 14, 1652. 4. Priscilla, b. Oct. 7, 1653.

4. 6 (II.) DANIEL HARRIS, of Rox. (Brookline), m., June 14, 1682, JOANNA BROWN. He was, by Boston, elected constable of Muddy River, Mar. 14, 1692–3. He d. Dec. 15, 1733.

7 1. Daniel, b. Nov. 14, 1682; d. soon. 2. Priscilla, b. Jan. 4, 1684–5.
8 3. Thomas, b. Sept. 22, 1686.
4. Joanna, b. May 28, 1690; m. Abraham Woodward [2], in Part II.
24. 10 5. Nathaniel, b. May 2, 1692, of Wat.; d. 1761.
11 6. Elizabeth, b. Mar. 5, 1693–4; m., in Wat., Ap. 29, 1724, Joshua Warren, Jr. [Warren, 38.]
12 7. Timothy, b. June 20, 1696; a blacksmith; m. Mary ——, and resided some time in Wat., where he had
13 1. *Samuel*, bap. Sept. 26, 1725. 2. *Mary*, bap. Aug. 25, 1727.
15 3. *Anna*, b. Feb. 4, 1729–30. 4. *Abijah*, b. Nov. 25, 1732.
17 8. Sarah, b. June 8, 1698 (?) m., Mar. 4, 1730–1, John Hoppen, of Rox.
18 9. Robert, b. Aug. 1, 1700; m., Lydia Woodward, only dr. of George, Jr., and Lydia (Browne) Woodward [11, and see 13, Part II.].
19 [Wat. cautioned against (settlement of) Robert Harris, from Scituate, Ap. 1734, living in a house of Jonas Bond.]
20 10. Mehitabel, b. Oct. 14, 1702 (?); m., July 20, 1738, Stephen Walker.
21 11. Daniel, b. May 2, 1704.
22 [Daniel Harris, of Dudley, and Elizabeth Bridge, of Rox., m., June 20, 1745.]
23 12. Benjamin, b. Jan. 19, 1707.

10. 24 (III.) NATHANIEL HARRIS, by trade a clothier, settled first in Needham, where he belonged at the time of his marriage. Soon after this, he moved to Wat., was selectman 11 years, 1733 to 1746, Rep. of Wat. 1735, 36, 37, and a justice of the peace. He held a license as a retail trader 1740 to '49. He m., Jan. 30, 1717–18, HANNAH FULHAM, dr. of Col. Francis Fulham, Esq., of Weston [Fulham, 13]. He d. May 13, 1761, aged 69 [gravestone]. July 10, 1778 (after the decease of his late widow) an order was obtained to divide his estate—to be divided into 9 rights or shares, and eldest son, Thomas, to receive 2 shares.

---

25 1. THOMAS, eldest son, bap. in Wat., Oct. 10, 1725, was probably the Thomas Harris, "of Dorchester," who m. in Wat., Aug. 22, 1745, LUCY PEIRCE [25–4]. Ap. 13, 1773, his son Samuel, a clothier, of Fitchburg, conveys his right in the estate then improved by his grandmother, Hannah.

27 2. FRANCIS, b. in Wat., Oct. 3, 1721. He settled in that part of Groton which became the town of Shirley, and, in 1747, he was one of the petitioners for the incorporation of Shirley. He was a captain, a member of the County Convention of 1774, and of the first and second Provincial Congress in 1774 and '75. He m. SUSANNA ——. Chil.,

1. *Sarah*, b. Nov. 20, 1747, d. Oct. 4, 1756.
2. *Francis*, b. May 20, 1752; d. Oct. 11, 1756.

28 3. *Asa*, b. Oct. 27, 1754; of Lunenberg, by wife *Esther*, had,

1. Francis, b. Feb. 22, 1777. 2. Asa, b. Aug. 28, 1778.

31 4. *Sarah*, b. May 2, 1757. 5. *Abigail*, b. Aug. 9, 1759.

33 6. *Hannah*, b. Mar. 14, 1762. 7. *Francis*, b. June 21, 1764.

35 3. SARAH, b. Dec. 6, 1723; (?) m. WILLIAM WHITE, "Jr." [? White, 8–1.]

36 1. *William*, b. in Wat., Aug. 28, 1751.

36½ 2. *Nathaniel*, b. in Shirley, Dec. 21, 1752. [Caution against (the settlement of) William White, wife Sarah, and sons William and Nathaniel, from Wat., previous to Jan. 1755.]

4. PRISCILLA, b. Aug. 29, 1725; d. May 2, 1728.

37 5. NATHANIEL, m., June 2, 1748, ANNA MEAD, and settled in Groton, where he probably remained only a short time. In 1755, Nathaniel Harris, aged 28, enlisted in Shirley. He moved from Wat. to Medford in 1762, and he resided in Newton in 1765. Chil.,

38 1. *Fulham*, b. in Groton, May 4, 1750. 2. *Jane*, b. in G., Jan. 1, 1752.

40 3. *Nathaniel*, bap. in Wat., June 25, 1758.

41 6. PRISCILLA, b. Feb. 4, 1728–9; m., Dec. 17, 1751, NATHANIEL SMITH, of Groton [? Smith, 118]. They settled first in Groton, where their dr. Susanna was born, Mar. 2, 1753. Afterwards they settled in Mason, N. H., where they resided in 1778.

42 7. BENJAMIN, b. Ap. 24, 1731; m., Feb. 20, 1755, MARY ODDLETON [? Addleton, Addington, Atherton.] Had he a 2d wife, Abigail? Benjamin Harris, and wife Abigail, had dr. Mary, b. in Wat., Mar. 19, 1761. [Caution, May 15, 1764, against (settlement of) Benjamin Harris, an infant, from Providence June last.]

49 8. HANNAH, b. Ap. 13, 1733; m., Feb. 20, 1755, JOSEPH HAY, q. s.

50 9. STEPHEN, b. June 23, 1735, of Wat., m., Jan. 16, 1755, SARAH BROWN, "both of Watertown." They both o. c. Mar. 2, 1755. Chil.,

51 1. *Nathaniel*, b. Mar. 20, 1755. 2. *Anna*, b. Ap., d. May, 1757.

53 3. *Hannah*, b. June 28, 1760.

54 4. *Stephen*, b. May 24, 1762; m. *Catherine* ——. Chil.,

55 1. Samuel, bap. Mar. 11, 1787. 2. Hannah, bap. Aug. 1, 1788.
57 3. Stephen, b. Nov. 8, 1789. 4. Nathaniel, b. Jan. 12, 1791.
59 5. John, b. Ap. 17, 1793. 6. Mary, b. Sept. 8, 1797.
61 7. Elijah, b. Oct. 28, 1799. 8. Catherine, b. Oct. 9, 1801.
63 9. Joseph, b. June 26, 1804.

64 5. *Sarah*, bap. May 19, 1765. 6. *Mary*, bap. Jan. 4, 1767.

66 7. *Lucy*, bap. Ap. 2, 1769; m., May 23, 1797, *William Berry*.

67 [? John, son of Stephen Harris, bap. in Wat., Mar. 9, 1755.]

10. FULHAM, d. Nov. 6, 1738, aged 1 yr., 5 m., 20 d.

---

p. 284. **HART.**—July 30, 1640, Isaac Hart gave bond in £20, with Mr. Robert Saltonstall security in £10, for the good behavior of Hart, until he should depart from the

plantation, or bring a vote from **** that he be free from fear [Mass. Col Records]. Mar. 3, 1656, Isaac Hart, of Reading, and wife Elizabeth, sold to Samuel Stratton, of Wat., land, "with an old house," and other parcels of land. Ap. 29, 1672, Goodm. Stratton, aged 80, testified that Isaac Hart's house was in Watertown Field, near Cambridge.

HASSELL.—(? Hazell). The Will (? nuncupative) of John Hazell (of "Secunke," alias Rehoboth) dated Nov. 19, 1651, mentions kindred, but no wife nor children; appoints John Clarke, of R. I., and Nathaniel Briscoe, of Wat., exrs. Wit. by John Warren and Thomas Arnold, both of Watertown. Inventory, by Edward Smith and Joseph Torrey, Oct. 11, 1651, £165 19*s*. Dr. John Clarke, and Mr. Briscoe, being about to sail to England, gave a letter of att'y to Thomas Broughton, of Boston, son-in-law of Mr. Briscoe, for the settlement of Hazell's estate. The witnesses to this letter of attorney were Richard Croade and Nathaniel Briscoe, Jr. [See p. 742.]

---

p. 285. **HASTINGS.**—[6.] Nathaniel Hastings m. Mary, eldest child of John and Elizabeth Nevinson [See Nevinson, in Part II]. She d. Oct. 14, 1732, aged 64.

[7.] For 212.7 in the margin, read, 226.7.

[11.] For 11, in the margin, read 29.11.

[14½] Between Wm. and Samuel, insert, 5½, Samuel, bap. in Charlestown (or by the minister of Charlestown), Sept. 8, 1695.

[15.] For 15, in the margin, read 36.15.

[17.] Thomas Hastings, a cordwainer, m. Sarah, supposed to be a daughter of Andrew White [White, 6], and settled in Lex., where six of his chil. were born. Thence he removed to Littleton, where he d., and admin. was granted to his wid. Sarah, William White [8], of Waltham, surety. His Inventory was dated July 14, 1747. An order by the Court, for the appraisal of his estate, was dated Aug. 29, 1748, and in the settlement of the estate, the following document was brought into court. The corrections and additions to it are in brackets. "The record of the births of the children born unto Thomas Hastings, late of Littleton, deceased. Sarah, his wife.

1. *Hepzibah*, b. Jan. 11, 1708 [1718], m. *Thomas Powers*.
2. *Elizabeth*, b. Mar. 31, 1709 [1720].
[3. *Thaddeus*, b. Feb. 21, 1721–2; d. next Sept. 20, not mentioned in the document.]
4. *Kezia*, b. July 7, 1723; m. *Benjamin Blanchard*.
5. *Josiah*, b. July 26, 1724.
[6. *Thomas*, b. Nov. 17, 1725; not mentioned in said document, probably d. young.]
7. *Submit*, b. Oct. 15, 1729. 8. *Sarah*, b. Dec. 3, 1731.
9. *Esther*, b. June 7, 1733. 10. *Abigail*, b. Ap. 5, 1736.
11. *Andrew*, b. July 15, 1738. 12. *Ruhamah*, b. Dec. 5, 1740."

p. 286. [18.] Admin. granted to wid. Martha, Jan. 13, 1695–6. Inventory, Oct. 22, 1695, House and land, £55; one-third dwelling-house that was his father's, £10; 10 acres of dividend land, £5.

[19.] For 19, in the margin, read 45.19.

[23.] Samuel Hastings had three wives. He m. (2d), Elizabeth, dr. of John and Elizabeth Nevinson [see Nevinson, in Part II.] She was the mother of his three children, Elizabeth, Samuel, and Benjamin. Mar. 1695, he was licensed by the Court to keep a tavern in Wat., in a house which had been occupied by his father-in-law, Nevinson.

[24½.] For Nov. 29, read Nov. 28.

[28.] This, and not [33], is probably the Nathaniel, who m. Esther Perry. See [33, p. 286].

[29.] [The family of this John Hastings, as printed, is erroneous, being confounded with another family, viz., [226]. The following substitute is presented; and it may be observed, that there are some conjectures for further inquiries to confirm or confute.]

11.29 (III.) JOHN HASTINGS, of Wat., m. (1st), Nov. 2, 1702, SUSANNA BEMIS [Bemis, 19]. She d. Nov. 15, 1703. He m. (2d), Jan. 8, 1706–7, SARAH FISKE [N. Fiske, 22]. It is probable that he moved to Lunenburg, or that vicinity, about 1723. Chil.,

---

30 1. Sarah, b. Nov. 8, 1707. 2. Susanna, b. Ap. 4, 1710.
32 3. John, b. Feb. 4, 1711–12.

33 4. Nathaniel, b. June 9, 1714; m. in Lunenburg, May 21, 1741, Lois Houghton. Chil.,
34 1. *John*, b. Oct. 20, 1741. 2. *Lois*, b. May 17, 1743.
36 3. *Nathaniel*, b. May 28, 1745. 4. *Caleb*, b. Mar. 31, 1749.
38 5. *David*, b. Mar 31, 1751. 6. *Elizabeth*, b. Ap. 14, 1753.
40 7. *Nicholas*, b. June 30, 1755.
8. *Jonathan*, b. Aug. 16, 1756, by wife *Nancy*, had, in Lun., son Christopher, b. Feb. 26, 1793.
42 9. *Susanna*, b. Mar. 11, 1759. 10. *Samuel*, b. May 19, 1761.
44 11. *Esther*, b. July 21, 1765; m., July 8, 1788, *Phineas Divol.*
45 12. *Eunice*, b. June 6, 1769; m., Mar. 18, 1790, *Asael Divol.*
46 5. Hannah, b. Jan 24, 1716–17; m., Aug. 15, 1735, Daniel Farnsworth, "both of Lunenburg."
47 6. Eunice, b. Sept. 3, 1722; m., Dec. 22, 1741, Stephen Farnsworth, "both of Lunenburg."
48 7. Mary, b. in Lun., July 6, 1731; m., July 20, 1748, Nicholas Dike, both of Lunenburg.
49 [Abigail Hastings, of Lun. (? dr. of John and Sarah), m., in Lun., July 29, 1741, Jonathan Hammond, of Lower Ashuelot [Swansey], N. H.

[36.] (III.) SAMUEL HASTINGS, a tailor, of Wat., and of Waltham, m. BETHIA ——. He was a selectman of Waltham 1742, 43, 44. Chil.,

---

51 1. Samuel, b. Mar. 30, 1721, of Lex.; m. Lydia Tidd, b. July 6, 1732, dr. of Daniel and Hepzibah (Reed) Tidd, of Lex. She d. Nov. 10, 1802, aged 71. Chil.,
52 1. *Isaac*, b. Dec. 26, 1755, of Lex.; m. *Sarah*, dr. of Phinehas and Mary (Wellington) Stearns [see I. Stearns, 219, V.]. 9 chil. He d. July 2, 1831, and she d. May, 1834. Chil.,
53 1. Sophia, b. Oct. 17, 1781; d. Nov. 1841; m. Isaac Saltmarsh Spring. 3 chil.
54 2. Isaac, b. Nov. 3, 1783, lost at sea, unm.
55 3. Thomas, b. Feb. 12, 1786; m. in Vt.; d. in Montreal, July, 1835.
56 4. Abigail, b. May 20, 1788; m. Jonathan Cary, of Boston, s. p.
57 5. John, b. July 12, 1790; m. wid. —— Riggs, s. p.
58 6. Phinehas Stearns, b. Oct. 13, 1792; m., 1835, wid. Elizabeth Bowles, s. p.
7. Leonard, b. Sept. 6, 1794; d. Nov. 10, 1802.
59 8. Samuel, b. Sept. 24, 1798; m., Aug. 27, 1827, Lucy R. Reed, of Lex.
60 9. Maria, b. Mar. 1, 1801; m. Wm. H. Cary, of New York, son of John Cary, s. p.
79. 61 2. *Samuel*, b. July 11, 1757; a major, of Lincoln.
62 3. *Lydia*, b. Nov. 29, 1759; d. July 22, 1788, unm.
4. *Bethia*, b. Mar 23, 1761, d. Aug. 3, 1765.
63 5. *Hepzibah*, b. July 3, 1762; m. (1st), in Lex., Ap. 17, 1781, *John Sawin* [25], "of Waltham." 2 chil. She m. (2d) *Jonas Wyeth*, of Cambridge. She d. May 17, 1789.
64 6. *John*, b. July 13, 1764; m., 1784, *Esther Lawrence* [? Lawrence 483, Part II]. He d. June 25, 1789, aged 25, and she d. Oct. 24, 1794, aged 30. Chil.,
1. Ann. 2. Elizabeth.
66 7. *Bethia*, b. June 25, 1766; d. July 28, 1786, aged 20.
67 8. *Abigail*, b. Ap. 20, 1768; d. May 10, 1788, aged 20.
9. *Thomas*, b. Ap. 25, 1772; d. Sept 8, 1775.
68 2. Thaddeus, b. Oct. 15, 1723; m. in Wat., Mar. 29, 1763, Mary Stratton. Chil.?
69 1. *Samuel*, a painter, of Boston.
70 2. *Thaddeus*, b. in Lex., Sept. 10, 1769, of Chelsea, a mariner.
71 3. *Abijah*, and 4. *Jacob*, both shipmasters, of Boston.
73 3. Mary, b. Dec. 16, 1725.
74 4. Abigail, b. Mar. 8, 1727–8; m., Ap. 2, 1747, Samuel Brooks, of Medford, an uncle of Gov. John Brooks. [Brooks 110, p. 724.]
75 5. Abijah, b. May 9, 1730. 6. Philemon, b. Ap. 6, 1732.
77 7. Anna, b. Mar. 8, 1733–4. 8. Martha, b. Mar. 23, 1736.

---

61. 79 (V.) Major SAMUEL HASTINGS, of Lincoln, m. LYDIA NELSON, b. Ap. 6,

1758, dr. of Thomas and Lydia Nelson, of Lincoln. He d. Jan. 8, 1837, aged 76, and she d. Ap. 5, 1829, aged 71.

80 1. Lydia, b. Feb. 20, 1780; m., Feb. 22, 1807, Capt. Nehemiah Ingraham, of Boston. She d. June 23, 1823, aged 43, s. p.
2. Samuel, b. Dec. 15, 1781; d. Sept., 1798.
81 3. Jonathan, b. Aug. 17, 1783; m. Nancy Adams, of Lincoln, and settled in Brighton. 10 children.
82 4. Dorcas, b. June 22, 1785; m., Oct. 8, 1810, Rev. David Marritt, of Standish, Me.
83 5. Thomas, b. May 22, 1787; of E. Cambridge; m. (1st) Mary Robbins, dr. of Moses and Amelia (Carey) Robbins, of Brighton. She d. July 12, 1818, aged 26. He m. (2d), May 29, 1823, Martha Livermore, dr. of Jonathan and Martha (Robbins) Livermore, of Brighton. [Livermore, 108–5.] Chil.,
84 1. *Anna Marritt.* 2. *Mary Robbins.*
(By 2d wife.)
86 3. *Martha Robbins*, b. Aug. 31, 1824; m., Nov. 29, 1852, *Henry Whitney*, of Cambridge.
87 4. *Thomas Nelson*, b. Dec. 9, 1825; m., 1851, *Emeline Coffin*, of Brighton.
5. *Mary Frances*, b. Dec. 20, 1827; d. Aug. 30, 1829.
88 6. *Mary Frances*, b. July 23, 1830.
89 7. *Francina Augusta*, b. May 23, 1832.
90 8. *Leander Norton*, b. Aug. 2, 1834.
91 9. *Alphonso Winthrop*, b. Mar. 1, 1836.
92 6. Polly, b. Ap. 10, 1789; m., May 20, 1811, Capt. Benjamin Oliver Wellington, of Lexington. [Wellington, †106.] 11 chil.
93 7. Oliver, b. May 16, 1791; m. (1st) Eliza Bemis, of Lincoln. [Bemis, 150.] 6 chil. He m. (2d) wid. Huldah Trabro. 2 chil.
94 8. Hepsy, b. May 24, 1793; m., May 26, 1813, Peter Wellington, of Lex. [Wellington, †116.] 13 children.
95 9. Harriet, b. July 12, 1795; m. Elias Smith, of Lex. 6 children.
96 10. James, b. Oct. 5, 1797; m. Sally Mead, of Lex. 9 children.
11. Samuel, b. Jan. 23, 1800; d. Oct., 1802.

---

p. 287. [46.] Elizabeth, m., Ap. 8, 1735, Samuel Whitney. [243.]
[49.] Strike out [34]. The parentage of this Hannah Hastings, not ascertained.
p. 289. [100.] William Hastings, "of Watertown," belonged to Capt. Jonathan Brown's Co., at Lake George, in 1758.
p. 291. [162.] For the parentage of Jane Sheldon, see Hinman, p. 170.
[178.] Rev. Thomas S. Hastings, m., July 1, 1852, Fanny De Groot, dr. of Henry and Mary (Nesbitt) De Groot, formerly of N. York; was ordained by the 4th Presbytery of N. York, July 10, and installed in Presbyterian Church of Mendham, N. J., Oct. 27, 1852. Chil.,
1. Frank Seymour, b. May 31, 1853.
p. 293. [212.] Strike out 7, from the margin. Also, strike out, probably a son of Nathaniel [6]. Mrs. Mercy (Ward) Hastings, d. aged 102 years. Perhaps it will be discovered that this John Hastings was a descendant of John Seaborn Hastings, of Cambridge.
[216–1.] Ruth, m., Mar. 19, 1800, Ezra Newton.
[216–2.] Esther, m., June 13, 1802, Joseph Leonard, of Roxbury.
[216–3.] Sally, m., June 4, 1806, Jabez Fox, of Berkley, R. I.
[226.] In the margin, read 7. 226, and strike out the whole parenthesis. This John Hastings, was a son of Nathaniel and Mary (Nevinson) Hastings [6]. In 1738, he exchanged estates (8 acres near the old burial-ground, bought of Richard Beers, and others, Feb. 27, 1718–19) with Samuel Stratton, and after that date resided in the lower or eastern part of Watertown, opposite to the N.E. corner of Mount Auburn Cemetery. He d. about 1746. In 1754, a strip of territory, about half a mile wide, was taken from the East side of Watertown, and annexed to Cambridge, thereby bringing this homestead within the bounds of the latter. Chil.,
1. *Moses*, mentioned in the Will of wid. Elizabeth (Nevinson) Bond, as her grandson [? great grandson]; m., in Shrewsbury, Ap. 25, 1739, *Abigail Taylor*, b. Mar. 5, 1720, dr. of Serj. William and Elizabeth (Hapgood) Taylor, of Shrewsbury. About 1745, he sold his farm in Shrewsbury, to Col. Nahum Ward. He d. June 10, 1767, aged

52, and his wid. m., May 7, 1770, *Samuel Bigelow*. He is said to have gone from Brookfield, to S., where his chil. were born.
1. Rebecca, b. Dec. 20, 1739. 2. Catherine, b. Jan. 10, 1741.
3. Bulah, b. Jan. 17, 1747. 4. Neverson [Nevinson], b. Ap. 19, 1749. [Ward, p. 303.]

2. *Mary*, b. Jan. 24, 1716–17.
3. *Anna*, b. Dec. 22, 1718; m. *Jacob Caldwell*, q. v. 6 chil.
4. *Zebulon*, b. Oct. 2, 1720; had a son d. Dec. 26, 1748.
5. *Seth*, b. Aug. 22, 1722; m. *Hannah Soden*, dr. of Thomas Soden, of Camb., and sister of Samuel, of Wat.; inherited his father's homestead. His wid. Hannah, m., in 1779, Capt. *Wm. How*. She d. Aug. 28, 1817, aged 90.

(EPITAPH.)
"Here lies interred the remains of Mr.
SETH HASTINGS, a noted and
respectable gentleman;
whose Benevolence extended to all.
Who departed this life Oct. 15, 1775,
in the 54th year of his age.
Blessed are the Dead, who die in the Lord; they
Rest from their labor, and their works follow them."

Chil.,
1. Mary, b. Sept. 28, 1750. 2. Thomas, b. Nov. 18, 1753; d. in Camb., 1823. [Thomas, who m. Elizabeth Morse, was a son of Samuel, of Newton.]
3. John, b. Sept. 13, 1759.
4. Seth, b. Ap. 5, 1762; grad. Harv. Coll., 1782, d. 1831; settled in Mendon, Mass., was member of Congress, and was father of William Soden Hastings, grad. Harv. Coll., 1817, also member of Congress, d. 1842.
5. William Soden, b. Nov. 6, 1764; d. Jan. 24, 1792, unm.
6. Robert, d. Oct. 5, 1775, æt. 9.

6. *Enoch*, b. Aug. 31, 1724; d. soon. 7. *Elisha*, b. Jan. 10, 1726–7.
8. *Asher*, b. Nov. 9, 1728; d. 1731. 9. *Sarah*, b. Feb. 4, 1730–1; d. 1731.
10. *Elizabeth*, b. Oct. 27, 1732. 11. *Sarah*, bap. Sept. 21, 1735.

[236.] For the parentage and family of Major Samuel Hastings, see 61 and 79, p. 790.

MARRIAGES IN WESTON.

Joshua Bigelow and Lydia Hastings [? dr. of Joseph, 220], m., June 22, 1725.
Elias Hastings and Lucretia Whitney, m., Feb. 9, 1786.
John Hastings, of Southboro, and Rebecca Bartlett, of W., m., Oct. 4, 1795.
James Smith and Esther Hastings, m., Jan. 7, 1796.
John Perkins, of Westport, and Betsey Hastings, m., Jan. 11, 1801.
Jonas Hastings and Betsey Warren, m., July 29, 1806.
Jonathan Warren, Jr., and Polly Hastings, m., Oct. 8, 1811.
Abijah Coburn and Lydia Hastings, m., Ap. 2, 1812.
Joseph Butterfield and Polly Hastings, pub. Feb. 5, 1792.
Francis Hastings and Nabby Pierce, m., 1816.
Francis Hastings and Sarah Pierce, m., 1817.

MARRIAGES IN WALTHAM.

Mr. Josiah Hastings and Mrs. Sarah Stearns, m., Jan 16, 1769.
Benjamin Hastings, of Berlin, and Abigail Hagar, m., Dec. 17, 1805.
Edward Lawrence and Lucretia Hastings, m., Sept. 5, 1807.
Nathan Sanderson and Mrs. Sarah Hastings, m., Oct. 22, 1807.
Thomas Hastings and Elizabeth Morse, both of Newton, m., Mar. 20, 1777.

MARRIAGES IN WATERTOWN.

John Hastings, of Waltham, and Hannah Draper, m., Dec. 25, 1783.
Hepzibah Hastings and John Steward, m., in Wat., Dec. 11, 1735.

---

p. 294. **JOHN HASTINGS,** of Cambridge.
In fifth line, for Lucius K. Paige, read Lucius R.
[5.] Strike out (?).
[15.] Abigail Hastings did marry Moses Boardman.

18.] Strike out, Perhaps this was the estate of Samuel, Jr.
[20.] Strike out all after 1668, and read, m. Hannah, dr. of John Marrett. He d. Sept. 28, 1699. His wid. Hannah o. c. Feb. 4, 1699–1700, and same day was bap. her son Samuel, who d. next Aug. 15. [See [6] and [23], p. 789.]
[21.] Stephen Hastings m. Hannah Stacey. He d. 1736–7; son Samuel administrator.
[21–1.] This Samuel Hastings, a tanner, was of Watertown, 1736–7; m., about that time, Hepzibah, dr. of Thomas Dana, of Camb, and settled in Newton. 10 chil., two of whom Joseph Stacey, and Aaron, grad., Harv. Coll. 1762 and 1780. [See Jackson, p. 305.]
[21–2.] Thomas Hastings, cordwainer, of Camb.; (?) m. a dr. of Thomas Soden, of Camb. Chil. numerous. He d. 1787, aged 70.
[26.] Mrs. Lydia (Champney) Hastings d. in 1691, aged 48.

---

p. 295. **HAWKINS.**—July 8, 1700, Daniel Smith, and wife Ruhamah, sold to Samuel Stearns, and his wife Mary, all their right in the estate of T. Hawkins. Same date, Samuel Stearns, and wife Mary, sold to Daniel Smith 20 acres in Camb., near land of John Smith; 6 A. of meadow in Camb.; 2 A. plowland in Wat., near Samuel Hagar and Charles River; also, one-fourth corn-mill on Beaver Brook.

HAY.—Mar. 8, 1774, caution of Reading against (settlement of) James Hay, wife Elizabeth, and chil. Abigail, James, Thomas, Sarah, Anna, Lucy (? Lilly), John, and Lucretia, from Watertown.

HAYWARD.—For Haywood, read Hayward. The homestall of John Hayward, in Wat., of 24 acres, was contiguous to Fresh Pond, on the South side. He retained it several years after he moved to Dedham. In 1644, besides this homestall, he owned five other lots in Wat., amounting to 70 acres. He was adm. freeman May 14, 1634, then aged 43, and was, by the Gen. Court, appointed constable of Dedham, Dec. 4, 1638. He probably had a first wife, whose name has not been discovered in the records. The wife Mary, mentioned in his will, was probably the wid. of Henry Aldridge, of Dedham, adm. freeman 1645, d. Feb. 23, 1646. The Will of wid. Mary Hayward, of Dedham, dated Sept. 5, 1683, proved May 29, 1684, mentions her eldest son, Thomas Aldridge, and his dr. Mary; son Samuel Aldridge [Henry A. had son Samuel, b. Mar. 10, 1644]; dr. Sarah Woodcock [wife of John], and granddr. Sarah (Woodcock) Westbrook; dr. Esther Kingsbury [wife of Eleazer]. To her dr. Sarah she gave 6 acres of meadow, by meadow of Robert Ware, bought of Cornelius Fisher, of Wrentham, butting upon planting field in the island of Dedham. [See Suff. Prob. VI., p. 256; also, p. 295, and George Phillips [1], in Part II.]

---

p. 296. **HEALY.**—Nathaniel Healy (son of William and Grace, first of Rox., and afterwards of Camb., where Nathaniel was bap., Feb. 6, 1658), moved to Newton after the birth of his second child, and by wife Rebecca had nine other chil., viz., Nathaniel, Mary, Samuel, Ebenezer, Martha, Lydia, John, Joshua and Hannah. [See Jackson, p. 307.] He was killed by Indians at Groton, July 21, 1706. [See Butler, p. 96; also, see Ives; also, Camb. Church Gathering. p. 58.]

HEADLEY.—Benjamin Headley, with wife Mehitabel, after the birth of their 2d child, moved to Groton, where she d. Ap. 13, 1749, aged 57. Chil. b. in Groton,
3. Benjamin, b. July 25, 1715. 4. Mehitabel, b. Feb. 14, 1716–17.
5. John, b. Sept. 28, 1719 (? of Weston). 6. Phebe, b. Sept. 25, 1721.
7. Simon, b. Mar. 20, 1723. 8. Hannah, b. Feb. 10, 1725.
9. Eleazer, b. Nov. 8, 1727. 10. Ann, b. Ap. 9, 1730 [Butler, p. 405.]
This name in the Groton Records is written Hadley. According to those records their dr. Sarah d. Aug. 3, 1731.

HEARD.—Caution against (settlement of) Peter Heard, physician, who came from Camb. to Wat., Ap. 1725. He returned to Cambridge 1731–2. Suit, Peter Hurd, of Wat., since of Camb., *vs.* Joseph Holding, of Watertown. [See Eddy, 7–3.]

HENDERSON.—Capt. John Henderson, with wife Mary, moved from Groton to Wat., in Ap., 1734, and at first occupied the house of John Smith. He d. before 1754.

HEWES.—[See Goldstone, p. 774.] Ap. 5, 1686, John Stearns, of Wat., and wife Judith, sold to John Hues, of Camb., 25 A. in Camb. (Lex.).

---

p. 297. **HILL.**—Caution against (settlement of) Jacob Hill (a tanner), with wife and 2 chil. from Camb., Nov. 1736. Caution against the same from the same, with wife and 3 chil., Aug. 26, 1740.

HINDS.—Mar. 1748, caution against (settlement of) Ambrose Hinds and family, from Wat. to Cambridge.

HOAR.—[See Dean's Hist. of Scituate, p. 285.]
[2.] For Edward, read Edmund.
p. 298. [17.] See History of New Ipswich, p. 391.
[19.] Isaac Hoar settled in Sudbury.
[31.] Wife Esther d. in childbed, Feb. 5, 1739, aged 25.
[37.] For Mary, read Mercy. She m., Feb. 10, 1772, Samuel Farrar, Jr. [Note, p. 723.]
p. 299. [34.] Nathaniel Peirce Hoar, bap. in Wat., Sept. 5, 1784.
[67.] For Farran, read Farrar. [See Farrar Family, p. 38.]

---

p. 300. **HOBBS.**—[4–6.] Mary Derby was dr. of Gen. Samuel Barton Derby, formerly of Salem.
[5–3.] Samuel Hobbs m., Mar. 27, 1834, Abigail Woodward, dr. of Rev. Dr. S. Kendall. [Woodward, 214.]
[5–7.] Elmira Hobbs m., 1825, Amos Upham [Upham, 8—*a*].
[8.] For [App. I., 21–8] read, [App. I. 90.]
[13.] For [99] read [177].
[21.] See Locke Family, p. 307.

HOBURN.—Caution, Dec. 13, 1748, against (settlement of) Patrick Hoburn, wife Ann, and brother John, who came into Wat. in the summer.

---

p. 301. **HOFFINGS.**—Caution against (settlement of) John Conred Hoffings, wife Catherine, and 4 chil., John, Elizabeth, Catherine, and Mary, who came into Wat. Mar. 1749.

HOLDEN.—[2.] Justinian, b. 1644. [3.] John, b. 1657.
[11.] Mary, 2d wife of J. H., b. 1647. Justinian Holden, a witness in Court, June 9, 1679, then aged 66, therefore b. in 1613.
[12.] Samuel Holden m. Susanna Shattuck [47]. Ap. 27, 1707, Samuel and Isaac Holden, of Camb., and John Holden, of Wat, sold three-fourths acre in Camb. to Dr. Palgrave Wellington. About 1699, there was a Samuel Holden of Charlestown.
[13.] Mar. 11, 1708–9, John Holden, and John Traine, Jr., for £85, bought land in Nonesuch [Meadow in Weston], of Simeon Stoddard, of Boston; land formerly of James Sherman, [55], of Salem, physician, taken on execution. Mar. 25, 1709, John Holden, of Wat., sold to Solomon Prentice, of Camb., land in Cambridge.
[14.] Isaac Holden, of Camb., where he d. May 8, 1772, by wife Joanna, had dr. Joanna, d. Feb. 28, 1728, aged 20, and dr. Tabitha, b. and d. 1710. There was an Isaac Holden, cordwainer, of Wat., 1736–7.
p. 302. [17.] Joseph Holden, in 1732, constable of Wat.; m., Feb. 17, 1713–14, Abigail Shattuck [44].
[18.] Elizabeth Holden m. Philip Goodin, of Cambridge.
[20.] Strike out this line. See [17].

HOLLAND.—In 4th line, after 1709, insert, with Samuel Barnard. Mar. 10, 1709–10, It was ordered that the estate of Nathaniel Holland be disposed of between John Holland, Sarah Phillips, and John Ormes. Dec. 12, 1710, caution against (the settlement of) Sarah Holland, a child, from Barnstable. Dec. 1716, James Holland was sick at Mr. Gibbs's. Dec. 27, 1735, the selectmen ordered James Holland to be buried at the town's cost.

HOLMES.—First line, read John Holmes, son of Robert Holmes, of Camb., m., Sept. 13, 1664, Hannah Thatcher [2], and moved to Salem. His son John d. in Wat., June 9, 1691.

HOMANS.—Capt. Thomas Homans's wife d. in Wat., Aug. 8, 1740, and he, with Mary Gunnison, was pub. at Kittery, Sept. 13, 1740. He was constable of Wat. 1744–5.

HOMER.—In 1694, Michael Homer, aged 26 or 27, wife Mary, and child, were of Watertown.

HOOPER.—Feb. 16, 1701–2, Mr. Foxcroft appointed guardian of Hannah, aged about 18 yrs., and Henry, aged about 16 yrs., chil. of Richard Hooper, physician.

HOUGHTON.—Ralph and John Houghton, very early settlers of Lancaster, are said to have first settled in Watertown; but their names are not found in the town records.

HOW.—1st line, for 1632, read 1634. Elder Edward How d. June 24, 1644. In 11th line, after Boxstead, insert, Co. Essex. July 18, 1658, "Miss —— Bunker," from Watertown Church, was adm. to Charlestown Church. George Bunker, who married the wid. of Edward How, of Wat., was adm. freeman Mar. 4, 1634–5, and was constable of Charlestown in 1638. He was one of the wealthiest settlers of the town, and in the divisions of land, his shares were commonly the largest of any. One of his lots of land on Bunker Hill ran over its summit, and hence its name. [Frothingham's Hist. of Charlestown, p. 83.]

Elder Edward How, of Watertown, and Matthew Cradock, of London, were joint and equal proprietors of the first mill built in Watertown. It is probable that the mill had been built by How, at the joint cost of himself and Mr. Cradock. It appears by the earliest list of possessions, and likewise by his Inventory, that Mr. How owned the land (2 acres) between the river and "Mill Creek," extending from the Mill up to the stone dam. His homestall of 40 acres was also in that vicinity. Aug. 19, 1635, he sold his moiety of the mill to Thomas Mayhew for £200, with bond for £400, and mortgage, with condition, "that if said Mayhew pays to How £200, bond to be void, else said How shall enter upon the moiety of said mill, as if he had never made sale thereof." Mayhew bought the other moiety of the mill of Nicholas Davison, agent of Matthew Cradock, of London. Ap. 18, 1640, Mayhew sold the mill to Dep. Gov. Dudley for £400. It is probable that Mayhew failed to perform his conditions with How, and that this gave rise to the case briefly noticed by Winthrop, vol. II., p. 50. In his Inventory, by (Rev.) John Knowles (Capt.) Wm. Jennison, and (Capt.) John Sherman, is included this bond and mortgage of Thomas Mayhew, for £400.

HUBBARD.—See Ives, p. 306, and Hamlet, in Camb. Church Gathering, p. 60. It appears that James Hubbard, by wife Sarah, had, 1. James, who m. a dr. of Miles Ives, and was his exr. and residuary legatee. 2. Sarah, m. Samuel Champney. 3. Thomas, b. in Wat., Aug. 10, 1638, "joined the Church in Wethersfield." He d. in 1738, and his wid. Sarah m. William Hamlet, of Cambridge, and of Wat. [See p. 269.]

[The following account of a Hubbard family is here inserted, on account of its many affinities with other families included in this volume. It is very defective, and it is hoped that some one will be induced to supply its deficiencies.]

GEORGE HUBBARD, and wife MARY, are supposed to have come from England about 1635 or 6, and went with the early settlers to Wethersfield, of which he was delegate in 1638. His lot of land in the Naubuc Farms, laid out in 1640, on the east side of the river (now in Glastenbury), contained 195 acres. He soon afterwards moved to Milford, and was there admitted to the church, Jan. 15, 1644. In 1648, he moved to Guilford, and was there admitted to the church, Oct. 6, 1650. He was living in Guilford in 1665. He had at least nine children, some of whom were born in England, but the order of their birth has not been ascertained. [See Chapin's Hist. of Glastenbury, p. 171.] Chil.,

1†2 1. JOHN, first of Wethersfield, afterwards of Hadley.
†3 2. GEORGE, of Greenwich.
†4 3. DANIEL, bap. at Milford, 1644, of Guilford.
†5 4. WILLIAM, (?) of Greenwich.
†6 5. MARY, m. about 1648, JOHN FOWLER, of Guilford.
†7 6. SARAH, m. —— HARRISON.
†8 7. ABIGAIL, bap. in Milford; m. HUMPHREY SPINNING, of N. Jersey.
†9 8. HANNAH, bap. 1644; m. —— MAYLESS.
†10 9. ELIZABETH, late in life, m JOHN NORTON.

---

†2. 1 (II.) JOHN HUBBARD, supposed to be the eldest son of George and Mary, after his father's removal to Guilford, returned and settled in Wethersfield, where he had 4 chil. born. On the 18th April, 1659, he was one of the signers of the engagement, "to remove themselves and their families out of the jurisdiction of Connecticut, into the jurisdiction of Massachusetts," and who went and planted Hadley. He removed thence to Hatfield, some time before his decease, and d. there in 1705 or 6. His wife's name does not appear in the records, but he was a brother-in-law of Dea. Robert Merriam, of Concord. Chil.,

---

1½ 1. MARIA, b. in Wethersfield, Jan. 1650.
2 2. JOHN, b. in W., Ap. 12, 1655, of Glastenbury.
2½ 3. HANNAH, b. in W., Dec. 5, 1656.
8. 3 4. JONATHAN, b. in W., Jan. 3, 1658–9; of Concord, Mass.
4 5. DANIEL, b. in Hadley, 1661; of Hadley. 12 chil.
5 6. MERCY, b. in H., 1664.
6 7. ISAAC, b. in H., 1666; of Hatfield many years; a Deacon; 6 sons and 2 drs. He moved to Sunderland in 1714.
7 8. SARAH, b. in H., 1679. [One of the drs. m. — COLE, another m. — WARNER.]

3.8 (III.) JONATHAN HUBBARD, son of John, of Hadley, went to Concord as early as 1680, before the decease of his uncle, Robert Merriam, and settled on the farm bequeathed to him by this uncle. He m. HANNAH, dr. of Samuel and Elizabeth (King) Rice, of Marlboro, and gr. dr. of Edmund and Thamezin Rice, of Sudbury. [See Brown [6], p. 119; also, Barry, p. 373.] He d. July 17, 1728, aged 70, and his wid. Hannah d. Ap. 9, 1749, aged 89 [gravestones.] Chil. Neither the dates nor the order of their births given. [See Shattuck, p. 376]. In 1684, he seems to have been proprietor of the Hubbard lot, in Glastenbury, which afterwards belonged to his brother John [Hist. Glast., p. 172]. Chil.,

---

20. 9 1. JONATHAN, b. 1682.
10 2. SAMUEL, b. about 1687, of Concord; m. (1st), — CLARKE, and m. (2d), — TEMPLE. He d. Dec. 12, 1753, aged 66; had son *Isaac*.
11 3. JOSEPH, "3d child," a captain, of Concord; m., in 1713, REBECCA, dr. of Capt. Joseph Bulkley. He d. Ap. 10, 1768, aged 80, and his wid. d. 1772, aged 76. Chil., 1. *Rebecca*. 2. *Elizabeth*. 3. *Lucy*. 4. *Abigail*. 5 and 6. *Thomas* and *Lucy* (twins).
12 4. ELIZABETH, m. —— HEYWOOD, of Concord.
13 5. JOHN, m. (1st), —— BLOOD. He m. (2d), AZUBAH MORE, of Sudbury. He settled first in Worcester, and about 1728 moved to Rutland, and erected a mill on Millbrook. He was a captain, an active, enterprising, useful man, in ecclesiastical, civil, and military affairs. By his first wife he had several daughters, and by his 2d wife he had several daughters and two sons, who both d. young, and he also lost five daughters about the same time. His dr. Hannah m., May 3, 1733, Lieut. Paul More, of Rutland, whose dr. Esther m. Stephen Church, and was the mother of Rev. John Hubbard Church, D.D., of Pelham, N. H. Capt. Hubbard, in advanced age, sold his estate in Rutland, and went to spend his last days with his dr. Abigail, who m. Charles Heywood, of Holden. He had five other married daughters. [See History of Rutland, p. 107.]
14 6. DANIEL, m. —— DAKIN, and settled in Holden.

15 7. THOMAS, m. —— FLETCHER.
16 8. ABIGAIL, m. (1st), FLETCHER, and m. (2d), BRADSTREET.
17 9. EBENEZER, inherited the homestead; m. MARY CONANT. One account says he m. —— BILLINGS. He d. May 21, 1755, æt. 54,
18 10. MARY, m. —— DAVIS. 11. HANNAH, m. —— TEMPLE.

---

9. 20 Major JONATHAN HUBBARD, Jr., and REBECCA BROWN, both of Concord, m. in Wat., Sept. 26, 1704, by Jonas Bond, Esq. He resided some time in Groton, where at least four of his chil. were born, and thence moved to Townsend, where his wife d. Nov. 2, 1751, and he d. there Ap. 7, 1761, aged 76 [gravestones]. Chil.,

21 1. REBECCA, m. in Groton, Sept. 22, 1722, Col. JOSEPH BLANCHARD, of Dunstable.
22 2. HANNAH, m., in Groton, Nov. 23, 1732, Col. JOSIAH WILLARD, then of Lunenburg.
23 3. RUTH, b. 1716; m. (1st), in Lunenburg, Ap. 7, 1736, Rev. DAVID STEARNS [see p. 466]. She m. (2d) Nov. 9, 1768, Rev. AARON WHITNEY, of Petersham. She d. in Keene, Nov. 1, 1788, aged 72.
31. 24 4. JONATHAN, b. about 1719, of Charlestown, N. H.
25 5. ABIGAIL, b. in Groton, June 25, 1721; m. in Lunenburg, Dec. 25, 1738, OLIVER FARWELL, of Dunstable.
26 6. JOHN, b. in G., May 24, 1723; d. Feb. 17, 1724.
27 7. MARY, b. in G., Ap. 12, 1725; m. (1st), in Lunenburg, July 21, 1740, JOHN JENNISON [33.] He d. 1751, and she m. (2d), Ap. 21, 1758, Col. BENJAMIN BELLOWS. [See pp. 532 and 807.]
28 8. JOHN, b. in G., Ap. 3, 1727; of Townsend, Mass., afterwards of Walpole, N. H., where he was an apothecary. He m. in Lunenburg, Mar. 20, 1748–9, HANNAH JOHNSON [see †6, p. 540]. Only 2 chil., so far as ascertained, viz.,
29 1. *Rebecca*, m., about 1770, Col. *John Bellows*, of Walpole. [See Bellows, 76, p. 536.]
30 2. *John*, b. in Townsend, Aug. 8, 1759, posthumous; grad. Dart. Coll. 1785; studied Theology, but did not enter upon ministerial duties, on account of the weakness of his voice. He was preceptor of New Ipswich Acad. 1789–95; Judge of Probate for Cheshire Co., N. H. 1798–1802, elected Prof. of Nat. Phil. Dart. Coll. in 1804, d. June, 1810. He m., Aug. 10, 1791, *Rebecca Preston*, b. July 16, 1768, dr. of Dr. John, Jr., and Rebecca (Farrar) Preston, of New Ipswich. [See Hist. of N. Ipswich, p. 210.] Chil., 1. John. 2. Josiah. 3. Samuel. 4. Harriet. The two elder sons entered the Freshman Class of Dart. Coll. in 1809, and left college at the end of the year, soon after the decease of their father.

---

24. 31 JONATHAN HUBBARD, Jr., m., in Lunenburg, Sept. 24, 1739, ABIGAIL JENNISON. [35.] About 1757, he moved to Charlestown, N. H., where he and his wife both died. He d. Mar. 29, ——.

32 1. GRACE, b. in Lunenburg, Aug. 22, 1740; m. RICHARD GLIDDEN, of North Charlestown, N. H., where they lived and died, and have descendants at this time.
33 2. ABIGAIL, b. in L., Sept. 17, 1742; m. (1st) —— GILES, and m. (2d) —— STEPHENS, of Goshen, N. H., and d. s. p.
34 3. REBECCA, b. in L., Sept. 27, 1744.
35 4. DAVID, m. —— LABAREE, of Charlestown; settled in the north part of Charlestown; numerous descendants, some of them still in their native town.
36 5. SAMUEL, d. young, s. p.
37 6. JONATHAN; after the d. of his father, he returned to Massachusetts, and there spent his youth. At the arrival of manhood, he returned to Charlestown, N. H., where he settled permanently. In early life, he was a merchant's clerk, afterwards devoted to agriculture, and was Town Clerk. He possessed great equanimity, was strictly temperate, and d. in 1828, æt. 80. He m. EUNICE, dr. of Moses Wheeler, of Charlestown, a woman of great worth and most exemplary piety. She d. in 1815, æt. 60.
38 1. *Fanny*, b. Dec. 19, 1777; m. *Gideon Kidder*, of Wethersfield, Vt., b. 1782; d. 1853. Chil.,

1. Maria, b. Nov., 1803; d. 1814.
39 2. Theron Hubbard, b. Feb. 12, 1805; a trader, of Racine, Wis.; m. (1st), July 28, 1830, Hannah Hill, of Wallingford, Vt., b. Aug. 1, 1811; d. Oct. 4, 1852, by whom he had 1. George Theron, b. July 13, 1831; d. Ap. 8, 1853. 2. Frances Maria, b. Dec. 31, 1832; d. Mar. 2, 1851. 3. Mary Lois, b. Feb. 4, 1836. He m. (2d), July 26, 1853, Eliza Jane Shawke, of New Lisbon, O., b. Ap. 25, 1826.
40 3. Frederick Lewis, b. Dec. 6, 1806; a physician, of Newton Falls, O.; m. (1st), Mar. 26, 1835, Pamelia Haskell, of Wethersfield, Vt., b. Sept. 23, 1805; d. Sept. 15, 1842. He m. (2d), Mar 9, 1843, Mrs. Laura Catherine Stanley, b. Oct. 7, 1815. He d. July 26, 1847. Chil.,
   1. Charles Louis, b. May 14, 1836.
   2. Edwin Haskell, b. Mar. 26, d. Sept. 16, 1837.
   3. Walter Edson, b. Dec. 2, 1838.
   4. Pamelia Grace, b. Jan. 14, 1842.
   5. Emily Irene, b. Oct. 27, 1845; d. Mar. 9, 1846.
4. Charles Jennison, b. June 11, 1808; d. July 11, 1810.
41 5. William Jennison, b. Ap. 19, 1810; a Meth. Epis. minister.
42 6. Frances Sophia, b. May 22, 1814; m. Edwin R. Hine, of Newton Falls, O., b. Dec. 15, 1815.
43 7. Charles W. Burr, b. Nov. 13, 1815; a physician, of Troy, N. Y., m. twice.

44 2. *Samuel*, b. Aug. 6, 1781; a farmer, of Charlestown, N. H.; m. wid. *Mary (Wells) Allen*, of E. Windsor, Conn., b. 1781. Chil.,
45 1. George, b Ap. 4, 1813; now (1854) of California; m. Martha Ann, b. 1821, dr. of Enos Stevens, Esq., of Charlestown, N. H.; dr. Ann Elizabeth, b. 1842.
46 2. Mary, b. May 25, 1815; m., Oct. 30, 1844, Dr. Benjamin C. Parker, of Acworth, N. H., b. 1785, s. p.
47 3. Huldah, b. June 28, 1817; of Charlestown, N. H.
48 3. *Abigail*, b. Dec. 1, 1786; m. *Godfrey Cooke*, a farmer, of Claremont, N. H., b. July 23, 1780; d. 1849. She d. Nov. 7, 1833, much lamented. Chil.
49 1. Catherine Matilda, b. July 25, 1806; m., Sept. 13, 1830, Charles R. Bingham, b. Mar. 1, 1806, a merchant, of Boston, of the firm of Clarke & Bingham, residing in Chelsea. Chil. 1. Harriet E., b. Mar. 8, 1832; d. 1833. 2. Helen C., b. Oct. 12, 1834. 3. Charles Godfrey, b. May 5, 1841; d. 1844. 4. Catherine E., b. July 23, 1845. 5. Mary, b. Aug. 5, 1847.
50 2. Henry Hubbard, b. Dec. 4, 1808; d. Jan. 28, 1838, having nearly completed his theological studies in N. Y. city.
3. George Wheeler, b. June 13, 1814; d. July 29, 1815.
51 4. Helen Maria, b. Sept. 13, 1816; m., Mar. 16, 1841, Frederick Smith, a farmer, of Claremont, N. H., b. Ap. 6, 1814. Chil., 1. Henry Cooke, b. Mar. 13, 1842; d. 1849. 2. Elizabeth Augusta, b. Nov. 21, 1846. 3. Arthur Frederick, b. Aug. 22, 1850.
52 5. George Francis, b. July 16, 1820; a farmer, of Claremont, N. H.; d. Oct. 22, 1847, much beloved and lamented.
53 6. Mary E. Bartow, b. June 11, 1827; m., Mar. 24, 1850, Edward A. Partridge, a civil engineer, b. Mar. 26, 1826. 1. Mary Elizabeth, b. Jan. 1, 1851.

54 4. *Sophia*, b. 1791; m. *Edward Reid*, b. at Ayr, Scotland, in 1777. He d. in 1844, in Charleston, S. C., where he had gone on business. Chil.,
1. William Hubbard, b. in Dalton, N. H., in 1814; d. Ap. 29, 1834.
55 2. Sophia Eunice, b. in D., 1815; m., Oct. 19, 1834, William T. Vernon, of N. Y. city. One child, George Reed, b. July 28, 1838. She m. (2d), Rev. L. P. Crawford, a Presbyterian minister of Chicago, Ill.
56 3. Roswell Hunt, b. in Charlestown, N. H., Ap. 19, 1819, drowned at Rowley, Mass., July 3, 1837; engaged in preparing for the ministry.
57 4. Edward Loggie, b. in C., Nov. 24, 1820; d. in California, Aug. 1844.
58 5. Horace Hall, b. in C., Sept. 25, 1822, an Episcopal minister, of Watertown, Conn.; m., Sept. 1, 1851, Mary L. Brown, of West Bloomfield, N. Y. Son, Wm. Herbert, b. Sept. 22, 1852.
59 6. Lewis Hubbard, b. Mar. 2, 1825; a Presbyterian minister, of Fayette-

ville, N. Y.; m., Sept. 17, 1851, Maria L. Fuller, of Kent, Conn. Son, Lewis F., b. Nov. 16, 1853.

7. Jane Elizabeth, b. in Warwick, R. I., Ap. 18, 1829, d. May 11, 1831.

60 8. Catherine Cook, b. in Providence, R. I., Nov. 6, 1830; m., July 2, 1851, Rev. Lewis P. Ledoux, of Opelousas, La., a Presbyterian minister, of Monroe, Mich. 1. Albert Reed, b. in Newport, Ky., Nov. 2, 1852.

61 5. *Jennison J.*, b. in 1794, a very industrious and prosperous farmer, of Charlestown, N. H.; m., Oct. 26, 1818, *Eliza Fitch*, of C., b. in 1800. Chil.,

62 1. Henry Fitch, b. in 1821; in furniture business, Stockton, Cal., unm.

63 2. Sarah Delano, b. 1823; m. Amasa Rice, a prosperous farmer, of Pittsfield, Mass. 1. Robert A., b. 1850.

64 3. Ghoran Fitch, b. Ap. 16, 1829, left home in 1846, for St. Louis, but not since heard of.

65 4. Robert Morris, b. in 1831, clerk in the banking-house of Clark & Barksdale, St. Louis.

66 6. *Lewis;* b. in 1796; when young went to one of the S. W. States, engaged in trade, was reduced by treacherous partners, and it is not known what became of him.

HUDSON.—Daniel Hudson was taxed in Wat. in 1652, and two acres were granted to him in King's Common, Oct. 22, 1653, he to make brick for the town's use. Nov. 7, 1664, he was released from the condition. In the Inventory of John Chinery was a lot of 10 acres, formerly of Daniel Hudson. He moved to Lancaster in 1664, where he, and his wife, and two daughters, were slain by Indians in 1695. [Worcester Mag. II., p. 296.]

---

p. 304. **HUNT.**—John Hunt m. Ruth Fessenden, b. June 21, or 28, 1717, eldest child of William and Martha (Wyeth) Fessenden. He was selectman 1747, 52, 54, 55. [See Locke Fam., p. 315.]

[1.] Mary, m. 1781, Dr. Richard Perkins, of Bridgewater, b. 1730, grad. Harv. Coll. 1748, his 2d wife. [See Hist. of Bridgewater, p. 267.] His first wife was a sister of Gov. John Hancock, and he was a brother of Ann, wife of Rev. Matthew Bridge [41], of Fram.

[7–1.] Mary Hunt m. Dr. Eliakim Morse, of Wat., his 2d wife. [See Memorial of Morses, p. 45.] Wm. Hunt, Esq., had 5. Thomas.

[8.] Katherine, d. unm. [11.] Sarah, d. unm.

12. Ephraim, m. —— Palmer.

HUTCHINSON.—Cambridge, caution against (settlement of) Richard Hutchinson and family, from Wat., Ap. 1742.

HYDE.—For a copious record, and much exact and interesting information respecting the families and descendants of Dea. Samuel and Jonathan Hyde, of Newton, see Jackson's Hist. of Newton, pp. 313–326.

p. 305. [32.] Philip Pratt, of Fram., m., in Weston, June 2, 1726, Mary Osland, of Newton.

---

p. 306. **INGRAM.**—For page 14, read [See page 14.]

IVES.—[See Hubbard, p. 795; also, in Camb. Church Gathering, see Wm. Hamlet, p. 60, and Wm. Heily, p. 58.]

JACKSON.—About 1637, or earlier, Robert Lockwood, Isaac Sternes, and Henry Jackson, were lessees of the fishing wears in Wat., for six years. This was probably the Henry Jackson who, then aged 29, embarked at London, in April, 1635, in the Elizabeth and Ann. ☞ For a copious and satisfactory account of the family and descendants of Dea. John Jackson, and Mr. Edward Jackson, of Newton, see Jackson's History.

JACOBS.—Nicholas Jacobs sold his homestall in Wat. to Robert Daniel before 1636, also, sold a lot near the river to John Barnard, and moved to Hingham. He was

licensed by the Gen. Court, Oct. 7, 1640, to keep an ordinary in Hingham. In Nov. 1646, he was appointed one of the Commissioners to end small causes, and was elected Deputy of Hingham in 1648, 49, &c. His Will, dated May 18, proved July 28, 1657, mentions wife Mary (Ex'x), eldest son John, son Joseph, drs. Mary Otis, Elizabeth Thackster, Sarah Cushen, Hannah (m., Dec. 13, 1657, Thomas Loring, Jr., of Hull), and Deborah. Inventory, £393 8*s.* 6*d.* [See Geneal. Reg. viii. p. 280.]

JAMES.—The marriage contract between wid. Reana James and William Andrew, was made Aug. 11, 1640, and on Aug. 21, 1664, "Daniel Kempster, aged 77," testified that he witnessed the signature of the contract.

JENNISON.—In 4th line from the bottom, for Black, read Block Island. Mr. William Jennison was by the court, chosen Ancient (ensign) to Capt. Patrick, Aug. 16, 1631, and held the office until Mar. 9, 1636–7, when he was chosen Captain for Watertown. He was one of the first three Commissioners for Watertown, appointed in 1638, to end small causes, and he appears to have held it, by reappointments, until his return to England. Oct. 6, 1634, he was fined £20, by the Court "for upbraiding the court with injustice, uttering these words: 'I pray God deliver me from this court,' professing he had waited from court to court, and could not have justice done him." At the next court, Ap. 7, 1635, this fine was remitted. The Colonial Records show that the court had great confidence in his capacity and integrity. He received numerous appointments on committees, of which he was often chairman, for determining boundaries between towns, and plotting new towns; also on questions of taxation, Indian affairs, and contested land claims. He, and Mr. Mayhew, both of Watertown, were appointed to bring Mr. Nathaniel Eaton (the first principal of Harvard College), to trial for his misconduct, chiefly in relation of his mal-treatment of Nathaniel Briscoe, Jr., son of Nathaniel, Sen., of Watertown.

In May, 1637, he was one of the four commissioners appointed by the court, to provide men, munitions, and provisions for the Pequod war. Sept. 3, 1638, the court granted him 200 acres of land, which was the land mentioned in the following transaction. Ap. 8, 1657, William Jennison, "of Colchester, Old England," by his brother Robert, his att'y, conveyed to Edmund Rice, 200 acres, granted to said William; bounded W. by the Dunster Farm; N. by Sudbury line; E. by Wat. line; S. by Dedham bounds. This land passed from Edmund Rice, to his son Matthew. This conveyance shows that Capt. Jennison was living in England, as late as 1657, and renders it probable that the Jennison family originated in Colchester, Co. of Essex.

According to Frothingham's Hist. of Charlestown, there was a William Jennison, residing there in 1678. This is probably a mistake for Jamieson, or Jameson.

p. 307. [2.] For 1688, read 1683; and for 1689, read 1687.

[3.] Strike out, Dea.

[6.] Ensign Samuel Jennison was Town Clerk, in 1691. His Will, dated Nov. 30, 1700, mentions eldest son Samuel; 2d son, William, of Sudbury; son Peter; youngest son Robert; eldest dr., Judith Barnard; 2d dr., Rachel Barron; dr. Grace Holden; youngest dr., Lydia; grandchil., Mary Jennison, James and Samuel Barnard, Timothy Barron, and John Holden; also Joseph Bowman. Inventory, dated Oct. 31, 1701. House, &c., £95; farm, 50 acres, £90; farm, 20 acres, £60; 12 acres in lieu of township, £5; 1 acre of meadow, £10. Ap. 5, 1699, James Barnard, of Sud., sold to Samuel Jennison, Sen., of Wat., gent., land in Sudbury. This was probably the land ½ of which he (S. J.) gave to his son William, Sept., 1700.

[8.] For 1697–8, read 1698–9.

[11.] For 1741, read 1744.

[15.] Robert Jennison, m. Dorothy (Thomas) Whittemore, wid. of Thomas Whittemore, Jr., of Wat. [†4.]

[15–3.] Elias Jennison, of Sutton, d. previous to Mar. 4, 1760, when his estate was appraised by Isaac Barnard, Esq., Lemuel Chase, and Amos Dunell.

[23.] Josiah Jennison, m. Mary, dr. of Joseph and Dorothy Tidd, of Lex.

p. 308. [25.] (?) Nathaniel Jennison, m., in Rox., Aug. 4, 1774, Mehitabel Shirley.

[36.] Dr. Stanton Prentice, m. (2d), in Groton, Jan. 5, 1758, Rebecca Stephens. He d. Dec. 1, 1769, aged 58.

[37.] Mrs. Eunice (Jennison) Richardson, d. in childbed, Ap. 13, 1748, aged 26. Chil.,

1. *Lucy*, b. July 21, 1740; d. Dec. 27, 1741.
2. *Nathaniel*, b. Mar. 20, 1742; a merchant, and tanner, of Salem; m., in Middleton,

Mass., Sept., 1771, *Eunice Putnam*, b. Mar. 29, 1751, dr. of David and Rebecca Perley Putnam, of Danvers. He d. of a casualty Jan., 1796, and his wid. d. Nov. 28, 1846, aged 95 yrs. 7 mos. and 27 d. Chil.,

1. Nathaniel. 2. Joshua. 3. Jesse. 4. Eunice. 5. Israel.
6. William Putnam, b. May 5, 1785; a shipmaster, afterwards a merchant, of Salem; m., Aug. 6, 1807, Deborah Lang, b. Sept. 23, 1785, dr. of Edward and Rachel Ward Lang. He d. Sept. 5, 1826, and his wid. Deborah, d. Mar. 4, 1845. Chil.,
   1. Ellen Octavia. 2. Sarah Lang. 3. Augusta Ilsley.
   4. William Putnam, grad. Harv. Coll., 1834; M.D., 1837, M.M.S.S.
   5. Edward Symmes Lang, b. Feb. 28, 1816; m., in Salem, Oct. 6, 1848, Harriet Emeline Norris, b. Dec. 7, 1821, dr. of Emery and Abigail Millet Jeffs Norris, of Salem, and settled in Kendall, Kendall Co., Ill.
   6. Eliza Jane. 7. Charles Frederick. 8. Caroline Louisa.
   9. Nathaniel Putnam.
7. Betsey.

3. *Lucy*. 4. *Joshua*. 5. *Israel*, b. Mar. 29; d. Ap. 20, 1748.

[38.] For 1767, read 1757.

[40.] For Daniel Baldwin, read David Baldwin. [Baldwin, 11.]

[44.] *

[56.] Phinehas Jennison, moved to Newton about 1795, where he d. 1825, aged 82, and his wife d. in 1815, aged 72. Was it his son Phinehas [56–1.], who m. Sarah Whitney?

[56–2.] Susan Jennison, m. William, son of Smith and Lucy (Warren) Adams.

[56–3.] Chil. of Elias Jennison: 1. Susan. 2. Elias. 3. Joseph. 4. Joshua. 5. William. 6. Elijah. 7. Horace. 8. Henry. 9. Otis. 10. Sally. 11. Eliza. 12. Mary.

[56–4.] Benjamin Jennison, m., in 1804, Sukey Tallman. She d. in 1842, aged 60. Chil., 1. Joel, m., in 1831, Lucy W. Trowbridge, and settled in Bangor. 2. George. 3. Albert. 4. Edwin. 5. Martha. 6. Mary.

[56–6.] Josiah, of Newton, m., in Weston, Mar. 14, 1808, Hannah Howard (? Holden), Chil., 1. Josiah. 2. John. 3. Lucia. 4. Hannah. 5. Sarah.

[56–7.] William Jennison, d. unm.

---

p. 309. [62.] (IV.) Rev. WILLIAM JENNISON [see Jennison, 21, p. 307], b. in Wat., Feb. 9, 1706–7, grad. Harv. Coll., 1724; was ordained May 2, 1728, minister of the East Church, in Salem; was dismissed therefrom Sept. 13, 1736, for reasons not ascertained. He soon after returned to Watertown. Afterwards he preached as a temporary supply in Westboro, Holden, and other places; also taught school in Worcester, but did not again take a pastoral charge. He was a teacher in Watertown at the time of his decease, where he d. Ap. 1, 1750, aged 43. He m., May 15, 1730, ABIGAIL LINDALL, b. June 16, 1713, 4th dr. of Dea. James Lindall, Esq., of Salem, by his 2d wife, wid. Mary Weld, eldest child of John Higginson, Esq., by his wife, Sarah (b. June 25, 1653), eldest child of Thomas Savage. This John Higginson was a member of the Council of the Province, and Col. of the regiment; was the eldest child of Rev. John Higginson, minister of the First Church of Salem, and a grandson of Rev. Francis Higginson, who arrived in Salem, with his son John, June 30, 1629 [See Geneal. Reg. vii., p. 18]. His wid. Abigail, d. about 1764. In the latter part of her life, she resided in Danvers, where her daughter Mary was settled.

* The following marriages are found in the Boston Town Records. The parentage of these Jennisons has not been ascertained; probably they are the descendants of Peter, of Sudbury.

Peter Jennison and Jerusha Smith, m., in Boston, Jan. 3, 1759. Nathaniel Jennison and Sarah Dowse, m., in B., May 5, 1773. Benjamin James and Eunice Jennison, m., in B., June 11, 1778. John Wesley and Joanna Jennison, m., in B., Ap. 15, 1784. Abraham Frost and Phebe Jennison, m., in B., Mar. 20, 1788. John Simonds and Mary Jennison, m., in B., June 19, 1788. Thomas Doyle and Jerusha Jennison, m., in B., Sept. 16, 1790. John Thomas and Lucy Jennison, m., in B., Dec. 15, 1793. Samuel Jennison and Betsey Hathorn, m., in B., June 22, 1794. John Lucas Jennison and Betsey Jennison, m., in B., Feb. 5, 1795. John Jennison and Betsey Binney, m., in B., Jan 17, 1796. Belcher Jones and Mary Jennison, m., in B., Aug. 26, 1798. Robert Wood and Susanna Jennison, m., in B., Mar. 10, 1799. Robert Carter and Catherine Jennison, m., in B., Mar. 20, 1800. Israel Whitney and Phebe Jennison, m., in B., July 17, 1803. John Jennison and Lydia Upham, m., in B., Dec. 13, 1803. Bezaleel Bennett and Emma Jennison, m., in B., June 4, 1806. Asa Jennison and Caroline Dean, m., in B., June 7, 1807. John Haynes and Lydia Jennison, m., in B., Sept. 30, 1810. Rev. David Pickering, of St. Johnsbury, Vt., and Sally B. Jennison, m., in B., Jan. 9, 1816. David Norstrand and Eliza Jennison, m., in B., June 24, 1820. John Jennison and Matilda Huntress, m., in B., Mar. 1, 1832. George Jennison and Sarah T. Farmer, m., in B., Feb. 1, 1835. Maverick Jennison, of Auburn, and Hannah Newton, of Boston, m., Ap. 19, 1838.

1. Abigail, b. Feb. 10, 1730–1; d. before 1736.
5. 2 2. William, b. Mar. 19, 1731–2.
3 3. Samuel, b. 1733. He received a Lieutenant's commission in the public service, Feb. 18, 1756, and was probably a clothier, of Danvers, in 1755. About 1765, he was a merchant, of New London, Conn., and made several voyages to the W. Indies. At Oxford, Mass., he m. Naomi Everden, and was a member of the Provincial Congress from that town, in 1774. He d. in Oxford, 1790, s. p. His wid. m. John Wolcott, Esq., and d. 1848, aged over 100 years.
4. Timothy. 5. James, both d. in Salem, before 1736.
49. 4 6. Mary, m., Nov. 4, 1753, Thomas Giles, of Danvers.

---

2. 5 (V.) Dr. WILLIAM JENNISON studied medicine with Dr. Stanton Prentice, of Lancaster, who had married his aunt, Mercy Jennison [see 36, p. 308, and see Prentice Fam., p. 167]. He commenced the practice of medicine in Mendon, May, 1753, and afterwards engaged in trade. From Mendon, he moved successively to Douglas, Sudbury, and Brookfield. He was a man of great activity and energy, was a prominent whig in the revolutionary war, and was a member of the Provincial Congress from Mendon. He m. in Mendon, Ap. 25, 1754, MARY STAPLES. He d. of a casualty (thrown from his horse) in Brookfield, May 8, 1798, aged 66, and his wid. d. in Camb., May 3, 1822, aged 90. [See Sibley's History of Union, pp. 47–49.]

---

6 1. Mary, b. Oct. 13, 1755; m., Dec. 25, 1776, Jonathan Whipple, of Uxbridge. She d. Sept. 1812, aged 57. Chil.,
7 1. *Henry*, a colonel and a bookseller, of Salem.
8 2. *Charles*, a bookseller, of Newburyport, father of Samuel K. Whipple, a bookseller, of Boston.
9 3. *William Jennison*, grad. Harv. Coll. 1804, was a lawyer, of Dudley, and afterwards of Cambridge. He m., May 21, 1841, Mrs. *Charlotte M.* (Holden) *Lander*, formerly of Salem, then of Cambridge. He d. Nov. 4, 1850, aged 63.
10 4. *Mary Jennison* m. *Joseph Manton*, of Providence.
11 2. William, b. Aug. 4, 1757, grad. Harv. Coll. 1774, immediately afterwards commenced the study of law with Caleb Strong, and pursued it until the breaking out of the revolutionary war. He, with his brother Samuel, then enlisted in the public service. [It is said that their father, being a very decided whig, would not allow his sons to draw any pay during the whole war.] He served during the whole war; was at one time paymaster of the army; at another, a Lieut. of Marines, and was U. S. Pensioner for his services. He m., Mar. 3, 1784, Mary Vibert (? Wibird), of Boston. After this, he resided in Pennsylvania, and farther south, devoted to teaching. His later years were spent in literary pursuits. He d. in Boston, Dec. 24, 1843, and his wid. Mary d. in Boston, Ap. 11, 1853, aged 90. Chil.,
12 1. *Charles*, a shipmaster, of Boston; m., Dec. 26, 1816, *Ruth Beale*, of Boston. He d., leaving 2 drs. 1 d. unm.
13 2. Mary E., m., Oct. 17, 1843, Calvin Slade, then of Boston, now (1854), a merchant, of San Francisco, Cal.
14 2. *William*, b. Aug. 4, 1795; some time a merchant in Baton Rouge, La., where he m., in 1824, *Maria Antoinette Fowler*, of that place. He removed thence about 1837, and engaged in the iron trade, of the firm of Mackay, Oakley, and Jennison, in New York, but residing in Brooklyn. He now, 1854, resides in Danville, Penn. Chil.,
15 1. Mary Elizabeth, m. in 1844, Edward H. Baldy, Esq., a lawyer, of Danville, Penn.
16 2. William, b. 1826; LL.B. Harv. Univ. 1851, now (1854) a lawyer, of Detroit.
17 3. Henry Waller, unm.
18 4. Charles Ewer, a merchant, of Lower Saginaw, Mich.; m., 1853, Flora, dr. of Hon. James G. Birney, Esq., the distinguished advocate of free men, free soil, and a free press.
19 5. Joseph Fowler, b. Aug. 13, 1830, in Baton Rouge; grad. New Jersey Coll. 1852; now (1854) member of Princeton Theol. Seminary.

6. Melinda Anna, b. 1832, d. 1836. 7. Maria Antoinette.
8. Benjamin Spencer, d. 9. Miriam Wycoff.
10. Edward Oakley, d. early.
11. John Morgan, b. 1840. 12. Albert, b. 1847, d. early.

3. *Isaac W.*, some time a merchant in Mississippi; d. in Boston, Ap. 10, 1847, aged 44, unm.

4. *Benjamin*, a merchant, in the South, where he m. He and wife d. of cholera in the same year, leaving a dr.
Frances, who m. —— Hooker, a lawyer, of Jackson, Miss.

5. *Sarah Gummer*, m., Dec. 9, 1838, *Thomas Dunn*, of Boston; were soon divorced. Her only son, Benjamin Jennison, d. of a casualty in Boston, Jan. 5, 1854, aged 13 yrs.

3. Samuel, b. May 26, 1759, grad. Harv. Coll. 1774. After serving in the Revolutionary army two or three years, as ensign, lieutenant, and quartermaster, he studied law, and was admitted to the bar of Worcester Co. He m., Dec. 25, 1781, Sally, dr. of Rev. Nathan Fiske, D.D., of Brookfield [N. Fiske, 45]. He d. in Thomaston Me., Sept. 1, 1826. Chil.,
1. *Nathan Fiske*, b. 1783, unm.
2. *Sally*, b. Aug. 25, 1785, unm.
3. *Samuel*, b. Feb. 24, 1788, of Worcester; m. Oct. 15, 1816, *Mary Gould Ellery*, dr. of Edmund Trowbridge Ellery, of Newport, R. I. Chil.
1. Samuel, b. Jan. 31, 1821; grad. Harv. Coll. 1839; m. Mary Lincoln, dr. of Levi Thaxter, of Wat. Mr. Jennison has also several drs., of whom he declines to give any information.
4. *William*, b. Jan. 1790, of Worcester; m. (1st), *Mary Lynda Wheeler*, of Worcester. He m. (2d) wid. (?) *Mary Evans*.
1. William Charles, d. unm.
2. Harriet Lynde, m. Charles Damon, of Boston.

4. Timothy Lindall, b. July 15, 1761; grad. Harv. Coll. 1782; Tutor there 1785 to 1788; M.D. 1824, M.M.S.S.; a physician, of Cambridge. He m., Aug. 24, 1790, Mary Emilia Elizabeth Belcher, of Boston, b. in Halifax, N. S., June 3, 1760, dr. of Hon. Jonathan Belcher, Jr. (b. in Boston, July 23, 1710, grad. Harv. Coll. 1728, Lieut. Gov., and Chief Justice of Nova Scotia), and a gr. dr. Gov. Jonathan Belcher [see Danforth, 7, and Geneal. Reg. iii., p. 281]. Her mother was Abigail, dr. of Jeremiah Allen, Esq., of Boston. Dr. Jennison d. Oct. 19, 1845, aged 84, and his wid. d. Aug. 16, 1848, aged 88. Chil.,
1. *Mary Ann*, b. Aug. 5, d. Aug. 27, 1792.
2. *William*, b. Ap. 1, 1794, of Camb., unm.
3. *Andrew Belcher*, b. and d. July, 1795.
4. *Mary Emilia Elizabeth*, b. Oct. 27, 1796; d. Feb. 20, 1853, unm.
5. *Andrew Belcher*, b. Dec. 8, 1798; d. at Baton Rouge, July 12, 1829, unm.
6. *Francis*, b. July 10, 1801; d. May 28, 1826, unm.
7. *Louisa*, b. July 29, 1804; d. July 15, 1843, unm.

5. Abigail, b. Oct. 31, 1763; d. Dec. 13, 1765.

6. Ebenezer, b. Mar. 27, 1766. In 1780, his father purchased 1000 acres of land in Sterlingtown Plantation [now Union, Me.], and not long after that, as early as 1786, he (E.) went there to reside. He taught the first "man's school" in Union, in a log house, about 1788. He was a surveyor, and made a plan of the town, now in the office of the Sec. of State of Mass. He was selectman, and assessor; was the first justice of the peace of the town, appointed 1795. Some time after 1802, he moved from Union to Dixmont, Me., where he d. Oct., 1843, aged 77. [See Sibley's Hist. of Union.] Chil.,
1. *Ebenezer*, a farmer, of Charleston, Me.
2. *Timothy Lindall*, a carpenter, and farmer, of Dixmont.
3. *Maria Emilia Elizabeth*, m. *Bartlett Jackson*, of East Corinth, Me.
4. A dr. m. —— *Wilder*, of Dixmont.
5. A dr. m. ———.

7. John Flavel, b. Sept. 2, 1769; grad. Dart. Coll., 1797; was a teacher of music. He m., in Boston, June 13, 1803, Nancy Rand, and d. Dec. 12, 1804, aged 35.

8. Nathaniel, b. Jan. 30, 1772; d. Sept. 25, 1776.

9. Abigail Lindall, b. Jan. 20, 1776.

4. 49 (V.) THOMAS GILES, of Danvers, m., Nov. 4, 1753, MARY JENNISON. He was b. 1730, younger son of Samuel Giles, of Salem (b. 1694), grandson of Eleazer Giles, and great grandson of Edward Giles, an early settler of Salem, who was adm. freeman May 14, 1634. [See Geneal. Reg. vii., p. 18.] He was in the Battle of Bunker Hill, and d. the next day. His wid. d. 1784. Chil.,

56. 50 1. THOMAS, b. in Danvers, Oct. 6, 1754; five years in the Continental Army; three years in the Continental Navy, and was sailmaker of the Frigate Alliance, in Feb., 1781.

51 2. MARY, bap. in Danvers, Feb. 1, 1755 (? 1756); m., after Ap., 1793, S. STEVENS, and settled in Genesee Co., N. Y.; afterwards moved to Indiana, and d. s. p.

108. 52 3. SAMUEL, b. Ap. 6, 1757; enlisted in the Continental Army in 1776; was in the battles of Trenton and Monmouth; shared the sufferings of Valley Forge, and the glories of Saratoga, and continued in the army until 1782.

4. ABIGAIL, bap. Jan. 21, 1759. 5. ELIZABETH, bap. Nov. 2, 1760, both d. young.

53 6. WILLIAM, bap. —— 28, 1762; a soldier of the Revolution; m., and settled in Middletown, Conn.: was drowned in attempting to cross Connecticut River, s. p.

54 7. JAMES LINDALL, bap. Mar. 30, 1766; m. (1st), Jan. 6, 1794, ANNA PAGE, of Salem. He m. (2d), MARTHA BELLAMY, of Kittery, Me. He d. Jan., 1821, s. p.

55 8. ABIGAIL, bap. May 7, 1769; m. (1st) ROBERT WATSON, and resided first in Onondaga Co., N. Y., afterwards in Canada. She m. (2d) ADNA GATES, and resided in Scarborough, near Toronto, C. W. She d. s. p.

---

50. 56 (VI.) THOMAS GILES (a grandson of Rev. Wm. Jennison), m., June 22, 1780, MARY SOPER MARSHALL, b Aug. 9, 1756, dr. of Zerubabel and Elizabeth (Soper) Marshall, of Boston. In 1786, he settled in Sandy Bay, Gloucester, Mass. [now Rockport], where he d. Nov. 18, 1795, aged 41. His wid. Mary S., d. Sept. 27, 1822, aged 66. Chil.,

57 1. BETSEY SNOW, b. in Boston, Mar. 29, 1781; m., Ap. 7, 1800, Dea. JOSIAH VINTON, of Boston, b. July 27, 1777, son of Josiah Vinton, of Braintree. She d. Aug. 9, 1849, aged 68. He has been a prosperous merchant; a deacon, successively in the Essex St. and Phillips Churches of Boston, and now (1853) resides in South Boston. Chil.,

58 1. *John Adams*, b. Feb. 5, 1801; grad. Dart. Coll., 1828, at And. Theol. Sem., 1831; ordained and installed in New Sharon, Me., May 16, 1832; afterwards settled in Chatham, Mass., and Williamstown, Vt.; now (1855) resident of South Boston. He m. (1st), June 6, 1832, *Orinda Haskell*, b. Jan. 14, 1805, dr. of Thomas L. and Orinda Haskell, of Hanover, N. H. She d. Aug. 4, 1838, and he m. (2d), Feb. 24, 1840, *Laurinda Richardson*, b. Oct. 26, 1813, dr. Dea. Reuben and Sarah (Vinton) Richardson, of Stoneham, Mass. Chil.,

1. Edward Payson, b. Feb. 10, 1834. 2. Mary Orinda, b. Feb. 18, 1835. 3. John Francis, b. Oct. 3, 1836; d. Aug. 8, 1847. 4. Arthur, b. Mar. 22, 1841; d. Aug. 25, 1842. 5. Laurinda Ellen, b. Mar. 31, d. Oct. 4, 1843. 6. Alfred Clarence, b. July 16, 1844.

59 2. *George*, b. Aug. 13, 1803; a merchant, formerly of Boston, now of South Hadley, Mass. He m. (1st), Sept. 14, 1826, *Charlotte Williams Callender*, b. Feb. 14, 1802, dr. of Joseph Callender, merchant, of Boston. She d. Aug. 6, 1842, and he m. (2d), Nov. 28, 1844, *Mary Callender*, sister of his first wife. Chil.,

1. Charlotte Ann, b. Jan. 12, 1828. 2. George, b. Feb. 21, 1830; d. Sept. 10, 1831. 3. George, b. July 26, 1831; d. Ap. 22, 1832. 4. Mary Callender, b. Jan. 21; d. July 29, 1835. 5. Mary Callender, b. Ap. 19, 1837; d. Aug. 8, 1852. 6. Sarah Ann, b. June 15, 1839.

60 3. *Eliza Ann*, b. Jan. 31, 1806, of S. Boston, unm.

61 4. *Nancy Adams*, b. Oct. 26, 1807; m., Nov. 28, 1833, *Wm. Vinton Alden*, a merchant, of Boston, her cousin, b. Aug. 4, 1809, son of Ezra and Abigail (Vinton) Alden, of E. Bridgewater. Chil.,

1. Wm. Edward, b. June 17, 1837. 2. Leonard Case, b. Dec. 22, 1839.

62 5. *Mary Marshall*, b. Mar. 30, 1809; d. Oct. 31, 1821.

63 6. *Alfred*, b. Dec. 28, 1815; a merchant, of St. Louis; m. *Sarah Martin*, of Lancaster, Penn., s. p.

64 7. *Frederick*, b. Oct. 9, 1817; grad. Amh. Coll., 1837; at And. Theol. Sem., 1843; a teacher in St. Louis. He m. Sept. 13, 1843, *Phebe Worth Clisby*, dr. of Seth and Elizabeth Clisby, of Nantucket.

65 8. *Harriet Newell*, b. Mar. 8, 1819; of South Boston, unm.

66 2. Matthew Smith, b. in Boston, Aug. 16, 1784; settled in Rockport, Mass., formerly devoted to seafaring life. He m. (1st), Dec. 14, 1806, Sally Webster, of Rockport. She d. Mar. 6, 1840, aged 57, and he m. (2d), Mar. 22, 1841, wid. Lydia (Lee) Clifford, of Wenham. Chil.,

67 1. *Matthew*, b. Nov. 28, 1807; a cabinet-maker, of Manchester, Mass.; m., May 30, 1831, *Harriet Allen*, b. Dec. 14, 1807. Chil.,
1. Eliza, b. Oct. 22, 1832. 2. Harriet Atwood, b. Aug. 23, 1834.
3. John James, b. July 20, 1836. 4. Sarah Webster. b. Aug. 10, 1839.
5. Anna Allen, b. Ap. 5, 1841. 6. Wm. Darius, b. July 22, 1843.
7. Mary Dodge, b. Jan. 21, 1846. 8. Lydia Smith, b. Nov. 13, 1850; d. Mar., 1851.

68 2. *John James*, b. Feb. 1, 1810; a seafarer, of Rockport; m. (1st) *Betsey Lane*, of Rockport. He m. (2d) *Margaret Somes Stockman*, of Rockport. He m. (3d) *Catherine A. M'Farland*, of Fonda's Bush, a village near Johnstown, N. Y. Chil.,
1. Margaret. 2. Mary. 3. Catherine Ann, b. 1848; d. 1852.

69 3. *William*, b. Nov. 14, 1812; d. July 19, 1834, unm.

70 4. *Darius*, b. Jan. 23, 1815; d. Ap. 12, 1842, unm.

71 5. *Lydia Dodge*, b. Dec. 23, 1817; m., Feb. 15, 1838, *Jabez Richardson*, of Rockport. He d. June 7, and she d. June 22, 1843. 1 child, d. in infancy.

72 6. *Alfred*, b. July 31, 1820; a cabinet-maker, of Rockport; m., Nov. 6, 1846, *Eliza Jane Torrey*, of R. Chil., 1. Alfred. 2. Charles Hale.

73 7. *Mary*, b. Oct. 22, 1822; d. Oct. 20, 1840, unm.

8. *Calvin*, b. Aug. 24; d. Sept. 28, 1828.

74 3. Thomas, b. in Boston, Nov. 16, 1785; of Rockport, since Ap., 1786; in early life a fisherman, afterwards engaged in trade, and since 1837, an agriculturist; a deacon of the Orthodox Cong. Church. He m. (1st), Aug. 9, 1808, Olive Tarr, dr. of Benjamin and Lucy (Pool) Tarr, of Rockport. He m. (2d), Jan. 3, 1833, Mary Holmes, b. July 10, 1796, dr. of Robert Holmes, of Dunstable, N. H. Chil.,

75 1. *Thomas*, b. Mar. 20, 1809; a sea-captain, accidentally knocked overboard and drowned Mar. 9, 1832, unm.

76 2. *Samuel Jennison*, b. Nov. 15, 1811; a trader, of Rockport; m. there June 6, 1835, *Elizabeth Leonard*, of Kingsboro, N. Y., b. Dec. 5, 1813. Chil.,
1. Newell, b. in St. Johnsville, N. Y., May 25, 1837.
2. Mary Olive, b. in Kingsboro, N. Y., Mar. 5, 1841.
3. William Henry, b. in Gloversville, N. Y., Feb. 10, 1844.
4. Newton Leonard, b. in Rockport, Nov. 26, 1851.

77 3. *Benjamin*, b. Feb. 1, 1816; two years a member of Dart. Coll.; a teacher many years in Rockport, now in Beverly; a deacon of the Orthodox Cong. Church, in Rockport. He m., Nov. 30, 1843, *Susan Bartlett Haskell*, of Rockport, b. Ap. 22, 1824. Chil.,
1. Lorenzo Tarr, b. Ap. 4, 1847; d. Aug. 30, 1848.
2. Susan Adeline, b. Ap. 12, 1850.

78 4. *Newell*, b. Feb. 14, 1818; a trader, of Rockport; m., Nov. 28, 1844, *Elizabeth Whipple Gott*, b. July 5, 1820, dr. Dea. Jabez R. Gott, of Rockport. Chil.,
1. Ellen Elizabeth, b. July 5, 1847; d. Feb. 28, 1851.
2. Mary Greenwood, b. Sept., 1850.

5. *George Vinton*, b. Mar. 26, d. Sept. 10, 1820.

79 6. *George Vinton*, b. Jan. 1, 1822; d. Sept. 7, 1842.

80 7. *Olive*, b. Feb. 9, 1824; m., Dec. 18, 1847, *Nathaniel Tarr*, of Rockport, now of Boston, son of Nathaniel and Mary Tarr; dr. Olive Geneva, b. Mar. 24, 1852.

81 8. *Lucy*, b. Sept. 26, 1826. 9. *Thaddeus*, b. Feb. 27, 1829.

82 10. *Susan Elizabeth*, b. Oct. 28, 1833. 11. *Walter Harris*, b. Oct. 6, 1837.

83 4. Mary, b. Sept. 3, 1787; m., Aug. 16, 1804, Daniel Smith Tarr, son of Benjamin Tarr, of Rockport. He d. Aug. 12, 1813, and she remains a widow. Chil.,

84 1. *Abigail Giles*, b. Mar. 3, 1805; m., May 12, 1824, her cousin, *Fitz Tarr*, of Rockport. Chil.,

1. Mary Abigail, b. Sept. 29, 1826, d. July 30, 1832.
85 2. Fitz William, b. May 30, 1828; m., Nov. 14, 1850, Frances Ingalls, of Bridgeton, Me.
3. Laurana, b. July 28, d. Nov. 3, 1830.
86 4. Daniel Smith, b. July 29, 1832.
5. Jabez, b. Dec. 18, 1834, d. Feb. 6, 1835.
87 6. Mary Abigail, b. Dec. 6, 1836.

88 2. *Daniel Smith*, b. Mar. 12, 1807; a cabinet-maker, and a manufacturer of deerskin gloves, in Gloversville, N. Y.; m. (1st), Aug. 19, 1830, *Charlotte M. Case*, dr. of Elisha Case, of Kingsboro, N. Y. She d. Nov. 8, 1837, aged 31, and he m. (2d), Oct. 16, 1838, *Nancy Case*, dr. of Darius Case, of Kingsboro, N. Y. She d. Ap. 25, 1846, aged 40, and he m. (3d), Ap. 1, 1847, *Abigail L. Heacock*, of Kingsboro. Chil., 1. Son, d. aged 2 weeks. 2. Jerusha, b. Ap. 26, 1833. 3. Eliza Vinton, d. soon. 4. Helen Maria, b. Sept. 1845. 5. David Henry, b. May 8, 1848. 6. Daniel Edward, b. Mar. 13, 1850.
3. *Laurana Giles*, b. Jan. 7, 1810, d. June 8, 1830.
4. *Mary Eliza*, b. Oct. 6, 1811, d. May 8, 1812.
5. *David*, b. June 1, 1813, d. Feb. 20, 1814.

89 5. SAMUEL, b. Aug. 22, 1789; a mariner, of Rockport; m., Mar. 14, 1811, wid. MARGARET (Davis) NORWOOD, of Rockport, b. Oct. 21, 1790. Chil.,
90 1. *Olive*, b. Oct. 11, 1811; m., Nov. 27, 1831, *Stephen Andrews*, of Rockport. 2 chil., both d.
91 2. *Azubah Prentiss*, b. Ap. 16, 1813; m., Mar. 18, 1833, *Nathan Franklin Burr*, of Kingsboro, N. Y. Chil., 1. Lucius Franklin. 2. Stephen Norwood, 3. Thaddeus Giles. 4. Julius Henry. 5. Ellen Calista. 6. Julius Henry. 7. Wilbur Jason. 8. Harriet Mills. 9. Samuel Giles. 10. Mary Laurana. 11. Nathan Henry.
3. *Samuel*, b. Sept. 4, 1815, d. June 25, 1817.
4. *Margaret*, b. May 17, 1817, d. Ap. 8, 1819.
92 5. *Margaret*, b. Feb. 28, 1819; m., Nov. 28, 1844, *William Foster*, of Rockport. 1. Betsey Marshall, b. Mar. 1846.
93 6. *Mary Marshall*, b. Oct. 3, 1821; m., Feb. 9, 1848, *Thomas Woodbury Knowlton*, of Boylston, Mass., now of Worcester.
7. *Samuel*, b. Jan. 27, 1824, d. Oct. 7, 1825.
8. Child, b. Sept., d. Oct., 1825.
94 9. *Laurana Tarr*, b. Nov. 5, 1826; m., Jan. 31, 1849, her second cousin, *William W. Marshall*, of Rockport.
95 10. *Lucy Elvira*, b. Dec. 7, 1828; m., July 10, 1851, her cousin, *Eben Giles*, son of William [see 99].
96 11. *Jason*, b. Nov. 28, 1830.
12. *Sarah Beach*, b. Dec. 30, 1833, d. Oct. 22, 1837.

6. ABIGAIL, b. July 11, 1791, d. Jan. 31, 1799.
97 7. WILLIAM, b. Sept. 16, 1793; a mariner, of Rockport; m., 1814, HANNAH GOTT, dr. of Ebenezer Gott, of R. Chil.,
1. *William*, b. Aug. 1815, d. Sept. 1826.
98 2. *James*, b. June, 1817; m., Oct. 1849, *Hannah E. Long*, of Whitefield, Me.
99 3. *Eben*, b. June, 1819; m., July 10, 1851, his cousin, *Lucy E. Giles* [see 95].
100 4. *Jabez Gott*, b. Oct. 1821, unm.
101 5. *Elizabeth*, b. Aug. 1823, d. Nov. 14, 1847; m., Dec. 31, 1844, *William Goss*.
102 6. *Laura*, b. Jan. 10, 1826. 7. *Hannah Jewett*, b. Feb. 10, 1829.
104 8. *William*, b. Sept. 1831, d. June, 1833. 9. *Frederick*, b. July 3, 1835.
105 10. *Newell*, b. Ap. 1837. 11. *Eliza*, b. Nov. 1839. 12. *George*, b. Aug. 1841.

---

52. 108 (VI.) SAMUEL GILES, m., Jan. 8, 1783, in Windsor Co., Vt., LAURANA HOLMES, b. in Pembroke, Mass. In Mar. 1792, he moved from Windsor, and settled permanently in Kingsboro, Fulton Co., N. Y. He was a deacon of the Cong. Church, and of eminent piety. He d. Oct. 30, 1841, aged 84, and his wid. d. Oct. 23, 1850. Chil.,

---

1. LEMUEL, b. July 5, d. July 20, 1784.
109 2. JENNISON, b. Sept. 5, 1785; a tanner, currier, and farmer, of Kingsboro; m. (1st) Sept. 24, 1806, PHILENDA BEACH, dr. of Amos Beach, of K. She d. in childbed Dec. 28, 1821, aged 36. He m. (2d), July 17, 1822, PRUDENCE HATCH, of Sherburne, N. Y. Chil.,

1. *Samuel Lindall*, b. Nov. 14, 1807, d. Sept. 28, 1808.
110 2. *Albert*, b. May 10, 1809; a physician, of Racine, Wis.; m., Jan. 1836, *Ann Osborn*, of Troy. N. Y. Chil.,
1. Frances Mary, b. Nov. 1836. 2. Willard Parker, b. 1839, d. 1841.
3. Martha Ann, b. Sept. 1840. 4. Jane Sophia, b. 1843.
5. James Albert, d. in childhood.
111 3. *Laurana*, b. June 3, 1811; m. Oct. 8, 1831, *Ebenezer Rowe*, of Rockport Mass., s. p.
4. *Orsamus Holmes*, b. Ap. 6, 1814; drowned in a tan-vat, July 19, 1816.
112 5. *James Jennison*, b. Jan. 9, 1816, d. Oct. 1846, unm.
113 6. *Amos Beach*, b. July 14, 1818; a merchant, of Cherry Valley, Otsego Co., N. Y; m., June 5, 1849, *Harriet Newell Wadsworth*, of Westford, Otsego Co., N. Y. Son Henry Wadsworth, b. July 8, 1851.
114 7. *John Adams Vinton*, b. Dec. 14, 1821; a merchant, of Cherry Valley, N. Y.; m. Dec. 18, 1850, *Elizabeth M'Donald*, of Gloversville, N. Y. Daughter, Francis Eugenia, b. Jan. 20, 1852.
115 3. Mary, b. July 23, 1787; m., Dec. 30, 1807, Henry Dubois Lounsbery. She d. Ap. 23, 1813, and he d. Oct. 1846. Chil.,
116 1. *Samuel Giles*, b. Nov. 14, 1808, of Euclid, Onondaga Co., N. Y.; m., about 1831, *Harriet S. Kinney*. He d. June 1841. Chil.,
1. Mary Giles, b. June, 1833. 2. Edward Henry, b. June, 1835.
3. Sarah Beach, b. Ap. 1837. 4. Amanda Hale, b. Feb. 1839.
5. Samuel Giles, d of croup, aged 5 years.
117 2. *Edward*, b. Jan. 3, 1811: Rector of St. Jude's Episcopal Church, Philada.; m., Ap. 19, 1844, *Anne Maria Vosburg*, his cousin, of N. Y. city. Chil.
1. Louisa Brooke, b. in Ky., Mar. 6, 1845, d. Mar. 7, 1847.
2. Edward Leighton, b. in Troy, Jan. 4, 1847.
3. Willard, b. in Troy, Aug. 13, 1850, d. Mar. 25, 1851.
4. Dubois, b. in T., Jan. 27, 1853.
118 3. *Mary Giles*, b. Mar. 20, 1813; m., 1835, *Rufus Hosmer;* d. Mar. 1845, s. p.
119 4. Sarah, b. May 26, 1792; m., Ap. 5, 1825, Amos Beach, of Kingsboro, N. Y. Chil.,
120 1. *Giles*, b. May 29, 1826; an organ-builder; m., June 24, 1851, *Charlotte Camilla Smith*, of Kingsboro.

---

121 (IV.) JOHN JENNISON, b. in Wat., Feb. 19, 1710–11, son of Samuel and Mary (Stearns) Jennison, m. in Lunenburg, July 21, 1740, MARY HUBBARD, b. in Groton, Ap. 12, 1725, dr. of Major Jonathan and Rebecca (Brown) Hubbard, first of Groton, afterwards of Townsend, Mass. He d. 1751. Inventory (£205) dated Nov. 27, 1751. His wid. Mary m. Col. Benjamin Bellows, of Walpole. [See pp. 308 and 532, and Hubbard, [27,] p. 797.]

---

134. 122 1. Mary, b. Mar. 12, 1741–2, m. Major Josiah Willard.
123 2. John, b. June 15, 1744, a farmer and a captain, of Walpole, N. H.; m. (1st), in 1767, Kezia Spring, b. Oct. 21, 1745, dr. of Josiah and Catherine Spring, of Ashford, Conn. [See Spring, 43, and Part II.] She d. Ap. 10, 1771, aged 26, and he m. (2d), May 6, 1772, Sybil Bishop, of Woodstock, Conn. He d. Oct. 16, 1804. Chil.,
124 1. *Josiah*, b. Nov. 1, 1767; m., in Savannah, Ga., Ap. 22, 1792, *Ann*, dr. of Charles Francis Chevalier, Esq. He was appointed inspector of customs of Savannah, Sept. 12, and d. there Nov. 2, 1792, leaving, it is supposed, a posthumous son.
180. 125 2. *Samuel*, b. Aug. 29, 1769, of Wethersfield and Windsor, Vt.
(By 2d wife, Sybil.)
201. 126 3. *John*, b. Feb. 7, 1773, of Sackett's Harbor, N. Y.
219. 127 4. *Rebecca*, b. Aug. 13, 1774; m. *Elijah Kilborn.*
267. 128 5. *Mary*, b. Dec. 7, 1777; m. *Solomon Godfrey.*
283. 129 6. *William*, b. Dec. 29, 1778, of Walpole.
298. 130 7. *Lucinda*, b. Sept. 3, 1780; m. *Prosper Booth.*
323. 131 8. *Levi*, b. Dec. 13, 1781, of Walpole.
132 3. Rebecca.
332. 133 4. Jonathan, of Walpole.
5 and 6 d. in infancy.

122. 134 (V.) Major JOSIAH WILLARD, of Keene, N. H. [? son of Col. Josiah. See Hubbard, 22, p. 797.] He m., about 1770, MARY JENNISON [122], his 2d wife. She d. in childbed, July 20, 1779, and he m. (3d) SUSANNAH WYMAN, who d. Oct. 25, 1785. He d. June 29, 1801, aged 64.

(Chil. by 2d wife, Mary.)

135 1. REBECCA, b. May 24, 1772; m., June 24, 1790, JOHN STIMPSON, of Wat., his 2d wife. 2 drs., 1. *Hannah.* 2. *Rebecca.*

136 2. HANNAH, b. Jan. 14, 1774; m., Sept. 5, 1790, JOSHUA WYMAN, of Keene, b. Jan. 9, 1769, son of Col. Isaac Wyman. Chil.,

137 1. *Mary Jennison*, b. Dec. 4, 179–; m. *Silas Perry.* She d. 1844.
1. Franklin R., b. 1823. 2. Mary Louisa, b. 1825. 3. John H., b. 1827. 4. Josiah W., b. 1829. 2 of the sons in Texas.

138 3. JOSIAH, b. Jan. 9, 1778; a Major, a mechanic, some time of Keene, now (1854) of Needham, Mass.; m., 1799, BIAL WELLMAN. He m. (2d), Oct. 27, 1805, PRUDENCE MORSE. Chil.,

139 1. *Henry*, b. Aug. 14, 1799; a machinist, of Keene; m., June 22, 1822, *Sarah Perry*, of Keene. Chil.,

140 1. Lafayette, b. Ap. 29, 1823; a mechanic, of Keene; m., Nov. 10, 1847, Anna Bradford.

141 2. Sarah Ann, b. Jan. 8, 1826.

142 3. Marietta Keep, b. Oct. 8, 1828; m., Oct. 8, 1849, Wm. R. Marsh, innkeeper, Northampton, Mass.

143 4. Henry Clay, b. Sept. 30, 1829.

144 5. Catherine Hale, b. Oct. 31, 1831; m., in 1851, Joseph R. Pettengill, a machinist, of Worcester, Mass.

145 6. Edwin Thompson, b. Sept. 9, 1833; d. Mar. 9, 1836.

146 7. Caroline Eliza, b. June 9, 1836. 8. Bial Wellman, b. May 4, 1839.

148 9. George Clarence, b. Sept. 29, 1842.

149 2. *Eliza*, b. Sunday, Jan. 1, 1801 (the first day of the first week of the first month of the first year of the century); d. aged 2 yrs.

150 3. *Josiah*, b. 1803, d. soon. 4. *Mary Jennison*, b. Aug. 7, 1804.

(Chil. by 2d wife, Prudence.)

151 5. *Josiah*, b. July 9, 1806; d. 1833. 6. *Charles Morse*, b. July 31, 1808, m. *Mary Ross.*

153 7. *Hannah*, b. July 31, 1810; m. *Jacob R. Farwell*, of Wilton, Me., boot and shoe dealer, of Boston.

154 8. *Edward*, b. July 21, 1812; of Wilton, Me.; m. *Martha Dunn.*

155 9. *Abigail Rebecca*, b. Sept. 15, 1814; m. *Stephen F. Harvey.*

156 10. *Catherine*, b. 1819; m. *Wm. How.*

157 11. *James Dascom*, b. 1821; d. 1844. 12. *Sarah M.*, b. 1824; d. 1834.

159 13. *Emily W.*, b. 1826; d. 1842. 14. *Lucian F.*, b. Mar. 30, 1830.

161 4. HENRY, b. July 20, 1779; a merchant, of Washington, N. H.; m., in 1804, LOVEY ADAMS, of Keene. He d. in Feb., 1815, of malignant spotted fever, and his wid. survived him only a week, dying of grief. Chil.,

162 1. *Mary*, b. May 12, 1805; d. 1827.

163 2. *Catherine Hannah*, b. Jan. 1, 1807, adopted by her uncle, Nathaniel Adams, Esq., of Charlestown, Mass., and name changed from Willard, to Adams, by legal enactment; m., June 12, 1832, *George Adams Kettell*, Esq., of Charlestown, now (1854) Treas. of the Northern Railroad. Chil.,

164 1. Mary Soley, b. Ap. 21, 1833. 2. Catherine Hannah, b. Nov. 4, 1835.

166 3. Henry Augustus, b. Feb 8, 1838. 4. Frances Elizabeth, b. Oct. 16, 1841.

168 5. Louisa Cary, b. Nov. 11, 1843. 6. George Adams, b. May 10, 1846.

170 7. Charles Willard, b. Nov. 3, 1848. 8. Helen Lee, b. Mar. 1, 1851.

172 3. *Joseph Henry*, b. Sept. 27, 1808; d. Aug., 1833.

174 4. *Elisha Wheeler*, b. May 22, 1810; went to the West in 1833, and there m. *Mary Ellen Estabrook.* He is a partner in the banking-house of George Smith & Co., of Chicago. Chil., 1. Julia, b. 1837; d. soon. 2. Joseph Henry, b. 1843. 3. Mary Adams, b. Oct., 1851.

176 5. *Martha Lawrence*, b. Sept. 17, 1812; m., Feb., 1837, *Charles Hunter Jackson*, Esq., Commander, in U. S. Navy, resident of Middletown, Conn. Chil.,

177 1. Catherine Teresa, b. 1840. 2. Mary Alsop.

179 3. Martha Lawrence. 4. Alice Fenwick.
6. *Sarah*, b. 1814; d. 1821.
5 and 6, two children d. in infancy.

---

125. 180 (VI.) SAMUEL JENNISON; a mason, of Wethersfield, and Windsor, Vt., afterwards of Peru, Ia.; m., in Wethersfield, in 1802, RUTH PORTER STEELE, b. in Wethersfield, June 8, 1784. He d. in Peru, Ia., Feb. 2, 1835, and his wife, Ruth, d. in Pike Co., O., July 16, 1834. Chil.,

---

181 1. OZRO P., b. Oct. 20, 1802; a civil engineer, has resided at Circleville, and Rockville, O., and at Indianapolis and Crawfordsville, Ia.; m., in Circleville, Oct. 7, 1830, MARGARET MCMASTER, b. Jan. 27, 1809, at Mount Pleasant, Penn., dr. of John and Mary (Cunning) McMaster. Chil.,
182 1. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. Aug. 23, 1831; m., at Crawfordsville, Ap. 13, 1852, *John Lindsay Herndon*, a R.R. conductor, son of Dr. Milton Herndon, of C.
183 2. *Martha Louisa*, b. May 19, 1833; d. at Oskaloosa, Iowa, Oct. 23, 1854; m., Oct. 31, 1853, *Lurton Dunham Ingersol*, a teacher, at Mount Pleasant, Iowa, son of Stephen Ingersol, hotel-keeper, of Crawfordsville; in 1855, editor of a newspaper at Oskaloosa.
3. *Samuel McMaster*, b. Jan. 10, 1836; d. Sept., 1838.
184 4. *Susan Williams*, b. Jan. 8, 1838. 5. *Fannie Hubbard*, b. July 11, 1840.
186 6. *Albert Cunning*, b. Aug. 17, 1842. 7. *Henry Steele*, b. Aug. 9, 1846.
2. ELOISA, b. May 26, 1804; d. Mar. 16, 1815.
3. GEORGE HUBBARD, b. July 28, 1806; d. Mar. 17, 1815.
188 4. HENRY QUARTUS, b. Oct. 17, 1810; a Colonel, and merchant, of Muscatine, Iowa; m., in Pike Co., O., Mar. 5, 1833, MARY BEAL STEINBERGER. Chil.,
189 1. *Rebecca Knapp*, b. Jan. 19, 1834; m., Jan. 19, 1854, *Joseph B. Cass*, a merchant, in Muscatine.
2. *Lucy Ellen*, b. Aug. 25, 1837; d. Aug. 20, 1838.
3. *Wm. Henry*, b. Sept. 10, 1839; d. July 17, 1841.
190 4. *Charles*, b. Sept. 2, 1841. 5. *Walter*, b. Mar. 3, 1844.
6. *Henry*, b. Jan. 23, d. Feb. 28, 1848.
7. *Mary Bell*, b. May 1, 1849; d. July 17, 1852.
192 8. *Louisa*, b. May 17, 1852.
193 5. LOUISA MARION, b. Sept. 14, 1816; d. July 26, 1842; m., in Rockville, O., Sept. 1833, ROBERT JAMES PRESTON, merchant, of Augusta, Ky., now of California. Chil.,
194 1. *Mary Louisa*, b. Feb. 6, 1835. 2. *Catherine Porter*, b. Jan., 1837; d. 1843.
195 3. *James M'Cowan*, b. Feb. 6, 1839. 4. *Richard Millen*, b. Dec. 7, 1841.
197 6. GEORGE HUBBARD, b. Dec. 15, 1819; a minister of the Meth. Ep. Church, now of Animosa, Iowa; m., in Fairfield, Iowa, Jan. 16, 1843, ADALINE PHENEGAR. Chil.,
198 1. *Alice Gray*, b. Nov. 17, 1843. 2. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. Nov. 26, 1847; d. 1851.
198½ 3. *Louisa Preston*, b. Oct. 21, 1850. 4. *Joseph Hawkins*, b. July 14, 1853.
199 7. JOHN SPRING, b. Dec. 13, 1823; a mechanic, of Cincinnati; m., in C., Aug. 18, 1852, ELIZABETH AMANDA MONJAR.
200 8. JAMES STEELE, b. Aug. 18, 1825; printer, and publisher of a newspaper in Marion, Iowa; m., in Cincinnati, Mar. 19, 1849, FRANCES BARKER.

---

126. 201 (VI.) JOHN JENNISON, resident of Sackett's Harbor, N. Y., employed in town and county offices. He m., in Walpole, N. H., Mar. 18, 1794, POLLY GAGE. She d. Sept. 11, 1837. Chil.,

---

202 1. JOHN HUBBARD, b. Feb. 15, 1795; a book-keeper in a foundry, in Buffalo, N. Y., where he d. Dec. 17, 1846; m., in Pembroke, N. Y., Feb. 22, 1818, SARAH F. SAWYER. Chil.,
203 1. *Sarah Adaline*, b. Ap. 17, 1819; d. Sept. 1, 1852; m., Jan. 1, 1838, *Walter Campbell*, an engineer. 2 sons.
204 2. *Hannah Sophia*, b. Nov. 3, 1821; m., Jan. 1, 1850, *Jacob L. Hilliker*, a house-joiner.
205 3. *La Fayette*, b. Oct. 21, 1824; a farmer; m., Mar. 31, 1851, *Henriette Cook*.
206 4. *Mary Jane*, b. May 15, 1828; m., June 13, 1849, *Albert M. Waterman*, a merchant.

207 5. *Emma Caroline*, b. Jan. 30, 1836. 6. *Harriet Augusta*, b. Oct. 7, 1842.
209 2. Roderick, b. Ap. 15, 1796; of Monroe, Green County, Mich.; has had two wives and 3 sons.
210 3. Josiah, b. Feb. 13, 1798; d. in Oswego, N. Y., 1849, leaving a wife, three sons, and one daughter.
211 4. Harry, b. Feb. 16, 1800, of Niles, Mich., where he d. in 1847, leaving a wife and two sons.
212 5. Alonzo, b. Mar. 22, 1803; of Sackett's Harbor; wife and 1 son.
213 6. Mary Adaline, b. July 2, 1809; m , at Sackett's Harbor, Dec. 10, 1829, Chester Mellen, formerly a merchant of Sackett's Harbor, now Sutler to the U. S. Troops at Old Point Comfort, Va. Chil.,
214 1. *George Chester*, b. Ap. 11, 1831. 2. *Sophia Adaline*, b. Sept. 6, 1832.
216 3. *Mary Clitz*, b. Oct. 1, 1842.
217 7. William Henry, b. Ap. 25, 1815, of N. Y. city; m., Oct. 8, 1840, Mary Cheesebro, of New Haven, Oswego Co., New York. 2 drs.,
1. *Helen Mary*, b. in Oswego, Oct. 7, 1841.
2. *Sarah Cheesebro*, b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., Jan. 27, 1847, d.
218 8. George, b. Aug. 3, 1821, of N. Y. city; m., Nov. 24, 1847, Mary Nye, of Sandwich, Mass. One son,
1. *George Augustus*, b. in New York, Oct. 19, 1851.

---

127. 219 (VI.) ELIJAH KILBURN, a carpenter, of Walpole, N. H., son of John, Jr., and grandson of John Kilburn, Sen., the first settler of Walpole; m., Feb. 11, 1798, REBECCA JENNISON. He d. Mar. 19, 1847, and she d. Jan. 20, 1849. Chil.,

220 1. Harriet, b. June 19, 1799, d. Ap. 8, 1830.
221 2. Josiah, b. Jan. 2, 1801; formerly a farmer, now a machinist, of Littleton, N. H., and Rep. in N. H. Legislature; m., Mar. 1, 1827, Emily Bonney, of Littleton. Chil.,
222 1. *Benjamin West*, b. Dec. 10, 1827; m., Nov. 16, 1853, *Carrie L. Burnham*.
223 2. *Edward*, b. Feb. 27, 1830; m., May 10, 1851, *Adaline S. Owen*.
224 3. *Emily Bonney*, b. Oct. 17, 1833; m., Dec. 28, 1853, *James Dow*, Jr.
225 3. Mary Hubbard, b. Jan. 15, 1802; m., in Walpole, July 15, 1825, Noah Smith, an iron founder, of Fullersville, N. Y. Chil.,
226 1. *Mary Jane*, b. Ap. 29, 1826; m., May 11, 1846, *Justice O. Rose*. 3 chil., 1. George W. 2. Mary Elizabeth. 3. Justice.
227 2. *Harriet Rebecca*, b. Feb. 10, 1828; m., May 8, 1853, *Thomas Cary*.
228 3. *Eliza Ann*, b. Ap. 4, 1830; m., Jan. 21, 1850, *Carlisle D. Wait*.
229 4. *Phœbe Maria*, b. May 1, 1832. 5. *John Windsor*, b. Mar. 30, 1834.
231 6. *Martha Ellen*, b. Mar. 20, 1836. 7. *Katherine Augusta*, b. Ap. 16, 1839.
233 8. *William Rodney*, b. Dec. 14, 1842.
234 4. George, b. Dec. 1, 1803; a mechanic, of Walpole, afterwards a manufacturer, of Fall River, Mass., now (1854), superintendent of a cotton factory, at Lonsdale, R. I.; m., in Walpole, Dec. 18, 1825, Laura Hooper. Chil.,
235 1. *Hiram*, b. Nov. 9, 1826; m., July 19, 1847, *Harriet Ellen Sherman*.
236 2. *Ellen*, b. July 10, 1828; m., May 16, 1849, *George A. Kent*.
237 3. *John*, b. Aug. 5, 1830; m., Oct. 19, 1852, *Amanda Maria Whitman*.
238 4. *Edward*, b. Aug. 2, 1832; m., May 18, 1854, *Elnora Adams*.
239 5. *Harriet*, b. Aug. 31, 1834. 6. *George William*, b. Dec. 14, 1836, d. 1840.
241 7. *Laura Rebecca*, b. Jan. 7, 1839. 8. *Emeline Hooper*, b. Aug. 25, 1841.
243 9. *Mary Louisa*, b. Mar. 9, 1846. 10. *Elizabeth Fry*, b. July 20, 1848.
245 5. John Jennison, b. Feb. 21, 1808, keeper of a public house in Boston, afterwards a machinist of Fall River, where he d.; m., Jan. 11, 1831, Maria Elizabeth Gage. Chil.,
246 1. *Louisa Rebecca*, b. July 12, 1833. 2. *Edward Jennison*, b. Mar. 17, 1836.
248 3. *Maria Augusta*, b. May 19, 1839. 4. *Charles Henry*, b. Mar. 20, 1843.
250 5. *Helen Elizabeth*, b. Oct. 27, 1845.
251 6. Frederick, b. Ap. 4, 1809; a farmer and mechanic, formerly of Littleton, now of Walpole, N. H.; m., June 29, 1835, Mary Ann Watkins, of Walpole. Chil.,
252 1. *Ann Rebecca*, b. July 24, 1836. 2. *Mary*. 3. *Maria* (twins), b. Aug. 5, 1838.
255 4. *Frederick Sherman;* and 5. *Franklin Jennison* (twins), b. Mar. 11, 1849.

257 7. Elijah Carpenter, b. June 10, 1811; Rep. of Walpole; now (1854), a machinist, of Fall River; m., in Boston, Sept. 24, 1835, Mrs. Hannah S. (Carter) Upham, of Boston. Chil.,
258 1. *Emily Annah*, b. Ap. 1, 1839. 2. *Mary Theresa*, b. Aug. 3, 1841.
260 3. *Charles W.*, b. July 12, 1844. 4. *Ella T.*, b. June 21, 1850.
262 8. Rebecca, b. Aug. 21, 1815; m., Oct. 20, 1841, Rodney Smith, a paper manufacturer, of Hadley, Mass. Chil.,
1. *Elizabeth Rebecca*, b. Nov. 7, 1842, d. Feb. 23, 1847.
263 2. *Mary Ellen*, b. Mar. 4, 1845. 3. *Wm. Henry*, b. July 27, d. Aug. 17, 1848.
264 4. *Maria May*, b. Nov. 27, 1850. 5. *Arthur*, b. Sept. 18, 1852.
266 9. Wm. Jennison, b. Sept. 21, 1819; a merchant, of Augusta, Me., unm.

---

128. 267 (VI.) SOLOMON GODFREY, a blacksmith, of Walpole, afterwards of Langdon, N. H.; m. Sept. 20, 1801, MARY JENNISON. He d. in Rochester, N. Y., Nov. 8, 1848. Chil.,

268 1. Sarah Maria, b. Feb. 28, 1802; m., May 26, 1830, Willard S. Church, a farmer, of Northfield, Mass., s. p.
269 2. Clement Jennison, b. Nov. 14, 1803, a button manufacturer, of Waterbury, Conn.; m., May 13, 1834, Mary Boltwood Cooley, of Amherst, Mass.
270 1. *William Henry Kellogg*, b. May 14, 1839.
271 3. Caroline Frances, b. Jan. 8, 1806; m., Aug. 11, 1830, Leander Goodwin, a merchant, of Forsyth, Ga., afterwards of Cassville; was quartermaster in the Florida War; d. in Cassville, Sept. 16, 1848. Chil.,
272 1. *Leander Clement*, b. May 16, 1832. 2. *Francis Henry*, b. Ap. 23, 1834.
274 3. *Maria Louisa*, b. Oct. 18, 1835. 4. *Charles Lorin*, b. Jan. 29, 1843.
276 4. Eleanor Ann, b. Aug. 29, 1810; m., Ap. 19, 1830, Ira Waldo, a carriage manufacturer, of Rochester, N. Y., s. p.
277 5. Henry Nelson, b. Feb. 14, 1814; partner in business with his brother Clement, m., Jan. 1, 1839, Nancy Cochran Martin, of Landgrove, Vt.
278 1. *Marcus Martin*, b. May 24, 1843. 2. *Maria Louisa*, b. Mar. 18, 1847.
280 6. Mary Isabella, b. Oct. 30, 1819; m., Ap. 29, 1840, Levi S. Wyman, a farmer, of Landgrove, Vt., where he d. July 8, 1853. Chil.,
1. *Eugene S.*, b. Sept. 30, 1841, d. July 17, 1842.
281 2. *Eugene S.*, b. May 29, 1843. 3. *Eudora Isabella*, b. Mar. 10, 1847.

---

129. 283 (VI.) Major WILLIAM JENNISON, a farmer, of Walpole, N. H.; m., Dec. 14, 1804, PHEBE FIELD, dr. of James and Mary (Woodcock) Field, of Nelson, N. H.

284 1. Edwin, b. Aug. 26, 1805; grad. Dart. Coll. 1827; at And. Theol. Sem. 1830; ordained Pastor of the Cong. Church in Walpole, Aug. 17, 1831; dismissed on account of ill health, Mar. 17, 1835; subsequently settled and dismissed on the same account, in Mount Vernon, N. H., in Ashburnham, Mass., Hopkinton, N. H., and now (1854), retired from ministerial service to Alstead, N. H. ☞ He has furnished the genealogy of the descendants of John Jennison [33], his great-grandfather. He m., Jan. 25, 1832, Mary Barker Shannon, b. May 3, 1810, dr. of Dr. Richard Cutts Shannon, of Saco, Me., grad. Harv. Coll. 1795, d. 1828.
285 1. *Edward Shannon*, b. Dec. 13, 1832.
2. *Wm. Cutts*, b. May 29, 1837, d. July 28, 1841.
3. *Mary Theresa*, b. Ap. 4, 1840; d. July 20, 1841.
286 4. *Helen Maria*, b. Ap. 23, 1844.
287 2. Orvilla, b. Mar. 17, 1808; a farmer, of Walpole, afterwards of Danville, Vt.; m., Mar. 16, 1835, Lucy Mehitabel, dr. of Nathan Field, of Peacham, Vt. Chil.,
288 1. *Caroline Rebecca*, b. June 25, 1837. 2. *Lucy Augusta*, b. May 9, 1839.
290 3. *Helen Eliza*, b. Nov. 25, 1840, d. 1843. 4. *Martha Ann*, b. Nov. 4, 1843.
3. William, b. Ap. 30, 1812, d. Aug. 15, 1813.
292 4. Eliza Emily, b. Ap. 11, 1814; m., Feb. 21, 1839, Charles Grandison Livermore, a woollen manufacturer, of Alstead, now (1854) travelling agent of Fairbanks and Co., for their patent scales. Chil.,
293 1. *Ozro Jennison*, b. Jan. 6, 1840. 2. *Adeline Eliza*, b. July 29, 1841.
295 3. *Charlton Field*, b. Oct. 10, 1842. 4. *Enrico Edward*, b. Ap. 13, 1845.
5. William Wallace, b. Jan. 23, d. June 18, 1816.
297 6. Phebe Augusta, b. July 20, 1820, unm.

130. 298 (VI.) PROSPER BOOTH, a cabinet-maker, of Walpole, until 1813, when he moved to West Bloomfield, N. Y.; m., Nov. 23, 1809, LUCINDA JENNISON. She d. Feb. 27, 1847. Chil.,

299 1. EDNA BISHOP, b. May 17, 1810; m., Ap., 1835, GEORGE STUBBERFIELD, a farmer, of West Bloomfield, N. Y., now of Gorham, O.

300 1. *Lucinda*, b. Feb., 1839. 2. *Ellen*, b. Sept., 1840.

302 3. *Samuel B.*, b. Aug., 1842 4. *Amanda*, b. Nov., 1844.

304 5. *Edna E. A.*, b. Nov., 1845. 6. *Reuben*, b. July, 1847.

306 2. AMANDA JENNISON, b. Sept. 21, 1811; m., Feb. 14, 1833, HIRAM HADLEY, a farmer, of W. Bloomfield. Chil.,

307 1. *Oscar F.*, b. Oct. 18, 1835. 2. *Henry H.*, b. Mar. 17, 1838.

309 3. *Levi J.*, b. Feb. 15, 1848.

310 3. SARAH E., b. Aug. 11, 1813; m., in 1841, JOSEPH HAZE, a farmer, of W. Bloomfield, N. Y.

311 1. *Myron*, b. Mar., 1844. 2. *Mary*, b. 1846. 3. *Arza*, b. 1849.

314 4. FANNY C., b. July 16, 1815; m., Sept., 1834, CHAUNCEY A. RICHARDS, of Lima, N. Y. He d. Jan., 1836, leaving one child. His wid. m. (2d), in 1839, JAMES T. BONIFACE. Chil.,

315 1. *Adaline* (Richards), b. Aug. 2, 1835.

2. *Mary Ann* (Boniface), b. Nov. 1, 1839; d. Mar., 1847.

316 3. *Georgiana Willoughby* (Boniface), b. Mar., 1854.

317 5. MARY A., b. July 3, 1817; m., Aug., 1832, JOSEPH LOTEE, a cooper, of Lima, N. Y. Chil.,

318 1. *Amos*, b. Feb. 3, 1835. 2. *Levi*, b. Feb., 1836. 3. *Ellen*, b. Mar. 24, 1847.

321 6. NOBLE ORR, b. May 18, 1819; a farmer, of Arkport, N. Y.; m., Oct., 1849, HENRIETTA KINNEY, of W. Bloomfield. Chil.,

322 1. *Henry Booth*, b. Aug., 1850. 2. *Mehitabel*, b. 1853.

---

131. 323 (VI.) LEVI JENNISON, a farmer, of Walpole, and afterwards of Langdon, N. H.; a subaltern officer in the Battle of Tippecanoe, where he was wounded; afterwards taken prisoner by the British, and sent home on parole. He m. (1st), in 1813, PRUDENCE FULLER, of Walpole. She d. July 21, 1832, and he m. (2d), Nov. 5, 1833, ELIZA ANN HOWARD, of Alstead, where he d. Aug. 10, 1850. Chil.,

324 1. JOHN FULLER, b. Aug. 13, 1814; M.D. Dart. Coll., 1843; a physician and farmer, of Swanzey, N. H., unm.

325 2. ALBERT BISHOP, b. Mar. 19, 1817; m., Sept. 9, 1841, MARY JANE HOWARD, of Alstead; moved to California, in 1851.

326 1. *Kathleen*, b. June 15, 1842; d. 1846. 2. *Mary Ellen*, b. July 31, 1845.

3. *Julien Albert*, b. Jan. 1, 1849; d. Jan. 28, 1851.

327 3. AMANDA PAMELIA, b. June 22, 1819; m., Nov. 25, 1838, LUTHER J. FLETCHER. She d. Feb. 19, 1846, leaving one child.

328 1. *Rosabella Amanda*, b. June 30, 1840.

4. LOUISA, b. and d. 1821.

329 5. MARY LOUISA, b. Ap. 9, 1829; was a teacher in N. Orleans; m., lately to —— EATON.

(By 2d wife, Eliza Ann.)

330 6. FREDERICK LEVI, b. Aug. 21, 1834.

7. ISABELLA ELIZA, b. July 21, 1840; d. of a casualty, June 23, 1843.

331 8. ELLA ELIZA, b. Feb. 5, 1845.

---

133. 332 (V.) JONATHAN JENNISON, a farmer, of Walpole, N. H.; m. RHODA ASHLEY, of Hartland, Vt. He d. Sept. 11, 1835, and his wid. Rhoda, d. Feb. 20, 1840, aged 90 years. Chil.,

333 1. JONATHAN, b. Aug. 30, 1775; a farmer, of Walpole; m. DANIE DUNHAM. He d. Mar. 29, 1818, and his wid. Danie, d. June 21, 1847, aged 74. Chil.,

334 1. *Henry*, b. Nov. 28, 1800; a farmer, of Walpole; m., Sept. 18, 1839, *Harriet Fay*.

335 2. *Levi Dunham*, b. Aug. 11, 1802.

3. *Josiah*, b. 1804; d. 1806.

4. *Lurancy*, b. Ap. 27, 1807; m. *David C. Thompson*, Esq., a farmer, of Walpole, and Rep. in the State Legislature.
5. *Rhoda Ashley*, b. Dec. 23, 1808. 6. *Horace Allen*, b. Jan. 18, 1811.
7. Child, b. and d. 1812.

2. THOMAS, b. Oct. 4, 1776; a farmer, of Walpole; m. MARTHA MOORE. He d. June 24, 1823, and his wid. d. within a few years.
1. *Thomas Moore*, b. Nov. 18, 1805; m., Mar. 21, 1839, *Fanna A. Hickson*.
2. *John*, b. June 14, 1807; of Walpole; has a family.
3. *Daniel Ashley*, b. Sept. 3, 1808. 4. *Mary Holland*, b. Mar., 1810; d. 1811.
5. *Mary Holland*, b. June 5, 1813; m., Oct. 21, 1838, *John W. Lovejoy*, of Lancaster, N. H.
6. *George Charles*, b. Oct. 4, 1814.

3. NABBIE, b. Mar. 22, d. May 8, 1778.

4. MARTIN, b. June 30, 1779; m. HEPZIETH FITCH; went to the West; d. at Bowling Green, Ky., May 20, 1816, and his wid. d. Jan. 10, 1824, aged 39.
1. *Alfred*, b. Oct. 2, 1805, d.

5. RHODA, b. Sept. 3, 1781; m., June 4, 1812, Capt. PLINY BLISS, a very enterprising man; moved from Walpole to Cincinnati, in 1815, and soon after to Covington, Ky., where he d. Mar. 4, 1854, aged 78. His wife Rhoda d. of cholera, May, 1849. He established the first horse ferry-boat, and afterwards the first steam ferry-boat, between Cincinnati and Covington, and another across Tenn. River at Florence, Ala.; was some time commander of the Steamer Gen. Pike, between Maysville and Louisville. See a sketch of his life in the Palmer (Mass.) Journal, of Ap. 15, 1854.

6. DANIEL, b. Nov. 30, 1782; a physician, of Hartland, Vt., where he m. MARTHA ASHLEY, of Hartland. He d. many years ago. His wid. was living recently.
1. *Martha*, m. *W. S. Dickinson*, of Lebanon, N. H., both d.

7. ABIGAIL, b. Sept. 23, 1786; now of Walpole, unm.

8. CHARLES, b. Feb., 1789; a physician, of Orangeville, N. Y., where he passed most of his life; m. ELIZABETH MAHAN. He d. in Michigan, about 1846. Chil.,
1. *Charles*. 2. *Elizabeth*. 3. *Ellen*. 4. *Lucia*. 5. *Ann*. 6. *Lorenzo*. 7. *Sewell*.

---

p. 310 [76.] LEVI JENNISON, after the birth of one child, moved to Shoreham, Vt., where he settled, and d. there Dec. 21, 1798. His wid., RUTH, m. BENJAMIN TOWER, and is now (1854) living, aged 85. Besides the following children, he had others, who d. in infancy.

1. ETHAN, b. in Shrewsbury, July 6, 1789, d. young.

2. SILAS HEMENWAY, b. in Shoreham, May 17, 1791. He was Rep. in Vt. Legislature, 1826, 27, 28, 29, and 30; Councillor, 1832, 33, and 34; Lt. Governor, 1835, and Governor of Vt., 1836, 37, 38, 39, and 40. He m. in 1814, MARILLA HANKS BUSH, b. in Shoreham, June 24, 1791, dr. of Eben and Sally (Cary) Bush, from Becket, Mass. He d. Sept. 30, 1849. Chil.,
1. *Lurana Sandford*, b. Jan. 3, 1815; m., in 1845, Dr. *James Little*, of Beverly, O. Chil., 1. Silas Jennison. 2. Mary.
2. *Levi*, b. Oct. 1, 1816; d. Dec. 22, 1839.
3. *Ruth*, b. May 16, 1821; m., in 1851, *Myron Orvis*. 2 chil.
4. *Sara Cary*, b. Aug. 27, 1824. 5. *Laura Louisa*, b. Ap. 21, 1829.

3. POLLY, b. May 20, 1795; m., in 1815, LEVI BIGELOW HARRINGTON, of Shoreham, b. in Worcester, Mass., Mar. 12, 1792. He d. Dec. 23, 1853. Chil.,
1. *Eliza*, b. Nov. 10, 1815. 2. *Edward A.*, b. Aug. 30, 1817.
3. *Mary*, b. Nov. 7, 1819; d. Aug. 21, 1840. 4. *Marcia*, b. June 19, 1822; d. Dec. 14, 1847.
5. *Ruth*, b. July 10, 1824; m., in 1845, *Charles H. Day*, of Ticonderoga.
6. *Sarah*, b. Dec. 19, 1827; d. Jan. 3, 1828.
7. *Almira Chapin*, b. Feb. 17, 1828; m., in 1852, *Curtis Z. Beaman*, of Marengo, Ill.
8. *Sarah Bigelow*, b. Ap. 22, 1830. 9. *Ellen Lucretia*, b. Ap. 26, 1834.
10. *Levi*, b. Ap., d. May, 1836. 11. *Levi Franklin*, b. June 14, 1839; d. Feb. 13, 1840.

367 | 4. Ruth, b. 1797; m., in 1819, Benajah Cook. She d. in Shoreham, May 18, 1821, leaving dr. *Julia Ann*, b. May 19, 1820; m., in 1842, *George Jakeway*, of West Haven, Vt.; 4 chil.

p. 310. [80.] For Rev. Job Sumner, read Joseph Sumner. This William Jennison, was a son of (?) Capt. Israel Jennison [47]. [See Geneal. Reg. viii., p. 128 n.]

JOHNSON.—Solomon and Elinor Johnson, had, 1. Nathaniel. 2. Joseph (twins), b. in Sud., Feb. 3, 1639–40. 3. Mary, b. in Sud., Jan. 23, 1643–4. 4. Caleb, b. in Sud., Feb. 1, 1645–6. Solomon Johnson (then aged 34) was appointed herdsman of Wat., Mar. 31, 1651, to have charge of the cow-pen, near Sudbury line, and he continued there until 1660. His son Caleb was accidentally shot May 4, 1654, near his house, "in the Liberties of Watertown." Jan. 19, 1663, the selectmen of Wat., ordered that Solomon and John Johnson, of Marlboro, be sued for balance of ministry rate. John Johnson was aged 57, in Mar., 1685–6.

p. 311. **JONES.**—Lewis Jones, had dr. Phebe, b. in Rox., 1645; d. 1650. He probably moved to Wat. about this date, just before the birth of his son Shubael. Ap. 23, 1679, Lewis Jones, of Wat., planter, for 12 cords of wood, sold to Justinian Holden, about 3 acres, bounded with the farmland of Holden, "and the Great Fresh Pond surrounding the same." Wit. John Eames, and John Collar. 1664, Edward Wilson, constable, charges for carrying home Samuel Jones, of Wat., from Boston. Perhaps for Samuel, should be read Shubael, who was non-comp. Dec. 29, 1684, Josiah Jones, ex'r. of his father's Will; John Stone, overseer of the same; Simon Stone, and John Stone, guardians of "Suball Jones," all of Wat., sold to John Coolidge, 10 acres in Wat., bounded S. by country road; W. by Dea. Bright; N. by Joseph Mason; E. by highway. Wit. John Chadwick, and John Nevinson.

[1.] Capt. Josiah Jones was selectman of Wat., 1685, 86, 87, 90, 1702, 9.

[5.] Nathaniel Jones was a Captain; selectman of Worcester, 1722, and 23, and Rep. 1727.

[10.] Strike out all after 1715. This was not the Jonas Jones, who m. A. H., and settled in Shrewsbury. [See Hist. of N. Ipswich, p. 393.]

p. 312. [26.] Dec. 29, 1699, Josiah Jones [1] and wife Lydia, executed a gift deed to son Josiah Jones, of 50 acres in Wat. [Farms]; also, 10 A., and some other lands.

[32.] [See Bond, 1., Part II., p. 686.] Mar. 1, 1702–3, Josiah Jones [1] and wife Lydia, sold to son Samuel Jones, weaver, 17 acres, bounded N. and W. by J. J.; S. by Nathaniel Bright; E. by S. J. Also, at the same time, 150 acres, bounded N. and S. by squadron lines; W. by Jonathan Bullard; E. by —— Saltonstall.

[47.] Abigail, m., in Templeton, Mar. 8, 1778, John Locke. [Locke Fam., p. 53.]

p. 313. [62.] The Will of John Jones, of Weston, dated Feb. 11, 1763, lodged June 4, 1774, mentions son John, to whom he had already given 320 A. in Princeton; son Benjamin, to whom he had given 240 A. in Oakham; son Ezra, to whom he had given 320 A. in Rutland, and son Abraham.

[63.] Col. John Jones, was a celebrated land surveyor; was, in 1760, chosen Proprietor's Clerk, of Natick, and was a deacon of the 2d church (Mr. Badger's) in Natick. He lived on a promontory, or peninsula, in the north part of Dover, surrounded on the N. and W. and E. sides by Charles River. The estate, in 1830, belonged to Mr. Loring. He was a civil magistrate under the Colonial, and afterwards under the State government. He d. Feb. 2, 1802, aged 85 yrs. 3 m. 2 d. [See Bigelow's Hist. of Natick.]

p. 314. [102.] Abigail, wid. of Col. E. Williams, d. Dec. 4, 1784, aged 90.

[105.] Mr. Sergeant d. July 27, 1749, aged 39. Gen. Joseph Dwight, son of Henry Dwight, of Hatfield, was born Oct. 16, 1702; grad. Harv. Coll., 1722; settled in Brookfield, and was admitted to practice law in Worcester County; thence he removed to Great Barrington, where he d. June 9, 1765. He was Rep. of Brookfield, 1748, 49, 51, and Speaker, 1748 and 49, and was a member of the Council. He was Brig. General in the expedition against Louisburg, in 1745. He was afterwards a Judge of the court in Berkshire County. [Hist. of Brookfield, pp. 46 and 50.]

[108.] John Sergeant, Jr., d. at New Stockbridge, N. Y., Sept. 8, 1824, aged 77.

[109.] For Mary Dwight, read Pamela Dwight. She d. Sept. 20, 1807, aged 47; and Hon. T. Sedgwick d. in Boston, Jan. 24, 1813.

p. 315. [110.] Henry Dwight d. Sept. 15, 1804, aged 47.

[111.] Josiah Jones, d. May 6, 1759, aged 38.
[112.] Judith, m., Sept. 17, 1761, Rev. E. T., who d. Feb. 12, 1773, and she d. in Stockbridge, Ap. 5, 1801. Her son Enoch d. unm.
[114.] Mrs. Sophia (Partridge) Jones, d. Oct. 25, 1830.
[122.] For a copious and minute record of the descendants of William and Sarah (Locke) Jones, see Locke Family, p. 34, &c.
[131.] Col. Elisha Jones was Rep. of Weston, 1754, 56, 57, 58, 60, 61, 62, 63, 73, 74. He was a Royalist, and several of his descendants imbibed his principles.
p. 316. [153.] ISRAEL JONES, Jr., of North Adams, m., in 1802, PHILENA FOOTE, b. Sept. 22, 1779, dr. of Obed and Mary (Todd) Foote, first of Plymouth, Conn., afterwards of Gill, Mass. [See Foote Genealogy, pp. 192 and 122.] Chil.,
1. *Alathea*, b. Aug. 3, 1803; m., May 21, 1833, *Alexander Morris*, of C. W.
2. *Israel Foote*, b. July 5, 1805, in Burlington, N. Y.; a lawyer; m. in 1833; d. in Prescott, C. W., Ap. 4, 1844, leaving 6 children.
3. *Charles*, b. Aug. 1, 1809, in Yonge, C. W.; is a Presbyterian minister; m., and resides in Owego, N. Y.

p. 317. [177.] See Locke Family, p. 307.
[179.] (?) Samuel Jones and Esther Merriam, both of Lex., m., Dec. 4, 1760.
[189.] The estate of LEMUEL JONES divided, in 1783, to *James*, *Amos*, *Lemuel*, *Enoch*, *Anna*, *Daniel*, *Sarah*, and *Ruth*. Leonard and Garfield probably d. young.
p. 318. [221.] Sparks, (?) Parke. Stephen Jones d. Ap. 8, 1840, and his wife d. Oct. 9, 1828, aged 65.
p. 319. [252.] For Kingsbury, read Kingsley.
p. 320. [265.] For Feb., read May. [268.] For Jan. 19, read 7; and for Dec. 1, read Jan. 12.
[270.] Dea. Josiah Jones, d. Feb. 10, 1834.
p. 321. [283.] Dr. H. Jones m., Mar. 22, 1800, E. B.
[†297.] For July 18, read July 9.

JOURDEN.—Alexander Jourden, a Scotch prisoner, brought from England, by John Cloise, in Capt. Allen's ship, kept and ill-used by Cloise and wife, and then sold for £17; presented complaint to the County Court in 1653 [Court Files].

---

p. 323. **KELLY.**—Mary, wid. of John Kelly, adm. f. c. Wat., Ap. 22, 1750.

KEMBALL.—Inventory of Henry Kemball, dated July 22, 1648. Admin. on estate of wid. Susanna Loe, granted Oct. 7, 1684, to her children, John Kemball, and wid. Straite. She d. Aug. 19, 1684, and her Inventory, by John Biscoe, and John Warner, presented to court, Oct. 7, 1684. Farm, 80 acres, £127; 7 A. dividend land, £9 9*s.*; 6 A. in lieu of township, £3 3*s.*; 2 A. plowland, £5 5*s.* At court, Ap., 1651, "Thomas Straite acknowledged that he had received the portion of Elizabeth, his wife, from her father's estate." Also, John Randall had his wife Susanna's share. There was a John Loo, of Boston, in 1649. Did he marry the widow of Henry Kemball? In the settlement of the estate of John Winter, in 1691, there is mentioned land bought of William Loe.
[4.] Sept. 6, 1687, and again in 1688, John Kemball was allowed by court to be "gager of casks," and sealer of weights and measures.
[8.] John Kemball, was a cooper.
[11.] John Kemball was selectman, 1765, 66, 67, 68, 69; and tax-collector, 1767.

---

p. 325. **KENDALL.**—In last line, for Woodward, 36–42, read 211–214. July 9, 1711, Joshua Kendall, of Wat., weaver, b. in Woburn, Mar. 14, 1689 (son of Samuel and Rebecca (Mixer), of Woburn [Mixer, 6.]), bought a house and several parcels of land, estate of Martin Townsend, d. q. v.

KETTLE.—John Kettle m., in Sud., Sarah Goodnow, b. Mar. 17, 1642, dr. of Edmund and Hannah G.

KIDDER.—Thomas Kidur, of Wat., adm. freeman Ap. 18, 1690.

p. 326. **KING.**—9th line, for 1646, read 1644. This "young, resolute, and confident" Thomas King, appears to have been the pioneer in the settlement of Rutland [then called Nashaway]. From an excursion thither, with Sholan, an Indian chief, he returned and induced the hardy and adventurous John Prescott and others, to go and commence a settlement there. He and Symonds, built a trading-house; but he died in Watertown, before he had moved his family thither. His Inventory renders it very probable that he was a trader in Watertown. [See Willard's Centennial Address, at Lancaster, and Geneal. Reg. viii., p. 56.] Mary King, a member of the 2d church, in Boston (name of her husband not given), had eight chil. bap. there, the 6th of whom, Richard, was bap. Oct. 18, 1711. Was this the Richard King who settled in Watertown, as early as 1740, and afterwards moved to Scarborough?

The Will of Richard King, of Littleton, dated Feb. 25, proved Mar. 26, 1771, mentions wife Elizabeth; sons Roger, Richard, and Samuel; dr. Elizabeth, wife of Josiah Parkhurst; dr. Mary, wife of Oliver Corey; dr. Abigail, wife of Asa Lawrence [J. Lawrence, 276, Part II.]; and son James.

Sept., 1739, caution against (settlement of) Rachel King, from Boston, staying at wid. Barnard's. Feb. 10, 1740, Richard King petitioned the selectmen of Wat., for permission to erect a sawpit or scaffold, at the S. end of the bridge; not granted.

---

p. 327. **KINGSBURY.**—John Kingsbury was deputy of Dedham, in 1647. See Geneal. Reg. vii., p. 168.

KNAPP.—[1.] Mar. 1, 1630–1, Nicholas Knapp was fined by the court five pounds, for taking upon him to cure the scurvy by a water of no value, which he sold at a very dear rate, to be imprisoned till he pay his fine, or give security for it, or else be whipped, and be liable to any man's action of whom he had received money for said water. [Col. Records.]

[1–2.] Timothy Knapp, deputy of Rye, Conn., Oct., 1670.

[1–3.] Joshua Knapp, of Greenwich, Conn., adm. freeman, 1669.

[1–4.] Caleb Knapp, of Stamford, Conn., adm. freeman, 1669.

Moses Knapp, of Greenwich, Conn., adm. freeman, May, 1670.

p. 327. [2.] The Will of William Knapp, mentions sons, William, John, and James; and drs. Elizabeth, Mary, Anne, and Judith. Wit. Richard Beers, Richard Bloiss, Nathaniel Salisbury. Mid. Deeds, vol. ii., p. 201–3, says he d. intestate, and his estate divided by order of the court. Perhaps the Will was set aside because made before his last marriage. Oct. 15, 1658, admin. on the estate was granted to Ephraim Child, Richard Beers, and Priscilla Knapp. The next April, she was released from the administration. Dec., 1658, the constable of Wat. was ordered by the court to deliver wid. Knapp her chest and other things, which John Knapp has detained from her by attachment. Dec. 16, 1662, Ephraim Child and Serjt. Beers were discharged from admin. of Wm. Knapp, and John Coolidge and Henry Bright appointed in their place.

[3.] Wid. Margaret Knapp a town charge in 1681; d. a pauper, previous to Jan., 1702–3.

p. 328. [4.] For adm. freeman, read, took oath of fidelity.

☞ Joshua Knapp [? son of John [5.] and Sarah], m. (1st) Sarah ——, and had, 1. Samuel, b. in Rox., June 26, 1715, "not an inhabitant" of Rox. June 12, 1716, Joshua Knapp and family, from Rox., cautioned against settlement in Camb. Joshua Knapp m., in Newton, 1727, Elizabeth, dr. of John and Bethia Prentice.

[7.] For adm. freeman, read, took oath of fidelity. James Knapp was one of the original proprietors of Groton; was a Sergeant; was one of the four men to whom a grant was made to encourage the building a mill in Groton. [See Tarball, 1.] Elizabeth Knapp, of Groton (wife of James), was one of the bewitched persons mentioned by Cotton Mather. [See Butler, p. 254.]

[11.] This was probably the Elizabeth Knapp, who lived in the family of Samuel Cole, of Boston, in Nov., 1657. She probably m. John Buttery, and went with him to England. [See Buttery, p. 733.]

KNIGHT.—Joseph Knight (supposed to be a son of John, of Wat.), soon after the sale of his house, moved to Woburn, and there, by wife Hannah, had numerous children, one of whom, Dinah, July 4, 1660, m. John Morse, Jr. [See Morse [1.], in Part II.] Joseph Knight, Sen., d., in Woburn, Aug. 13, 1687, and his wid. Hannah, d. Jan. 13, 1694–5.

p. 329. **LAMSON.**—John Lamson, m. (2d), in Charlestown, Dec. 22, 1720, Sarah Rand (not Abigail).

[4–1–2.] Rev. Alvan Lamson, ordained in Dedham, Oct. 29, 1818; m., July 11, 1725, Frances Fidelia Ward, dr. of Hon. Artemas Ward. [Ward Fam., pp. 89, and 149.] 4 chil.,

[7–3–2.] Rev. Joseph Bennet, d. (suicide) 1851.

---

p. 331. **GEORGE LAWRENCE.**—[1.] Will of GEORGE LAWRENCE, dated 1707, mentions wife ELIZABETH, two youngest chil., *Joseph* and *Rachel;* sons *George, Benjamin,* and *Daniel;* dr. *Mercy Baker,* living at Yarmouth; dr. *Grace Edes,* at Charlestown; dr. *Elizabeth Whitney,* at Stow; dr. *Hannah Sawtel,* at Groton; dr. *Judith Sterns,* of Camb. Farms; dr. *Mary Flagg;* dr. *Sarah Rider;* dr. *Martha Dix;* gr. dr. *Mary Earl.* Sons Daniel and George appointed administrators, at the request of the widow. Inventory dated Ap. 5, 1709.

For immediately assigned, read, in 1709 assigned, &c.

[4.] Strike out, (?).

[6.] BENJAMIN LAWRENCE, a waterman, of Charlestown, m. (1st) in Boston, July 4, 1689, MARY CLOUGH. He m. (2d), Feb. 3, 1695, ANNA, wid. of Benjamin Phillips, of Charlestown. She d. Jan. 11, 1715–16, aged 37. He m. (3d) Nov. 18, 1716, ANNA, wid. of Nathaniel Adams, of Charlestown, and dr. of Nathaniel Coolidge, of Wat. [Coolidge 46, Part II.] She d. Dec. 28, 1718, aged 47. He m. (4th) July 9, 1719, ELIZABETH BENNETT. She d. Nov. 26, 1738, aged 75. His Will, dated Sept. 7, 1733, mentions wife Elizabeth; gr. dr. Mary Lawrence, of Boston, in her (?) 12th year [dr. of son John]; chil. of dr. Abigail "Pearks," of Boston, viz., John, Elizabeth, and Ann; dr. Elizabeth Colby, of Newbury; dr. Mary Stevens, of Sheepscot, York Co.

Benja Lawrence

1. JOHN, bap. Nov. 22, 1696; a chairmaker or joiner; m. (pub. in Boston, May 28), 1724, ANNA DINSDALE. She probably d. in childbed, leaving dr. Mary, mentioned in the grandfather's will. He m. (2d), Oct. 1 (pub. in Boston, Aug. 23), 1725, DOROTHY STAFFORD. His Will, dated July 5, 1732, gave his estate to his wife Dorothy. His wid. Dorothy m. Thomas Wharton. Sept. 12, 1737, Thomas Wharton, housewright, was appointed guardian of "his daughter-in-law [stepdaughter], Mary Lawrence," dr. of John, late of Charlestown, joiner, having land in Watertown.
2. ABIGAIL, b. Oct. 30, 1698; m. (pub. in Boston, Feb. 2), 1715, STEPHEN "PERK," of Boston. She d. 1733, leaving 3 chil., viz., 1. *John.* 2. *Elizabeth.* 3. *Ann.*
3. WILLIAM, bap. July 14, 1700, d. soon.
4. ELIZABETH (? twin), bap. July 14, 1700, d. soon.
5. ELIZABETH, bap. Oct. 4, 1702; m., Dec. 22, 1720, AMBROSE COLEBY, of Newbury. He was adm. f. c. Charlestown, Mar. 1, 1718–19.
6. BENJAMIN, bap. Sept. 10, 1704; d. before his father.
7. MARY, bap. Feb. 23, 1706–7; m. (? Thomas) STEVENS, of Sheepscot, of York Co.

---

1 [7.] DANIEL LAWRENCE, a tailor (? painter) of Charlestown; m. (1st), in Charlestown, June 19, 1689, SARAH COUNTS. [In 1715, Hannah, wid. of Samuel Counce, executed a deed in favor of Samuel Lawrence.] He m. (2d), Nov. 1695, HANNAH MASON. She d. Aug. 27, 1721, aged 56. He m. (3d), Aug. 23, 1722, MAUD RUSSELL, bap. June 25, 1676, dr. of James and Mabel (Haynes) Russell, and gr. dr. of Hon. Richard and Maud Russell, all of Charlestown. He d. Oct. 20, 1743, aged 78. Inventory dated Dec. 12, 1743, £217 13*s.* 6*d.* Admin. granted to son Daniel.

Daniel Lawrance

The Will of wid. Maud Lawrence, "far advanced in life," dated Dec. 22, 1747, proved May 14, 1748, mentions her nephew, Thomas Jenner; niece Abigail Stevens; sister Mabel Jenner; brother Daniel Russell; sister Mary Miller; cousins Ezekiel, David, and Sarah Cheever; Elizabeth Hendley and husband; nephews, Chambers Russell, and wife; James Russell, and wife; Richard Russell, and wife; Daniel Russell; niece Abigail Russell; niece Rebecca Wyer, and husband; cousin

John Stevens, and wife; cousins Abigail and Grace Stevens; Mabel Bird, and husband; cousins David, Samuel, and Joanna Jenner; son-in-law [step-son] Daniel Lawrence, and wife; dr.-in-law [stepdaughter] Hannah Calder; cousin Elizabeth Stanley.

---

2 1. DANIEL, bap. Aug. 9, 1696; m., Dec. 17, 1722, MARGARET ALLEY.
3 1. *Daniel*, bap. Oct. 27, 1723; a painter, of Charlestown; m., Ap. 17, 1746, *Sarah Grant* [15–2]. He d. Aug. 23, 1750, aged 26. Wid. Sarah returned admin'x account, 1757.
4 1. Samuel, bap. Jan. 18, 1746–7; drowned.
5 2. Sarah, bap. Ap. 2, 1749. 3. Samuel, bap. May 20, 1753.
6 2. *Hannah*, bap. Nov. 21, 1724; m., Dec. 20, 1744, *Walter Hunter*, a mariner, of Charlestown. Admin. on his estate granted June 20, 1748, to wid. Hannah, Thomas Maudlin, and Daniel Lawrence, Jr.
7 1. Margaret, bap. Ap. 13, 1746.
8 3. *Samuel*, bap. Jan. 15, 1726.
9 4. *Margaret*, bap. Sept. 23, 1728.
10 5. *Margaret*, bap. Oct. 7, 1733.
11 2. SAMUEL, bap. in 2d Church, Boston, May 22, 1698, mentioned among the heirs of his father. May 25, 1741, Daniel Lawrence, aged 19, son of Samuel Lawrence, of the Island of St. Christopher, chose his grandfather, Daniel Lawrence, his guardian. Sarah, wid. of Samuel Lawrence, of Charlestown, signed a deed 1759. Copy of a paper, dated Charlestown, Nov. 26, 1743: "This may certify, that I am willing that my uncle, Daniel Lawrence, should take administration of my grandfather Lawrence's estate. (signed) DANIEL LAWRENCE."
12 3. HANNAH, bap. Feb. 26, 1699–1700 (pub. in Boston, Feb. 3); m. Mar. 3, 1719–20, Dr. ROBERT CALDER, of Boston, afterwards of Charlestown, in the publication said to be "of Great Britain." She d. Nov. 25, 1758, aged 59 [gravestone]. Chil.,
13 1. *Hannah*, bap. in Charlestown, Nov. 11, 1722.
14 2. *Barbara*, m. *Benjamin Fessenden* [See Fessenden, p. 757].
3. *Rebecca*, b. Aug. 8, 1742 4. *William*. 5. *George*. 6. *Lydia*.
15 7. *Elizabeth*, chil. of Hannah, wid. of Robert Calder, bap. June 15, 1746. William and George d. young.
4. SARAH, bap. Mar. 29, 1702, d. soon.
16 5. LYDIA, bap. Jan. 30, 1703–4; m. (1st), Aug. 14, 1722, WILLIAM AUSTIN. He d. Oct. 28, 1730, æt. 32, and she m. (2d), Oct. 21, 1736, JOHN E. PITCHER. She d. Jan. 13, 1741, æt. 37 [gravestone].
17 6. SARAH, bap. Feb. 3, 1705–6; d. before her father, s. p.

[10.] For Dec. 4, read Dec. 11. [See Court File, 1681.] John Earl, of Boston, m. in Charlestown, Oct. 27, 1719, Mary Boylston [Boylston 7, Part II.]

[12.] Grace Lawrence m. John Edes, of Charlestown. 11 chil.

[13.] Joseph Lawrence, locksmith, of Charlestown, and wife Hannah, signed a deed in 1714, and another in 1717, in favor of his brother George.

[15.] Patience, d. young; not mentioned in her father's Will.

[15½.] Mercy, perhaps the eldest child; mentioned in her father's Will; m. — BAKER, of Yarmouth.

[25.] Wid. Mary, admin'x, presented her account 1774.

The Will of Elijah Lawrence, dated Nov. 29, 1784, proved May 17, 1805, mentions brother George, and his wife Esther, and chil. Jonas, Elijah, and Josiah, and Eunice Sanderson.

[26½.] 6½, Jonas, b. about 1740.

p. 332. [36.] Admin. granted to Mary, wid. of Samuel, May 7, 1764. Inventory, £49 11*s.* 5*d.*

[44–5.] Eunice, m., Mar. 25, 1802, Samuel Sanderson [151].

[44–8.] Josiah (son of George and Esther), a baker, of Savannah, in 1815, signed a discharge of his guardian.

JOHN LAWRENCE.

(I.) JOHN LAWRENCE,* settled in Watertown, probably in 1635, as his eldest child was born there, Mar. 14, 1635–6. His name is on the earliest list of proprietors extant, and he was adm. freeman Ap. 17, 1637. The date of his arrival in America has not been ascertained, nor is it known whether he was married before or after his arrival. Nothing has yet been ascertained from American records or archives, with respect to his parentage or ancestry. It has been supposed that he was the John Lawrence† of great St. Albans, Hertfordshire, who embarked in the Planter, for New England, in 1635, then aged 17 years. This is evidently a mistake, as the passenger in the Planter was only 19 years old when John Lawrence, of Watertown, was admitted freeman.

By his first wife, ELIZABETH, he had 12 children, all born between his settlement in Watertown, and his removal to Groton, whither he moved in the autumn of 1662. His wife, Elizabeth d. there the next summer, Aug. 29, 1663, and he m. (2d), Nov. 2, 1664, SUSANNA BATCHELDER, dr. of William Batchelder, of Charlestown. He d. July 11, 1667, and his wid. Susanna d. July 8, 1668. His Will, dated Ap. 24, proved Oct. 1, 1667, appoints his wife, and sons Nathaniel and Joseph, ex'rs; mentions sons Enoch, Samuel, Isaac, Jonathan, and Zechariah; of the three at home, Elizabeth, "to live with Mr. Ensigne Buss, of Concord, till of age; the other two, Enoch and Zechariah, be trust to Samuel Willard and William Lakin, till of age." To his dr. Mary he gave only half a portion with the rest, "to teach her a remembrance of her disobedience and unfaithfulness to me in my distress." [She had married two days before the decease of her mother.] Inventory, £278 0*s.* 4*d.* House and 10 acres of land, from the street to the hill, taking an equal breadth, apprized at £60. The Will of his wid. Susanna, dated at Charlestown, July, proved Dec. 16, 1668, mentions her two daughters, Abigail and Susanna; her father and mother Bachelder; two sisters, Rachel Atwood and Abigail Asting; her father Bachelder, and brother Atwood, of Malden, ex'rs.



[Signature to his Will.

The date of his removal to Groton is determined with sufficient precision by the following facts. Oct. 23, 1662, he sold land in Watertown to John Barnard. Oct. 27, 1662, he sold another lot to William Page, and on the same day another lot to Joseph Underwood, and on the same day he sold to John Biscoe his homestead in Watertown, a dwelling-house, &c., and about thirteen acres, "being the now mansion-house of said John Lawrence," bounded on the E. by the highway; N. by Timothy Hawkins and John Hammond; W. by the meadow of said Biscoe; S. by land of John Flemming, deceased; wid. Dix, and her sonne; wid. Bartlett, and said Biscoe. In Dec. 1662, "meet men were found amongst the inhabitants [of Groton], when Dea. James Parker, John Lawrence, William Martin, Richard Blood, and James Fiske, were chosen selectmen" [Butler, p. 17]. His early admision as freeman, and this election to the first board of selectmen of Groton, show that he was well known, and of good repute. According to the list of possessions in Watertown in 1642, he then owned 7 lots, amounting to 154½ acres. In legal instruments he was designated a carpenter, although, from the amount of his land, it might be presumed that he was chiefly devoted to agriculture. The birth

* In compiling the following genealogy of the descendants of John Lawrence, we with pleasure acknowledge our obligations, in the first place, to Butler's very valuable History of Groton, so often referred to in the course of this work; in the next place, to the Genealogy of Isaac Lawrence [366], by Mr. F. S. Pease, published in Albany in 1853; and lastly, to "the Memoir of the Family of John Lawrence," by Rev. John Lawrence, printed in Boston in 1847, but not published. To the latter we are indebted for much information respecting the later generations. A gentleman has lately succeeded, as we are told, in discovering the pedigree of the Lawrence families in England, and tracing it back to a remote period. This pedigree has not yet been received in this country. Perhaps it may be forwarded in such time as to find a place in our Appendix.

† The following family, from Great St. Albans, Hertfordshire, embarked in the Planter, Nic. Trarice, Master, Ap. 2, 1635.

John Tuttell, mercer, aged 39; Joan Tuttell, aged 42; *John Lawrence*, aged 17; *William Lawrence*, aged 12; *Maria Lawrence*, aged 9; *Abigail Tuttell*, aged 6; *Symon Tuttell*, aged 4; *Sara Tuttell*, aged 2; *John Tuttell*, aged 1 year.

1653–4, Mrs. Joanna Tuttle was att'y of her husband John Tuttle, then living in Ireland. He d. at Carrickfergus, Ireland, Dec. 30, 1656. It appears by the court files of Essex, 1659, that Joanna Tuttle had a son George Giddings; son John Lawrence; sons John and Simon Tuttle. Also, that there was a John Tuttle, then aged 33, nephew of her husband. As no son William Lawrence is mentioned in this document, we may infer that he was not then living. It is here evident that this Joanna m. (1st), —— Lawrence, and afterwards John Tuttle. The numerous and respectable Lawrence families of Long Island and New York, are said to trace their lineage to these emigrants, John and William, from Great St. Albans.

There was a Henry Lawrence of Charlestown as early as 1635. In the first division of land on Mistick side, Ap. 20, 1638, he received five acres. July 22, 1646, wid. Christian Lawrence (supposed to be the wid. of Henry) and her son John, sold land at Fort Point. The age of this son John has not been ascertained. Wid. Christian Lawrence d. Mar. 3, 1647-8. Oct. 8, 1648, Nicholas Lawrence, of Charlestown, sold land at Fort Point to Nicholas Shapley.

of his dr. Elizabeth is recorded in Boston, and as no births of his family are recorded in Wat., from 1649 until 1659, perhaps he resided in Boston several years, in the exercise of his trade. Chil.,

15. 2 1. JOHN, b. Mar. 14, 1735–6. He is not mentioned in his father's Will, and it might therefore be concluded that he was deceased, and without issue. But it is to be observed, that he does not mention his son Peleg, nor his drs. Abigail and Susanna, who are known to have been then living. We shall assume that he was then living, until there is some evidence to disprove it, and that he had a family.

2. JONATHAN, buried Ap. 6, 1648.

23. 3 3. NATHANIEL, b. Oct. 15, 1639; an executor of his father's Will, adm. freeman May 15, 1672.

4. JOSEPH, b. Mar., d. May, 1642.

4 5. JOSEPH, b. May 30, 1643; an ex'r of his father's Will; adm. freeman May 15, 1672; m., 1670–1 (?) REBECCA ——. He was probably the Joseph Lawrence who, by wife Rebecca, had dr. Rebecca, bap. in the 1st Church of Boston, Feb. 1, 1679–80, and who d. Nov. 14, 1685. It is conjectured that the persons making the following Will were his wife and daughter. The Will of Rebecca Lawrence (? of Boston), dated July 18, proved Dec. 12, 1726, gives her estate to her mother, Rebecca. The Will of wid. Rebecca Lawrence, dated Sept. 27, proved Oct. 11, 1731, bequeathed her estate to her sisters, Margaret Davis, Ruth Royce, Maria Frost, Hanna Davis; nephew Wm. Whitcomb, and niece Huldah Archibel. [Joseph Lawrence was witness to Broomfield's deed, Newbury, 1677.]

5 6. MARY, b. July 16, 1645; d. 1686–7; m., Aug. 25, 1663, INEGO POTTER, of Charlestown. Chil. 1. *John.* 2. *Richard.* 3. *Inego*, bap. in Charlestown, Ap. 24, 1683. 4. child, bap. July 9, 1682.

32. 6 7. PELEG, b. Jan. 10, 1646–7.

41. 7 8. ENOCH, b. Mar. 5, 1648–9.

8 9. SAMUEL, mentioned in his father's Will; probably the one who m., Sept. 14, 1682, REBECCA LUEN, of Charlestown. It is conjectured that he moved to Connecticut.

9 10. ISAAC, mentioned in his father's Will; m., Ap. 19, 1682, ABIGAIL BELLOWS, b. in Concord, May 6, 1661, dr. of John and Mary (Wood) Bellows [see "Bellows Family, of Walpole, N. H."]. Isaac Lawrence, and wife Abigail, of Norwich, Conn., heirs of their uncle, Dea. Isaac Woods, of Marlboro, executed a deed, Feb. 26, 1718–19.]

10 11. ELIZABETH, b. in Boston, May 9, 1655.

11 12. JONATHAN, mentioned in his father's Will. He d. 1725. Perhaps he was the one who m., in Camb., Nov. 5, 1677, REBECCA RUTTER. If so, they d. s. p., for Jonathan, of Groton, in his Will, does not mention wife or children; but he gave to the town of Groton £100; to the Church of Christ, in Groton, £40, to be laid out for the procuring some silver vessel or vessels for the church's use, as they shall order. Also, £20, the income to be annually paid or accounted for to the settled or ordained minister.

12 13. ZECHARIAH, b. in Wat., Mar. 9, 1658–9. He was probably the Zechariah Lawrence, of Boston, mariner, master of the "Success," against whom a suit for wages was brought in 1691.

(By 2d wife, Susanna.)

13 14. ABIGAIL, b. in Groton, Jan. 9, 1665–6.

14 15. SUSANNA, b. July 3, 1667, eight days before the d. of her father.

---

2. 15 (II.) JOHN LAWRENCE, m., about 1657, SUSANNA ——, and lived probably in Charlestown. "He is named on the list of those who paid county rate." His Inventory, amounting to £160 8*s.*, was taken June 17, 1670, by John Pentecost and John Burrage. It included 1 shallop, £40, house and wharf, £90. His wid. Susanna, m. in Charlestown, Aug. 15, 1676, Thomas Tarball, Sen. [see Tarball]. He d. previous to 1680–1, for wid. Susanna Tarball was adm. to Charlestown Church, Mar. 6, 1680–1; Hannah and Abigail Lawrence, drs. of wid. Tarball, bap. in Charlestown, Ap. 24, 1681; John, youngest son of wid. Tarball, bap. Mar. 3, 1681–2. In Court, in 1681, the age of Hannah Lawrence was stated to be 20 yrs., and that of Abigail Lawrence to be 19 yrs. [Perhaps it will yet be discovered that this John Lawrence was a son of Henry and Christian Lawrence, of Charlestown.]

16 1. HANNAH, b. Feb. 22, 1658–9, bap. in Charlestown, Ap 24, 1681; m., Sept. 21, 1682, JAMES CAPEN. His Will, dated Jan. 1, 1717–18, mentions wife Hannah, son James, and dr. Hannah Andrews. [Hannah Capen, of Charlestown, and John Fenno, of Boston, pub. Oct. 9, 1736.] Chil.,

17 1. *James*, b. July 11, 1683.

18 2. *Hannah*, b. Oct. 13, 1686, m. —— *Andrews.*

19 2. ABIGAIL, bap. Ap. 24, 1681, then aged 19 yrs.; m. (1st), Sept. 1, 1684, EDWARD WYER. She m. (2d), Dec. 25, 1689, NICHOLAS LAWRENCE, Jr.,* a mariner, of Charlestown, b. in 1661. In 1691, he was master of "the ketch, Salisbury." He and his wife were adm. f. c., Charlestown, Feb. 15, 1707–8. He d. Feb. 28, 1710–11, aged 49 yrs. 8 mos. His Will, dated Feb. 23, proved Mar. 19, 1710–11, mentions wife Abigail, and his only dr., Abigail, b. Aug. 26, 1693, d. Nov. 5, 1713, aged 20 yrs., 2 mos., 9 d. His wid. m. (3d) Edward Clifford, a gunsmith, of Charlestown. She d. prior to Ap. 14, 1729.

20 3. SARAH, d. in Charlestown, 1724, unm. There is a document in the Probate Office, dated Aug. 11, 1729, in which are mentioned Hannah Capen, and Sarah Lawrence, spinster, sisters of Abigail, wid. of Nicholas Lawrence, and afterwards wife of Edward Clifford, gunsmith.

21 4. DAVID. [When John Lawrence was bap., he was designated as the *youngest son* of wid. Tarball, implying that an elder brother was living, and he is supposed to have been this David.] He m. in Charlestown, Feb. 3, 1700–1, SARAH, dr. of Samuel and Hannah Whittemore. July 22, 1702, Samuel Whittemore, and wife Hannah, executed a deed in favor of son David Lawrence, and his wife Sarah. The Will of Sarah Lawrence, of Camb., dated , mentions her son, Uriah; Jonathan, son of her daughter, Elizabeth Dickson; gr. dr. Sarah Champney; chil. of son Jonathan Lawrence d.; drs. Sarah Phillips and Catherine Champney; brother Samuel Whittemore, Exr. Wit., Samuel Whittemore, Margaret Whittemore, and Margaret Whittemore, Jr. Richard Champney and Catherine Lawrence, pub. in Boston, Mar. 1736. William Lawrence, of Providence, R. I., gave power of att'y to Samuel Whittemore, concerning right in the estate of David and Sarah Lawrence. Samuel Whittemore and wife Margaret executed a deed to wid. Sarah Lawrence in 1735. Wit., Samuel Whittemore, Jr.

22 5. JOHN, "youngest son," of wid. Susanna Tarball, was baptized in Charlestown, Mar. 3, 1681–2, when he must have been at least 12 yrs. old. Nov. 25, 1700, admin. was granted to Sarah Lawrence, of Charlestown, spinster, and James Capen, upon the estate of her brother, John Lawrence, of Charlestown, mariner. He probably d. unm.

---

3. 23 (II.) Dea. NATHANIEL LAWRENCE, of Groton, m., in Sud., Mar. 13, 1660–1, SARAH MORSE, b. Sept. 16, 1643, dr. of John and Hannah (Phillips) Morse, of Dedham. [See Memorial of Morse, p. 40.] She d. in Groton, in 1684, and he m. (2d) HANNAH (Anna) ——. She d. after 1701, for Nathaniel L., and wife Hannah, of Groton, signed a deed Jan. 14, 1701. He was adm. freeman, May 15, 1672; was early chosen a deacon; was a Rep. of Groton, and much employed in town business. In advanced life he moved to Charlestown Farms, where he d. Ap. 14, 1724, aged 85. His Will, dated Aug. 4, 1718, proved May 8, 1724, mentions son Nathaniel, to whom he gave land in Groton; son John; drs. Hannah Houlden, and Mary Wheeler; son Samuel Page; dr. Elizabeth Harris; dr. Deborah, and grandson Lawrence. Inventory, £714 18*s.* 6*d.*

---

24 1. NATHANIEL, b. in Sud., Ap. 4, 1661. There is much obscurity, and much left to conjecture about his family. He is supposed to be the Nathaniel Lawrence,

* THOMAS LAWRENCE was a proprietor of Hingham in 1637. The next year he became "lawful owner of 400 acres of land, bounded westward with cedar swamp, and eastward with the land of Thomas Clap, &c." He m. ELIZABETH, sister of James Bates, of Dorchester. He d. in Hingham, Nov. 5, 1655, and his wid. soon after moved with her family to Dorchester. Chil.,

1. NICHOLAS, b. in Hingham, d. in 1685; m., in Dorchester, MARY ——. His Will, dated Jan. 26, 1684, proved May 21, 1685, mentions wife Mary, and chil. Mary, Rebecca, Nicholas, and Benjamin. He was of Charlestown in 1648.
   1. *Patience*, b. in Dorchester, June 13, 1658, d. young.
   2. *Mary.* 3. *Rebecca*; m. —— *Robinson.*
   4. *Nicholas*, m. (1st) Nov 3, 1681, *Mary Harris*, by whom he had Patience, b. Aug. 12, 1682, not mentioned in her father's Will. Soon after this, he moved to Charlestown, where his wife Mary d., and there he m. (2d), Dec. 25, 1689, wid. *Abigail* (Lawrence) *Wyer.* [See the text.]
   5. *Benjamin.*
2. MARY, b. in Dor.; m., Oct. 28. 1658. THOMAS MOSELEY, of Dorchester.
3. ELIZABETH, b. in D.; m., in 1658, WILLIAM SMEAD.

bricklayer, of Medford, in 1724. He, and wife ANN, signed a deed in 1729. It is also supposed that he had an only son, *Nathaniel*, who married in Charlestown, May 9, 1710, *Sarah Belcher*, and died before his father; and that his wife Ann, d. before him. His Inventory was dated July 11, 1737, and his estate was administered by his brother Jonathan, in 1739. His heirs were Elisha and Sarah Tottingham, John Holden, wid. Sarah Lawrence,* wid. of his son Nathaniel, and his brother Jonathan Lawrence.

2. SARAH, b. in Sud., Jan. 1, 1662–3, d. soon.
3. HANNAH, b. July 3, 1664, d. early.

46.25 4. JOHN, b. July 29, 1667; d. in Lex., Mar. 12, 1746.

5. MARY, b. Mar. 3, 1669–70, d. early.

26 6. SARAH, b. May 16, 1672. She was probably the first wife of that SAMUEL PAGE, who, in 1714, then of South Carolina, m. Sarah Sanderson. [See Page, 11.] As she d. before her father, she is not mentioned in his Will, but her surviving husband.

7. ELIZABETH, b. July 6, 1674; d. Oct. 20, 1675.

27 8. ELIZABETH, m. (pub. in Boston, Nov. 20, 1709), ABNER HARRIS, of Medford.

28 9. DEBORAH, b. Mar. 24, 1683; (?) m. PETER TUFTS.

(By 2d wife, Hannah.)

29 10. HANNAH, b. Ap. 26, 1687; m. SAMUEL HOLDEN. [8.]

30 11. MARY, b. Oct. 16, 1690; m. ZEBADIAH WHEELER.

60.31 12. JONATHAN, b. June 14, 1696.

6.32 (II.) PELEG LAWRENCE, of Groton, m., 1668, ELIZABETH MORSE, b. Sept. 1, 1647, a sister of his brother Nathaniel's wife. He d. in Groton, 1692, aged 45, and admin. was granted Mar. 13, 1692–3, to wid. Elizabeth, son Samuel, and Nathaniel Lawrence, Jr. June 7, 1714, in Sherburne, Elizabeth Lawrence gave her dr.-in-law Abigail, wid. of her son Samuel, a receipt for money.

33 1. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 9, 1669.

34 2. SAMUEL, b. Oct. 16, 1671; (?) of Sherburne. Admin. on estate of Samuel Lawrence, of Sherburne, who d. in Killingby, Mar., 1712, was granted to wid. ABIGAIL, July 9, 1712. Inventory, dated Ap. 3, 1712, £87 16*s*.

64.35 3. ELEAZER, b. Feb. 28, 1674; of Littleton.

36 4. JONATHAN, b. Mar. 29, 1679. He was probably the Jonathan, of Sherburne, who by wife ABIGAIL, had Jonathan, b. 1711.

37 5. ABIGAIL, b. Oct. 6, 1681. 6. JEREMIAH, b. Jan. 3, d. Ap. 26, 1687.

38 7. JOSEPH, b. June 12, 1688. Supposed to have settled in Plainfield, Conn., as early as 1712.

39 8. DANIEL. 9. SUSANNA, named in the father's Inventory.

7.41 (II.) ENOCH LAWRENCE, of Groton, m., in Wat., Mar. 6, 1676, RUTH SHATTUCK, wid. of John, of Wat. [4], and dr. of John, Jr., and Ruth Whitney, of Wat. [Whitney, 12.] He d. in Groton, Sept. 28, 1744, aged about 95.

75.42 1. NATHANIEL, b. in Wat., Feb. 21, 1677–8.

152.43 2. DANIEL, b. in Groton, Mar. 7, 1681.

186.44 3. ZECHARIAH, b. July 16, 1683; of Pepperill.

45 4. JEREMIAH, b. May 1, 1686.

25.46 (III.) JOHN LAWRENCE, a blacksmith, and farmer, m., in Groton, Nov. 9, 1687, ANNA [Hannah] TARBALL [Tarball, 4]. She was a granddr. of William, Sen., and Joanna Longley, of Groton. [See Crispe, in Part II.] He moved from Groton to Camb. Farms (Lex.), where he and his wife were adm. f. c. Feb. 9, 1698–9. She d. Dec. 19, 1732, aged 63, and he d. Mar. 12, 1746–7, aged 79 y. 7 m. Chil.,



* She was probably the widow Sarah Lawrence, who presented to the court the following petition, without date, signed by her name. "Since I was a wido some of the lawrances are my innemise, because my husband had a child by his made, and my troubles was so grate then, that I was troubled in minde, and I have been twited ever since by some of them for being crazy, but I never was crazed yet—have had a daughter with me that is very weekly, and been under the doctor's hands, and has vomited up her victuals four year or five, and has cost me £30.—bro't £1400, to my husband—has two children—has a brother." [In 1728, wid. Sarah Lawrence, of Stoneham, conveyed away all her right in Narragansett lands.]

204. 47 1. JOHN, b. June 10, 1688; d. Jan. 22, 1752.
214. 48 2. THOMAS, of Groton.
219. 49 3. WILLIAM, b. 1697; of Groton.
50 4. SAMUEL, b. July 9, 1700. By wife ELIZABETH, he had dr. *Ruth*, b. Jan. 21, 1725–6; m., May 15, 1741, *Thomas Hadle*, of Lex. [See Headly, 2.] Samuel, and wife Elizabeth, signed a deed, 1724–5.
51 5. ANNA, bap. Nov. 1, 1702; m. Capt. BENJAMIN BANCROFT, of Charlestown; both adm. f. c. Aug. 9, 1724. He d. in Groton, Ap. 3, 1790, aged 88, and she d. July 21, 1787, aged 86. Chil.,
52 1. *Benjamin*, b. in Charlestown, Sept. 29, 1724; a deacon, of Groton; m., Oct. 18, 1749, *Alice Tarball* [87]. She d. Nov. 29, 1781, and he d. Oct. 27, 1804, aged 80. 8 chil. [Butler, p. 385.]
53 2. *Edmund*, b. in C., Nov. 23, 1726; m. (1st), Dec. 30, 1747, *Elizabeth Atherton*. He m. (2d) *Rachel H. Barron*. Chil.,
1. Edmund, b. Sept. 22, 1748; d. June 25, 1777.
2. Joseph, b. Ap. 13, 1750; d. Sept. 17, 1766.
3. Mary, b. Nov. 14, 1752; d. Oct. 17, 1755.
4. Maria, b. Ap. 17, d. Oct. 17, 1755.
(By 2d wife, Rachel H. Barron.)
5. Anna, b. Feb. 8, 1758; m., Oct. 14, 1779, Hon. Timothy Farrar, LL.D., of New Ipswich. She d. May 1, 1817, and Judge Farrar d. Feb. 21, 1849, aged 101 yrs. 8 months. [See Farrar Family, pp. 20–30.]
6. Jonathan, b. Jan. 5, 1761. 7. Joseph, b. Jan. 7, 1763.
8. Thomas, b. Oct. 26, 1764; (?) grad. Harv. Coll., 1788; d. 1807.
9. Amos, b. May 23, 1767; grad. Harv. Coll., 1791; M.B., 1794; M.D., 1811, M.M.S.S.; of Groton, d. 1848.
10. Rachel, b. Mar. 21, 1769. 11. Luther, b. Ap. 30, 1771.
12. Elizabeth, b. Sept. 21, 1773.
54 3. *Anna*, b. in Groton, Dec. 20, 1728; d. Nov., 1806.
4. *Mary*, b. Ap. 4, 1731; d. Dec. 1, 1732.
5. *Joseph*, b. Sept. 5, 1732; d. Nov. 24, 1737.
6. *Mary*, b. Feb. 6, 1735; d. Nov. 25, 1737.
7. *Joseph*, b. Aug. 1, 1738; d. Nov. 2, 1745.
8. *Sarah*, b. Nov. 2, 1740; d. Nov. 2, 1745.
9. *Jonathan*, b. Jan. 27, 1743; d. Oct. 26, 1745.
226. 55 6. JONATHAN, b. Feb. 24, 1705–6; of Lex.
56 7. SARAH, b. June 20, 1708; m. JOSIAH FISKE. [N. Fiske, 52, Part II.]
57 8. ISAAC. ?
58 9. BENJAMIN, b. May 24, 1713; m., Feb. 12, 1734–5, JANE RUSSELL, b. July 19, 1711, dr. of Jonathan and Elizabeth, of Lex. They were dismissed from Lex. to Westboro, July 3, 1737; and from W. to Boston, Feb. 26, 1749. In Westboro, they had,
1. *Benjamin*, b. Nov. 22, 1735; d. Oct. 19, 1736.
2. *Abigail*, b. Aug. 20, 1737. 3. *Submit*, bap. Aug. 5, 1739.
4. *Elizabeth*, bap. Ap. 12, 1741. 5. *Ann*, bap. Sept. 26, 1742.
6. *Jane*, bap. Oct. 7, 1744.
234. 59 10. AMOS, b. Feb. 19, 1715–16; of Groton.

---

31. 60 (III.) Dea. JONATHAN LAWRENCE, first of Charlestown, where he was taxed in 1729, afterwards of Stoneham; m. HANNAH ——. He was an active, useful man in the parish and town business, until near his decease, which is said to have occurred about 1774, then aged nearly 80 yrs.

241. 61 1. JONATHAN, b. in Charlestown, Dec. 27, 1724, of Woburn.
62 2. EBENEZER, m., in Groton, Ap. 2, 1754, wid. SARAH BASON; lived with his father in Stoneham, was much engaged in town affairs, and is supposed to be the father of *Ebenezer Lawrence*, b. in Stoneham, Sept. 19, 1769.

---

35. 64 (III.) Major ELEAZER LAWRENCE, first of Groton, where his chil. were b.; afterwards of Littleton, and in the settlement of his estate, Dec. 19, 1754, said to be of Pepperill. He m. MARY ——. He d. Mar. 9, 1754, aged 80, and his wid. d June 29, 1761, aged 82. His Will, dated Dec. 29, 1749, mentions wife Mary; sons, Peleg, Jonathan, David, Eleazer, and Samuel; heirs of dr. Elizabeth But-

trick; drs. Mary Fletcher, Sarah Cummings, Experience Keep, and Prudence Parker. Among his heirs were Benjamin and Sarah Davis, Isaac and Mary Russell, probably heirs of dr. Elizabeth. May 24, 1721, he gave bond as guardian of Ephraim Whitcomb. Chil.,

65 1. ELIZABETH, b. Feb. 28, 1699; m. —— BUTTRICK, and died before her father, leaving heirs.
255. 66 2. PELEG, b. June 1, 1701; of Pepperill.
282. 67 3. JONATHAN, b. Oct. 4, 1703; of Littleton.
68 4. DAVID, b. Dec. 26, 1705; d. Sept. 28, 1790, aged 85.
332. 69 5. ELEAZER, mentioned in his father's Will.
70 6. MARY, m. —— FLETCHER.
71 7. SARAH, m., in Groton, Jan. 28, 1735–6, JOHN CUMMINGS, of Groton. 7 chil. [Butler, p. 393.]
339. 72 8. SAMUEL, b. May 2, 1714, of Ashby.
73 9. EXPERIENCE, b. June 22, 1719; m. JABEZ KEEP.
74 10. PRUDENCE, b. Ap. 7, 1722; m., Mar. 4, 1742, PETER PARKER, b. Aug. 6, 1719, son of James and Abigail (Prescott) Parker, of Groton. 4 chil.
†75 1. *Eleazer*, b. Ap. 4, 1743; m., Jan. 22, 1767, *Abigail Lawrence* [192]
†76 2. *Sybil*, b. Nov. 6, 1745; m., Nov. 21, 1769, *Benjamin Lawrence* [140].
†77 3. *Peter*, b. Jan. 15, 1747; (?) of Shirley, wife *Mary*.
†78 4. *James*, b. Aug. 23, 1751; (?) of Shirley, wife *Sarah*. 10 chil.

---

42. 75 (III.) NATHANIEL LAWRENCE, of Groton, m. ANNA (Hannah) ——. She d. Sept. 30, 1758, aged 73 yrs. 8 m. 21 d.; and he d. Sept. 12, 1765, aged 87 yrs. 6 m. 21 d. Chil.,

76 1. NATHANIEL, b. May 3, 1702; of Groton; m., Feb. 4, 1728–9, DOROTHY CHAMBERLIN. His Will, dated Aug. 30, proved Oct. 4, 1775, mentions wife Dorothy, dr. Dorothy Hudson; sons Thomas and Isaac; drs. Abigail Gilson, Eunice, and Martha. Son John, executor. Chil.,
77 1. *Dorothy*, b. Feb. 8, 1729–30; m. *Benaiah Hudson*, of Pepperill. Chil.,
78 1. Dorothy, b. Dec. 20, 1754. 2. Benjamin, b. July 31, 1757.
80 3. Elizabeth, b. Sept. 18, 1759. 4. Abigail, b. July 15, 1761.
82 5 Rachel, b. Feb. 17, 1764. 6. Jane, b. June 16, 1766.
84 7. William, b. Aug. 19, 1768.
85 2. *Nathaniel*, b. May 24, 1732; probably d. young.
86 3. *Thomas*, b. Aug. 18, 1734, of Pepperill; m. *Sarah* ——. Chil.,
87 1. Thomas, b. Ap. 19, 1758. 2. Sarah, b. May 28, 1760.
89 3. Ezekiel, b. July 2, 1762. 4. Nicholas, b. Sept. 18, 1764.
91 5. John, b. Aug. 30, 1766. 6. Mary, b. Nov. 30, 1768.
93 7. David, b. June 2, 1771. 8. Jonas, b. Oct. 24, 1773.
95 4. *Isaac*, b. Jan. 8, 1736–7; of Groton; m., *Mary* ——. Chil.,
96 1. Isaac, b. Oct. 30, 1759. 2. Benjamin, b. July 15, 1761.
98 3. Mary, b. Sept. 3, 1763. 4. Dorothy, b. July 29, 1766.
†90 5. Eunice, b. Ap. 9, 1767. 6. Nathaniel, b. July 29, 1769, of Dunstable.
†92 7. Lydia, b. Ap. 21, 1772.
†93 8. Daniel, b. Sept. 14, 1774. Nov. 26, 1798, Nathaniel Lawrence, of Dunstable, was appointed administrator of the estate of his brother Daniel, at the request of his father, Isaac.
†94 9. Martha, b. Nov. 3, 1777. 10. Anna, b. Jan. 2, 1781.
†96 11. Susanna, b. May 13, 1783.
†97 5. *Abigail*, b. June 21, 1739; m. *Nehemiah Gilson*. Chil.
†98 1. Nehemiah, b. July 10, 1766. 2. Nathaniel, b. Mar. 24, 1768.
100 3. Sybil, b. June 9, 1770. 4. Jacob Blanchard, b. Sept. 5, 1772.
102 5. Oliver, b. Mar. 15, 1776. 6. Nabby, b. Dec. 15, 1777.
104 7. Asahel, b. Feb. 27, 1780. 8. Isaac, b. Sept. 26, 1783.
106 6. *John*, b. Nov. 13, 1741.
†107 7. *Eunice*. 8. *Martha*.
107 2. JAMES, b. Aug. 26, 1705; a Captain, of Groton; m., Feb. 20, 1732–3, MARY MARTIN, b. Ap. 30, 1713, eldest child of Benjamin and Sarah, of Groton. She d. 1799, aged 77, and he d. in Pepperill, Jan. 27, 1800, aged 96. Admin. granted to his son Benjamin, Oct. 22, 1800.

108 1. *Mary*, b. Mar. 17, 1734; m., in Groton, Mar. 19, 1754, *Isaac Lakin*, Jr. 11 chil. [Butler, p. 412.]
109 2. *James*, b. Ap. 11, 1736; of Pepperill; m., Sept. 21, 1756, *Elizabeth Fiske* [? divorced in 1797]. Chil.,
110 1. Molly, b. Feb. 13, 1757. 2. Elizabeth, b. Dec. 15, 1759.
112 3. Tamar, b. May 2, 1762. 4. Patience, b. May 29, 1764.
114 5. James, b. Jan. 20, 1767; a cordwainer, of Pepperill. His estate was admin. Oct. 26, 1816, by Josiah Williams, (?) who had m. his widow, Anna. Chil., 1. Luther, d. 2. Nancy, wife of Jonas Kemp. 3. Matilda. In 1818, guardians were appointed for Aaron, Charles, John W., and Noah, sons of James Lawrence, upwards of 14 years old.
115 6. Absalom, b. Mar. 11, 1770. 7. Abel, b. Ap. 24, 1772.
117 8. Huldah, b. Feb. 13, 1775.
118 3. *Lemuel*, b. June 1, 1745, d. Ap. 24, 1773; of Pepperill; m., Jan. 21, 1768, *Sarah Williams*. Chil.,
119 1. Sarah, b. Oct. 13, 1768. 2. Lemuel, b. Aug. 6, 1770.
121 3. Olive, b. Feb. 13, 1772.
122 4. *Benjamin*, b. Oct. 19, 1747, of Pepperill; m., in Groton, Nov. 21, 1769, *Sybil Parker*, b. May 1, 1744, dr. of Wm. and Susanna (Kemp) Parker, of Groton. She d. Nov. 28, 1797. Chil.,
123 1. Prudence, b. Oct. 21, 1770. 2. Jesse, b. Mar. 1, 1774.
125 3. Benjamin, b. June 1, 1780. 4. Jacob, b. June 16, 1784.
127 3. ANNA, b. July 3, 1708; (?) m., Jan. 18, 1732–3, SAMUEL WRIGHT. 7 chil.
357. 128 4. ENOCH, b. Nov. 15, 1710, of Pepperill.
129 5. SARAH, b. Mar. 15, 1713; m., Dec. 15, 1734, ZECHARIAH LAWRENCE, Jr. [187.]
130 6. MARTHA, b. Dec. 7, 1715; m., Feb. 11, 1735–6, WILLIAM BLOOD, of Groton.
131 She d. soon, leaving one child, *Martha*, b , Jan. 25, 1736–7; m. *John Nutting*.
132 7. JOSEPH, b. Ap. 10, 1718; first of Groton, afterwards of Pepperill; m. ELIZABETH ——. Chil.,
133 1. *Elizabeth*, b. in G., Oct. 11, 1739; m., Oct. 18, 1759, *Whitcomb Powers*, of Hollis.
134 2. *Zeruiah*, b. in G., Mar. 23, 1741; m. in Pepperill, Sept. 24, 1767, *Josiah Nutting*, b. in Groton, Feb. 16, 1748, and in P. had 8 chil. [Butler, p. 476.]
135 3. *Anna*, b. in G., Dec. 1, 1743. 4. *Lucy*, b. in G., May 7, 1747.
137 5. *Joseph*, b. in Pepperill, Ap. 6, 1749; m., Ap. 9, 1771, *Lydia Shattuck*.
1. Joseph, b. Feb. 15, 1773. 2. Lydia, b. Mar. 9, 1775.
3. Phebe, b. Mar. 16, 1777. 4. Eunice, b. July 16, 1780.
5. Sybil, b. July 16, 1782.
6. Abraham, b. Ap. 19, 1784, d. July 16, 1806, and his estate admin. by his father.
7. Abijah, b. Feb. 25, 1786, d. 1808. 8. Lewis, b. Ap. 25, 1788, d. 1816.
8. Joshua, b. Feb. 3, 1790, d. 1812. 10. Bryant, b. Ap. 22, 1795.
138 8. BENJAMIN, b. Nov. 6, 1720; a lieutenant, of Groton; m., in Groton, June 20, 1744, RUTH DODGE [Butler, p. 415, says Rebecca]. He d. 1807, aged 87, and admin. granted to son Salmon, Oct. 22, 1807.
139 1. *Rebecca*, b. Jan. 10, 1744–5; m., Oct. 5, 1775, *Ezra Peirce*.
140 2. *Benjamin*, b. Sept. 1, 1746; of Pepperill; m., in Groton, Nov. 21, 1769, *Sybil Parker*, dr. of Peter and Prudence (Lawrence, [†76]) Parker.
141 3. *Anna*, b. Nov. 14, 1748; m. *John Fisk*. 4. *Margaret*, b. Jan. 3, 1751.
143 5. *Sarah*, b. Ap. 2, 1753; m., July 14, 1774, *Abel Bancroft*, b. May 28, 1752, son of Dea. Benjamin, Jr., and Alice (Tarball) Bancroft, [see 52, p. 823].
144 6. *Phebe*, b. Oct. 19, 1755; m. *Nehemiah Peirce*, b. Aug. 1, 1756, son of Simon and Susanna (Parker) P., of Groton.
145 7. *Ruth*, b. Jan. 3, 1758; m. —— *Ames;* was a wid. in 1807.
146 8. *Rachel*, b. Mar. 16, 1760; unm. in 1807.
147 9. *Deborah*, b. July 1, 1762; m. *Jonathan Sheple*.
148 10. *Salmon*, b. Ap. 23, 1765.
149 9. REBECCA, b. Ap. 17, 1724.
150 10. LOIS, b. Sept. 26, 1726; m., Dec. 17, 1751, BEZALEEL SAWYER, of Lancaster.
151 11. EUNICE, b. July 25, 1728; d. Nov. 15, 1747, aged 19 years.

---

43. 152 (III.) DANIEL LAWRENCE, of Groton, m. SARAH ——, and had at least two children b. in Groton. About 1707, he moved to Plainfield, Conn., in that part

which became the town of Killingby. He is said to have had 2 wives and 22 children, and late in life, to have gone to Norfolk, Conn., to live with his son John, where he probably died. His son Isaac gave the use of a farm to his half brother John, as a compensation for taking care of their father. In 1711, Daniel Lawrence purchased land of David Russell. In 1719–20, he, then of Plainfield, executed a deed, without the name of wife attached. July 2, 1743, he sold land to his son Samuel. [See Genealogy of the Ancestors and Posterity of Isaac Lawrence, by Frederick S. Pease, of Albany.] The names of only a few of his children have been ascertained.

153 1. DANIEL, b. in Groton, Ap. 22, 1702. He built and kept a tavern, the house in which John Wadsworth lived and died, a short distance east of Konkapot River. From this house he moved to Sheffield, where he died. Chil.,

154 1. *Nathaniel.* By his 1st wife, *Sarah*, he had, 1. Martha. 2. Anson. By his 2d wife, *Elizabeth*, 3. Silas. 4. Kezia. 5. Nathaniel. 6. Phebe, who m. Josiah Lawrence [675].

162 2. *Gideon.* 3. *Stephen.* 4. *Rufus.* 5. *Sarah.* 6. *Sybil.* 7. *Lois.* 8. *Esther.* One of his drs. m. —— Fellows, and was mother of the late Mr. Isaac Fellows.

366. 169 2. ISAAC, b. in Groton, Feb. 25, 1704–5.

(By 2d wife.)

170 3. JOHN, a major, of Norfolk, Conn., at whose house his father died.

171 4. JEREMIAH. He m. (1st) OLIVE WHEELER. 3 chil. He m. (2d), BETSEY SMITH, sister of Willard and Obadiah Smith. 1 child. He m. (3d) wid. HIGBY, maiden name Clarke. Chil.,

172 1. *David*, had 2 wives. Nathan, a son by his first wife, had 1. George. 2. Lewis. 3. Leonard. 4. Lucy. 5. Wealthy. One of his drs. m. Samuel Rood.

173 2. *Jonathan.* By 1st wife had Joseph, father of John, Benjamin, and Betsey Ann.

174 3. *Nehemiah*, a capt., of Canaan; had 3 wives; lived in a red house, on the north side of the road, about half a mile east of Konkapot River. He had 4 chil. by his first 2 wives. He m. (3d), 1787, the wid. of Dr. Edward Sutton, and a dr. of Col. Charles Burrall, of Canaan. He d. in Canaan, July 2, 1800, aged 72, and she d. in Colebrook, Conn., Ap. 1838, aged 91. 2 chil. by 3d wife, viz.,

175 1. Charlotte, b. Jan. 1788; m., Oct. 1809, Alpha Sage, a merchant, of Colebrook, Conn.

176 2. Ville, b. Dec. 6, 1789. Soon after the death of his father, he went to Vermont, and settled in Vergennes. Gen. Ville Lawrence m., Dec. 4, 1814, Betsey Woodbridge, dr. of Hon. Enoch Woodbridge. She d. Nov. 21, 1830, leaving 6 chil.,

(By 2d wife, Betsey.)

177 4. *Putnam*, a blacksmith and farmer. Chil., 1. Thankful, m. Daniel White.
179 2. William C. 3. Mary Ann, m. John Watson.
181 4. Adaline, m. —— Lewis. 5. Caroline. 6. Nancy.
184 7. Henry, m. Abigail Doolittle.
185 5. *William.*

---

44. 186 (III.) ZECHARIAH LAWRENCE, of Groton, m. about 1707, ABIGAIL, a granddr. of Dea. James Parker, of Groton. He m. (2d), Sept. 17, 1740, LUCY LAKIN, wid. of Josiah Lakin, of Groton, s. p. [Jan. 5, 1768, Ebenezer Lakin, Sarah Green, and John Scott, asked for administration to be granted on the estate of mother Lucy Lawrence.] He (Z. L.) d. in Pepperill, June 18, 1754, aged 71 yrs.

187 1. ZECHARIAH, b. May 8, 1708; m., in Groton, Dec. 5, 1734, SARAH LAWRENCE. [129.] Chil.,

1. *Sarah*, b. Oct. 2, 1735; d. May 20, 1738.

188 2. *Sarah*, b. Ap. 7, 1738. 3. *Daniel*, b. Feb. 24, 1740–1.

190 2. RUTH, b. Sept. 3, 1710; m., Dec. 18, 1729, ELIAS ELLIOT. Chil. b. in Groton.

1. *William*, b. July 22, 1730. 2. *Rachel*, b. Aug. 10, 1732.
3. *Oliver*, b. Aug. 24, 1734. 4. *Jeremiah*, b. May 22, 1737.
5. *Abigail*, b. Mar. 16, 1740. 6. *Elizabeth*, b. July 4, 1743.

191 3. JEREMIAH, b. Dec. 7, 1713; m., Mar. 23, 1736–7, ELIZABETH CHAMBERLIN. He and his wife were dismissed, Jan. 29, 1746–7, from Groton to the church in Pepperill, of which he was elected a deacon, Jan. 11, 1748. His epitaph is: "He was a man of unfeigned sincerity, strict religious and experimental piety. He lived beloved, and died universally lamented, with a full assurance of going to rest, Aug. 29, 1759, aged 47 yrs." His wid. d. Feb. 1, 1774, aged 60, and admin. granted Feb. 2, 1779. Chil.,

1. *Abigail*, b. Aug. 16; d. Sept. 18, 1738.

192 2. *Abigail*, b. Aug. 22, 1739; (?) m., Jan. 22, 1767, *Eleazer Parker*, b. Ap. 4, 1743, son of Peter and Prudence (Lawrence) Parker. [Lawrence, †75.]

3. *Mary*, b. Jan. 8, d. Jan. 27, 1743–4.

193 4. *Elizabeth*, b. May 19, 1745; m. (?) *Ebenezer Gibson*.

194 5. *Jeremiah*, b. July 30, 1750; ? m., in Pepperill, Feb. 1, 1774, *Anna Woods*.

195 1. Jeremiah, b. Mar. 8, 1775; admin. granted Oct. 18, 1803.

196 2. Nathaniel, b. Mar. 14, 1777. 3. Anna, b. July 29, 1779.

198 4. Betsey, b. Nov. 22, 1788.

199 6. *Esther*, b. (?) m., Oct. 29, 1767, *John Page*.

4. JOSIAH, b. July 4, 1715, d. soon.

200 5. ABIGAIL, b. May 11, 1718; m., Nov. 23, 1737, ZERUBABEL KEMP, Jr. 3 chil.

201 6. ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 15, 1720; (?) m., Nov. 12, 1741, JOHN MOSIER, of Groton. 8 chil. [Butler, p. 475.]

202 7. JOSIAH, b. Oct. 11, 1723; m., Dec. 3, 1746, ELIZABETH LAKIN, (?) dr. of James and Elizabeth (Williams) Lakin.

203 8. RACHEL, b. 1727; d. Oct. 6, 1756; m., Dec. 3, 1746, JOHN CHAMBERLIN, Jr. Chil.,

1. *Rachel*, b. July 10, 1747; d. Oct. 13, 1756. 2. *Abigail*, b. Sept. 8, 1749.
3. *John*, b. Feb. 27, 1752. 4. *Ede*, b. Oct. 9, 1754.

47.204 (IV.) JOHN LAWRENCE, of Lex., m., May 18, 1710, ELIZABETH STONE, b. June 19, 1693, dr. of Dea. Samuel and Dorcas (Jones) Stone, of Lex. [See I. Stearns, App. I., 15.] He d. Jan. 22, 1752, aged 63. "At the first precinct meeting of that part of Woburn, now called Burlington, held Nov., 1730, John Lawrence was chosen Collector. In a tax of £400, granted Mar. 29, 1732, towards building a meeting-house, assessed upon 110 persons, his rate of £10 8*s.* 7*d.*, was the highest on the list except one." In the settlement of his estate, 1755, George Tilley was guardian of his (G. T's.) sons.

205 1. ELIZABETH, b. May 12, 1711; m., in Woburn, June 22, 1732, THOMAS DITSON, of Billerica.

206 2. JOHN, b. Sept. 21, 1713; m., in Woburn, Oct. 23, 1736, MARY SIMONDS. "He lived a while in Medford, and went to Maine."

207 3. SAMUEL, b. Oct. 3, 1715, } Samuel and Isaac, both living, July 7, 1755, and
208 4. ISAAC, b. Nov. 27, 1717. } acted by their att'y in settling their father's estate.

209 5. ANNA, b. Aug. 8, 1720; m., in Woburn, May 12, 1740, JAMES SIMONDS, of Woburn.

210 6. NATHANIEL, by wife BETHSHEBA, had a dr. *Olive*, b. in Woburn, Mar. 24, 1749; in 1754, he went to New Hampshire; July 7, 1755, he acted by att'y in the settlement of his father's estate.

211 7. REBECCA, b. 1728; m. (1st), June 27, 1751, THOMAS LOCKE, of Lex., b. Oct. 22, 1722, son of William and Jemima (Russell) L., of Lex. He d. Feb. 21, 1792, aged 70, and his wid. m., Jan. 3, 1795, NOAH EATON. She d. Mar. 14, 1814, aged 86. [See Locke Family, p. 38.] One child.

212 1. *Thomas* (Locke), b. Aug. 21 or 29, 1756; m., Nov. 5, 1778, *Lydia Reed*.

213 8. MARY, m., in Woburn, May 30, 1738, WILLIAM TUTTLE. She d., and in 1755, her mother, Elizabeth Lawrence, was guardian of her dr. *Mary*.

48.214 (IV.) THOMAS LAWRENCE, of Groton, m., 1713, PRUDENCE ——. It is supposed that he d. in 1729, and that it was his wid. Prudence, who m., in Groton, Jan. 5, 1731–2, SHADRACH WHITNEY, of North Town. [See Butler, p. 208.] Chil.,

215 1. PRUDENCE, b. Sept. 14, 1715; m., July 18, 1732–3, SAMUEL CUMMINGS, Jr.

216 2. MARY, b. Sept. 7, 1718; (?) m, Feb. 1, 1738–9, JOHN LONGLEY, Jr. In 1732, she chose Jona. Boyden, guardian.

381. 217 | 3. THOMAS, b. Sept. 3, 1720; of Pepperill.
395. 218 | 4. JONATHAN, b. Sept. 2, 1725; of Groton.

---

49. 219 | (IV.) Col. WILLIAM LAWRENCE, of Groton, m., June 27, 1722, SUSANNA PRESCOTT, b. Dec. 31, 1691, dr. of Jonas and Mary (Loker) Prescott, of Groton. He d. May 19, 1764, aged 67, and his wid. d. 1771, aged 80. He was a Colonel, a Justice of the Peace, and of the Quorum, and was many times Representative of Groton. The epitaphs on their gravestones in Groton, are delineations of characters of high esteem and great worth.

419. 220 | 1. WILLIAM, b. May 7, 1723; grad. Harv. Coll., 1743; of Lincoln.
221 | 2. SUSANNA, b. Feb. 5, 1725; m., June 8, 1752, her cousin, Hon. JAMES PRESCOTT, of Groton. 8 chil. [Butler, p. 429.]
222 | 3. ANNA, b. Jan. 29, 1727–8; d. 1791; m., July 7, 1748, ISRAEL HOBART. 10 children. [Butler, p. 407.]
440. 223 | 4. ABEL, b. Feb. 25, 1729–30; of Groton; d. Sept. 20, 1770.
224 | 5. SARAH, b. Mar. 12, 1732; d. 1778; m., Oct. 23, 1755, Rev JOSEPH PERRY, grad. Harv. Coll., 1752; d. 1783; minister, of East Windsor, Conn.
225 | 6. PHEBE, b. Sept 20, 1734; m., Sept. 30, 1756, JONATHAN BANCROFT, of Danvers.

---

55. 226 | (IV.) JONATHAN LAWRENCE, of Lex., m., Feb. 26, 1726–7, ELIZABETH SWAIN, of Lex.. b. 1707. He d. Mar. 19, 1773, aged 68, and his wid. d. July 4, 1790, aged 83. He settled first in Sudbury, afterwards in Framingham, where he was residing in 1736. In 1736, John Lawrence, of Lex., executed a deed in favor of his son Jonathan, of Fram.; soon after this, he returned to Lexington. "Dec. 28, 1761, an order was passed (in town meeting) to pay Jonathan Lawrence, £2 13*s.* 4*d.*, for his wife's keeping one of the women's schools." The following is a clause in his Will: "I give my negroes among all my children, to be settled among them as they shall agree, as soon as may be after my decease." He held various offices of duty and trust in the town. Chil.,

1. ELIZABETH, b. in Sud., Feb. 19, 1727–8; d. Jan. 16, 1732–3.
227 | 2. MARY, b. in Fram., Nov. 30, 1729; m., Jan., 1750, ABIJAH SMITH, of Lex. [Smith, 54.]
228 | 3. SARAH, b. in F., Dec. 15, 1731; m., Jan. 30, 1752, Col. JONATHAN REED, (?) b. Mar. 8, 1729, son of Capt. Benjamin and Rebecca (Stone) Reed, of Lex., and settled in Littleton.
457. 229 | 4. JONATHAN, b. in F., Feb. 5, 1733–4; of Woburn, afterwards of Ashby.
479. 230 | 5. BEZALEEL, b. (probably in F.) Ap. 13, 1736; of Lexington.
498. 231 | 6. MICAH, b. Mar. 15, 1738–9; of Winchester, N. H.; grad. Harv. Coll., 1789.
232 | 7. ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 13, 1741; m., Nov. 7, 1764, THADDEUS BOWMAN, of Lex. [Bowman [188.], Part II.]
8. ANNA, b. Mar. 19, 1745–6; d. July 18, 1753.
510. 233 | 9. JOHN, b. June 5, 1748; of Ashby.
10. BENJAMIN, b. Sept. 13, 1750; d. June 19, 1753.

---

59. 234 | (IV.) Lieut. AMOS LAWRENCE, of Groton; m., Nov. 7, 1749, ABIGAIL ABBOT, b. in Lex., Jan. 26, 1721, dr. of Dea. Nehemiah and Sarah (Foster) Abbot, first of Weston, afterwards of Lexington. [See Abbot, p. 1, and see Reg. of Abbot Family, p. 151.] She d. Jan. 6, 1784. He d. June 20, 1785, aged 70.

516. 235 | 1. AMOS, b. Sept. 9, 1750; of Groton.
236 | 2. NEHEMIAH, b. Jan. 14, 1752; m. ESTHER ——. He d. July 13, 1786. Inventory dated Sept. 19, 1786, leaving wid. Esther, and 4 chil., viz.:—
237 | 1. *Sally*, b. Ap. 3, 1775. 2. *Polly*, b. Nov. 4, 1777.
239 | 3. *Esther*, b. Nov. 8, 1780. 4. *Sukey*, b. Sept. 22, 1782.
520. 240 | 3. SAMUEL, b. Ap. 24, 1754; of Groton.
4. ASA, b. Jan. 1, 1756; d. Nov. 6, 1759.

---

61. 241 | (IV.) JONATHAN LAWRENCE, of Woburn, m., 1750, RACHEL WRIGHT, of W., where he d. Aug. 1, 1793, aged 68.

242 | 1. JONATHAN, b. May 24, 1752; of Ashby, where he was a deacon, and d. 1817, aged 65. A son settled in Nashville, Tenn.

243 2. Joseph, b. Nov. 12, 1754; of Woburn, d. 1836, aged 81.
244 3. Ebenezer, b. Oct. 16, 1757; of Woburn; a soldier in the Revolutionary war, and afterwards a deacon. He m., Ap. 6, 1785, Hannah Estabrook, of Lex. [Estabrook, 11–2.] He d. Jan. 12, 1842, æt. 85.
245 1. *Ebenezer*, b. 1786 or 7; (?) d. Jan. 11, 1807.
246 2. *Nathaniel*, b. July 12, 1791. 3. *Jonathan*, b. June 8, 1794.
247 4. *Meliscent*, b. May 17, 1796; d. 1842; m., 1816, *Jacob Pierce*, of Wob.
248 5. *Hannah*, b. Sept. 27, 1799; m., 1829, Rev. *James Cushing*, of Boxboro.
249 4. Rachel, b. Oct., 1760.
250 5. Nathaniel, b. July 2, 1764; grad. Harv. Coll., 1787 [in the catalogue, Laurence]; ordained in Tyngsboro, Jan. 6, 1790; m., May 24, 1794, Hannah Soden, bap. Mar. 4, 1764, dr. of Samuel and Susanna (Mason) Soden, of Wat. [See Soden, and see Mason, 23.] In 1815, he wrote the History of Tyngsboro, which was published in the Mass. Hist. Collections. During his long ministry there were 255 baptisms; 326 marriages; 121 admitted to the church; and 400 deaths. His wife, Hannah, d. Sept. 20, 1835, and he d. suddenly Feb. 5, 1843.
251 1. *Susanna Soden*, b. June 22, 1795; m. *Timothy Davis*, of Billerica; had chil., and d. July 3, 1831.
252 2. *Samuel Soden*, b. Mar. 24, 1797; of Tyngsboro; m., June 16, 1828, Mrs. *Elizabeth Ruggles Prentiss*, of Boston.
253 3. *Nathaniel*, b. Mar. 8, 1803; d. Aug. 19, 1835.
254 4. *Hannah*, b. Nov. 9, 1809; d. Nov. 27, 1832.

---

66. 255 (IV.) Dea. PELEG LAWRENCE, first of Groton, where his children were born, afterwards of Pepperill; m. RUTH ——. He was dismissed from Groton (first) Church, to the West Parish (Pepperill), Jan. 29, 1746–7, where he was chosen deacon, Aug. 23, 1754, and d. July 27, 1757, aged 57. His wid. Ruth, d. Sept. 4, 1757. His epitaph is:—

"A man of Wisdom, Prudence, Honesty,
Public Spiritedness, and Piety,
The Poor Man's Friend.
Blessed are the Dead, who die in the Lord."

---

256 1. Oliver, b. Mar. 18, 1728; of Hollis, N. H.; m., 1751 or 2, Mary ——. He d. Ap. 2, 1797, aged 69, and his wid. Mary, d. July 20, 1799, aged 66. Chil.,
257 1. *Mary*, b. Nov. 4, 1753; d. Jan. 31, 1756. 2. *Oliver*, b. Oct. 7, 1755.
258 3. *Peleg*, b. Aug. 7, 1757. 4. *Noah*, b. Nov. 3, 1760.
260 5. *Daniel*, b. Ap. 26, 1762; of Hollis; m., May 6, 1790, *Polly Johnson*, of Hollis. He d. (?) about 1823. Chil.,
1. Daniel, b. June 16, 1791; d. young. 2. Betsey, b. Oct. 20, 1792.
3. Charlotte, b. Sept. 5, 1794. 4. Ruth, b. Nov. 21, 1796.
5. Daniel, b. Ap. 7, 1798; m., (?) 1825, Sarah Fletcher, of Pepperill.
6. Abigail, b. June 10, 1800. 7. Luther, b. Ap. 14, 1803.
8. Louisa, b. June 14, 1807. 9. Caroline, b. Mar. 23, 1810.
10. Mark, b. Aug. 20, 1811.
261 6. *Silas*, b. June 19, 1764. 7. *Molly*, b. May 25, 1767; d. Ap. 22, 1799.
262 8. *Amos*, b. Aug. 6, 1769.
263 9. *Eber*, b. Oct. 28, 1771.
264 10. *Aaron*, b. May 5, 1774. 11. *Sarah*, b. Oct. 4, 1777.
266 2. Ruth, b. Jan. 28, 1730.
267 3. Mary, b. Mar. 23, 1733; m., in Groton, Mar. 19, 1754, Isaac Lakin, Jr., of Groton, b. Dec. 6, 1727, son of Isaac and Elizabeth (Shattuck) Lakin. Chil.,
1. *Molly*, b. May 5, 1755. 2. *Isaac*, b. Mar. 1, 1758.
3. *Eunice*, b. July 27, 1760. 4. *Naomi*, b. Ap. 13, 1762.
5. *Rachel*, b. Oct. 12, 1764. 6. *David*, b. May 15, 1767.
7. *James*, b. Nov. 13, 1769. 8. *Elizabeth*, b. Nov. 19, 1771.
9. *Lemuel*, b. Oct. 9, 1773. 10. *Jonas*, b. July 16, 1776.
11. *Sybil*, b. May 20, 1780.
268 4. Ephraim, b. Mar. 31, 1735; a physician, of Pepperill; m., Mar. 3, 1768, Anan Fiske [? N. Fiske, 74]. She d. June 12, 1774, aged 27, and he m. (2d), Ruth

——. Admin. on his estate was granted to his son Ebenezer in 1812. He left wid. Ruth. Chil.,

269 1. *Ebenezer*, b. Jan. 9, 1770; grad. Harv. Coll. 1795; a physician, now (1848) living in Hampton, N. H. He m. in 1800, *Abigail Levitt*, and had a large family of children.

270 2. *Anna*, b. July 26, 1772; m. *Isaac Brown Farrar*, of New Ipswich [Farrar, 14, p. 728].

(By 2d wife, Ruth.)

271 3. *Ruth*, b. Ap. 8, 1777. 4. *Sarah*, b. Ap. 18, d. Dec. 16, 1779.

272 5. *George W.*, b. Oct. 1, 1780; m. *Dorcas True;* d. in Charlestown, N. H.

273 6. *Sarah*, b. Aug. 28, 1782.

274 7. *Mary Emerson*, b. Nov. 27, 1784; m. *Luther Lakin*, d. in Troy, N. Y. 1830.

275 8. *Theodosia*, m., for her 2d husband, *Luther Lakin*.

276 5. Asa, b. June 14, 1737; a Captain, of Groton; m., July 27, 1758, Abigail, dr. of Richard King, of Littleton. Chil.,

1. *Elizabeth*, b. Sept. 4, 175–, d. June 22, 1785.

2. *Rowland*, b. Mar. 25, 1763, d. June 17, 1812.

277 3. *Roger*, b. Mar. 6, 1764. 4. *Ephraim*.

5. *Didamia*, b. Aug. 24, 1771, d. Oct. 18, 1778.

6. *Philomela*, b. Oct. 22, 1773, d. Aug. 18, 1775.

7. *Horatio Gates*, b. June 11, 1777, d. Oct. 28, 1778.

279 8. *Abigail*. 9. *Asa*.

281 6. Sarah, b. July 24, 1739, d. in Pepperill, July 24, 1757.

---

67. 282 (IV.) Dea. JONATHAN LAWRENCE, of Littleton; m. (1st), about 1726, TRYPHENA POWERS. She d. Aug. 25, 1752, aged 42. He m. (2d), Oct. 10, 1754, LYDIA FLETCHER, of Groton. He d. Dec. 8, 1789, aged 86 yrs., 1 m. 23 d., and his wid. Lydia d. (in Hollis, N. H.), Mar. 21, 1803, aged 90. His Will, dated Feb. 16, 1784, proved Ap. 20, 1790, mentions wife Lydia; Isaac Lawrence and Martha Stone, heirs of son Jonathan; dr. Tryphena, wife of Jonas Lawrence; sons Abel, Peter, and Timothy; dr. Olive, wife of (?) Ebenezer Fletcher; Lucy, wife of Samuel Clark; Elizabeth, formerly wife of William Stearns (?Stevens); and Abigail, wife of Jasper Dole. Chil.,

283 1. Jonathan, b. Aug. 28, 1728, of Ashby; m., Oct. 31, 1751, Martha Leighton. He d. in Ashby, Dec. 2, 1775; (?) admin. granted to son Isaac, Feb. 19, 1782. His wid. d. in Groton, 1795, and dr. Martha was her admin'x. Chil.,

284 1. *Martha*, b. May 20, 1752; m., Feb. 13, 1769, *Daniel Stone*, of Groton. Chil.,

285 1. Jeremiah, b. Jan. 22, 1770. 2. David, b. Mar. 23, 1772.
3. Sewall Corning, b. May 7, d. Dec. 4, 1774.

287 2. *John*, b. Oct. 7, 1754. He is supposed to have been the John L. of Concord on whose estate admin. was granted Oct. 14, 1800, to wid. *Sarah* and son John. The Will of Joshua Lawrence, of Concord (son of John and Sarah), dated Oct. 10, 1799, mentions mother, brothers, and sisters. Agreement of the heirs of John Lawrence, signed in 1800, by Sarah Lawrence (wid.); John Lawrence; Mary and Joseph Buttrick, Jr.; Abigail and Silas Conant, Jr., and the guardian of Thomas Fiske Lawrence and Anne Lawrence, minors. Admin. upon the estate of wid. Sarah Lawrence granted in 1810 to son Thomas Fiske Lawrence.

288 3. *Isaac*, b. Oct. 19, 1756; m., 1778, *Anna Hodgman*.

4. *Sarah* (twin), b. Oct. 19, d. Dec. 28, 1756.

5. *Jonathan*, b. 1760, d. in Ashby, Jan. 28, 1778.

289 2. Isaac, b. May 19, 1731, d. Feb. 6, 1756.

290 3. Abel, b. July 16, 1733; of Penobscot, Me.; had a family.

291 4. Tryphena, b. Sept. 26, 1735; m., Sept. 3, 1754, Jonas Lawrence, of Canaan, Conn. [601.]

292 5. Betty (Elizabeth), b. Feb. 24, 1737; m., 1754, William (?) Stearns, of Littleton.

293 6. Olive, b. May 19, 1740; m. Oliver Fletcher, of Groton. 4 chil.

294 7. Peter, b. Oct. 17, 1742; of Townsend and of Ashby; m. Persis ——. He d. Oct. 21, 1798, and admin. was granted Dec. 25, 1798, to wid. Persis; son Peter her att'y. Chil.,

1. *Persis*, b. and d. May, 1766. 2. *Peter*, b. and d. Feb. 1767.
295 3. *Peter*, b. May 26, 1768, d. 1826; m., 1794, *Mary Spaulding.*
296 4. *Betty*, b. Feb. 18, 1770.
297 5. *Jeremiah*, b. Jan. 29, 1772; m., 1792, *Rachel Wright.*
298 6. *Isaac*, b. Dec. 7, 1773.
299 7. *Lavinia*, b. Mar. 31, 1776; m., 1796 or 7, *Elijah Wright*, of Ashby.
300 8. *Sylva*, b. Mar. 1, 1779.
301 9. *Asa*, b. July 18, 1781, d. May 25, 1819.
302 10. *Lydia*, b. Oct. 23, 1783; m., 1804, *Joseph Wheeler*, of Ashby.
303 11. *Nancy*, b. May 26, 1787; m., 1808, *Timothy Gibson*, of Ashby.
304 12. *Benjamin*, b. Aug. 26, 1791.
305 8. ABIGAIL, b. July 26, 1745; m., (?) Sept. 15, 1761, PARKER (? Jasper) DOLE.
306 9. TIMOTHY, b. Mar. 31, 1748, of Littleton; m., Nov. 30, 1769, SARAH REED, dr. of Col. Jonathan and Sarah (Lawrence) Reed, of Littleton [see J. Lawrence, 228]. She d. in Littleton, Feb. 19, 1792, aged 39. He m. (2d), Dec. 16, 1793, MOLLY BOYDEN, of Groton, who d. in Hollis, N. H., Sept. 3, 1842, æt. 84. He d. in Hollis, Nov. 3, 1815, aged 67.
307 1. *Thaddeus*, b. Nov. 17, 1771, of Ashby and Cohasset; m., 1796, *Joa Okes*, b. in Cohasset, Mar. 1, 1774. He was one of the original members of the second Cong. Church in Cohasset, gathered at his house, of which he was soon elected a deacon. Chil.,
1. Josiah Oakes, b. May 1, 1797, d. Sept. 15, 1802.
308 2. Maria, b. Dec. 15, 1798; m., Dec. 1819, Thomas Smith, of Rowley, now (1848), of Cohasset. 10 children.
3. Thomas Reed, b. Aug. 20, 1800, d. Aug. 16, 1811.
309 4. George Augustus, b. Jan. 7, 1802; of Cohasset; m., Jan. 8, 1826, Caroline Vinal, of Scituate. Chil.,
310 1. Thomas Reed, b. Dec. 17, 1826.
311 2. Rebecca Merritt, b. Aug. 15, 1828; m., Aug. 10, 1845, Daniel Hollis, of Cohasset, formerly of Hollis, N. H.
3. Evelina, b. in Medford, Aug. 14, 1831, d. Feb. 29, 1836.
312 4. George Augustus, b. in Quincy, Aug. 11, 1834.
313 5. Evelina, b. Ap. 27, 1837. 6. Sophronia Oakes, b. Ap. 4, 1840.
315 7. Fordyce Foster, b. May 9, 1843.
316 5. Joa, b. 13, d. 16 Oct., 1803.
317 6. Josiah Oakes, b. May 6, 1805, of Cohasset; Rep. 1844; m. (1st), Nov. 12, 1826, Hannah Kent Tower, b. May 8, 1806. She d. Dec. 14, 1843. He m. (2d), May 6, 1848, Sarah Jane Doane, of Cohasset, b. Mar. 30, 1820. Chil.,
1. Tower, b. Aug. 21, 1827, d. Oct. 6, 1828.
2. Maria Smith, b. Dec. 23, 1828. 3. George W., b. Feb. 29, 1832.
4. Ellen A., b. Sept. 6, 1834, d. Ap. 21, 1838.
5. Lyman, b. Sept. 2, 1837, d. May 3, 1838.
6. Lyman, b. June 16, 1839.
7. William Edward, b. Mar. 31, d. May 17, 1842.
8. Hannah Tower, b. June 16, 1843.
318 7. Mary Oakes, b. May 1, 1807; m. Nov. 15, 1832, John Parker, of Cohasset, son of Dea. Jonas Parker, of Pepperill. 10 chil.
319 8. Hannah, b. July 31, 1809; m., about 1830, Hiram Bruce, of Brighton.
320 9. Sophronia Mann, b. Jan. 15, 1813, d. Nov. 2, 1839. A memoir of her, by Rev. M. Moore, has been published.
321 2. *Dorcas*, b. Ap. 17, 1774; m., 1801, *Solomon Fletcher*; is now a wid, living (1848), with a son, Solomon Fletcher, in Woburn.
322 3. *Benjamin*, b. Mar. 11, 1776, d. Sept. 24, 1778.
4. *Mary*, b. Oct. 16, 1778. 5. *Jonathan*, b. Mar. 10, 1781.
324 6. *Elizabeth Lane*, b. Feb. 14, 1784; m., 1802, *C. Wood*, of Littleton.
325 7. *Isaac*, b. Aug. 25, 1786; was killed in the battle of Queenstown.
326 8. *Nathan*, b. Ap. 23, 1789; of Hollis, N. H.; m. about 1812.
327 9. *Sarah*, b. Aug. 3, 1790. 10. *Tryphena*, b. Feb. 11, 1792.
(By 2d wife, Molly.)
328 11. *Lydia*, b. Nov. 9, 1794. 12. *Molly*, b. Feb. 26, 1796.
329 13. *Anna*, b. Nov. 20, 1797. 14. *Samuel Boyden*, b. Mar. 24, 1799.
330 10. LUCY, b. May 15, 1750; m. SAMUEL CLARKE, of Lincoln.

331 11. BENJAMIN, b. Aug. 2, 1752.

69. 332 (IV.) ELEAZER LAWRENCE (? of Littleton), m., June 25, 1731, LUCY TUTTLE.

333 1. LUCY, b. Feb. 29, 1731–2; m., Feb. 20, 1755, THOMAS CUMMINGS.
2. PETER, b. Feb. 20, 1732–3, d. Sept. 27, 1735.
334 3. ELEAZER, b. Aug. 11, 1735. [Perhaps he was the Eleazer Lawrence of Westford, whose Inventory was dated Sept. 1, 1788, and admin. granted to wid. Sarah in 1790. Had a dr. Sarah under 7 years.] Eleazer Lawrence adm. f. c. E. Sud., Ap. 1, 1759.
4. JOSIAH (twin), b. Aug. 11, d. Sept. 27, 1735.
335 5. MARY, b. July 27, 1737; m., Jan. 21, 1762, JONATHAN FLETCHER (? son of Joseph and Elizabeth, of Groton).
336 6. SIMON, b. Jan. 11, 1739; m., 1769, SYBIL ROBBINS. He settled in Westford. He d. 1795. His estate settled in 1797; wid. LUCY; chil. *Lucy*, *Lydia*, *Sarah*, *Lucinda*, *Susanna*, and *Olive*, under 14. *Zachariah* and *Elizabeth*, above 14 yrs. *Simon*, eldest son.
337 7. SUSANNA, b. Nov. 3, 1740; m., Oct. 15, 1761, ISAAC SPAULDING.
338 8. DAVID, b. Jan. 26, 1742. His estate was admin. Nov. 6, 1790, by his wid. HANNAH, and son, Dea. —— Lawrence, Esq., who d. in Littleton in 1827.
9. SARAH, b. Jan. 4, 1745, d. Mar. 28, 1753.
10 and 11. Twin sons, b. and d. Jan. 1, 1747.

72. 339 (IV.) SAMUEL LAWRENCE, of Littleton, m., May 6, 1737, MARY HILDRETH, of Westford. She d. in Littleton, Mar. 17, 1788, aged 70, and he soon after went to Ashby, where he died. His Inventory, £188 13*s.* 6*d.*, dated June 26, 1789, presented by his son Samuel.

340 1. SAMUEL, b. Jan. 24, 1738; m. (1st) REBECCA ——, by whom he had 7 chil., b. in Groton. He m. (2d), SUSANNA ——. He d. in Ashby, leaving wid. Susanna, and admin. was granted to his eldest son, Jabez, Aug. 9, 1799.
341 1. *Rebekah*, b. in Groton, Mar. 2, 1763. 2. *Hannah*, b. Dec. 26, 1765.
343 3. *Jabez*, b. Mar. 19, 1767, appointed, in 1817, guardian of his own sons, Jabez and Gilman, over 14 years old; the gr. chil. of Asa Kendall.
344 4. *Samuel*, b. Feb. 23, 1769.
345 5. *Oliver*, b. Aug. 17, 1770. 6. *Bridget*, b. May 3, 1774.
347 7. *Abijah*, b. July 6, 1777.
348 2. JOSEPH, b. Sept. 6, 1739, of Littleton; m., and had children.
349 3. CHARLES, b. Jan. 20, 1741, of Littleton; m., about 1762, NAOMI ——. She d. June 2, 1805, aged 62 years, and he d. May 22, 1825, aged 84 yrs. 4 mos.
350 1. *Sarah*, b. Feb. 29, 1764. 2. *Levi*, b. Jan. 8, 1767, d. Mar. 27, 1787.
351 3. *Reuben*, b. Jan. 27, 1768, d. 1844; m., 1794 or 5, *Lois Tenney*.
352 4. *Alethon*, b. Oct. 15, 1771; of Ashby; d. June 6, 1842; m., 1797, *Polly Tenney*, of Littleton. Chil.,
1. Polly, b. Feb. 15, 1798, d. Mar. 1800. 2. Sarah, b. Ap. 18, 1800.
3. Mary, b. May 3, 1801. 4. Betsey, b. May 10, 1804.
5. Leonard, b. Feb. 17, d. July 29, 1806.
6. Zoa, b. and d. June, 1808.
7. Nancy, b. June 17, 1809. 8. Charles, b. Mar. 29, 180–.
353 5. *Jonas*, b. Oct. 28, 1773, d. Ap. 8, 1774. 6. *Polly*, b. Mar. 16, 1778.
354 7. *Stephen*, b. May 28, 1780; m., 1803, *Sally Maynard*.
355 8. *Amos*, b. Oct. 12, 1781; m. (?) 1804, *Lydia Shattuck*.
356 4. MARY, unm., went to Ashby with her father.

128. 357 (IV.) ENOCH LAWRENCE, of the West Precinct of Groton (Pepperill); m., Jan. 29, 1733–4, SARAH STEVENS [in one record written Stearns]. He and wife were dismissed from Pepperill Church to Mason, N. H., in 1772. Chil.,

358 1. SAMUEL, b. Sept. 12, 1734. 2. RICHARD, b. July 15, 1736.
360 3. ENOCH, b. July 24, 1738; m., in Groton, Dec. 21, 1762, ESTHER WOODS (?), b. June 12, 1736, dr. of Amos and Hannah (Nutting) Woods.
361 4. SARAH, b. Aug. 6, 1740. 5. LYDIA, b. July 16, 1742.
363 6. STEPHEN, b. Mar. 23, 1744. 7. DANIEL, b. Mar. 28, 1746, d. Oct. 2, 1751.
364 8. LOIS (twin), b. Mar. 28, 1746. 9. HANNAH, b. Ap. 12, 1748.

169.366 (IV.) Capt. ISAAC LAWRENCE, m. (1st) LYDIA HEWITT, who d. Nov. 14, 1767, aged 60. He m. (2d) wid. AMY WHITNEY, s. p. He d. Dec. 2, 1793, aged 88 yrs. 9 m. and 23 d.; and his wid. survived him 26 years. "In the spring of 1738, with a team composed of a yoke of oxen and a horse, he started, with his family and goods in a cart, for his new home, in what was then called the New or Western country," and he reached Canaan, the place of his destination, June 2, 1738. The last 30 miles of the journey was through a heavily wooded forest, without house, or road, or bridge, over streams too deep to be forded. It is said that nine days, some say fourteen days, were occupied in making this part of the journey, from New Hartford to Canaan. He first encamped under an oak tree, and soon after made a temporary shelter in the side of a hill, half under ground, in which he lived until the next spring, when he built a house on the lot opposite to the saw-mill. A few years afterwards, he built a second house, and in 1751, he built the house which has been long known as the Lawrence Tavern, and which he occupied until about 1786, when he relinquished the care of it to his son Jonas, with whom he lived until his decease. His stature was six feet, and erect, frame large, but not fleshy; was intelligent and sociable, with a pleasant countenance. In business, he was active and correct, and his character unblemished. By occupation he was a farmer, but, having a good deal of mechanical ingenuity, he used to do some work for himself, and neighbors, as a carpenter and joiner, and is said to have superintended the erection of the first meeting-house in Canaan.

"He accumulated a valuable property, owned several large farms, which he kept under cultivation; was the owner of twenty slaves at one time, to whom he gave their freedom before his death, with the exception of one, who was liberated by his heirs, making provision for the aged and infirm, and contributing to the comfort of others who were needy." He held many town offices, and was Representative to the General Assembly, in 1765. He was at first a member of the Cong. Church, now in South Canaan. In 1769, he and his wife were dismissed to the church in North Canaan. [For more particulars respecting his migration, his settlement, and his public services, see Genealogy of the Ancestry and Posterity of Isaac Lawrence, pp. 10–13.] Chil.,

601.367 1. JONAS, b. 1728.
776.368 2. AZUBAH, m., Oct. 25, 1750, SAMUEL HYDE, of Norwich, Conn.
3. STEPHEN, d. in infancy.
369 4. ISAAC, m., Mar. 18, 1760, MARY BROWN [Brown, 75]. About 1783, he moved from Canaan, Conn., to Canaan, Vt. Chil.,
370 1. *Lydia*, b. Sept. 2, 1761.
371 2. *Elijah*, b. Oct. 17, 1763, settled in Canada East.
372 3. *Samuel*, b. Nov. 19, 1765, settled in C. E.
373 4. *Isaac*, b. Nov. 22, 1767; m. *Debby Root*, and settled in C. E.
374 5. *Mary*, b. May 4, 1770. 6. *Apame*, b. Dec. 7, 1772.
376 7. *Henry*, b. Feb. 25, 1778. 8. *Erastus*, b. Mar. 11, 1780.
378 9. *Pamelia*, b. May 17, 1782.
5. ASA, d. July 24, 1750. 6. WILLIAM, d. Jan. 5, 1750.
807.379 7. AMY, m., Mar. 30, 1760, ELIJAH COBB.
8. SOLOMON, d. July 21, 1750. 9. LYDIA, b. Dec. 2, 1747; d. Aug. 4, 1750.
10. ELIJAH, d. young.
868.380 11. HANNAH, b. May 25, 1750; m. WILLARD KINGSBURY.

217.381 (V.) THOMAS LAWRENCE, of Groton, m., in Groton, July 3, 1744, SARAH HOUGHTON. He d. (?) in Pepperill, 1758. His wid. Sarah, and children, were warned out of Pepperill, in 1760, which implies that they had recently gone there. [? Thomas Lawrence m., in Groton, May 5, 1757, Sarah Bailey.]

381½ 1. EDMUND, b. Ap. 14, 1745. The tradition is, that, when a young man, he drove a team for a man, who was transporting goods in order to commence trade in Winchester, N. H.; that on his way he became enamoured with BETHSHEBA BUTTERFIELD, the dr. of an innkeeper, married her, and settled in Winchester. We have the names of only two of his children, viz.,
890.382 1. *Edmund*, b. Feb. 23, 1772.
382½ 2. *Nathaniel*, m. *Molly Buttrick*, and moved to Marlboro, Vt., where he d. 1814, aged about 43.

383 2. Sarah, b. Feb. 20, 1747; m., in Pepperill, Jan. 21, 1772, Abijah Parker. Chil.,
1. *Sarah*, b. Sept. 13, 1772. 2. *Abijah*, b. Aug. 7, 1774.
3. *Elizabeth*, b. Oct. 14, 1776. 4. *Mary*, b. Sept. 24, 1779.
5. *Phinehas*, b. Mar. 12, 1782. 6. *Martha*, b. June 29, 1784.
7. *Edmund Lawrence*, b. Feb. 26, 1787; d. May 6, 1788.
8. *Edmund*, b. June 4, 1790; d. Feb. 7, 1792.

384 3. Alice, b. Sept. 13, 1749. 4. Maria, b. Ap. 5, 1752.

386 5. Thomas, b. Dec. 25, 1757; a Major, of Pepperill, received a wound in the Battle of Bunker Hill. He m., Aug. 10, 1779, Anna Shattuck. He d. July 28, 1822. Chil.,
1. *Anna*, b. Jan. 23, 1781; d. May 5, 1788.
387 2. *Thomas Stimpson*, b. Dec. 30, 1782; m. *Rebecca Dorrell*. Chil.,
1. Walter, of Rhode Island. 2. William T., of Pep., m. Betsey Fitch.
388 3. *Edmund*, b. June 25, 1785; m. *Lydia Green;* 3 sons, of whom Thomas G., and Alden, are married, also drs. married.
4. *Betty*, b. Ap. 7, 1788; d. Feb. 8, 1792.
389 5. *John*, b. Dec., 1791; m., 1818, *Sally Ames*, of Pepperill.
390 6. *Mary*, b. Mar. 6, 1794; m. *Eliphalet Parker*. 5 children.
391 7. *Anna* (Nancy), b. June 13, 1796. 8. *Charles*, b. Feb. 7, 1799.
393 9. *Luther*, b. Nov. 7, 1801; m., about 1827, *Thirza Spaulding*. Chil.,
1. Luther. 2. Charles. 3. Thirza. 4. Mary. 5. Jane. 6. Sarah C. 7. Jane L.
394 10. *Royal*, b. Mar., 1804; of Leominster; m. *Almira Norcross*. 6 chil.

---

218. 395 (V.) JONATHAN LAWRENCE, of Groton, m. ESTHER ——. He is said to have been a large landholder. He d. Ap. 12, 1806, aged 81.

396 1. Mary, b. Jan. 2, 1744; m., May 20, 1772, Lieut. Samuel Tuttle, of Littleton; d. in Tyngsboro, Nov. 6, 1826.
397 2. Esther, b. Dec. 15, 1746; m., in Groton, Oct. 29, 1767, John Page; d. in Rindge, N. H., Feb. 18, 1817.
398 3. Prudence, b. Nov. 30, 1748; m., Jan. 19, 1764, John Gilson, Jr., his 2d wife. 2 children.
399 4. Sarah, b. May 30, 1751; m., July 14, 1774, Abel Bancroft, son of Dea. Benjamin, Jr., and Alice, of Groton. [52, p. 283.]
400 5. Jonathan, b. Oct. 15, 1753; d. in Charlestown, N. H.
401 6. Thomas, b. 15, d. 24, Jan. 1756. 7. Anna, b. Jan. 18, 1757.
403 8. Levi, b. Aug. 14, 1759; (?) m., in Pepperill, June 12, 1781, Elizabeth Holden. He d. in Thetford, Vt.
9. Abigail, b. June 13, d. Dec. 3, 1761.
404 10. William, b. Dec. 4, 1762; d. in Washington, N. H.
405 11. Asa, b. Mar. 13, 1765; of Groton; m. Lydia Farnsworth. He d. Feb. 7, 1826. Chil.,
406 1. *Francis*, b. July 5, 1792; (?) a warden of the Penitentiary, in Charlestown; left a widow, of Pepperill.
407 2. *Harriet*, b. Jan. 26, 1798; m. *James Stone*, of Groton.
408 3. *Asa Farnsworth*, b. Feb. 7, 1799; grad. Harv. Coll., 1824; of Pepperill; m. *Sarah Jane*, dr. of Dr. Amos Bancroft, of Groton. He is a lawyer, and has been a State Senator. Chil.,
1. Mary Helen, b. June 28, 1839.
2. Elizabeth Bigelow, b. Mar. 9, 1841.
3. Sarah Frances, b. Mar. 8, 1844.

409 12. Joel, b. July 21, 1767; of Groton; m. (1st), Dec. 22, 1790, Ruth Collier. She d. Nov. 10, 1801, aged 35. He m., Jan., 1803, a 2d wife, who d. Nov., 1817, s. p. He m. (3d), 1819, Mrs. Ruth Willard. He d. May 26, 1827, aged 60. Chil.,
1. *Thomas*, b. Mar. 30, 1792, d. young.
410 2. *Susan*, b. Feb. 28, 1794; d. Aug. 26, 1830.
411 3. *Lucy*, b. Sept. 16, 1796; d. Dec. 12, 1845.
412 4. *Curtis*, b. Ap. 26, 1799; a deacon, of Groton; m. (1st), May 6, 1822, *Lucy Merriam*, of Mason, N. H., b. Ap. 24, 1800. She d. Nov. 18, 1846, and he m. (2d), July 1, 1847, Mrs. *Mary Ann B. Davis*, of New Ipswich, N. H. Chil.,
413 1. Edward Addison, b. Feb. 25, 1823; grad. Dart. Coll., 1845.

414 2. Lucy Maria, b. Mar. 8, 1825; m., July 11, 1847, Rev. William Wood, a missionary of the A. B. C. Foreign Missions, at Bombay.
415 3. Mary Wheeler, b. Ap. 15, 1827. 4. Susan Frances, b. Nov. 30, 1828.
417 5. *Eliza*, b. Sept. 28, 1801; m., about 1825, *Nathaniel Baynton*, of Mason, N. H. They have children, and have lived in Shirley.

(By 3d wife.)

418 6. *William*, b. Aug. 26, 1820.

---

220. 419 (V.) Rev. WILLIAM LAWRENCE, grad. Harv. Coll., 1743, ordained in Lincoln, Dec. 7, 1748, where he d. Ap. 11, 1780. During his ministry 122 were adm. f. c.; 605 baptisms; 122 marriages; 294 deaths. His epitaph: "In Memory of Rev. William Lawrence, A.M., Pastor of the Church of Christ, in Lincoln, who died Ap. 11, 1780, in the 57th year of his age, and 32d of his Ministry. He was a gentleman of good abilities, both natural and acquired, a judicious divine, a faithful minister, and firm supporter of the order of the churches. 'Be thou faithful unto death, and I will give thee a crown of life.'" His Will, dated Mar. 22, proved May 10, 1780.

He m., Feb. 7, 1750-1, LOVE, only dr. of John and Love Adams, of Lincoln, b. June 23, 1725. She d. Jan. 3, 1820, æt. 95. [See Geneal. Reg. I., 177 and 261.] Chil.,

---

420 1. William, b. Ap. 10, 1752; a Lieut., of Lincoln; m., Nov., 1780, Eunice Brown, dr. of Capt. Nathan and Rebecca (Adams) Brown, of Lincoln. [See Geneal. Reg. I., p. 260.] He d. Dec. 2, 1804, insolvent; wid. Eunice, admin'x. She d. Oct. 2, 1807. Chil.,

421 1. *Love Adams*, b. Jan. 6, 1782; m., Ap. 17, 1804, *Thomas Swan*, d. in Lancaster, Mass.
424 2. *William*, b. Jan. 29, 1784; m. *Abigail Flint*, of Concord; d. in Philadelphia; son William, living in New York.
425 3. *Betsey*, b. Dec. 1, 1785; m. *Samuel S. Green*, of East Camb.
426 4. *Daniel*, b. Ap. 1, 1787; d. Sept. 18, 1827; m., 1809, *Sally More*, of Sud.; 2 sons, and one dr., son Daniel J., of Concord.
427 5. *Nathan Brown*, b. Ap. 28, 1789; of Boston, unm.
428 6. *Abel*, b. Ap. 6, 1791; of Lincoln; m. *Nancy* ——. She d. Feb. 10, 1838, and he d. Feb. 20, 1843.
1. Abel, b. June 7, 1820. 2. Eunice Brown, b. July 10, 1822.
3. Alice Henrietta, b. Dec. 26, 1826. 4. George, b. May 22, 1828.
5. Grosvenor Prescott, b. Sept. 10, 1830. 6. Andrew, b. Sept. 18, 1834, d. 1846.
7. *John*, b. July 14, 1793; d. July 28, 1808.
429 8. *Eunice*, b. Sept. 14, 1795; m. *Solomon White*, of Randolph.
430 9. *Mary*, b. Nov. 20, 1797; m., 1819, *Heman Ray*. 9 chil.
431 10. *Susanna*, b. Sept. 16, 1800; d. in Providence, about 1817.
432 2. Love, b. Ap. 18, 1754; m., Sept. 4, 1770, Dr. Joseph Adams. She probably d. soon, as Dr. Joseph and Mrs. Elizabeth Adams, had dr. *Lovey*, b. Sept. 30, 1775, and d. June 10, 1776. He d. in Eng., Feb. 2, 1807. [See Geneal. Reg. I., pp. 260 and 261.]
433 3. John Prescott, b. Dec. 24, 1755; a physician; m., 1786, Abby Kaine, settled at Fort Edward, N. Y., and d. Jan. 28, 1808. Chil.
434 4. Susanna, b. Jan. 4, 1758; d. Mar. 12, 1836; (?) m. Lieut. Ede, and had chil.
435 5. Sarah, b. May 12, 1760; d. Oct. 12, 1822; m., Oct. 30, 1783, Samuel Bass, Esq., of Braintree; grad. Harv. Coll., 1782; d. Feb. 1, 1842, aged 85. 7 chil.
436 6. Phebe, b. Sept. 2, 1762; d. 1812; m., Oct. 30, 1783, Rev. Edmund Foster, of Littleton, b. in Redding, 1752; grad. Yale Coll., 1778; d. 1826, after a ministry of 47 years. They had children.
437 7. Anna, b. Mar. 25, 1764; d. Dec. 8, 1807; m. James de Wolf, of N. Scotia.
438 8. Mary, b. Nov. 1, 1767; d. Sept., 1812; m. Asa Brooks, of Concord.
439 9. Abel, b. Aug. 23, 1771; m. Mary Hodge, of St. Germain, Eng., and d. Sept. 1, 1810, leaving 6 chil., one of whom is a druggist in Liscard, Eng.

---

223. 440 (V.) ABEL LAWRENCE, Esq., of Groton, m., Nov. 14, 1750, MARY BULKLEY, b. in Concord, Jan. 9, 1727, d. in Groton, Aug. 22, 1801, dr. of John Bulkley, Esq., of Groton, b. 1703; granddr. of Joseph Bulkley; gr. grandr. of Peter Bulkley, and

gr. gr. grandr. of Rev. Peter Bulkley, of Concord [see Shattuck, p. 366]. He d. Sept. 20, 1770, aged 41. Inventory dated Dec. 6, 1771. [Sept. 17, 1783, estate of Abel Lawrence, of Groton, declared insolvent, and Moses Child appointed adm'r, and Jonathan Lawrence, security. He held undivided land with Samuel Tarball. A further division, made in 1793, of £58 14*s.*, received of Sarah Child, ex'x of the adm'r of Moses Child, of Temple, by her att'y, Elisha Child, was receipted for by Samuel Lawrence.]

1. ABEL, b. Oct. 14, 1752, d. July 14, 1753.

441 2. JOHN (twin), b. Oct. 14, 1752, drowned June 5, 1771.

442 3. ABEL, b. July 31, 1754; of Salem; m., Aug. 5, 1780, ABIGAIL PAGE, dr. of Daniel and Abigail (Johnson) P., of G. She d. Jan. 14, 1839, aged 80 yrs. 11 months. "Her end was peace; she fell asleep in Jesus." He d. Dec. 4, 1822, "beloved and honored by all who knew him. His children's richest inheritance is their father's *good name*. He trusted in Jesus." Chil.,

1. *Polly*, b. May 5, 1782, d. Oct. 14, 1785.

443 2. *Abigail Page*, b. Sept. 29, 1783.

444 3. *John Bulkley*, b. Dec. 23, 1784, d. in Salem, Sept. 8, 1831. "He was an eminent Christian, and died in the faith."

445 4. *Abel*, b. Sept. 6, 1786; of Salem; m., Feb. 4, 1816, *Caroline Wallace*, of Milford, N. H. She d. Oct. 19, 1828, aged 31 yrs. Chil.,

446 1. Mary Wallace, b. May 18, 1817.

447 2. Caroline Wallace, b. Feb. 6, 1819.

3. Elizabeth, b. June 16, d. June 26, 1822.

448 4. Elizabeth Clarke, b. Sept. 9, 1823.

5. Susan Cornelius, b. Sept. 29, 1827, d. Dec. 20, 1828.

5. *Mary*, b. May 23, 1788, d. Oct. 7, 1795.

6. *Henry*, b. Dec. 14, 1789, d. Aug. 13, 1798.

449 7. *Elizabeth Clark*, b. Aug. 15, 1791.

450 8. *Harriet*, b. July 4, 1793; m., Ap. 18, 1819, *Abel Lawrence Pierson*, grad. Harv. Coll. 1812; M.D. 1816; M.M.S.S. et A.A.S., of Salem. He d. (killed by the catastrophe on New Haven R. R. at Norwalk) May 5, 1853. 8 chil.

451 9. *Charles*, b. Oct. 7, 1795; of North Danvers; grad. Harv. Coll. 1815; m., about 1833, *Lucy A. Ward*, of Boston.

452 10. *Mary Morris*, b. Ap. 28, 1798.

453 11. *Jane*, b. Dec. 24, 1799; m., Oct. 27, 1823, *Benjamin Perkins*, of Boston. 7 chil.

12. *Henry Page*, b. July 24, d. in Danvers, Nov. 11, 1803.

454 13. *Sarah Susanna*, b. Mar. 13, 1805, d. July 2, 1835; m., May 5, 1834, *George W. Endicott*, a descendant of Gov. John Endicott, of Salem.

456 4. MARY, b. July 12, 1757, d. Sept. 1787, aged 30 yrs.

---

229. 457 (V.) JONATHAN LAWRENCE, of Woburn, afterwards Ashby, m., Dec. 13, 1757, ELIZABETH JOHNSON, of Woburn. She d. in Ashby, Dec. 26, 1782, aged 46, and he m. a 2d wife. He d. Nov. 26, 1799, aged 65. His Will, dated Sept. 20, 1797, proved Ap. 15, 1800, mentions wife (not named); sons Benjamin, Jonathan, and William; dr. Elizabeth [wife of Joseph] Wheeler; dr. Dorcas [wife of John Earl] Stone; dr. Rusha [wife of Bartholomew] Ballard.

458 1. JONATHAN, b. Dec. 11, 1758, d. in Ashby, 1806, aged 47. His estate was distributed in 1807 to wid. LYDIA, and the following children: 1. *Lucy*, wife of Avery Prescott; 2. *Betsey*, wife of David Pierce; 3. *Lydia*; 4. *Jonathan*; 5. *Olive*, 6. *Jerusha*, minors.

459 2. ELIZABETH, b. Ap. 26, 1761; m., 1779, JOSEPH WHEELER.

460 3. BENJAMIN, b. May 23, 1764; of Ashby; m. (1st), about 1794, PERSIS ——. He m. (2d), in 1807, POLLY TOWNSEND. She d. Nov. 5, 1819, and he d. Sept. 4, 1842, aged 78. Chil.,

461 1. *Otis*, b. June 22, 1795, d. Feb. 2, 1796. 2. *Horace*, b. Mar. 10, 1797.

462 3. *Micah*, b. Jan. 18, 1799. 4. *Clarissa*, b. July 24, 1802.

464 5. *Benjamin Dennison*, b. July 15, 1804.

(By 2d wife, Polly.)

465 6. *Persis Coleman*, b. Oct. 9, 1808. 7. *William Johnson*, b. May 30, 1811.

8. *John*, b. Aug. 3, 1814. 9. *Otis*, b. Nov. 26, 1815.

469 4. Dorcas, b. Sept. 17, 1766; m., 1790, John Earl Stone, of Ashby.
470 5. Micah, b. Aug. 22, 1769, of Ashby; not mentioned in his father's Will; m., Jan. 11, 1796, Hannah Bunker, of Charlestown.
471 6. William Johnson, b. Jan. 1, 1773; a Dea., of Ashburnham; d. 1844.
478 7. Rusha, b. May 23, 1775; m., 1796, Bartholomew Ballard.

---

230. 479 (V.) BEZALEEL LAWRENCE, of Lex., m. Oct. 19, 1758, SARAH MUZZY, (?) b. Mar. 30, 1737, dr. of Amos and Esther (Green) Muzzy, of Lexington. He d. Feb. 6, 1797, aged 61, and his wid. Sarah d. Feb. 4, 1819, aged 81. His estate was distributed Ap. 28, 1798, to wid. Sarah, and chil. Bezaleel, Jonathan, Anna, and Bethia.

---

480 1. Sarah, b. Sept. 3, 1759; m., Nov. 15, 1781, John Smith, of Lex. [? Smith, 62–2.]
481 2. Anna, b. May 17, 1761, d. Ap. 4, 1845, aged 86, unm.
482 3. Bezaleel, b. Ap. 12, 1763 (?) of Leominster.
483 4. Esther, b. June 30, 1765; m., 1784, John Hastings. [64, p. 790.]
484 5. Bethia, b. Sept. 25, 1767, d. Ap. 19, 1801, aged 34. Her Will, dated Feb. 12, 1798, proved Ap. 13, 1802, gave her estate to her sister Anna.
485 6. Jonas, b. Feb. 27, 1770; of Lex.; m., Ap. 23, 1789, Dorcas Woods, of Woburn. He d. (?) in Lex., 1835. Chil.,
486 1. *Dorcas*, b. Oct. 29, 1790. 2. *Edmund*, b. Dec. 7, 1794.
488 3. *Jonas*, b. Feb. 4, 1796. 4. *Surena*, b. July 19, 1798.
490 5. *Lucy*, b. Jan. 12, 1801. 6. *John*, b. June 17, 1803.
492 7. *Emeline*, b. Dec. 7, 1805. 8. *Joseph Bradley Varnum*, b. Aug. 31, 1806.
494 7. Jonathan, b. Sept. 11, 1774; of Lex., where he d. about 1840. He m., Ap. 12, 1798, Polly Reed, of Bedford. Chil.,
495 1. *Polly*, b. Ap. 28, 1799. 2. *Esther*, b. Ap. 23, 1801.
3. *Abigail*, b. Nov. 8, 1803, d. Dec. 23, 1826.
497 4. *Elizabeth Swain*, b. Sept. 10, 1807.

---

231. 498 (V.) Rev. MICAH LAWRENCE, grad. Harv. Coll. 1759, some time a teacher in Worcester; ordained in Winchester, N. H., Nov. 4, 1764, as successor of Rev. Joseph Ashley, the first minister, afterwards of Sunderland. [Rev. Joseph Ashley grad. Yale Coll. 1730; ordained in Winchester 1736. The people were dispersed by an irruption upon the settlement. The church was regathered at the settlement of Mr. Lawrence. Mr. Ashley d. 1797.] "His style of writing was characterized by method, clearness, closeness, and strength. In doctrine Scriptural and sound, in order and discipline careful and unyielding, his constant reference was to the law and the testimony. Highly conservative in spirit, and loyal beyond most of that day, his political sentiments became the occasion of disaffection among a portion of the people," and, after a third council, he was dismissed, on the ground that he was "unfriendly to the war." After 1777 he preached in other places, and d. in Keene, N. H., Oct. 20, 1798, aged 60.

He m., 1765, EUNICE WILLARD, b. Mar. 1745, dr. of Col. Josiah Willard, of Winchester, N. H., a descendant of Major Simon Willard, of Concord. She d. in Keene, Oct. 20, 1788, æt. 44. [See 22, p. 797.] Chil.,

---

499 1. Eunice, b. July 22, 1767; m. twice; now (1848), living with her son, *Solomon Ware*, at Niagara Falls.
500 2. Zulima, b. May 26, 1769, d. 1805; m. —— Fairfield, and had children.
501 3. Abigail, b. May 5, 1771; m. —— Root, and d. in Pittsfield, Mass.
502 4. Hubbard, b. Mar. 7, 1773. In 1800, he moved to St. Johnsbury, Vt., where he was actively engaged in organizing the first church gathered there, of which he was elected a deacon. He possessed "warm, generous feeling, good sense, and sound judgment," "was deeply interested in the improvement of society, and did much for its advancement," was a good example of a husband, a parent, a citizen, and a Christian. He m., Feb. 22, 1801, Mary Goss, b. June 11, 1780, dr. of Major Philip Goss, of Winchester, N. H., a descendent of the third generation of Philip Goss, b. in Concord, Mass., a captain in the French war, who d. at Cape Breton. Dea. H. Lawrence d. Sept. 20, 1816, aged 43, and his wid. m., Jan. 14, 1823, Selah Pomroy, Esq., of Stanstead, C. E., where she d. Ap. 1, 1837, assured of the blessing of those "*who die in the Lord.*"
503 1. *Louisa*, b. Jan. 4, 1802; m, Sept. 4, 1827, *Zelotes Hosmer*, merchant, of Boston,

residing in Camb. Chil., 1. Samuel D. 2. James. 3. Mary (twins). 4. Henry Zelotes.

504 2. *Clarissa Goss*, b. July 31, 1803; m., Nov. 30, 1830, Rev. *Lucius Doolittle*, an Episcopal clergyman, in Canada E.

505 3. *Mary Ann*, b. May 29, 1805; m., June 1, 1831, *Ashley P. Graves*, late of Leroy, N. Y. 2 sons and 2 drs.

4. *Solomon Willard*, b. Feb. 3, 1807, d. Mar. 3, 1820.

506 5. *Edward Alexander*, b. Oct. 7, 1808; grad. Dart. Coll. 1834; studied at And. Theol. Seminary, and was ordained in Haverhill, May, 1839. In Ap. 1845, he was settled in Marblehead. He m., May 20, 1839, *Margarette*, dr. of Rev. Leonard Woods, D.D., of Andover. Chil.,

1. Margarette Louisa, b. in Haverhill, July 18, 1842.
2. Caroline Matilda, b. in Haverhill, Nov. 14, 1844.
3. Edward Alexander, b. in Marblehead, Jan. 16, 1847.

507 6. *Emily*, b. May 7, 1810; m., Feb. 1836, *Ebenezer Graves*, late of Springfield.

508 7. *Hubbard*, b. May 1, 1812; entered Dart. Coll. in 1834, left in 1836; afterwards grad. at Marietta College; studied theology at Lane Seminary, and settled, a minister, in Brunswicke, O. He m., Sept. 28, 1841, *Martha Sawyer*, of Cambridge. Chil.,

1. Martha, b. Sept. 11, 1842. 2. Mary, b. Sept. 22, 1844.
3. Hubbard, b. May 20, 1846.

509 8. *John*, b. May 21, 1814; a minister of Carlisle, Mass.

9. *William Goss*, b. Aug. 3, 1816, d. Ap. 19, 1817.

---

233. 510 (V.) JOHN LAWRENCE, a Deacon, of Ashby, m., 1771, BETTY PERRY, of Provincetown. He d. Mar. 15, 1817, aged 68, and his wid. d. June 8, 1836, aged 91.

1. Artemas, b. Mar. 22, 1773, d. Sept. 27, 1775.

511 2. Lucinda, b. May 17, 1775; m. Bartholomew Ballard.

512 3. Artemas, b. Ap. 6, 1777, of Ashby.

513 4. Zulima, b. Ap. 25, 1779, d. 1815; m., 1802, Stephen Patch.

514 5. Betsey, b. Ap. 30, 1781, d. 1840; m (1st), Aller Farwell; and m. (2d), Dea. H. Richardson, of Mason, N. H.

515 6. Zoa, b. Ap. 3, 1783. 7. John Swain, b. Aug. 10, 1785, d. 1817.

---

235. 516 (V.) AMOS LAWRENCE, of Groton, m., in Groton, Dec. 31, 1772, BETTY HUBBARD, b. Dec. 24, 1750, dr. of Nathan and Mary (Patterson) Hubbard. She d. July 24, 1822, aged 72, and he d. May 1, 1825, aged 75.

1. Amos, b. Sept. 30, d. Oct. 4, 1773. 2. Abigail, b. Oct. 9, 1774, d. Aug. 13, 1775.

517 3. Amos, b. July 10, 1776, d. Ap. 17, 1822. 4. Abigail, b. Ap. 27, 1778.

518 5. Asa, b. July 21, 1780.

519 6. Betsey, b. June 24, 1782, d. 1827; m., about 1804, Dr. Lovejoy, of Townsend. He has a son, *Lawrence*, in Baltimore.

---

240. 520 (V.) SAMUEL LAWRENCE, a Deacon and a Major, of Groton; m., 1777, SUSANNA PARKER (?) b. Oct. 10, 1755, dr. of William and Susanna (Kemp) Parker, of Groton. He d. Nov. 8, 1827, aged 73, and his wid. d. May 2, 1845, aged 89. "He was one of those who rallied at Concord to oppose the progress of the British troops. When the news of their approach reached Groton, he was in the field, when, mounting his horse, he rode through the adjoining towns, giving the alarm, and returned in season to join his company at the meeting-house. In the battle of Bunker Hill, he received a slight wound, and his hat and coat, pierced with the balls of the enemy, were preserved many years. At the time of his marriage, while the ceremony was in progress, the tolling of the meeting-house bell called out the minute men, whereupon he parted from his bride as soon as the rite was finished, and marched to Rhode Island. He soon returned on a furlough of a few days, after which she did not see him again until after the birth of their first-born. He continued in the service until the close of the war; was promoted to the rank of Major, and was in many of the hardest fought battles of the Revolution.

"Respected and beloved by his townsmen, they willingly elected him to those

offices in which he would serve. Hospitable and kind in his manners, a pleasant remembrance is still cherished of the cordial welcome and comforts his house afforded. He was an exemplary Christian, and a deacon of the church. He was one of the originators of *Groton Academy*, now most appropriately entitled '*The Lawrence Academy.*' In this school his children received their early education, and well have they remembered its origin, and the advantages they there enjoyed." Chil.,

528. 521 1. LUTHER, b. Sept. 28, 1778, d 1839.
2. SAMUEL, b. July 2, 1781, d. May 22, 1796.
533. 522 3. WILLIAM, b. Sept. 7, 1783, of Groton, and of Boston, d. in 1848.
539. 523 4. AMOS, b. Ap. 22, 1786; of Boston; d. Dec. 31, 1852.
523½ 5. SUSANNA, b. May 24, 1788, d. Aug. 15, 1815, unm.
524 6. MARY, b. Nov. 12, 1790; m., July 28, 1818, Rev. SAMUEL WOODBURY, grad. Dart. Coll. 1811; studied law with Luther Lawrence, Esq., her brother. He afterwards studied theology with President Brown, of Dart. College. He d. July 6, 1819, leaving a wid, who still (1855) remains in widowhood, and one child, viz.,
1. *Sarah Lawrence*, b. Sept. 20, 1819; m., Mar. 1841, Rev. *David Fosdick.* Chil.,
1. Samuel Woodbury, b. Dec. 10, 1841. 2. Mary, b. Feb. 19, 1844.
3. George, b. Jan. 14, 1846.
543. 525 7. ABBOTT, b. Dec. 16, 1792, of Boston.
526 8. ELIZA, b. Mar. 13, 1796; m., Jan. 5, 1824, JOSHUA GREEN, grad. Harv. Coll. 1818; M.D. 1821; M.M.S.S., of Groton. Chil.,
1. *William Lawrence*, b. Oct. 28, 1824, d. Aug. 28, 1825.
2. *William Lawrence*, b. Aug. 2, 1826; d. Oct. 21, 1847.
3. *Henry Atkinson*, b. Ap. 29, 1828.
4. *Samuel Abbott*, b. Mar. 16, 1830; grad. Harv. Coll. 1851.
5. *Elizabeth*, b. June 5, 1832; m., Oct. 5, 1854, *John Kendall*, of Washington, D. C.
6. *Joshua*, b. May 7, 1834, d. Feb. 13, 1846.
549. 527 9. SAMUEL, b. Jan. 15, 1801, of Lowell.

---

521. 528 (VI.) LUTHER LAWRENCE, Esq., grad. Harv. Coll. 1801; a counsellor-at-law; some time resident of Groton, engaged in a very extensive professional business; Rep. in the State Legislature, and speaker of the House. He afterwards moved to Lowell, was elected mayor of that city, and was very active and influential in promoting its prosperity. He d. suddenly, Ap. 17, 1839, aged 61, killed by falling into an open wheel-pit, while showing it to a friend. He m., June 2, 1805, LUCY BIGELOW, dr. of Col. Timothy Bigelow, of Worcester, and younger sister of Hon. Timothy Bigelow, of Groton. [Bigelow, 196.] Chil.,

529 1. ANNA MARIA, b. Mar. 25, 1806; m., Dec. 1, 1829, NORMAN SEAVER, Esq., of Boston; grad. Harv. Coll. 1822. He d. in St. Louis, May 12, 1838, leaving 3 children. 1. *Edward Lowell*, b. Jan. 11, 1831. 2. *Norman*, b. Ap. 23, 1834. 3. *Emily*, b. Nov. 5, 1835.
2. EMILY, b. June 24, 1807, d. 1808.
530 3. ELIZABETH ANDREWS, b. June 29, 1809, d. Aug. 19, 1830.
531 4. KATHERINE, b. Ap. 26, 1811, d. Ap. 18, 1846; m. CHARLES T. APPLETON. 3 drs.
532 5. RUFUS BIGELOW, b. July 13, 1814; grad. Harv. Coll. 1834, d. Jan. 13, 1841, at Peu, in the south of France, where he had gone for the improvement of his health. He had studied law, and his excellent talents and address gave the promise of ample success in his profession.

---

522. 533 (VI.) WILLIAM LAWRENCE, Esq., at first a farmer, of Groton; sometimes teaching in the winter; afterwards a merchant, of Boston, where he was very successful. He was proprietor of his father's homestead, and he evinced his liberal spirit, and his interest in the prosperity of his native town, and in the good education of the rising generations, by giving to Lawrence Academy, a permanent endowment of fifteen thousand dollars ($15,000). "He was a member of the State Legislature for several years, and he took an active part in effecting that arrangement, known as 'the Suffolk Bank System,' which has been so useful in securing a uniform currency in New England." He m., May 20, 1813, SUSAN RUGGLES BORDMAN, of Boston. He d. Oct. 14, 1848, aged 65. Chil.,

534 1. WILLIAM BORDMAN, b. Feb. 18, 1814; d. Sept. 7, 1840.
535 2. SAMUEL ABBOTT, b. July 28, 1815; m., Nov. 24, 1845, SALLY C. BUNKER, dr. of Nathan Bunker, merchant, of Philadelphia. He formerly travelled through Europe, in company with Norman Seaver, Esq., his cousin by marriage, and he has resided much abroad.
3. LYDIA ELIZABETH, b. June 15, d. June 29, 1818.
4. SARAH, b. Aug. 20, d. Aug. 24, 1819.
5. GEORGE HENRY, b. Jan. 9, 1821; d. Feb. 5, 1825 (or 23).
536 6. SUSAN ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 5, 1822; m., Mar. 30, 1843, WILLIAM W. TUCKER, of Derry, N. H. Chil.,
1. *Wm. Lawrence*, b. 1844. 2. *Alan*, b. Ap. 20, 1848.
7. MARY BORDMAN, b. Feb. 21, d. Aug. 24, 1824.
537 8. HARRIET BORDMAN, b. Jan. 8, 1826; m., Sept. 11, 1848, SETH EDWARD SPRAGUE, Esq., of Boston; grad. Harv. Coll., 1841; LL.B., 1843. Chil.,
1. *William Lawrence*, b. July 20, 1849. 2. *Fanny Bordman*, b. Sept. 29, 1851.
538 9. MARY FANNY, b. Aug. 19, 1828; m., Mar. 3, 1852, HENRY A. WHITNEY, merchant, of Boston. Chil., 1. *Harry Lawrence*, b. Oct. 27, 1853.

---

523. 539 (VI.) AMOS LAWRENCE, Esq., of Boston. He engaged early in mercantile life, as a clerk in Groton, where he remained until he attained his majority. He then, in Ap. 1807, went to Boston, and, after serving a short time as a clerk, he so far won the favor of his employers, by his energy and sagacity, that they proposed to him a partnership in their firm, which, however, he wisely declined. The next Dec. (1807), he commenced business on his own account. His business increased rapidly, and was attended with unvarying prosperity. He invited his brother Abbott to Boston, and, when arrived at the proper age, made him a full partner in business. Then originated that mercantile house (A. and A. Lawrence), of which he was the head about forty years, and which, for success and honorable repute, has probably never been surpassed in New England.

His success is not attributable to good luck in hazardous adventures, but to a rare sagacity and energy, that "commanded uniform and great success. His judgment was shown not merely in his purchases, and in the lines of business on which he entered, but also in the selection of agents, clerks, and partners, and in deciding whom he might safely trust. He never, or very rarely, made bad debts. It is said, there has been no man in Boston, who took hold of business with the same grasp and energy. Quick in his perceptions, deciding as by intuition, and prompt in action, he is said to have had, in those days, little patience with the slow, the inefficient, the dainty, or those who felt above their business."

He continued in active business for twenty-five years. At the end of that time he was so suddenly, and so deeply prostrated, by drinking cold water when heated, that for many days he was not expected to recover. Although he survived this attack about 20 years, his health continued very delicate, and he often had sudden attacks of such severity, that he did not expect to survive. After this failure of his health, "he gave no attention to the details of business, but remained the senior partner of the firm, giving counsel and general direction, being consulted and relied on in all questions of difficulty and importance."

It is extremely rare to find in the same person such an earnest disposition, united with such ample ability, to do good. A simple detail of the events of his life—of his beneficence, and the wise discretion, and kindly manner in which it was accomplished—would be a better eulogium on this munificent benefactor, than any highly wrought rhetoric. Fidelity to the cause of humanity, by holding up for imitation so worthy an example, demands those details to be stated now, which could not have been done in his lifetime, without wounding the sensibility of one, who unfeignedly shunned notoriety. But it does not comport with the plan and scope of this work to enter into such details. [For a delineation of his character and services, see the Sermon of his pastor, Rev. Dr. S. K. Lothrop; Prof. Packard's Hist. of the Bunker Hill Monument; but especially the excellent discourse of President Hopkins, "Commemoration of Amos Lawrence."]

He m. (1st), June 6, 1811, SARAH RICHARDS, dr. of Giles and Sarah (Adams) Richards, of Dedham, and granddr. of Rev. Amos and Elizabeth (Prentice) Adams, of Roxbury. [See Prentice Family, p. 100.] She d. Jan. 14, 1819,

and he m. (2d) Mrs. NANCY ELLIS, wid. of Judge Ellis, and dr. of Col. Robert Means, of Amherst, N. H. Mr. Lawrence d. suddenly Dec. 31, 1852, aged 67. Chil.,

---

540 1. WILLIAM RICHARDS, b. May 3, 1812; of Brookline; m., Dec. 6, 1838, SUSAN COOMBS DANA, dr. of Rev. Samuel Dana, of Marblehead (grad. Harv. Coll., 1796), and granddr. of Rev. Joseph Dana, of Ipswich (grad. Yale Coll., 1769), a descendant of Richard Dana, of Cambridge. He was in mercantile business a short time; afterwards studied medicine, M.D. Harv. Coll., 1845, M.M.S.S. Chil.,
1. *Francis William*, b. Nov. 20, 1839. 2. *Arthur*, b. Aug. 22, 1842.
3. *Robert Means*, b. June, 1847.

541 2. AMOS ADAMS, b. July 31, 1814, grad. Harv. Coll, 1835; a merchant manufacturer, of Boston; m., Mar. 31, 1842, SARAH E. APPLETON, dr. of William Appleton, Esq., of Boston.
1. *Marianne Appleton*, b. in Boston, May 12, 1843.
2. *Sarah*, b. in Brookline, July 5, 1845.
3. *Amos Appleton*, b. in Boston, Ap. 22, 1848.
4. *William*, b. in Boston, Mar. 30, 1850.
5. *Susan Mason*, b. in Brookline, Feb. 4, 1852.

542 3. SUSANNAH, b. May 23, 1817; m., June 15, 1838, Rev. CHARLES MASON, grad. Harv. Coll., 1832; of Salem, now of Boston; son of Hon. Jeremiah Mason, and a nephew of her father's 2d wife. She d. in childbed, Dec. 2, 1844, leaving 4 children. 1. *Susan Lawrence*, b. Aug. 25, 1839. 2. *Amos Lawrence*, b. Ap. 20, 1842. 3. *Mary*, and 4. *Sarah* (twins), b. Nov. 23, 1844.
(By 2d wife, Mrs. Nancy Ellis.)

4. MARY MEANS, b. Ap. 15, 1823; d. Dec. 8, 1828.

5. ROBERT MEANS, b. Sept. 17, 1826; d. Nov. 1, 1845, aged 19.

---

525. 543 (VI.) Hon. ABBOTT LAWRENCE, merchant, of Boston. He has been repeatedly Rep. of Boston, in U. S. Congress, and for several years, was resident Minister of the U. States, at the Court of St. James. He has founded and endowed in Harv. College, a School of Science, applied to the Arts. A full account of his beneficence, of his public services, and of the influence he has exerted in promoting domestic industry, and public improvements, would now be untimely. [See 539, and 549.] He m., June 26, 1819, KATHERINE BIGELOW, dr. of Hon. Timothy Bigelow, of Groton, who was the great grandson of the first John Bigelow, of Watertown. [Bigelow, 195.] Chil.,

---

544 1. ANNIE BIGELOW, b. Ap. 28, 1820; m., in 1846, BENJAMIN SMITH ROTCH, grad. Harv. Coll., 1838; of New Bedford. Chil., 1. *Edith*, b. July 30, 1847.
2. *Arthur*, b. May 13, 1850. 3. *Aimée*, b. June 16, 1852.

545 2. JAMES, b. Dec. 6, 1821; grad. Harv. Coll., 1840; merchant, of Boston; m., Mar. 16, 1852, ELIZABETH PRESCOTT, dr. of William H. Prescott, LL.D., the historian. Chil., 1. *James*, b. Mar. 23, 1853. 2. Daughter, b. Feb. 19, 1855.

3. GEORGE, d. in infancy. 4. JOHN ABBOTT, d. in infancy.

546 5. TIMOTHY BIGELOW, b. Nov. 22, 1826; grad. Harv. Coll., 1846; m. (1st), at Louisville, Ky., Dec. 5, 1848, SALLIE, dr. of Robert F. Ward, Esq. He m. (2d), Mar. 16, 1854, ELIZABETH CHAPMAN, dr. of Henry and Elizabeth (Stewart) Chapman, and granddr. of Abraham Chapman, Esq., of Doylestown, Penn.

547 6. ABBOTT, b. Sept. 9, 1828; grad. Harv. Coll., 1849; m., Ap. 12, 1853, HARRIETTE WHITE PAIGE, dr. of J. W. and H. S. Paige.

548 7. KATHERINE BIGELOW, b. Feb. 7, 1832; m., June 1, 1854, AUGUSTUS LOWELL, grad. Harv. Coll., 1850, son of John A. Lowell, of Boston.

---

527. 549 (VI.) SAMUEL LAWRENCE. In his minority, he went to live with his brother William, in Boston, and soon after attaining his majority, became his partner in business. This occasioned him to make many voyages to England, and to spend much time abroad. After he and his brothers became so deeply interested in manufactures on the Merrimac, he moved to Lowell, where he long resided, until recently he moved to Boston. He and his brother, Hon. Abbott Lawrence, are considered the projectors and founders of the City of Lawrence. He m., Ap. 2, 1833, ALISON TURNBULL, youngest dr. of William Turnbull, formerly mer-

chant, of Philadelphia, who m. Mary, dr. of Rev. Charles Nisbet, D.D., Pres. of Dickinson College.* Chil.,

1. CHARLES, b. May 27, 1835; d. Ap. 15, 1842.
550 2. HENRY, b. Ap. 28, 1837. 3. GEORGE, b. Jan. 22, 1839.
552 4. MARY, b. Oct. 26, 1841. 5. ALISON, b. May 24, 1843.
554 6. NISBET, b. Nov. 29, 1844. 7. SAMUEL, b. Sept. 27, 1846.
556 8. AMORY.

263. 558 (VI.) EBER LAWRENCE, many years a merchant, of Amherst, N. H.; afterwards a broker, of Boston, now (1855) residing with his son William, in Burlington, Mass. He m. (1st) LUCY BURTON, of Woburn, by whom he had one child. He m. (2d) JANE DENNISON FROST, dr. of Ichabod Frost. Chil.,

559 1. WILLIAM, of Burlington, Mass., m., Aug. 13, 1823, LUCY BOTSFORD, dr. of John and Huldah (Nichols) Botsford, of Newtown, Fairfield Co., Conn. Chil.,
560 1. *Lucy Julia*, b. July 13, 1824; m. *O. H. Hendley*, a grocer, of E. Camb.
561 2. *James Kent*, b. Mar. 8, 1826.
3. *Elizabeth Earl*, b. Ap. 2, 1827; d. Feb. 10, 1830.
562 4. *William Burton*, b. Oct. 11, 1831.
5. *Mary Jane*, b. Sept. 12, 1834; d. Ap. 11, 1840.
563 6. *Eber Henry*, b. Jan. 9, 1838.

(By 2d wife, Jane D.)

564 2. JANE CUMMINGS, b. Sept. 29, 1802; m. DAVID UNDERHILL, s. p.
565 3. GEORGE FROST, b. Mar. 5, 1804; m.; was assassinated in Texas.
566 4. ADELINE ELIZA, b. Oct. 14, 1806.
567 5. EBER STILLMAN, b. Aug. 20, 1807, d.

* [The following record is inserted here although not of a Watertown family, presuming that it will be interesting to a considerable number of readers.]

1 Rev. CHARLES NISBET, D.D., came from Montrose, Scotland, in the spring of 1785, on the invitation of the Trustees of Dickinson College, Carlisle, Penn., to be its President. He died in 1804. He married ANNIE TWEEDIE. Chil.,

2 1. THOMAS, d. unm.
3 2. MARY, m. WILLIAM TURNBULL, then merchant, of Philadelphia. Chil.,
4 1. *Ann.* 2. *Betsey*, died unm.
6 3. *Susan*, m. *Alexander Murdock*, merchant, of Baltimore.
7 4. *William*, a Major in U. S. Corps of Topographical Engineers; m. *Jane Ramsay*, of Washington.
8 5. *Charles*. d. at sea, unm.
9 6. *Alexander*, merchant, of Baltimore; m. *Fanny Nisbet*. [34.]
10 7. *Caroline*, died unm.
11 8. *Henry*, a farmer, of Baltimore Co., m. *Ann Smith*, dr. of Samuel F. Smith, President of Philadelphia Bank.
12 9. *Alison*, m. *Samuel Lawrence* [549], of Lowell, now of Boston.
13 3. ALISON, b. in Montrose, Scotland, 1772; m., Jan. 1, 1795, SAMUEL ALLEN MCCOSKRY, M.D., a physician, of Carlisle, Penn. Chil.,
14 1. *Eliza*, d. in Philadelphia, 1835, unm.
15 2. *Charles Nisbet*, grad. Dick. Coll., 1815; M.D. Univ., Penn., 1819; d. at St. Augustine, Florida, unm.
16 3. *William*, a physician, d. at St. Augustine, unm.
17 4. *Mary*, m., in 1827, Rev. *Erskine Mason*, grad. Dick. Coll., 1823, D.D., Columb. Coll.; for 25 years pastor of Bleecker St. Church, N. Y. He d. May 14, 1851. Chil.,
18 1. Alison, b. Oct., 1828. 2. Anna, b. Sept., 1833.
20 3. Erskine, b. May, 1837. 4. Mary, b. Nov., 1839.
22 5. *Samuel Allen*, grad. Dick. Coll., 1824; D.D. Columb. Coll.; some time rector of St. Paul's Church, Philadelphia; now Bishop of the P. E. C., of the diocese of Michigan. He m. *Eliza L. Montgomery*, dr. of Dr. Montgomery, of Allentown, New Jersey.
23 1. Mary, b. May, 1829; m., in 1854, Stephen K. Stanton, a lawyer of Detroit.
24 6. *Alison Nisbet*, m., Mar. 29, 1831, *Charles Dexter Cleveland*, b. in Salem, Mass., son of Rev. Charles and Mehitabel (Treadwell) Cleveland, grad. Dart. Coll., 1827; in 1830, Prof. of Greek and Latin languages in Dick. Coll.: in 1832, Prof. of the Lat. Lang. and Lit., in the New York University; since 1834, Principal of a Young Ladies' School, in Philadelphia; author of "Compendium of English Literature;" "Eng. Lit. of the 19th Century," and numerous other educational works; also editor of an edition of Milton's Poems. Chil.,
1. Alison Nisbet, b. Mar. 19, 1832; d. Jan. 14, 1837.
2. Charles Dexter, b. Aug. 7, 1834; d. May 15, 1841.
25 3. Samuel M'Coskry, b. Dec. 7, 1837. 4. Alison Nisbet, b. Nov. 8, 1839.
5. Charles Dexter, b. July 5, 1841; d. Ap. 6, 1843.
27 6. Treadwell, b. Ap. 6, 1843. 7. Wilberforce, b. June 3, 1846; d. June 27, 1847.
28 8. Eliza, b. May 13, 1848. 9. Lucy, b. Aug. 18, 1851.
30 4. ALEXANDER, grad. Dick. Coll., 1794; a lawyer, of Baltimore, and for many years one of the Judges of the Criminal Court; m. MARY C. OWINGS, of Baltimore. Chil.,
31 1. *Colegate*, m. *Alexander D. Brown*, a farmer, of Baltimore Co.
32 2. *Cassandra*, m. *T. I. Lee*, Capt. U. S. Corps Topog. Engineers.
33 3. *Ann.*
34 4. *Fanny*, m. her cousin, *Alexander Turnbull*. [9.]

568 6. Almira Sherman, b. Sept. 29, 1809; m. Fulsom D. Dorset, and settled in Delavan, Ill.
569 7. Eliza Ann, b. Nov. 24, 1811; m., and settled in Kingston, Island of Jamaica.
570 8. Sarah Charlotte, b. Ap. 26, 1814; m. Richard F. Sass, of Charleston, S. C.; now a merchant, of St. Louis.
571 9. Hannah Gibson, b. June 2, 1816; m. —— Van Winkle.
572 10. Henry Purkitt, b. Dec. 13, 181–.
573 11. Charles Austin, b. Dec. 1, 1822.

---

264. 574 (VI.) AARON LAWRENCE, m., Mar. 8, 1802, LUCY PUTNAM, b. May 19, 1786, dr. of Nathan Putnam, of Stowe, Mass. Chil.,

575 1. Lucy Putnam, b. in Hollis, N. H., May 22, 1803; m., Feb. 9, 1825, Ambrose Pease, a merchant, son of Obadiah Pease, of Landgrove, Vt. He d. Oct. 27, 1847, aged 47. She d. in Weston, Vt., May 22, 1850. Chil.,
576 1. *Sylvanus A.*, b. in Landgrove, Nov. 21, 1825, a merchant, at Saratoga Springs, d. Jan. 27, 1849, unm.
577 2. *Lucy L.*, b. in L., Ap. 13, 1827.
578 3. *Angeline L.*, b. in Weston, Vt., Nov. 6, 1828; m., Ap. 18, 1850, *David O. Gale*, of Londonderry, Vt. 2 chil.
579 4. *Andrew J.*, b. in W., Dec. 1, 1830. 5. *Pliny M.*, b. in W., Feb. 28, 1833.
580 6. *Alona*, b. in W., Ap. 5, 1836; d. in Westford, Ky., Mar. 20, 1852.
581 7. *Lawrence P.*, b. in W., Dec. 24, 1838.
582 2. Aaron, b. in H., Dec. 23, 1804; m. (1st), Sept. 14, 1830, Lucretia Clagget, dr. of Judge Clagget, of Amherst, N. H. She d. Sept. 15, 1838, and he m. (2d), Dec. 14, 1842, Sarah Abbot Stearns, dr. of Timothy and Sarah (Low) Stearns, of Billerica. [See I. Stearns, p. 470.] He was formerly a merchant, of Amherst, doing business in the store previously occupied by his uncle Eber. In 1841, he retired from business on account of ill-health; but he has since resumed it, and has been an extensive hop-dealer. Chil.,
583 1. *Elizabeth Greely*, b. Nov. 9, 1831.
584 2. *Cornelia Margaretta*, b. June 24, 1837.
(By 2d wife, Sarah A. S.)
585 3. *Sarah Lucretia*, b. Nov. 6, 1843. 4. *Ann Maria*, b. Ap. 4, 1847.
587 3. Mary Putnam, b. in Stowe, Mass., Mar. 27, 1807; m., Dec. 17, 1829, Perkins Wiley (son of Major David Wiley, of Landgrove, Vt.), many years a merchant, in Weston, Vt. Chil., all b. in Weston.
1. *Randolph P.*, b. Sept. 23, 1830; d. Oct. 7, 1840.
588 2. *M. Cornelia*, b. Mar. 18, 1832.
589 3. *Eliza Ann*, b. Mar. 2, 1835. 4. *Lucy Jane*, b. July 1, 1838.
591 5. *N. Caroline*, b. Sept. 19, 1840; d. Feb. 10, 1842. 6. *Henry Clay*, b. Dec. 4, 1844.
592 4. David, b. in S., Feb. 24, 1809; a merchant, at Hooksett, N. H.; d. in Weston, Vt., May 3, 1833.
593 5. Jane Duncan, b. in Hancock, N. H., Feb. 9, 1811; m., in 1850, Joseph P. Gates, a machinist, of Versailles, Ky.
594 6. Alona, b. in H., Feb. 4, 1813; d. Aug. 25, 1841; m., Aug. 30, 1836, Franklin Keyes.
595 7. Wilhelmina Caroline, b. in H., Ap. 14, 1815; d. Sept. 7, 1839, disease of the heart.
596 8. Dorothy M., b. in H., Jan. 28, 1817; m., Aug. 17, 1843, Simeon D. Spaulding, a farmer, son of Simeon Spaulding, of Weston, Vt.
1. *Melvin L.*, b. in Boston, Oct. 30, 1845.
597 9. Nancy B., b. Mar. 31, 1819; d. in Weston, Vt., June 16, 1842.
598 10. Sarah Susannah, b. in Weston, Vt., June 8, 1821.
599 11. Eliza Ann C., b. Aug. 4, 1823; m., Sept. 4, 1842, Franklin Keyes, Esq., a merchant, of Weston, Vt., now (1853) of Logansport, Ia.
600 12. James, b. May 16, 1826; of the firm of Porter & Lawrence, dry goods, Boston.

---

367. 601 (V.) JONAS LAWRENCE, of Canaan, Conn., m. Sept. 3, 1754, TRYPHENA LAWRENCE, of Littleton, Mass. [291.] He d. May 22, 1793, and she d. in West Stockbridge, Mass., Jan. 31, 1795. Chil.,

602 1. Lydia.
603 2. William Solomon, m. Oct. 12, 1780, Esther Dutton. He d. 1797. Chil.,
604 1. *Sophia*, m. *Russell Fowler*, and had sons Levellan, Roger, Hiram, and Russell, and drs. Samantha, Sophia, Mary Ellen, and Adaline Metesia.
605 2. *Betsey*, m. *Austin Fowler*, and had sons Franklin Dutton, Jordan Nickle, William Washington, Cyrus Elijah, and drs. Eliza Emeline, Adelia Experience, Amanda Maria.
606 3. *Charlotte*, m. *John P. House*. Chil., Philip, Orange, John, Austin, James, Lavinia, Esther, Sarah, and Elizabeth.
607 4. *Experience*, m. *Joel Gaylord*. Chil., William, Joseph, Horace.
608 5. *Rebecca*, m. *David Hammond*. Chil., Ransom, Oliver, Stafford, David, Sophia, Esther.
609 6. *Erastus*, d. unm., at Natchez, about 1839.
610 7. *Cyrus*, m., and had Charles, William, Lafayette, and others.
611 8. *Orange*, of Orangeville, C. W.: m., about 1820, *Sarah House*. Chil., Cyrus, Ferris, Orange, Mary, Esther, Frances, Rhoda, Sarah.
612 3. Abiah, b. Nov. 30, 1760; m. Stephen Brown [152], of West Stockbridge.
613 1. *Hannah*, m. —— *Southwick*. 8 chil., one of whom, Lucius, is now (1852) living at Mount Morris, N. Y.
614 2. *Lydia*, b. Feb. 23, 1785; m., May 8, 1809, *David Brinsmaid*, b. Oct. 8, 1782, d. Ap. 10, 1837. Chil.,
615 1. Albert Lawrence, b. Feb. 2, 1810, of Mishawaka, Ia.; m., Feb. 1839, Martha Belden. Chil., Henry, Lydia, Louisa.
2. Louisa, b. Jan. 23, 1812, d. Ap. 24, 1814.
3. Abigail Charlotte, b. June 1, 1814, d. Sept. 20, 1841.
616 4. Henry, b. Nov. 20, 1815; of Rochester, N. Y.; m., Oct. 15, 1845, Susan Alma King. Chil., Elizabeth, Dolly, and Alma Susan.
617 5. Matilda, b. Oct. 27, 1817; m., Aug. 23, 1849, Julius Nelson Wilbur, of Alto, Wis. Chil., Charlotte, Amanda, Frances, Augustus.
618 6. Charles Grandison, b. Mar. 19, 1820; of Le Roy, N. Y.; m., Oct. 1847, Mary Jane Bostwick.
619 7. Amanda Melvina, b. May 29, 1823; m., Aug. 18, 1823, Joel Tyler Benedict, of New York.
620 8. Sophia Abiah, b. Aug. 26, 1825. 9. Sophia Jane, b. May 9, 1827.
622 4. Abel, b. Sept. 22, 1763, of Canaan; m. (1st), Oct. 6, 1783, Abigail Rockwell. He m. (2d), Feb. 8, 1791, Lucina Granger, b. Dec. 19, 1770, d. Feb. 8, 1831. He d. July 26, 1835. By 1st wife 2 chil., who d. in infancy.

(By 2d wife, Lucina.)

627 3. *Tryphena*, b. Sept. 22, 1793.
628 4. *Jonas*, b. Sept. 14, 1794; m. Jan. 29, 1830, *Ann Thomas*. Chil.,
629 1. Sevellan Fowler, b. Feb. 19, 1832.
630 2. Lazette, b. Mar. 2, 1835. 3. George Starr, b. Aug. 17, 1836.
4. Elizabeth Delano, b. Mar. 27, 1842.
631 5. *Abigail*.
632 6. *William Solomon*, b. Oct. 19, 1797; m. (1st), Feb. 6, 1823, *Milla Capron Richardson*. She d. Jan. 25, 1835. He m. (2d), July 5, 1835, *Theresa Minerva Thomas*.
633 1. Milla Mary, b. Oct. 11, 1823; m., Dec. 11, 1845, James Daniel Borthwick.
634 2. Sabra Lucina, b. Sept. 23, 1826; m., Aug. 10, 1843, Henry Cross, and d. 1844.
635 3. William Albert, b. Ap. 6, 1831; m., May 31, 1851, Electa M. Reese.
4. Anson Howard, b. Sept. 4, d. Nov. 12, 1834.

(By 2d wife, Theresa M.)

636 5. Victoria, b. Aug. 22, 1838. 6. James Henry, b. Feb. 5, 1849, d. Dec. 11, 1850.
637 7. *Bersheba Lucina*, b. Jan. 16, 1800; m. June 19, 1823, *Anson Miner Howard*, and they reside in Oshkosh, Wis. Chil.,
638 1. Richard Lawrence, b. Mar. 3, 1824; m., May 13, 1847, Abigail O. Lockerby.
639 2. Charlotte Lucina, b. Aug. 27, 1826; m., Ap. 8, 1847, J. Burton Fisher.
640 3. George Henry, b. Ap. 18, 1829.
641 4. Adaline Louisa, b. Sept. 16, 1831; m., June 24, 1847, Luman Leach.
642 5. Mary Celestina, b. Dec. 9, 1833. 6. Helen Amelia, b. Mar. 5, 1837.
644 7. Franklin Fowler, b. Mar. 15, 1844. 8. Emily Eliza, b. Ap. 4, 1846.
646 8. *Joel Granger*, b. Jan. 2, 1801; m., June 11, 1839, *Sarah Ann Wheaton*.

1. John Wheaton, b. Ap. 22, 1840. 2. Abigail Seloma, b. Jan. 3, 1842.
3. Horace Franklin, b. Dec. 13, 1847.

9. *Charlotte*, b. Dec. 26, 1804; m. Jan. 14, 1826, *Pomeroy Gorsline*.
1. Mary S., b. and d. Feb. 1827. 2. Andrew J., b. Feb. 17, 1828.
3. Angeline, b. Nov. 1829, d. Jan. 1830. 4. Gilbert H., b. Oct. 29, 1830.
5. Pomeroy, b. June 18, 1833. 6. Charlotte M., b. Ap. 11, 1835.
7. child, b. and d. Ap. 1837. 8. Abel L., b. Mar. 7, 1838.
9. Lucina, b. Dec. 22, 1840. 10. Jose C., b. Nov. 24, 1843.

10. *Susan*, b. Aug. 26, 1806; m., in 1827, *James S. Gorsline*.
1. Charles P., b. Jan. 21, 1828. 2. William C., b. Sept. 6, 1829.
3. Mary Angeline, b. June 7, 1831. 4. child, b. Sept. d. Oct. 1834.
5. George Starr, b. Sept. 1835, d. Mar. 1836.

11. *Wealthy L.*, b. Sept. 30, 1808; m. Feb. 1, 1827, *Elisha Forsyth*, of Newark, N. Y., b. in Owego, Feb. 14, 1801.
1. Julia Ann, b. May 26, 1828; m., Sept. 16, 1844, John D. Baker.
2. Morgiana, b. Mar. 1, 1830; m., Mar. 20, 1848, Joseph A. Tyler.
3. Charles Eldridge, b. Jan. 20, 1832, d. Mar. 26, 1833.
4. Hubbard Truman, b. Aug. 3, 1834. 5. Gilbert Treat, b. Aug. 29, 1838.
6. George Francis, b. Jan. 29, 1840.
7. William Lawrence, b. June 11, 1842.
8. Lucina Cross, b. Nov. 11, 1844. 9. Edmund Augustus, b. Ap. 29, 1849.

5. JOSIAH, b. Oct. 16, 1765, d. Ap. 30, 1832; m. (1st), Feb. 7, 1788, AMY ROCKWELL, b. May 4, 1762, d. May 17, 1812. He m. (2d), PHEBE, wid. of William Faxon, and dr. of Nathaniel Lawrence [154]. Chil.,

1. *Abiah*, b. Nov. 28, 1788; m. Dr. *Ovid Plumb*, son of the late Dr. Frederick Plumb, of Canaan, Conn.

2. *Harvey*, b. Mar. 19, 1791; m. Nov. 22, 1812, *Betsey Dunning*.
1. Amy, b. June 10, 1815; m. Hiram Andrews.
2. Edmund D., b. Jan. 20, 1820. 3. Catherine C., b. June 30, 1822.

3. *Abigail*, b. Jan. 29, 1793; m. Dec. 30, 1812, *Sereno B. Gillet*. She d. in childbed, June 5, 1816, leaving son Lawrence, b. June 5, 1816; m., Jan. 12, 1839, Abigail Lawrence.

4. *Betsey*, b. Feb. 25, 1799; m., Nov. 4, 1823, *John Franklin*.
1. Charlotte L., b. Mar. 11, 1827. 2. Edward, b. Mar. 11, 1831.
3. Hugh White, b. May 22, 1834.

5. *Charlotte*, b. May 4, 1802; m. Sept. 15, 1824, *William Adam*.
1. Robert W., b. Sept. 28, 1825. 2. Frances C., b. Aug. 31, 1830.
3. Sarah W., b. Ap. 28, 1836.

(By 2d wife, Phebe.)

6. *Isaac*, b. Nov. 28, 1814.

7. *George K.*, b. Feb. 9, 1817; m., Mar. 26, 1840, *Huldah H. Tuckerman*.

6. TRYPHENA, b. July 4, 1768, d. Mar. 30, 1800. She m., about 1787, HUGH WHITE, of Whitesboro, N. Y. [For an account of their romantic courtship, see Genealogy of Isaac Lawrence, p. 20.] Chil.,

1. *Robert*, b. Nov. 27, 1788. He lived many years in profound retirement, and d. at a time and place unknown, leaving, it is said, six children.

2. *Canvass*, b. Sept. 8, 1790. He m. *Louisa Loomis*, and d. Dec. 18, 1834, at St. Augustine, where he had gone in pursuit of health. He was distinguished as a civil engineer.
1. Charles L. 2. Cornelia P., m., in Aug., 1852, Henry R. Barnes, of Summit Hill, Carbon Co., Penn. 3. Susan.

3. *Charlotte*, b. Oct. 15, 1792; m. *Esek Walcott*, and moved to Walnut Hills, Miss., where she died.
1. Charlotte. 2. Edward. 3. Ann. 4. Louisa.

4. *Tryphena*, b. Sept. 30, 1794; d.

5. *Sophia*, b. Jan. 6, 1796; m. John Duston, now of Kingston, Mo.

6. *Hugh*, b. Dec. 25, 1798; of Waterford, Saratoga Co., N. Y. Several times elected Rep. to Congress from that district; m. *Maria M. Mansfield*, of Kent, Conn. Chil. living in 1853,
1. William M., b. July 8, 1833. 2. Isabel, b. Mar. 22, 1837.
3. Charlotte, b. Jan. 6, 1843.

7. CHARLOTTE, b Oct. 13, 1770, d. Aug. 31, 1800; m., Nov. 23, 1786, ISAAC DUNHAM, b. 1764, d. Oct. 20, 1821. Chil.,

706 1. *William*, b. Mar. 20, 1787; m., at Berkshire, Tioga County, N. Y., Oct. 1822, *Matilda Slausson*, b. in Berkshire Co., Mass., May 31, 1804. Chil. all b. in Richford, Tioga Co., and family now (1853) reside in N. York.
707 1. William S., b. Aug. 22, 1825. 2. Matilda Orcelia, b. July 19, 1828.
709 3. Robert S., b. June 29, 1832. 4. Isaac S. (twin), b. and d. June 29, 1832.
710 2. *James*, b. Feb. 20, 1789.
711 3. *Harvey*, b. Ap. 10, 1791; m., Dec. 31, 1812, *Lydia Loveland*, b. in Sandisfield, Mass., Jan. 29, 1791.
712 1. Permelia, b. Nov. 11, 1813, d. July 24, 1838.
713 2. Isaac, b. Sept. 7, 1815; m., Sept. 1, 1840, Elizabeth Snyder, b. at Toghkanie, Columbia Co., N. Y., Feb. 1, 1821. 4 chil.
714 3. Asahel, b. Nov. 26, 1819; m., July 4, 1839, Matilda Curtis, b. Aug. 21, 1823.
715 4. Harvey, b. July 9, 1825. 5. Lydia, b. July 12, 1828.
717 6. Charlotte, b. Feb. 15, 1831; m., Nov. 4, 1849, Henry Johnson, b. Ap. 17, 1828.
718 4. *Jonathan*, b. May 31, 1794; d. in Sheffield, Mass., Ap. 27, 1835.
719 5. *Tryphena*, b. Jan. 27, 1797; m. *Ephraim Dickson.*
720 6. *Charlotte*, b. Oct. 21, 1799; m. *Stephen Crittenden*, of Henderson, Jefferson Co., N. Y. Chil.,
721 1. Orcelia, b. Aug. 18, 1820. 2. James, b. Nov. 25, 1823.
723 3. Isaac, b. Feb. 10, 1824; of Henderson; m., Ap. 23, 1851, Nancy Gridley, of Oneida Co.
724 8. CONSIDER, b. Feb. 8, 1777; m., Sept. 11, 1796, WEALTHY PECK, b. Oct. 27, 1775.
1. *Maria*, b. Aug. 30, 1797; m., Ap., 1816, *Thomas Langdon.*
725 1. Wealthy, b. July 27, 1817; m., Dec., 1838, Stanley Sheffield Hinman, now (1853) of Monroeton, Penn.
726 2. Benjamin, b. June 6, 1819; m., Sept., 1846, Eveline Perry, of Owego, and they live in Monroeton, Penn.
727 3. Eliza, b. Sept. 1, 1822; m., Sept., 1846, William Wiltse, of Speedville.
728 2. *Isaac P.*, b. Feb. 8, 1799; m., Jan. 20, 1821, *Catherine Cole.*
729 1. Amy Loretta, b. Ap. 14, 1824; m., Jan. 7, 1849, Otis Lyon, of Monroeton.
730 2. Wealthy Cornelia, b. Oct. 19, 1827; m., and lives in Knoxville, Penn.
731 3. *Miles Lewis*, b. Nov. 6, 1800; of Berkshire; m., Mar. 26, 1834, *Silvia C. Foot.*
732 1. Martha Caroline, b. June 6, 1836. 2. Mary Elvira, b. Mar. 1, 1838.
734 3. Wm. Josiah, b. Jan. 7, 1839. 4. Emma Caroline, b. Feb. 5, 1840.
736 5. Miles Arlington, b. June 20, 1842. 6. Lucy Foot, b. June 6, 1844.
738 7. Celia Gertrude, b. July 27, 1846. 8. Wealthy Louisa, b. Oct. 17, 1850.
740 4. *William*, b. Feb. 14, 1803; m., Sept. 14, 1840, *Laura Woodruff.*
741 1. Wm. Stanley, b. Dec. 31, 1843. 2. Oscar Selwin, b. June 25, 1845.
743 3. Asalia Caroline, b. Dec. 1, 1847. 4. Geo. Willis, b. Dec. 3, 1849.
745 5. *Betsey*, b. Aug. 27, 1804; m., Dec. 25, 1821, *Gamaliel Whiting.*
746 1. Harris, b. Aug. 24, 1822. 2. Gamaliel, b. May 9, 1824.
748 3. Alanson. 4. Alonzo (twins), b. June 9, 1827.
750 5. Delia Sophia, b. May 28, 1831.
751 6. *Josiah*, b. Sept. 14, 1806; m. *Martha Baird.*
752 9. WILLIAM, b. Jan. 31, 1779; m., Oct. 7, 1801, LOTTE WOOD, b. Nov. 30, 1783.
753 1. *Laura*, b. Nov. 5, 1802; m., Oct. 13, 1825, *Daniel Norton*, d. Sept. 22, 1848, at New Hartford, Conn., and buried in Canaan.
754 1. Julia L., b. Dec. 17, 1826. 2. Susan P., b. Dec. 20, 1829.
756 3. Jane E., b. May 19, 1832. 4. Loania V., b. July 3, 1835.
758 5. William P., b. Jan. 11, 1839. 6. Edward D., b. May 16, 1841.
760 2. *Julia*, b. Sept. 18, 1804; m., Sept. 18, 1832, *Frederick S. Pease*, of Albany. ☞ Author of the "Genealogy of Isaac Lawrence," and other similar works. See note, p. 819.
761 3. *William*, b. July 22, 1806; m. *Chloe Beecher.*
762 1. William H., b. July 29, 1831. 2. George J., b. Oct., 1834.
764 4. *Jane*, b. July 29, 1808; m., Nov., 1833, *Charles W. Franklin.*
765 5. *Maria*, b. Mar. 21, 1811; m., Sept. 21, 1848, *Charles S. Adam*, son of Samuel F. Adam, of Canaan, Conn.
766 6. *Frederick*, b. Aug. 15, 1813; m. (1st), Jan. 1, 1838, *Elizabeth A. Pease.* She d. May 1, 1840, and he m (2d) *Helen M Pease.*

767 1. Elizabeth F., b. May 1, 1840.
(By 2d wife, Helen M.)
768 2. Helen A., b. Mar. 29, 1846. 3. Fred. Stow, b. about 1850.
770 7. *Lorenzo*, b. Nov. 29, 1816.
771 8. *Abigail*, b. Mar. 11, 1819; m., Jan. 2, 1839, *Lawrence Gillett.*
772 1. Harriet E., b. Dec. 29, 1839. 2. Josiah L., b. Feb. 14, 1843.
774 3. Ellen I., b. Ap. 19, 1846.
775 9. *Harriet*, b. June 6, 1823.

368.776 (V.) SAMUEL HYDE, of Norwich, Conn., m., Oct. 25, 1750, AZUBAH LAWRENCE. Neither the dates, nor the order of the births of their children have been ascertained, with one exception. Chil.,

777 1. ASA. 2. LYDIA, m. SAMUEL BARNEY.
779 3. HANNAH, m., in 1779, TIMOTHY CAPEN. She d. July 12, 1827, and he d. May 3, 1834. Chil.,
780 1. *Abiah*, b. Nov. 2, 1780; d. Nov. 25, 1851; m., Sept. 22, 1811, *James Raymond*, of North Brookfield, Mass. One dr. H. S.
781 2. *Asa H.*, b. May 12, 1783; m., May 8, 1808, *Anna Peirce.* Chil.,
1. Samuel, b. Jan. 2, d. Mar. 20, 1809.
2. Asa, b. July 5, 1810; d. Mar. 28, 1811.
782 3. Sally Cordelia, b. Mar. 14, 1812; m., June 30, 1842, Samuel Dawes.
1. Melona C., b. Sept. 9, 1846.
783 4. Salmon, b. Sept. 21, 1814; m., May 5, 1840, Betsey M. Thompson.
1. Arthur C., b. Mar. 18, 1841.
784 5. Daniel, b. Dec. 2, 1816; m., Ap. 28, 1840, Irene S. Tower.
1. Sarah R., b. June 10, 1841. 2. Ward D., b. Mar. 14, 1844; d. May, 1846.
785 6. Howland D., b. Dec. 16, 1820; m., Mar. 14, 1843, Mehitabel Allen.
2 drs., Ellen C. and Martha E.
786 3. *Azubah*, b. Sept. 14, 1785; m., Ap., 1814, *Nathan Hobbs*, moved to the West.
787 1. Silas W., b. Dec., 1815. 2. Timothy C., b. Ap., 1818.
789 3. Harlow F., d. in the Mexican war. 4. Mary C.
790 4. *Polly*, b. Aug. 24, 1788.
791 5. *Daniel*, b. Mar. 15, 1791; m., June 5, 1814, *Lucy Cummins.*
793 4. BETTY REBECCA, b. Ap. 28, 1770; d. May 22, 1834, aged 64 yrs. 24 days; m., in 1790, DANIEL FENN, who was living in Alford, Mass., in 1851, aged 85.
794 1. *William B.*, b. Aug. 26, 1792; of Alford, Mass.
795 2. *Harlow*, b. Feb. 2, 1794; m., July 24, 1816, *Hannah Bogardus.*
796 1. Lewis, b. May 9, 1817; of Troy, N. Y.; m. Mary Jane White.
797 2. Jane Eliza, b. Jan. 28, 1830; m., Dec. 13, 1848, William Root.
3. *Cynthia Cordelia*, b. Ap. 28, 1796; d. Feb. 2, 1811.
798 4. *Lewis*, b. Jan. 17, 1798. 5. *Daniel B.*, of Stockbridge, Mass.
800 6. *Edwin H.*, of Alford, Mass. 7. *Henry C.*, of Stockbridge, Mass.
802 5. MATILDA, m. CHRISTOPHER MINER, and settled in Ohio. 5 chil.
803 6. SAMUEL, m. ANNA WHITING. 7. TRYPHENA. 8. POLLY. 9. SOLOMON.

379.807 (V.) ELIJAH COBB, of Canaan, Conn., m. AMY LAWRENCE, Mar. 30, 1760.

808 1. ELIJAH WILLIAM, d. May, 1816, aged 51 yrs.; m., in Salisbury, Conn., Feb. 27, 1786, SALLY WHITNEY, who d. June, 1825, aged 54.
809 1. *Joshua*, b. Nov. 1786; d. May 2, 1851, aged 64 yrs. and 6 m.; m., June, 1816, *Susan Doty.* Chil., 1. Hiram D. 2. Eliza. 3. Amanda. 4. Henry. 5. Sarah. 6. Elijah. 7. Lyman.
810 2. *Permelia*, b. Jan. 20, 1791; d. Feb. 11, 1830, aged 39. She m., in 1811, *Isaiah G. Barker.*
1. Rhoda, d. Feb., 1830. 2. Mary Ann, m. —— Birdsell.
3. Eliza, d. 1826. 4. Beda. 5. Permelia, d. 6 and 7 twin sisters, d.
8. Lyman. 9. William, m., in 1851, Eliza D. Lincoln, of Pike, Allegheny Co.
811 3. *Charilla*, b. Dec. 5, 1793; m. *John Burnett*, of Hampton, Conn., a widower with 4 chil. He d. 1834.
1. James Francis, b. Mar. 2, 1828; d. Jan. 1, 1849.
2. Lyman Cobb, b. Mar. 22, 1830; d. Dec. 4, 1840.

812 4. *Daniel Johns*, b. Oct. 18, 1795; m., in 1822, *Charlotte Hoyt.*
1. Thomas. 2. Charlotte. 3. Daniel. 4. Lyman, d. 5. Clarissa. 6. Francis.

813 5. *Lydia E.*, b. Mar. 19, 1798; m., in 1815, *Thomas Davis.*
1. Betsey. 2. Sarah. 3. Lydia. 4. James, and 5. George, twins. 6. Thomas. 7. Mary.

814 6. *Lyman*, b. Sept. 18, 1800; well known as the author of several school-books; m., Ap. 7, 1822, in Caroline, Tompkins Co., N. Y., *Harriet Chambers.*

815 1. Sarah Jane, b. in Rochester, N. Y., Mar. 20, 1823; m., in New York, July 1, 1846, Wm. C. Duncan, and d. July 7, 1847, s. p.

816 2. Eleanor Mack, b. in Berkshire, Tioga Co., N. Y., Ap. 3, 1825; m., in N. York, Ap. 18, 1849, and d. Oct. 11, 1851. 2 chil.

817 3. Lyman, b. in Caroline, Tompkins Co., N. Y., Sept. 18, 1826; m., in 1845. 2 chil.

818 4. Hannah Louisa, b. in C., Aug. 13, 1828; m., July 24, 1850, David H. Crittenden.

819 5. George Whitney, b. in N. York, Oct. 11, 1835.

820 6. Wm. Henry, b. June 12, 1837.

821 7. Charles Frederick, b. in N. York, Dec. 3, 1848.

822 8. Eugene Wheaton, b. Oct. 16, 1851.

823 7. *Nancy*, b. Oct. 18, 1802; d. June 27, 1836; m., in 1826, —— *Jewett.* 5 chil.

824 8. *Sarah W.*, b. Nov. 13, 1804; m. *J. Preshow.*

825 2. Dolly, m. George White, of Salisbury, Conn. He d. Mar., 1809, and she d. Feb. 17, 1815, both in Canaan.

826 1. *Henry*, b. May 15, 1787; m. *Ann M. Platt*, of New Milford, Conn., where he settled. He d. in Newtown, Conn., Oct. 13, 1842.

827 1. Harriet, b. Ap. 26, 1811; m., Dec. 23, 1830, George W. Polly, b. in Troy, N. Y., Mar. 14, 1810, and settled in Middleton, Yates Co., N. Y.

828 1. Eliza Jane, b. Sept. 8, 1831. 2. Mary Sophia, b. May 20, 1833.

830 3. Julia Melissa, b. Oct. 28, 1834; m., Nov. 11, 1851, Ephraim C. Williams, b. June 23, 1823, in Middlesex, where they reside.

831 4. George Henry, b. May 12, 1838. 5. Theodore Bouton, b. Dec. 4, 1840.

833 6. Stanley Howard, b. May 7, 1844. 7. Florence Melora, b. Feb. 17, 1847.

835 2. Henry, b. Feb. 26, 1813; d. at Danbury, Conn., Aug. 16, 1832.

836 3. Caroline, b. Aug. 22, 1815; m., May 7, 1843, John B. Judson, b. in N. York, now of Bridgeport, Conn. Chil.,

837 1. Isabel Jane, b. May 31, 1844. 2. John Martin, b. June 6, 1848.

839 3. Alice, b. May 26, 1851; d. 1852.

840 4. Mary Ann, b. Sept. 2, 1817; m., Jan. 28, 1837, Enoch Bouton, b. at South East, N. York, Mar. 27, 1816, now of Bridgeport.

841 1. Wm. Edgar, b. June 1, 1842. 2. Susan, b. Jan., d. Feb., 1844.

842 3. George Washington, b. Jan. 22, 1847.

843 5. George Washington, b. Jan. 22, 1820; m. (1st), Dec. 1, 1841, Ann King, b. in New York. 1 child. She d., and he m. (2d), Nov. 27, 1844, Phebe E. Wood, b. in N. York, Nov. 8, 1826. They reside in Mount Vernon, N. Y. Chil., 1. George W., b. Sept. 23, 1845. 2. Leonora, b. Mar. 13, 1847. 3. Mary Ann, b. Sept. 27, 1849.

†843 2. *Mary*, b. June 2, 1788; m., Dec. 6, 1810, *Elijah Curtis*, of Stockbridge, Mass., now (1853) of Newark Valley, Tioga Co., N. Y.

†844 1. Frederick, b. in Stockbridge, Oct. 25, 1811; m., Feb. 5, 1838, Louisa Smith, of Union, Broome Co., N. Y. Chil.,
1. De Witt, b. Feb. 2, 1839; d. 1844. 2. Mary, b. Nov. 29, 1841. 3. Emma, b. Oct. 15, 1843; d. 1847. 4. Ella, b. Mar. 20, 1846. 5. Caroline Alphea, b. Ap. 29, 1848. 6. Elijah, b. Sept. 14, 1851.

2. Mary, b. in S., Feb. 11, 1814; d. Sept. 7, 1815.

844 3. Isaac, b. in S., July 11, 1817. 4. son, b. and d. 1820.

45 5. Caroline, b. in Newark, May 5, 1822; m., Jan. 29, 1840, Alfred Rich. She d. Feb. 6, 1844, leaving son Franklin, b. Feb. 18, 1842.

846 6. Mark Hopkins, b. in N., Oct. 20, 1824.

847 3. *Cornelia*, b. Sept. 26, 1791; m., Oct., 1810, *Harlow Fellows*, of Canaan, where they have always resided. He d. Sept. 4, 1851. Chil.,

848 1. Eliza, b. May 11, 1814; m. Ransom Moore, of Canaan.
849 1. Albert, b. Oct., 1832; of South Adams, married.
850 2. Irene, b. July 22, 1836. 3. Cornelia, b. May, 1839.
851 2. Mary Ann, b. July 7, 1816; m., Dec. 25, 1835, John Foster, and settled in Canaan. Chil., 1. Frederick F., b. Nov. 10, 1836.
853 2. Frances Cornelia, b. June 2, 1841.
854 3. William Henry, b. May 17, 1824; m., July 25, 1850, Abby Steward, of Chatham, N. Y., where he settled.
855 4. Charles Henry, b. July 1, 1832; m., Jan. 7, 1849, Mary N. Tripp, of New Bedford, and moved to Dayton, Ohio.
856 4. *Isaac*, b. June 11, 1794; m., Jan., 1828, *Sarah Beckley*, of South Canaan, where they settled.
857 5. *John*, b. Ap. 15, 1797; m., Mar. 10, 1819, *Amanda Root*, of South Canaan, where they settled.
858 1. Fanny Maria, b. Mar. 6, 1820; m., Aug., 1837, William Gillett, of South Canaan. Chil., 1. Infant, d. June, 1838.
2. Henry, b. Nov., 1841. 3. John, b. Aug., 1845; d. Sept., 1848.
4. Frances, b. July 22, 1850.
859 2. Emily, b. Ap. 5, 1822; m., Mar., 1840, Gurdon Davidson, of S. Canaan.
1. George, b. Feb., 1841. 2. Asa, b. Oct., 1842; d. Feb., 1846.
3. Amanda, b. June 7, 1845. 4. Eunice Maria, b. Nov., 1847.
5. Isaac, b. Jan., 1849. 6. son, b. Aug., 1852.
860 3. Dolly, b. May 19, 1824; m., Mar. 6, 1842, George Barnes, of Canaan. She d. Ap. 16, 1843, leaving dr. Harriet, b. Jan. 31, 1843.
861 4. Isaac George, b. July 25, 1827; m., May 31, 1852, Bridget M'Manus.
862 5. John Henry, b. Jan. 22, 1830; m., July 4, 1852, Amanda Parmelee.
863 6. Washington Riley, b. Oct. 3, 1832.
864 7. Frederick Curtis, b. Nov. 29, 1834.
865 6. *Dolly*, b. Oct. 13, 1803; m., Jan. 18, 1834, *Ezekiel Fuller*, of Salisbury, Conn.; settled first in Athens, N. Y., thence moved to Windham, Greene Co., N. Y., where he d. Sept. 4, 1850. 2 chil. She m. (2d), Sept. 12, 1852, *Horace C. Beckley*, of S. Canaan.

---

380. 866 (V.) WILLARD KINGSBURY, of Canaan, Conn., m. HANNAH LAWRENCE. Neither the dates, nor the order, of the births of their children have been ascertained.

---

867 1. Andrew, of Rush, Monroe, Co. N. Y.
868 2. Ardon, of Elmira, Chemung Co., N. Y.
869 3. Philo, of Oswego, Tioga Co., N. Y.
870 4. Lydia, of Rush, N. Y. 5. Hannah.
872 6. John (probably the eldest son), of Canaan; m., May 8, 1794, Rebecca Griswold. Chil.,
1. *Rebecca*, b. Jan. 1, 1795, d. Mar. 21, 1799.
873 2. *John*, b. May 14, 1796; m., Feb. 9, 1820, *Fanny Fox*.
874 1. Roxy S., b. Aug. 30, 1820; m., Oct. 1, 1845, Charles A. Palmer, of Riga, N. Y., and d. May 3, 1847.
875 2. Harlow C., b. May 3, 1822; m., Dec. 22, 1849, Elizabeth Henderson.
876 3. Harriet C., b. Oct. 27, 1829; m., July 10, 1848, Charles A. Palmer, and d. Mar. 15, 1852.
4. Adaline M., b. July 22, 1832, d. July 2, 1848.
877 5. Angeline E. (twin), b. July 22, 1832.
878 3. *Harlow*, b. Ap. 22, 1798, d. at Augusta, Ga., Aug. 22, 1822.
879 4. *Lyman*, b. Ap. 14, 1800; m., Feb. 4, 1835, *Almira Brown*.
880 1. Horace, b. Jan. 21, 1836. 2. Edgar L., b. Jan. 17, 1838, d. 1844.
881 3. Willard L., b. Mar. 30, 1842. 4. Edgar L., b. Feb. 28, 1845.
5. *Eliza*, b. Feb. 14, 1802, d. May 19, 1807.
883 6. *Caroline*, b. Jan. 5, 1804; m., Nov. 18, 1823, *Charles Palmer*, of Coventry, Conn. She d. May 21, 1832.
884 1. Eliza S., b. Aug. 31, 1824; m., Aug. 1, 1848, Samuel N. Sprague, of Coventry, Conn.
2. Chauncey H., b. Sept. 20, 1826, d. July 29, 1836.
885 3. Caroline O., b. June 9, 1830.

886 7. *Willard L.*, b. Feb. 3, 1808; m., Nov. 22, 1841, *Elvira Pinney*, and d. Mar. 7, 1842.
887 8. *Hannah*, b. May 27, 1812.
888 9. *Mary*, b. Ap. 14, 1815; m., May 8, 1841, *Harrison Hoskins.*
889 1. Mary Rebecca, b. Nov. 11, 1842.
2. Caroline Hannah, b. Sept. 16, 1845.
10. *Sophia*, b. Aug. 11, 1817, d. Oct. 13, 1818.

---

382. 890 (VII.) EDMUND LAWRENCE, a farmer, m. 1795, MARY STEARNS [I. Stearns, 390, V.] After the birth of one child, he moved from Westminster, N. H., to Marlboro, Vt. In 1811, he moved to Edinburg, Saratoga Co., N. Y. He d. Feb. 6, 1813, and his wid. Sarah d. in Day, N. Y., Mar. 10, 1850, aged 76.

---

891 1. EDMUND, b. in Westminster, N.H., Jan. 26, 1796; m., Mar. 3, 1818, ELLATHERE PERRY, b. Mar. 15, 1799; and he settled in Day, Saratoga Co., N. Y. He d. Jan. 4, 1840.
892 1. *William*, b. Aug. 13, 1819, a cordwainer, of Edenburg, N. Y.; m. *Chloe Bugby.*
893 2. *John*, b. Mar. 14, 1821; a farmer, of Day, N. Y.; m., Dec. 28, 1849; *Cynthia Akely*, b. Sept. 18, 1828.
894 3. *Eunice*, b. June 18, 1823.
895 4. *Nathaniel T.*, b. Sept. 1825; a farmer of Clarkson, Munroe Co., N. Y. m.
896 5. *Edmund*, b. July 15, 1827, d. Aug. 25, 1849.
897 6. *Lorenzo D.*, b. July 5, 1829; a farmer, of Edinburg; m., May 8, 1853, *Jane Ann Clancy*, b. Aug. 15, 1830.
898 7. *Elliot*, b. Oct. 28, 1831. 8. *Elizabeth*, b. Oct. 25, 1833.
900 9. *Warren*, b. Ap. 2, 1835. 10. *Wright*, b. Nov. 15, 1837.
2. WILLIAM, b. in Marlboro, Vt., Mar. 21, 1798, d. May 3, 1813.
902 3. NATHANIEL, b. Feb. 22, 1800, d. Dec. 18, 1843; a farmer, of Day, N. Y.; m., Aug. 8, 1824, MARY MILLER, b. 1806. He was a Justice of the Peace, and was often intrusted with town business.
1. *Mary Ann*, b. May 8, 1825, d. Mar. 30, 1841.
2. *Nathaniel W.*, b. July 3, 1827, d. June 26, 1847.
903 3. *Emily L.*, b. June 2, 1829; m., Dec. 9, 184–, *Warren Bloss*, a farmer.
904 4. *Wesley N.*, b. Sept. 7, 1831; m., Mar. 1851, *Jane Hempstead.*
5. *Sarah M.*, b. Mar. 29, 1834, d. Dec. 26, 1835.
905 6. *Sophronia*, b. Feb. 12, 1836.
4. JONAS, b. Ap. 18, d. Nov. 29, 1802.
906 5. SALLY, b. Feb. 17, 1804, d. Mar. 10, 1850.
907 6. STEWARD K., b. Jan. 3, 1806; a carpenter, of Day, N. Y; m., Jan. 15, 1828, OLIVE STEPHENSON, b. 1811.
908 1. *Albert S.*, b. Feb. 21, 1830; a carpenter; m., Dec. 30, 1852, *Maria Bloss*, b. Dec. 6, 1837.
909 2. *Marcus E.*, b. Nov. 6, 1831. 3. *George B.*, b. Aug. 14, 1833.
911 4. *Addison G.*, b. Dec. 8, 1835. 5. *Louisa L.*, b. Sept. 9, 1838.
913 6. *Phila R.*, b. Ap. 27, 1840. 7. *Rosilia A.*, b. July 5, 1842.
915 8. *Dewitt U.*, b. Feb. 15, 1845. 9. *Ann Amelia*, b. Nov. 14, 1847.
917 10. *Francis E.*, b. Feb. 23, 1850.
918 7. RULY, b. Feb. 25, 1808.
8. RHODA, b. July 18, 1810, d. Mar. 13, 1815.
919 9. FRANKLIN B., b. in Edinburg, N. Y., Oct. 5, 1812; a farmer, of Day, Saratoga Co., N. Y.; m., Jan. 17, 1839, SARAH C. SAVAGE, b. Ap. 16, 1811. Chil.,
920 1. *Sarah Jane*, b. Oct. 14, 1839. 2. *Juliana*, b. Oct. 1, 1841.
922 3. *Isaac S.*, b. Aug. 21, 1843. 4. *Edward A.*, b. Ap. 2, 1845.
924 5. *Mary*, b. Ap. 5, 1847. 6. *Hiram F.*, b. July 20, 1850.

---

p. 333. **LEADBEATER.**—Mar. 10, 1763, order to apprize the estate of Henry Leadbeater, of Weston. Inventory, £8 5*s.* 6*d.*

LEARNED.—[1.] Ap. 2, 1661, Ralph Shepherd was appointed administrator of wid. Jane Learned.

[2.] Ap. 6, 1658, admin. granted to wid. Mary, and her father, Isaac Sternes. Ap-

praisal of the estate of Isaac Learned, of Chelmsford, made Dec. 7, 1657, in presence of Isaac Sternes, £187 18*s.* 6*d.* Estate indebted to wid. Learned £3, and her annuity during her widowhood. Was this that wid. Jane who d. in 1661?

p. 334. [4.] This Joseph Farwell was probably a son of Henry Farwell, and b. in Concord, Feb. 26, 1640–1. [Geneal. Reg. iv., p. 272.]

[16.] (?) Samuel Learned belonged to a force sent against the Indians in 1725. [See Geneal. Reg. vii., p. 64.]

[18.] May not this Elizabeth Learned be (by a misnomer), that Esther Learned who m., in 1715, Thomas Marshall, of Newton? [Jackson's Hist. of Newton, p. 364.]

[19.] July 4, 1769, wid. Lydia and Josiah Stone, administrators of Moses Learned.

p. 335. [32.] The heirs of Capt. Edward Learned, of Sherburne, state that his wid. d. Jan. 11, 1783. Signed Jan. 14, 1783, by Edward, Samuel, and Anne Learned, Jedediah Phipps, Edward W. Perry, and Sarah Clark.

[42.] Thomas Learned was first licensed as an innkeeper, June 30, 1712, and was selectman 1725 and 29. His real estate was apprized in 1732 by Samuel Jackson, [Col.] Ephraim Williams, and John Spring, all of Newton. His wid. continued to obtain a renewal of the license until 1764. The next year her son Abijah obtained a license, and kept the house about two years, when he relinquished it to Benjamin Prentice, and moved to Cambridge. In 1770 the house was taken and kept about two years by another son, Bezaleel. Admin. on estate of wid. Mary Learned was granted May 1, 1770, to Bezaleel Learned; Abijah Learned, yeoman, of Camb., and Samuel Norcross, brickmaker, of Camb., sureties. Her Inventory included the furniture of bar and bar-room.

[54.] Joshua Learned m. Sarah Seaver, of Brighton [Coolidge, 164].

p. 336. [64.] Jedediah Learned belonged to Capt. Jonathan Brown's Co. at Lake George in 1758.

[69.] (?) Jonas Learned belonged to Capt. Abijah Child's Co. at Camb., Jan., 1776.

[70.] David Learned d. of quinsy, Mar. 19, 1754.

[71.] Thomas Learned m. Hannah, dr. of Dea. Ebenezer Brooks, of Medford [see Brooks, 107, p. 724.] Ebenezer Learned (supposed to be his son, and named for his grandfather Brooks), grad. Harv. Coll. 1787; M.D. Dart. Coll. 1820, N.H.M.S.S.; settled in Hopkinton, N. H.; d. 1831.

[77.] Oliver Learned, of Dedham previous to May, 1764.

[79.] Joshua Learned d. Dec. 25, 1745.

[85.] Sarah, wife of Abijah Learned, d. in Camb., May 8, 1745, aged 28. In Nov. or Dec. 1765, he moved from Camb. to Wat. with wife Sarah, with chil. Mary, Abigail, and Nathaniel. See above [42].

p. 337. [93.] For Blunden, read Blanden. Susan Blanden, b. July 13, 1750, was a dr. of Francis, Jr., and Susanna (Bailey), and gr. dr. of Francis, Sen., and Elizabeth (Hyde) Blanden, of Newton.

[98.] Jonas Learned, wife and chil., moved to Camb. in May, 1766. Caution by Camb., Sept. 4, 1770, against (settlement of) Jonas Learned, about ten years old, son of Jonas, d.

LEASON.—(Gleason). For adm. freeman, read, took oath of fidelity.

LESTER.—Jan. 10, 1654–5, the selectmen ordered 40*s.* or 50*s.* to be laid out for the necessity of Goodman Lester.

LEWIS.—Edmund Lewis moved from Wat. to Lynn, after Nov., 1642, where he d. Jan., 1651, and his wid. Mary, d. Sept. 7, 1658. Chil.,

1. *John*, b. in England, in 1631; m., in Lynn, June 17, 1659, *Hannah*, dr. of Capt. Thomas Marshall. Chil.,
   1. John, b. Mar. 30, 1660. 2. Hannah, b. Feb. 25, 1662.
   3. Thomas, b. June 2, 1663. 4. Mary, b. Feb. 24, 1666.
   5. Benjamin, b. Ap. 27, 1667. 6. Samuel, b. July 25, d. Aug. 12, 1675.
   7. Abigail, b. May 16, 1679. 8. Ebenezer, b. July 16, 1681.
   9. Elizabeth, b. Ap. 7, 1684.
2. *Thomas*, b. in England, in 1633; m., Nov. 11, 1659, *Hannah Baker*. Chil.,
   1. Edward, b. July 28, 1660. 2. Thomas, b. Ap. 29, 1668.
3. *James*, b. in Wat., Jan. 15, 1635–6.
4. *Nathaniel*, b. in Wat., Aug. 25, 1639; m. —— ——. Chil.,
   1. Nathaniel, b. Aug. 20, 1676. 2. Mary, b. Dec. 4, 1677.
5. A child, aged 20 days, buried in Wat., Nov. 6, 1642.

LINTON.—It is supposed that Richard Linton, of Wat., went to Concord, and resided a few years (1638 to 1642), and there bore the name of Lettin; and that thence he moved to Lancaster with the first settlers. Richard Lynton was at Mr. Cradock's plantation, in Sept., 1630.

---

p. 338. **LIVERMORE.**—[1.] It is probable that John Livermore settled first in Watertown, and very soon went to Connecticut, with other Watertown people. In the first place, a large portion of the passengers of the Francis, with whom he embarked at Ipswich, in Ap., 1634, settled in Watertown. In the second place, he was adm. freeman with several other Watertown men, in May, 1635. In the third place, his name is on a list of very early proprietors of Watertown. This list is not dated, but it contains the names of many of those, who went to Wethersfield and Dedham, in 1635 and 36. The first notice of him in Connecticut, was in 1639, when he, then of New Haven, signed the fundamental agreement of the New Haven colony. His autograph may be seen in vol. i., p. 1, of the Col. Rec. of New Haven. It is not improbable that he went to Wethersfield, and remained there until the settlement of New Haven was projected, when he and Robert Seely joined the planters of that town. He was "admitted a member of the Court" (i. e. made a freeman of the colony), Oct. 29, 1640, and took the oath of allegiance, July 1, 1644. June 11, 1645, "It was proposed that another ordinary might be set up towards the waterside," and it was "left with John Livermore to consider of it." [Col. Rec. of N. H., I., p. 103.] His home lot, which has been identified, was on the west side of Fleet Street, next but one to the Harbor. May 17, 1647, Joseph Nash was chosen corporal, "in room of John Livermore, who expects to go to England." His name does not appear in the records again, until Jan., 1648–9, after an interval of about 20 months; and it is probable that he was in England. May 7, 1650, "John Livermore hath sould and passeth to Theophilus Higginson, his house and house-lot ½ acre and 10 perches; 8 acres ¼, 15 rods on this side the West River, next the land of Richard Beach; 6½ acres 25 rods, on the other side the West River, next Milford highway, by the meadow side; 28 acres of the 2d division, betwixt the lands of Edward Banister and Richard Osborne; 5 acres of meadow in the West Meadow, next meadow of Henry Gibbons; 3 acres of meadow in Solitary Cove, with the work-houses, with the land belonging to them; bounded with stump of a tree next the sea, running along the creek to the end of the house—being in breadth so wide as the house is." [Col. Rec., N. Haven, II., p. 18.]



It is probable that Mr. Livermore left New Haven, about the date of this sale, as his name does not afterwards occur in the records. It has not been ascertained whether he went directly to Watertown, but it is probable, as he was a juror in July, 1653. From the rule for assessing in New Haven, it appears that John Livermore had a wife and two children when he went there, or soon after, as he was rated for four persons [not including servants], and £100 estate. In the first "seating the meeting-house," in 1642, seats were assigned to John Livermore, and to "sister Livermore." Children bap. in New Haven. 1. Samuel, bap. Aug. 15, 1641. 2. Daniel, bap. Oct. 7, 1643. 3. A daughter, bap. June 4, 1645. 4. Mary, bap. Sept. 12, 1647. Daniel was living at the date of his father's Will (1683), then aged 40 yrs., but he is not mentioned in the Will of his mother (1690). Mary Livermore and John Russell m., in Charlestown, Nov. 12, 1691. Was this Mary the widow of Daniel, or was it the Mary bap. in New Haven, 1647, but not mentioned in the Will of either of her parents?

[10.] The "Cowpen Farm," upon which Lieut. John Livermore settled, was on or near the border of Sudbury, and he was a member of Sud. Church, until the organization of Weston Church ("the Farmer's Church"), of which he was an original member. Elizabeth, his dr. (probably by his 2d wife), was adm. f. c. Weston, 1728, and d. May 30, 1732. The Cowpen Farm was bounded N. by Robert Jennison and John Sawin; W. by Robert Jennison; E. by R. Jennison and Nathaniel Greene [son, and heir of Rev. Henry Greene]; S. by Capt. Hugh Mason. The 20 acres of meadow belonging to it, were near Nonesuch Meadow. Oct. 22, 1695, John Grout, Sen., of Sud., conveyed to [his son-in-law] John Livermore, of Watertown [Farms], a tract of land, situated between Dedham line, Wat. line, and Sud. line; adjoining partly 200 acres, granted by the General Court to William Jennison, of Watertown; bounded S. by Dedham line; N. by Sud. line; E. by Wat. line; W. by the 200 A. above-mentioned, now in the possession of Matthew Rice. Nov. 21, 1712, John Livermore conveyed

this tract of land to his four daughters, Hannah Rice, Sarah Fulham, Martha Gleason, and Mary Bigelow.

p. 339. [20.] Samuel Livermore, bap. in New Haven, Aug. 15, 1641, was selectman of Wat., 1684 and 90. His Will, dated Dec. 5, 1690, proved June 16, 1691, constitutes wife Anna, and eldest son Samuel, exec'rs; uncle, Jonathan Danforth [youngest brother of his wife's mother], Capt. Andrew Belcher [cousin of his wife, and father of Gov. Belcher], and Simon Stone, overseers. Inventory (of real estate), dated Jan. 14, 1690–1; homestall and 44 acres, £200; 2 A. of upland in Pondfield, £6; 20 A. of dividend land, £20, 5 A. of marsh, £30.

p. 340. [39.] Ensign Daniel Livermore m. Mehitabel Norcross. [19.]

p. 341. [48.] For I. Stearns, 58, III., read 38, III. Sarah, wid. of Lieut. Samuel Livermore, m. (3d), Ap. 8, 1722, Hon. Ebenezer Stone [39.], of Newton. She d. 1741.

[50.] Matthew Livermore, grad. Harv. Coll., 1722, "schoolmaster of the town," was adm. f. c. to the West [Waltham] Church, Feb. 18, 1725–6. He had been the schoolmaster most, if not all of the time after his graduation. This shows an error of dates in the Annals of Portsmouth, as to the time of his settling there. He probably went to Portsmouth in 1726, was master of the grammar-school until 1731, when he was admitted and sworn as an attorney-at-law. Soon afterward, Gov. Belcher [who was a distant relative], appointed him Attorney-General for the Province, and advocate for the King in Courts of Admiralty. "He was serious in his deportment, exemplary in his conduct, and firm in his belief of the truths of the gospel." [See Annals of Portsmouth, p. 261.] It has not been ascertained that he ever married.

[55.] Ap. 2, 1725, John Robbins, of Camb., was appointed guardian of Abigail, dr. of Daniel Livermore, of Wat., in 18th year. Jonathan Stone was appointed guardian of Jonas, son of Daniel Livermore. This was probably that Jonas Livermore, who m., in Newton, July 3, 1735, Esther Hyde.

[60.] Mercy Livermore. See Allen, [50.] in Part II., p. 674.

[60½.] David Livermore and Abigail Kimball, m., in Bradford, Feb. 21, 1743–4. She was a niece of Mary, wife of Thomas Saltmarsh, of Watertown. Dec. 24, 1771, Daniel Livermore, of Concord, N. H., appointed admin'r of the estate of wid. Abigail Livermore, of Wat. (his mother).

p. 342. [61.] Dea. Thomas Livermore was selectman of Wat. (before the incorporation of Waltham), in 1719, 20, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 28, 32, 33. [N.B. According to the town record, Serjt. George Livermore was selectman in 1730. This is the only place, it is believed, where this name occurs, and it may be a mistake for Thomas.]

[75.] Dec. 10, 1705, admin. on estate of Jonathan Livermore, granted to wid. Rebecca, and his brother Daniel. Inventory dated Dec. 13, 1705. Dec. 23, 1706, wid. Rebecca presented acc't for the expense of her lying-in, and for clothing.

[78.] For [Phillips, 85], read [Phillips, 35; also see Phillips, 27, in Part II.]

[81–5.] (?) Elisha Livermore, of Shrewsbury, m. (pub. Nov. 4), 1780, Lucy Maynard, of Westboro. Chil. b. in S.

1. *Levi*, b. Dec. 15, 1781. 2. *Emery*, b. Oct. 10, 1783.
3. *Lucy*, and 4. *Anna*, bap. Nov. 6, 1785. 5. *Martha*, bap. Aug. 3, 1788, d. young.
6. *Solomon*, bap. May 5, 1790. 7. *Harvey*, bap. Oct. 7, 1792.
8. *Jubal*, bap. June 14, 1795. 9. *Martha*, bap. Feb. 4, 1798. [Ward, p. 358.]

p. 343. [89.] Capt. Nathaniel Livermore, of Weston, d. Aug. 11, 1760. Chil.,
1. Nathaniel (who d. having one child). 2. Martha. 3. Lucy.

[92½.] Elizabeth, d. young.

[100.] Oliver Livermore, was selectman of Wat., 1738, 41, 43, 46, 48, and 49.

[108.] JONATHAN LIVERMORE, of Brighton, m., Jan. 26, 1786, MARTHA ROBBINS, b. June 25, 1760, dr. of Solomon and Martha Robbins, of Newton. [Solomon Robbins d. July 25, 1801, aged 81, and his wife Martha d. Feb. 28, 1798, aged 75.] He d. Ap. 22, 1822, and his wid. d. Sept. 21, 1840. Chil.,

1. Jonathan, b. Ap. 12, 1787, d. Mar. 20, 1829; m. Eunice Chaplin.
   1. *Charles*, b. Jan. 26, 1809. 2. *Jonathan*, b. Nov. 1, 1810.
   3. *Elijah*, b. Ap. 7, 1812. 4. *Aaron*, b. Nov. 5, 1813.
   5. *Eunice*, b. July 31, 1817. 6. *Isaac*, b. Aug. 8, 1818.
   7. *William*, b. July 2, 1819. 8. *Walter*, b. Mar. 28, 1822.
2. Sarah, b. Sept. 7, 1788; m. Jabez Fisher, of Camb. 6 chil.
3. Oliver, b. May 22, 1790; of Camb.; m. Lois Chaplin.
   1. *Oliver Willard*, b. Ap. 2, 1819.

2. *Lois*, b. Sept. 23, 1820. 3. *Francis Henry*, b. June 3, 1824.
4. *George Albert*, b. Sept. 27, 1826. 5. *George Francis*, b. June 21, 1830.

4. Lucy, b. Sept. 29, 1792; m. Cephas Brackett, of Brighton. 5 chil.
5. Martha, b. Sept. 7, 1794; m., Thomas Hastings, of E. Camb. 7 chil. [See T. Hastings, 83, p. 791.]
6. Mary, b. June 17, 1796, d. Feb. 17, 1822.
7. George, b. Sept. 21, 1798; m. Sarah Brigam, of Rindge, N. H.
   1. *Sarah Fisher* b. Ap. 23, 1834. 2. *George Brigam*, b. May 11, 1836.
   3. *Henry Munroe*, b. Jan. 5, 1841.
8. Elizabeth, b. Oct. 30, 1800.

p. 345. [136.] Dea. Jonathan Livermore and wife Abigail were dismissed from Waltham Church to Westboro, Ap. 8, 1729.

[152.] Rebecca, b. June 1, 1734; m. (pub. Aug. 29), 1761, Henry Switcher, of Western.

[154.] Susan, m. (pub. Dec. 21, 1759), Joshua Townsend, of Boston.

p. 346. [157.] Rev. N. Potter was settled in Brookline, Nov. 19, 1755, and was dismissed, June 17, 1759. He died probably about 1766 (it is said, lost at sea), as Hannah Potter and her dr. Sarah returned from New Jersey to Waltham in July, 1766. Dr. Pierce says he was from Elizabethtown, N. J., and he probably returned thither after his dismissal from Brookline. [See Hist. Mendon Asso., p. 211.]

p. 347. [181.] For the parentage and lineage of Abigail, wife of Nathaniel Livermore, see Jones [125–5], and Locke Fam., p. 64.

p. 348. [197.] Amos Livermore was selectman 1779, 81, 83, 84, 85, 87, 89, 91, 92, 93, and 94. He d. Oct. 27, 1821, aged 84, and his wid., Hepzibah, d. Nov. 15, 1824, aged 79.

[198.] Amos L., a selectman, 1806, d. Nov. 17, 1841, aged 77.

p. 351. [254.] Hon. E. St. Loe Livermore was Rep. in Cong. 1806 to 1812. See Loring's 100 Boston Orators, p. 367.

[255.] See Quincy's Hist. Harv. Coll. II. 423.

p. 352. [274.] Hon. A. Livermore d. in Campton, N. H., July 1, 1853, aged 87.

Marriages in Weston: Daniel Boyles and Mary Livermore, both of W., m., Ap. 12, 1791. Jas. Perry, of Wilton, N. H., and Betsey Livermore, of W., m. Nov. 19, 1795. Ephraim Staples, of E. Sud., and Sally Livermore, m. June 30, 1799. William Livermore, of W., and Tabitha Tilton, of E. Sud., m. Jan. 3, 1800. Joseph Moore, of E. Sud., and Miranda Livermore, m. Oct. 24, 1802. Marshall S. Rice, of Dorchester, and Mary Livermore, m. Ap. 24, 1825. Nathan Rice, of Sud., and Sarah L. Livermore, m. May 30, 1831. John Sanderson and Sophronia Livermore, m. 1815. Isaac Sanderson and Lucy Livermore, m. 1815. Calvin Harrington and Martha Livermore, m., 1818. John Mansfield, of Needham, and Elizabeth Livermore, of W., m. 1820. Daniel Livermore, of W., and Hannah Cutting, of Sud., m. 1822.

---

p. 353. **LOCKWOOD.**—Edmund Lockwood applied to be adm. freeman, Oct. 1630, and was adm. May 18, 1631. He was foreman of a jury appointed by the Court, Nov. 9, 1630, on a trial for murder. He, "Mr. Lockwood," was one of the two persons appointed by the Court, May 9, 1632, for New Towne, to confer with the Court, "about the raising of a publick stock." At the same time he was appointed constable of New Towne. He d. previous to Mar. 3, 1634–5, when his wid. Ruth [? Elizabeth] was ordered by the Court to place all writings left by her husband in the hands of John Haynes, &c. It is very probable that he was one of those first planters of Watertown who went thither with Sir Richard Saltonstall; that upon the planting of Newtown, the next year, either he moved thither, or he had settled so far to the East as to be within the bounds assigned to Newtown, and that he was brother of Robert Lockwood, of Watertown, who was executor of his estate. This supposition is favored by the fact, 1st, that on the 31st of March, 1631 (before New Town was planted), he was a surety for Nicholas Knapp, of Watertown. 2dly. On the 7th of April, 1635, the General Court referred to the church of Watertown, with the consent of Robert Lockwood, exec'r of Edmund Lockwood, deceased, to dispose of the elder children of said E. L., and the estate given to them, at their discretion; to take account of the said Robert Lockwood, and give him a full discharge. It is probable that he had two wives, the first of whom was mother of "the elder children," assigned to the care of Wat. Church. His 2d wife was Elizabeth, dr. of John Masters, of Wat., by whom he had a son John, b. in Newtown, Nov. 1632. After his decease, his wid. Elizabeth m. Cary Latham, of Newtown, who moved to New London, Conn., and by him she had several chil. [See Caulkins' Hist. N. London, pp. 87, 306, and 312; also, Geneal. Reg. II., p. 180; IV., p. 62; also, Hist. of Norwalk, Conn., by Edwin Hale, D.D., pp. 184, 203, 218, &c.]

It is probable that all of the name of Lockwood in New England are descended from Robert and Edmund, and there is not much doubt but that there is a misnomer of the widow of Edmund, in the Court Records of Massachusetts Bay, as printed, I. p. 134, and Index.

LONGLEY.—See Crispe, in Part II.

MABERRY.—Mar. 10, 1746–7, Chelmsford cautioned against (settlement of) Richard Maberry, from Wat.

M'COSKRY.—See p. 842, note.

MACKLENNING.—Jan. 18, 1720–1, John Harrington, [17] of Lex., admonished by the Court, for not suitably providing for his servant, "Hugh Macklenning," having lodged him a great part of his time in the barn.

p. 354. **MACOMBER.**—See Geneal. Reg. vii., p. 180.

MADDOCK.—[2.] A letter of John Maddock, of Wat., dated Jan. 16, 1698–9, says, that since the last he had a son [Henry], born, named for his grandfather, and it appears that he had an uncle, John Maddock, of Barbadoes, at that time. Admin. was granted to wid. Ruth Maddock, Mar. 1, 1702–3. His Inventory was dated Feb. 26, 1702–3. Joseph Child, her 2d husband, by whom she had 3 chil., d. Nov. 3, 1711, and she m. (3d), Thomas Ingersol, of Springfield. The homestall of John Maddock (house and two-thirds acre; in the sale of it to Jonas Bond, called 1 acre), was on the S. side of the river, probably in Newton, bounded E. by highway; S. and W. by Stephen Cook; N. by Samuel Stowell.
[3.] Joseph Chadwick was of Malden in 1731.
[6.] Thomas Ward was of Pomfret, Conn., in 1731.
[7.] Henry Maddock was a tailor, of Wells, in 1731.
[8.] Caleb Maddock was of Pomfret, Conn., in 1732.
[9.] Joanna Maddock m. Edward Oakes, of Medford, in 1731.
[10.] Family records say that John Maddock m. Rebecca Stone [38]; town records say Elizabeth. The last must be erroneous.

MAGINNAH.—Ap. 4, 1682, selectmen of Wat. stated to the Court that Daniel Maginnah, an Irishman, is lately removed from Medford, and hired estate of Richard Houlding, having a poor place, and considerable family of children, and they disapprove of him as an inhabitant. Daniel Maginnah and Rose Neal, m. in Woburn, Feb. 10, 1676–7, and had one or more chil. b. there.

p. 355. **MARCH.**—Mar. 10, 1741–2, Camb. cautioned against (settlement of) William March, and his family, from Wat., he being an enlisted soldier at Castle William, and at the time of enlistment an inhabitant of Watertown.

p. 356. **MASON.**—[1.] Hugh Mason, aged 28, and wife Esther, aged 22, embarked in the Francis, of Ipswich, John Cutting, master, the last of Ap., 1634. Lieut. Hugh Mason was accepted as Captain by the Court, in Ap. 1652. He was, by the General Court, first appointed Commissioner to end small causes in May, 1643; and in May, 1658, upon the request of the inhabitants of Watertown, he was "empowered to solemnize marriages at Watertown." This was very soon after the removal of Elder Richard Browne to Charlestown. Ap. 1658, he was, by the County Court, made one of the committee on the house of correction. Wid. Hester d. May 21, 1692.
[2.] [See p. 720.]
[2½.] Elizabeth (2d child), b. Sept. 3, 1638, d. young.
[3. Note.] Hannah Brooks, wit. of a case in Wat., June, 1671, then aged (?) 13, showing her birth to be in 1658.
p. 357. [4.] Chil. of JOHN and ELIZABETH (Hammond) MASON, of Newton. Wife Elizabeth d. 1714.

1. *John*, b. Jan. 22, 1677; of Lexington.
2. *Elizabeth*, b. Nov. 10, 1678; m. *Thomas Brown*, of Boston, Innholder.
3. *Abigail*, b. Dec. 16, 1679; probably d. young, as she is not named in her father's deed to his son Daniel.
4. *Samuel*, b. Jan. 22 or 28, 1688; d. s. p.
5. *Hannah*, b. Jan. 26, 1694; m., July 7, 1721, *Joseph Sabin*, of Rehoboth.
6. *Daniel*, b. Nov. 10, 1698, of Newton; m. in 1717, *Experience Newcomb*. Chil.
   1. Daniel, b. Ap. 10, 1717. [(?) Daniel Mason, of Lex., m. (pub. in Weston, Mar. 14, 1736), Anne Allen [71]].
   2. Samuel, b. Jan. 24, 1720; m., in 1745, Esther Myrick, b. Feb. 27, 1725, dr. of Samuel and Mary (Stratton) Myrick [Myrick, 4]. Chil., 1. Esther, b. July 12, 1746. 2. Elizabeth, and 3. Mary (twins), b. Sept. 25, 1750. 4. Samuel, b. Feb. 15, 1754, d. 1756. 5. Abigail, b. June 2, 1756, m. Dec. 5, 1782, Abijah Stone, [124–4], in Part II.
   3. Abigail, b. Nov. 23, 1721. 4. Hannah, b. Feb. 4, 1724.
   5. John, b. Dec. 23, 1725.
   6. William, b. Nov. 21, 1727; m., in 1750, Hannah Child. Chil.,
      1. Hannah, b. Aug. 4, 1751. 2. William, b. Sept. 23, 1753.
      3. Olive, b. Dec. 2, 1758. [Jackson's Hist. of Newton, p. 364].

[†6.] John and Lydia (Loring) Mason, besides the 5 children named in the text, had 7 others, b. in Lex., not in the town records.

[†8.] Daniel Edes, wife Catherine, and dr. Catherine, moved from Charlestown to Wat. in Ap. or May, 1761. Catherine Edes, and 2 chil., Catherine and Sally, moved from Wat. to Lex., Sept. 1764.

[†15.] Jonas Mason, adm. f. c. Charlestown, Jan. 21, 1727–8.

[†16.] Katherine, m. —— Brown, and d. in Holliston, aged 22 yrs. 7 m.

[†18.] Sarah Mason, m., Jan. 3, 1733–4, William Munroe, Jr., of Lex., by whom she had 6 chil. He d. Aug. 18, 1747, and his wid. Sarah, m., Feb. 12, 1747–8, Francis Bowman, of Lex. Chil., by Mr. Munroe.

1. *Edmund*, b. Feb. 2, 1735–6, m., Aug. 31, 1768, *Rebecca Harrington*. [Harrington, †39.] He was an officer in the French War, was a Captain in the Revolution, and was killed in the Battle of Monmouth. His youngest child, Edmund, b. 1775, is now (1853) the oldest printer in Boston.
2. *Sarah*, b. May 1, 1738; m., Dec. 2, 1762, *William Tidd*. It is probable that she d. soon, and that he m. (2d), Jan. 9, 1766, *Ruth*, dr. of Ensign Robert and Anna (Stone) Munroe.
3. *Catherine*, b. Sept. 29, 1740; m., Nov. 22, 1764, Major *Joseph Bowman*, of New Braintree. [See Bowman, 195, p. 696.]
4. *William*, b. Oct. 22 or 28, 1742; was an orderly sergeant in the Battle of Lexington, "was an officer of the Revolution, of great valor," and attained the rank of Colonel. He d. about 1825; had 2 wives and 6 children.
5. *Abigail*, b. Feb. 24, 1744; m. *Daniel Spooner*, Esq., of Hartland, Vt., and d. 1846, aged 102.
6. *Nehemiah*, b. July 1, 1747; m., Ap. 22, 1772, *Avis Hammond* [Hammond, 29–1], and settled in Rox., and d. Aug. 2, 1828.

☞ For more full information respecting this family of Munroes, see Locke Family, App. E., p. 308, &c.

[†19½.] For 1726, read 1720. Samuel Mason's wife taught school in Wat. 12 weeks, from Jan. 1, 1767. He had, 1. Samuel, bap. in Wat., Sept. 3, 1758. 2. Elijah, bap. Mar. 1, 1761. 3. Daniel, bap. Aug. 24, 1766. 4. Isaac, bap. Dec. 8, 1768. [Was this the Samuel Mason, above, who m., Sept. 26, 1745, Esther Myrick, of Newton?]

[8.] For 1684–5, read 1683–4. For 1724–5, read 1723–4.

[9.] For May 2, 1685, read May 22, 1684.

[10.] Wid. Hester Johnson, d. Mar. 7, 1654.

[18.] For [24], read [50]. He (N. P.) d. Jan. 24, 1754. His son Hezekiah, d. Feb. 1, 1754.

[20.] For Mar. 3, read Mar. 30. [22.] For Nov. 4, read Nov. 11.

[23.] Susanna, b. Sept. 22, 1729. [24.] For 1722–3, read 1721–2.

p. 359. [46.] For 1781, read 1785.

p. 360. [68.] For John K., read John R.

p. 361. [97.] See Hist. Mendon Asso., p. 301.

p. 362. [100.] For Oct. 16, read Oct. 11. [106.] For 1814, read 1813.

[120.] For Ap. 2, read Ap. 24. His 2d wife was Martha Clark. [Clark, 65.] N. Mason was selectman of Wat., 1770, 71, 72, 73.

[121.] Son Lewis, b. Feb. 27. Other chil. For Azar, read Azor. For Verlow, read Vanlow, b. 1790. 8. Noble, b. Feb. 9, 1793. 9. Nancy.
[122.] Besides those 6 named, Hugh Mason had 7 other children, b. in New Marlboro.
[124.] Joseph, d. early.
[125.] Moses Mason settled in New Marlboro.
[126.] Sarah m. James Howland, of Walpole, N. H.
[131.] Elijah and Sally, had 8. Polly. 9. Elias. 10. Elijah. 11. Almira.
[133.] For May 4, read May 24.
[134.] Dr. William Bond Mason, m. Mrs. Lydia (Buckley) Worthington.
p. 363. [137.] Chil. of Jonathan M., Esq. 1. Sarah, b. Dec. 12, 1782; d. Mar. 9, 1784. 2. Polly. 3. Jonathan, &c.
[162.] Ebenezer Mason, had 6th child [166½], Seth, b. Feb. 5, 1768; d. aged 18 months.

---

p. 364. **MASTERS.**—Sept. 3, 1635, John Masters was licensed by the Court to keep an ordinary. He was discharged June 4, 1639, a few months before he died. [See Lockwood, also Tabor, in Part II.]

MAYHEW.—It is probable that Mr. Thomas Mayhew arrived in 1631, as he was chairman of the committee which reported to the Court, Mar. 6, 1631–2, the boundary between Charlestown and Newtown. For the ensuing 13 years, it appears by the Colonial Records, that few, if any, other persons so often received important appointments from the General Court. It would require a large space to enumerate them. He was one of the first Commissioners appointed for Watertown, to end small causes in 1638, and held the office by re-appointment, until 1642. For other town offices, see p. 364. Oct. 10, 1641, James Forett, agent of the Earl of Stirling, granted to Thomas Mayhew, of Watertown, and his son Thomas, Nantucket, and two small islands adjacent; and on the 23d of the same month, he granted to them Martha's Vineyard, and the Elizabeth Islands. Of these, Mr. Mayhew was constituted Governor. [Hutchinson's Hist. I., p. 161.] While in Watertown, he built the first bridge over Charles River, about 1641 (only a foot-bridge); was temporarily proprietor of the Mill, of the fishing-wears, of the Oldham Farm, and of the Bradstreet Farm, in Cambridge Village (now Newton). It is probable that his son, and others with him, went to Martha's Vineyard, soon after the grant was made, and that Mr. Mayhew, Sen., did not move there, until the spring or summer of 1645, as he signed the report of a committee, as chairman, Dec. 7, 1644, which was presented to the Court the next May; and his place on a committee was supplied by another appointment the next October.

On the 14th Oct., 1647, Thomas Paine, son of Thomas Paine, of London, deceased, 15 years old and upwards, chooses Thomas Mayhew, "now of the Vineyard," my father-in-law, and Grace, his wife, my (?) mother-in-law, guardians till 21 years of age, which will be 8th Feb., 1652. It is probable that this was Thomas Mayhew, Jr., and that Jane was the last wife of Thomas, Sen.

MAYNARD.—[3.] Harriet Maynard m., 1829, Caleb S. Wellington.

MEAD.—Chil. of David and Hannah (Warren) Mead, of Camb., (Lex.)
1. Hannah, b. Sept. 17, 1676; m., Oct. 14, 1701, Lieut. Ebenezer Locke, his 2d wife. She had 5 chil. [See Locke Fam., p. 21.]
2. David, b. 1678; a constable, of Wat., 1729, and 31; m., 1707–8, Hannah Smith. [See p. 364.]

p. 365. [12.] Jonathan d. Mar. 24, 1814. 2 of his drs. m. 2 Grangers, a father and his son.
[19.] Joshua Mead, of Waltham, a son of David [2], was b. in Camb., Mar. 12, 1709–10.
[21–5.] Jacob was drowned, aged 11 years.
[24–1.] Strike out this line. See [21–5.]
p. 366. [31.] Moses Mead, son of David, b. in Camb., Oct. 21, 1711.

MELLEN.—(Melin, Milling, Melling, &c.) The name of this family is spelled so differently in the town, and in the church records, that, through inadvertence, the information contained in them was not combined, as it obviously ought to be.

1 SIMON MELLEN, with wife MARY, moved to Wat., about 1685, with 5 chil., viz.,

2 1. Simon, b. in Winesimet, Sept. 25, 1665; bap. in Wat., Dec. 5, 1686; m., Dec. 27, 1688, Elizabeth Fiske. [J. Fiske, 8.] [For her numerous descendants, see Barry.]

3 2. Thomas, b. in Malden, Aug., 1668; bap. in Wat., Oct. 17, 1686, "a young man," adm. f. c. July 31, 1687; of Fram. His son James, m., in Wat., Sept. 29, 1720, Abigail Sanderson. [15.]

4 3. Richard, b. in M., Jan. 2, 1671–2; bap. in Wat., Dec. 5, 1686.

5 4. Mary, b. ——, bap. in Wat., Dec. 5, 1686; m., Dec. 6, 1695, Thomas Gleason, of Fram. Numerous chil. and descendants.

6 5. James, bap. in Wat., Dec. 5, 1686; æt. 15, in 1696.

7 6. John, b. in Wat., Jan. 29, 1685–6; bap. in Wat., Dec. 5, 1686.

☞ For much information respecting this Mellen family, which resided only a very few years in Watertown, see Barry, p. 325, &c.

MELVIN.—Dec. 8, 1725, caution against (settlement of) Elizabeth Melvin, alias Elizabeth Moody, and her child, from Boston, August last.

METHUP.—See Benjamin, 10.

MILLER.—For Sally, read Polly (Mary). Thomas Miller, of Waltham, m. (pub. May), 1794, Mary, dr. of William and Mary (Leathers) Frothingham, of Charlestown. Chil.,

2 1. *Maria*, b. Mar. 17, 1795; m. *William Hobbs*. Chil., one of whom grad. Harv. Coll.

3 2. *Eliza*, b. Mar. 17, 1797; m. —— *Merriam*, s. p.

4 3. *Lucinda*, b. Sept. 1, 1799.

5 4. *Thomas Frothingham*, b. June 20, 1802; m., and many children.

6 5. *Isaac*, b. Aug. 13, 1805.

7 6. *William*, bap. Aug. 7, 1808; m., and has children.

8 7. *Ruth Frothingham*, b. Ap. 9, 1814. 8. *George* (the forger), m., and has children.

10 9. *Mary*, unm. 10. *Martha*, m.

---

p. 367. **MILLS.**—Dec. 30, 1701, Joseph Grant, glazier, and wife Mary, Caleb Grant, mason, and wife Elizabeth, and Henry Mills, carter, of Boston, sold to Nathaniel Whitney [63], 12 acres in Watertown. Jan. 28, 1702–3, Caleb Grant and wife Elizabeth, sold 6 A. of land in Wat., to Henry Mills, of Boston. Ann (? Jane) Mills, late of Wat., by her Will, dated Nov. 7, 1725, gave one-quarter part of her estate to the Church in the west part of Wat. [Waltham], to be laid out in four years for the relief of the poor of the church. Inventory, £18 per annum. Ex'rs, Dea. N. Fiske, and Jonathan Stone; trustees, Thomas Bigelow, Daniel Benjamin, and Allen Flagg.

MIXER.—[1.] Isaac Mixer was selectman, 1651 and 55. Ap. 1, 1651, he was appointed by the County Court, sealer of weights and measures. His Will was proved June 19, 1655. He owned ¼ of the vessel Diligent, then at sea, whereof John Shepherd, under God, was master. His share of it was appraised at £25. His Inventory, dated June 19, 1655, embraced, besides his homestall, 12 parcels of land, amounting to 180 acres. His homestall of 6 acres, in 1642, where he probably first settled, was bounded E. by William Jennison; W. by highway; N. by Miles Nutt; S. by John Whitney and John Spring.

[3.] For [Collidge, 2], read [Coolidge, 2]. He m. (3d), June 29, 1687, Mary, &c. Isaac, Jr., was selectman many times, 1673 to 1701, and Town Clerk, 1692.

[6.] Rebecca, m., Nov. 23, 1683, Samuel Kendall. She d. Oct. 25, 1691, leaving four chil. [He m. (2d), Mar. 30, 1692, Mary Locke. See Locke Fam., p. 20.] Chil.,
1. *Samuel*, b. July 13, 1684. 2. *Isaac*, b. Sept. 13, 1686.
3. *Joshua*, b. Mar. 14, 1688–9 [see p. 325.] 4. *Rebecca*, b. June 6, 1691.

[7.] May 2, 1698, Isaac Mixer [3.] and wife Mary, sold to son Isaac Mixer, 18 A.

plowland, in the Great Plain, bounded E. by Haward's [? Hayward's] land; W. by John Cutting; N. by Sud. Road; S. by Charles River. [This was a part of "Waltham Plain."] Nov. 2, 1698, same sold to same, 16 A. meadow, bounded E. by Joseph Whitney; W. by Robert Harrington; N. by 4 mile brook.

[19.] May 2, 1698, Isaac Mixer [3] executed two deeds of gift to his son, John Mixer, a tanner. 1st. 70 acres, bounded E. and S. by Robert Harrington; W. by Thomas Woolson; S. by Ephraim Cutter; N., by Capt. Warren. 2d. 18 acres, bounded E. by Joseph Whitney; W. and N. by Robert Harrington; S. by 4 mile brook. Both lots in Weston.

p. 368. [25.] Dea. Joseph Mixer was treasurer of the W. Precinct, 1721–22. Mar. 2, 1700, Isaac Mixer [3] and wife Mary, for £60, sold to son Joseph 3 parcels of land, viz., 30 A. in Wat.; another of 70 A., and one-half of another of 14 A.

[46.] Jan. 10, 1701–2, Benjamin Mixer, of Wat., bought 20 acres in Marlboro, of Isaac How, of Marlboro. In 1711, he was one of Capt. Brigham's garrison in Marlboro. [Wor. Mag. II., p. 154.]

p. 369. [80.] Jason Mixer, Esq., d. Jan. 31, 1850. His chil. were, 1. William. 2. Charles. 3. Susan. 4. George. 5. Mary Ann.

[†85.] Sarah, m. Samuel Pope, of New Braintree.

[†86.] Joseph Green was of New Braintree.

---

p. 371. **MORSE.**—[1.] For Deborah Morse, read Dorothy. Joseph Morse, Sen., of Ipswich, had "died lately," Sept. 29, 1646, leaving wid. Dorothy, and chil. Joseph, Hannah, and John. His son Joseph settled in Watertown, as in the text. His son John was a proprietor of Ipswich in 1638, and his name is found in the Ipswich records of 1663. He (or another John) had Elizabeth, b. in Ipswich, Mar. 29, 1657, d. June 7, 1659. Mary, b. June 15, 1661. He was an original proprietor of Groton, and was the town clerk 1669 to 1684. The "young John Morse, formerly of Groton" [see p. 374], was probably his son, and he m. in Wat., Mar. 5, 1686, Dinah Knight, b. July 4, 1660, dr. of Joseph Knight, of Woburn. [See Memorial of Morses, App. lxxiii.]

[2.] For Feb. 11, 1660–1, read Ap. 12, 1661.

p. 372. [16.] For 1660, read 1666. John Morse was selectman 1693, 4, 6, 7, 8. He was designated as ensign before he was elected deacon. Aug. 10, 1702, admin. was granted to his son James, who was at the same time appointed guardian of his brother Nathaniel, aged about 14 yrs. Inventory, dated Aug. 5, 1702, real estate, £202 14*s.* Agreement of his chil., Aug. 5, 1702, viz., sons James, John, Joseph, Nathaniel, John Parkhurst, and Abigail, his wife. [Had Dea. John Morse a 3d wife, Sarah?—Feb. 24, 1698–9, John Morse, of Wat., and wife Sarah, for £35, sold 10 lots of land in Wat. to Joseph Parkham, of Chelmsford.]

p. 373. [34.] Inventory of Joseph Morse, Aug. 12, 1709, house and 12 A. £60. Admin. granted to his wid. Elizabeth, Sept. 5, 1710.

[53.] For [Shattuck, 48] read [50]. For App. 1, xxx. read lxxiii. June 1, 1702, admin. granted to wid. Sarah Morse, upon the estate of her late husband, John Morse. Sureties, Thomas Lord and Nathaniel Lord, both of Charlestown.

David Morse (?), son of "young John Morse," m., 1706, Mary ——.

[65.] Dec. 31, 1707, Joseph Morse, of Wat., heretofore preacher of the Gospel in the W. Precinct, and wife Amity, sold to a committee of the town all his land, as heretofore conveyed.

MUNNINGS.—Inventory of George Munnings, dated Sept. 21, 1658, goods, £16 19*s.* Debts due to him £239 14*s.* Among the items, was one cow, in Watertown, in the hands of —— Hyde. He m., for his 2d wife, Johanna, wid. of Simon Boyer. Inventory dated Sept. 21, 1658, of goods that were Simon Boyer's, and are now Johanna Munnings', which she had before her marriage with said Munnings, £25 0*s.* 1*d.* George Munnings, of Boston, was one of the executors and legatees of Robert Saltonstall, in 1650. [See Geneal. Reg. vii., p. 334.] Nov. 15, 1637, George "Munnings, of Watertown, is [by the Court] put down from keeping an ordinary, or house of entertainment, and it is referred to Watertown to choose another." May 6, 1646, ordered by the Gen. Court, that George Munnings shall be allowed £15 per annum, besides the fees, for his services as "keeper of the countrie's prison, and he shall be freed from executing public correction and execution." He continued to be prison-keeper of Boston until after Nov. 1654. Oct. 7, 1646, the Gen. Court appointed Mr. Aspinwall and George Munnings, to lay out land granted to Capt. Jennison, Richard Brown, Robert Keayne, and others.

MYRICK.—[1.] John Myrick, of Newton, was killed by Indians, in Groton, July 21, 1706. [See Butler, p. 96.]

p. 375. [4.] It is probable that the 2d marriage was that of his son, Samuel, Jr.

Chil. of SAMUEL and MARY (Stratton) MYRICK, b. in Newton:

1. *Samuel*, b. Ap. 21, 1719, (?) m., 1741, *Hannah Coolidge* [? 82–2].
   1. Abigail, b. Feb. 10, 1742, d. 1744.
2. *Mary*, b. Feb. 15, 1721. 3. *Sarah*, b. 1722.
4. *Esther*, b. Feb. 27, 1724. 5. *Anna*, b. Aug. 2, 1729.
6. *Elizabeth*, b. Mar. 1732. 7. *Abigail*, b. Dec. 23, 1734.
8. *Hannah*, b. Sept. 17, 1736. 9. *Lydia*, b. Jan. 7, 1740.

[6.] One record says John was b. Jan. 30, 1694.
[20.] One record says James was b. Jan. 9, 1692.
[27.] Josiah m. wid. Ruth (Upham) Norcross [Norcross, 26].
[28.] Elizabeth m., Nov. 1716, Benoni Woodward.
[30] Lydia m., Aug. 31, 1732, James Cheeney.

NEVINSON.—Ap. 6, 1686, John Nevinson, of Wat., and wife Elizabeth, for £120, sold house and 100 acres, to Andrew Belcher, of Charlestown. Ap. 11, 1692, John Sharpe, of Camb., and wife Elizabeth, for £46, sold to Andrew Belcher a house and 12 acres, near Palgrave Wellington and Michael Barstow. Nov. 23, 1695, Andrew Belcher and wife Hannah granted the same to William Nevinson [6], as in the text. Abstract of the Will of wid. Elizabeth Bond: Daughters Mary Hastings and Sarah Livermore, and gr. dr. Elizabeth Hastings, to have her wearing-apparel and books. To dr. Mary, £26, "in consideration of her living with me." To gr. son, William Grant, a bed, and articles of furniture. To son-in-law Samuel Hastings, 5*s*. To son-in-law, Joshua Grant, 5*s*. To gr. son [gr. grandson] Moses Hastings, 12*s*., to buy him a silver spoon. To grandson John Hastings' two drs., Mary and Anne, a silver spoon each. Gr. son, Samuel Hastings, £5. To "gr. dr Elizabeth Hastings, aforesaid," £5. Residue equally to "abovenamed drs., Mary Hastings, Sarah Livermore, Elizabeth Hastings, Samuel Hastings, and William Grant." Drs. Mary Hastings and Sarah Livermore, exec'rs.

Chil. of JOHN and ELIZABETH NEVINSON.

2 1. MARY, b. 1668; birth not recorded; d. 1732, aged 64; m. NATHANIEL HASTINGS [6]. 2 chil. She lived in widowhood 38 yrs.
3 2. JOHN, birth not recorded; d. Feb. 23, 1691–2, unm.
4 3. SARAH, b. July 22, 1672; m. (1st), NATHANIEL STEARNS, his 2d wife [I. Stearns, 38, III.]. He d. Aug. 24, 1716, and she m. (2d), Ap. 24, 1718, SAMUEL LIVERMORE, s. p. [Livermore, 48]. She m. (3d), Ap. 8, 1722, Hon. EBENEZER STONE [39]. She d. 1741.
5 4. ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 22, 1675; m., Ap. 24, 1695, SAMUEL HASTINGS [23], his 2d wife. She d. early, leaving three chil., one of whom, Benjamin, d. in childhood. [See [23], p. 789.]
6 5. ANNA, b. Oct. 2, 1678; m., Aug. 30, 1716, JOSHUA GRANT [17]. She d. in childbed, June 24, 1717, leaving son William.
7 6. WILLIAM, b. June 26, 1681, d. 1711, unm., and his mother, Elizabeth Bond, admin'x [see p. 376].

NISBET.—See p. 842, note.

NORCROSS.—[1.] Last line but one, for Sarah, read, dr. Sarah. The Will of Jeremiah Norcross, dated Sept. 15, 1654, proved Oct. 6. 1657. He gave 20*s*. to ministers Sherman, Simes, Watson, Eliot, and Mather. His Inventory was proved by his son Richard, Oct. 5, 1658. In Court, Oct. 6, 1657, Dea. Simon Stone, and Charles Chadwick, testified that Mr. Norcross, deceased, declared his Will before he went to England. This implies that he died in England.

[2.] The name of Nathaniel Norcross, is the first on the list of petitioners (May, 1644), for a plantation at Nashaway.

[3.] The Will of R. Norcross, mentions sons Richard, Samuel, Jeremiah, dr. Mary, 6 grandchil., the chil. of his daughter [Sarah] Child. In the Inventory, dated Oct. 14,

1709, is mentioned widow Mary. On the files of court for 1679, is the petition of Richard Norcross, for 20 years schoolmaster, that the privilege of exemption from training may be conferred on him, who is called [again] to the same employment, [then aged 58]. He was schoolmaster at least 49 years.

p. 377. [4 and 7.] Jan. 31, 1709–10, Jeremiah Norcross and Mary Norcross, semster (spinster), sold to Joseph Child, 19 acres, late of Richard Norcross, d., bounded N. and W. by Capt. N. Barsham; S. by Charles River; E. by land of J. and M. Norcross. Also 1 acre of marsh, E. of the above, on Charles River.

[9.] For 1771, read 1671.

[13–3.] Sarah Norcross m., Jan. 3, 1760, Ephraim Peirce [214].

[18.] Nathaniel Norcross, m. (2d) Susanna Shattuck [18]. She d. in Sudbury, Feb. 15, 1711–12. Mar. 15, 1692–3, Nathaniel Norcross, cordwainer, of Wat., for £23, sold to Michael Homer, of Boston, 12 acres, bought of —— Moss, and Mar. 28, 1688, 12 acres in lieu of township.

[19.] Mehitabel Norcross m. Daniel Livermore [39].

p. 378. [32.] See Abbott, part ii. Nathaniel Norcross, d. Ap. 19, 1749.

[33½.] Nathaniel Norcross d. at sea, Aug. 5, 1744.

[39.] Nehemiah Norcross, of Charlestown, in 1773, and in Ap., 1775, lived very near the meeting-house.

[41.] In Nov., 1720, Philip Norcross bought the ancient house, with 7 acres of land, supposed to have been built by Richard Park, Sen., which stood within 100 feet of the site of the present Elliot meeting-house. He d. Jan. 18, 1748, aged 50. Inventory, house, barn, shop, and 14 acres, £1659 15*s*. His wid. Sarah, d. in 1754.

[42.] Grace Norcross m., in 1744, Gershom Hyde. 6 chil. [See Jackson, p. 323.]

[43.] Thankful (Norcross) Spring, m. (2d), in 1782, Joseph Adams.

[44.] Samuel Norcross m., in Newton, in 1751, Mary Wiswall. He moved to Camb., probably about 1758. Chil.,

1. Samuel, b. in Newton, Dec. 23, 1752. 2. Philip, b. in N., Mar. 16, 1754.
3. Mary, b. in N., Sept. 24, 1755. 4. Elijah, b. in N., Feb. 16, 1757.
5. Josiah. 6. Daniel, bap. Mar. 8, 1761, by Rev. Jacob Cushing.

[45.] Perhaps this Relief, should be Philip.

[50.] This marriage and family, belong to Nathaniel [54]. For Ann Winchester, read Fanny Winchester, b. Mar. 4, 1768, dr. of Stephen W., by his 1st wife.

[50–5.] James W. Norcross, of Newton, m., in 1816, Esther Clark, (?) dr. of Norman Clark, Jr. 11 chil. [See Jackson, p. 373.]

[53.] Josiah Norcross m. (2), in Newton, in 1798, Elizabeth (Betsey) Corkham.

p. 379. [59.] Moses Norcross m., May 7, 1799, Mary Winchester, b. Mar. 24, 1770, dr. of Stephen and Hannah (Hastings) Winchester, and sister of his brother Nathaniel's wife [see above [50], and page 378]. He settled in Northboro. Chil., 1. Mary. 2. Ermina. 3. Stephen Winchester. 4. Fanny Winchester. 5. Harriet.

p. 380. [80.] Charles M. Fogg, Esq., d. Dec. 9, 1854, aged 49.

NUTTING.—[3.] Aug. 26, 1740, Watertown entered caution against (settlement of) Samuel Nutting, and 4 children. Elizabeth Nutting [2.], was probably his dr., b. before he came to Watertown. His son John [4.], was probably the John, "a young man," who went to Charlestown, in June, 1766. [8.] Samuel Nutting m. (2d), in Groton, Oct. 9, 1765, Olive Ames.

OFLEY.—For John Ofley, read David. This name was sometimes written Osley, David Ofley, mem. Art. Co., 1638.

OLDHAM.—For Simon Bradstol, read Bradstreet. Mr. Bradstreet was never proprietor of "the Oldham Farm."* The 500 acres, which Mr. Mayhew conveyed to Mr. Bradstreet, were on the south side of Charles River, in Newton. [See Map, in Jackson's Hist. of Newton.] For Black (Island), read Block.

* The General Court granted the "Oldham farm" to Mr. Oldham, Ap. 1, 1634. He mortgaged this grant (which was not ordered to be laid out until June 2, 1641, sometime after his decease) to Mr. Cradock; Mr. Cradock sold it to Thomas Mayhew, subject to a mortgage. Mar. 18, 1647–8, Nicholas Davidson, of Charlestown, att'y of Rebecca Cradock, alias Glover, sold it (cancelled the mortgage) to Thomas Mayhew, for 1000 acres in Martha's Vineyard. Soon after this, it was seized by virtue of execution granted to Richard Dummer, against Mayhew. The land was appraised Mar. 21, 1648–9, at £70, and was to be measured out at the charge of Mr. Mayhew. In a few instances, in the records, it is called "the Dummer Farm."

Mr. John Oldham arrived at Plymouth, in the ship Ann, in July, 1623. That he was a man of comparative wealth and importance, may be inferred from the fact, that in the allotments in Plymouth, in 1624 (the first ever allotted "in continuance"), ten acres were assigned to him, which was a considerably larger lot than any other person received. The next largest, 7 acres, was that of Mr. Allerton. All the others, including those of Gov. Bradford, and Elder Brewster, were still less. It is supposed that besides wife and children, he had servants, which entitled him to so large a lot. We may also infer his good repute and respectable social rank from the circumstance, that the Governor invited him, so soon after his arrival, to a seat in his council.

Morton says [Memorial, p. 122], "Mr. Oldham was a man of parts, but high-spirited and extremely passionate, which marred all in right improvement of them." The next spring, soon after the arrival of Mr. Lyford in Plymouth, he and Oldham became intimately associated together, and by their perverse conduct, gave so much disquietude to Plymouth, that in the summer of 1624, Oldham was banished, with orders to depart immediately, and forbidden ever to return; but his wife and family had "leave to stay the winter, or till he can make provision to move them comfortably." He went to Nantasket, probably accompanied by the worthy Mr. Roger Conant, and not long after was followed thither by Mr. Lyford. The next April, 1625, Mr. Oldham returned to Plymouth, without leave (perhaps for his family), and, says Morton, "suffered his unruly passion to run beyond the bounds and limits of all reason and modesty," so that he was again expelled immediately, with the greatest indignity.

The great offence of these three gentlemen and their adherents, was their attachment to Episcopacy, and a man of Mr. Oldham's talents and temperament was not likely to maintain a controversy with the authorities of Plymouth in an inoffensive tone, especially when he coincided in sentiment with a majority of Plymouth Company, in England. These circumstances are to be remembered, when reading the opprobrious disparaging language of Bradford, Morton, and others.

In 1624, the Dorchester adventurers began a settlement at Cape Ann, and having heard that "some religious persons removed from Plymouth to Nantasket, from dislike of their rigid principles," in 1625 they chose Mr. Conant to manage their affairs of planting and fishing (i. e., to be Governor), "Mr. Oldham to manage the trade with the natives," and "Mr. Lyford to be minister of the plantation." After remaining at Nantasket more than a year, Conant, Lyford, and others, removed to Cape Ann, in the autumn of 1625, but Mr. Oldham did not accept the appointment, choosing to "stay at Nantasket, and trade for himself."

In 1626, about a year after being driven a second time from Plymouth, Mr. Oldham entered upon a voyage to Virginia, was wrecked on Cape Cod, and his life was in extreme peril. This was supposed to have led to a change in his character; certainly he gave such evidence of it, as to regain the favor and confidence of the Colony he had so much offended. They gave him "liberty to come and converse with us [of Plymouth] at his pleasure;" and in 1628, they intrusted to him the charge of Morton, the Merry Mount rioter, to transport him to England. Gov. Bradford, in his letter, written on this occasion, says, "this bearer, Mr. John Oldham, who can give your honors further information upon his oath, if need so require, whom we have sent with the prisoner, and to attend to your lordships' pleasure."

While Mr. Oldham was in England, he and John Dorrell purchased, of John Gorges, younger brother and heir of Capt. Robert Gorges, a tract of land, extending from Charles River to Abousett [Saugus] River, and from the border of the bay at the mouth of Charles River, 5 miles into the country, and from the mouth of Abousett River 3 miles into the country. This tract of land seems to be a part of that which John Gorges sold to Sir William Brereton on the 10th of Jan., 1629, and about which Mr. Oldham and Sir William were both negotiating with the Massachusetts Company in the spring of 1629. It is not easy to explain these apparently overlapping titles, from the records of the Massachusetts Company in their letter of instructions to Gov. Endicott. Neither is it apparent how the grant of the Plymouth Company to Capt. Robert Gorges on the 22d of Dec., 1622, became so invalidated or annulled that the same Company could afterwards rightfully grant the same to the Massachusetts Company. The negotiations in 1629, between the latter Company and Sir William Brereton and Mr. Oldham, show that the titles of these gentlemen from John Gorges had at least some apparent validity; but how the conflicting claims were adjusted has not been ascertained. There is, however, good reason to conjecture, that the greater power of the Company, and their legal astuteness, had much to do in this adjustment, if such it would be called, and that the old adage was verified, *might makes right.*

Gov. Cradock, in his first letter of instructions to Gov. Endicott, dated Ap. 17, 1629, after mentioning the troubles occasioned by Mr. Oldham's claim, says, "And because we would not omit to do anything which might strengthen our right, we would have you (as soon as these ships, or any of them, arrive, whereby you may have men to do it), send forty or fifty persons to Massachusetts Bay, to inhabit there; which we pray you not to protract, but to do with all speed, &c., whereby the better to strengthen our possession there against all or any that shall intrude upon us, which we would not have you by any means to give way unto."

The conclusion of this letter is remarkable. After stating fully the extent of Mr. Oldham's grant, and that William Blaxton, clerk, and William Jeffreys, agent, were authorized to put Mr. Oldham in possession, he says, "Having a sight of his grant, this I found, though I hold it void in law, *yet*, his claim being to this, *you may, in your discretion, prevent him, by causing some to take possession of the chief part thereof.*" In the summer of 1629, in accordance with this direction, Gov. Endicott sent a few settlers to take possession of Charlestown, which was nearly the central point of Mr. Oldham's grant. There is nothing, either in the two general letters of instructions of the Massachusetts Bay Company to Governor Endicott, or in the records of that Company, that exhibits Mr. Oldham as anything less than a frank, highminded man, confident of the justice of his claim.

Mr. Oldham is said to have returned to America in 1629; but we find no mention of him in any records until he was admitted freeman, May 18, 1631, the earliest date of any such admission. The precise date of his settlement in Watertown has not been ascertained, but it must have been very early, if not coeval with the first planting thereof. It is evident that a more truly catholic spirit, and more just ideas of civil and religious liberty prevailed among the first settlers of Watertown, than in either of the other very early plantations about the Bay. As evidence of this, we may refer to Winthrop for the accusation against Elder Richard Browne, the treatment he received, and the ground assumed by Mr. Phillips; also, the arraignment and trial of Rev. George Phillips, Elder Richard Browne, and others, of Watertown, for expressing their opinions respecting representation and taxation; also, to the arraignment, a little later, of Capt. William Jennison, for expressing privately his opinion about the course pursued by the British Parliament; also, to that admirable letter of Sir Richard Saltonstall, the founder of Watertown, to the ministers of Boston, on account of their "tyranny and oppression,—fining, whipping and imprisoning men for their consciences." These things enable us to understand why Mr. Phillips, a man of such fully acknowledged talents, learning, and piety, is found to have had little or nothing to do with the illiberal politico-ecclesiastical policy of that day, and why the high-spirited John Oldham should attach himself to the Watertown people, who, at the earliest opportunity, manifested their respect and confidence by conferring on him their most important political trusts.

But the respect entertained for Mr. Oldham, and the confidence in his talents and integrity, were not confined to the Watertown people. In May, 1632, soon after the notable resistance of the Watertown people to taxation without representation, and before the institution of a body of deputies or representatives, it was ordered by the General Court, "that there should be two of every plantation appointed to confer with the Court about raising of a public stock," that is, the levying taxes for public uses. These appointments were made by the Court, and the first name on the list of appointments was that of Mr. Oldham. He was a member of the first meeting of deputies of the several plantations in Massachusetts Bay, in May, 1634, and he was made chairman of the first committee appointed by that Court, viz., to draw a plot for the enlargement of Boston at Mount Woolliston. In Sept. 1634, the Court appointed him "overseer of the powder and shot, and all other ammunition" for the plantations of Watertown and Medford. At the same Court, he was made chairman of a committee (consisting of nine honored names), with "power to set out the bounds of all towns not yet set out, or in difference betwixt any town." He was not afterwards elected deputy, probably on account of his intended removal to Connecticut. But in May, 1635, although not deputy, he was one of the committee appointed to consider and report upon "the act of Mr. Endicott, in defacing the [king's] colors." This subject was brought before the Court of Assistants, "in the name of the rest of the freemen, upon complaint made by Elder Richard Browne, of Watertown, who *argued the offence as a matter of an high nature.*"

There is reason to believe that Mr. Oldham is entitled to the honor of being the pioneer, the projector of the first plantation on the Connecticut, or in that state. Winthrop says

[I., p. 111], "John Oldham, and three with him, went overland to Connecticut, to trade," lodging at Indian towns all the way. The date of his departure is not given, but Mr. Oldham brought back so favorable a report, that in Sept., 1633, a bark was sent thither to trade. Whether Mr. Oldham went in her, it is not stated, but it is very probable; for Winthrop says, Nov. 5, 1634, "the Rebecka came from Narragansett with five hundred bushels of corn, given to Mr. John Oldham. The Indians had promised him one thousand bushels, but their store fell out less than they expected. Canonicus gave him also an island in Narragansett Bay, called Chippacursett [? Prudence Island, said by Roger Williams to be "spectacle-wise"], containing about one thousand acres, six miles long and two miles broad." [See Mass. Hist. Coll., 3d ser. I., p. 165.]

In May, 1634, the people of Cambridge (Newtown), obtained permission of the Court "to seek out some convenient place .... to which they may remove their habitations." The next Sept. they asked leave to remove to Connecticut River, whither they were probably induced to go by the favorable report of Mr. Oldham. This application met with strong opposition from the Assistants, because they proposed to remove beyond their jurisdiction; and such inducements were offered for the relinquishment of their proposed removal, that Mr. Hooker and his company did not migrate to Connecticut until May, 1636, when they commenced the settlement of Hartford. It is said that, in their first project for a removal, it was their intention to settle on the beautiful meadows of Pyquag. In the meantime, during their delay, Mr. Oldham and a company of his fellow-townsmen, took possession of Pyquag, and named it Watertown, which name it retained until Feb. 21, 1636–7, when the Court named it Wethersfield. It is said that a party of Watertown men went to Pyquag in 1634, and remained there with much danger and suffering during the ensuing winter. The next spring, May 6, 1635, the Court granted "liberty to the inhabitants of Watertown to remove to any place they shall think meet to make choice of, provided they shall continue under this jurisdiction." Very soon, and without strict regard to this proviso, they went and settled at Pyquag.

Although Winthrop (July 20, 1636), noticing the death of Mr. Oldham, calls him "a member of Watertown congregation," there is little doubt but that he was one of the colony that went and planted Pyquag. The settlement of his estate is the earliest one to be found in the Connecticut Court Records, and his Inventory was presented to a Court held at Watertown (Wethersfield) Sept. 1, 1636. At the same time, the Court ordered, "that Thurston Raynor [of Wethersfield], as he hath hitherto done, so shall continue to look to and preserve the corn of Mr. Oldham, and shall inn [gather in] the same in a seasonable time." This shows that he was a *planter* of Wethersfield, and probably went there in 1635. [See The Public Records of the Colony of Connecticut, Vol. I., Index.] He left his business unsettled in Massachusetts Bay; for on the 6th Sept., 1636, the Court "ordered that Mr. [Gov.] Haynes, Mr. Harlakenden, and Increase Nowell, or any two of them, should examine business concerning Mr. Oldham's estate and debts, and Mr. Hutchinson and Mr. Mayhew to gather up the debts and estate, and be accountable to the Court."

Mr. Oldham had a family at Plymouth in 1624, but no later reference to it has been discovered. As, however, he had a house in Watertown, near the wear, burnt, Aug. 14, 1632, probably he had a family there. Whether the following named youths were his sons, or otherwise akin to him, has not been ascertained. John Oldham, aged 12 years, and Thomas Oldham, aged 10 years, embarked for New England, May 14, 1635, in the Elizabeth and Ann, Roger Cooper, master. There were families of the name of Oldham in Cambridge for many years afterwards, of whom we have obtained no satisfactory record or information. [See Saltonstall, 35, in Part II., note.]

---

p. 382. **ONGE.**—Mar. 5, 1630–1, arrived at Nantasket, sailed from Bristol, Dec. 1st, the ship Lyon, William Pierce, master, among whose passengers was —— Ong, with wife and children. It is probable that he d. soon, and that his wife was wid. Frances Ong, of Watertown [Winthrop, I., p. 42]. Jacob Ong was "an original proprietor" of Groton; but it does not appear, from the History of Groton, that he had any family there.

OZMENT.—(?Osmer, Hosmer, Osburn.) July 12, 1726, caution against (settlement of) William Osburn or Ozment, from Cambridge.

p. 383. **PAGE.**—[1.] Testimony in Court, 1678, by James Knapp, aged 53 yrs., concerning the estate of John Page: that about 27 years ago he worked with John Page, Sen., and John Page, Jr., at Piscataqua. John Hamant (Hammond), aged 50, also a witness, when Page is called his uncle.

[2.] For Dec. 16, read Dec. 6. Feb. 13, 1664–5, wid. Hannah Page sold land to Rev. John Sherman. Nov. 16, 1665, wid. Hannah Page made a marriage contract with Nicholas Wood, of Boggestow (Sherburne), John Coolidge, Sen., and Henry Bright, trustees. May 22, 1674, suit by John Coolidge, Sen., and Dea. Henry Bright, feoffees of Wid. Annah Woods, *vs.* John Thurston, of Meadfield.

[4.] For adm. freeman, read, took oath of fidelity. John Page was selectman of Wat. 1695, 96, 97, 98. He had a son Joseph, whose birth is not recorded. Mar. 25, 1710, John Page conveyed to Samuel Phipps, of Charlestown, for the use of his wife Emery, 26 acres in Watertown. Mar. 14, 1710–11, John Page, and wife Emery, sold land in Groton to son John Page, of Groton. He must have died soon after this. Nov. 15, 1711, Emery Page, of Wat., quitclaimed to son Joseph all estate of her husband, John, deceased. On the same day, Joseph "Paige," of Wat., sold to Daniel Harrington two lots of land in Watertown.

[9.] Sept. 27, 1670, Samuel Page, of Wat., planter, and wife Hannah, for £32, sold to Benjamin Garfield about 23 acres, bounded W. by Edward Garfield, the highway, and John Page; N. by Thomas Smith; E. by William Knapp, Thomas Straite, and Beaver Brook Meadows, with the brook southerly; S. by John Page, Sen., and highway. Oct. 11, 1676, Samuel Page bought of David Fiske, and wife Seaborn, 149 acres in Wat. (Farms), granted to my father, David Fiske; the 9th lot. He probably moved to Wat. Farms about this date.

[11.] Samuel Page, at the same time (1713) sold land to Nathaniel Lawrence, then of Charlestown.

[12.] For May 5, read May 15.

[13.] Caution of Wat., against (settlement of) Thomas Ingram, wife and family, from Weston, July 8, 1709.

---

p. 384. **PAINE.**—Embarked, Ap., 1635, in the Increase, Robert Lea, master, William Payne, aged 37, husbandman; Ann Payne, aged 40; Susan Payne, aged 11 years; Wm. Payne, aged 10 yrs.; Anna Payne, aged 5 yrs.; John Payne, aged 3 years; Daniel Payne, aged 8 weeks. After (£1500), insert, to the three children of Samuel Appleton. It is probable that John d. unm., and that the only descendants of William Paine, of Wat., are in the line of his dr. Hannah (Anna) Appleton.

Nathaniel Payne, of Rehoboth. [See Whittaker.]

PALMER.—William Palmer, "a townsman, inhabiting" Wat., 1636–7, moved to Newbury, about 1637, thence to Piscataqua (Portsmouth), and afterwards to Hampton. He was one of the petitioners, Sept., 1638, for liberty to begin a plantation at Winnacunnet (Hampton). He d., leaving three sons, Edward, Christopher, and Stephen; dr. Martha, wife of Capt. John Sherman, of Watertown. He married Grace, wid. of Thomas Rogers, who d. in Wat., Nov. 12, 1638. His sons, above named, were by a former wife, and are not mentioned in the Will of his wid. Grace; and Martha, wife of Capt. John Sherman, must have been her step-daughter. After his decease, she returned to Watertown, and m. (3d), Roger Porter. Elizabeth, wife of Daniel Smith [200], was a dr. by her 1st husband, Thomas Rogers. [See Colonial Records, vol. iv., p. 232.]

About 1650, William Palmer, of Hampton, agreed to release to his son-in-law, John Sherman, of Watertown, land in Great Ormsby, Co. Norfolk, England. Probably he came from that place. There was a William Palmer, who arrived at Plymouth, in the Fortune, Nov. 9, 1621. [Chronicles of Plymouth, p. 235.]

In Palmer, 3d line, for Nov. 19, 1697, read 1679.

PARILL.—The Inventory of Edward Parill, of Wat., dated June 24, 1644. [See Geneal. Reg., viii., p. 56.]

---

p. 384. **PARK.**—(Parke, Parks). The situation of the large Park Farm in Newton, in relation to Watertown, accounts for the numerous alliances between the family and

descendants of Richard Park, and Watertown families. For this reason, and from having discovered some errors, and many deficiencies, in what has been printed on pp. 384, &c., we insert the following corrected record. ☞ For more full and precise information, see Jackson's History of Newton, to which we are chiefly indebted for our materials.

The farm of Richard Park, Sen., was contiguous to the small parcel of land, belonging to Watertown, on the south side of Charles River; and it is probable, that his residence was, at an early date, within the bounds of Watertown. Oct. 19, 1652, he was debtor to the ministry of Watertown, £2; and on the 22d Aug., 1659, the selectman ordered that Richard Parks and wife, be not allowed abiding in the town [town record]. May, 1664, he sold to James Keebe, a horse, valued at £6, for which he was to build a frame house. Ap. 3, 1666, Hugh Mason, Thomas Wiswall, and Edward Jackson, were appointed to set off the portion of Sarah, wid. of Richard Park, his second wife, and not the mother of his children. Love Brewster, of Dux., the eldest of the surviving sons of Elder William Brewster, first of Plymouth, afterwards of Duxbury, m., May 15, 1634, Sarah Collier, dr. of William and Jane C., of D. 3 Chil. He d. (?) 1650 (Will dated Oct. 1, 1650), and his wid. Sarah, m. Richard Park. After his decease, she returned to Duxbury. Dec. 4, 1671, she brought a suit against Thomas Park, and Sept. 26, 1678, she, then of Duxbury, for £45 15*s.*, sold Thomas Park her life-estate in the estate of Richard Park.

[1.] Thomas Park was a witness in Court, June, 1679, then aged 50, showing that he was born 1629. He d. Aug. 11, 1690, aged about 62. His estate was divided Oct. 3, 1691, and the following children are named (Thomas having died about five weeks before), viz., John (eldest), Richard, Edward, Jonathan, Abigail Fiske, Sarah Knapp, Rebecca Sanger, Elizabeth Park.

[2.] Thomas, b. Nov. 2, 1654; d. Aug. 28, 1681, unm.

[3.] (III.) JOHN PARK, of Newton, son of Thomas. The two children by his first wife, probably d. young. Chil. by his 2d wife ELIZABETH:—

3. Elizabeth, b. Feb. 24, 1695, d. young.
4. John, b. Dec. 20, 1696; m. (1st) Esther ——; m. (2d) Abigail Lawrence, of Newton. He d. May 21, 1747, leaving wife Abigail, one son, Gideon, and one dr., Lois. Chil. (By 1st wife, Esther.)
   1. *John*, b. May 1, 1719, d. young.

   (By 2d wife, Abigail.)
   2. *John*, b. May 8, 1723; d. 1741. 3. *Samuel*, b. Ap. 14, 1725; d. 1741.
   4. *Gideon*, b. Sept. 10, 1729; d. soon. 5. *Abigail*, b. Ap. 15, 1731; d. young.
   6. *Lois*, b. Aug. 28, 1732; m., 1753, *Moses Prince*.
   7. *Gideon*, b. Ap. 7, 1734; m., in Newton, Aug. 31, 1758, *Hannah Fuller*. Chil. [See p. 385, and see Barry, p. 348.]
5. Solomon, b. Oct. 16, 1699; m., in Wat., June 21, 1722, Lydia Lawrence. He moved to Holliston, before 1741, where he d. Jan. 2, 1754. Chil. b. in Newton.
   1. *Keziah*, b. Mar. 16, 1723. 2. *Lydia*, b. May 6, 1725.
   3. *Mary*, b. Aug. 8, 1727. 4. *Elizabeth*, b. Ap. 27, 1729.
   5. *Solomon*, b. May 21, 1732; grad. Harv. Coll., 1753; d. 1753.
   6. *Samuel*.
6. Elizabeth, b. Feb. 27, 1701; m., 1720, Joseph Morse. [36.]
7. Abigail, b. Ap. 20, 1702; m., 1724, Nathaniel Whittemore. [†10.]
8. Joseph, b. Mar. 12, 1705; grad. Harv. Coll., 1724; d. 1777. He m., 1732, Abigail Greene, and had *Jonathan*, b. Oct. 30, 1733.
9. Mary, b. Mar. 17, 1708; m., 1727, Isaac Sanger [15.], her cousin.

p. 385. [4.] For Abigail Fiske, read John Fiske.

[5.] EDWARD PARK (son of Thomas), d. in Newton, Mar. 1, 1745, aged 84. Chil. by wife MARTHA (Fiske).

1. Martha, b. May 16, 1699.
2. Edward, b. Ap. 18, 1701; m. (1st), 1730, Eunice Barnes. He m. (2d) Elizabeth ——. Chil.,
   1. *Elizabeth*, b. May 1, 1731; m., May, 1758, Dr. *John Staples Craft*, b. in Newton, Jan. 9, 1733, son of Moses and Esther (Woodward [34]) Craft,

first of Newton, afterwards of Bridgewater, where his son, Dr. J. S. C., settled. [See Jackson, pp. 262–3, and see Mitchell, p. 143.] With his sons, Samuel, Moses, Edward, and Zibeon, he went to Maine. Chil.,

1. Thomas, grad. Harv. Coll., 1783, ordained in Princeton, 1786, where he m., 1786, Polly, dr. of Rev. John Porter. [See Mitchell.]
2. Samuel m. —— Parkard.
3. John, m., 1790, Olive, dr. of Rev. John Porter, and had,
   1. Jonathan Porter, grad. Brown, Univ., 1817; d. 1822.
4. Moses, m., 1799, Phebe, dr. of Eleazer Snow.
5. Edward. 6. Zibeon, m., 1799, Hannah Howard.
7. Patty, m., 1785, Rev. Zechariah Howard; grad. Harv. Coll., 1784; minister, of Canton.
8. Polly, m., 1798, Rev. Naphtali Show; grad. Dart. Coll., 1790; minister, of Bradford, Vt.

2. *Elisha*, b. Nov. 22, 1733; a physician, of Wellfleet; d. 1770.
3. *Mary*, b. Jan. 17, 1738; m., Nov., 1762, Dr. *Edward Durant*, of Newton. [See Jackson, p. 269.]
4. *Edward*, bap. by Rev. S. Storer, July 8, 1744.

(By 2d wife, Elizabeth.)

5. *Martha*, b. June 14, 1749.

3. Thomas, b. 1703; a weaver, and a selectman of Newton; m., 1748, Elizabeth Harrington. [? 87.] He d. 1775, aged 72; she d. 1767. Chil.,
   1. *Elizabeth*, b. Jan. 18, 1749. 2. *Jonathan*, b. Nov. 6, 1750.
   3. *Sarah*, b. June 4, 1752. 4. *Thomas*, b. Mar. 8, 1754.
   5. *Ann*, b. Feb. 5, 1756. 6. *Joshua*, b. Aug. 17, 1757.
   7. *Susanna*, b. Oct. 10, 1760.
4. Nathan, went to Uxbridge.

[9.] (III.) ANNA, the 1st wife of JONATHAN PARK, d. 1691. He m. (2d), ELIZABETH ——. He m. (3d), in Wat. Ap. 27, 1715, HANNAH KEMBALL [7.] His Will, dated Jan. 12 (d. Jan. 23), 1718–19, mentions wife Hannah and 6 children. Wife and son Jonathan, ex'rs.

1. Jonathan, b. Mar. 30, 1695; m. (1st), in Wat., Ap. 28, 1720, Sarah Coolidge [108]; m. (2d), about 1721, Abigail ——. Chil.,
   1. *Oliver*, b. Feb. 5, 1721, d. 1721.

(By 2d wife, Abigail.)

   2. *Jonathan*, b. Aug. 1, 1722. 3. *Sarah*, b. May 8, 1724.
   4. *Abigail*, b. Oct. 30, 1725. 5. *Lucy*, b. Mar. 27, 1727, d. 1730.
   6. *Phineas*, b. June 8, 1729.
2. Jonas, b. Jan. 1, 1697, d. soon. 3. Lydia. 4. Mindwell.
5. Margery. 6. Eunice.

(By 3d wife, Hannah.)

7. Hannah, b. Oct. 25, 1718.

[11.] (III.) RICHARD PARK (son of Thomas) "took the house his father last dwelt in, with the barn and orchard, and all the land adjoining within the fence, which includes the new as well as the old field, with the land east, where the old gate stood." He moved to Concord about 1700 (probably to that part which became a part of Lincoln in 1754), and about that time m. (2d), ELIZABETH BILLINGS. Chil. by 1st wife, b. in Newton.

1. William, d. s. p. 2. Thomas, b. Feb. 7, 1690, d. 1703.
3. Abigail, b. July 25, 1693, in 1727 wife of Stephen Fiske.
4. Richard, b. Mar. 1, 1696; an ensign, of Newton; m., in Newton, July 17, 1717, Sarah Fuller [114, p. 769]. She d. Mar. 20, 1737, aged 42, and he m. (2d), in 1738, Esther Fuller [? wid. of Edward Fuller, 94, p. 769]. He d. Nov. 28, 1746, aged 52 [gravestone]. Chil.,
   1. *William*, b. Feb. 16, 1718; m., in Newton, 1745, *Lucy Fuller*, and there had 5 chil., then moved to Lincoln, and by 2d wife, *Lydia*, had 5 others.
      1. Penuel, b. May 12, 1746 [see 81, p. 388].
      2. Richard, b. Feb. 28, 1748.
      3. Esther, b. Dec. 25, 1749; m., in Wat., Feb, 14, 1773, John (?) Savage.
      4. William, b. Aug. 25, 1751.
      5. Cornelius, m. in Wat., Oct. 19, 1777, Abigail Sangir.

(By 2d wife, Lydia, b. in Lincoln.)

6. Lucy, b. July 24, 1757; m., Ap. 9, 1793, Jonathan Whitney, of Wat.
7. Elizabeth, b. May 5, 1758. 8. Mehitabel, b. Aug. 17, 1760.
9. Jacob, bap. Feb. 27, 1763. 10. Lydia, b. June 18, 1765.

2. *Thomas*, b. Nov. 15, 1719.
3. *Jerusha*, b. Nov. 22, 1722; m., in 1740, *James Trowbridge*, Jr. [20], and settled in Worcester.
4. *Hulda*, b. Dec. 18, 1724. 5. *Priscilla*, b. Ap. 5, 1726.
6. *Abigail*, b. June 28, 1728.

5. SARAH, b. May 11, 1699, d. 1699.

(By 2d wife, Elizabeth.)

6. JOSEPH, of Concord; [m. very early, or was a son of the 1st wife. See p. 386 [12 to 21]].

p. 386. [24.] It was Josiah Park, Sen., who m. Mary Merriam.

[27.] Josiah Parke, Jr., pub. May 12, 1750, with Sarah Munroe, of Weston [Munroe, 20, p. 371]. They probably did not marry, as she m., Dec. 27, 1753, Elisha Cutler, of Lex., and he (J. P., Jr.) living at the date of his father's Will, Dec. 18, 1764, d. Nov. 1765.

[32.] Jonathan. He was probably the Jonathan Parks slain by Indians about 1725. [See Geneal. Reg. vii., p. 64.]

---

p. 388. **PARKER.**—The name of the wife of William Parker, the early proprietor of Wat., was, in 1641, Elizabeth. He was witness in Court in a Watertown case in Ap. 1650, and it there appeared that he had lived on Long Island. He was a proprietor of Sudbury in 1639–40. Patty Parker, dr. of William Parker, bap. in Boston, 11th 12mo., 1648.

Stephen Parker, of Wat., was probably a son of Joseph Parker, of Newbury, afterwards of Andover, where his son Stephen was born in 1651. [See Coffin, p. 313, and see Farmer]. Ap. 3, 1712, John Underwood, of Wat., sold to Stephen Parker, of Charlestown, 30 A., bounded E. by Ebenezer Wellington; W. by John Barnard; N. by J. B. and Nathaniel Bright; S. by highway. Also, 30 A. of Woodland, bounded E. by Henry Spring; W. by highway; N. by Samuel Randall and John Hammond; S. by Thomas Straight. Also, 8 A. of meadow, bounded E. by Richard Coolidge; W. by P. Shattuck; N. by Beaver Brook; S. by John Dix. He probably moved from Charlestown to Wat. about the date of this purchase. Hepzibah Parker, who m. Jonathan Phillips [72], was a dr. of Stephen.

---

p. 391. **PARKHURST.**—[47–1.] John Luke Parkhurst, grad. Brown Univ. 1812, studied Theology at And. Theol. Sem., and was licensed by the Mendon Association. He never took a pastoral charge, but devoted his life to teaching. [See a Memoir of his life, in the History of the Mendon Association, pp. 293–6.] He m. (1st), Aug. 30, 1819, Persis Goodale, dr. of Dea. Abner and Mary Goodale, of Marlboro. She d. in Wiscasset, Me., Jan. 25, 1829, aged 34. He m. (2d), Maria C., dr. of James and Sarah Harriman, of Wiscasset. He d. in Gorham, Me., May 30, 1850, aged 61, leaving wid. Maria C., now of Gardner, Me. Chil.,

1. *William Goodale*, a Phonographic Reporter, at Washington, D. C.
2. *Henry Martyn*, Phonographic Reporter for U. S. Senate.
3. *Edward Warren*, a fancy painter, Gardner, Me.

(By 2d wife.)

4. *John Thurston*, a farmer, of Gorham.
5. *Sarah Elizabeth*, assistant of her brother, Henry M.
6. *Charles Stewart*. 7. *Leonard Woods*. 8. *Alpheus Crosby*. 9. *Melville Cox*.

PARRIS.—Was Samuel Parris, of Wat., the first minister of Danvers, settled there about Nov., 1689? [See Mass. Hist. Coll., 3d Ser. III., p. 169.] Samuel Parris was a schoolmaster in Wat., in June, 1700. It is very doubtful whether he ever lived in Watertown Farms.

[2.] Dorothy (dr. of Rev. S. Parris), b. in Newton, Aug. 28, 1700.
[3.] Noyes (son, do.), b. in Newton, Aug. 22, 1699.
[4.] Samuel, bap. by Mr. Angier, Mar. 1, 1701–2.

PARSONS.—Concerning the sad story of Hugh Parsons and his wife, Mary, see Drake's History of Boston, pp. 322–4. At a town meeting, Dec. 10, 1649, a small grant was made to Hugh Parsons. Oct. 22, 1653, money was granted "to make a house" for him. Jan. 31, 1659–60, the selectmen ordered some corn to be supplied to Hugh Parsons, for his family. Among the expenses Dec. 29, 1663, are corn and silver furnished to H. Passam (Parsons), when his wife was sick, and H. Godden's, bill for dressing his leg. He had lands, but needed aid on account of his infirmities. [See Blois p. 685].

PATTEN.—Thomas Patten was selectman of Wat., 1786, 87, 89, 90, 91. Chil.,

1. *John*, reckless, went off and never heard of.
2. *Mary* m. —— *Stuart*, of Alexandria, D. C.
3. *Thomas*, m., and settled in Alexandria, D. C.
4. *Isaac*, of Wat., on the homestead.
5. *William*, settled in Roxbury. 6. *Samuel*, d. aged 10 years.
7. *Charles*, d. many years ago.

---

p. 392. **PATTERSON.**—James Patterson ["Pattison"], from Scotland, embarked at London, Nov. 6, 1651, in the Sarah and John; of Billerica; was adm. freeman, Ap. 18, 1690.

---

p. 393. **PEIRCE.**—[1.] For adm. freeman, Mar., 1637–8, read, took oath of fidelity, 1652. [?] William Perce, of Wat., took oath of fidelity, in 1652.

1 [1.] Robert Peirce, son of John and Elizabeth, of Wat., m. Mary ——, and settled in Woburn. She d. Mar. 18, 1701, and he, "old Robert Peirce," d. in Woburn, Sept. 10, 1706. Chil.,

2 1. *Judith*, b. Sept. 30, 1651; d. in childbed, May 30, 1689, leaving daughter Miriam, b. May 17, 1689.

3 2. *Mary*, b. Jan. 21, 1652–3; m., Oct. 14, 1671, *John Walker*.

4 3. *Nathaniel*, b. Dec. 4, 1655; m. (1st), Dec. 27, 1671, *Hannah Converse*, (?) b. July 15, 1644, dr. of James Converse. She d. Mar. 23, 1679 or 80, and he m. (2d), Mar. 22, 1680–1, *Elizabeth Foster*. He d. 1692. Chil.,

5 1. Nathaniel, b. Feb. 2, 1678–9; m., June 2, 1701, Lydia Francis, of Medford.

(By 2d wife, Elizabeth.)

6 2. Mary, b. July 31, 1682.

3. Hannah, b. Ap. 24, 1684; d. Nov. 14, 1688.

7 4. Ichabod, b. June 23, 1686; m., Dec. 24, 1706, Sarah Walters.

8 5. Robert (probably the eldest child), d. May 14, 1689.

9 4. *Jonathan*, b. Feb. 2, 1662; d. June 17, 1694; m., Nov. 19, 1689, *Hannah Wilson*.

1. Hannah, b. Mar. 8, 1691; d. Sept. 13, 1693.
2. Jonathan, d. July 7, 1694.

10 5. Had he a son Benjamin?

---

11 Judith Peirce, dr. of John and Elizabeth, of Wat., m., in Woburn, Jan. 30, 1644–5, Francis Wyman. She d. previous to 1650, leaving dr. Judith, who d. Dec. 22, 1652. Having d. before the date of the Will of her mother, Elizabeth Peirce, and without heirs, she is not mentioned in said Will.

12 John Peirce, of Woburn, supposed to be a son of John and Elizabeth, of Wat., had, 1. *John*, b. Nov. 23, 1644. 2. *Joseph*, b. Sept. 12, 1646. 3. *Thomas*, b. May 3, 1649; (?) m., Mar. 24, 1680–1, *Rachel Bacon*.

[†2.] Early in 1648, Daniel Peirce brought suit in Salem, against the town of Watertown, and Lieut. Hugh Mason was sent there to answer for the town.

[2.] Mar. 14, 1682–3, admin. on estate of Anne, wid. of Anthony Pierce, granted to (sons) Joseph and Benjamin Peirce, and Lieut. Richard (not Wm.) Way, att'y in behalf of wid. and chil. of John Peirce, deceased.

[3.] John Peirce, eldest son of Anthony, by his Will, dated Oct. 21, proved Nov. 7, 1682, gave all his estate, inherited from his father or grandfather, to his wife Ruth, "for to bring up my children." [Suff. Prob. vi., p. 389.]

[4.] This Ralph Read, was brother of George, who m. Elizabeth Jennison [3].

[6.] Was this the Martha, who m., in 1669, Thomas Noyes, of Sudbury? [See Farmer.] p. 394. [21.] Benjamin Peirce was a deacon.
[25.] Samuel Peirce, was selectman, 1731, 32, 34, 35, 36, 37.
[25–6.] Josiah Convers, son of James Thomas, of Boston, bap. in Wat., Ap. 8, 1764.
p. 395. [28.] Joseph Peirce, a weaver, of Wat., was selectman, 1708, 13, 22, 36, and 37.
[31–1.] (?) Anthony Pierce and wife Keterah, adm. to Mr. Angier's church, in E. Bridgewater, 1741. [See Mitchell, p. 272.]
[40.] Hannah was the 3d wife of J. Locke. [See Locke Family, p. 18.]

[43.] 1 (V.) JOHN PIERCE, b. Sept. 1, 1730; a weaver, of Wat.; m. REBECCA——. Mar. 4, 1731, he purchased of Preserved Tucker (for £75), 27 acres of land in Stoughton, whither he moved after the birth of his 2d child. This land is within the present limits of Canton, and it passed to his son Seth, and then to his grandson Jesse. ☞ This branch of the family write their name, Pierce. [See Peirce 43, p. 395.]

---

2 1. ELIPHALET, b. in Wat., July 29, 1728; m., in Stoughton, July 9, 1757, PATIENCE COPP.

3 2. SETH, b. in Wat., Nov. 5, 1730; m., Aug. 19, 1756, ANGELETT CLARK, of Stoughton, where he settled. Chil.,

4 1. *Nathaniel*, b. Sept. 28, 1757; of Holliston.

5 2. *Jesse*, b. Aug. 25, 1761; d. Mar. 5, 1832; m. *Patience* ——, who d. Nov. 23, 1810, aged 43 yrs. Chil.,

6 1. Jesse, b. Nov. 7, 1788; a Colonel, and several years Rep. of Canton; m., Sept. 9, 1824, Elizabeth Smith Lillie, a dr. of Major John Lillie, who was an Aid of Gen. KNOX, in the Revolution. Chil.,

7 1. Henry Lillie, b. Aug. 23, 1825.
2. George, b. June 20, d. Sept. 28, 1827.

8 3. Edward Lillie, b. May 29, 1829; grad. Brown Univ., 1850; LL.B., Harv. Coll., 1852.

9 2. Otis, b. Ap. 17, 1790. 3. John, b. Ap. 21, 1792.

11 4. Joel, b. Dec. 23, 1793. 5. Nathan, b. Feb. 22, 1796.

13 6. Mason, b. May 26, 1798. 7. Anna, b. and d. Feb., 1800.

14 8. Anna, b. Jan. 11, 1801. 9. Catherine, b. Feb. 8, 1803; d. May 30, 1842.

15 10. William, b. Feb. 6, 1805. 11. Rebecca, b. May 4, 1807.
12. Relief, b. May 11, 1809, d. young.

17 3. *Seth*, b. Feb. 12, 1764; d. July, 1825; m., 1786, *Alice Gay*, b. Aug., 1771; d. Mar. 29, 1815. Chil.,

18 1. Thacher, b. Aug., 1787; d. in Easton, Mass., 1838; m. Polly Stone, and had, 1. Polly. 2. Thacher. 3. Mira.

19 2. Willard, b. Mar. 15, 1790; grad. Brown Univ., 1818, now (1853), a minister, of Abington, Mass. He m. Eleanor W. Everett, of Foxboro, b. Mar. 26, 1805. Chil.,

20 1. Eleanor, b. Nov. 26, 1825; d. Nov. 5, 1827.
2. Ellen W., b. Oct. 16, 1827; m. John A. King, of Abington. Chil., 1. Alice. 2. Henrietta.
3. Ann, b. Aug. 20, 1829; d. Mar. 12, 1832.

21 4. Alexander Everett, b. July 27, 1831.

22 5. Harriet Anna, b. Aug. 16, 1833.

23 6. Edward Willard, b. Dec. 1, 1835.

24 7. Gardner Charlotte, b. Feb. 22, 1838.

25 8. John Metcalf, b. Aug. 22, 1842.

26 3. Clarissa, b. Sept. 23, 1793; m. Salmon Turner. Chil.,
1. Elbridge G. 2. Willard P. 3. Salmon. 4. Calvin K. 5. Clarissa.

26½ 4. Harriet, b. July, 1796; m., Feb., 1820, Levi Hawes. She d., leaving 3 chil., 1. Harriet. 2. Simeon. 3. Jason.

27 5. Priscilla, b. Sept., 1798; d. Ap. 2, 1831; m. (1st), James Pickins. 3 chil. 1. Ezra. 2. James. 3. Priscilla. She m. (2d) Thomas Shepherd, now (1853) of Easton. Chil., 4. Thomas. 5. John. 6. Rebecca.

28 6. Roxa, b. July, 1802; m. (1st) Abram Shaw, of Middleboro, and had, 1. Hannah. 2. Abram. She m. (2d) Jacob Cushman, and had,

3. Hannah Pierce. 4. Sarah Morton. 5. George. 6. Sarah Elizabeth. 7. William Jacob. 8. Florella Gertrude.
29 7. Harris, b. May, 1807; d. Nov. 26, 1826.
8. Seth, b. Aug., 1812; d. July, 1815.
30 4. *Angelett*, b. June 16, 1769; m. *Seth Crane*, of Stoughton. Chil.,
31 1. Angelett, m. —— Kingsbury, of Needham.
32 2. Polly, m. George Jackson, of Boston.
33 3. Rebecca, m. —— Bingham, of Dedham.
34 4. Luther, (?) went to New Orleans.
35 5. Jephtha, has descendants in Canton.
36 6. Silas, d. unm.
37 3. ELIZABETH, b. in Stoughton, Ap. 13, 1734.
38 4. ABIGAIL, b. in S., Ap. 30, 1740.

[†47.] Elizabeth, m. Timothy Fessenden, b. May 6, 1731, son of Thomas and Abigail (Locke) Fessenden, and settled in Westminster, where she d. Jan. 18, 1808, aged 72. 13 chil. [See Locke Family, p. 45.]

p. 396. [50.] Suit in C. C. P. Mid. 1732, Stephen Peirce, of Windham, Conn., vs. Ebenezer Ward, to whom he bound his son Stephen, at Wat., May 20, 1730. Jan. 13, 1733–4, Stephen Peirce and wife Abigail, dismissed from Waltham Church, to Windham Village, alias Canada.

p. 397. [82.] Isaac Peirce, m., Mar. 20, 1786, Anna Sanderson. [76.]

[92.] For 92, in the margin, read 46. 92. The Will of Samuel Peirce, of Waltham, was dated Mar. 26, 1772.

p. 400. [158.] Daniel Pierce, wife and family, moved from Wat. to Camb., in Ap., 1761.

[161.] For Abigail Garfield, read Deborah Garfield.

p. 401. [228.] [See 17, p. 540].

---

p. 402. **PENDLETON.**—Mr. Bryan Pendleton was the first of the petitioners for a grant of Sudbury. In May, 1640, he was desired by the Court, "to train the company at Sudbury." After this, he returned and resided some years in Watertown. In 1661, the selectmen of Portsmouth granted Capt. Pendleton, liberty "to up his windmill upon the Fort-point, towards the beach, because the mill is of such use to the public." Major Pendleton "possessed a large estate," probably much larger than any other in Portsmouth. [See Annals of Portsmouth, p. 63.] His Will, dated Portsmouth, Aug. 9, 1677, proved Ap. 5, 1681, mentions wife Eleanor, son James; grandchild, James Pendleton, Jr., and grandchild, Pendleton Fletcher; granddaughters, Mary and Hannah Pendleton, "which my son had by his former wife;" gr. son Brian Pendleton. Besides house, household goods, and land in Portsmouth, he possessed housing and land at Cape Porpus; 640 acres east side of Westbrook, near Saco Falls; 100 A. upland, and 10 A. meadow, bought of John Bush, in the township of Cape Porpus, adjoining Prince's Rock; "my several islands in or near Cape Porpus; my farm at Winter Harbor;" three plantations or lots in Wells, and "land on the great island Piscataqua." [See Geneal. Reg. III., p. 122.] James Pendleton, m. (2d) in Sud., Ap. 29, 1656, Hannah Goodnow, b. Nov. 28, 1639, dr. of Edmund and Hannah. James Pendleton was one of the nine persons, who, in 1671, entered into covenant, and composed the First Church of Portsmouth, of which Rev. Joshua Moody, was the first pastor. He moved to Stonington, Conn., before 1681. Chil. by 2d wife Hannah. 1. Bryan, b. Sept. 27, 1659. 2. Joseph, b. Dec., 1661. 3. Edmund, b. June 24, 166–. 4. Ann, b. 1667. 5. Caleb, b. Aug. 8, 1669. It is very probable that Bryan was the 2d child by this wife. [See Farmer.]

PERKINS.—Caution against (settlement of) wid. Mary Perkins, who came from Boston to Wat., Jan. 12, 1738. Caution against (settlement of) wid. Jean Perkins and her dr. Susanna, a minor, who came from Boston to Wat., in Oct., 1746. [See Bridge 41, p. 95.]

PERRY.—[1.] William Pary, adm. freeman, May 6, 1646, was probably the William Perry, of Wat., where the name, in the records, is frequently written Parry. In a deed executed by William Perry, Ap. 8, 1675, the name of his wife in the instrument is written Joanna, but it is signed Annah. Sept. 30, 1672, Capt. Hugh Mason made a motion in Court, that William Perry, aged 66, be excused from training. There was

a William Perry, of Medfield, in 1674, who m. Susan, sister of Michael Barstow, of Watertown.

Inventory of the goods of Joanna Perry, of London, personal, in the hands of Nathaniel Holland, of Wat., prized Mar. 19, 1667–8, by William Bond and Joseph Tainter. Aug. 6, 1667, John Perry, principal, and John Clary, surety, gave bonds concerning the estate of Joanna Perry;—Josiah, brother of John, being beyond the sea. Perhaps this Joanna was the wid. of John, of Rox., who was adm. freeman, Mar. 4, 1632–3, and d. Sept. 27, 1642. He had a son John, b. 1639, and this son may have been John, [4.] of Wat., who had two sons named Josiah.

[Samuel Perry, of Rox. (? son of Wm. [1.]), by wife Sarah, had, 1. Nathaniel, b. Aug. 27, 1685 (? 84). 2. Nathaniel, b. Jan. 3, 1685–6. 3. Joseph, b. Dec. 20, 1688.]

[3.] Obadiah Perry, is said, by Farmer, to have been one of the founders of the Church in Dunstable. Was Ebenezer Perry, of Newton, 1731, and of Camb., in 1734, a son of Obadiah?

[4.] Dec. 4, 1688, John Perry, of Wat., tailor, in Aug. last, "did utter and give forth words tending to move discord, strife, and dissension among his neighbors, and on 25th August, did break the common pound of the town." Prosecuted by —— Garfield, gave bond £10, and was discharged the next March.

[5.] Feb. 19, 1701–2, John Perry, of Wat., bought of Mary Cook (ex'x of Philip, of Camb.), and Samuel and Philip Cook, 6 A. in Camb. (Lex.), whither he afterwards moved.

p. 403. [27.] Josiah Perry was Constable of Wat., 1729 and 31, and appointed Sealer of weights and measures, Mar. 14, 1737–8.

[36.] John Clary, late of Hadley, by Will, without date, proved Mar. 31, 1691, mentions son-in-law John Perry, and Sarah his wife, and his grandchild John Perry [5.], and his brother Joseph [36.]. John, the grandchild, d. in the lifetime of Sarah, his mother, who d. Oct. 11, 1730. In 1731, Joseph Perry, of Brookfield, weaver, brought suit for land in Wat., against John Perry [6.], of Lex., and Ebenezer Perry [20.], of Newton, cordwainer.

PHILBRICK.—Philbrick, succeeds Phillips.

PHILLIPS.—Henry Phillips went from Wat. to Dedham about 1636, as a candidate for the office of teacher in the Church. He m. Anne, a daughter of John Dwight, who also went from Wat. to Dedham. He returned to England in 1642 [Winthrop, II., p. 389]. What affinity there was, if any, between Rev. George Phillips, this Henry Phillips, and Hannah Phillips "of Watertown," who m., Sept. 1, 1638, Joseph Morse, first of Dedham, afterwards of Medfield, has not been ascertained. Henry Phillips was ensign, of Dedham, in 1648 [Colon. Rec. II., p. 258]. Hannah, wid. of Joseph Morse, m., in 1658, Thomas Boyden, an early settler of Watertown, then said to be of Medfield. In her Will, dated 1676, she mentions her daughters Elizabeth and Sarah Lawrence [see 23, p. 821, and 32, p. 822].

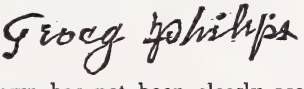
Rev. GEORGE PHILLIPS, the first minister of Watertown, was a son of Christopher Phillips, "mediocris fortunæ," of Rainham, St. Martin, Co. Norfolk. He entered Gonville and Caius Coll., Camb., Ap. 20, 1610, then aged 17 years; grad. B. A. 1613, and M. A. 1617. He gave early indications of deep piety, uncommon talents, and love of learning, and at the University distinguished himself by his remarkable progress in learning, especially in theological studies, for which he manifested an early partiality. He was settled in the ministry at Boxford,* Co. Suffolk; but his strong attachment to the principles of the old nonconformists brought him into difficulty with some of his hearers, and as the storm of persecution grew more dark and threatening, he resolved to take his lot with the Puritans, who were about to depart for the new world. On the 12th of April, 1630, he, with his wife and two children, embarked for America in the Arbella, as fellow-passenger with Governor Winthrop, Sir Richard Saltonstall, and other assistants of the Massachusetts Company, and arrived at Salem June 12, where his wife died very soon, and was buried by the side of Lady Arbella Johnson. Mr. Phillips was adm. freeman May 18, 1631, the earliest date of any such admission. He continued to be the minister of Watertown Church 14 years, greatly respected and beloved, and he died the 1st, and was buried the 2d of July, 1644, aged about 51 years. Winthrop [II., p. 171], says, he was "a godly man, specially gifted, and very peaceful in his place, much lamented of his own people and others."

* (?) Boxted, Co. Essex.

Mr. Phillips was distinguished for his learning in the original languages of the Scriptures, and in theological doctrines. Mather says his hearers counted him "the irrefragable Doctor;" and Johnson says he was "mighty in the Scriptures, and very diligent to search out the mind of Christ therein contained." He was independent and conscientious in forming and maintaining his opinions. He had repeated theological controversies, in which he was characterized by candor and Christian urbanity. It is evident, from the brief records of his life, that he brought with him less of the ecclesiastical leaven of the old world than the rest of his brethren, and that he and his people, especially Sir Richard Saltonstall and Mr. Richard Browne, entertained more enlightened views of civil and religious liberty, or had a more just appreciation of it, than then belonged to other planters of Massachusetts Bay. He was the earliest advocate of the Congregational order and discipline, in which he was, says Hubbard, deeply versed, and very skilful. His views were, for a time, regarded as novel, suspicious, and extreme; and he, with his ruling elder, Mr. Richard Browne, stood almost unaided and alone, until the arrival of Mr. John Cotton, in firmly maintaining what was, and still is, the Congregationalism of New England.

Mr. Phillips and Mr. Richard Browne are entitled to another honor, much more distinguished than has generally been conceded to them. When the Governor and Assistants passed an order to tax the people, without their consent, they called together the people of Watertown, and "delivered their opinions," that it was dangerous to submit to it. For this they were arraigned before the Governor, and there was "much debate" on the subject. The result seems to discredit the statement of Winthrop, that "they confessed they were in error;" for very soon afterwards, before another attempt was made to levy a tax, the Court ordered (May 9, 1632), that "two of every plantation be appointed to confer with the Court, about raising of a public stock," and this soon led to the institution of a representative body in the government of the Colony. It is not now easy to estimate the extent and importance of the influence of Mr. Phillips in giving form and character to the civil and ecclesiastical institutions of New England [See Winthrop's Journal, in many places during Mr. Phillips's time; Hubbard's History, p. 186; Mather's Magnalia, Book III., Part II., Chap. 4; also, Richard Browne, p. 117, and John Oldham, p. 863; Francis' History, pp. 13–38.]

His nuncupative Will was witnessed July 5th, and proved Sept. 6, 1644, by Dr. Simon Eire and Apphia Freeman. [See Geneal. Reg. III., p. 78]. His Inventory, taken July 22, 1644, by the four Deacons, Ephraim Child, Thomas Hastings, Nicholas Guy, and Simon Stone, amounted to £553 2*s.* 9*d.* One item was "the study of bookes £71 9*s.* 9*d.*"



The locality of Mr. Phillips's first residence in Watertown has not been clearly ascertained. It is conjectured that he first settled on the Cambridge road, near the Camb. line, by the side of Sir. R. Saltonstall, and within the present limits of Cambridge, and that he not long afterwards moved to the vicinity of the old graveyard. "There is a tradition," says Dr. Francis, "that he lived in the house now (1830), occupied by Mr. Daniel Sawin, opposite the old burying-ground." The homestall of Samuel Saltonstall (bounded S. E. by Charles River, and separated from the then boundary-line of Cambridge only by the intervening 13 A. homestall of Thomas Brigham) was bounded N. W. by land of George Phillips. Samuel was the only son of Sir R. Saltonstall, who settled permanently in Watertown, and it is probable that his homestall was the one selected by his father. In the list of possessions in Watertown, made out in compliance of an order passed in 1642, for the purpose of assessments, the lands of Mr. Phillips are not included, probably because they were exempt from taxation. The records show that he had liberal grants of land.

The first wife of Mr. Phillips, as already stated, died at Salem very soon after landing. She was a *daughter of Richard Sergent*, and probably a *half-sister of John Hayward*, an early settler of Watertown. They were probably children of the same mother, but of different fathers. Cotton Mather says she was "an only child," that is, as we suppose, of her father. The grounds for this opinion are the following:

Nov. 12, 1644 (about 4 months after the d. of Mr. Phillips), "The General Court declared that they think it just and meet that Mrs. Phillips make over so much estate as shall secure £100 to *Samuel and Elizabeth Phillips, grandchildren of Richard Sergent*, or otherwise give bond with sureties [to] the consent and satisfaction of Capt. Cooke, Mr. Sparhawk, and John Bridge, who are intrusted in the business by the Court; this security to be given in a month." In the margin of the original record, they are called Mrs. Phillips's "son and daughter-in-law." The next year (1645), Dea. Ephraim

Child and John Hayward (the supposed uncle of Samuel and Elizabeth Phillips), petitioned the Court that Samuel Phillips, son of Rev. George Phillips, deceased, may have maintenance assigned him out of his father's estate. This was asked for at this time in behalf of Samuel, because he was commencing a collegiate education, and not for his sister Elizabeth, because then probably not more than 16 or 18 years of age.

In the grants of the Beaver Brook plowlands, ordered in Sept. 1636, 40 acres were assigned to Mr. Phillips, bounded E. by land of Edward How; S. by footway through the plain to Beaver Brook; N. by highway to Sudbury; W. by land of Edward Garfield. Ap. 11, 1649, Samuel Phillips, student of Harvard College, for £16 10*s.*, sold to Edward Garfield the western half of his lot. May 17, 1651, Elizabeth Phillips, widow and sole executrix of George Phillips, deceased, debtor to Job Bishop, of Ipswich, New England, for a certain sum or sums of money due to *Elizabeth Bishop, wife of said Job Bishop, and daughter of said George Phillips, deceased*, conveyed to Job Bishop and wife Elizabeth the eastern half of said 40 A. lot of Beaver Brook plowland, which land Bishop and wife soon afterwards sold to Edward Garfield.

John Hayward, by his Will, dated July 31, 1672, then aged 79 [Mid. Prob. Rec. iii., p. 275], divided his estate between his wife Mary and Samuel Phillips, of Rowley, whom he appointed joint executors. [It is supposed that Elizabeth (Phillips) Bishop died before 1657, s. p., and therefore is not referred to in this Will.]

Rev. Samuel Phillips, of Rowley, in his Will, mentions property bequeathed to him by "my uncle Hayward."

Widow Mary Hayward, by her Will [Suff. Prob. vi., p. 456], bequeaths her estate to persons who had only small legacies from her husband, John Hayward, and who were her children by another husband; but she does not mention any of the Phillips family, which renders it very improbable that there was any consanguinity between her and that family.* [See Hayward, p. 793.]

Mr. Phillips m. (2d), ELIZABETH ——. Nothing has been ascertained respecting her parentage or family, but it is probable that she was the widow of Capt. Robert Welden. [See Welden, p. 626; also, Drake's Hist. of Boston, p. 118.] She d. in Wat. June 27, 1681. By her Will, dated Oct. 20, 1674, wit. by Samuel Stearns and Nathaniel Holland, she gives to "son Samuel all Latin, Greek, and Hebrew books now in the house;" to Job Bishop, 1 shilling [his wife, her step-dr, being d.]; to James Barnard, "who married my daughter Abial" (Abigail), 1 shilling [she had d. 1672, s. p.]; to sons Zerobabel, Jonathan, and Theophilus, the "rest of my estate."

Sept. 30, 1681, Samuel Phillips, of Rowley (his mother-in-law being deceased) granted a power of att'y to William Bond and Jonathan Pickard to act for him. Oct. 4, 1681, admin. on estate of George Phillips was granted to Samuel Phillips, of Rowley, and Jonathan Phillips, of Watertown. Dec. 20, 1681, William Bond, Joseph Tainter, and Simon Stone, Sen., were appointed by the Court to divide Mr. Phillips's estate. They reported Ap. 3, 1682, and the next day, Ap. 4, Capt. John Sherman, William Bond, and Simon Stone, were appointed to divide the estate of "Mistress Phillips" among her children. They reported that nothing could be done.

Chil. of Rev. GEORGE PHILLIPS.

8. 2 1. SAMUEL, b. at Boxstead, Co. Suffolk, England, 1625; grad. Harv. Coll. 1650. It has been said that the expense of his education was assumed by the town, as a token of respect for his father. This, however, may be questioned; for, in the first place, his father left a comparatively good estate for that period; and in the next place, in 1645, before he entered college, his uncle, John Hayward, and Dea. Ephraim Child, petitioned the Court that he might have a maintenance assigned him out of his father's estate.

3 2. ELIZABETH, b. in England; m., previous to May 17, 1651, JOB BISHOP, of Ipswich. As she is not mentioned, nor any heirs of her, in the Will of John Hayward; as wid. Elizabeth Phillips, in her Will, mentions Job Bishop, but not his wife, and as Job Bishop had no children born (no birth recorded), before June 1657, it is presumed that his wife, Elizabeth (Phillips) d. early, s. p., and that he had a 2d wife, who was the mother of his children. [Thomas Bishop, merchant, of Ipswich, as early as 1636, d. Feb. 7, 1671, leaving wid. Margaret;

* June 7, 1705, Sarah Phillips, of Rowley, widow, sold to Benjamin Brown 3½ acres, being one-half of 7 acres *granted to John Hayward* [Howard], being the 64th lot in the division of remote meadow [in Wat. Farms.] On Sept. 5, 1704, Samuel Aldridge, tailor, Hannah Aldridge, widow, Thomas Aldridge, John Woodcock, and Sarah, his wife, Eleazer Kingsbury, and Esther, his wife, sold to Benjamin Brown the other half of the said 7 acre lot. [See Hayward, in Part II., p. 793.]

sons Samuel, John, Thomas, Job, and Nathaniel, and brother Paul Bishop, of Kingston. He was Deputy to the Gen. Court in 1666, and was comparatively very rich for that period, his estate being apprised at £5000 1*s.* 1*d.*]

(By 2d wife, Elizabeth.)

4 3. Zorobabel, b. Ap. 6, 1632; was living at Long Island in Ap. 1682, when Joseph Tainter, of Wat., was his att'y in regard to his right in his parents' estate. He settled at South Hampton as early as 1663, and married Ann White.

13. 5 4. Jonathan, b. Nov. 16, 1633; a magistrate, of Watertown.

21. 6 5. Theophilus, b. May 28, 1636.

6. Annabel, buried Ap. 11, 1638, aged 4 months.

7. Ephraim, b. and d. June, 1641. 8. Obadiah, buried Ap. 5, 164–.

7 9. Abigail (Abial), birth not recorded; m., Oct. 8, 1666, James Barnard [Barnard, 5]; she d. in Sudbury, Sept. 1672, s. p.

---

2. 8 (II.) Rev. SAMUEL PHILLIPS, settled in Rowley, in 1651, as colleague of Rev. Ezekiel Rogers. He "was highly esteemed for his piety and talents, which were of no common order, and he was eminently useful, both at home and abroad. He officiated repeatedly at the great public anniversaries, which put in requisition the abilities of the first men in the New Eng. Colonies. It is not known that any of his productions were printed; yet it is on record that, in 1675, he preached the Artillery Election Sermon, and also the Election Sermon in 1678." [See Gage's History of Rowley.] In Sept. 1687, an information was filed by one Philip Nelson, against Rev. Samuel Phillips, of Rowley, for calling Randolph a wicked man; and for this crime [redounding to his honor] he was committed to prison. [See Washburn's Judicial History of Massachusetts.] He m., in Oct. 1651, SARAH APPLETON, born in England, in 1628, dr. of Samuel and Mary (Everhard) Appleton, of Ipswich. She was a descendant of John Appleton, who d. at Great Waldingfield, Co. Suffolk, Eng., in 1436. [See Geneal. Reg. V., p. 144; vii., p. 37 and 38; Hist. of New Ipswich, pp. 298 and 99.] [Her father usually had the respectful prefix "Mr.," and was often elected a Rep. to the Gen. Court. In 1641, he had permission to set up a malt-house, and he is said to have been a cultivator of hops. He (S. A.), d. in Rowley, June 1670, probably at Mr. Phillips's house.] Mr. Phillips d. Ap. 22, 1696, greatly beloved and lamented. His widow d. July 15, 1714, aged 86. His Inventory amounted to £989. In Nov. 1839, a chaste and handsome marble monument was placed over the remains of Mr. Phillips and his wife, in the burial-ground of Rowley, by Hon. Jonathan Phillips [147], of Boston, their gr. gr. gr. grandson. Upon it is an inscription to their memories, and likewise to several of their honorably distinguished descendants.

Samuel Phillips

1. Samuel, b. Mar. 1654, d. young.

9 2. Sarah, b. Feb. 7, 1656; m. Stephen Mighill, b. 1651, son of Thomas and Ellen Mighill, of Rowley. Chil., 2 drs. and 1 son, viz.:

1. *Nathaniel*, b. 1684; m. *Priscilla Pearson*. 10 chil.

1. Stephen, b. 1707. 2. Ezekiel, b. 1710. 3. Nathaniel, b. 1715.
4. Thomas, b. 1722. 5. Jeremiah, b. 1724; and 5 drs.

38. 10 3. Samuel, b. Mar. 23, 1657–8; a goldsmith, of Salem.

4. George, b. Nov. 23, 1659; d. Jan. 18, 1662.

5. Elizabeth, b. Nov. 16, 1661; bur. June 10, 1662.

6. Ezekiel, b. Feb., 1662; d. Mar. 1, 1662–3.

44. 11 7. George, b. June 3, 1664; grad. Harv. Coll., 1686; of Brook Haven, L. I.

12 8. Elizabeth, b. Aug. 2, 1665; m., Nov. 7, 1683, Rev. Edward Payson, b. June 20, 1657, son of Edward and Mary (Elliot) Payson, of Rox., grad. Harv. Coll., 1677; the fourth minister of Rowley, settled Oct. 25, 1682, as colleague of Mr. Phillips. She d. 1724. He m. (2d), in 1726, Elizabeth, wid. of Hon. Samuel Appleton, of Ipswich, dr. of William Whittingham, of Boston, and great granddr. of Rev. William Whittingham, pastor of the Cong. Church, at Geneva, Switzerland. [See Hist. of Rowley, p. 21.] He d. Aug 22, 1732. 20 chil., all by first wife, of whom 3 not named d. in infancy, and 10 survived him, viz,

1. *Elizabeth*, b. 1684. 2. *Sarah*, b. 1686.
3. *Mary*, b. 1687; m. *Joseph Jewett*, Jr.

4. *Eliphalet*, b. 1689. 5. *Mehitabel*, b. 1691; m. *Humphrey Hobson.*
6. *Samuel*, b. 1693; grad. Harv. Coll., 1716; d. 1768.
7. *Edward*, b. 1694. 8. *Elizabeth*, b. 1697; m. *Ezekiel Northend.*
9. *Hannah*, b. 1698. 10. *Elliot*, b. 1700; m., *Mary Todd.* 5 sons and 2 drs.
11. *Stephen*, b. 1701. 12. *Sarah*, b. 1702. 13. *Jonathan*, b. 1703.
14. *David*, b. 1705. 15. *Phillips*, b. and d. 1707. 16. *Sarah*, b. 1709.
17. *Susannah*, b. 1712; m. *James Hibbert.*

9. Dorcas, b. 1667; d. young. 10. Mary, b. Feb., 1667–8; d. young.
11. John, b. Oct. 23, d. Nov. 23, 1670.

---

5. 13 (II.) JONATHAN PHILLIPS, a Justice of the Peace, of Wat., m., Jan. 26, 1680–1, SARAH HOLLAND. [Holland, 5.] He appears to have lived on the homestead with his mother, and married in his 47th year, only five months before her decease. His Will was dated, Feb. 7, 1703–4; d. 1704. His wid. Sarah m., Feb. 27, 1716–17, JOHN BEMIS, Sen. [Bemis, 17.]

1. Sarah, b. Sept. 14, 1682; d. Nov., 1688.
14 2. Elizabeth, b. Nov. 27, 1684; m., Mar. 22, 1704–5, John Ormes, q. v.
15 3. Ruth, b. Mar. 28, 1687; m., Aug. 12, 1717, Ebenezer Hastings. [22.]
16 4. Sarah, bap. Aug. 4, 1689; m. John Barnard. [22.]
5. Abigail, b. Ap. 22, 1693, d. young.
72. 17 6. Jonathan, bap. June 20, 1697; m., Feb. 27, 1716–17, Hepzibah Parker.
18 7. Hannah, bap. Ap. 23, 1699; m., Sept. 7, 1727, Nathaniel Dewing. Chil.,
1. *Jemima*, b. Ap. 18, 1728. 2. *Hannah*, b. Oct. 19, 1731.
3. *Nathaniel*, b. Dec. 18, 1739; m. (pub. Sept. 3), 1763, *Mary Collar*, of Needham.
19 8. George, bap. Feb. 23, 1700–1; Daniel Harrington, of Wat., guardian.
20 9. Nathaniel, bap. May 2, 1703; John Fiske, guardian.
10. Benjamin, bap. Ap. 8, 1705, d. young.

---

6. 21 (II.) THEOPHILUS PHILLIPS, of Wat., m., in Wat., Nov. 3, 1666, BETHIA KEDAL (? Kettle, or Kendal). She d. Mar. 15, 1668–9, and he m. (2d), Nov. 21, 1677, MARY BENNET. She, a wid., made her Will in Hopkinton, Dec. 3, 1730.

1. Bethia, b. Dec. 21, 1668, d. young.

(By 2d wife, Mary.)

80. 22 2. Samuel, b. Feb. 20, 1679–80; of Weston; d. Nov. 9, 1752.
23 3. Benjamin, of Waltham, m. Mary ——, and d. 1740, s. p.
4. Mary, b. Sept. 16, 1684, d. next June.
24 5. Mary, b. Nov. 15, 1685; m. —— Cook, was a wid. 1740 (? son of Andrew).
25 6. Theophilus, b. June 24, 1688; m., May 28, 1723, Alice Cook, and settled in Hopkinton.
26 7. Jonathan, bap. July 13, 1690.
27 8. John, b. Dec. 10, 1692; m., Oct. 29, 1719, Rebecca Livermore. [Livermore, 78.] Chil.,
28 1. *John*, b. Jan. 23, 1720–1. 2. *Rebecca*, b. Nov. 8, 1722.
30 3. *Priscilla*, bap. Nov. 26, 1724. 4. *Mary*, bap. June 4, 1726.
Soon after this, he moved probably first to Lancaster, where he belonged in 1731, afterwards to Worcester, where he d. July 20, and his wid. Rebecca, d. Dec. 29, 1780.
32 9. Elizabeth, m., Nov. 7, 1716, Benjamin Eddy. [9.]
33 10. Lydia, b. June 20, 1695; m., 1725, Jonathan Pratt, of Oxford, and d., leaving one child *Kezia*.
35 11. Obadiah, b. Feb. 22, 1697–8; his estate admin. by his brother John, Jan. 23, 1726.
†91. 36 12. Joseph, b. Dec. 4, 1702.
37 13. David, b. Dec. 15, 1707; non-comp., under guardianship of his brother Theophilus; d. in Hop., Nov., 1740.

---

10. 38 (III.) SAMUEL PHILLIPS, a goldsmith, of Salem, m. (1st), May 26, 1687, MARY EMERSON, dr. of Rev. John and Ruth (Symonds) Emerson, of Gloucester, and a granddr. of Dep. Gov. Samuel Symonds, of Ipswich. [See Felt's Hist. of

Ipswich, p. 163.] She d. Oct. 4, 1703, aged 42. He m. (2d), in 1704, wid. SARAH (Pickman) MAYFIELD. He d. Oct. 13, 1722, aged 65. Chil.,

1. PATIENCE, d. soon.
91. 39 2. SAMUEL, b. Feb. 17, 1689–90; grad. Harv. Coll., 1708; of Andover.
40 3. SARAH, b. Jan. 28, 1691–2; m. WILLIAM WHITE, of Haverhill. [Phillips, App. I., White, 18.]
41 4. MARY, b. Aug. 5, 1694; d. Oct. 5, 1785, aged 91; m. Capt. GEORGE ABBOT, of Andover. [Phillips, App. II., Abbot.]
42 5. RUTH, b. Sept. 4, 1696; m. SAMUEL WHITE, of Haverhill. [Phillips, App. I., White, 26.]
6. ELIZABETH, b. Mar. 5, 1698–9; d. Aug. 7, 1700.
97. 43 7. JOHN, b. June 22, 1701; of Boston.

(By 2d wife.)

43½ 8. PATIENCE, b. Aug. 8, 1706; m. Rev. David Jewett. [See Phillips, App. III., Jewett.]

---

11. 44 (III.) Rev. GEORGE PHILLIPS, grad. Harv. Coll., 1686, went to Jamaica, L. I., in 1693, and preached there until 1697, when he moved to Setauket, in the town of Brookhaven, L. I., where he d. Ap. 3, 1739. [One record says June 17.] He m. SARAH HALLETT, b. Mar. 19, 1673, dr. of William, Jr., and Sarah (Woolsey) Hallett, of Newton, L. I., and gr. dr. of William Hallett, an early and large proprietor, of Newton, opposite to Hell Gate, East River. He was not ordained [? installed] at Setauket, until after Oct., 1702. "His character and qualifications were of a high order, and his descendants are both numerous and respectable." "That he was a man of solid talents is generally believed, and possessed a happy vein of wit and humor, that rendered his company and conversation always agreeable." [See Thompson's Hist. of L. I., pp. 269, 270, and 387.] N.B. There was a George Phillips, proprietor, of Brookhaven, in 1657. [Thompson, p. 262.] Chil.,

45 1. GEORGE, b. Ap. 1, 1698; d. Nov. 16, 1771; m. ELIZABETH MILLS, of Smithtown, L. I., where he settled. She d. Ap. 11, 1768. Chil.,
46 1. *Samuel*, b. Oct. 26, 1728; m., 1754, *Sarah Mills*, and d. June 3, 1806, aged 78. Chil.,
47 1. Isaac Mills, b. June 18, 1760; m., Hetty Smith, d. Aug. 24, 1819, leaving one son, George S. Phillips.
48 2. *Sarah*, b. Feb. 26, 1730.
49 3. *George*, b. Jan. 16, 1732. Chil., 1. George. 2. Michael. 3. Deborah.
50 4. *Jonas*, b. Mar. 18, 1735; m. *Anna Lewis*. Chil.,
51 1. Anna, m. Daniel Phœnix. Chil., 1. Jonas Phillips. 2. Lewis. 3. John D. 4. Daniel A. 5. Elizabeth, and 3 drs.
52 5. *Elizabeth*, b. Mar. 23, 1737. 6. *Mary*, b. Ap. 15, 1741.
54 7. *Moses*, b. Mar. 8, 1742–3; d. Sept. 9, 1818; m., Jan. 27, 1760, *Sarah Wisner*. He settled in Phillipsburg, N. Y. Chil.,
1. Gabriel Newton. 2. George. 3. Henry Wisner. 4. Moses. 5. William. 6. Sarah. 7. Samuel. 8. Elizabeth.
55 2. SAMUEL, d. young. 3. ELIZABETH. 4. DANIEL.
57 5. WILLIAM, m., Oct. 27, 1737 (? 36), SYBIL SMITH, and settled in Smithtown, L. I. He d. Jan. 1, 1778, and she d. Oct. 31, 1767, aged 74. Chil.,
58 1. *John*, b. Sept. 3, 1737; d. in Milford, Conn., Mar. 12, 1780.
59 2. *William*, b. May 27, 1741; d. in Brook Haven, Mar. 27, 1799, leaving son William.
60 3. *Richard*. 4. *Mary*.
62 5. *Zebulon*, b. Ap. 14, 1746; d. in Peekskill, N. Y., Jan. 13, 1815.
63 6. *James*, b. Mar. 13, 1751; d. in Coventry, N. Y., Jan. 25, 1841.
64 7. *Ebenezer*, b. July 15, 1753; m., Jan. 17, 1782, *Mary Benedict*, of Norwalk, Conn., where he settled, and where he d., Aug. 5, 1829. Chil.,
1. Esther, b. Mar. 5, 1787; d. Feb. 5, 1788. 2. Esther, b. Ap. 17, 1788. 3. Sally, b. Dec. 11, 1790. 4. Elizabeth, b. July 9, 1798.
65 8. *Sarah*, b. Oct. 24, 1756; d. in North Salem, N. Y., Feb. 12, 1827.
66 9. *Philetus*, b. Nov. 24, 1759; d. in Greenville, N. Y., May 17, 1818.
67 1. Ebenezer, minister, of E. Hampton, d. 1830.
68 10. *Elizabeth*, b. Nov. 9, 1762; d. in Brook Haven, Feb. 4, 1844.

69 6. JOHN, b. 1715; grad. Harv. Coll., 1735; kept school in several places; studied divinity and preached, but probably never had a pastoral charge; in 1744, was appointed Chaplain to Gen. Winslow's Brigade, and was at the siege and capture of Louisburg; soon afterwards appointed by Gov. Shirley, Chaplain of Castle William and Mary, in Boston Harbor, which he held to the close of Gov. Pownal's administration, upon whose recommendation, his successor, Gov. Barnard, appointed him Commander of the Castle, the office having become vacant in 1761, by the death of Capt. Larrabee. In 1772, amid the difficulties between the colonies and the mother country, Major Phillips was removed from this command, by Gov. Hutchinson; but he continued to receive pay until the commencement of hostilities, in 1775. He married, Oct. 28, 1762, MARY WINTHROP, dr. of Col. Adam and Anne Winthrop, of Boston, and a sister of John Winthrop, LL.D., F.R.S., the distinguished Professor of Nat. Philosophy, in Harv. College. He died Jan. 9, 1787, and his wid. Mary, d. Nov. 15, 1794. Only one child, viz.,

70 *Mary*, b. Sept. 23, 1763; m., Oct. 21, 1788, Dr. *William Spooner*, of Boston. [See Phillips, App. IV., Spooner.]

---

17. 72 (III.) JONATHAN PHILLIPS, m., in Wat., Feb. 27, 1716–17, HEPZIBAH PARKER, of Wat. [Her father, Stephen Parker, son of Joseph Parker, of Newbury [see Coffin, p. 313], moved from Newbury to Watertown, where he d. May 2, 1718, aged 62 yrs. and 2 m., and his wid. Susanna d. there, May 5, 1718, aged 58 years and 2 months]. About 1719, he, by trade a carpenter, moved to Marblehead. About 1740, he went to Newport, R. I., where he generally resided afterwards, and where he died. Chil.,

106. 73 1. STEPHEN, b. July 18, 1718, of Marblehead.
74 2. a daughter, m. —— DEVEREUX, of Marblehead, and had chil.
75 3. another dr. went South, and carried the family records, which have not been recovered.
76 4. RUTH, b. 1735; m. (1st), —— EDWARDS. She m. (2d), NICHOLAS TILLINGHAST. [See Phillips, App. V., Tillinghast.]
77 5. several other children, of whom no record has been obtained.

---

22. 80 (III.) SAMUEL PHILLIPS, of Weston, m., Feb. 12, 1710–11, DEBORAH DIX [Dix, 11]. He d. Nov. 9, 1752. Chil.,

81 1. DEBORAH, b. Dec. 15, 1711; m., May 30, 1737, DANIEL WARREN [40].
82 2. SAMUEL, b. Sept. 14, 1713; m., July 25, 1735, ABIGAIL GALE, of Wat. [Gale, 36]. She was dismissed to Fram. Mar. 5, 1747–8.
83 1. *Abigail*, b. Mar. 7, 1736–7.
3. MARY, bap. Sept. 23, 1716, d. young.
84 4. LYDIA, b. June 27, 1719; m., Mar. 7, 1754, DAVID SHERMAN, of Sud.
85 5. EBENEZER, b. Feb. 19, 1721–2, of Weston; m., Ap. 27, 1749, MARY WARREN, of Waltham [Warren, 76]. Chil.,
86 1. *Ruth*, b. May 27, 1750.
87 2. *Mary*, b. May 21, 1752; m., Aug. 5, 1773, *Samuel Poole*, of Boston.
88 3. *Samuel*, b. May 15, 1754. 4. *Eunice*, b. Mar. 20, 1756.
90 5. *Ebenezer*, b. Feb. 18, 1758.

---

36. †91 (III.) JOSEPH PHILLIPS settled in Oxford, where tradition says he m. RUTH TOWNE, and d. 1772. Chil.,

†92 1. JONATHAN, b. Aug. 12, 1732; m. RACHEL, dr. of Dea. Humphrey, of Oxford, and settled in Sturbridge, where he became a large land owner, and a deacon of the Baptist Church. He d. June 6, 1798. Chil.,
†93 1. *Ebenezer Humphrey*, b. July 17, 1756, studied medicine with Dr. Thomas Babbit, of Sturbridge, and settled in Charlton, Mass., a very active business man. "At the age of fifty, he was attacked with paralysis so severely, that for two years he could not walk, nor speak so as to be understood. After the end of the third year, he began to mend, but his memory was gone. He, however, began to be conscious of his condition, and the thought of leading a useless life he could not endure. Usefulness was his theme: 'What can I do?' His old profession seemed most desirable, and he



S. Phillips

commenced reading regularly a second time, all being as new to him as when read nearly thirty years before. When he had read nearly a year, memory flashed upon him like lightning, and he exclaimed, 'I have read this before.' From that time, for thirty-two years, he was a useful, and perhaps as successful a physician as any of his associates." He m. *Ruth Morgan*. He d. of a second attack of palsy, Dec. 1, 1838. Chil.,

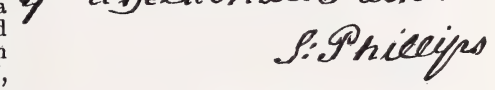
†94 1. Ebenezer Morgan, b. Feb. 19, 1792; of Westboro; m., Oct. 12, 1818, Anna Maria Brigham, b. July 14, 1794, dr. of Hon. Elijah and Sarah (Ward) Brigham, of Westboro, and gr. dr. of Gen. Artemas Ward. [See Ward Family, p. 87]. Chil.,

†95 1. Elijah Brigham, b. Aug. 20, 1819, now (1854), of Cleveland, O.; m., Feb. 2, 1845, Maria R., dr. of Henry Ayling, of Rox., from England.

†96 2. Harriet Maria, b. Aug. 8, 1824; m., Ap. 2, 1850, Rev. Edward W. Clarke, of Reading.

---

39. 91 (IV.) Rev. SAMUEL PHILLIPS, grad. Harv. Coll. 1708; kept school a year at Chebacco (now Essex), began to preach in the South Parish of Andover, in 1710, was ordained there Oct. 17, 1711, and he continued the pastor thereof until his decease, June 5, 1771, in the 60th year of his ministry. He preached the election sermon in 1750, and "his publications are numerous, and frequently met with." He was "an excellent man, so economical, it is said, as to blow out the candle when he began his evening prayer, and yet punctilious in distributing among the poor a full tenth of his income, of which he kept account." He m., Jan. 17, 1711–12, HANNAH WHITE, dr. "of the worshipful John White, Esq.," of Haverhill, a deacon of the church, and captain of the company in said town. She d. Jan. 7, 1773. [See 7, p. 887.] Chil.,



92 1. MARY, b. Nov. 30, 1712; m., Oct. 12, 1736, SAMUEL APPLETON, of Haverhill. She d. in childbed, Nov. 24, 1737, aged 25. Her only child still-born.

113. 93 2. SAMUEL, b. Feb. 13, 1715; grad. Harv. Coll. 1734, d. Aug. 21, 1790.

94 3. LYDIA, b. June 10, 1717; m., May 18, 1742, Dr. PARKER CLARK, of Newbury (or Andover). She d. Nov. 4, 1749, aged 32 yrs. Chil.,

1. *Hannah*, b. Ap. 2, 1743; m., July 23, 1767, Dr. *Edward Russell*, of North Yarmouth, Me., and had one child.

1. Hannah, b. July 2, 1768, d. May 3, 1851, aged 83.

2. *Lydia*, b. Aug. 16, 1744. 3. *Elizabeth*, b. Aug. 18, 1746.

4. *Parker*, b. Ap. 3, 1748.

116. 95 4. JOHN, b. Dec. 27, 1719, grad. Harv. Coll. 1735, d. Ap. 21, 1795.

117. 96 5. WILLIAM, b. July 6, 1722, d. in Boston, Jan. 15, 1804.

---

43. 97 (IV.) Hon. JOHN PHILLIPS, of Boston, deacon of Brattle St. Church, colonel of the Boston Regt., a Justice of the Peace and of the Quorum, Rep. of Boston several years. He served an apprenticeship with Col. D. Hinchman, a stationer, of Boston, which business he followed some time, and then engaged in mercantile pursuits, in which he was very successful. He was much devoted to works of benevolence. He m. (1st), Nov. 21, 1723, MARY BUTTOLPH, b. May 8, 1703, dr. of Nicholas Buttolph, of Boston. She d. Aug. 15, 1742, and he m. (2d), ABIGAIL WEBB, dr. of Rev. Mr. Webb, of Fairfield, Conn. He d. Ap. 19, 1768, and was buried with military honors. In 1725, his direction was "Stationer's Arms, Cornhill." "Besides a considerable trade as a publishing bookseller and binder, he was a dealer in English goods, according to the customs of those times." [Thomas's History of Printing, &c., II., p. 429.] Chil.,

98 1. JOHN, b. Nov. 29, 1726; m. ELIZABETH GREEN, and had one daughter, who m. —— Thurston.

99 2. SAMUEL, b. Mar. 15, 1729; m. ELIZABETH FAYERWEATHER. Chil.,

100 1. daughter, m. —— *Clarke*.

101 2. daughter, m. *Henry Prentice*.

102 3. ABIGAIL, b. Feb. 14, 1733; m. Col. ELISHA PORTER, of Hadley. [See Phillips, App. III. Jewett, 3.]
103 4. SARAH, b. Ap. 7, 1735; m. NATHANIEL TAYLOR, a merchant, of Boston, son of Rev. Mr. TAYLOR, of Milton.
122. 104 5. WILLIAM, b. Aug. 29, 1737, d. June 4, 1772.
105 6. MARY ANN, b. July 25, 1741; m. Dr. NATHANIEL NOYES, and d. Ap. 20, 1791. (By 2d wife, Abigail.)
105½ 7. JOSEPH.

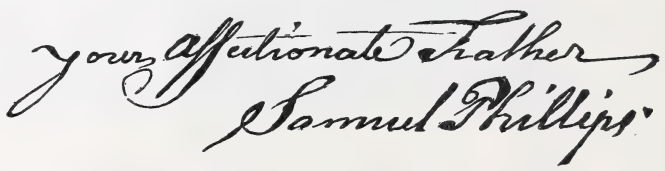
---

73. 106 (IV.) Dea. STEPHEN PHILLIPS, of Marblehead, whither his father had moved from Wat. in his infancy. He was for many years a dea. of the Cong. Church, was at the head of the Committee of Safety, and an influential leader in the Revolution. He m. ELIAZBETH ELKINS. He d. Mar. 1, 1801, and his wid. d. Sept. 30, 1803.

107 1. MARY, b. Aug. 22, 1755; m. THOMAS MEEK, who d. in 1812, and she d. Aug., 1844, s. p.
108 2. ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 28, 1757; m. Capt. JOB GRISTE. She d. 1835, s. p.
109 3. SARAH, b. Feb. 23, 1760, d. 1834, unm.
126. 110 4. STEPHEN, b. Nov. 13, 1761, d. Oct. 19, 1838, of Marblehead and Salem.
111 5. LYDIA, b. Jan. 17, 1767, d. Sept. 10, 1794, unm.
139. 112 6. WILLIAM, b. Nov. 15, 1769, of Fredericksburg, Va.

---

93. 113 (V.) Hon. SAMUEL PHILLIPS, of Andover, grad. Harv. Coll. 1734. After teaching a grammar school some time, he engaged in mercantile business in the North Parish of Andover. In the winter of 1775–6, he was engaged in the manufacture of gunpowder, and built a mill at great expense, which was blown up in 1778, and three persons killed. In 1788, he built a paper-mill, which was carried on by Phillips and Houghton. He was often the Representative of Andover, and member of the Executive Council before the Revolution, and in the Revolution was a staunch whig; was many years a civil magistrate, discharging the duties thereof with the most exemplary fidelity. Such were the sternness and precision of his manners, always frowning on vice and disorder, that they did not contribute to his popularity. Early habits of exactness and economy in business enabled him to accumulate a large estate, much of which he appropriated to the public good. In 1778, Phillips Academy, in Andover, was founded by him and his brother, Hon. John Phillips, of Exeter, by the gift to the Board of Trustees of several valuable tracts of land, and £1614 in money. In the constitution of the Academy, the founders declare that "the first and principal object of their institution is the promotion of true piety and virtue."



He m., July 11, 1738, ELIZABETH BARNARD, the only surviving child of Theodore Barnard, of Andover. [He (T. B.) was the youngest son of the venerable Thomas Barnard, minister of North Andover, grad. 1679, d. 1718, and a brother of Rev. John Barnard, grad. Harv. Coll. 1709, d. 1757, who was successor of his father, and father of Rev. Edward Barnard, of Haverhill, grad. Harv. Coll. 1736, d. 1774. The property in North Andover now owned and occupied by the Phillips family, came by the Barnard family.] "Her letters are very interesting, and show her to have been a woman of great piety, and strong religious views." An obituary notice of her in the Sentinel, in Nov. 1789, closes thus:

"Think what the mother, Christian, friend, should be,
You've then her character, for such was she."

(EPITAPH.)
"In Memory of
SAMUEL PHILLIPS, Esq.,
who died Aug. 21, 1790, aged 76, and
Mrs. ELIZABETH PHILLIPS, his consort,
who died Nov. 29, 1789, aged 71.
Mr. Phillips sustained various public
offices with fidelity.
This pair were friends to order in the
Family, Church, and Commonwealth;
Examples of Industry and Economy,
and Patrons of Learning and Religion."

Chil.,

1. THEODORE, b. May 2, 1739; d. Jan. 25, 1740.
114 2. HANNAH, b. Jan. 20, 1742; d. June 15, 1764.
3. SAMUEL, b. Nov. 6, 1743; d. Dec. 24, 1744.
4. THEODORE, b. Sept. 6, 1745; d. Dec. 1, 1758.
5. ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 31, 1747; d. June 24, 1748.
143. 115 6. SAMUEL, b. Feb. 7, 1752; grad. Harv. Coll., 1771; d. Feb. 10, 1802.
7. ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 18, 1755; d. Ap. 19, 1757.

---

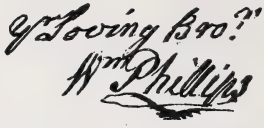
95. 116 (V.) Hon. JOHN PHILLIPS, of Exeter, grad. Harv. Coll., 1735; LL.D., Dart. Coll., 1777. After teaching a public school some time in Andover, and other towns, he went to Exeter, and taught a private Latin school. He studied Theology, and on the 25th of May, 1747, he (then a ruling elder) received an invitation to become the pastor of the church in Exeter. A correspondent says, "I have the almanacks of Rev. J. Phillips, from 1739 to 1746 inclusive, but it is not known that he ever accepted a pastoral charge, or was ordained." He engaged in mercantile pursuits, in which he was very prosperous. He was a Justice of the Peace, and "was authorized to be, in some singular cases, one of the Judges of the Superior Court." He was a trustee of Dart. Coll., 1773 to 1793, and founded and endowed in that College, the Phillips Professorship of Theology. He aided his brother in founding Phillips Academy in Andover, and made it a bequest (one-third of his estate), amounting to twenty thousand dollars. He was the liberal founder of Phillips Academy in Exeter, and bequeathed to it two-thirds of his large estate. He m. (1st) SARAH, wid. of Nathaniel Gilman, Esq., and dr. of Rev. Mr. Emery, of Wells. He m. (2d), 1767, ELIZABETH, wid. of Dr. Hale, and dr. of Hon. E. Dennet, of Portsmouth, N. H. He d. Ap. 21, 1795, s. p.

very affectionately yours
John Phillips

---

96. 117 (V.) Hon. WILLIAM PHILLIPS, of Boston. At the age of 15 years, he went to Boston, and became apprentice to Edward Bromfield, Esq., a highly respectable merchant of that town, son of Hon. Edward Bromfield, for many years one of his Majesty's Council, in the Province of Massachusetts Bay, and a great grandson of Rev. John Wilson, the first minister of Boston. At the termination of his apprenticeship, he m., June 13, 1744, o. s. ABIGAIL BROMFIELD, eldest daughter of his late master, and engaged in mercantile pursuits, in which he was very successful. [By this marriage, a great grandson of the first minister of Watertown, was united with a great granddaughter of the first minister of Boston.] He was for many years a deacon of the Old South Church; and was repeatedly elected Representative and State Senator. "He took a decided and active part in the proceedings which preceded and attended the Revolution; was on many of the committees appointed by the town of Boston, in those trying times, and often contributed liberally of his estate to promote the measures, which issued in the establishment of our independence." He was one of the committee sent to demand of Gov. Hutchinson, that the tea should be sent back to England;

was rejected, as a Councillor, by Gov. Gage; was a member of the Convention for framing the Constitution of the Commonwealth, and of that, adopting the Constitution of the United States. Upon the outbreak of the Revolution, he moved his family to Norwich, Conn., where they remained, while the British had possession of Boston, occupying the Arnold Mansion, the same house in which the traitor, Benedict Arnold, was born. He bequeathed five thousand dollars to Phillips Academy, in Andover. He d. Jan. 15, 1804, aged 82. Chil.,



118 1. ABIGAIL, b. Ap. 14, 1745; d. Mar. 25, 1798; m. JOSIAH QUINCY, Jr., of Revolutionary fame. [See Phillips, App. VI., Quincy.]
2. WILLIAM, d. young.
146. 119 3. WILLIAM, b. Mar. 30, 1750; Lt. Gov.; d. May 26, 1827.
4. SARAH, d. young. 5. HANNAH, d. young.
120 6. HANNAH, b. Nov. 29, 1756; m. SAMUEL SHAW, s. p.
121 7. SARAH (twin), b. Nov. 29, 1756; m. EDWARD DOWSE, of Dedham; and d. 1839, s. p.
8. MARY, d. young.

---

104. 122 (V.) WILLIAM PHILLIPS, of Boston, m., June 12, 1761, MARGARET WENDELL, b. Aug. 20, 1739, 11th and youngest child of Hon. Jacob Wendell. [Mr. Wendell was a merchant, Colonel of the Boston Regiment, and one of the Governor's Council. He m., Aug. 12, 1714, Sarah Oliver, bap. Dec. 20, 1696, dr. of Dr. James Oliver, of Cambridge, who m. Mercy Bradstreet, dr. of Dr. Samuel and Mercy (Tyng) Bradstreet, of Camb., and granddr. of Gov. Simon Bradstreet, by his first wife Anne, dr. of Gov. Thomas Dudley.] He d. June 4, 1772, aged 34 yrs. 9 m. His wid. d. Feb. 27, 1823. Chil.,

123 1. MARGARET, b. May 25, 1762; d. Feb. 19, 1844; m. Judge SAMUEL COOPER.
124 2. SARAH, b. Ap. 6, 1765; m. MARK NEWTON, of Andover.
168. 125 3. JOHN, b. Nov. 26, 1770; grad. Harv. Coll., 1788; d. May 29, 1823.

---

110. 126 (V.) STEPHEN PHILLIPS. In early life, and in the infancy of the trade between the United States and the E. Indies, he made several voyages in command of vessels of the late Elias Haskett Derby, Esq., of Salem. In 1800, he moved from Marblehead to Salem, where he engaged in commercial life. He m. (1st), in 1800, DORCAS WOODBRIDGE, b. Ap. 1, 1774, dr. of Dudley Woodbridge, of Salem. She d. June 15, 1803, and he m. (2d) ELIZABETH PEIRCE, b. Mar. 1, 1774, dr. of Nathan Peirce, of Salem. He d. Oct. 19, 1838, and his wid. now (1855) resides in Salem. Chil.,

127 1. STEPHEN CLARENDON, b. in Salem, Nov. 4, 1801; grad. Harv. Coll., 1819; a counsellor at law, of Salem; Rep. in Congress, from Essex, South District, 1834–38; Mayor of Salem, 1838–42; overseer of Harv. College. He m. (1st), Nov. 6, 1822, JANE APPLETON PEELE, dr. of Willard Peele, of Salem. She d. in childbed, Dec. 19, 1837, and he m. (2d), Sept. 3, 1838, MARGARET MASON PEELE, sister of his first wife. Chil.,
128 1. *Stephen Henry*, b. Aug. 16, 1823; grad. Harv. Coll., 1842; a counsellor at law, of Salem; editor of the Law Reporter, 1847–51; District Attorney, of Eastern Criminal District of Mass., since 1851.
129 2. *Willard Peele*, b. Sept. 7, 1825; merchant, in Salem; m., May 22, 1850, *Mary Hodges*, dr. of Francis Boardman, Esq., of Salem. Chil.,
1. Jane Appleton, b. Jan. 16, 1852.
130 3. *George William*, b. Nov. 27, 1827; grad. Harv. Coll., 1847; Civil Engineer; resident of Three Rivers, C. E.
131 4. *Elizabeth Griste*, b. Ap. 10, 1831.
132 5. *Jane Peele*, b. Feb. 24, 1833.
133 6. *Margaret Peele*, b. June 30, 1835.
134 7. *Abbott Lawrence*, b. Dec. 7, 1837.
(By 2d wife.)
135 8. *Walter Mason*, b. May 26, 1839.

136 9. *Charles Appleton*, b. Jan. 30, 1841.
137 10. *Edward Woodbridge*, b. Aug. 3, 1842.
138 11. *Catherine*, b. July 7, 1844.

---

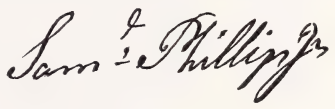
112. 139 (V.) WILLIAM PHILLIPS, m., 1799, ELIZABETH EMERSON. He d. in Fredericksburg, Va., in 1805. Chil.,

1. MARY, d. 1809.
140 2. ELIZABETH, b. June 1, 1805; m. (1st), June 1, 1821, Capt. —— PAULL, of Fredericksburg, Va. He d. 1835, and she m. (2d), May 18, 1837, ROBERT DICKEY, of Fredericksburg, Va. Chil.,
   1. *Mary Ellen* (Paull), b. Dec. 26, 1822; d. May 6, 1830.
   2. *Maria Elizabeth* (Paull), b. Aug. 9, 1828; d. Mar. 6, 1833.
141 3. *Annie Carter* (Paull), b. May 13, 1831.
   4. *Ellison* (Dickey), b. Feb. 26, 1838; d. Dec. 7, 1839.
142 5. *John* (Dickey), b. Dec. 22, 1839.

---

115. 143 (VI.) Hon. SAMUEL PHILLIPS, of Andover; grad. Harv. Coll., 1771; was member of the Provincial Congress held in Watertown in 1775, and afterwards until 1780; was on the most important committees during the Revolutionary war; a member of the Convention in 1779, for forming the State Constitution; a State Senator, from 1780 to 1801, with the exception of one year, when he was employed on a public mission, having reference to the suppression of Shay's Rebellion. He was chosen President of the Senate, in 1785, and held the office fifteen years, until 1801, when he was elected Lieut. Governor. He was a Justice, C. C. P., from 1781 to 1797, when declining health and the fatigue of the duties, induced him to resign the office. He was one of the original members of the Am. Acad. of Arts and Sciences, instituted in 1780, and was made LL.D. Harv. Coll., 1793. He made large donations to Phillips Academy, Andover, and to various pious and charitable uses. He d. Feb. 10, 1802, aged 52. Upon his decease, numerous funeral sermons were preached, and several were printed, abounding in encomiums upon his character and services.

He m., June, 1773, PHEBE FOXCROFT, b. Aug. 12, 1743, dr. of Hon. Francis Foxcroft, of Cambridge. She d. Oct. 7, 1812, aged 69. She has been described as a lady of a highly cultivated mind, a brilliant imagination, pleasant wit, and happy conversational powers. Chil.,



203. 144 1. JOHN, b. Oct. 18, 1776, grad. Harv. Coll. 1795; a colonel, of Andover.
145 2. SAMUEL, d. 1796.

---

119. 146 (VI.) Lieut. Gov. WILLIAM PHILLIPS, of Boston. Owing to the feebleness of his health in early life, he did not receive a collegiate education. During the occupancy of Boston by the British troops, he resided in Norwich Conn., with the other members of his father's family. Upon the decease of his father, "he came into possession of an ample fortune, to the management of which, and to the duties of his family and of friendship, to the service of the public, and to deeds of benevolence,* he was thenceforth chiefly devoted. He was eminently a domestic

* At the time of his decease, he was president of the Am. Education Society; of the Mass. Bible Society; of the Society for propagating the Gospel; of the Foreign Mission Society of Boston and vicinity; of the Cong. Charitable Society; of the General Hospital Corporation: of the Boston Dispensary; and was Hon. Vice-President of several other benevolent associations in Boston, and in other parts of the country. He was a liberal contributor to numerous charitable objects, and for a series of years his benefactions amounted to from eight to eleven thousand dollars a year. His benefactions by his Will to various public charities were as follows:

Phillips Academy, Andover,	$15,000	Boston Medical Dispensary,	3,000
Theological Seminary, Andover,	10,000	Massachusetts General Hospital,	5,000
American Education Society,	5,000	Boston Female Asylum,	2,000
Society for propagating the Gospel,	5,000	Asylum for Indigent Boys,	2,000
Massachusetts Bible Society,	5,000		
American Board of Commissioners,	5,000		$62,000
Massachusetts Cong. Charitable Society,	5,000		

[For more full details of his character and life, and the encomiums which he so well deserved, see the Funeral Sermon of Rev. B. B. Wisner, June 3, 1827, and Am. Quarterly Register, vol. xiii., pp. 9-17.]

man, fond of retirement, and of the society of his family and intimate friends. Yet he was not averse to the calls of public duty." For many years he was Representative in the State Legislature, and he was repeatedly chosen an elector at large of President and Vice-President of the United States. For several years he was Lieut. Governor of the State, enjoying very fully the friendship and confidence of Governors Strong and Brooks. He was admitted f. c. into the Old South Church, June 21, 1772, and was elected deacon thereof, Mar. 24, 1794, which office he held until his decease. He m., Sept. 13, 1774, MIRIAM MASON, b. June 16, 1754, 3d dr. of Hon. Jonathan Mason, of Boston; a lady distinguished for intelligence and discretion, eminent for piety and benevolence. She d. May 7, 1823, greatly lamented, and he d. May 26, 1827. Chil.,



1. WILLIAM WILSON, b. in Norwich, Dec. 10, 1775, d. Jan. 1, 1784.
2. JONATHAN, b. May 2, d. Oct. 27, 1777.

147 3. JONATHAN, b. Ap. 24, 1778; of Boston; State Senator; Hon. A.M. Harv. Coll. 1818; m. (1st), Sept. 30, 1805, REBECCA SALISBURY, b. Aug. 16, 1776, dr. of Samuel Salisbury, of Boston. She d. Mar. 13, 1828, and he m. (2d), Aug. 27, 1839, MARY MAGEE, b. Mar. 19, 1791, dr. of James and Margaret Magee. She d. June 23, 1849. Chil.,
   1. *Martha Salisbury*, b. Dec. 28, 1806, d. Mar. 24, 1839.
   2. *Jonathan Mason*, b. Ap. 24, 1810, d. Oct. 21, 1811.
   3. *Miriam*, b. July 2, 1811, d. Dec. 19, 1816.
   4. *Rebecca Salisbury*, b. Oct. 19, 1816, d. Nov. 15, 1832.

148 5. *William*, b. Jan. 11, 1819.

149 4. MIRIAM, b. June 9, 1779; m., Jan. 4, 1803, SAMUEL HALL WALLEY, b. Ap. 12, 1778, d. July 25, 1850. She d. Mar. 26, 1827. Chil.,

150 1. *Samuel H.*, b. Aug. 31, 1805; grad. Harv. Coll. 1826; Counsellor-at-law; Speaker of Mass. H. Rep.; m., Oct. 14, 1829, *Mehitabel Sumner Bates*, b. June, 1810, dr. of Hon. Isaac C. Bates, of Northampton. Chil.,
   1. Martha Henshaw, b. Dec. 17, 1832, d. Feb. 15, 1833.

151 2. Miriam Phillips, b. Aug. 28, 1834.
   3. Samuel, b. Sept. 3, 1836, d. Sept. 13, 1837.

152 4. Henshaw Bates, b. Sept. 14, 1838.
   5. Theresa Maria, b. Oct. 26, 1840, d. Aug. 9, 1843.

153 6. William Phillips, b. Ap. 11, 1843.
   7. Abigail Bromfield Phillips, b. Sept. 4, 1845.

154 8. Hetty Sumner Bates, b. Feb. 15, 1848.

155 9. Isaac Chapman Bates, b. Jan. 15, 1850.

156 10. Edward, b. June 6, 1852.

157 2. *Sarah Hurd*, b. Jan. 18, 1816; m. *Wm. K. Brown* [Brown, 279].

158 3. *Abigail Bromfield Phillips*, b. May 25, 1818, unm.

159 5. EDWARD, b. June 24, 1782, of Boston, a Dea. of Old South Church; m. (1st), 1807, MARY SALISBURY, b. May 18, 1787, d. Ap. 28, 1815. He m. (2d), Nov. 3, 1820, THERESA HENSHAW, of Northampton. He d. Nov. 4, 1826, and his wid. m. Dr. C. Beck, Prof. Harv. Coll. Chil.,
   1. *William*, b. Aug. 8, 1808, d. Jan. 13, 1829.
   2. *Edward*, b. July 6, 1810, d. Feb. 15, 1812.

160 3. *Abby*, b. Nov. 3, 1814; m., Ap. 27, 1836, *Edward Elbridge Salisbury*, grad. Yale Coll. 1832, and professor there since 1841.

(By 2d wife.)

   4. *Miriam M.*, b. Aug. 5, 1821, d. Feb. 22, 1824.
   5. *Edward B.*, b. Oct. 5, 1824, grad. Harv. Coll. 1845, d. June 21, 1848, bequeathing $100,000 to Harv. Coll., for the Observatory.

161 6. *Theresa Henshaw*, b. Aug. 22, 1826.

162 6. ABIGAIL BROMFIELD, b. Feb. 5, 1790; m. Rev. EBENEZER BURGESS; grad. Br.



JOHN PHILLIPS.

Univ. 1809; some time President of Vt. Univ.; D.D. Mid. Coll. 1835; now of Dedham. Chil.,

1. *Miriam Mason.* 2. *Ebenezer Prince.*
3. *Edward Phillips.* 4. *Martha Crowell.*

167 7. WILLIAM, b. Oct. 13, 1791.

---

125. 168 (VI.) Hon. JOHN PHILLIPS, of Boston, grad. Harv. Coll. 1788, and fellow thereof 1812 to 1823; President of the Senate of Massachusetts, and first mayor of Boston. He m., Dec. 18, 1794, SALLY WALLEY, b. Mar. 25, 1772, dr. of Thomas and Sarah (Hurd) Walley. He d. May 29, 1823, and his wid. d. Nov. 4, 1845. Chil,

169 1. THOMAS WALLEY, b. Jan. 16, 1797, grad. Harv. Coll. 1814; Clerk of the Boston Municipal Court since 1830. He m., Mar. 18, 1824, ANNA DUNN, dr. of Samuel Dunn, of Boston. Chil.,

170 1. *John.* 2. *Samuel.*

172 2. SARAH HURD, b. Ap. 24, 1799; m. (1st), Ap. 24, 1823, FRANCIS JENKS, Jr., b. Aug. 11, 1798. He d. 1837, and his wid. m., in 1840, Prof. ALONZO GRAY, of Brooklyn, N. Y. Chil.,

173 1. *Mary Elwell* (Jenks), b. June, 1824; m. Rev. *R. S. Storrs*, of Brooklyn, New York.
2. *John Phillips* (Jenks), b. 1826, d. 1828.

174 3. *Francis* (Jenks), b. Oct. 1828.

175 4. *Grenville Tudor* (Jenks), b. July 18, 1830. 5. *Ames* (Jenks).

177 6. *Alice Elizabeth* (Gray).

178 3. SAMUEL, b. Feb. 1801, d. Feb. 20, 1817, then of the Sophomore Class in Harv. Coll.

179 4. MARGARET, b. Nov. 29, 1802; m. Dr. EDWARD REYNOLDS, of Boston, grad. Harv. Coll. 1811; M.D. Br. Univ. and Bowd. Coll. 1825; Chirurg. Coll. R., et M.M.S., et A.A.S. He is a son of Edward and Deborah (Belcher) Reynolds, of Boston; gr. son of John and Dorothy (Weld) Reynolds, of Providence, R. I.; gr. grandson of Benjamin and Susanna (Rawson) Reynolds, of Bristol, R. I. This Susanna Rawson was eldest dr. of Rev. Grindall and Susanna (Wilson) Rawson, of Mendon, and gr. dr. of "Mr. Secretary" Edward Rawson. This Susanna Wilson was a dr. of Rev. John Wilson, of Medfield, and gr. dr. of Rev. John Wilson, first minister of Boston. Chil.,

180 1. *John Phillips*, b. Nov. 20, 1825, grad. Harv. Coll. 1845; in 1853, studying medicine in Paris.

181 2. *Adeline Margaret*, b. July 4, 1827, deceased.

182 3. *Miriam Phillips*, b. May 6, 1829. 4. *Anne Foster*, b. May 2, 1831.

184 5. *Margaret Elizabeth*, b. May 14, 1833. 6. *Adeline Ellen*, b. July 29, 1835.

186 7. *Augusta Theresa*, b. Dec. 29, 1837.

187 5. MIRIAM, b. Nov. 20, 18—; m., June 8, 1831, Rev. GEORGE W. BLAGDEN, of Boston, b. Nov. 1802, grad. Yale Coll. 1823, D.D. Union Coll. 1843; pastor of Old South Church. Chil.,

1. *Anna*, b. July 1832, d. 2. *John P.*, b. Aug. 6, 1833, d. young.

188 3. *George*, b. Ap. 1835. 4. *Edward R.*, b. Feb. 1837. 5. *Thomas*, b. Oct. 1839.

191 6. *Samuel P.*, b. Oct. 1841. 7. *Sally P.*, b. Aug. 1843.
8. *Miriam P.*, b. Nov. 1845, d. 1849.

193 6. JOHN CHARLES, b. Nov. 15, 1807, grad. Harv. Coll. 1826; a clergyman in Methuea, Mass.; m., Dec. 24, 1833, HARRIET, dr. of Francis Welch, of Boston. Chil.,

194 1. *Margaret W.*, b. July 12, 1835. 2. *John C.*, b. Oct. 1838.

196 3. *Emily Susan*, b. June, 1842. 4. *Harriet W.*, b. May, 1845, d. young.

197 5. *Miriam W.*, b. May, 1849. 6. *Anna Dunn*, b. Oct. 1850.

199 7. *Caroline Crowinshield*, b. July, 1852.

200 7. GEORGE WILLIAM, b. Jan. 3, 1810; grad. Harv. Coll. 1829; a counsellor-at-law, of Boston; m. (1st), June 1, 1836, EMILY BLAGDEN, b. in Washington, D. C., sister of Rev. G. W. Blagden. She d. Ap. 28, 1842, leaving *Emily B.*, b. Ap. 1, 1842. He m. (2d), June, 1845, MARY ANN BLAGDEN, sister of his first wife. She d. Ap. 22, 1848, s. p.

201 8. WENDELL, b. Nov. 29, 1811, grad. Harv. Coll. 1831; LL.B. 1834; a counsellor-at-law; now (1853), of Florence, Mass.; m., Oct. 1837, MARY ANN GREENE, dr. of Benjamin Greene, of Boston, s. p.

202 9. GRENVILLE TUDOR, b. Aug. 14, 1816, grad. Harv. Coll. 1836, counsellor-at-law, of Boston; in 1853, unm.

---

144. 203 (VI.) Col. JOHN PHILLIPS, of Andover, grad. Harv. Coll. 1795. After leaving college, he was for some time assistant in Phillips Academy; after that, read law with Hon. Samuel Dexter. He, however, relinquished the legal profession, and engaged in mercantile business in Charlestown, and thence removed to Andover, where he prosecuted the same business. He was public-spirited in projecting turnpikes, and in encouraging other public improvements of the day. He was a man of ardent and generous feelings, and, when Andover Theological Seminary was about to be founded, in 1807, he, with his noble-minded, pious, and benevolent mother, engaged to build a large edifice for the accommodation of students. He was commander of an independent company, an aid of Governor Strong, and a State Senator. Col. Phillips m., Dec. 22, 1798, LYDIA GORHAM, dr. of Hon. Nathaniel Gorham, of Charlestown. He d. Sept. 1820, aged 44, and his wid. is now, (1855,) living in Andover. Chil.,

204 1. PHEBE, b. Dec. 1, 1799; m., May 27, 1824, Rev. JONATHAN CLEMENT, of Chester, N. H.

205 2. SAMUEL, b. Mar. 8, 1801, grad. Harv. Coll. 1819; m., Oct. 23, 1827, SALLY SWETT, of Boxford.

206 3. REBECCA GORHAM, b. Aug. 19, 1802.

207 4. LYDIA, b. Ap. 12, 1804; m., Oct. 15, 1850, Dr. JOHN CALL DALTON, of Lowell, grad. Harv. Coll. 1814, M.D. 1818; M.M.S.S.

208 5. JOHN (twin), b. Ap. 12, 1804; m. (1st), Nov. 26, 1829, SARAH DORR, of Roxbury. He m. (2d), Mar. 22, 1851, CAROLINE LITTLE, of Newburyport.

209 6. ELIZABETH BARNARD, b. Dec. 17, 1805; m., June 30, 1839, WILLIAM STEVENS, of Andover.

210 7. SARAH WHITWORTH, b. Feb. 18, 1807.

211 8. MARY ANN, b. Mar. 17, 1808; m., Sept. 9, 1833, WILLIAM GRAY BROOKS, a merchant, of Boston, [Brooks, 173, p. 726.] Chil.,

212 1. *William Gray*, b. July 2, 1834. 2. *Phillips*, b. Dec. 13, 1835.

214 3. *George*, b. Dec. 18, 1838. 4. *Frederick*, b. Aug. 5, 1842.

216 5. *Arthur*, b. June 11, 1845. 6. *John Cotton*, b. Aug. 29, 1849.

218 9. SUSAN LOWELL, b. Mar. 5, 1809. 10. CAROLINE, b. Aug. 3, 1810.

220 11. JULIA, b. Feb. 9, 1813; m., July 26, 1842, ISAAC TOMPKINS, of Manchester.

221 12. AMELIA, b. Feb. 9, 1813. 13. NATHANIEL GORHAM, b. June 24, 1816.

PHILLIPS, APP. I.—WHITE.

1 (I.) WILLIAM WHITE, b. 1610; landed at Ipswich, 1635. Tradition says, that he came from Co. Norfolk, England; but this has not been ascertained. "In 1635, the year he landed, the General Court ordered the bounds of Ipswich and Quascacunquen (now Newbury), to be laid out, when some of the chief [people] of Ipswich, desired leave to remove to Quascacunquen, to begin a settlement which was granted them. Among those who moved to Newbury, were Rev. Thomas Parker, Nicholas Noyes, Henry Sewall, William White, William Moody, and Richard Kent." In 1640, William White removed to Haverhill, of which he was one of the first settlers, and was one of the grantees of the Indian deed, of Haverhill, dated Nov. 15, 1642; which instrument was, it is said, both written and witnessed by him. The Haverhill town records, show that he held a very respectable social position among the early settlers. His first wife, MARY, the mother of his only child, d. Sept. 22, 1681. He m. (2d), Sept. 21, 1682, wid. SARAH FOSTER. He d. Sept. 28, 1690, and his wid. d. in Ipswich, 1693. Chil.,

3. 2 1. JOHN, b. about 1639 or 40.

---

2. 3 (II.) JOHN WHITE, of Haverhill; m., in Salem, Nov. 25, 1662, HANNAH FRENCH. He d. in Haverhill, Jan. 1, 1668–9, aged 29 yrs., leaving an only child, John. His wid. m. Thomas Philbrick [See Philbrick, in Part II.] According to a provision in his Will, the care of his son devolved upon his father, Wm. White. Chil.,

5. 4 1. JOHN, b. Mar. 8, 1663–4.

4.5 (III.) JOHN WHITE, Jr., Esq., of Haverhill; m., Oct. 24, 1687, LYDIA GILMAN, dr. of Hon. John Gilman, of Exeter, and a granddr. of Edward Gilman, who came from Norfolk, Eng., and settled first in Hingham, thence went to Ipswich; and he had become a resident of Exeter, previous to 1652. Chil.,

1. JOHN, b. Sept. 11, 1688; d. Aug. 19, 1705.
6 2. MARY, b. June 24, 1690; d. 1777; m., May 10, 1711, JAMES AYER, of Haverhill.
7 3. HANNAH, b. 1691; m., Jan. 17, 1711–12, Rev. SAMUEL PHILLIPS, of Andover. [Phillips, 91.] She d. 1775.
18.8 4. WILLIAM, b. Jan. 18, 1693–4; m. SARAH PHILLIPS.
26.9 5. SAMUEL, b. Dec. 23, 1695; m. RUTH PHILLIPS.
10 6. NICHOLAS, b. Dec. 4, 1698; d. in Plaistow, N. H., Sept., 1772.
11 7. TIMOTHY, b. Nov. 13, 1700; grad. Harv. Coll., 1721; sometime a minister in Nantucket; d. in Haverhill, 1765.
12 8. ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 16, 1702; m. Rev. AMOS MAIN, of Rochester, N. H.; grad. Harv. Coll., 1729; d. 1760.
13 9. JAMES, b. Ap. 16, 1705; settled in Atkinson, N. H.; was a Colonel, and d. there May, 1788. Major Joseph Sprague, of Salem, m. his daughter. [See I. Stearns, 258, V.]
14 10. JOHN, b. Sept. 8, 1707; d. in Haverhill, May 10, 1745.
11. JOSEPH, b. Oct. 21, 1709; d. Ap. 4, 1713.
15 12. ABIGAIL (twin), b. Oct. 21, 1709; m., Mar. 5, 1727–8, MOSES HAZEN. She d. in Haverhill, Dec., 1792. She was the mother of Gen. Moses Hazen, of the Revolutionary Army.
17 13. LYDIA, b. Sept. 11, 1711; m. NATHANIEL PEASLEE, Esq.
14. JOANNA, b. Mar. 31, d. Nov. 2, 1714.

8.18 (IV.) Dea. WILLIAM WHITE; a Captain, and Justice of the Peace, of Haverhill; m., June 12, 1716, SARAH PHILLIPS, b. Jan. 28, 1691–2, dr. of Samuel and Mary (Emerson) Phillips, of Salem, a granddr. of Rev. Samuel Phillips, of Rowley, and a gr. granddr. of Rev. George Phillips, of Watertown. [Phillips, 40.] He d. Dec. 11, 1737. Chil.,

19 1. WILLIAM, b. Ap. 12, 1717; a merchant, of Boston; m. REBECCA STODDARD, and d. 1773, s. p.
47.20 2. SAMUEL, b. Sept. 15, 1718; d. in Haverhill, Aug. 21, 1801.
83.21 3. JOHN, b. Feb. 7, 1719–20; d. at Metheven, in 1800.
4. NATHANIEL, b. Nov. 24, 1721; d. young. 5. SARAH, b. 17, d. 19, Sept. 1723.
109.22 6. TIMOTHY, b. Sept. 23, 1724; d. Sept., 1791.
23 7. MARY, b. Ap. 30, 1726; m. Rev. JOHN CHANDLER, of Billerica; grad. Harv. Coll., 1743; d. 1762, s. p. She was his first wife.
24 8. SARAH, b. Mar. 9, 1727–8; m. —— THOMPSON, of Billerica, s. p.
112.25 9. PHILLIPS, b. Oct. 28, 1729.
10. EBENEZER, b. Aug. 2, d. Aug. 7, 1731.
11. ANNA, b. Oct. 24, 1732; d. June 26, 1737.

9.26 (IV.) SAMUEL WHITE, a miller, of Haverhill; m., in 1718, RUTH PHILLIPS, a sister of his brother William's wife. [Phillips, 42.] Chil.,

123.26½ 1. JOHN, b. Dec. 26, 1725; grad. Harv. Coll., 1751.
2. LYDIA, b. Aug. 1, 1728; d. Ap. 6, 1736.
27 3. RUTH, b. Dec. 27, 1729; m., Nov. 16, 1758, CUTTING MARSH, of Haverhill. She d. Nov. 3, 1815, and he d. Jan. 14, 1818. Chil.,
28 1. *Ruth*, b. Nov. 9, 1760. 2. *Mary*, b. Oct. 8, 1762.
30 3. *Samuel White*, b. Mar. 9, 1765. 4. *Joseph*, b. May 14, 1767.
32 5. *Benjamin* (twin), b. May 14, 1767. 6. *Robert*, b. July 16, 1769; d. of a casualty.
33 7. *John*, b. Mar. 11, 1772.
34 4. ELIZABETH, b. July 21, 1731; m., Jan. 18, 1759, Rev. JOHN CHANDLER, of Billerica, his 2d wife. [See above, No. 23.]
34½ 1. *Elizabeth*, m. *Thomas Plumer*, of Haverhill.
5. SAMUEL, b. Ap. 15, 1734; d. Ap. 10, 1736.

35 6. LYDIA, b. Nov. 2, 1736; m., Nov. 18, 1762, Capt. SOLOMON KIDDER, of Billerica. She d. May, 1778, and he d. at White Plains, in 1778. Chil.,
36 1. *Samuel*, d. at Manchester, N. H.
37 2. *Lydia*, b. about 1766, was living June, 1845, unm.
38 3. *Dolly*, d. in Manchester, N. H., unm.
39 7. MARY, b. Aug. 27, 1738; m. (1st) NATHANIEL BADGER, of Haverhill. 1 dr. He d., and she m. (2d) Rev. JOSEPH KIDDER, of Dunstable, brother of Capt. Solomon K. She d. in D., aged about 97. Chil.,
40 1. dr., m. Gen. *Abbot*, of Salem, s. p.
41 2. *Nathaniel* (Kidder), of Ohio; 1 son, and 4 daughters.
42 3. *Betsey* (Kidder), m. *Elijah Chamberlain*, sometime a trader, of Boston. In 1845, she was living in Indiana, with her son Edwin.
43 4. *Sarah* (Kidder), m. *William Boynton*, of Dunstable. Chil.,
44 1. William. 2. Mary, both living in Indiana.
46 5. *Ruth* (*Kidder*), d. in Dunstable, unm.

---

20. 47 (V.) SAMUEL WHITE; of Haverhill, where he acquired a large estate; was Justice of the Peace, and Rep. to the Gen. Court, &c. He m. SARAH BROWN, dr. of Rev. Richard Brown, minister, of Reading (now South Reading), Mass. [Mr. Brown grad. Harv. Coll., 1697; was 11 years Grammar-schoolmaster, in Newbury; was ordained 1712, and d. 1732. His wid. m. —— March, Esq., of Newbury, and her dr. Sarah, resided with her there, at the time of her marriage with Mr. White.] She d. Mar. 9, 1773. Chil.,

1. SARAH, b. Sept. 10, 1745; d. Dec. 22, 1746.
2. SARAH, b. Nov. 14, 1747; d. May 24, 1751.
48 3. MARY, b. May 20, 1750; m., Oct. 1, 1786, MOSES BROWN, a wealthy merchant, of Newburyport, and one of the associate founders of Andover Theol. Seminary. She d. Aug. 11, 1821, leaving one child, viz.,
49 1. *Mary*, b. July 25, 1787; m., Nov. 30, 1812, Hon. *William Bostwick Banister*, grad. Dart. Coll., 1797. She was his 2d wife, and d. Sept. 19, 1824. [He m. 3d Miss Zilpah Grant, for many years the eminent Principal of the Female Academy, in Ipswich.] He d. July 1, 1853. Chil.,
1. Mary Ann (Banister), b. Sept., 1816; d. Sept. 1, 1822.
50 2. Sarah White (B.), b. Jan. 28, 1819; m., June 13, 1844, Ebenezer Hale, M.D., Dart. Coll., 1829; d. Aug. 2, 1847, leaving wid. and son, Ebenezer, b. Oct. 8, 1845.
51 4. ANNA, b. Ap. 12, 1752; m., Oct. 21, 1780, Dr. NATHANIEL SALTONSTALL, of Haverhill. [Saltonstall, 122, in Part II.]
52 5. REBECCA, b. Aug. 10, 1754; m., Jan. 26, 1790, JAMES DUNCAN, Esq., a merchant, and magistrate, of Haverhill, and a Major of Cavalry. He d. Jan. 5, 1822, and she d. Nov. 4, 1838. Chil.,
53 1. *Samuel White*, b. Dec. 18, 1790; grad. Harv. Coll., 1810; of Haverhill; m. *Mary White*, his cousin. [71.] He d. Oct. 21, 1824, s. p.
54 2. *James Henry*, b. Dec. 5, 1793; grad. Harv. Coll., 1812; a lawyer, of Haverhill; State Senator, and Rep. in U. S. Congress; m., June 28, 1826, *Mary Willis*, b. Dec. 15, 1805, dr. of Benjamin Willis, Jr., merchant, of Boston. [Son of Benjamin Willis, merchant, of Haverhill.] Chil.,
1. Rebecca White, b. Aug. 22, d. Sept. 22, 1827.
55 2. James Henry (twin), b. Aug. 22, 1827; grad. Brown Univ., 1848.
3. Benjamin Willis, b. Sept. 7, 1829; d. Oct. 22, 1830.
56 4. Rebecca White, b. Sept. 13, 1831. 5. Mary Willis, b. July 12, 1833.
58 6. George, b. Ap. 4, 1835; d. Feb. 17, 1840. 7. Susan R., b. Mar. 8, 1837.
59 8. Samuel White, b. Dec. 19, 1838. 9. Rosanna, b. Oct. 7, 1840.
61 10. Elizabeth, b. Dec. 25, 1842. 11. George Willis, b. Jan. 3, 1845.
63 12. Caroline, b. Oct. 12, 1846. 13. Margaret, b. Dec. 30, 1847.
65 6. SARAH, b. Ap. 9, 1757; m. DAVID HOWE, Esq., merchant, of Haverhill, his 2d wife. She d. Aug. 13, 1831, s. p.
66 7. SAMUEL, b. Aug. 26, 1759; a farmer, on the ancestral estate in Haverhill; m., Mar. 22, 1789, LYDIA AYER, dr. of Nathaniel and Lydia Ayer, of Haverhill. She d. Feb. 8, 1802, and he d. Dec. 15, 1808. Chil.,
67 1. *William*, b. Sept. 4, 1789; a farmer, on the ancestral estate (being the 7th male descendant from the 1st William and Mary White); m., July 4, ——,

Priscilla Davis, dr. of James and Abigail (White) Davis. He d. Sept. 25, 1835. Chil.,

1, and 2, a son and dr., d. in infancy.

68 3. Samuel, b. Jan. 12, 1821. 4. James Davis, b. Mar. 31, 1824.

70 5. William Henry, b. July 26, 1828.

71 2. *Mary*, b. Jan. 10, 1792; m. *Samuel W. Duncan*, s. p. [See 53.]

72 3. *Sarah Brown*, b. Sept. 29, 1793; m., Nov. 12, 1816, *Joseph Henry Adams*, merchant, of Boston, son of John Adams, of Andover. Chil.,

73 1. Joseph Henry, b. Jan. 2, 1818; a civil engineer, and architect, of Washington, D. C.; m., Sept. 29, 1852, Addie M. De Leon, of Columbia, S. C. 1. Marion, b. July 29, 1853.

74 2. Caroline Matilda, b. Ap. 4, 1819; m., Ap. 25, 1843, Charles Royal Bond, of Boston, merchant, son of the late George Bond, of Boston. [See Bond, 368.]

1. Elizabeth. 2. Gertrude, d.

75 3. Sarah Frances, b. Sept. 20, 1820; m., Ap. 30, 1845, William Johnson Dale; grad. Harv. Coll., 1837, M.D.; 1840, M.M.S.S.; of Boston. Chil., 1. Sarah Frances. 2. William J. 3. Edward Augustus Holyoke.

76 4. Edward Franklin, b. Sept. 25, 1822; a broker, of Boston.

77 5. John, b. Sept. 5, 1825; a merchant, of Chicago; m., May 5, 1852, Mary Hill, of Boston.

78 6. Frederick Sheridan, b. Feb. 21, 1828; d. Nov. 15, 1847.

79 7. Julia Maria, b. June 7, 1833.

80 4. *Fanny*, b. Mar. 22, 1796; m. *Warren Whittier*, of Haverhill, and d. Oct. 27, 1827, s. p.

81 5. *Lydia*, b. Nov. 30, 1798.

82 8. Susanna, b. Dec. 2, 1761; m., Dec. 7, 1779, John White [124.], her 2d cousin.

21.83 (V.) JOHN WHITE, of Haverhill, m. (1st) wid. MIRIAM (Hoyt) HAZEN, of Haverhill. He m. (2d), Feb. 18, 1767, ELIZABETH HAYNES, b. Mar. 23, 1746–7, dr. of Joseph Haynes, Esq., a trader and farmer, of Haverhill. He d. in Methuen, in 1800. Chil.,

---

177.84 1. William, b. in Haverhill, Aug. 1, 1754; of Boston.

186.85 2. Moses, b. June 29, 1756.

214.86 3. Miriam, b. Sept. 27, 1758; m. John Bodwell, of Methuen.

257.87 4. Elizabeth, b. July 19, 1760; m. Jacob Hall, of Methuen.

281.88 5. Sarah, b. Sept. 3, 1762; m. James Wilson, of Worcester.

6. Lydia, b. 1764; d. in infancy.

(By 2d wife, Elizabeth.)

296.89 7. Rebecca, b. Nov. 10, 1768; m. David Morse.

328.90 8. Joseph Haynes, b. Dec. 20, 1770; was a physician.

342.91 9. John Phillips, b. in Methuen, June 5, 1772; of Pelham, N. H.

92 10. Nathaniel Hazen, b. in M., July 17, 1774; a merchant, of Rutland; m., in R., Nov. 17, 1803, Charlotte Hazen Atlee, youngest dr. of the late Judge William Augustus Atlee, of Lancaster, Penn. He d. Dec. 25, 1804, leaving one child, viz.,

1. *Nathaniel Hazen*, b. 1804; d. May 10, 1805, aged 9 m.

376.93 11. Daniel Appleton, b. June 7, 1776; grad. Harv. Coll., 1797; of Salem.

94 12. Charlotte, b. Mar. 18, 1778, unm.

13. Polly, b. Mar. 6, d. May 3, 1780.

399.95 14. Trueworthy, b. Sept. 3, 1781; of Methuen.

96 15. Mary, b. Oct. 29, 1784; m., Dec. 31, 1816, Stephen Webster Marston, Esq., a lawyer, of Newburyport, b. in Orford, N. H.; grad. Dart. Coll., 1811. She d. July 30, 1836. Chil.,

97 1. *George Phillips*, b. Ap. 22, 1818; bred a merchant, in New York; is now (1853) engaged in mercantile and agricultural pursuits, at Atkinson, Wisconsin. He m., Oct., 1850, *Harriet Marston*, only dr. of Capt. Jeremiah Marston, of Orford, N. H. Chil.,

1. George White, b. Oct. 22, 1851. 2. dr., b. Ap. 13, 1853.

98 2. *Stephen Webster*, b. Oct. 11, 1819.

99 3. *William Augustus*, b. May 22, 1821; educated at Dart. Coll., but did not graduate; was a lawyer, of Newburyport; d. Mar. 23, 1853, unm.

4. *Daniel White*, b. Feb. 15, d. Sept. 15, 1823.
5. *Mary Wilder*, b. Dec. 6, 1824; d. Aug. 23, 1845.
6. *Charles Story*, b. July 12, 1827; d. Sept. 30, 1845.

100 16. ANNA, b. July 28, 1786; m., Nov. 28, 1811, JONATHAN KIMBALL SMITH, b. Jan. 25, 1774, son of Rev. Hezekiah Smith. One child, viz.,

101 1. *Mary White*, b. Feb. 8, 1813; m., in Newton, Sept. 16, 1834, Rev. *Samuel Francis Smith*, of Boston, b. Oct. 21, 1808; grad. Harv. Coll., 1829; Prof. of Waterville Coll.; now (1853) Pastor of the Baptist Church, at Newton Centre. Chil.,

102 1. Mary White, b. in Waterville, Aug. 5, 1835.
103 2. Samuel Francis, b. in W., Sept. 5, 1836.
3. Ann White, b. and d. in W., Sept. 15, 1837.
104 4. Sarah Bryant, b. in W., Oct. 18, 1838.
105 5. Daniel Appleton White, b. June 18, 1840.
6. Elizabeth White, b. July 23, 1841; d. Mar. 24, 1842.
106 7. Caroline Edwards, b. in Newton, Aug. 19, 1843.
8. Charles Bradley, b. 14, d. 17 June, 1845.
107 9. Ewing Underwood, b. Mar. 2, 1849.

108 17. GEORGE, b. Mar. 12, 1790, unm.

---

22. 109 (V.) TIMOTHY WHITE; some time a bookseller, of Boston, afterwards of Plaistow, N. H., where he d. Sept., 1791, aged 67. He m. ELIZABETH MONTGOMERY, dr. of Capt. —— Montgomery (who commanded a ship, sailing between Boston and London). 2 chil.

110 1. TIMOTHY, b. 1768; left home at the age of 20 yrs., and was never heard of afterwards.

414. 111 2. JAMES, b. Feb. 21, 1774; of Boston, afterwards of Hampden, Me.

---

25. 112 (V.) Hon. PHILLIPS WHITE, was an officer in the army at Lake George, in 1755. Upon his return, he engaged in mercantile pursuits in Newburyport, where he remained until 1765, when he moved to Southampton, N. H., where he spent the rest of his life, and d. Aug. 11, 1811, aged 82. He was a zealous patriot in the Revolution; was a member of the Provincial Congress of New Hampshire, held in Exeter, Dec., 1775, which Congress adopted, Jan. 7, 1776, the first State Constitution that was adopted in the country, and about 6 months before the signing of the Declaration of Independence. He was one of the committee of safety; many years a member of the State Legislature, and Speaker of the House; was Judge of Probate, of Rockingham County, 1776 to 1790; member of the Convention, which met in Concord, N. H., June 10, 1778; Rep. in U. S. Congress, 1780. "His appearance is described as having a strong resemblance to that of Gen. Washington."

He m. (1st), May 11, 1749, RUTH BROWN, of Newbury. She d. July 9, 1797, and he m. (2d), June 16, 1798, SARAH, wid. of Dr. Dearborn, of Northampton, N. H. She d. Aug. 2, 1808. Chil.,

113 1. JOHN, b. May 16, 1750; d. in Amesbury, 1775.
114 2. WILLIAM, b. Jan. 12, 1752; d. in Southampton, N. H., July 1, 1806.
115 3. PHILLIPS, b. Sept. 17, 1753; grad. Harv. Coll., 1772; and on his return from London, was lost overboard, Oct. 8, 1774.
116 4. RUTH, b. July 8, 1755; d. Ap. 28, 1801; m. ROBERT LONG, of Newburyport.
5. NATHANIEL, d. in infancy. 6. GILMAN, d. early.
117 7. MOLLY, b. Jan. 20, 1759; d. 1827; m. STEPHEN GORHAM, of Boston.
118 8. NATHANIEL, b. Mar. 8, 1761; resided many years in Portsmouth, N. H., and d. in Deerfield, N. H., Sept. 27, 1806.
119 9. REBECCA, b. Dec. 15, 1762; d. Feb. 15, 1802; m. BENJAMIN BELL.
120 10. GILMAN, b. Aug. 9, 1766; resided many years in Newburyport, but in 1844, was residing in New Bedford.
121 11. THOMAS, b. Sept. 4, 1768; d. Aug. 22, 1792.
12. LYDIA, b. June 10, 1770; d. Sept. 2, 1779.
122 13. RICHARD, b. July 10, 1772; d. in Southampton, Oct. 12, 1814.

26½. 123 (V.) JOHN WHITE, grad. Harv. Coll. 1751; taught school some time in

Exeter, where he m. (1st) ELIZABETH GILMAN. She d. Nov. 2, 1757, and he m (2d), Nov. 10, 1761, SARAH LE BARRON, who d. Feb. 17, 1802, aged 75. He was a merchant, of Haverhill, and a member of the Provincial Congress, in 1775. He d. Feb. 19, 1800. Chil.,

124 1. JOHN, b. in Exeter, June 28, 1752; of Haverhill; grad. Harv. Coll., 1771; m., Dec. 7, 1779, SUSANNA WHITE [82.], his 2d cousin. She d. Ap. 16, 1786, and he d. Jan. 6, 1816. Chil.,

125 1. *Charles*, b. Nov. 12, 1780; of Haverhill; formerly a merchant, a Colonel, Rep. to the Gen. Court, and a magistrate; now (1853) a wealthy bachelor, retired from business.

126 2. *Susanna*, b. Mar. 28, 1783; d. in 1836; m. *Benjamin G. Boardman*, formerly a merchant, of Newburyport, afterwards of Boston, where he now (1853) resides. 6 sons, 2 of whom d. in infancy.

3. *John*, b. and d. 1785.

127 2. SAMUEL GILMAN, b. June 2, 1754; m. DEBORAH GIDDINGS, of Exeter; lived some time in Haverhill, then moved to Goffstown, N. H.; where he d. July 20, 1799, and she d. in Concord, N. H., May 26, 1818. Chil.,

128 1. *Henry*, b. Mar. 29, 1778. 2. *Elizabeth*, b. May 11, 1780; d. Mar. 8, 1818.

129 3. *Edward*, b. Aug. 6, 1782; d. July 3, 1808. 4. *Samuel G.*

5. *Caroline G.*, d. Sept. 21, 1811.

130 6. *Sarah*, m. *Judge Meacham*, of Castleton, Vt., his 2d wife. [See 453.]

131 7. *Mary*.

3. NATHANIEL, b. Mar. 7, d. July 20, 1756.

4. ELIZABETH, b. May 15, d. July 14, 1757.

5. ELIZABETH, b. Mar. 11, d. Oct. 19, 1763.

430. 132 6. PEGGY, b. Mar. 2, 1766; m., Nov. 21, 1786, Hon. BAILEY BARTLETT, of Haverhill. He d. Sept. 9, 1830, and she d. Oct. 15, 1831.

133 7. LEONARD, b. May 3, 1767; grad. Harv. Coll., 1787; was a long time town-clerk of Haverhill; many years Cashier of the Merrimack Bank there, and was a member of Congress for Essex, north district. He was always much respected. He m. (1st), Aug. 21, 1794, MARY DALTON, dr. of Hon. Tristram Dalton, of Newburyport. [Mr. Dalton grad. Harv. Coll., 1755; was a Senator in Congress.] She d. June 18, 1839, aged 68, and he m. (2d), June 21, 1842, HANNAH CUMMINGS. He d. Oct. 10, 1849, aged 82. Chil.,

134 1. *Mary*, b. May 16, 1795; m. *David Howe*, Jr., of Haverhill, merchant, afterwards of N. York.

135 2. *Leonard D.*, b. Dec. 9, 1796; m. *Ann Bradley*, of Andover. He d. July 11, 1824, leaving wid. and one daughter, viz.,

1. Ann, m. Albert Benson.

136 3. *Sarah D.*, b. Nov. 15, 1798; d. Aug. 21, 1820.

4. *Katherine*, b. July 21, 1800; d. May 18, 1802.

137 5. *George*, b. Ap. 24, 1802; d. Sept. 17, 1826.

138 6. *Frederick*, b. Sept. 9, 1803; of New York, where he married.

139 7. *Robert Hooper*, b. Sept. 19, 1807; of New York.

140 8. *Katherine*, b. Mar. 31, 1809; d. Mar. 9, 1834.

141 9. *Edward*, b. Mar. 25, 1811; of New York.

142 10. *John L.*, b. Feb. 19, 1814; of New York.

8. HENRIETTA, b. Aug. 21, d. Sept. 22, 1769.

---

84. 177 (VI.) WILLIAM WHITE, a merchant, of Boston; m., Oct. 26, 1775, his cousin, MARY CHANDLER, dr. of Rev. John Chandler, of Billerica. [See 23.] She d. in Boston, Feb. 21, 1794, and he d. Jan. 31, 1825. Chil.,

178 1. WILLIAM CHARLES, b. Ap. 17, 1777; a lawyer, of Worcester; "possessed of versatility of talents, which gave him some distinction as a player, poet, advocate, and author;" m., Oct. 23, 1805, TAMAR SMITH, dr. of James and Mary Smith, of Rutland. She d., and he m. (2d), in Sutton, Aug. 13, 1815, SUSANNA JOHANNOT, dr. of Dr. Stephen Munroe. He d. May 2, 1818. [See Hist. of Worcester, pp. 240, 44.] Chil.,

1. *Harriet*, d. aged 2 yrs. 2. *Frederick*, d. aged 20 yrs. 3. *Julia*, d. aged 9 m.

179 2. MOSES HAZEN, b. Nov. 8, 1778; d. June 5, 1829, highly respected; m., Feb. 9,

1808, ISABELLA FRINK, dr. of Dr. John Frink, of Rutland, Mass. She d. Nov. 9, 1810, leaving one child, and he lived afterwards a widower.

180 1. *Isabella Hazen*, b. Sept. 16, 1809; m., June 25, 1832, *Francis Dana*, Jr.; M.D., Harv. Univ., 1831, M.M.S.S.; of Boston (a gr. son of the late Chief Justice Dana, of Mass.) Chil.,

1. Francis, b. in Boston, Sept. 28, 1835; d. May 11, 1843.

181 2. George Hazen, b. Sept. 2, 1837.

3. William Ellery, b. Ap. 27, 1839; d. June 7, 1846.

182 4. Isabella Hazen, b. Feb. 9, 1847.

3. CHARLES, b. May 28, d. June 6, 1780.

4. FREDERICK, b. June 4, 1781, d. July 8, 1783.

5. CHARLES LEONARD, b. Feb. 25, 1783, d. Ap. 30, 1787.

183 6. MARY CHANDLER, b. June 9, 1785, d. Feb. 11, 1853, unm.

184 7. JOHN CHANDLER (twin), b. June 9, 1785; a merchant, in Mississippi, d. Oct. 6, 1846, unm.

185 8. HARRIET, b. Oct. 30, 1786, d. Sept. 30, 1850, unm.

9. MARGARETTA, b. July 2, d. Oct. 4, 1790.

---

85. 186 (VI.) Major MOSES WHITE, of Rutland; was several years a clerk in the store of Joseph Hazen, of Haverhill, the father of his mother's first husband. At the age of 20, he entered the army, and became the aid of Gen. Moses Hazen, and he served through the war with an untarnished character. He m., Dec. 7, 1786, ELIZABETH AMELIA ATLEE, eldest daughter of Judge William Augustus Atlee, of Lancaster, Penn. She d. June 12, 1808, aged 43. After her decease, he resided with his son, John Hazen, at Lancaster, N. H. He d. at the residence of his son-in-law, Rev. W. B. O. Peabody, D.D., of Springfield, Mass., May 28, 1833, aged 77. Chil.,

---

187 1. WILLIAM AUGUSTUS, b. Nov. 9, 1787. He, then sailing-master, was killed on board the frigate Chesapeake, in battle with the Shannon. "He had the reputation of a brave officer, and excellent general character."

188 2. ESTHER AUGUSTA (twin), b. Nov. 9, 1787; m. in Rutland, Feb. 17, 1811, RUFUS PUTNAM, Esq., a lawyer, of Rutland, grad. Will. Coll. 1804, son of Josiah and Sybil Putnam, of Warren, Mass. He d. Jan. 18, 1847, aged 64. Chil.,

189 1. *William Augustus*, b. June 1, 1812; m., Jan. 13, 1833, *Mary Ann*, dr. of William Clarke, of Princeton, Mass. She d. Oct. 13, 1835, leaving dr. Maria Clarke, b. May 10, 1834, d. Oct. 31, 1835.

190 2. *Emeline Augusta*, b. Mar. 22, 1814, d. Oct. 8, 1817.

191 3. *James Rufus*, b. Mar. 17, 1816.

4. *Elizabeth Amelia*, b. June 23, 1820; m., Jan. 1, 1850, *John F. Estabrook*, now (1853), of Brandon, Vt., son of John and Dolly Estabrook, of Rutland. Chil.,

1. Esther Augusta, b. in Fitchburg, Nov. 20, 1850.

2. James Atlee, b. in F., Oct. 16, 1852.

192 5. *George Atlee*, b. Jan. 11, 1823; m. Ap. 13, 1847, *Philenia E. Fletcher*, dr. of David W. and Sarah Fletcher, of Rutland. Chil.,

1. Amelia Maria, b. 1848. 2. Mary Chandler, b. Nov. 20, 1849.

3. Sallie Augusta, b. Oct. 5, 1851.

193 6. *Atlee White*, b. Feb. 2, 1826.

194 3. HORACE STOCKTON, b. Dec. 15, 1790; bred a merchant; d. June 17, 1812.

195 4. JOHN HAZEN, b. Nov. 19, 1792; of Lancaster, Mass.; m. in Rutland, Nov. 3, 1813, ROXANA ROBINSON, of Wat., Mass., b. July 16, 1792. Chil.,

196 1. *Harriet Stockton*, b. Aug. 27, 1815; m., Dec. 10, 1845, *Edward Woodruff*, a lawyer, Judge, &c., of Cincinnati.

1. Edward, b. Oct. 19, 1846. 2. Harriet White, b. Oct. 14, 1852.

197 2. *Moses Hazen*, b. Oct. 2, 1817; m., May 29, 1845, *Mary Miller Williams*, of Waterford, Vt. Chil.,

1. Harriet Wilson, b. June 23, 1846, d. Oct. 24, 1848.

2. Moses Hazen, b. Mar. 10, 1849. 3. Mary Lizzie, b. Dec. 21, 1851.

198 3. *Elizabeth Amelia*, b. Dec. 31, 1819; m., May 31, 1847, *Edwin Seegur*, M.D., of Northampton, now of Springfield, Mass. Chil.,

1. Charles, b. Ap. 17, 1851, d. Sept. 9, 1852.

2. Edward White, b. Nov. 30, 1852.

199 4. *Sarah Wilson*, b. Jan. 23, 1822; m., June 16, 1845, *David Hazen Mason*, Esq., a lawyer, of Boston, grad. Dart. Coll., 1841. Chil.,
1. Ellen White, b. Mar. 22, d. Aug. 10, 1846.
2. Edward Haven, b. June 8, 1849.
3. Elizabeth Amelia, b. Ap. 7, 1853.

200 5. *William Atlee*, b. July 30, 1823, of Lancaster, N.H.; m., Sept. 2, 1846, *Ellen Caroline Woolcott*, of Charlestown, Vt., b. Oct. 25, 1825. Chil,
1. Julia Robinson, b. Jan. 8, 1848. 2. William Augustus, b. Jan. 25, 1850. 3. Isabella Atlee, b. Sept. 5, 1851. 4. Ellen Phillips, b. Ap. 3, 1853.

201 6. *Ellen Augusta*, b. Aug. 15, 1826.
7. *Francis Robinson*, b. May 7, 1828, d. Aug. 24, 1831.
8. *Edward Livingston*, b. Nov. 18, 1831, d. Mar. 3, 1832.

202 9. *Horace Augustus*, b. Ap. 19, 1833.

203 10. *John Hazen*, b. Mar. 7, 1835.

204 5. Edwin Atlee, b. Mar. 9, 1794, grad. Dart. Coll. 1812. Soon became insane, and d. unm. He was a bright scholar, and of an amiable disposition.

205 6. Francis Bowes, b. May 11, 1795. He entered Dart. Coll., but left, and entered the U. S. Naval Service, a Lieut. of Marines. He d. Sept. 25, 1819, leaving a good reputation.

206 7. Charles Leonard, b. Mar. 10, 1797. He d at Dalton, N. H., Feb. 1, 1835, leaving a widow and one child, who have since moved to the State of N. York.

207 8. Eliza Amelia, b. May 24, 1799; m. at Salem, Sept. 8, 1824, Rev. William Bourne Oliver Peabody, grad. Harv. Coll. 1816, D.D. 1842, son of Judge Oliver Peabody, of Exeter, N. H. He settled in Springfield, Mass., where she d., Oct. 3, 1843, and he d. May 28, 1847, eminent in literature, as well as theology. Chil.,
1. *Fanny Bourne*, b. Sept. 2, 1825, d. Jan. 28, 1844.
2. *Howard*, b. Aug. 3, 1827, d. May 12, 1828.

208 3. *Everett*, b. June 13, 1830, grad. Harv. Coll. 1849, engineer.

209 4. *Francis Howard*, b. Oct. 9, 1831; a clerk, in Boston.

210 5. *William Bourne*, b. May 9, 1834; engineer.

211 6. *Oliver White* (twin), b. May 9, 1834; a clerk, in Boston.

212 9. Charlotte La Swessee, b. Oct. 23, 1801; d. Feb. 25, 1852, in Worcester, unm.

213 10. Mary Jane, b. Jan. 8, 1803; m. —— Williams, a lawyer, of Woodstock, Conn.

---

86. 214 (VI.) Hon. JOHN BODWELL, of Methuen, b. in Methuen, Jan. 16, 1752; m. MIRIAM WHITE. He was Rep. in the Mass. Legislature; afterwards a Rep. and Senator in Maine Legislature. He moved from Methuen to Shapleigh, Me., where he d. Nov. 19, 1811, and his wid., Miriam, d. Dec. 21, 1825. Chil.,

215 1. John, b. Oct. 14, 1776; of Shapleigh; m. Sally James, b. Dec. 9, 1779. He has been Rep. and Senator in Maine Legislature. Chil.,

216 1. *Elisha*, b. Dec. 6, 1797; m. *Polly Wood*, b. Aug. 1798. Chil.,

217 1. John F., b. Dec. 15, 1823; m. Sarah Jane Bragdon, b. Feb. 25, 1823. Chil.,
1. Eliza F., b. Dec. 8, 1845, d. Oct. 8, 1847. 2. Sarah, b. June 1, 1850.

218 2. Enoch W., b. Jan. 9, 1827; m. Sarah J. Garvin, b. Nov. 12, 1827.
3. Sarah, b. July 12, 1829, d. 1849.
4. Phebe H., b. Ap. 18, 1831, d. Ap. 23, 1847.

219 2. *John White*, b. Sept. 2, 1800; m. *Julia Ann Allen*, b. Sept. 26, 1806. Chil.,
1. Elisha Allen, b. Jan. 10, 1826, d. May 12, 1827.

220 2. Elisha Allen, b. May 2, 1829; m. Grace Elizabeth Robinson.

221 3. William Henry, b. Dec. 31, 1834.

222 4. Henry William (twin), b. Dec. 31, 1834.

223 3. *Asa*, b. Jan. 3, 1804; m. *Temperance Hilton*, b. Sept. 26, 1809, s. p.

224 4. *Ursula*, b. Mar. 11, 1806.

225 5. *Miriam White*, b. Sept. 13, 1809; m. *Increase Sumner Kimball*, b. Aug. 7, 1803. Chil.,
1. John Bodwell, b. Mar. 24, 1832, d.
2. Sumner Increase, b. Sept. 2, 1834.
3. Miriam White, b. June 13, 1836.
4. Maria H. (twin), b. June 3, d. Dec. 18, 1836.
5. Helen Maria, b. Aug. 30, 1839.

6. Mary Emily, b. Aug. 11, 1842.
7. John Bodwell, b. Aug. 24, 1843.
8. Sarah Bodwell, b. Sept. 7, 1845.
9. Elizabeth Francis Appleton, b. Oct. 29, 1847.

226 6. *Araspes*, b. Feb. 4, 1812; m. *Maria Jenkins*. Chil.,
1. Sarah Bodwell, b. Ap. 5, 1842.
2. Joan, b. Ap. 8, 1843.

227 7. *Horace*, b. Oct. 4, 1816; a Brig.-General in the militia; m. *Eliza Brackett*, b. Sept. 17, 1817. Chil.,
1. John Brackett, b. Oct. 5, 1838. 2. Mary Elizabeth, b. Ap. 5, 1840.
3. Miriam Brackett, b. Feb. 9, 1842.
4. Phebe Miranda, b. Dec. 23, 1843.
5. Julia Merinda, b. Dec. 3, 1845.
6. Horace Jefferson Dallas, b. Mar. 7, 1848.

228 8. *Sally Belinda*, b. Mar. 11, 1819; m. *Lewis Wentworth*, b. in Somersworth, Aug. 27, 1817, s. p.

229 9. *Mary Ann*, b. June 14, 1821; m. *David Grant*, b. Feb. 13, 1819. Chil.,
1. John Bodwell, b. Feb. 8, 1845, d. Jan. 23, 1847.
2. John Bodwell, b. June 22, 1849.

230 10. *John E.*, b. Feb. 19, 1824; m. *Louisa Jane Goodwin*, b. Jan. 26, 1829. Chil.,
1. William Albion, b. June 28, 1847.
2. Amos Dinsmore, b. Sept. 24, 1848.
3. Increase Sumner Kimball, b. Feb. 8, 1850.

231 2. MIRIAM, b. June 4, 1778, d. May 16, 1848; m. DANIEL WOOD, b. Feb. 5, 1767, d. July 29, 1846. He was member of the Executive Council of Maine five years, and held various other offices. Chil.,

232 1. *Miriam Bodwell*, b. May 6, 1796; m. *Tristram Fall Goodwin*, b. Nov. 23, 1802, s. p.

233 2. *Mary Plummer*, b. Jan. 11, 1798; m. *William Lowell Foote*, b. July 26, 1791. Chil.,

234 1. Mary Elizabeth, b. Jan. 11, 1826.

235 2. William Lowell, b. Sept. 13, 1827; m. Eliza Meserve, b. July 8, 1825; dr. Julia Ann, b. Oct. 22, 1848.

236 3. Daniel Wood, b. Dec. 8, 1829.

237 4. Judith Hannah, b. Ap. 13, 1832.

238 5. Margaret Pollard, b. June 13, 1834.

239 6. Sarah Lowell, b. Feb. 8, 1837.

240 7. John Bodwell, b. June 5, 1840.

241 8. Susan Amelia, b. Oct. 6, 1843.

3. *Daniel*, b. May 25, 1800, d. Oct. 14, 1803.

242 4. *John Bodwell*, b. Feb. 8, 1802; m. *Arabella S. Goodwin*, b. Nov. 14, 1809. Chil.,

243 1. John Bodwell, b. Dec. 7, 1827; m. Abby Jane Gerrish, b. Sept. 9, 1828.

244 2. Fernando Gorges, b. Ap. 28, 1829.
3. Alonzo, b. June 8, 1831, d. June 29, 1849.
4. Daniel, b. Feb. 3, d. Oct. 3, 1838.

245 5. Mary Sophia, b. Sept. 3, 1842.

246 5. *Caroline Matilda*, b. July 19, 1805; m. *James Edwards*, and she d. Jan. 20, 1826, leaving son Daniel Wood, b. Oct. 11, 1825.

248 6. *Daniel*, b. June 30, 1807; m. *Mary Pray*, s. p. He was aid to Gen. Hodson in the Aroostook war.

249 7. *Charlotte Maria*, b. Aug. 31, 1809; m. *Temple Wood*, b. Feb. 7, 1796. Chil.,

250 1. Edwin White, b. Ap. 26, 1833.

251 8. *Frederick Ansel*, b. Mar. 12, 1811; m. *Mary Libbey*, b. Mar. 17, 1813. He has been Rep. and Senator in the State Legislature. Chil.,

252 1. Caroline Maria, b. Aug. 15, 1832.

253 2. Miriam Bodwell, b. Oct. 24, 1834.

254 3. Frederick Ansel, b. Mar. 20, 1839.

255 4. Mary Plummer, b. July 15, 1849.

256 9. *Catherine Margaret*, b. Oct. 5, 1813.
10. *Edwin White*, b. June 12, d. Dec. 28, 1815.
11. *Julia Ann*, b. Nov. 15, 1817, d. Ap. 27, 1818.

87. 257 (VI.) JACOB HALL, a goldsmith, of Methuen; m., in Methuen, Dec., 1781, ELIZABETH WHITE. Chil., all b. in M.

258 1. ABIGAIL, b. Dec. 8, 1782; m., in 1832, NEHEMIAH HERRICK, of Methuen, s. p.
259 2. MOSES, b. Ap. 17, 1784; a cordwainer, of Andover; unm.
3. ELIZABETH, d. aged one year.
260 4. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 7, 1788; m., in 1809, JEREMIAH FRYE, of Methuen. Chil.,
1. *Francis Frye*, b. July, 1810.
261 2. *Jeremiah*, b. 1812; m. *Harriet Bodwell*, of Methuen.
262 3. *Elizabeth*, b. 1814; m. *Elam Dole*, of Methuen.
263 4. *Catherine Frye*, b. 1816; m. *Leverett Bradley*, of Haverhill.
264 5. *Ashley*, b. 1818. 6. *Sarah*, b. 1820.
265 5. MIRIAM, b. Feb. 16, 1790; m., May 1, 1811, NATHANIEL HASTINGS. She m. (2d), Ap. 28, 1842, JACOB HOW, of Haverhill.
267 1. *Albert Hastings*, b. Feb. 23, 1812; m. *Harriet Smith*. 2 chil.
268 2. *Nathaniel*, b. Nov. 12, 1814; m. *Eveline Emery*. 2 chil.,
269 6. JACOB, b. Ap. 10, 1792; m. MARY FRENCH, of Nashua. Chil.,
270 1. *John*. 2. *Eliza*. 3. *Luke*.
273 7. JOHN, b. Feb. 14, 1795; d. Sept. 21, 1829, unm.
274 8. WILLIAM WHITE, b. Ap. 28, 1797; grad. Brown Univ., 1825; a Baptist minister; settled first in Marshfield, and afterwards in Edgartown, Mass.; m. SARAH ALLEN BUNTING, wid. of James Bunting, of Edgartown. Chil.,
275 1. *John Leroy*, b. Feb. 7, 1842.
276 9. MARY C., b. July 10, 1799; m., 1829, JOSEPH WHITTIER, of Haverhill. 2 chil. She m. (2d), JONATHAN PETTINGILL, of Salem, N. H., s. p. Chil.,
277 1. *Hazen Whittier*, b. 1830. 2. *Jane*, b. 1833.
279 10. NATHANIEL HAZEN, b. June 25, 1802; d. Mar. 26, 1828, unm.
280 11. CHARLOTTE, b. Nov. 29, 1804; m., in July, 1833, Rev. JARED PERKINS, a Methodist Episcopal clergyman, and recently, a member of Congress, from the State of N. Hampshire. Chil.,
1. *Jared*. 2. *Caroline*. 3. *Henry*. 4. *Charlotte*.

88. 281 (VI.) JAMES WILSON, b. in Durham, Eng., July 11, 1763; a merchant, and for a long time Postmaster of Worcester, Mass.; m., Sept. 26, 1795, SARAH WHITE. He d. Feb. 5, 1841, aged 77, and she d. Mar. 11, 1841, aged 78, both at Cincinnati. Chil. all b. in Worcester.

282 1. JOHN MILBURN, b. Jan. 9, 1797; a merchant; d. at West Baton Rouge, Louisiana, Sept. 24, 1829, unm.
283 2. JAMES, b. Aug. 10, 1798; a merchant; m., in Cincinnati, Ap. 21, 1823, ELIZA BOGIE, b. in Scotland, Ap. 28, 1805. First three chil. b. and d. in Pinkneyville, Wilkinson Co., Mississippi; the others in Cincinnati, viz.:
1. *James*, b. July 27, 1824; d. Sept. 23, 1827.
2. *John Milburn*, b. Sept. 1, 1826; d. Mar. 20, 1828.
3. *Eliza Amelia*, b. Sept. 30, 1828; d. July 27, 1829.
284 4. *Sarah*, b. June 2, 1830.
5. *Frances*, b. Sept. 27, 1832; d. June 9, 1836.
285 6. *John Milburn*, b. Feb. 17, 1835. 7. *James Bogie*, b. Mar. 2, 1838.
287 8. *Frank White*, b. May 20, 1840. 9. *Eliza Bella*, b. Ap. 22, 1844.
288 3. SARAH WHITE, b. May 1, 1800; m., Ap. 30, 1838, RENSSELAER W. LEE, merchant, of Cincinnati. Chil.,
289 1. *Rensselaer Wilson*, b. Ap. 5, 1839.
290 2. *Sarah Frances*, b. about 1842.
291 4. FRANCES, b. Ap. 24, 1802; m., Nov. 11, 1834, Rev. ROBERT EVERETT PATTISON, grad. Amh. Coll., 1826; D.D. Waterville Coll., 1838; pastor of a Baptist Church in Salem, Mass., afterwards in Providence, R. I.; Prof. and President of Waterville Coll.; President of the Theol. Acad., Covington; now (1853) Prof. in Newton Theol. Seminary. Chil.,
1. *Everett*, b. Ap. 14, d. May 15, 1836.
2. *Frances*, b. Sept. 10, 1837. 3. *Everett Wilson*, b. Feb. 22, 1839.
4. *Juliet*, b. Ap. 14, 1842. 5. *James William*, b. July 14, 1844.

89. 296 (VI.) DAVID MORSE, a farmer, of Haverhill; m., in Methuen, Ap. 12, 1797, REBECCA WHITE. Chil.,

297 1. REBECCA, b. Feb. 7, 1798; d. June, 1824, unm.
298 2. AMELIA ATLEE, b. Dec. 11, 1799; m., Nov. 9, 1831, Rev. EDMUND WORTH, b. Oct. 12, 1809; a Baptist minister, of Concord, N. H. Chil.,
299 1. *Amelia Atlee*, b. Mar. 21, 1833. 2. *Edmund*, b. Ap. 20, 1836.
3. *Harriet*, b. Ap. 12, 1839. 4. A dr., b. and d. Sept., 1841.
5. *Mary Ann Rebecca*, b. Aug. 14, 1843; d. Ap. 2, 1850.
300 3. JOHN HENRY, b. Oct. 22, 1801; m., June 16, 1834, CATHERINE PEARSON MORSE, dr. of Joseph Morse. Chil.,
301 1. *Susan Pearson*, b. Mar. 21, 1835.
302 2. *John Hiram*, b. Mar. 8, 1838.
303 4. RACHEL H., b. Jan. 2, 1804; d. Jan. 25, 1841; m., Dec. 25, 1829, RUFUS K. KNOWLES, of Haverhill. Chil.,
304 1. *Rebecca Morse*, b. Sept. 20, 1829; m., Ap. 27, 1851, *James Bradley*, of Haverhill.
2. *Rufus Allen*, b. Aug. 9, 1831; d. Nov. 2, 1848.
305 3. *John Henry*, b. Mar. 13, 1833. 4. *Charles King*, b. Jan. 2, 1835.
307 5. *Horace Morse*, b. Dec. 7, 1836.
6. *Oliver Morse*, b. June 8, 1839; d. Jan. 10, 1841.
308 5. HORACE TRUEWORTHY, b. July 22, 1806; of Haverhill; m. LOUISA WHITE. In Oct., 1852, he moved with all his family, except David, to Farmington, Iowa. Chil.,
309 1. *Horace*, b. June 5, 1830. 2. *David*, b. Oct. 25, 1831.
311 3. *Rebecca White*, b. May 29, 1833; m., Nov. 27, 1851, *George Washington Ladd*, son of Major John Ladd, of Haverhill.
312 4. *Moses Hazen*, b. Ap. 22, 1837. 5. *Geo. Washington*, b. Sept. 7, 1839.
6. *Harriet Kildreth*, b. May 4, 1841; d. Oct. 6, 1842.
314 7. *Mary White Smith*, b. Ap. 17, 1844. 8. *Elizabeth Ann*, b. Jan. 20, 1846.
316 9. *Samuel Francis Smith*, b. Aug. 21, 1849.
317 6. MARY ANN, b. Jan. 11, 1810; m., July 5, 1830, Dea. WILLIAM BAILEY, b. in Newburyport, Feb. 15, 1794, son of Wm. Bailey. They settled in Clinton, Wayne Co., Penn., where his children were all born. He d. Ap. 19, 1853. Chil.,
1. *Moses White*, b. Mar. 23, 1831; d. Nov. 23, 1839.
318 2. *Ruth Johnson*, b. June 17, 1832; m., May 29, 1849, *William W. Porter*, of Scranton, Penn. She d. Nov. 4, 1852, leaving son Edmund Worth, b. Mar. 1852.
319 3. *Mehitabel Ann*, b. Feb. 16, 1834. 4. *John Marshman*, b. Jan. 28, 1836.
321 5. *Harriet Hildreth*, b. Nov. 11, 1837. 6. *Edgar Smith*, b. Nov. 3, 1839.
323 7. *Mary Jennette*, b. Nov. 8, 1841. 8. *Sylvester North*, b. Nov. 11, 1843.
325 9. *Nathaniel*, b. Ap. 2, 1846. 10. *Charles Wood*, b. Oct. 3, 1849.
327 7. HARRIET HILDRETH, b. Oct. 13, 1813, unm.; now (1853) a Baptist Missionary teacher, at Bankok, Siam.

---

90. 328 (VI.) JOSEPH HAYNES WHITE, studied medicine with Dr. Kittridge, of Andover, and resided successively in Gloucester, Methuen, and Marblehead. He m. MARY BOND, b. Jan. 5, 1775, dr. of Dr. John and Mary (Moulton) White, of Newburyport. She d. in Marblehead, Feb., 1807.

---

1. CAROLINE LITCHFIELD, b. Dec. 31, 1793; d. 1814.
2. JOSEPH HAINES, b. Aug., 1795; d. 1808.
329 3. MARY BOND, b. in Gloucester, Ap. 20, 1798; m., Dec. 6, 1818, Capt. WILLIAM REMICK, a shipmaster, of Newburyport. He d. Sept. 18, 1835. Chil.,
330 1. *Joseph Noyes*, b. Oct. 24, 1819; in mercantile business in Boston, unm.
331 3. *George White*, b. Feb. 28, 1820; m., Oct. 15, 1844, *Sarah C. Ordway*, of W. Newbury. Chil.,
332 1. Mary White, b. June 3, 1844. 2. George Willis, b. Jan. 3, 1849.
334 3. George Mortimer, b. Mar. 23, 1850.
3. *Juliann*, b. Oct. 14, 1823; d. May 8, 1844.
4. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. July 8, 1829; d. Jan. 3, 1838.
335 5. *Caroline White*, b. July 11, 1832.
336 4. ELIZA, b. in Methuen, July 24, 1800; m., Dec. 31, 1819, ELIPHALET CURRIER, a goldsmith, of Haverhill. He d. in 1831, and his wid. m. (2d), Sept. 29, 1839, MOSES MERRILL, Esq., a merchant, of Methuen, s. p. Chil.,
337 1. *Elizabeth White* (Currier), b. Oct. 18, 1822.

2. *Eustace Carey* (Currier), b. July 21, 1825; d. Oct. 6, 1828.
3. *Ann Smith* (Currier), b. Oct. 28, 1828; d. June 6, 1843.

338 5. SALTONSTALL, b. Mar., 1803; of Oxford, Butler Co., O., unm.

339 6. NATHANIEL HAZEN, b. in Marblehead, May 24, 1805; a printer; m., Nov. 20, 1844, MARY SMITH, dr. of Rev. Eli Smith, of Frankfort, Ky. Chil.,

340 1. *Edward Joseph*, b. Oct. 29, 1845.
2. *Henry Kirke*, b. Oct. 25, 1847; d. June 18, 1849.

341 3. *Mary Jane*, b. Nov. 7, 1849.

---

91. 342 (VI.) JOHN PHILLIPS WHITE, m., Ap. 12, 1797, LUCY GUTTERSON, of Pelham, N. H., where he settled. Chil.,

---

343 1. LUCY, b. Mar. 27, 1798; m., in 1822, NATHAN BODWELL, of Methuen, who d. Nov. 20, 1840. Chil.,

344 1. *John White*, b. Feb. 29, 1824; m., Dec. 28, 1848, *Harriet Lovejoy*.
345 2. *Nathan Robinson*, b. Sept. 18, 1828.
346 3. *Josiah White*, b. Nov. 30, 1832. 4. *Christopher Augustus*, b. Jan. 22, 1836.
348 5. *William Justus* (twin), b. Jan. 22, 1836.
6. *Lucy Maria*, b. Feb., d. Jan., 1840.

349 2. JOSIAH GUTTERSON, b. Jan. 18, 1800; m., in Methuen, in 1826, PHEBE GAGE, of Methuen, where he settled. Chil.,

350 1. *John Gage*, b. Jan. 14, 1827.
2. *Henry Wilder*, b. June 13, 1829, d. Mar. 10, 1830.
351 3. *Ellen Augusta*, b. Jan. 6, 1831; m., June 16, 1853, *George A. Mansfield*, of Boston.
4. *Clarimond Elizabeth*, b. Jan. 8, 1834, d. Oct. 18, 1851.

352 3. ELIZABETH, b. Mar. 12, 1802; m., in 1825, WILLIAM SWAN, of Methuen. She d. July 20, 1848. Chil.,

353 1. *Eliza Dinsmore*, b. Ap. 21, 1828. 2. *Harrison White*, b. June 21, 1830.
355 3. *Lucy Jennette*, b. Sept. 16, 1832. 4. *William Francis*, b. Sept. 5, 1835.

357 4. MARY ORNE, b. June 8, 1804; m., in 1833, MOSES MERRILL, of Methuen. She d. Jan. 17, 1839. One child.
1. *Calvin Addison*, b. June 15, d. Dec. 2, 1838.

358 5. MIRA, b. Nov. 14, 1806; m., in 1832, FREDERICK GEORGE, of Haverhill, and settled in Methuen. Chil.,

359 1. *Elmira*, b. June 26, 1835. 2. *Le Baron*, b. Sept. 25, 1837.
361 3. *Ogden*, b. May 4, 1840. 4. *Caroline Elizabeth*, b. Nov. 1, 1842.
5. *Mary Orne White*, b. Oct. 9, 1846, d. Jan. 12, 1847.

363 6. SAMUEL, b. Jan. 28, 1809; m., in 1835, MEHITABEL ROBY, of Sutton, N. H., and settled in Pelham, N. H. She d. in Nov. 1851. Chil.,

364 1. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. Jan. 9, 1836.
365 2. *Sarah Ann*, b. Dec. 3, 1840.

366 7. NANCY SMITH, b. Feb. 9, 1811; m., in 1846, JOHN ADDEN, Jr., of Reading, Mass., s. p.

367 8. ADELINE CUTTER, b. July 24, 1815; m., in 1836, JOSHUA R. BOWERS, of Merrimack. Chil.,

1. *Oscar Dunreath*, b. Sept. 28, 1837, d. Sept. 19, 1848.
368 2. *Harrison Gray Otis*, b. Nov. 8, 1839. 3. *George Francis*, b. Nov. 26, 1841.
370 4. *Frank Edgerly*, b. Nov. 10, 1843.
5. *Sophronia Lucinda*, b. Oct. 4, 1845, d. Ap. 26, 1849.
371 6. *Grace White*, b. Aug. 12, 1847. 7. *Edgar Stanley*, b. Nov. 16, 1849.

373 9. SARAH WILSON, b. Mar. 23, 1819; m., in 1835, WILLIAM EAYRS, of Merrimack, N. H. Chil.,

1. *Otis White*, b. in Nashua, Mar. 1836, d. Oct. 30, 1837.
2. *Onslow Scott*, b. in N., Sept. 30, 1838, d. Feb. 27, 1840.
374 3. *Winslow Phillips*, b. in N., Aug. 31, 1840.
4. *Mariette Foster*, b. in Concord, N. H., Oct. 28, 1843, d. Sept. 29, 1849.
375 5. *De Witt Clinton*, b. in C., Dec. 28, 1846.

---

93. 376 (VI.) Hon. DANIEL APPLETON WHITE, of Salem, grad. Harv. Coll. 1797; tutor 1799–1803; LL.D. 1837; S.H., et A.A.S. He m. (1st), May 24, 1807, at the house of her father-in-law, Dr. Isaac Hurd, Mrs MARY VAN SCHALKWYCK, dr. of the late Dr. Josiah Wilder, of Lancaster, Mass. (a grad. of Yale Coll. 1767)

She d. June 29, 1811, and he m. (2d), in Salem, Aug. 1, 1819, Mrs. ELIZA WETMORE, dr. of William Orne, Esq., late of Salem, merchant. She d. Mar. 27, 1821, and he m. (3d), in Charlestown, Jan. 22, 1824, Mrs. RUTH ROGERS, dr. of Joseph Hurd, Esq., late of Charlestown, merchant. Chil.,

1. MARY ELIZABETH, b. Mar. 27, d. Oct. 8, 1808.

377 2. ELIZABETH AMELIA, b. May 4, 1809; m. in Salem, Sept. 16, 1830, WILLIAM DWIGHT, a lawyer, of Springfield, grad. Harv. Coll. 1825, son of Hon. Jonathan Dwight (grad. Harv. Coll. 1793), of Springfield, Mass. Chil.,

378 1. *William*, b. July 14, 1831, educated at West Point.
379 2. *Wilder*, b. Ap. 23, 1833; grad. Harv. Coll. 1853.
380 3. *Daniel Appleton*, b. Jan. 30, 1836.
381 4. *Howard*, b. Oct. 29, 1837. 5. *Thomas*, b. Oct. 5, 1840, d. Sept. 1, 1841.
382 6. *Charles Trowbridge*, b. May 5, 1842. 7. *Chapman*, b. Ap. 30, 1844.

384 3. MARY WILDER, b. Dec. 12, 1810; m., in Salem, Oct. 21, 1835, CALEB FOOTE, Esq., editor of the Salem Gazette. He has been member of Mass. Legislature, and of the Executive Council. Chil.,

1. *Eliza Dwight*, b. July 20, 1836, d. Sept. 3, 1837.
385 2. *Henry Wilder*, b. June 2, 1838.
3. *William Orne White*, b. Mar. 31, 1841, d. Sept. 29, 1842.
4. *Martha West*, b. Mar. 20, d. May 15, 1842.
386 5. *Mary Wilder*, b. Aug. 20, 1843. 6. *Arthur William*, b. Mar. 5, 1853.

(By 2d wife.)

388 4. WILLIAM ORNE, b. Feb. 12, 1821, grad. Harv. Coll. 1840; at the Theological School, Camb., 1845; was ordained in West Newton, Mass., Nov. 22, 1848, and installed Oct. 1, 1851, in Keene, N. H., where he now resides. He m., in Springfield, Mass., Sept. 25, 1848, MARGARET ELIZABETH HARDING, dr. of Chester Harding, artist, then of Springfield, now of Boston, s. p.

(By 3d wife.)

389 5. HENRY ORNE, b. Dec. 6, 1824; grad. Harv. Coll. 1843; M.D. Univ. Penn.; M.M.S.S., unm.
6. FRANCIS HIGGINSON, b. Aug. 29, 1826, d. Ap. 8, 1827.
7. CHARLES HAZEN, b. Oct. 22, 1827, d. next day.

---

95. 390 (VI.) TRUEWORTHY WHITE, of Methuen; m., in 1802, FANNY BODWELL, dr. of Park and Sarah Bodwell. Chil.,

391 1. STEPHEN FAIRFIELD, b. Jan. 21, 1803; m., Nov. 22, 1832, REBECCA STEVENS, dr. of David K. and Sally W. Stevens. Chil.,

392 1. *Sarah Stevens*, b. in Lowell, Dec. 16, 1833.
393 2. *Mary Jane*, b. in L., Ap. 19, 1835. 3. *Eliza Dean*, b. in L., Jan. 25, 1837.
395 4. *John Appleton*, b. in Methuen, May 5, 1840.
396 5. *Hattie Augusta*, b. in M., Oct. 2, 1845. 6. *Anna Maria*, b. in M., Feb. 19, 1847.

398 2. REBECCA, b. Nov. 14, 1804; m., Dec. 1, 1831, GEORGE PERKINS, of Newburyport.
399 1. *George*, b. Aug. 6, 1832. 2. *Rebecca White*, b. Dec. 21, 1835.
401 3. *Daniel Appleton White*, b. Nov. 12, 1837.
4. *Stephen Marston*, b. Dec. 3, 1839, d. Nov. 28, 1840.
402 5. *Elizabeth White*, b. Aug. 17, 1841. 6. *Fanny White*, b. Nov. 24, 1843.
404 7. *Charles Bodwell*, b. Oct. 12, 1845.

3. FANNY, b. Nov. 17, 1806, d. Ap. 1807.

405 4. TRUEWORTHY, b. May 11, 1808; of Methuen; m. (1st), Sept. 5, 1831, SARAH ANN MANSUR, dr. of John and Martha M., of Salem, N. H. She d. July 5, 1840, and he m. (2d), Sept. 7, 1845, LISETTE HUTCHINSON, dr. of Royal and Abigail H., of Milford, N. H. Chil.,

406 1. *Sarah Ann*, b. Feb. 13, 1833. 2. *Juliette*, b. Jan. 2, 1835.

408 5. FANNY, b. June 1, 1810. 6. JOHN, b. May 30, 1812, d. Oct. 28, 1838.

410 7. DANIEL APPLETON, b. Ap. 15, 1815; of Lawrence, Mass.; m., Oct. 21, 1851, CYNTHIA A. JONES, of New York.

1. *Ella Appleton*, b. Mar. 17, 1853.

411 8. CHARLES BODWELL, b. Sept. 6, 1818.
412 9. ELIZA, b Ap. 1, 1821; m., Nov. 8, 1847, NATHANIEL R. WINDER, of Newburyport.

1. *John White*, b. Sept. 1, 1850.

413 10. ANDREW JACKSON, b. Sept. 1, 1829; of Methuen; m., in 1851, CATHERINE EMERSON, dr. of Jacob and Lois E., of Pelham, N. H.
1. *Frank Edward*, b. Ap. 21, 1852.

---

111. 414 (VI.) JAMES WHITE, of Boston until 1816, when he moved to Hampden, Me., and engaged in agriculture. He m. (1st), ABIGAIL CONVERSE, dr. of Amasa Converse, of Marlboro, N. H. She d. Sept. 27, 1803, aged 32, and he m. (2d), Oct. 15, 1804, Mrs. SUSAN RAND, b. Sept. 18, 1780, dr. of Wait Atwood, of Plymouth, Mass. He d. in 1852, aged 78. Chil.,

1. STILMAN, b. Sept. 10, 1800, d. Aug. 24, 1835.
2. NABBY [Abigail], b. July 21, 1803, d. Sept. 22, 1805.

415 3. SALLY (twin), b. July 21, 1803; m., Ap. 29, 1823, THOMAS P. STETSON, a farmer, of Hampden, Me., b. Feb. 1, 1797, son of Simeon Stetson, Esq., of Washington, N. H. Chil.,

416 1. *John*, b. Ap. 4, 1825. 2. *James White*, b. Mar. 14, 1829.
418 3. *Simeon*, b. Ap. 17, 1832. 4. *Stilman White*, b. Aug. 29, 1834.

(By 2d wife.)

420 4. JAMES, b. Aug. 20, 1805, a clothier, in Hampden, Me., where he d., Sept. 30, 1828, aged 23. He m., Mar. 28, 1827, DEBORAH THOMAS, who d. Jan. 30, 1837, leaving one son.

421 5. CHARLES AUSTIN, b. Dec. 19, 1806; a merchant, of Boston, residing in Roxbury; m., July 15, 1829, ANN EATON, dr. of Nathan Eaton. Chil., 1. *Charles A.* 2. *James Cushing*. 3. *William Augustus*. 4. *Caroline Davis*. 5. *Frances Anne*. 6. *Henry Theodore*. 7. *John Earle*. 8. *Edward Peters*. 9. *Marion Simmons*. 10. *Alice Goodrich*.

422 6. SUSAN RAND, b. July 12, 1808; m., Aug. 13, 1835, JOHN L. PLUMMER, a merchant, of Boston, residing in Rox., b. Nov. 11, 1811, son of Nathaniel Plummer, of Bowdoin, Me. Chil.,
1. *Susan Augusta*, b. in Bangor, Me., June 16, 1838.
2. *John Franklin*, b. in Boston, Oct. 2, 1840.
3. *Charles Henry*, b. in Rox., Oct. 28, 1842, d. Oct. 27, 1845.
4. *Susan White*, b. in R., Oct. 12, 1844, d. Nov. 17, 1845.
5. *Albert Turner*, b. in R., Ap. 13, 1846.
6. *Elizabeth White*, b. in R., Mar. 5, 1848.

423 7. THOMAS ATWOOD, b. Dec. 29, 1810; a merchant, of Bangor, Me.; m., Aug. 16, 1832, LOUISA B. HARTWELL, dr. of Rev. Jonas Hartwell. Chil.,
1. *Thomas B.*, b. Aug. 4, d. Sept. 10, 1833.
2. *Ellen L.*, b. Ap. 28, 1835, d. Feb. 23, 1839.
3. *Frances M.*, b. Jan. 8, 1837. 4. *Cornelia F.*, b. Mar. 10, 1839.
5. *Edward H.*, b. June 16, 1841. 6. *Thomas Herbert*, b. Oct. 5, 1843.
7. *Susan Louisa*, b. Nov. 22, 1845. 8. *Alice*, b. Sept. 5, 1848.

424 8. WILLIAM AUGUSTUS, b. Feb. 28, 1813; a merchant, of Boston, residing in Roxbury; m., June 3, 1836, LUCY JACKSON. Chil.,
1. *William White*, b. Feb. 28, 1837. 2. *Henry*, b. May 15, 1839.
3. *Harrison*, b. Ap. 30, 1841. 4. *Augustus*, b. Ap. 22, 1843.
5. *Lucy J.*, b. May 17, 1844, d. Ap. 11, 1845.
6. *Louisa*, b. July 21, 1846.

426 9. JOSEPH CURTIS, b. Dec. 12, 1814; a merchant, of Bangor, Me.; m., Sept. 8, 1835, MARY ANN GARNSEY, dr. of Benjamin Garnsey. Chil.,
1. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. July 16, 1838. 2. *Isaac Davis*, b. Aug. 7, 1840.
3. *George Boardman*, b. Aug. 17, 1842. 4. *Ellen*, b. Nov. 7, 1843.
5. *Joseph Curtis*, b. Aug. 25, 1845. 6. *Henrietta Shuck*, b. Aug. 27, 1847.

427 10. HEMAN LINCOLN, b. Nov. 4, 1822; a merchant, of Boston, residing in Roxbury; m., July 21, 1845, LUCY M. DUNBAR, dr. of Rev. Duncan Dunbar. Chil.,
1. *Katherine Louisa*, b. Nov. 4, 1846, d. Mar. 15, 1847.
2. *Mary Dunbar*, b. Jan. 21, 1849.

11. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, b. Aug. 19, 1825, d. Dec. 19, 1827.

---

132. 430 (VI.) Hon. BAILEY BARTLETT, of Haverhill, b. Jan. 27, 1750, son of Edwin Bartlett, of Haverhill; m., Nov. 21, 1786, PEGGY WHITE. He d. Sept. 9, 1830, and she d. Oct. 15, 1831. He was Rep. of Haverhill, 1783; State Senator from

Essex Co., 1789; and in July of that year, Gov. Hancock appointed him High Sheriff of that County, which office he held, with the exception of a few months (from Dec. 5, 1811, to June 20, 1812, under Gov. Gerry), until his decease. In 1812, he was elected County Treasurer. He was a member of the Convention that adopted the Constitution of the United States, and of that which revised the Constitution of Massachusetts, in 1820. He was a member of Congress, for Essex District, 1797 to 1801; was a candidate for Presidential elector in 1804, and he was elected to that office in 1828. He had 15 children, of whom 13 arrived to middle age, and 4 survived him, viz.:

431 1. Anna Bailey, b. Aug. 24, 1787; m., May 5, 1817, Hon. William Jarvis, formerly of Boston, latterly of Wethersfield, Vt. She was his 2d wife. Chil.,

432 1. *Ann Eliza*, b. June 30, 1818; m., Sept. 11, 1844, Hon. *Samuel Dinsmore*, of Keene, N. H. (son of Gov. Samuel Dinsmore); grad. Dart. Coll., 1814; Gov. of New Hampshire. She d. July 17, 1849.

433 1. William Jarvis, b. Ap. 17, 1846. 2. Samuel, b. Aug. 26, 1847.

435 2. *Harriet Bartlett*, b. Feb. 8, 1820; m., Aug. 9, 1843, Rev. *Jonas De Forest Richards*, grad. Dart. Coll., 1836; tutor in Marietta Coll.; afterwards pastor of a church in Chester, N. H. Chil.,

1. William Jarvis, b. June 11, 1844; d. Oct. 21, 1849.

436 2. Jonas De Forest, b. Aug. 6, 1846. 3. Anna Bartlett, b. Ap. 18, 1849.

438 4. Jarvis, b. Sept. 10, 1852.

439 3. *Charles S.*, b. Aug. 21, 1821.

4. *William*, b. Mar. 9, 1823; d. Aug. 14, 1825.

440 5. *Thomas Jefferson* (afterwards named *William*), b. Sept. 4, 1824; d. Jan. 1, 1842.

441 6. *Sarah*, b. July 20, 1826; m., Oct. 30, 1848, *Samuel G. Jarvis*, Jr., M.D., of Claremont, N. H., son of Samuel G. Jarvis, M.D., late of Claremont. Chil.,

1. William, b. Sept. 16, 1849. 2. Leonard, b. Aug. 1, 1852.

442 7. *Margaret* (twin), b. July 20, 1826; d. July 6, 1847.

8. *Catherine*, b. Mar. 16, d. Ap. 11, 1830.

443 9. *Louisa Bartlett*, b. May 29, 1835.

444 2. Eliza, b. Mar. 1, 1789; m., Aug. 31, 1808, Joseph E. Sprague, Esq. She d. Ap. 16, 1817. [See [259], p. 505, and Part II.]

445 3. Margaret, b. Aug. 29, 1790; m., Nov. 5, 1819, Dr. Rufus Longley, of Haverhill, M.B. Dart. Coll., 1811; M.M.S.S. Chil.,

446 1. *Margaret*, b. Dec. 22, 1820; d. Oct., 1842. 2. *Wm. Rufus*, b. Dec. 26, 1822.

447 3. *James*, b. Oct., 1824. 4. *Caroline*, b. Aug., 1826.

4. Harriet, b. Mar. 9, 1792; d. Jan. 29, 1820.

449 5. Sarah Leonard, b. Mar. 3, 1793; m., May 3, 1819, Joseph E. Sprague, Esq., whose 1st wife was her sister Eliza, q. v.

450 6. Bailey, b. Oct. 20, 1794; of Lawrence, has been Deputy Sheriff; m., June 20, 1843, Caroline Lyman, of Hopkinton. Chil.,

451 1. *Abba Maria*, b. Mar. 14, 1844. 2. *Catherine*, b. Mar. 12, 1848.

453 7. Catherine, b. Nov. 15, 1795; m., Oct. 20, 1847, Hon. John Meacham, of Castleton, Vt.; Judge of Probate. His first wife was Sarah White. [130.]

454 8. Edwin, b. Dec. 22, 1796; a wealthy merchant, of N. York, residing in Tarrytown; m., in Portland, Mar. 3, 1832, Caroline E. Harrod, of P., s. p.

9. Mary, b. Aug. 10, 1799; d. Mar. 11, 1802.

455 10. Abbey Osgood, b. May 7, 1801; m. Rev. Moses Kimball; (?) grad. Dart. Coll., 1826; minister at Ascutneyville, Vt., s. p.

456 11. Charles Leonard, b. Aug. 15, 1802; formerly of Haverhill, and Cashier of the Merrimack Bank; now a prosperous merchant, of Boston, but having his residence in Winthrop; m., in 1833, Harriet, dr. of Hiram Plummer, of Haverhill. Chil.,

457 1. *Eliza Plummer*, b. in H., May 1, 1838. 2. *Wm. Frances*, b. June 6, 1840.

459 3. *Anna De Wolf*, b. Feb. 7, 1842. 4. *Harriet Louisa*, b. Aug. 7, 1844.

461 5. *Fanny*, b. May 29, 1849. 6. *Edith*, b. in Boston, Mar. 4, 1852.

463 12. Mary Augusta, b. Aug. 6, 1804; m., Oct. 5, 1830, Hon. John Tenney; grad. Dart. Coll., 1824; a lawyer, of Methuen; Rep. and Senator, in Mass. Legislature, and member of the Executive Council. She d. Ap. 8, 1853. Chil.,

1. *Margaret Bartlett*, b. Nov. 5, 1831; d. Aug. 28, 1839.

464 2. *Edward Jarvis*, b. Sept. 20, 1833; grad. Harv. Coll., 1853.

465 3. *Eliza Sprague*, b. July 26, 1835. 4. *Mary Augusta*, b. Aug. 5, 1837.
13. Frederica Augusta, b. July 29, d. Aug. 16, 1805.
467 14. Francis, b. Oct. 26, 1806; m., July, 1837, Caroline E. Kneeland, of Westford. He d. Sept. 21, 1848, leaving one child.
468 1. *Sarah Augusta*, b. 1838.
469 15. Louisa Amelia, b. Oct. 17, 1809; m., Nov. 20, 1831, Oliver Carlton; grad. Dart. Coll., 1824; Master of the Grammar School in Salem. She d. June 28, 1840. Chil.,
1. *Edwin Bartlett*, b. Nov. 21, 1832; d. Nov. 19, 1851.
2. *Wm. Jarvis*, b. May 12, 1835. 3. *Joseph George Sprague*, b. Aug. 10, 1837.
4. *Mary Louisa*, b. Oct. 16, 1838.

PHILLIPS [41], APP. II.—ABBOT.

1 (IV.) Capt. GEORGE ABBOT, of Andover (b. Dec. 22, 1692, son of Capt. George and Dorcas (Graves) Abbot, and grandson of George and Hannah (Chandler) Abbot, of Andover); m., 1721, MARY PHILLIPS [Phillips, 41]. He lived with his father on the old homestead. He d. Mar. 17, 1768, in his 76th year, and his wid. d. Oct. 5, 1785, aged 91. [See Reg. of Abbot Family, pp. 1, 22, 25, &c.]

2 1. Mary, b. Mar. 12, 1722–3; d. Aug. 8, 1798; m. Stephen Abbot.
3 2. George, b. Dec. 14, 1724; d. Dec. 26, 1775; lived with his father on the homestead; was a Colonel, and Justice of the Peace. He m., 1747, Hannah Lovejoy, who d. Sept. 7, 1813, aged 89. Chil.,
4 1. *George*, b. Feb. 9, 1748; d. Oct. 5, 1784; of Salem; m. *Priscilla Manning*.
5 2. *Hannah*, b. Oct. 25, 1749; d. May 27, 1784; m. 1773, *Joseph Ballard*. 2 sons and 2 drs.
3. *Mary*, b. and d. 1751.
6 4. *Mary*, b. June 9, 1753; d. Aug. 17, 1820; m. Dea. *Joseph Poor*, of Danvers. Chil.,
7 1. Joseph, father of Ebenezer Poor; grad. Dart. Coll., 1818; minister of the 2d church in Beverly.
8 2. Mary. 3. Hannah. 4. Enoch. 5. Sally. 6. Nathan.
13 7. Daniel; grad. Dart. Coll., 1811, S.T.D.; Missionary of the A. B. C. Foreign Miss. in Ceylon, and President of Batticota College; d. 1855.
14 8. Martha. 9. George A. 10. Nancy.
17 5. *Elizabeth*, b. July 10, 1755; d. Aug. 18, 1821; m. *Samuel Lummus*, of Hamilton, Mass. 8 children.
18 6. *John Lovejoy*, b. Ap. 12, 1757; d. Nov., 1837; a magistrate; lived on his father's homestead. He m. *Phebe*, dr. of Nehemiah Abbot. She d. Oct., 1825, aged 62. Chil.,
19 1. John L., b. Nov. 29, 1783; grad. Harv. Coll., 1805; Librarian 1811–13; minister of the first church in Boston; d. Oct. 14, 1814; m. Elizabeth B. Warland.
20 2. George, b. Ap. 25, 1785; d. Oct. 21, 1822; a Captain; lived with his father on the homestead; m. Ruth Dixon. Chil.,
1. Margaret W., b. Feb. 9, 1811; d. Aug. 25, 1813.
2. George, b. Oct. 4, 1813; d. Ap., 1829.
3. Mary Wood, b. Nov. 26, 1815. 4. Elizabeth, b. Nov. 15, 1817.
5. John, b. Mar. 26, 1820; d. Jan. 14, 1821.
6. John L., b. Mar. 9, 1822.
24 3. Samuel, b. June 29, 1787; a merchant, of Charlestown, Mass.; m. Lucretia Fowle. Chil.,
1. Ann M. 2. Lucretia. 3. Sarah. 4. Samuel.
28 4. Phebe, b. June 15, 1789; d. 1811.
5. Lydia Clark, b. July 10, 1791; d. Mar. 16, 1796.
29 6. Hannah, b. Feb. 19, 1793; m. E. L. Herrick, Esq., of Rockford, Ill.
1. Phebe A. 2. John W. 3. Elijah L. 4. Edward. 5. Hannah.
6. George. 7. Sarah. 8. Martha. 9. Samuel.
7. William L., b. Jan. 6, 1795; d. Mar. 27, 1796.
30 8. Sarah K., b. July 7, 1797; m. (1st) Hezekiah Hull, of La. She m. (2d) Sidney Hull, of N. Haven, Conn.

9. William, b. Dec. 16, 1799; of Charlestown; m. (1st) Amelia Hull, and m. (2d) E. M. Bradley.

7. *Samuel*, b. and d. July, 1759.

8. *Samuel*, b. July 19, 1760; d. May 8, 1792; grad. Harv. Coll., 1784; a merchant, of Saco, Me.; m. *Mary Cutts*. Chil.,
1. Samuel Phillips, d. 1813. 2. Thomas Cutts, d. young.

9. *Sally*, b. Oct. 3, 1762; m. *Nehemiah Abbot*, who d. Dec. 30, 1823, s. p.
☞ She is the founder of the Abbot Female Academy, of Andover.

10. *Martha*, b. Oct. 17, 1764; d. Sept. 15, 1798; m. *John Jenks*, of Salem.
1. Priscilla. 2. Martha. 3. Hannah.

11. *Dorcas*, b. Dec. 18, 1766; d. Mar. 15, 1841; m. Dea. *John Holt*, of Greenfield. Chil.,
1. Dorcas, b. Jan. 12, 1793; m. Dea. Peter Pevey.
2. Sarah, b. Mar. 10, 1795; m. F. Duncklee.
3. Hannah, b. Sept. 15, 1797; d. Nov. 10, 1821.
4. John, b. Aug. 9, 1799; a deacon; m. Phebe Holt.
5. Tamezin, b. Nov. 23, 1803. 6. Phebe, b. Jan. 29, 1806.
7. Martha, b. Ap. 24, 1808; m. Arnold Hutchinson.
8. ——, b. Ap. 2, 1811; d. June 20, 1830.

12. *Tamezin*, b. Jan. 14, 1769; m. *William Appleton*, of Salem.

3. ELIZABETH, b. Sept. 14, 1726; d. Jan. 7, 1727.

4. ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 5, 1727; m. (1st) BENJAMIN ABBOT, of Hollis. She m. (2d) J. POLLARD, of Westford. She m. (3d) Capt. JOSIAH BOWERS, of Billerica.

5. SARAH, b. Jan. 14, 1730; d. Dec. 26, 1797; m., 1757, Rev. NATHAN HOLT, of Danvers; grad. Harv. Coll., 1757; d. 1792. Chil.,
1. *Sarah*, b. Oct. 29, 1758; d. Sept. 17, 1841; m., 1778, *William Frost*, of Andover. 6 sons and 6 daughters.
2. *Mary*, b. Oct. 3, 1761; m. ROBERT ENDICOTT, of Beverly, who d. Mar. 6, 1819, aged 63. 4 sons and 1 daughter.
3. *Hannah*, b. May 11, 1769; m., 1793, Rev. *Peter Holt*, b. in Andover, Mass., June 12, 1763; grad. Harv. Coll., 1790; of Epping, N. H., from 1793 to Ap., 1821, afterwards of Peterboro. 4 sons and 3 daughters.

6. SAMUEL, b. Feb. 25, 1732. He was a merchant, of Boston, from 1753 to the commencement of the Revolution; when, being a whig, he moved his goods from Boston, sold them, received much of his pay in paper money, which he loaned to the government. He kept his government securities and funded them. By doing this, by his prudence in business, and by his frugal habits, his property continued to accumulate, until it amounted to a large estate. He m. wid. SARAH KNEELAND. He d. Ap. 12, 1812, s. p., aged 80, and his wid. d. Feb. 16, 1816, aged 89. Besides many smaller benefactions, he established and endowed a Professorship in Andover Theol. Seminary; and by his Will, after making legacies to his near relations, he made that Institution his residuary legatee, which residuary legacy amounted to about one hundred thousand dollars.

7. HANNAH, b. Dec. 14, 1733; d. Mar. 26, 1820; m. WILLIAM FOSTER. Chil.,
1. *Hannah*, b. June 20, 1756; m. Capt. *Timothy Rogers*, of Tewksbury. Chil.,
1. Timothy Foster, b. Mar. 16, 1781; grad. Harv. Coll., 1802; ordained in Bernardston, Sept. 20, 1809; d. 1847.
2. *William*, b. June 1, 1758; d. Aug. 20, 1843; m. *Sally Kimball*.
3. *Mary*, b. July 21, 1763; m. *Timothy Ballard*, s. p.
4. *Sally*, b. Sept. 9, 1765; m. *Joseph Brown*, of Tewksbury.

PHILLIPS [43½], APPENDIX III.—JEWITT.

1 (IV.) Rev. DAVID JEWITT,* of Rowley, Mass., b. June 10, 1714, grad. Harv. Coll. 1736, ordained pastor of the Second Church in New London (now Montville), Conn., Oct. 3, 1739; d. June 6, 1783, aged 69. Before going to New London, he was employed as a missionary to the Mohegans, and acquired the favor of the sachem and tribe. "No minister in the country stood higher among his own flock, or in the esteem of his brethren, than Mr. Jewitt. He was a man of dignified deportment, rigorous in discipline, but very fervent in his preaching, and uniformly assiduous in his calling." [Caulkins' History of New London, p. 434] He was a chaplain in the army in 1756, often afterwards in the French War, and in the Revolution. He m. PATIENCE PHILLIPS [43½]. She d. in 1773, and he m. (2d), MARY ——, s. p. In the church record, he says: "I was recommended to this church from the Church of Christ, in Rowley, the Rev. Mr. Jewitt, Pastor." "My wife, Patience, was recommended from the church in Salem, Mr. Fisk, Pastor." The tradition is, that he became engaged to Miss Phillips while he was a student of theology; that he was very ill, and she, being a member of the same family, nursed him so kindly and assiduously as to produce a life-long and loving attachment between them. The tradition of the origin of this attachment has been preserved in his parish, to account for his marrying a lady born with only one hand, and about ten years older than himself. His Will, dated a short time before his decease, mentions his wife Mary; son David Hibbert Jewitt, and my gr. chil., David, Charles, Elizabeth, and Sarah Jewitt; "my dear son-in-law, Elisha Porter, Esq., of Hadley," and my gr. chil., Samuel and Sarah Porter. This New London branch have changed the ancient orthography *Jewett* to *Jewitt*. [See Hist. of Rowley, and Catalogue of Harv. College.] Chil.,

4. 2 1. SARAH, b. Aug. 25, 1741; m. ELISHA PORTER, Esq., of Hadley.
28. 3 2. DAVID HIBBERT, b. Aug. 21, 1745; a physician, of New London.

---

2. 4 (V.) Col. ELISHA PORTER, Esq, b. Feb. 9, 1742; grad. Harv. Coll. 1761, High Sheriff of Hampshire Co., Mass.; m. (1st), May 13, 1762, SARAH JEWITT. She d. Ap. 5, 1775, and he m. (2d), Mar. 19, 1778, ABIGAIL PHILLIPS [102], of Boston. She d. Mar. 2, 1791, s. p., and he d. May 29, 1796. Chil.,

5 1. SARAH, b. Ap. 29, 1763, d. Mar. 19, 1831; m., Oct. 7, 1781, DAVID HILLHOUSE, a merchant. Chil.,
6 1. *Mary*, m. —— *Shepherd*. Numerous children.
7 2. *Sarah*, m. —— *Gilbert*, of Washington, Ga. Both d.
8 1. Sarah, m. Adam Leopold Alexander, of Washington, Wilkes Co., Ga.
9 3. *Daniel Kellogg*.
10 4. *David Porter*, a planter, of Washington, Ga.; m. twice, and d. s. p.
11 5. *Thomas*. 6. *William*. 7. *Caroline Sophia*.
12 2. SAMUEL, b. Ap. 15, 1765; a general and a farmer; m., Oct. 26, 1786, LUCY HUBBARD, b. Feb. 28, 1764. He d. Ap. 23, 1841, and she d. Jan. 23, 1848. Chil.,
13 1. *Margaret*, b. Feb. 9, 1787; m., Oct. 11, 1810, Rev. *Seth Smith*, b. July 4, 1785; grad. Yale Coll. 1803; settled in Genoa, N. Y., where he d., Jan. 1849. Chil.,
1. Margaret, b. Feb. 1813, d. young.
14 2. Margaret, b. May 21, 1815, d. Dec. 28, 1849; m, Sept. 18, 1842, Isaac Peck, a farmer. Chil.,
15 1. Harriet, b. Oct. 11, 1843, d. 1844. 2. Samuel, b. May 13, 1845.

* (I.) MAXIMILIAN JEWETT, of Rowley, adm. freeman May, 1640. Rep. 1641, and sixteen years afterwards, was living in 1682. By wife SARAH, he had one son, *Ezekiel*, b. 1643, and six daughters.
(II.) EZEKIEL JEWETT (son of Maximilian), adm. freeman May, 1669; a Deacon: Rep. of Rowley, 1690; d. Sept. 2, 1723, aged 80. He m. FAITH PARROT, and had 6 sons, viz., 1. *Francis*. b. 1665. 2. *Thomas*, b. 1666. 3. *Ezekiel*, b. 1669. 4. *Maximilian*, b. 1672. 5. *Nathaniel*, b. 1681. 6. *Stephen*, b. 1683; and three daughters.
(III.) STEPHEN JEWETT, of Rowley (son of Ezekiel), m. (1st), July 12, 1708, PRISCILLA JEWETT. She d. Dec. 28, 1722, and he m (2d), Nov. 23, 1725, LYDIA ROGERS. Chil.,
1. *Phebe*, b. Nov. 2, 1709. 2. *Eliphalet*, b. Jan. 22, 1711–12.
3. *David*, b. June 10, 1714; grad. Harv. Coll. 1736; minister of N. London.
4. *Daniel* (twin), b. June 10, 1714. 5. *Solomon*, b. Sept. 2, 1716. 6. *Rebecca*, b. Feb. 1, 1718–19.
7. *Elizabeth*, b. June 17, 1721.
(By 2d wife, Lydia.)
8. *Priscilla*, b. June 30, 1727.

17 3. Harriet Adeline, b. Nov. 3, 1847. 4. Edward Smith, b. Dec. 8, 1849, d. 1852.
3. Lydia, b. Ap. 14, 1817, d. June 29, 1841.
4. Eliza Bradshaw, b. Aug. 1, 1819, d. Sept. 1838.
5. Lucy, b. Aug. 3, 1821, d. Feb. 22, 1844.
6. Julia, b. Aug. 11, 1823. 7. Abigail, b. Ap. 7, 1825.
8. Harriet, b. Feb. 1827, d. 1839. 9. Susan Hubbard, b. Nov. 9, 1828.
18 2. *Abigail*, b. Oct. 18, 1788.
19 3. *Lucy*, b. Ap. 13, 1791; m., Nov. 11, 1812, Dea. *Nathaniel Coolidge*, a merchant. [Coolidge, 267, and Part II.] She d. June, 1825, and he d. Ap., 1835. Chil.,
1. Samuel, b. Sept. 1814, d. 1816. 2. Sarah Porter, b. 1818, d. 1840.
3. Lucy, b. 1822, d. 1826. 4. John Baldwin, b. May, 1825, d. soon.
20 4. *Elisha*, b. May 22, 1794. 5. *Polly*, b. Ap. 4, 1796, d. Dec. 13, 1847.
21 6. *Pamela*, b. May 7, 1797; m., Dec. 5, 1822, *Dudley Smith*, a merchant, b. Nov. 6, 1793. Chil.,
1. Samuel Porter, b. June 26, 1824, d. Aug. 16, 1825.
2. Lucy, b. Sept. 18, 1826, d. Aug. 16, 1828.
3. Dudley Porter, b. Aug. 21, d. Oct. 29, 1828.
22 4. John Porter, b. Oct. 11, 1829, grad. Amh. Coll. 1849; a lawyer, of Chicago.
23 5. Sarah Hillhouse, b. Aug. 7, 1831. 6. Abby Phillips, b. Aug. 26, 1833.
25 7. Clarissa Alexander, b. Jan. 11, 1836.
26 8. Lucy Coolidge, b. May 8, 1839.
27 9. Samuel Dudley, b. May 30, 1843.
7. *Sarah Jewitt*, b. Jan. 15, 1800, d. Sept. 3, 1804.
8. *Samuel Phillips*, b. Feb. 16, d. Sept. 11, 1802.
9. *Eliza*, b. July 18, 1803, d. May 29, 1804.
10. *Samuel Phillips*, b. Mar. 22, 1806, d. Aug. 6, 1829.
3. DAVID, b. June 13, 1767, drowned June 8, 1775.
4. MARY, b. Ap. 8, 1769. 5. LUCY, b. Oct. 18, 1770.
6. PATIENCE, b. Ap. 19, 1773; all d. in infancy.

---

3. 28 (V.) Dr. DAVID HIBBARD JEWITT, educated at Cambridge, without proceeding to a degree; studied medicine with Dr. E. A. Holyoke, and settled in New London, N. Parish (now Montville), Conn. He m., in Aug. 1769, PATIENCE BULKLEY, b. Ap. 23, 1749, dr. of Major Charles and Ann (Latimer) Bulkley, of Colchester, Conn., gr. dr. of Rev. John and Patience (Prentice) Bulkley, first minister of Colchester, and a gr. granddr. of Rev. Gershom and Sarah (Chauncy) Bulkley, 2d minister of New London, afterwards of Wethersfield. Dr. Jewitt served as a surgeon in the Am. Army during most of the Revolutionary War. He d. in his native town, Ap. 26, 1814, and the next year his family moved to Wilkesbarre, Penn., where his wid. Patience d., Feb. 1830. Children, all b. in N. Parish of N. London.

---

1. PATIENCE, b. Sept. 1770, d. aged 7 yrs. 4 m.
29 2. DAVID, b. June 17, 1772, "a man of uncommon powers of body and mind," and imbued with the romantic, adventurous disposition of a knight-errant. He read law with Gov. Griswold, but early entered the U. S. Navy, and soon attained the rank of Captain. In the French War, of 1798, he commanded the ship Trumbull, of 18 or 20 guns, and sent home several prizes. He became disgusted with what he considered the maltreatment of the Government, and, after the reduction of the American Navy, in 1801, he enlisted in the service of the Buenos Ayrean Government, and served in it until its independence was established. After this, he enlisted in the service of Don Pedro, Emperor of Brazil, and was, it is said, the first to raise for him the flag of independence. He was second in command when Lord Cochrane was Admiral of the Brazilian Navy. About 1827, he was sent to New York by the Emperor of Brazil, to contract for and oversee the building of, two ships of war for that government. While in N. York, he m., in the autumn of 1827, Mrs. ELIZA M'TIERS, dr. of Alderman Augustine H. Lawrence, of New York. He returned to Rio Janeiro, where he d., in July, 1842, and his wid. survived him only a few months. Chil.,
30 1. *Augustin David Lawrence*, b. in Wilkesbarre, Jan. 12, 1830, grad. Williams

Coll. 1852, now (1854), mem. of Theol. Sem., Princeton. After the decease of his father, he lived in the family of his uncle, Judge Collins, of Wilkesbarre, his testamentary guardian.

3. ANNA. 4. CHARLES BULKLEY; both d. in infancy.

31 5. CHARLES, b. June 9, 1777; attained the rank of Lieut. in U. S. Navy, but his health failed in early life, and in 1816 he went to Wilkesbarre, where he d., Feb. 14, 1825, unm.

32 6. ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 9, 1780; m., in Wilkesbarre, Penn., Mar. 31, 1814, PHINEAS WALLER, a farmer, of Wyoming, Luzerne Co., Penn., b. 1773, son of Nathan and Elizabeth (Weeks) Waller. Both are now (1854) living. Chil.,

33 1. *David Jewett*, b. Jan. 16, 1815, grad. Williams Coll. 1834; at Princeton Theol. Sem. 1837; ordained and installed pastor of the Presbyterian Church in Bloomsburg, Penn., May, 1839. He m., May 23, 1839, *Julia*, youngest dr. of Levi and Hannah (Hopkins) Ellmaker, of Philadelphia. Chil.,

34 1. Hannah Ellmaker, b. Aug. 30, 1840.
2. Elizabeth, b. in Philadelphia, Mar. 14, d. July 19, 1842.
3. Maria Louisa, b. May 29, 1843, d. Feb. 28, 1844.
4. Harriet, b. Nov. 16, 1844, d. June 13, 1845.

35 5. David Jewett, b. June 17, 1846.
6. William Patterson, b. Jan. 20, d. Ap. 22, 1848.

36 7. Levi Ellmaker, b. July 16, 1851.

37 8. George Phillips, b. Ap. 2, 1854.

38 2. *Harriet Maria*, b. Feb. 10, 1817; unm.

39 3. *Charles Phillips*, b. Aug. 7, 1819; two years a student of Williams College, two years teacher of an Acad. in Bloomsburg, Penn.; studied law with Judge Collins, and settled in Honesdale, Penn.; m., Ap. 3, 1845, *Harriet Ward Stone*, dr. of Henry W. and Catherine (Niven) Stone. Chil.,

40 1. Elizabeth Jewett, b. June 10, 1846.

41 4. *George Grant*, b. May 3, 1821; grad. Williams Coll. 1844; studied law with Judge Collins, and settled in Honesdale, Penn.

5. *Martha Hannah*, b. Feb. 12, 1825, d. Ap. 14, 1826.

42 7. SARAH, b. Oct. 8, 1782.

43 8. GEORGE, b. May 22, 1785; a merchant, at Tunkhannock; d. in Wilkesbarre, Nov. 2, 1816, unm.

44 9. ANN, b. July 6, 1787; m., July 17, 1823, Hon. ORISTUS COLLINS, of Wilkesbarre.

45 1. *Charles Jewitt*, b. June 25, 1825; grad. Williams Coll. 1845; tutor there two years; grad. Princeton Theol. Sem. 1854.

46 10. MARTHA (twin), b. July 6, 1787.

47 11. HARRIET, b. Jan. 10, 1790, d. in Wilkesbarre, Nov. 25, 1816, unm.

PHILLIPS [70], APP. IV.—SPOONER.

1 (V.) Dr. WILLIAM SPOONER, b. in Boston, Mar. 24, 1760, son of John, Jr., and Hannah (Jones) Spooner; gr. son of John Spooner, who came from England, and of John Jones, Esq.; grad. Harv. Coll., 1778; studied medicine with Dr Samuel Danforth, of Boston, and was a surgeon in ships of war, in 1781–2. In 1782, he went to Edinburgh to complete his professional studies, where he received the degree of M.D. in 1785. He returned to Boston in 1786, and immediately commenced the practice of medicine. He was a member of the Royal Med. Society, of Edinburgh; of the Mass. Med. Society; of the American Academy, and the Mass. Hist. Society; was several times Rep. and Senator in the State Legislature; a trustee of the Humane Society of Massachusetts, and a member of the Board of Overseers of Harvard University. He m., Oct. 21, 1788, MARY PHILLIPS [see 70, p. 878]. She d. Nov. 27, 1802, and he d. in Boston, Feb. 15, 1836, æt. 76. Chil.,

1. JOHN PHILLIPS, b. July 11, d. Aug. 2, 1789.
2. WILLIAM, b. Aug. 29, 1790; d. Sept. 20, 1792.

2 3. MARY WINTHROP, b. Dec. 23, 1791; m., Mar. 22, 1813, GEORGE W. COFFIN, b. Jan. 16, 1784, son of Hon. Peleg Coffin, formerly of Nantucket. He was many

years Land Agent of Massachusetts, and resided in Boston, but now (1854) is retired to Roxbury. Chil.,

3 1. *Mary Phillips* (Coffin), b. Feb. 24, 1814; m., Sept. 8, 1839, *Edward J. Warner*, merchant, of New York.

4 2. *Eliza-Symmes*, b. June 5, 1816; m., Mar. 6, 1839, *George E. Cook*, a broker, of New York, son of Zebedee Cook, Esq., formerly of Boston. Chil.,

5 1. Mary Winthrop, b. Sept. 9, 1842.

6 2. Caroline, b. Aug. 14, 1849.

7 3. *George Winthrop*, b. Feb. 3, 1818; m., Nov. 1, 1842, *Charlotte*, dr. of Benjamin Howard, Esq., merchant, of Boston. He is connected in business with his father-in-law, and resides in Roxbury. Chil.,

8 1. Benjamin Howard, b. Feb. 27, 1844.

9 2. Charles Winthrop, b. Ap. 24, 1854.

10 4. *William Spooner*, b. Jan. 31, 1820.

11 5. *Henry Peleg*, b. Aug., 1828.

12 6. *Anne Warren*, b. July 15, 1834.

13 4. WILLIAM JONES, b. Ap. 15, 1794; grad. Harv. Coll. 1813, with distinguished honor; studied law at Litchfield Law School, afterwards with Peter O. Thatcher, Esq., of Boston. He was a distinguished scholar; was Orator of the Phi Beta Kappa in 1822, and contributed several able articles to the North Am. Review; was a member of the Mass. Hist. Society. He d. Oct. 17, 1824, aged 30, unm. [For memoir of Mr. Spooner, see Mass. Hist. Col., 3d Ser. I., p. 265.]

14 5. JOHN PHILLIPS, b. Feb. 28, 1797; grad. Harv. Coll., 1817; and M.D. 1820, after having studied medicine with the late Dr. G. C. Shattuck, of Boston. He was engaged in the practice of medicine in Boston, from 1820 to 1831, when he removed to Dorchester, where he now (1854) resides. He is M.M.S.S. He m., Oct. 2, 1827, ABBY ELIZABETH TUCKERMAN, b. Aug. 11, 1805, dr. of Rev. Joseph Tuckerman, D.D. Chil.,

1. *John Phillips*, b. Sept. 23, 1829; d. May 8, 1834.

15 2. *Susan Elizabeth*, b. July 5, 1831; m., Ap. 6, 1853, *Charles Marshall Spring Churchill*, Esq.; grad. Harv. Coll., 1845; LL.B. 1848; a lawyer, of Dorchester.

16 1. Elizabeth Tuckerman, b. Jan. 10, 1854.

3. *Mary Phillips*, b. Sept. 24, 1833; d. Sept. 19, 1847.

4. *Joseph Tuckerman*, b. Oct. 31, 1835; d. May 21, 1842.

5. *Hannah Tuckerman*, b. Aug. 15, 1837; d. Ap. 21, 1838.

6. *William Jones*, b. Mar. 14, 1839; d. July 20, 1841.

17 7. *Francis Cunningham*, b. July 21, 1841.

18 8. *Josephine Tuckerman*, b. Oct. 27, 1843.

19 9. *John Winthrop*, b. Sept. 20, 1845.

20 10. *George Phillips*, b. Mar. 23, 1849.

21 6. CHARLES, b. Oct. 2, 1799; a farmer, of Colchester, Delaware Co., N. Y.; m., in Boston, in 1831, ALMIRA TRACY, of Portsmouth, N. H. One child, viz.,

22 1. *Charlotte*, m. *Charles Ellenwood*.

23 7. FRANCIS JONES, b. May 30, 1802; m., Dec. 19, 1826, ANN KEARNEY WARREN, b. Oct. 9, 1806, dr. of John J. Warren, Esq., of New York. After pursuing mercantile business several years in N. York, he moved to New Brunswick, N. J., where he d. May, 1848, and where his widow and surviving child, now (1854) reside. Chil.,

1. *John Warren*, b. Dec., 1841, d. soon.

24 2. *Annie Kearney*, b. Nov., 1843.

3. *Mary Winthrop*, d. soon.

PHILLIPS [76], APP. V.—TILLINGHAST.

1 (IV.) NICHOLAS TILLINGHAST, 3d child of Joseph and Lydia Tillinghast, b. in Providence, R. I., May 26, 1726. He was a merchant; town clerk of Providence in 1754, and probably some years before and after that; was a Judge of one of the courts, probably C. C. P. In 1777, he was imprisoned a few days, for

having in his possession a proclamation of Lord Howe, and refusing to say how he came by it. From some papers relating the affair, it is supposed that he had it from his brother. He became a follower of Robert Sandeman, who came from Scotland, and was the founder in this country of a sect called Sandemanians; the same that were called Glassites in Scotland. About the close of the war, or perhaps before, he moved to Taunton, Mass., where he d. Feb. 26, 1797, aged 70 yrs. 9 m. He was Postmaster of Taunton, during his several latter years. Although not educated in a college, he was a fine scholar, well versed in the Latin language, and in the literature of the day. He m. (1st) SUSAN DYER, who probably d. very soon, s. p. He m. (2d), Sept. 26, 1754, JOANNA ISACKS, who d. Mar. 30, 1757, leaving 2 chil. He m. (3d), Feb. 11, 1762, wid. RUTH (Phillips) EDWARDS, then aged 27 yrs. She d. in Taunton, Nov. 19, 1809, aged 74 yrs. 5 chil., viz. [the 2 children of his 2d wife not given]:

---

2 1. SUSANNA, b. July 9, 1763; m., Oct., 1781, JOHN WILSON SMITH, of Taunton, son of Job Smith. About 1804, he moved from Taunton to Roxbury, where he d. about 1807. She d. 1801. Chil.,

3 1. *William Henry*, a literary man, now of Providence; Sec. of State, under Gov. Dorr, in 1842. 2 chil.,

4 1. Mary, unm.

5 2. John Wilson, unm.; many years Clerk of the Providence courts.

6 2. *Susan*, a teacher; d. in Newport, about 1820.

7 3. *Ruth Charlotte*, b. Nov. 13, 1786; m. *Richard Henry Dana*, Esq., of Cambridge, youngest son of Chief Justice Dana. She d. leaving 3 children.

8 1. Charlotte.

9 2. Richard Henry, grad. Harv. Coll. 1837, LL.B., 1839; a lawyer, of Boston, and a leader in the Free Soil party; author of "Two Years before the Mast," &c. &c.

10 3. Edmund Trowbridge, grad. Vt. Univ., 1839; LL.B., Harv. Coll. 1841; a lawyer, of Boston.

11 4. *Mary Elliot*, b. Aug. 5, 1788; d. about 1840, unm.

12 5. *John Barney*, b. about 1796; Sec. of an Insurance Co.; d. about 1836, leaving several children. His wid. keeps a boarding-house in Boston.

13 2. JOSEPH, b. Feb. 10, 1765; a trader, of Taunton, in company with his father, firm, Nicholas Tillinghast and son. Ap. 1797, about the time of his father's decease, he went to Goldsboro, Me., remained there four or five years, and returned to Providence, where he was for a short time Steward of Brown University. In 1804, he sailed from Prov. for the W. Indies, in a vessel which was never heard of after she left. About 1785, he m. NANCY HODGES, dr. of Abijah Hodges, of Taunton. Chil.,

14 1. *Nicholas*, b. in Taunton about 1786. After many adventures, he went to Philadelphia, where he d., leaving wid. and children.

15 2. *Charles*, b. in T., Sept. 7, 1787; m., about 1810, *Dulcinea*, dr. of Major Paul Nelson, of Bristol, R. I. As a clerk for Walter A. Dalton, he went to Vincennes, Ia., where he d. about 1820, leaving one child, Anna, who m. John A. Tompkins, of Pawtucket, who moved to Newbury, N. Y., and was drowned in attempting to jump from a steamboat to a wharf. His wid., with her widowed mother, are keeping a boarding-house in Providence.

16 3. *Joseph Leonard*, b. in T., May 18, 1790; a lawyer, of Providence; Hon. A.M. Brown Univ. 1819, and Trustee; Rep. of Prov. in Gen. Assembly; member of Congress 6 years; "one of the best, kindest, most talented men of his age." He m. *Rebecca Power*, and d. June, 1845, leaving 2 drs., who live in Philadelphia, and one son, Nicholas Power, grad. Brown Univ. 1837, an Episcopal clergyman, of N. Carolina.

4. *Joanna*, d. unm. 5. *Anna*, d. unm.

21 6. *Lydia*, m. —— *Rogers*, a Methodist Episcopal clergyman, of Ohio.

22 7. *Charlotte*, m. —— *Dunn*, a M. Episc. Clergyman. She d. in New York.

23 8. *Mary*, d. unm.

24 3. NICHOLAS, b. in Prov., Jan. 24, 1767; A. M. Brown Univ. 1793, and Harv. Coll. 1807; a lawyer, of Providence, until about 1793, when he moved to Taunton, where he d., Ap. 24, 1818. He was 6 or 8 years Rep. of Taunton in Gen. Court; several times candidate for mem. Congress, but, being an active and influential Federalist, he was never elected. He m., Mar. 19, 1789, BETSEY ATWELL, b.

Oct. 18, 1770, dr. of Amos and Betty Atwell, of Providence. She d. in Medfield, Mass., Mar. 18, 1834. Chil.,

1. *Fanny*, b. in Prov., Dec. 7, 1789, d. in Taunton, May 10, 1817, unm.
2. *Amos Atwell*, b. in Prov., May 13, 1792; bred an accountant; from 1815 to 1850, cashier of a bank; m., in Pawtucket (where he resides), Sept. 24, 1824, *Mary U. Jerald.* ☞To this gentleman I am indebted for the record of this branch of the Tillinghast family. Chil.,
    1. Frances, b. May 15, 1826, d. May, 1853; m. June 11, 1849, James Pratt, b. in Bridgewater, Mar. 1, 1825; manager of a calico-printing establishment, in Manchester, N. H., family now (1853), residing in Pawtucket. Chil.,
        1. Emily, b. Feb. 26, 1850. 2. Charles Tillinghast, b. Oct. 17, 1851. 3. Mary, b. Mar. 3, 1853.
3. *Mary*, b. in Taunton, July 15, 1794; m. *Paschal Allen*, of Warren, R. I. s. p.
4. *Susan*, b. in T., Jan. 7, 1797, d. Sept. 1818, s. p.
5. *Joanna*, b. in T., Nov. 1, 1799; m. *Silas Shepard*, of Taunton. Had one child, d. in infancy.
6. *Elizabeth Searle*, b. in T., Ap. 8, 1802, d. in Medfield, Jan. 1840.
7. *Nicholas*, b. in T., Sept. 30, 1804; educated at West Point Academy; Capt. in the 7th Reg. U. S. Infantry; several years stationed in Arkansas; now (1853), Principal of the Normal School in Bridgewater, Mass. He m. (1st) *Sophia Ritchie*, who d. soon after marriage. He m. (2d), *Ruby Potter*, s. p.
8. *William*, b. in T., July 31, 1806, lost at sea, in 1834.
9. *Joseph*, b. in T., Sept. 13, 1809, of Charlestown, Mass., m. *Cornelia Armington*, s. p.
10. *Ruth Phillips*, b. in T., Mar. 1814; lives with her brother N., unm.

4. Joanna, b. Mar. 28, 1768; m., July 30, 1786, James Hodges, brother of her brother Joseph's wife. She d. Oct. 5, 1791, leaving 2 children, and he d. 1810. Chil.,

1. *Charlotte*, b. Dec. 21, 1787; m., 1807, *Marcus Morton*, b. in Freetown, Mass., Feb. 1784, grad. Brown Univ. 1804; LL.D. 1826, and LL.D. Harv. Coll. 1840; four years member of Congress; fifteen years Judge of Sup. C.; one year Lieut. Gov., and two years Gov. of Mass.; 4 years collector of the Port of Boston. He settled in Taunton in 1807. Chil.,
    1. Maria, m. William Taber Hawes, grad. Brown Univ. 1825.
    2. Lydia Mason, m. Rev. Henry Lee, D.D., of Rochester, N. Y.
    3. Charlotte, m. Samuel Watson, of Nashville, Tenn.
    4. Sarah Cary, m. Willard Lovering, of Taunton.
    5. Marcus, grad. Br. Univ. 1838; LL.B. Harv. Coll. 1840; a lawyer, of Boston; m. Abby Hoppin, of Providence.
    6. Nathaniel, grad. Br. Univ. 1840; tutor; LL.B. Harv. Coll. 1843; a lawyer, of Taunton.
    7. James Hodges, grad. Br. Univ. 1844; LL.B. Harv. Coll. 1846; a lawyer, of Springfield, Mass.; m. Elizabeth Ashman.
    8. Susan Tillinghast, unm.
    9. Frances Wood, m. Charles Henry French, of Andover, Mass.
    10. Emily Matilda.
2. *James Leonard*, b. Ap. 24, 1790, d. Mar. 1846; of Taunton; member of Congress 1826 to 1832; m. *Harriet Little*, dr. of Samuel Fales, of Taunton. Many children; only 4 living, viz.,
    1. William Gray, a merchant, of Taunton.
    2. Sarah, m., and lives in Providence.
    3. Helen, m., and lives in Maine.
    4. James Leonard, of Chicago.

5. William, b. July 29, 1770. In 1795, he went to N. Carolina, where he d., unm.

PHILLIPS [118], APP. VI.—QUINCY.

JOSIAH QUINCY, Jr., Esq., of Revolutionary renown, m., in Oct. 1769, ABIGAIL PHILLIPS [118], eldest child of Hon. William Phillips, and eldest sister of Lieut. Gov. William Phillips, of Boston. He was b. Feb. 23, 1744, the youngest son of Josiah Quincy, Esq., some time a merchant, of Boston, afterwards retired to a farm, at Mount Walliston (Braintree). He grad. Harv. Coll. 1763; A.M. Harv. and Yale, 1766; studied law with Oxenbridge Thatcher, Jr., and became a member of the Suffolk bar. He d. at sea, Ap. 26, 1775, on a return voyage from England, and his wid. d. Mar. 25, 1799. [For his respectable pedigree, and a full account of his talents, character, and life, see his Memoir, written by his son, and published in 1825.] Chil.,

1. a dr., d. Ap. 13, 1775, birth not ascertained; perhaps 2d child.

2. JOSIAH, b. Feb. 4, 1772; grad. Harv. Coll. 1790; LL.D. 1824; A.A.V. Pres.; S.H. and S.P.A.S.; President Harv. Univ. 1829 to 1845; Rep. of Boston in U. S. Congress, 1805 to 1813. [For an account of his numerous literary, civil, and military appointments and services, see Loring's One Hundred Boston Orators.] He m., in June, 1797, ELIZA SUSAN MORTON, b. in New York, Sept. 26, 1774, d. at Quincy, Sept. 1, 1850; a dr. of John Morton, Esq.,* an emigrant from the north of Ireland, and an eminent merchant, of New York.
   1. *Eliza Susan*, unm.
   2. *Josiah*, b. Jan. 26, 1802; grad. Harv. Coll. 1824; a counsellor-at-law; some years mayor of Boston; Pres. of Mass. Senate; m., Dec. 1827, *Mary Jane Miller*, dr. of Samuel R. Miller, Esq., a merchant, of Boston. Chil.,
      1. Josiah Phillips, b. Nov. 1829; grad. Harv. Coll. 1850.
      2. Samuel Miller, b. May, 1832; grad. Harv. Coll. 1852.
      3. Mary Apthorp, b. Aug. 1834.
   3. *Abigail Phillips*, unm. 4. *Maria Sophia*, unm.
   5. *Margaret Morton*, m., May, 1826, *Benjamin D. Greene*, grad. Harv. Coll. 1812; A.A.S.; an eminent botanist, eldest son of the late Gardner Greene, Esq., of Boston, s. p.
   6. *Edmund*, b. Feb. 1, 1808; grad. Harv. Coll. 1827; studied law in 1840; relinquished his profession, and retired to Dedham. He is much distinguished for his bold and uncompromising advocacy of "free men, free soil, free principles, and free trade." He m., Oct. 14, 1833, *Lucilla P. Parker*, dr. of Daniel P. Parker, Esq., a merchant, of Boston. Chil.,
      1. Edmund, b. Aug. 11, 1834. 2. John H., b. Sept. 26, 1836.
      3. Henry Parker, b. Oct. 27, 1838. 4. Mary, b. Ap. 23, 1841.
      5. Morton, b. June 11, 1845, d. Mar. 10, 1849.
      6. Arthur Bromfield, b. Ap. 9, 1847, d. Mar. 15, 1849.
   7. *Anna Cabot Lowell*, m., Mar. 1840, Rev. *Robert Cassie Waterston*, of Boston, A.M. Harv. Coll. 1844; son of Robert Waterston, Esq., a merchant, of Boston, and a native of Scotland. Chil.,
      1. Helen Ruthven, b. Jan. 6, 1841. 2. Robert, b. May, 1845, d. 1847.

☞ Besides those seven, 4 other children d. in childhood.

---

p. 404. **PHILBRICK.**—The homestall or residence of THOMAS PHILBRICK, in Wat., was at the N. W. corner of what are now called Belmont and Lexington Streets. It has not been ascertained when he arrived in the country; but it is probable that he was of that company that came over in 1630. It is probable also that most, if not all, of his children were born in England. Thomas, supposed to be his second son, was b. in 1624, and his dr. Elizabeth was married before 1643. His Will, dated 1663, mentions the following five children. [See Geneal. Reg. vii., p. 358.]

1. *James*, a mariner, m. *Ann* ——.
2. *Thomas*, b. 1624 (æt. 42, in 1666); m., Sept. 22, 1669, *Hannah*, wid. of John White, [See [3] p. 886.] Perhaps this m. was that of his son. Edward

* John Morton, Esq., of New York, the father of Mrs. Quincy, married Sophia Maria Kemper, whose father emigrated from the Rhine, and settled in New York. Her brother, Col. Kemper, of the Revolutionary Army, who died a few years ago, in Elizabethtown, New Jersey, was father of Rev. Jackson Kemper, for many years an assistant of the venerable Bishop White, of Philadelphia, now Bishop of Missouri. Susan Kemper, a sister of Mrs. Morton, and of Col. Kemper, m. Dr. David Jackson, of Philadelphia, and was the mother of Dr. Samuel Jackson, the distinguished professor in the University of Pennsylvania.

French, of Hampton, an aged man, in his Will, dated 1673, mentions his daughter Philbrick. [Geneal. Reg. vi., 254.]

3. *Elizabeth*, m. (1st), previous to 1643, *Thomas Chase*, of Hampton, by whom she had 5 sons (see the text, p. 404).
4. *Hannah*. 5. *Martha*, m. *John Cass*, of Hampton.

Ephraim Philbrick m. Elizabeth Barron, and had three chil. b. in Groton, 1687, 90 and 99. [Butler, p. 426.] Elizabeth Philbrick m., in Groton, Feb. 16, 1683, Samuel Willard, of Killingby, Conn.

---

p. 405. **PHILPOT.**—It is probable that there was only one person of the name of Philpot in Watertown, viz., Thomas, and that John is a misnomer. Thomas Philpot, proprietor of a homestall in 1642, became insane as early as 1647, and was imprisoned, the usual treatment of that malady at that time. He was living as late as 1678.

---

p. 406. **PIERSON.**—The residence of Bartholomew Pierson, in Watertown, which he purchased of John Stowers, in 1644, was on the N. side of Belmont Street, between Thomas Philbrick on the east, and Anthony Pierce on the west. Oct. 7, 1655, he sold his house, barn, and about 6 acres, to Anthony Pierce, for £23; bounded W. by (?) John Pierce. The land he sold to George Bullard, for £12 (8 acres, not 12), was bounded N. by John Wincol; E. by Isaac Stearns; W. by Anthony Pierce; S. by highway. After he moved to Woburn, he had a dr. Sarah, b. May 7, 1653. It was probably his dr. Mary (birth not recorded), who m., in Woburn, Oct. 28, 1673, John Richardson. His son Bartholomew, d. Feb. 23, 1661. He (f.) d. in Woburn, Mar. 12, 1687, and his wid. Ursula, d. May 28, 1694.

PORTER.—Roger Porter was selectman of Wat., 1648. After he came to Watertown, he m. Grace, wid. of William Palmer, first of Watertown, afterwards of Newbury, of Piscataqua (Portsmouth), and Hampton. [See Palmer, p. 865.] It has not been ascertained what became of his four daughters, whom he brought with him from England.

---

p. 407. **POTTER.**—Ap. 15, 1635, William Potter, aged 25, embarked for New England, in the Increase, Robert Lea, master. July 1, 1635, William Potter, husbandman, aged 27, Frances Potter, uxor, aged 26, and Joseph Potter, aged 20 months, embarked for New England, in the Abigail, &c. Except for the difference of age, it might be supposed that the two were identical, as cases occurred, where names were entered for one vessel, and the persons came in another. If there were two persons of that name, it is not known which of them settled in Watertown, but probably the one aged 25. June 2, 1646 (the year after Wm. Potter sold his land in Wat.), William Potter, m., in Rox., Judith Greaves. [See Drake's Hist. of Boston, p. 248.] Was it his wid. Judith Potter, who m. Samuel Finch, in Rox., Dec. 13, 1654? William Potter was one of the signers of the original agreement entered into by the first settlers of New Haven. [See Hinman's Catalogue, 2d ed., p. 76.]

PRATT.—For adm. freeman, read, took the oath of fidelity. It is probable that Thomas Pratt came from London. [See Boylston, p. 702.]

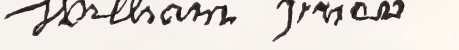
PRENTICE.—Ruth Worthylake, wife of Benjamin Prentice, came from New London to Wat., in Aug., 1763. Prentice occupied the Learned Tavern in 1766–70.

PRESCOTT.—John Prescott took the oath of fidelity in 1652, and was adm. freeman, May 19, 1669. He d. 1683. [For much information respecting his life, character, parentage, family, and very numerous and highly respected descendants, see Geneal. Reg. vi., 274; Willard's History of Lancaster, in Worcester Mag. vol. II., and his Centennial Address in Lancaster, June 15, 1853; Butler, pp. 285, 428, and 476; Shattuck, p. 381; also see p. 828.] He owned 6 lots of land in Watertown, amounting to 126 acres.

---

p. 407. **PRICE.**—It will be seen, p. 408, that a query was entertained as to the identity of families of the name of Price and Priest. Several circumstances had formerly ren-

dered this very probable, and it is now satisfactorily ascertained that they were identical. In the Town Record, Nov. 28, 1670, the name of Wm. Price, is written Priest. Oct. 23, 1697, Mary, relict of William Price, for £90, sold to Samuel Livermore, a house and 14 acres, bounded E. and N. by Camb. line; W. by Philpot's lot, and Henry Godden; S. by William Shattuck, and town land common. To this deed is attached the following memorandum. ☞ "Whereas, ye grantor's name in this deed is called Priest, which name she is commonly known by, yet it is here to be understood that her right name is Price." William Price (her son), signed a quitclaim to this property, to Samuel Livermore. A little before this, viz., May 1, 1695, wid. Mary Price, and her son William, sold to Wm. Shattuck, 14 acres in the same neighborhood. Her death is not recorded in Wat., and it is probable that, about the time of these sales, she left the town to reside with one of her children. At a trial in court, between parties belonging to Watertown, "Wm. Priest" was a witness. His age is not given. It is not improbable that he came over in his youth, with John Wetherill, his kinsman. [See Wetherill, p. 637.]



Of William Price, Jr., the latest notice discovered, is his signing a quitclaim to the mother's homestead, as above stated.

Of John Price (ex'r of his father, Wm., Sen.), no precise information has been obtained; but it is conjectured that he settled in Lancaster. After the death of his father he was lessee of the Philpot lot, in Dec., 1686, and July, 1688. Perhaps he is the one, who m. Rachel, dr. of Samuel Garfield [Garfield 2½-5]. In a deed for land in Weston, sold 1710, it is described as bounded N. and W. by John Priest and James Priest. [John Preist, of Woburn, had, 1. Elizabeth, b. Sept. 12, 1679. 2. John, b. Nov. 1, 1681. 3. Hannah, b. July 19, 1686. Nothing more has been learned respecting this family; but the dates show that the father could not have been the John Price (Priest), born in Watertown.]

For James and Joseph, sons of William Price, see Priest, 1 and 11, p. 408.

Hannah Price, the youngest child, m. Dec. 24, 1702, Thomas Sanderson [5].

Sept. 3, 1751, caution against (settlement of) Hannah Price, from Boston.

PRINCE.—John Prince, the progenitor of the families of this name in New England, settled first in Watertown, afterwards successively of Hingham and Hull; m. for his 2d wife Anne, wid. of William Barstow. [See Geneal. Reg. V., 383, and Barstow, in Part II., p. 678.]

---

p. 409. **PROUT.**—Ebenezer Prout was Clerk of the House of Representatives, in 1689, and on the 6th June, signed the order of the House for the imprisonment of Sir E. Andros, in the Castle. His eldest son Timothy, by his first wife, Elizabeth [Brooks, 43, p. 721], married Lydia, daughter of Major Thomas Savage, of Boston. In 1728, he purchased the Cammock Patent, at Black Point (in Scarborough), of the heirs of Capt. Joshua Scotlow, and settled there, and d. Ap. 5, 1768. His children, b. between 1718 and 1728, were, 1. Lydia. 2. Ebenezer, of Scarboro. 3. Timothy, of Boston. 4. Joseph, of Scarborough. 5. Mary, m. Capt. Alexander Kirkwood, a Scotchman, of Scarboro, s. p. 6. Elizabeth. [See Hist. of Scarboro, p. 221.]

QUINER.—Thomas Quiner and family, moved to Cambridge, in June, 1741.

RAINSBOROUGH. (Rainborow, Rainburrow, Rainsborow.)—Dec. 17, 1640, William Rainsborow purchased of Thomas Bright, for £60, the house and land in Wat., which had been the homestall of Lieut. Robert Feakes. He was elected a member of the An. and Hon. Art. Co., in 1639, probably early in that year. Whether he resided in Watertown, has not been ascertained; but such a purchase renders it probable. He returned to England in 1644; became Colonel of a Regiment in Cromwell's army, of which Israel Stoughton was Lt. Col.; Nehemiah Bourne, Major; John Leverett, a Captain; and William Hudson, his Ensign. [Winthrop, II., p. 245.] He was Governor of Worcester in 1646, and he went to Ireland in 1647. He d. 1648. [See Clarendon's Hist. Rebellion, 3219.] Did Col. Stephen Winthrop marry his sister? [Winthrop, II., pp. 351, 354; also Colonial Records, II., pp. 60, 80, and 82.]

p. 410. **RANDALL.**—[6.] For Kendall, read Kemball. Serj. John Randall, m. Susanna Kemball. [Kemball, 1½.] He bought of James Cutler and wife Mary, 6 A., sometime in the possession of Nicholas Theall.

[7.] Susanna Randall m. Enoch Sawtel. [7.]

[10.] (?) Feb. 10, 1697–8, Mary Randall (? wid.), sold land to her brother-in-law, Enoch Sawtel, weaver.

[17.] Stephen Randall m. (3d), Mar. 29, 1753, Mary Manning. [See 15, p. 528.]

[19.] Mary Randall, an orphan, grandchild of wid. Worth, bap. in Wat., June 26, 1698.

RAYNOR.—Thurston Raynor, had a lot of 330 acres in Wethersfield, which he sold to Robert Treat, and moved to Stamford in 1641. [See Oldham, p. 864.] He was elected magistrate in May, 1664. Perhaps this was the son, who was then 49, and the father 70 years old.

RAYNGER.—Caution by Lex., against (settlement of) Ann Raynger, from Wat., May, 1761. July 10, 1694, Mrs. Hooper warned not to entertain Henry Reiner.

REMINGTON.—John Remington was selectman, 1771, 72, 77, and lived in the house previously occupied by Capt. David Baldwin.

REYNOLDS.—Robert and John Reynolds, were both very early settlers of Watertown. Robert was adm. freeman Sept. 3, 1634, and was dismissed from Wat. Church, May, 1635, in order, with others, to organize a church on Connecticut River. John was adm. freeman May 6, 1635, and about the same time (in 1635), he was appointed on a committee in Wat., for dividing to every man, his share of meadow and upland. There is no further notice of either of them in the town records. They probably both belonged to the colony that first went from Watertown to Wethersfield. John Reynolds was one of the original purchasers of Stamford, and a John Renold was a freeman and "townsman" of Norwich, in 1669. As the name of Robert Reynolds does not occur, after a very early date, in the Conn. Col. Records, it is conjectured that he returned to the Bay Colony; that two of his daughters, Ruth (Whitney), and Mary (Sanger), settled in Watertown, where he had first settled, and that he d. in Boston, in 1659. [See his Will, in Geneal. Reg. ix., p. 137; also Whitney [10], and Sanger [1].

[p. 411. **RHODES.**—Theophilus Roads was one of the appraisers of the estate of Capt. John Sherman, in Feb. 1690–1. In the list of rates, Mar. 20, 1690–1, was "Mr. Roads and the fulling-mill." Theophilus Rhodes was adm., 2d church, Boston, 1682–3.

RICHARDSON.—[2.] George Richardson, aged 30, embarked at London, in the Susan Ellen, Ap., 1635. [4–9.] For May 8, read Aug. 8; and after Wellington, insert [61]. See [37, p. 800.]

---

p. 412. **RIDER.**—Ap., 1685, Thomas Rider, of Wat., refused to pay his rates. June 4, 1690, suit in court, Capt. Andrew Belcher, vs. Thomas Rider, of Wat., for withholding the corn-mill, verdict for the plaintiff. July 17, 1691, Thomas Rider, of Wat., for £22 10*s.*, mortgaged to Phillip Shattuck, of Wat., weaver, 30 A. of dividend land, also all his right in a grist-mill, on said land, bounded N. by Camb. line; S. by land of Elizabeth Wood; W. by Mary Sherman; E. by Christopher Grant. Thomas Rider and wife Sarah, resided in Dorchester, in 1709.

ROBBINS.—Mar. 3, 1704, Richard Robbins, of Wat., mortgaged lands in Wat. to Richard Brattle. [See Jonathan Livermore, p. 853.]

ROBERTS.—George Roberts, aged about 15 years, was wit. in Court, 1678. Joseph Roberts, Rep. of Weston, 1778.

ROBINSON.—George Robinson was one of the original or very early members of Weston Church. Sarah, wife of George Robinson, d. 4 months after marriage (? stated in Court, June, 1685).

[2.] Admin. on estate of William Robinson granted to son William, Oct. 21, 1695. Inventory, dated Aug. 14, 1695, £43 17*s*. The nuncupative Will of William Robinson, dated Mar. 22, (?) 1693–4, mentions son William, of Newton. May 16, 1698, Samuel and Nathaniel Sparhawk appointed guardians of Samuel Robinson, aged 18, and of Jonathan Robinson, aged 16 yrs. David Robinson, a cripple, was a town charge between 1690 and 1700.

---

p. 412. **ROGERS.**—[1.] Thomas Rogers left a wid. Grace, who m. William Palmer, and afterwards Roger Porter, and a dr. Elizabeth, who m. Daniel Smith [200]. [See Colonial Record IV., p. 232, and see Palmer, p. 865.]

p. 413. [3.] Priscilla Dawes, now wife of John Rogers, was dismissed from the first Church in Boston to Wat., Nov. 22, 1640.

[5.] For Grant [15], insert Grout, q. v. The Will of Daniel Rogers, potter, of Wat., dated Nov. 1, 1711, proved Feb. 18, 1711–12, appoints his wife and his father-in-law, Edward Harrington, exrs. Inventory, Nov. 20, 1711; house and land, £100; total, £175 18*s*. [See Harrington, [53], p. 275, and Grout, p. 777.]

ROOK.—For 1646, read 1746. Aug. 28, 1744, caution against (settlement of) Honora Rook, from Boston, 3d May last.

ROSE.—Embarked at Ipswich, Eng., Ap. 1634, in the Francis, John Cutting, Master, Robert Rose, aged 40, wife Margery, aged 40, and chil., 1. *John*, aged 15 yrs. 2. *Robert*, aged 15. 3. *Elizabeth*, aged 13. 4. *Mary*, aged 11. 5. *Samuel*, aged 9. 6. *Sarah*, aged 7. 7. *Daniel*, aged 3, and *Dorcas*, aged 2 yrs. It is not clearly ascertained that this family settled in Watertown; but it is very probable, as they came over in the same ship with several other Watertown families, and belonged to the colony that went thence to plant Wethersfield. Robert Rose was sworn constable of Wethersfield Feb. 6, 1639–40. In the Naubuc Farms, he had an allotment of 312 acres. Robert Rose was one of the freemen of Stratford, in 1669.

RUCK.—Thomas Ruck, of Charlestown in 1638, adm. freeman May, 1640, soon afterwards of Salem. In the list of the possessions of Isaac Sterne, made out in 1642–44, is one lot of 10 acres, bought of Thomas Ruck, Nov. 2, 1643 (by him purchased of Capt. Jennison), and another lot of 60, also bought of him. Oct. 17, 1643, the General Court allowed Mr. Ruck £5 15*s*., "for the charge of the Committee which met at Salem." Although an early proprietor, it is probable that he never resided in Watertown.

RUSSELL.—Mar. 13, 1738–9, caution against (settlement of) wid. Russell and son, from Boston, Nov. 1738.

[2.] For Hepzibah, read Mehitabel.

John Russell and wife Elizabeth, o. c., and dr. Mary bap. by Mr. Angier, Ap. 6, 1712.

SAFFORD.—Thomas Safford, of Wat., belonged to Capt. Jonathan Brown's Company at Lake George in 1758.

---

p. 414. **SALTMARSH.**—Thomas Saltmarsh [1], was a sea-captain, born in England. He m. (1st), Mary, dr. of Richard and Mary (Peabody) Hazen, of Boxford, and settled in Charlestown, where his eldest two children, Mary, was bap. June 6, 1731, and Elizabeth, bap. June 10, 1733. About 1734, he moved to Wat., where he was constable in 1743, and Assessor 1741, 42, and 45. He m. (2d), in 1769, Anne, wid. of Abijah Stone, and dr. of John Jones, of Fram. [See Barry, p. 306; also, Livermore, 60½, p. 341.]

[2.] William Saltmarsh was a Lieut. under Capt. Jona. Brown, at Lake George, in 1758.

p. 415. [30.] Thomas Saltmarsh, Jr., m., in 1759, Betsey Abbott, b. Aug. 25, 1743, dr. of Edward and Dorcas Chandler Abbott, of Concord, N. H. He d. 1826, and she d. 1827. Chil.,

1. *Mehitabel*, b. 1762, d. 1814; m., 1784, *James Hoit.*
2. *Sally.* 3. *Betsey.* 4. *Eliphalet.*
5. *Thomas*, b. 1774; of Guilford, N. H.; m. *Catherine Abbot.*
6. *Peaslee*, m. 7. *Elnathan.* [See Reg. of Abbotts, pp. 101–2.]

[37 and 38.] See [1.] above.



Saltonstall Pedigree, compiled from the collections of John Charles Brooke, Esq., Somerset Herald, who d. in 1794, which are deposited in the College of Arms, in London. The name is derived from Saltenstall in the Wapentake.

Arms. Or, a bend betw. two eagles displ. sa.

Crest. Out of a ducal coronet or, a pelican's head az., vulning its breast gu.

GILBERT SALTONSTALL=****
of Halifax, purchased Rookes in Hipperholme.

Anne=Samuel Saltonstall=Elizabeth=Elizabeth Armine, a widow, of Hull, 3d wife.
dau. of John Ramsden, of Longley, Esq., 1st wife.
of Rookes and Huntwicke.
dau. of Thomas Ogden, 2d wife.

Sarah, mar. Francis, 2d bro. of Sir George Saville, of Thornhill, Bart.

Sir Richard Saltonstall, Kt., Sheriff of London, 1588, and Lord Mayor, 1597; ob. 17 Mar., 1600; buried at South Ockenden, Co. Essex, 7th April following. He was Lord of the Manor of Moorhall, in Yardley and Berkway, Co. Herts, and of Chipping Winon, Co. Northampton, and of a moiety of Groves in South Ockenden, Co. Essex.=Susanna, dau. of Thomas Poyntz, of North Ockenden, and sister of Sir Gabriel Poyntz. 5 sons and 10 daughters.

Sir Richard Saltonstall, of Huntwicke, Kt., Justice of the Peace for the West Riding of Yorkshire, and Lord of the Manor of Ledsham, near Leeds, which he purchased of the Harebreds. [See p. 915.]=Grace, dau. of Robert Kaye, of Woodsome, Esq., and aunt to Sir John Kaye, Bart.

Gilbert, ob. young.

Samuel Saltonstall, of Rogerthorp, near Pontefract.=Barbara, dau. of Walter Rudston, of Hayton, Esq.

John. — Thomas. — Anne.

Elizabeth, m. Henry Burney, of London. — Mary, m. John Bateman.

Margaret, m. Henry Gamble. — Barbara, m. Christopher Rasby, of Smeaton.

Samuel Saltonstall, of Rogerthorp.=Barbara, dau. and coheir of John Flower, of Methley, living in 1666. 2d husband, Geo. Abbot, of Purston Suckling. 3d husband, Robert Nunnes, of Methley, living in 1666.

Walter. — Thomas. — Richard. — Frances, wife of ** Rope, citizen of London.

Gilbert, ob. s. p. 1583, m. Anne Harleston, of Groves. — Edward, bur. 20th Jan., 1563.

Sir Richard Saltonstall, of North Ockenden, Co. Essex; ob. 17,—1619.=Jane, dau. of Francis Barnard, of ***, Co. Northampton, Esq.

Sir Peter Saltonstall, of Berkway, Co. Herts, Kt., knighted 1605. 2d wife, Anne, dau. of Edw. Waller, Coleshill, Co. Bucks.=Christian, dau. of Sir John Pettus, Kt., ob. 21 June, 1646, aged 60; buried at Berkway.

Sir Samuel Saltonstall, Kt., ob. 30th June, 1640.
=
Wye Saltonstall, Esq., living 1640.

Richard Saltonstall, b. at Woodsome, 1610, of Ipswich, Mass., Esq., d. 1694. [See p. 918.]=Meriell, dau. of Brampton Gurdon, of Asson, Co. Suff., Esq.

Robert. — Samuel. — Henry.

Rosamond. — Grace.

Samuel of Rogerthorp, 1666.=Mary, dau. of Mr. John Shann, of Methley.
Issue.

Meriell, b. in Eng., 1634, m. Sir Edward Moseley, of Hulm, Co. Lanc'r, Kt.
=
Anne Moseley, only dau. and heir, m. Sir John Bland, of Kippax Park, Bart.

Nathaniel=Elizabeth, dau. of Rev. John Ward, of Haverhill, Mass.
Col. and Magistrate of Haverhill, Mass. [See p. 921.]

Abigail, m. Thomas Harley, of Hinsham Court, Co. Hereford, uncle of Robert, Earl of Oxford.

Elizabeth, m. Hercules Horseley, Esq. — Robert, ob. s. p.

Sir Richard Saltonstall, of Groves, in South Ockenden, Kt.=Elizabeth, dau. and heir of *** Basse, of *** in Co. Suffolk.

Bernard. — John.

Susanna, m. Wm. Paulet, of *** Co. Wilts, Esq.

James. — Peter. Both ob. s. p.

Susanna, m. Robert Castle, of East Hasley, Co. Camb.; ob. 21 June, 1633; buried at Berkway.

Bridget, died unm., in Feb., 1639, aged 25; buried at Berkway. — Christian, ob. Dec. 23, 1639.

Anne, m. Sir Edward Chester, of Cockenhatch, Kt.; ob. 14 Jan., 1647, aged 30; bur. at Berkway. — Elizabeth, ob. cœl., in May, 1639, æt. 17; bur. at Berkway.

Philip Saltonstall, of Groves, ob. by a fall from his horse 1668, aged 33.=Alice, dau. of *** Graham.

Anne, m. Geo. Chamberlayne, of Wardington, Co. Oxon, Esq., youngest brother of Sir Thomas C., Bart.

Gurdon Saltonstall, b. Mar. 27, 1666; d. 1724. Gov. of Connecticut. [See p. 924.]

Elizabeth, b. Sept. 17, 1668, m., 1st, Rev. John Dennison; m., 2d, Rev. Roland Cotton, of Sandwich.

Richard Saltonstall=Mehitabel, dau. of Capt. Simon and Mrs. Sarah Wainwright.
Colonel, b. Ap. 25, 1672, d. Ap. 22, 1714. [See [45.] p. 923.]

Nathaniel, b. Sept. 5, 1674. — John, b. Aug. 14, 1678, d. Oct. 2, 1681.

Philip Saltonstall of Groves.=Sarah, dau. of Sir Capel Luckyer, Bart.
Philippa, dau. and heir, m. John Goodere, Esq.

Dacres Barrett, 2d husband.

5 other children.

Abigail, mar. Henry Baker, of Bowers Gifford, Co. Essex, Esq.

Martha, unmarried in 1600.

Judith, mar. Edward Riche, of Herenden, Co. Essex, Esq.

Mary, mar. Richard Sunderland, of Colay, near Halifax, Esq.

Sarah, mar. Thomas Whaler, of London, gent.

Elizabeth, mar. Richard Wyche, of London, gent.

Hester, mar. Sir Thomas Middleton, Kt., Lord Mayor of London.

Susanna, mar. William Brown, gent.

Anne, mar. Joseph Harby, of London, citizen and skinner.

Eleanor, mar. 1st, *** Harvey, of London; mar. 2d Robert Middleton, of London, merchant.

SALTONSTALL.—Sir RICHARD SALTONSTALL, of Huntwicke, b. 1586, was a son of Samuel Saltonstall, of Rookes and Huntwicke, by his first wife, ANN, daughter of John Ramsden, of Longley, Esq., and a grandson of Gilbert Saltonstall, who purchased Rookes in Hipperholme. He was a Justice of the Peace for the West Riding of Yorkshire, and Lord of the Manor of Ledsham, near Leeds, which he purchased of the Harebreds. He was not one of the six who purchased Massachusetts Bay of the Plymouth Company, Mar. 19, 1627–8, but he soon became one of their associates. After Sir Henry Rosewell and Sir John Young, two of the original purchasers, he is the next named among those associates, in the Charter granted by Charles I., Mar. 4, 1628–9; and he is the first named among those Assistants appointed by that Charter. The first time his name appears in the records of the Courts of the Massachusetts Bay Company, was Mar. 5, 1628–9, where it immediately succeeds the names of the officers; and it will be found, in those records, that his name almost invariably stands at the head of the Assistants. When the proposition of Gov. Cradock, to transfer the government of the Company from England to the Colony, was to be argued in a General Court of the Company, on the 29th of Aug., 1629, Sir Richard was named first of those who were designated to advocate the transfer. At a General Court, held Oct. 15, 1629, two committees were appointed, one on the part of the adventurers, who were to remain in England, and the other on the part of those to go over, in order to draw up articles of agreement "between the adventurers here at home, and the planters that are to go over, as well for arranging and settling the joint stock, as for reconciling any difference that may happen upon this change [transfer] of government." Sir Richard was appointed chairman of the committee on the part of the emigrant adventurers. At a General Court, held Sept. 29, 1629, "were read the orders made the 28th and 29th of August last, concerning the transferring of the patent and government of the plantation into New England, but that business, being of great and weighty consequences, is thought fit to be deferred for determination until Sir Richard Saltonstall, Mr. Johnson, and other gentlemen, be come up to London, and may be here present." It is probable that his residence continued to be in Yorkshire until about the time he went to America, and for that reason he was not a constant attendant at the Courts of the Company. At a General Court, held Dec. 1, 1629, in order to fulfil those articles of agreement, the Company appointed five "undertakers" among those about to go over, of whom Sir Richard was named next after the Governor, and five others among those that were to remain in England.

Early in April, 1630, Sir Richard, with his sons and daughters, embarked at Yarmouth, on board the Arabella, and arrived at Salem on the 12th of June. Those passengers, by this and other ships, who landed at Salem, very soon proceeded to Charlestown, where their number was much enlarged by the arrival of passengers in other ships, that came directly to Charlestown. Here this company was very soon divided into two portions. One of them, with Sir Richard as their leader, and Mr. Phillips as their minister, went to plant Watertown, and without delay (July 28), organized a church, and Sir Richard was the first subscriber to the church covenant. The other portion of the Company, with Gov. Winthrop as their leader, and Mr. Wilson as their minister, remained in Charlestown, and organized a church, which was soon afterwards transferred to Boston. [See Historical Introduction.]

Sir Richard remained in America less than a year. On the 29th of March, 1631, he, with his two daughters, and one of his younger sons, embarked for England, and, it is said, fixed his residence in London, having sold his estate in Yorkshire about the time he became one of the adventurers in the Massachusetts Bay Company. He never returned to America; yet we may presume that he proposed, and was expected to return, as he was elected an Assistant by the General Court in May, 1633. He continued to be a proprietor of Watertown for several years. Mar. 3, 1635–6, the Court granted him 100 acres of meadow in Watertown, and in the allotment of Beaver Brook plowlands, 1636, 30 acres were assigned to him, among "the townsmen then inhabiting." This assignment was made because his estate in Watertown was managed by his servants, in his name, for whom he was responsible; and this probably continued only until his sons, Samuel and Henry, attained to their majority. In the list of possessions ordered to be made in 1642, Sir Richard's name does not appear, but the names of those two sons.

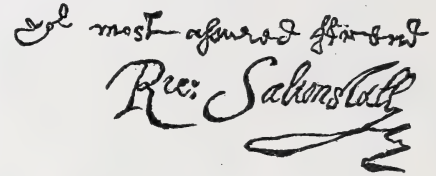
He, with Viscount Say and Seal, Lord Brooke, and others, was one of the patentees of Connecticut, and he was active in promoting its settlement. For this purpose, he sent over a bark of 40 tons, with 20 servants, which arrived at Boston, June 16, 1635. His interest in the Connecticut plantation did not, however, seem to diminish his regard for Massachusetts Bay. This was evinced by his efficient superintendence of

its interests in England, by the settlement of three of his sons, and the education of the other, in Massachusetts, and by his legacy to Harvard College.

Among those who subscribed the two letters, dated London, Aug. 29, 1629, one of them addressed to Gov. Endicott, and the other to the ministers of Salem, and likewise that letter dated on board the Arbella, Ap. 7, 1630, addressed to their Christian friends and brethren they were about leaving in England, the name of Sir Richard Saltonstall stands first. In addition to this circumstance, there is in them so much Christian charity, such a courteous tone, a spirit so liberal for that day, and so much in harmony with his admirable letter, addressed to the ministers of Boston a few years afterwards, that we may fairly conjecture, if not confidently assert, that he was the author of all of them. Of that letter of expostulation and rebuke to the ministers of Boston,* above referred to, Dr. Francis justly says, "this letter is a noble testimony to his charitable and Christian feelings, and seems to me scarcely less to deserve the praise of being beyond the age, than the celebrated farewell address of John Robinson, at Leyden." A character in all points so exemplary, so good, and so great, so exempt from any seeming blemish or defect, it is not easy to find among the early worthies of New England; and his honorable descent, and the superior social position, so evidently conceded to him by the other adventurers, are feeble claims to our respect, compared with his eminent personal worth.

After he returned to England, he received marked tokens of the public confidence. His influence at court is shown by his success in thwarting the machinations of the enemies of Massachusetts Bay. In 1644, he was Ambassador to Holland, and while there, his portrait was painted by the celebrated Rembrandt. It is now in the possession of the family of the late Hon. Leverett Saltonstall, and it is very highly valued as a work of art. Upon it is this inscription, "Aetat. suæ 58, A. D. 1644." In 1649, he was one of the High Court of Justice appointed to try Duke Hamilton, Lord Capel, the Earl of Holland, the Earl of Norwich, and Sir John Owen, for high treason, of whom the first three were condemned and executed, and the other two were condemned, but pardoned.

Sir RICHARD SALTONSTALL, m. (1st), GRACE KAYE, daughter of Robert Kaye, of Woodsome, Esq., and aunt of John Kaye, Bart. She was the mother of all his children. She d. before he went to Massachusetts Bay. After his return to England, it is said he m. (2d), a daughter of Lord Delaware, and m. (3d), MARTHA WILFORD. The date of his decease has not been ascertained, but his Will was made in 1658, at the age of 72. Chil.,



* Copy of a Letter from Sir Richard Saltonstall to Mr. Cotton and Mr. Wilson.

"Reverend and deare friends, whom I unfeignedly love and respect,

"It doth not a little grieve my spirit to heare what sadd things are reported dayly of your tyranny and perse cutions in New England, as that you fine, whip, and imprison men for their consciences. First, you compell such to come into your assemblyes as you know will not joyne with you in your worship, and when they show their dislike thereof, or witnes against it, then you styrre up your magistrates to punish them for such (as you conceyve) their publicke affronts. Truely, friends, this your practice of compelling any in matters of worship to doe that whereof they are not fully persuaded, is to make them sin, for soe the Apostle (Rom. 14 and 23), tells us, and many are made hypocrites thereby, conforming in their outward man for feare of punishment. We pray for you, and wish you prosperitie every way, hoped the Lord would have given you so much light and love there, that you might have been eyes to God's people here, and not to practice those courses in a wilderness which you went so farre to prevent. These rigid wayes have layed you very lowe in the hearts of the saynts. I doe assure you I have heard them pray in the publique assemblies that the Lord would give you meeke and humble spirits, not to strive so much for uniformity as to keepe the unity of the spirit in the bond of peace.

"When I was in Holland, about the beginning of our warres, I remember some Christians there, that then had serious thoughts of planting in New England, desired me to write to the governor thereof to know if those that differ from you in opinion, yet houlding the same foundation in religion, as Anabaptists, Seekers, Antinomians, and the like, might be permitted to live among you, to which I received this short answer from your then Governour, Mr. Dudley. God forbid (said he) our love for the truth should be growne soe could that we should tolerate errours; and when (for satisfaction of myself and others) I desired to know your grounds, he referred me to the books written here between the Presbyterians and Independents, which if that had been sufficient, I needed not have sent so farre to understand the reasons of your practice. I hope you doe not assume to yourselves infallibilitie of judgment, when the most learned of the Apostles confesseth he knew but in parte and saw but darkely as through a glass, for God is light, and no further than he doth illumine us can we see, be our partes and learning never so great. Oh that all those who are brethren, though yet they cannot thinke and speake the same things, might be of one accord in the Lord. Now the God of patience and consolation grant you to be thus mynded towards one another, after the example of Jesus Christ our blessed Savyor, in whose everlasting armes of protection hee leaves you who will never leave to be

Your truly and much affectionate friend
in the nearest union,
RIC. SALTONSTALL.

"For my reverend and worthyly much-esteemed friends, Mr. Cotton and Mr. Wilson, preachers to the church which is at Boston, in New England, give this.



Rembrandt Pinxt. AD 1644 Aged 58 H.W. Smith Sc

Ric: Saltonstall

9.2 | 1. Richard, b. at Woodsome, Co. York, in 1610; d. at Hulme, Co. of Lancaster, Ap. 29, 1694, aged 84.

3 | 2. Robert, was probably the 2d son of Sir Richard, as he must have attained his majority at least as early as 1636; for on the 23d Sept., 1637, Mr. Hugh Peters presented to the Court a deed, by which Robert Saltonstall assigned to him all the estate that he hath or shall have, to satisfy his creditors. This implies that he had some time before attained his majority. It appears by a deed dated about 1642, that he had resided some time in Watertown, and he probably went to reside in Boston, as early as 1638 or 40; and was adm. mem. An. and Hon. Art. Co., 1638. He was the superintendent of his father's interest in this country, and it appears by the Colonial Records, that in 1645, Sir Richard had granted to him irrevocably, all his dues or claims in this country, which was allowed by the Court. His name often occurs in the Colonial Records, in connection with business transactions. June 2, 1641, it was certified to the Court, that Connecticut colony had sold to Mr. Robert Saltonstall, "a great quantity of land, not far below Springfield." June 20, 1645, for £100, he sold to his brother Richard, 2100 acres of land on Connecticut River, "between Springfield and Windsor Ferry." [Essex Deeds, I., p. 7.] He was one of those purchasers of the two patents of Wecohannet (Dover), and Pascataquack (Portsmouth), who, on the 14th of June, 1641, "gave up and set over," all their power of jurisdiction to the government of Massachusetts Bay. Oct. 1, 1645, the Court granted to him 3200 acres, in right of his father, which had been granted to Sir Richard, as an adventurer. Previous to May 26, 1647, he had sold to Adam and Dean Winthrop, 1000 acres at Cochituit, which had been granted to his father, to be laid out by Capt. Pelham and Mr. Pendleton. There were repeated contests between him (as agent of his father) and Watertown, respecting titles to lands. They were finally terminated by arbitration in Oct., 1647. May 29, 1644, he was fined 5*s.* for presenting a petition, respecting land in Watertown, on so small and so bad a piece of paper. Mar. 16, 1647–8, having sold a house and land, to which he had no just and true right, and about which there had been considerable controversy, he was ordered by the Court to make restitution, was fined for his miscarriage, to pay costs of Court, and was *debarred from pleading in other men's causes in any Court of Justice*, except himself have real interest therein. This renders it probable that he was a lawyer, or had been accustomed to act as an advocate in courts of justice. May 2, 1649, he petitioned for a new trial in the above-mentioned case, which was granted. In Oct., 1648, and again in Oct., 1649, the Court permitted him to prosecute and recover, in any court of justice, his legal claims in the two patents of Swamscote (Exeter), and Dover on Pascataqua River. He was never admitted freeman, probably because he was not disposed to conform to the rigid discipline of a Puritan church. He was enterprising and energetic, and his father seems to have reposed entire confidence in his integrity; yet he seems not to have possessed the public spririt, and the high-toned religious and moral characteristics, which were so admirably illustrated in his father and his brother Richard. He d. unm. about July, 1650.

His Will, dated June 13, proved Aug. 15, 1650, mentions his father; his brothers, Richard, Samuel, and Henry; his sisters, Rosamond and Grace; his uncle John Clarke, whom, with George Munnings, he appointed executors; his aunt Clarke, and her son, then in Barbadoes. He made bequests also to Henry Walton, Adam Winthrop, and Thomas Lake. On the day the Will was proved, John Clarke renounced the executorship. [See Geneal. Reg. vii., 334.] It is supposed that Martha, wife of John Clarke, of Boston, was a sister of Sir Richard; but it seems to me more probable that their wives, Grace and Martha, were sisters.

4 | 3. Samuel, probably the 3d son of Sir Richard, is mentioned in the Will of his brother Robert, and in a letter of his sister Rosamond, dated Ap. 22, 1644. For an account of him, see pp. 415–16, and note, p. 918.

5 | 4. Henry, probably the youngest son. [See p. 415.] No additional information respecting him has been obtained, He is mentioned in the Will of his brother Robert, and in the letter of his sister Rosamond.

6 | 5. Rosamond, perhaps the eldest child. In Ap., 1644, she had been living two

years at Warwick House, in the family of the Earl of Warwick. Whether she ever married, or what became of her, has not been ascertained.*

7 6. GRACE, mentioned by name, in her brother Robert's Will, and in her sister's letter (but not named) and then, 1644, living in the family of Lady Manchester. It is not known whether she married, or what became of her.

8 [7. Peter Saltonstall, was formerly conjectured to be a son of Sir Richard; but it is now deemed nearly certain that he was not. His name has been discovered in no records, except those of the Artillery Company. He is not mentioned in the Will of Robert, which mentions all the other children of Sir Richard, nor in the letter of Rosamond to her brother Samuel, which was probably written some time before he was elected into the Art. Co.; as he was, with one exception, the last one elected in the year 1644. It is not improbable that he was a son of Sir Peter Saltonstall, of Berkway, Co. Herts, Kt., a first cousin of Sir Richard. Sir Peter had a son Peter, who d. s. p.]

2.9 (II.) RICHARD SALTONSTALL, Jr., eldest son of Sir Richard, b. at Woodsome, Co., York, in 1610; matriculated "Mr. Fellow-commoner," in Emmanuel College, Camb., Dec. 14, 1627. He accompanied his father to New England, in 1630, before taking a degree; was adm. freeman, May 18, 1631, then of Wat., aged 21, with the title "Mr." This was only a few weeks after his father departed for England. He embarked for England Nov. 23, 1631, where he remained about four years and a half, and, it is conjectured, gave some attention

* There is, in the Archives of the Am. Antiquarian Society at Worcester, an autograph letter of hers, so warm with sisterly affection, and so imbued with an earnest Christian spirit,—so creditable to her mind as well as her heart—that it seems worthy of insertion.

"April 22, 1644.
"From Warwick House.

"Dear Brother:—

"I am not a little glad to receive any intimation of your health and happiness, either by word or writing, and both your own letter and my brother Henry's intelligence, hath lately assured me of it. I should be much more glad to see you that I might know you better, and enjoy more intimate acquaintance with your spirit, especially in spiritual things. I trust you have seen and heard so much the beauty thereof, where you are, that they have really challenged your heart from all the world. I can desire nothing so much as your soul's prosperity, and that you would interest yourself in all the ways and means, that might add to your growth for an eternal welfare. I am sure 'tis the best counsell, and you will find it so one day, when all your days on earth must be concluded by death. Consider that time much, and what kind of provision eternity will require, and then the world and all carnal things will not take up your thoughts more than needs must.

"Dear Brother, I am glad to hear of you so well as I do, and therefore, I desire you would go farther, and not be a hindrance to the good of your own soul by any indisposition of nature. Put forth yourself and trust God in his own way and work, if you can find, in any true measure, anything of Christ savingly wrought in you; and what he will own, man dares not reject, nor any that desire to draw near to God in any ordinance; and all his ordinances are precious and highly to be valued, and surely God will never draw so near, or delight in any, that do not make it their desire and endeavor to draw near to him in every ordinance. Consider your condition seriously, put yourself to trial, let God see you willing to deny yourself in all carnal reasonings and sinful objections, that you may give up yourself fully to be one of Christ's flock, that he may wholly rule over you.

"Dear Brother, you are likely to be a constant settler where you are; therefore, without question, you have liberty to dispose of yourself into church-fellowship, and I pray God you may be so fitted for it, as interested in it.

"For our condition here, I need not tell you how we are dispersed; my father and brother Henry, are in Holland. My father hath some necessity to be there now, because of Mr. White's breaking, by whom my father hath lost more of that little estate he hath left. For the present I am, and have been, two years in my Lord of Warwick's family; my sister is with my Lady Manchester, and thus we are dispersed about. The Lord give us all a gathering in Christ, and there we shall meet without separation to all eternity.

"Dear Brother, farewell, only remember me, and I shall never [forget] you, * * * * *

"Your truly affectionate

Sister Rosamond Saltonstall

For my Deare Brother Mr Samuell Saltanstall at Watertowne in New england give these

to legal studies. About 1633, he married MERIELL GURDON, dr. of Brampton Gurdon, of Asson, Co. Suffolk, Esq. (who, it is said, had "eight sons, Parliament men"). He embarked at London, in Ap., 1635, with wife Meriell, aged 22 yrs., and dr. Meriell, aged 9 months. Upon his arrival, then aged 25, he settled in Ipswich, and immediately began to receive tokens of public respect and confidence; and there is not probably in the early colonial history, another instance, where so young a man received so many. The Colonial Records show that he was truly a worthy son of a very worthy father.

Mr. Saltonstall was elected Deputy of Ipswich, to the first General Court, held after his return, and was at five courts between Mar. 3, 1635–6, and April, 1637. He was elected Assistant, June 1, 1637, and continued to be elected annually until 1649. In Oct. of that year, another man was appointed in his place on a commission, which he could not attend to, "in regard of his intended voyage," bound to England, probably for the benefit of his wife's health. Sept., 1649, "being, by God's Providence, upon a voyage to England," he appoints the present Pastor and the Deacons of the Church of Ipswich, his attorneys, with "power to act," about all of his estates in Ipswich. [Essex Deeds, II., p. 6.] When he returned has not been ascertained, but he was in England in the spring of 1662. [See Hutchinson's State Papers, p. 371.] In 1672, he went back to England, where his three daughters were married. He returned to Massachusetts again in 1680, where he remained about three years; and then, at the age of 73, went again to England, where he died, at Hulme, Ap. 29, 1694, aged 84. He was elected Assistant, in 1664, and again, upon his second return to Ipswich, in 1680, 81, and 82. Sept. 6, 1636, the Court appointed a committee to examine the accounts of Mr. R. Saltonstall, executor of the estate of John Dillingham, deceased, and of Edward Dillingham, his son. This estate was not finally settled until 1645. May 25, 1636, he, with two others, was appointed "to keep court" at Ipswich. In 1644, 1646, and 1647, he was appointed ("desired) to keep court" at Piscataqua. Sept. 8, 1636, he was one of those deputed to require the last rates of each town in the plantation; to find out the true value of every town in the plantation, and to make an equal rate for £600. The next year he received a similar appointment. In 1638, he was appointed a referee "in business, between Henry Sewall and the town of Newbury." Mar. 12, 1637–8, he was one of the committee appointed to report upon "excessive prices," and to report "their thoughts for remedying the same." At the same time he was appointed on a committee "to consider of a levy, petitions, and other trivial matters." May 29, 1644, he, with two others, was appointed, "with full power to hear and determine all businesses at Hampton, both about their differences, offences, and a new plantation, according to their several petitions."

Oct. 7, 1641, he was, by the Court, appointed him Serjeant Major in Col. Endicott's Regiment. Although he received so many offices and appointments, and the preceding are only a part) he does not seem to have been ambitious for office. Winthrop says, that in 1644, Mr. Saltonstall "moved very earnestly that he might be left out of the next election (of Assistants), and pursued his motion after to the towns;" and he supposes that it was because Mr. S. found himself in a small minority, among the Assistants, on some points of public policy. Like his father, he had more correct views of public justice, and of civil and religious liberty, than were then and there prevalent. Oct. 1, 1645, the Court granted a charter, for 20 years, after any discovery made within three years, to the following gentlemen, as a trading company or company of adventurers, viz., "Richard Saltonstall, Esq., Mr. Syman Bradstreet, Mr. Samuel Symonds, Mr. Richard Dumer, Mr. Willie Hubbard, Capt. Wm. Hathorne, and Mr. Wm. Paine." He was one of those persons who were privy to the concealment of the regicide Judges, Whalley and Goffe, and in 1672, he gave them £50.

There are three events in the life of Mr. Saltonstall, of some importance, as illustrative of his regard for civil liberty, public justice, and humanity.

The greatest blemish, the charge which it is most difficult to meet satisfactorily, in the conduct of the planters of Massachusetts Bay, is undoubtedly their bigoted attachment to the minutia of their religious dogmas, their seeming to be the disciples of Moses more than of Christ, their intolerance of any variation from their views, even on speculative points of no practical importance, and the severity of their dealings with those who conscientiously differed from them. In such a condition of the

public sentiments, or rather of those who bear rule, there can hardly fail to be a proneness towards the assumption of arbitrary power. This was manifested in the early attempt of the Court to tax the people without their consent, which, however, was so met by the Rev. George Phillips, the uncompromising Elder Richard Browne, and other people of Watertown, that it was not afterwards attempted. This occurred while Mr. Saltonstall was in England. The next important manifestation of this tendency was on the 3d of March, 1635–6, when the Court passed an order, that the General Court, at their next meeting, "shall elect a certain number of magistrates for term of their lives, as a standing council." This order was obnoxious to the people, and awakened among them a jealousy of the designs of their rulers. They looked upon it as an infringement of their rights, as an attempt to introduce into the government an almost irresponsible body, which was not warranted by their charter. Such was the excitement produced, that at the end of three years (May 22, 1639), the Court virtually, but not formally, almost annulled the force of that order. The obnoxious Standing Council, however, still subsisted, and to allay the excitement, the Court authorized "every freeman to give their advice to any of the deputies concerning the institution and power of the Standing Council."

Mr. Saltonstall, although an Assistant, with a very fair prospect of becoming a member of that Council, if he desired it, coincided in sentiment with those freemen, and such of the Elders as disapproved of the Standing Council, differing in this respect from most of the other Assistants; and he wrote a book, maintaining that the institution of such a body for life was not warranted by the Charter, and was a sinful innovation. It is evident, from Winthrop, that his remarks were cogent and pointed. Mr. Saltonstall put the book into the hands of Mr. Hathorne, a Deputy, and from him it passed into other hands, and not until after the lapse of a considerable time was it laid before the Court. The book gave great offence, especially to some of the high officials, those most interested in the institution which was attacked, and they would gladly have censured or otherwise punished the author. But such was the character and influence of Mr. Saltonstall, and so cogent and unanswerable his argument, that they did not succeed, and he was "discharged from any censure or further inquiry by this or any other court." This vote was passed May 3, 1642. Yet so much rankling did the book leave in certain persons interested, that on the 14th of the next month, the Court voted "to vindicate the office of the Standing Council, as it is now ordered, and the persons in whom it is now vested, from all dishonor and reproach, cast upon it or them, in Mr. Saltonstall's book." For this purpose, the book was referred to the Elders, the very persons who had advised the institution of such a Council. "The Elders all met at Ipswich," Oct. 18, 1642, and took the book into consideration. They "differed much in their judgment about it," but finally agreed to report that three propositions are laid down in it, and "in their answer they allowed the said propositions are sound;" but they made some nice distinctions about the application of them, intended to lessen the odium attached to the institution and the authors of it.

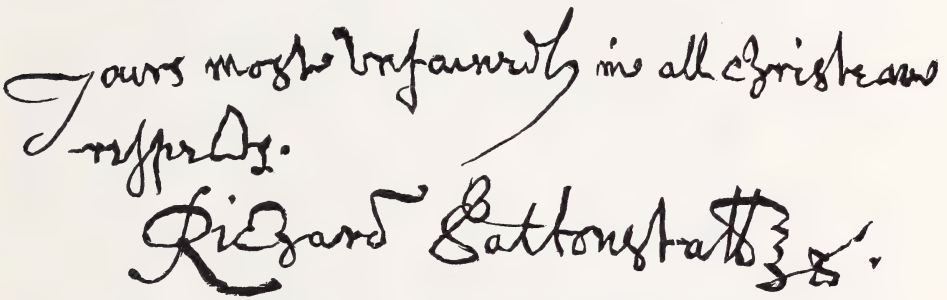
The Government of Massachusetts Bay, through their own weakness, and the artifice of La Tour, became dishonorably, not to say dishonestly, implicated in "the French business,"—the controversy between D'Aulney and La Tour. In an early stage of this business (in May, 1643), "those about Ipswich, &c., took great offence at these proceedings," protesting against them "with divers arguments, some whereof were weighty." [Winthrop, II., 128; Hutchinson's State Papers, p. 115.] In this protest, it is fair to presume that Mr. Saltonstall was the leader, not only from his social and official position, his being the first subscriber, and his known sentiments, but from his subsequent conduct.

This protest, dated July 14, 1643, was signed by Richard Saltonstall, Simon Bradstreet, Samuel Simonds, Nath. Warde, Ez. Rogers, Nath. Rogers, John Norton. [See Hazard's State Papers, I., p. 502.] Mr. Bradstreet speaks of it as a joint production,—"we writ the letter," "our letter," and he defended it against the strictures of Gov. Winthrop.

At the General Court, in May, 1645, a commission was granted to the Governor (Dudley), Lieut. Atherton, Mr. Pelham, Capt. Cooke, Mr. Saltonstall, and Mr. Hathorne, with power to summon witnesses, &c., to search out the truth about "the French business;" yet, at the same Court, a pass was granted to La Tour for seven armed vessels; and a small amount of provision was allowed them "on the country charge." This was a manifest violation of the spirit, if not of the letter, of the 9th Article of the Confederation of the four New England Colonies, entered into in May, 1643; and in August, 1645, a solemn and formal protest was delivered to the Commissioners of

the United Colonies, in the handwriting of Mr. Saltonstall, and signed by himself and Mr. Hathorne, who were a minority of those commissioners of inquiry, appointed the preceding May. This protest, for pertinence, perspicuity, just sentiments, and comprehensive views, will compare most favorably with any state paper of that period. [See Winthrop II., pp. 381–3.] From this paper, we may infer the ability displayed in Mr. Saltonstall's book against a Standing Council for life.

Mr. Saltonstall is entitled to a high place among those Christian philanthropists, who have entertained a conscientious regard for "the higher law," and have spoken and acted promptly and boldly against the nefarious slave trade. Capt. James Smith, of Boston, and his mate, Thomas Kaezar, in the ship Rainbow, went to the coast of "Guinea to trade for negroes." Upon their return, bringing only two negroes to Boston, and reporting their doings, Mr. Saltonstall, in Oct. 1645, presented to the General Court a petition, representing in strong terms the heinous conduct of Smith and Kaezar, declaring that "the act of stealing negroes, or taking them by force (whether it be considered a theft or a robbery), is (as I conceive) contrary to the law of God and the law of this country," and he "requested that the several offenders may be imprisoned by the order of this Court, and brought to their deserved censure in convenient time." The petition, written with Mr. Saltonstall's peculiar terseness, perspicuity, and boldness, was signed by himself only. [Winthrop, II., p. 379.] The petition was granted, and it was ordered that Capt. Smith (a member of Boston Church), and Mr. Kaezar, "be laid hold on, and committed to give answer." The Court ordered the two negroes to be delivered up, and one, if not both of them, to be sent back to Guinea at the public expense.



Children of RICHARD, Jr., and MERIELL SALTONSTALL. [Neither the dates nor the order of their births (except that of Meriell) have been ascertained.]

10 1. MERIELL, b. in Eng., in July, 1634; m. Sir EDWARD MOSELEY, of Hulme, Co. Lancaster, Kt. 1 child.
   1. *Anne*, m. Sir *John Bland*, of Kippax Park, Bart.

15. 11 2. NATHANIEL, b. in Ipswich; grad. Harv. Coll. 1659.

12 3. RICHARD, d. s. p.

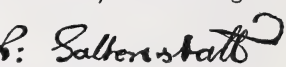
13 4. ABIGAIL, m. THOMAS HARLEY, of Hinsham Court, Co. Hereford, younger son of Sir Robert Harley, whose elder son, Sir Edward Harley, was father of Robert Harley, Earl of Oxford.

14 5. ELIZABETH, m. HERCULES HORSLEY, Esq., and had a dr. *Meriell*, mentioned in the Will of her uncle, Col. Nathaniel S.

---

11. 15 (III.) Col. NATHANIEL SALTONSTALL, son of Richard Saltonstall, Jr., Esq., of Ipswich, m., Dec. 28, 1663, ELIZABETH WARD, b. Ap. 9, 1647, dr. of Rev. John and Alice (Edmunds) Ward, of Haverhill, where he settled. [Rev. John Ward, b. Nov. 5, 1606, was a son of Rev. Nathaniel Ward, of Ipswich, the author of "The Simple Cobler, of Agawam," and a grandson of Rev. John Ward, a minister of Haverhill, Eng.] Aug. 29, 1664, Richard Saltonstall, of Ipswich, conveys by deed to his son Nathaniel, now of Haverhill, 800 acres on his marriage with Elizabeth Ward. [Essex Deeds, II., 208.] He d. May 21, 1707, and his wid. Elizabeth d. Ap. 29, 1741. His Will, dated May 19, 1707, made a bequest to his niece, Meriell Horsley; mentions his sister, Elizabeth Horsley, and his "rents in Killingly," Eng. Col. Saltonstall was town clerk of Haverhill from 1668 to 1700, 32 years. He was chosen Assistant from 1679 to 1686, when the charter of

Massachusetts Bay was taken away, and when he was named one of "the Council of the Governor of Massachusetts Bay," under Sir Edmund Andros. But he refused to accept the appointment, and, upon the deposition of Sir Edmund, he became one of the Council, which took the government of the Colony into their hands. He continued in this office until the arrival of the Charter of William and Mary, wherein he was appointed one of their Majesty's Council. On the 2d June, 1692, he was appointed one of the Judges in a special commission of Oyer and Terminer, for the trial of persons accused of witchcraft, and, with a highminded liberality, worthy of his father and grandfather, the more honorable for being at that time singular, he, and he alone, refused to serve in that commission from conscientious scruples. In August, 1680, he went with the Deputy Governor and others, "with 60 soldiers, in a ship and sloop from Boston, to still the people at Casco Bay, and prevent Gov. Andros's usurpation." In 1683, he was appointed by the Crown one of the Commissioners "to examine and inquire into the claims and titles, as well of his Majesty as others, to the Narragansett country," to which important commission he attended. He was administrator of the estate of his uncle, Samuel Saltonstall, of Watertown. Chil.,



51. 16 1. GURDON, b. Mar. 27, 1666, grad. Harv. Coll. 1684, d. Sept. 20, 1724.

17 2. ELIZABETH, b. Sept. 17, 1668; m. (1st), Rev. JOHN DENNISON, grad. Harv. Coll. 1684, d. 1689, leaving one child, John. She m. (2d), 1690, Rev. ROLAND COTTON, b. Dec. 27, 1667 [son of Rev. John, Jr., and Joanna (Rossiter) Cotton, of Plymouth], grad. Harv. Coll. 1685, ordained in Sandwich, Nov. 2, 1694, d. Mar. 22, 1721–2. His wid. Elizabeth d. in Boston, July 8, 1726. Chil.,

18 1. *John* (Dennison), grad. Harv. Coll. 1710; Librarian of Harv. Coll. 1713–14; studied Divinity, and preached one year, but was never ordained; afterwards settled in Ipswich, as a lawyer, and attained the rank of Colonel. He m., Ap. 9, 1719, *Mary Leverett*, b. Oct. 29, 1701, dr. of Hon. John Leverett, Pres. of Harv. Coll, and his wife Margaret (Rogers). He d. Nov. 25, 1724, leaving a wid., one son, and one dr. His wid., Mary, m., Dec. 25, 1728, Rev. Nathaniel Rogers, b. Mar. 4, 1701–2, son of Rev. John and Martha (Whittingham) Rogers; grad. Harv. Coll. 1721, ordained in Ipswich, Oct. 18, 1727. She d. at Ipswich, June 27, 1756, and he d. May 10, 1775.

(By 2d husband, Rev. R. Cotton.)

19 2. *John* (Cotton), b. July 15, 1693, grad. Harv. Coll. 1710, ordained in Newton, Nov. 3, 1714; m., Feb. 9, 1719, *Mary*, dr. of Robert Gibbs, of Boston. He d. May 25, 1757. [See Jackson, pp. 251–2.] Chil.,

20 1. Mary, b. Dec. 7, 1719; m., May, 1746, Rev. Thomas Cheney, of Brookfield.

21 2. Elizabeth, b. Jan. 21, 1722; m., Oct. 1750, Jno. Hastings, Jr., Esq., of Camb., grad. H. C. 1730, d. 1783.

22 3. Anna, b. Oct. 9, 1723; m., 1742, Rev. Samuel Cook, of Menotomy.

23 4. Rebecca, b. Nov. 3, 1725; m., Mar. 1762, Capt. Samuel Baldwin, of Weston, q. v. p. 11.

5. Martha, b. Sept. 28, 1727, d. soon.

24 6. John, b. Dec. 22, 1729, grad. Harv. Coll. 1747; a physician; m., July 8, 1750, Mary Clark, d. 1758, s. p.

25 7. Nathaniel, b. July 6, 1731, grad. Harv. Coll. 1750, d. 1771.

8. Samuel Gibbs, b. Feb. 7, 1734, d. 1734.

26 9. Henry, b. Oct. 28, 1735, d. 1736.

27 10. Samuel, b. Jan. 24, 1738; grad. Harv. Coll. 1759, d. 1819.

11. Martha, b. Nov. 30, 1739; m., Oct. 1766, Rev. Ebenezer Thayer, of Cambridge.

28 3. *Nathaniel*, b. 1694; grad. Harv. Coll., 1717, ordained at Bristol, Aug. 30, 1721; d. July 3, 1729, æt. 36.

29 4. *Sarah*.

30 5. *Abigail*, m., in 1725, Rev. *Shearjashub Bourne*, grad. Harv. Coll., 1720; ordained at Scituate, Dec., 1724; d. 1768. She d. in 1732, and he m., in 1738, Sarah Brooks, of Medford. [Brooks 91, p. 723.]

31 6. *Meriell*, b. about 1698.

7. *Roland*, grad. Harv. Coll., 1719; m. *Deborah Mason*, Oct. 3, 1760.
8. *Josiah*, grad. Harv. Coll., 1722; ordained at Providence, R. I., Oct. 23, 1728; installed at Woburn, July 15, 1747; and at Sandown, N. H., Nov. 28, 1759; d. May 27, 1780, aged about 77.
9. *Ward*, grad. Harv. Coll., 1729; ord. Hampton, N. H., dism. 1765; d. at Plymouth, Nov. 27, 1768, aged 57.
10. *Joanna*, m. Rev. *John Brown*,* of Haverhill, b. in Camb. (Brighton), 1696; grad. Harv. Coll., 1714; ordained in Haverhill, May 3, 1719; d. Dec. 2, 1742, aged 46, "greatly esteemed for his learning, piety, and prudence." Chil.,
    1. John, grad. Harv. Coll., 1741; minister, of Cohasset, 45 yrs.; d. 1792, æt. 67.
    2. Cotton, grad. Harv. Coll., 1743; ordained in Brookline, Oct. 26, 1748; d. Ap. 13, 1751.
    3. Ward, grad. Harv. Coll., 1748; d. same year.
    4. Thomas, grad. Harv. Coll., 1752; ordained first in Marshfield, afterwards, in 1765, installed at Stroudwater, in Falmouth, Me. He d. there, 1797.
    5. Abigail, m. Rev. Edward Brooks. [Brooks, 163, p. 726.]
    6. Mary, m. Samuel Gray, of Medford. She d. 1839, aged 73.
    7. Joanna Cotton, m. Nathaniel Hall, of Medford; d. 1841, aged 69.

3. RICHARD, b. Ap. 25, 1672; grad. Harv. Coll., 1695; was a Colonel; m., Mar. 25, 1702, MEHITABEL, dr. of Capt. Simon and Sarah Wainwright, (?) of Haverhill, and granddr. of Francis and Phillis Wainwright, of Ipswich. He d. Ap. 22, 1714, and admin. was granted to his nephew, John Dennison [18], June 28, 1714, and same day Rev. Rowland Cotton, his brother-in-law, was appointed guardian of his children.
    1. *Richard*, b. June 14, 1703; grad. Harv. Coll., 1722.
    2. *Ward*, b. May 21, 1705; d. Aug. 5, 1706.
    3. *Nathaniel*, b. June 3, 1706; was a merchant, d. young; grad. Harv. Coll., 1727.
    4. *Elizabeth*, b. June 25, 1707.
4. NATHANIEL, b. Sept. 5, 1674; grad. Harv. Coll., 1695; Tutor, Librarian, 1697–

*1 THOMAS BROWN, of Camb., m., Oct. 7, 1656, MARTHA (Sherman) OLDHAM, wid. of Richard Oldham, of Camb. [By her first husband, she had two sons, Samuel and John Oldham.] He probably resided in that part afterwards called Little Cambridge, now Brighton. He d. about the close of 1690. Inventory taken Jan., 1690–1. His Will, dated Nov. 23, 1690, mentions wife Martha, and chil., Mehitabel, Martha, Ebenezer, and Ichabod. [See Will of Richard Sherman, p. 430.] Chil.,

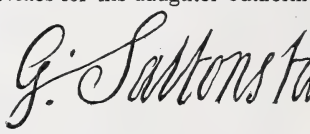
1. MARY, b. Ap. 28, 1658, d. soon.
2. MEHITABEL, b. May 13, bap. June 2, 1661; living in 1690.
3. MARY, b. Nov. 1, bap. Nov. 8, 1663; not mentioned in her father's Will.
4. EBENEZER, b. June 15, bap. July 23, 1665; m. MARY ——. He d. in Newton, Mar. 3, 1739–40, and his wid. Mary, d. Mar. 5, 1742–3. We have not obtained a record of his family, but it is probable that he was the father of Thomas, of Newton, who by wife Abigail, had 9 children; of Abraham, of Newton, who m. Abigail Dyke, in 1730; of Jonathan, of Newton, who by wife Hannah, had 9 children; of Robert, of Newton, who m., Mar. 27, 1728, Mary Fowle, and had 9 children. [See Jackson's Hist. Newton, p. 245.]
5. ICHABOD, b. Sept. 5, bap. Sept. 9, 1666; of Camb. (Brighton); m. (1st), May 31, 1693, MARTHA WOODBURY, of Beverly. He m. (2d), Jan. 13, 1708, MARGARET ODLIN, of Boston. [See Bright, 10.] His Will, dated 1728, son John, exec'r, mentions the following children.
    1. *John*, grad. Harv. Coll., 1714; of Haverhill. [Saltonstall, 35.]
    2. *Martha*, m., Jan. 4, 1727–8, *William Fessenden* (his 2d wife). 4 chil. [See Locke Family, pp. 314 and 315.]
    3. *Priscilla*, m., Sept. 24, 1724, *Noah Sparhawk*, b. about Feb., 1696–7, son of Dea. Nathaniel and Abigail (Gates) Sparhawk, of Camb. [grandson of Nathaniel and Patience (Newman) Sparhawk, and gr. grandson of Dea. Nathaniel Sparhawk, an early settler of Camb., from England. See Farmer.] He d. Feb. 4, 1748–9. She d. about 1765. Chil.,
        1. Priscilla, b. Aug. 6, 1725; d. before 1765; m., Oct. 3, 1745, Abraham Cutting. [50.]
        2. Nathaniel, b. Oct. 8, 1727. 3. Noah, b. Oct. 19, 1729; of Rutland, in 1765.
        4. Martha, b. Jan. 2, 1731–2; m., Nov. 20, 1760, John Hancock, Jr., of Charlestown.
        5. Nathan, bap. July 28, 1734; of Rutland, 1765.
        6. Ebenezer, b. June 15, 1738. [See p. 546.]
        7. George, bap. Sept. 20, 1741; d. Jan. 27, 1757.
    4. *Sarah*, m., Dec. 27, 1726, *Samuel Belcher*, son of Richard and Mary Belcher, of Charlestown. He was a tailor, came to Camb., about 1722, and moved thence to Wrentham, about 1743. Chil.,
        1. Samuel, b. Dec. 5, 1727. 2. Sarah, b. Oct. 13, 1729.
        3. Mary, b. Mar. 21, 1731–2. 4. Martha, b. Mar. 22, 1733–4.
        5. Abigail, b. Dec. 6, 1735. 6. Elizabeth, b. Aug. 3, 1738.
        7. Andrew, b. Sept 10, 1740.
    5. *Abigail*, not married in Jan., 1728–9, when she signed a quitclaim deed of her father's estate.
6. MARTHA, b. Oct. 19, 1668; m., Jan. 3, 1689, SAMUEL PARKER.

1701; d. early. In 1733, DOROTHY, wid. of Nathaniel Saltonstall, left a legacy of £300 to Harv. College. Harv. Catalogue, says he d. 1739, probably an error.

50 5. JOHN, b. Aug. 14, 1678; d. Oct. 2, 1681.

---

16. 51 (IV.) Gov. GURDON SALTONSTALL, grad. Harv. Coll., 1684; received a unanimous call in May, 1688, to settle in New London, where he was ordained Nov. 19, 1691. Upon the death of Gov. John Winthrop, who d. Nov. 27, 1707, Mr. Saltonstall was elected his successor, and took the oath of office as Governor of Connecticut, Jan. 1, 1708. He was tall and well proportioned, of dignified aspect and demeanor; of eminent intellectual endowments and acquirements, and a very graceful and impressive elocution. He was an advocate of vigorous ecclesiastical authority, always striving to exalt the ministerial office, to maintain its dignity, and to enlarge the powers of ecclesiastical bodies; which gave him unbounded popularity among his clerical brethren. Such were his views of law and order, both in church and state, and of the discipline to be employed in maintaining them, and such his regard for official dignity and privileges, that he acquired the reputation of being severe, imperious, and of seeking self-aggrandization. Yet he was a very popular Governor, and remained in office until Sept. 21, 1724, when he died suddenly of apoplexy. [For a full and excellent delineation of his character, see Caulkin's Hist. of New London.] He m. (1st) JERUSHA RICHARDS, dr. of James Richards, of Hartford. She d. in Boston, July 25, 1697. He m. (2d) ELIZABETH ROSEWELL, dr. and sole heir of William Rosewell,* of Branford. She d. in childbed in New London, Sept. 12, 1710. He m. (3d) Mrs. MARY CLARKE, dr. of William and Mary (Lawrence) Whittingham, and relict of William Clarke, of Boston. She d. in Boston, Jan. 23, 1730, s. p. [For her parentage and lineage, see Farmer; also Riker's Annals of Newtown, L. I.] To his son Rosewell, he bequeathed the Rosewell estate in Branford, and his manor of Killingly, near Pontefract, in Yorkshire, England; to his son Nathaniel, his farm at Cauchinchaug (Durham); to his son Gurdon, his lands in New London; to his daughters Elizabeth, Mary, and Sarah, the estate in Wethersfield, that was their mother's. He also provides for his daughter Catherine. He built a mansion on the border of Lake Saltonstall, in Branford, which has a variety of antique ornaments;—walls hung with grotesque pictures, Spanish leather tapestry, &c. &c.



(Chil. by 1st wife, Jerusha.)

52 1. ELIZABETH, b. May 11, 1690; m. (1st), Aug. 4, 1710, RICHARD CHRISTOPHERS, b. Aug. 18, 1685, son of Richard and Lucretia (Bradley) Christophers, of New London. He d. June 9, 1726, and she m. (2d) ISAAC LEDYARD, merchant, of New London. Chil.,

53 1. *Richard* (Christophers), b. July 29, 1712; d. Sept. 28, 1736; m., 1734, *Mary*, dr. of John Pickett. Chil., 1. Mary, b. May 23, 1734. 2. Elizabeth, b. Dec. 24, 1735; m. Capt. Joseph Hurlbut, and d. Mar. 11, 1798.

54 2. *Elizabeth*, b. Sept. 13, 1714. 3. *Mary*, b. Dec. 17, 1716.
4. *Sarah*, b. Dec. 6, 1719. 5. *Joseph*, b. Nov. 30, 1722.

* WILLIAM ROSEWELL, b. in 1630; m. (by Increase Nowell, Esq.), in Charlestown, Nov. 29, 1654, CATHERINE RUSSELL, dr. of Hon. Richard and Maud Russell, of Charlestown. [See note, p. 736.] In 1658, wood and common land was assigned to him "on Mistick syde," in Charlestown. He moved to Connecticut, as early as 1667. He probably first went to Branford, as he was one of the original signers of the "New Plantation Covenant" of Branford, Jan. 20, 1667; but he must have moved to New Haven very soon afterwards, for on Jan. 13, 1667, the town of New Haven granted him a lot, on which he built a house, and "for some years dwelt in;" was engaged in trade, and owned a bark, trading between New Haven and Barbadoes. He probably returned to Branford, in 1671; for, on the 9th of Feb., 1671, the town of Branford granted him a tract of land, at the outlet of the Lake [since called Saltonstall Lake], on condition of his erecting and maintaining a dam there. This dam yet remains. In the same year was a marriage settlement between Hon. Richard Russell, and his daughter Catherine Rosewell, of the one part, and Mr. William Rosewell, of the other part, settling upon her heirs of this marriage, first male and second female, the farm by the Lake, with the negroes (naming them), Albert and his wife Ruth, and chil. Caty, Andrew, and Ruth, and another negro named Peter. He d. July 19, 1694, aged 64, intestate. Inventory, 1st, estate in Branford; 2d, 200 acres of land in Durham, purchased of Mr. Wyllys, for £24 silver, and £119 gold; 3d, a gold ring; 4, a great still and worm. Total £476. His wid. Catherine, d. 1698. Inventory, Nov., 1698, and Elizabeth is mentioned as her "only child." Chil.,

1. MAUD, b. Aug. 20. d. Sept., 1668, in New Haven.
2. WILLIAM, b. in N. H., June 16, 1670; d. young, but was living at the date of his grandfather Russell's Will, Mar. 29, 1674.
3. ELIZABETH, b. in Branford, Oct. 1, 1679; m. Gov. G. SALTONSTALL.

6. *Catherine*, b. Jan. 5, 1724–5.

59 2. MARY, b. Feb. 15, 1691–2; m., Mar. 2, 1717–18, JEREMIAH MILLER, of New London; grad. Yale Coll., 1709; d. 1761.

60 3. SARAH, b. Ap. 8, 1694; m. (1st) JOHN GARDNER; m. (2d) SAMUEL DAVIS; m. (3d) THOMAS DAVIS, all of New London.

4. JERUSHA, b. July 5, d. Sept. 12, 1695.

5. GURDON, b. 17, d. 27, July, 1696.

(By 2d wife, Elizabeth.)

65.61 6. ROSEWELL, b. Jan. 19, 1701–2, grad. Harv. Coll. 1720.

62 7. KATHERINE, b. June 19, 1704; m. THOMAS BRATTLE, of Boston.

63 8. NATHANIEL, b. July 1, 1707; m., in 1733, LUCRETIA ARNOLD, and settled in one of the Southern Colonies.

70.64 9. GURDON, b. Dec. 22, 1708, grad. Yale Coll. 1725.

10. RICHARD, b. 1st, d. 12th, Sept. 1710.

61.65 (V.) Capt. ROSEWELL SALTONSTALL, Esq., settled in Branford, Conn., on the estate inherited from his maternal grandfather, William Rosewell. The beautiful Saltonstall Lake, on the west side of Branford, was probably named for him. He m. Mrs. MARY LORD, dr. of Hon. John Haynes, grad. Harv. Coll. 1689, d. 1713, and wid. of Elisha Lord. She was a granddr. of Rev. Joseph Haynes, grad. Harv. Coll. 1658, of Wethersfield, 1663, afterwards of Hartford, by wife Sarah, dr. of Richard Lord, and gr. dr. of Thomas Lord, one of the first settlers of Hartford. She was a gr. granddr. of Gov. John Haynes. He died at New London, while there on a visit, Oct. 1, 1738, and was buried in the tomb of his father. His wid. m., Feb. 5, 1741, Rev. Thomas Clapp, minister of Windham, Conn., afterwards President of Yale Coll. Chil.,

66 1. MARY, m. NATHAN WHITING, of New Haven, (?) grad. Yale Coll. 1743, d. 1771.

67 2. SARAH. m. JONATHAN FITCH, of New Haven, (?) grad. Yale Coll. 1748, d. 1793.

68 3. CATHARINE, m. JONATHAN WELLES, Esq., of Glastenbury, Conn., (?) grad. Yale Coll. 1751, d. 1792.

69 4. ROSEWELL, b. in 1736; grad. Yale Coll. 1751, d. in Branford, Jan. 25, 1788, unm. When he left College, a "conservator" (guardian) was placed over him, and he continued under guardianship until his decease.

64.70 (V.) GENERAL GURDON SALTONSTALL, of New London, grad. Yale Coll. 1725, was distinguished for activity in mercantile and military affairs. He long held the rank of Colonel, and attained the rank of Brig. General in the Revolutionary Army previous to 1776. He was the first Collector of the Port of New London, in 1784. He m., Mar. 15, 1732–3, REBECCA, dr. of Hon. John and —— (Dudley) Winthrop, and granddr. of Hon. Waitstill and Mary (Browne) Winthrop. He d. Sept. 19, 1785. Chil.,

71 1. GURDON, b. Dec. 15, 1733, grad. Yale Coll. 1752; d. in the Island of Jamaica, W. I., July 18, 1762, unm.

72 2. REBECCA, b. Dec. 31, 1734; m. DAVID MUMFORD, of New London, afterwards of New York.

73 3. CATHARINE, b. Feb. 17, 1735–6; m. JOHN RICHARDS, of N. London.

74 4. WINTHROP, b. June 10, 1737, grad. Yale Coll. 1756; Register of the Court of Admiralty; m., Ap. 17, 1763, ANN, eldest daughter of Hon. Joseph Wanton, of Newport, R. I. She d. in 1784, and he d. in July, 1811, in New London, where he always resided. Chil.,

75 1. *Rebecca*, b. Mar. 4, 1764; m. *Peter Christophers*, of N. London.

76 2. *Gurdon*, b. July 3, 1765. He was largely engaged in mercantile pursuits. He m. *Hannah Sage*, b. Jan. 28, 1769, dr. of Comfort Sage, of Middletown, Conn. He d. at St. Nicholas Mole, Island of St. Domingo, June 9, 1795. She lived in widowhood 58 years, and d. in Chicago, Ill., Jan. 28, 1853, aged 84. Chil.,

77 1. Mary H., bap. Ap. 13, 1791; m., July 21, 1812, Rev. Daniel Huntington, late of Bridgewater, Mass., now (1854), of New London, Conn.

78 2. William W., b. Ap. 19, 1793; m., 1826, Mary, dr. of Richard W. Parkin, of New London. In 1836, he moved from N. London to Chicago, where he now (1854), resides. Chil., 1. Gurdon W. 2.

Francis G. 3. Mary P., m. William Woodward, of N. York. 4. William
79 W. 5. Edward H. 6. Thomas L.

81 3. *Mary Wanton*, b. Mar. 14, 1767; m., Nov. 29, 1789, Dr. *Thomas Coit*, of New London, b. Ap. 1767, son of Thomas, Jr., and Mary (Gardner) Coit. [See Hinman, pp. 643 and 644.] Chil.,

1. Anna W., b. Sept. 11, 1790, d. Aug. 30, 1794.

†82 2. Mary Gardner, b. Ap. 28, 1792.

3. Hannah Saltonstall, b. June 18, 1795, d. Aug. 23, 1796.

4. Augusta Dudley, b. Mar. 31, 1797, d. 1822.

5. Martha, b. Mar. 13, d. Mar. 17, 1802.

†83 6. Thomas Winthrop, b. June 28, 1803, grad. Yale Coll. 1821; D.D. Columb. Coll.; Pres. Trans. Univ., and now (1854), Prof. Eccl. Hist. in Trin. Coll., and Lecturer on Chemistry and Natural Science; m. Eleanor Forester.

†84 7. Elizabeth Richards, b. May 25, 1806; d. Feb. 25, 1837; m. Edward Coit, of Norwich.

†85 8. Gurdon Saltonstall, b. Oct. 28, 1808; m. Eleanor F. Carlisle.

82 4. *Ann Dudley*, b. Jan. 8, 1770, d. May 21, 1845, unm.

83 5. *Winthrop*, b. Feb. 10, 1775; grad. Yale Coll. 1793; M.D. Columb. Coll., N. Y.; a physician, of Trinidad, where he d., June 27, 1802, unm.

84 5. Dudley, b. Sept. 8, 1738, a distinguished seaman, of New London. In early life, he made numerous voyages in mercantile pursuits. In the Revolutionary War, he attained the rank of Commodore, and had command of the American Fleet in the expedition against Penobscot in 1779. The disastrous issue of that expedition was attributed to unforeseen obstacles, and the insufficiency of the force,—not to any want of skill or bravery in the Commander. The largest American vessel was the Warren, of 32 guns, and they were attacked by a squadron of five British war vessels, led on by Sir George Collier, in the Rainbow, of 44 guns. Under such circumstances, the destruction or capture of the American Fleet was inevitable. He afterwards commanded the privateer Minerva, and among the prizes taken by him was the Hannah, a merchant ship, of London, bound for N. York, having the most valuable cargo sent to America during the war. The exasperation produced by this and other losses by privateers from New London, is said to have led to that expedition, in Sept. 1781, in which New London and Groton were burnt, and the garrison of Fort Griswold massacred. Capt. D. Saltonstall m., in 1765, Frances, dr. of Dr. Joshua Babcock, of Westerly, R. I. She d. in New London, Oct. 1787, and he d. in the West Indies in 1796. After his decease, his family moved from New London to Canandaigua, New York. Chil.,

85 1. *Hannah*, b. 1767; m. *Joseph Walley*, a native of England, who settled in Canandaigua, N. Y.

86 2. *Frances*, b. 1769.

87 3. *Dudley*, b. 1771, grad. Yale Coll. 1791, settled in the South.

88 4. *Thomas Brattle*, b. 1772, d. in W. Indies, in 1795, unm.

89 5. *Catherine*. 6. *Martha*. 7. *Joshua*.

92 6. Ann, b. Feb. 29, 1739–40; m. Thomas Mumford, of Norwich, Conn.,

83 7. Rosewell, b. Aug. 29, 1741; m., Mar. 4, 1763, Elizabeth, dr. of Matthew Stewart, of N. London. He moved, late in life, to New York, where he d., Jan. 12, 1804, and his wid. Elizabeth d. in 1817. They were buried in Trinity churchyard. Chil.,

94 1. *Elizabeth*, b. about 1765, d. at an advanced age, unm.

95 2. *Richard R.*, b. in 1768; an able merchant, d. of yellow fever, in Sept. 1798, unm.

96 3. *Rosewell*, an eccentric character, well known in the latter years of his life in the streets of New York; d. in 1840.

97 4. *Abigail*, m. Dr. *William Handy*, of Newport, afterwards of N. York.

98 5. *Ann*, m. Rev. *Charles Seabury*, of St. James's Ch., N. London; afterwards Rector of Carolina Church at Setauket, L. I., where he d. in Ap., 1845.

99 6. *Hannah*, d. unm., in Sept. 1805.

100 7. *William*, m. *Maria Hudson*, an English lady. He d. at Pensacola, Aug. 26, 1842, leaving 3 chil.,

101 1. William, of Chicago. 2. Susan, m. —— Beare, of Meriden, Conn. 3. Henry, of Meriden.

8. *Matthew Stuart*, d. early. 9. *Mary*, m. *John Fell*, Esq., of New York.
10. *Francis Walter*, d. in N. Y., unm. 11. *Frances*.

8. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 12, 1742–3; m. (1st), JOHN EBBETS, or EVARTS. She m. (2d), SILAS DEAN, U. S. Commissioner to France during the Revolutionary War.

9. MARY, b. Mar. 28, 1744; m. JEREMIAH ATWATER, of New Haven, many years steward of Yale College.

10. RICHARD, b. Jan. 1, 1746–7, d. unm.

11. MARTHA, b. Oct. 8, 1748; m. DAVID MANWARING, first of New London, afterwards of New York.

12. HENRIETTA, b. Mar. 19, 1749–50; m. JOHN MILLER, of New Haven.

13. GILBERT, b. Feb. 27, 1751–2; (?) grad. Harv. Coll. 1770; a captain of marines on board the ship Trumbull, in her desperate combat with the Watt; m. HARRIET BABCOCK. He d. about 1800, leaving two sons, and his wid. m., in Ap. 1805, Marvin Wait, Esq., of New London.

1. *Gurdon*, professor of mathematics in the Univ. of Alabama, where he d. s. p.
2. *Gilbert*, b. in 1791; m., July 3, 1814, *Elizabeth*, dr. of J. Starr, of New London. He d. at Tuscaloosa, Ala., Feb. 6, 1833, aged 42. Chil.,

1. Harriet B. 2. Gilbert D., a physician, of N. York city; m., May 13, 1854, Sarah, dr. of John Marseilles. 3. Gurdon.

14. SARAH, b. June 17, 1754; m., Dec. 3, 1775, DANIEL BUCK, of Wethersfield, Conn., b. June 13, 1744, son of Josiah and Ann (Deming) Buck, grandson of David and Elizabeth (Hubbert*) Buck, and great grandson of Emanuel and Mary, of Wethersfield. He d. June 6, 1808, and his wid. Sarah d. Nov. 19, 1828. [See Hinman, pp. 365 and 66.] Chil.,

1. *Anna*, b. and d. 1776. 2. *Gurdon*, b. Dec. 30, 1777.
3. *Daniel*, b. Oct. 27, 1779. 4. *Charles*, b. Mar. 21, 1782.
5. *Winthrop*, b. Dec. 9, 1784. 6. *Ann*, b. Oct. 12, 1786, d. 1788.
7. *Dudley*, b. June 25, 1789.

---

46. (V.) Hon. RICHARD SALTONSTALL, of Haverhill, grad. Harv. Coll. 1722; received the commission of Colonel at the age of 23, and was appointed Judge of the Superior Court in 1736, at the age of 33. He "was a man of talents and learning; was distinguished for generous and elegant hospitality, and for his bountiful liberality to the poor. His address was polished, affable, and winning, his temper was gentle and benevolent, and he enjoyed the love and esteem of all." He m. (1st), Jan. 6, 1726, ABIGAIL WALDRON, b. 1702, dr. of Richard. She d. Mar. 16, 1735. He m. (2d), Mar. 4, 1740, MARY JEKIL, of Boston, s. p. He m. (3d), MARY COOKE, dr. of Elisha Cooke, Jr., Esq., of Boston, by wife Jane, dr. of Richard Middlecott, Esq., of Boston, who m. in 1672, a gr. daughter of Gov. Edward Winslow. She was a granddr. of Elisha Cooke, Sen., Esq., a physician, of Boston, who m. Elizabeth, dr. of Gov. John Leverett. He d. Oct. 20, 1756. Chil.,



---

1. ABIGAIL, b. Oct. 5, 1728; m. Col. GEORGE WATSON, of Plymouth, s. p. [See Sabine's American Loyalists.]
2. ELIZABETH, b. June 5, 1730, d. Oct. 19, 1737.
3. RICHARD, b. Ap. 5, 1732, grad. Harv. Coll. 1751; was a distinguished scholar, and had the Latin Oration when he graduated. He was the fourth of the family in succession who held the office of Colonel. In the rank of Major, he was engaged in active service in the French War on Lake George, and belonged to that body which capitulated at Fort William Henry, Aug. 9, 1757. When the Indians fell upon the unarmed prisoners, he fled to the woods, and very narrowly escaped death in that horrid massacre. He commanded a regiment from 1760 until the end of the war. Soon after this, he was appointed High Sheriff of the county of Essex.

Col. Saltonstall was a firm loyalist, and uniformly opposed the measures taken in opposition to the royal government. He deemed the proceedings of the

* This Elizabeth "Hubbert" was probably a dr. of Daniel Hubbard, of Guilford, and a granddr. of George Hubbard, first of Wethersfield, afterwards of Guilford. [See Hubbard, p. 796.]

British Parliament extremely inexpedient, but he never doubted their right to tax their American Colonies. In the autumn of 1774, he fled to Boston, and soon afterwards embarked for England. He refused to enter the British service, lest he should be directed to act against his native country. The king, nevertheless, granted him a pension, and he never returned to America.

Col. Saltonstall resided upon the family estate in Haverhill, in a liberal and hospitable manner, but was never married. He was characterized by integrity, frankness, a benevolent disposition, polished manners, a superior understanding and knowledge of the world, which made him much beloved, and gave him great influence. He d. Oct. 6, 1785, at Kensington, Eng., where there is a monument erected to his memory. [See Sketch of Haverhill, by Hon. Leverett Saltonstall; Mass. Hist. Coll., 2d Ser., vol. iv., p. 164–5; also, Sabine's American Loyalists.]

4. WILLIAM, b. 2d, d. 15th Nov., 1733.

5. WILLIAM, b. Oct. 17, 1734, d. Oct. 25, 1737.

(By 3d wife, Mary Cooke.)

125. 122 6. NATHANIEL, b. Feb. 10, 1746; at the age of 10 years, upon the decease of his father, was received into the family of his uncle, Meddlecott Cooke, Esq., of Boston; grad. Harv. Coll. 1766; settled in Haverhill, where he devoted his life to the practice of medicine; M.M.S.S. His classical education and general intelligence, his eminent professional skill, and conscientious discharge of duty, his gentle manners and kind disposition, and his strong attachment to the liberty and independence of his country, acquired for him great respect in the community, and the affection and entire confidence of his patients. He was remarkable for his humane and assiduous attention to the poor, consoling them by his friendly, cheerful demeanor, and by the medicines and other necessaries which he freely supplied, without the prospect of any pecuniary remuneration.

At a time when all his brothers and brothers-in-law adhered to those principles of loyalty in which they had been educated, Dr. Saltonstall remained true to those principles of civil liberty and humanity which he inherited from his worthy ancestor, Sir Richard Saltonstall, and his not less worthy son, Richard of Ipswich. This conscientious adherence to his principles separated him forever from those he most loved. It was to him a severe trial, and gave the strongest proof of his sincerity, and the strength of his principles. These had probably been much invigorated, by his training in the patriotic Cooke family.

123 7. MARY, b. Sept. 9, 1749; m. Rev. MOSES BADGER, grad. Harv. Coll. 1761; an Episcopal minister, and a loyalist. She d. Dec. 24, 1791, and he d. in Providence, R. I., in 1792. [See Sabine's Am. Loyalists.]

8. MIDDLECOTT COOKE, b. Jan. 24, d. Mar. 10, 1752.

124 9. LEVERETT, b. Dec. 25, 1754. He had nearly completed his apprenticeship with a merchant of Boston at the outbreak of the Revolution. Becoming acquainted with the British officers there, and fascinated with the profession, he accepted commission, and unlike his brother, Col. Richard, bore arms against his native land, and was engaged in several battles. He was a captain under Cornwallis, fell a victim to the hardships of a camp life, and died of consumption at New York, Dec. 20, 1782, aged 28. [See "Sketch of Haverhill," by his nephew and namesake; also, Sabine's Am. Loyalists.]

---

122. 125 (VI.) Dr. NATHANIEL SALTONSTALL, of Haverhill, grad. Harv. Coll. 1766; m., Oct. 21, 1780, ANNA WHITE. He d. May 15, 1815, aged 69, and his wid. Anna d. Oct. 21, 1841, aged 89. [See Phillips, App. I., White 51, p. 888.] Chil.,

126 1. MARY COOKE, b. Sept. 20, 1781; m., Oct. 9, 1806, Hon. JOHN VARNUM, a native of Dracut; grad. Harv. Coll. 1798; a lawyer, of Haverhill, Rep. in Congress, &c. She d. Aug. 7, 1817, and he d. July 23, 1836. Chil.,

145 1. *Nathaniel Saltonstall*, b. July 19, 1812; entered U. S. army as a private; was promoted; supposed to be not living.

146 2. *John Jay*, b. Dec. 5, 1814; some time a student in Columb. Coll., D. C.; a farmer, of Indiana.

147 3. *Richard Saltonstall*, b. Ap. 13, 1817; m., June 18, 1844, *Sallie Potter*, dr. of William Potter, of Jonesville, Mich., where he lives, an apothecary. She d. Sept. 7, 1845, s. p.

148 2. LEVERETT, b. June 13, 1783; grad. Harv. Coll. 1802; studied law with Hon. Wm. Prescott, of Salem, opened an office in Haverhill, but soon (in May, 1806), moved to Salem; was devoted to his profession, and eminent as an advocate. He was speaker of Mass. H. of Representatives, President of the State Senate; the first Mayor of Salem; Rep. in U. S. Cong.; President of the Bible Society, of the Essex Agricultural Society, and of the Essex Bar; A.A. and S.H.S.; LL.D. Harv. Univ. 1838, and member of its board of overseers. [For a full and able delineation of his excellent character and services, see Discourse of Rev. John Brazer, D.D., and its Appendix.] He m., Mar. 7, 1811, MARY ELIZABETH SANDERS, dr. of Thomas Sanders, a wealthy merchant, of Salem. He d. in 1845.



Chil.,

149 1. *Anna Elizabeth*, unm. 2. *Caroline*, unm.
3. *Richard Gurdon*, b. June 29, 1820, d. Feb. 22, 1821.
151 4. *Lucy Sanders*, b. Feb. 10, 1822; m., June 30, 1847, *John Francis Tuckerman*, grad. Harv. Coll. 1837; M.D. 1841, M.M.S.S.; a surgeon in U. S. Navy; now (1854), living in Salem. Chil.,
152 1. Leverett Saltonstall, b. Ap. 19, 1848.
153 2. Francis, b. June 11, 1849. 3. Charles Sanders, b. Jan. 31, 1852.
155 5. *Leverett*, b. Mar. 16, 1825; grad. Harv. Coll. 1844; LL.B. 1847; a lawyer, of Boston. He m. in Salem, Oct. 19, 1854, *Rose Lee*, b. in 1835, dr. of John Cabot and Harriet (Rose) Lee, of Salem.

156 3. NATHANIEL, b. Oct. 1, 1784; at first a merchant of Baltimore, where he acquired a competent fortune; after his marriage resided in Salem, where he d., Oct. 19, 1838. He m., Nov. 30, 1820, CAROLINE, youngest dr. of Thomas Sanders, and sister of his brother Leverett's wife. Chil., all b. in Salem,
1. *Gurdon*, b. Aug. 14, d. Aug. 30, 1821.
157 2. *Catherine Pickman*, b. May 18, 1823; m., Ap. 28, 1846, *Edward Brooks Pierson*, grad. Harv. Coll. 1840; M.D. 1844 [son of the late Dr. Abel L. Pierson, of Salem]. She d. June 25, 1852, s. p. See [450], p. 836.
158 3. *Elizabeth Sanders*, b. May 26, 1825; m., Dec. 5, 1852, *George Z. Silsbee*, merchant, of Salem.
159 4. *Henry*, b. Mar. 2, 1828, grad. Harv. Coll. 1848; merchant, of Boston.
160 5. *William Gurdon*, b. Dec. 22, 1831; merchant, of Boston.

161 4. ANNA, b. Nov. 3, 1787; m., Nov. 28, 1820, Hon. JAMES CUSHING MERRILL, b. Sept. 27, 1784; grad. Harv. Coll. 1807; a lawyer and Judge of the Police Court in Boston. He d. Oct. 4, 1853. [He was a son of Rev. Gyles Merrill, grad. Harv. Coll. 1759; minister of Plaistow, N. H.] Chil.,
162 1. *James Cushing*, b. Aug. 9, 1822; grad. Harv. Coll. 1842; a lawyer, of Boston; m., Oct. 30, 1850, *Jane Hyslop Hammond*, dr. of Daniel Hammond, merchant, of Boston.
2. *Samuel Gyles*, b. Ap. 15, 1824, d. Ap. 28, 1830.
163 3. *Anna Saltonstall*, b. June 19, 1828.
164 4. *Matilda Elizabeth*, b. June 22, 1832.

165 5. SARAH, b. Nov. 5, 1790; m., June 16, 1816, ISAAC REDINGTON HOWE, grad. Harv. Coll. 1810; a lawyer, of Haverhill; son of David Howe, Esq., merchant, of Haverhill. Chil.,
166 1. *Nathaniel Saltonstall*, b. Ap. 24, 1817; grad. Yale Coll. 1835; m., June 26, 1846, *Sarah A. Bradley*, dr. of Charles Bradley, of Rox., merchant, of Boston. He is a lawyer, of Haverhill, and Judge of Probate, and has been a member of Mass. Senate. Chil.,
167 1. Susan Bradley, b. in Rox., June 25, 1847.
168 2. Henry Saltonstall, b. in Haverhill, Aug. 12, 1848.
169 2. *Mary Cooke*, b. Mar. 25, 1819; m., Sept. 30, 1851, *James H. Carlton*, merchant, of Haverhill.
3. *Caroline Matilda*, b. Sept. 27, 1821, d. Aug. 9, 1844.
4. *Ann Elizabeth*, b. Nov. 14, 1823, d. July 7, 1845.
5. *William Garland*, b. June 28, d. Aug. 26, 1826.
6. *Frances Garland*, b. Oct. 8, 1827, d. Sept. 5, 1828.

7. *William Garland*, b. Aug. 1, 1829; a merchant.
8. *Francis Saltonstall*, b. Nov. 8, 1831; now (1854), a student in the Law School at Cambridge.

6. RICHARD, b. June 16, 1794; grad. Harv. Coll. 1813; was a merchant, of Baltimore, where he m. MARGARET ANN SAVAGE. He d. at sea, in 1834, and she d. Nov. 1, 1834. Chil. b. in Baltimore.
   1. *Richard*, b. Aug. 28, 1823; a merchant, of New York; m. *Maria J. Daniel.* Chil.,
      1. Margaret Ann, b. July, 1852. 2. Leverett, b. Aug. 11, 1853.
   2. *Anna White*, b. Oct. 19, 1827; of Haverhill.

7. MATILDA, b. Dec. 9, 1796; m., June 6, 1825, FISHER HOWE, merchant, of New York. She d. in Brooklyn, May 21, 1831. Chil. b. in N. Y.
   1. *Henry Fisher*, b. Nov. 30, 1826, d. July 8, 1827.
   2. *Matilda Saltonstall*, b. May 15, 1828; m., Ap. 18, 1848, *William R. Gould*, broker, of Brooklyn, N. Y. Chil.,
      1. William Saltonstall, b. Feb. 7, 1849.
      2. Edward Peters, b. Mar. 6, d. Ap. 23, 1850.
      3. Frederick, b. Nov. 24, 1851. 4. Edward Peters, b. Ap. 10, 1853.

Capt. NATHANIEL SALTONSTALL, of New London (supposed to be a descendant of the Governor), was appointed, in April, 1775, Captain of the old ante-revolutionary fort of New London, which stood on the water's edge, near the centre of the town. Fort Trumbull was built the next year just below the town, and of this, he was the first commander. He afterwards went into the marine service, and was commander of the ship Putnam, under Commodore Dudley Saltonstall, in the expedition against Penobscot, 1779. The ship was blown up, but the officers and crew escaped. He m. (1st), Sept. 15, 1755, REBECCA YOUNG, of Wethersfield, Conn. She d. Oct. 8, 1766, aged 39. He m. (2d), Dec. 21, 1768, LUCRETIA, dr. of Peter Latimer. In advanced age he moved to Marietta, O., where he d., Aug. 1, 1807, aged 79 or 80 years; and his wid. Lucretia, d. in 1822. Chil.,

---

1. REBECCA, b. in 1756; m., Dec. 1, 1778, WILLIAM EVANS, of Newark, N. J.
2. SARAH, b. in 1758.
3. GURDON F., b. May 18, 1760; d. in Cincinnati, O., Jan. 30, 1836, aged 76. No record obtained of his family and descendants.
4. JOSEPH L., b. June 8, 1763.

(By 2d wife, Lucretia.)

5. LUCRETIA, b. Aug. 1, 1770; m. GILES HEMPSTEAD.
6. MARY, b. Aug. 18, 1772.
7. NANCY, b. July 6, 1774; m. Rev. STEPHEN LINDSLEY, of Ohio.
8. NATHANIEL, b. Dec. 18, 1776; of New London (the only one of his father's family, who remained there); m., May 22, 1800, LUCRETIA LANPHEER, who d. Sept. 18, 1849. 2 sons, and 8 drs. The two sons and three drs., are deceased. Four of the drs. m. gentlemen of New York, viz.,
   1. *Eliza*, m. *Andrew Arcularius.* She d. May 22, 1851.
   2. *Augusta*, m. *Peter G. Arcularius.*
   3. *Maria*, m. *Peter R. Bonnett.*
   4. *Mary*, m. *Henry Anstice.*
9. JOHN L., b. Jan. 26, 1781; d. at Marietta, O., Ap. 15, 1821.
10. BETSEY, b. Ap. 1, 1784; d. Nov. 23, 1786.

---

p. 416. **SANDERSON.**—In 1713–14, Robert Sanderson, goldsmith, of Boston, and wife Esther, sold 11 acres of land in Watertown. Robert Sanders, a foreigner and pauper, d. in Wat., Sept. 8, 1824, supposed to be aged 96.

[1.] In a deed [John Ball to Richard Child, vol. vi., pp. 18 and 19], Edward Saunders is mentioned as a proprietor, of Wat., in 1674. Mary Eggleston, dr. of Bigot, was born Mar. 29, 1641, and Mary, wife of Edward Sanderson, may have been a sister of Bigot. Jan. 29, 1660–1, Edward Sanderson was then living in Wat., with six chil., in indigence. Ann Sanders, of Wat., was bap. in 1st Church of Boston, Oct. 29, 1654. It was probably his widow ("Sanders"), who was assisted by the selectmen,

in Jan., 1687. There is little doubt that Abigail Saunders, wife of Shubael Child [5], and Hannah Saunders, wife of Richard Norcross, Jr. [10], were drs. of Edward Sanderson.

p. 417. [4.] Dea. Jonathan Sanderson was selectman, 1703, 4, 5, 6, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19. May 13, 1681, Jonathan Sanderson, for £35, bought of Daniel Andrews, of Salem, 35 acres of land in Wat., lying between Samuel Thatcher and Samuel Daniels. [See Andrews, p. 674.]

[5.] Respecting Hannah Priest, see Price, p. 911.

Mar. 12, 1702–3, Thomas Sanderson, of Wat., sold to Jonathan Smith and John Bemis, 35 A., bounded W. by heirs of Richard Saltonstall; N. by Joseph Peirce, and Eleazer Whitney; S. by Stephen and Jonathan Coolidge; E. by John Morse. [See Cutler, 23, p. 751.]

Mar. 13, 1710–11, caution against (settlement of) Hannah Sanderson, from Cambridge. Was she that dr. of Dea. Jonathan Sanderson, [12.], who m. George Stearns?

p. 418. [†27.] (?) Elizabeth, the wid. of John Child (who left an only son John), m. Jacob Sanderson.

[26.] Dec. 2, 1766, caution against (settlement of) Moses Sanders (? Sanderson), from Camb., Nov., 1765. Oct. 11, 1767, Sarah Saunders, o. c., in Wat., and at the same time, Sarah, dr. of Moses and Sarah Sanders, was baptized.

[27.] John Sanderson was dismissed from Waltham to Leicester, Ap. 8, 1744; probably a few years after his removal.

[45.] The Will of Thomas Sanderson was proved May 9, 1763.

p. 419. [56.] Samuel Sanderson moved to Lancaster, in 1776, where he d. about 1800; and his wid. d. in E. Lex., at her granddaughter's, Mrs. Caroline Goodnow, Oct. 15, 1852, aged 104 yrs. and 5 days. [For a full account of her, see Locke Family, pp. 67 and 367.] Chil.,

1. *Amos*, d. unm. 2. *Isaac*, of E. Camb.
3. *Mary*, m. *Daniel Clark*, of Salem.
4. *Samuel*, b. Jan. 17, 1776; of Waltham. [151.], below.
5. *Nancy*, unm., residing with her brother.
6. *Lydia*, m., 1820, *Ezra Fiske*, of Weston. [N. Fiske, 145.] He d. Oct. 17, 1831. 1. Abigail, b. Oct. 12, 1823. 2. Ezra, b. Aug. 21, 1825.

[81.] Thomas Sanderson d. in Waltham, Mar. 23, 1855, æt. 89.

[84.] Grace Sanderson d. Ap. 1, 1855, aged 79, unm.

p. 420. [94.] Abraham Sanderson, then said to be "of Waltham," belonged to Capt. Jonathan Brown's Company, at Lake George, in 1758.

[97.] Isaac Sanderson, Jr., an only son, b. Aug. 24, 1805; m., Jan. 9, 1831, Alice Badlam, b. May 1, 1811.

[120.] In a suit, Mar. 26, 1681, Wm. Sanderson was a witness, then aged 40, showing that he was b. in 1641. This could not be the William Sanderson, who took the oath of fidelity in 1652.

[126.] The estate of Amos Sanderson was divided Oct. 4, 1767.

[127.] Isaac Sanderson, a cordwainer, was selectman of Wat., 1749. His estate was divided to sons Josiah and Henry, Dec. 12, 1677.

[129.] Had this Josiah Sanderson, a 2d wife, Sybil? His Inventory, dated May 25, 1808, $6610.

p. 421. [151.] Samuel Sanderson, Jr., a farmer, of Waltham, d. July 18, 1829. Chil. by wife Eunice.

1. *Benjamin Lawrence*, b. Oct. 30, 1802; of W. Camb.; m., Oct. 26, 1822, *Mary C. Cook*, of W. Camb. He d. Aug., 1840. Chil.,
   1. Theodore Lyman. 2. Emily. 3. Clarence Marcellus.
2. *Marshall*, b. Jan. 1, 1805; supposed to have been lost at sea, about 1823.
3. *Chester*, b. Ap. 6, 1807; of Boston; m., May 17, 1831, *Sarah Stickney*, of Francistown, N. H. Chil., 1. Harriet Ann. 2. Charles Henry, d. 3. Elbridge Lawrence. 4. Sarah Caroline.
4. *Caroline*, b. Oct. 15, 1809; m., May 15, 1834, Edward Goodnow, of Lex., who d. Oct. 15, 1840. His wid. resides in E. Lexington.
5. *Grace*, b. Nov. 30, 1812; d. July 4, 1830. 6. *Harriet*, b. May 21, 1815; d. 1828.
7. *Elizabeth Herrick*, b. Sept. 20, 1824, unm., living with sister Caroline.

SANGER.—[See Reynolds, p. 912.] [3.] Admin. upon the estate of Nathaniel Sanger, of Woodstock, was granted to his brother David, Jan. 9, 1695–6.

p. 422. [7½.] David Sanger, probably did not d. so early as 1695.
[8.] Feb. 4, 1690, Richard Sanger, of Wat., smith, and wife Mary, for £80, sold to son John Sanger, smith, 9 A. of land in Wat., near Loveran and Benjamin's land. Inventory of John Sanger, dated Jan. 5, 1704–5. House, 9 A. of land, and smith's tools, £80; 2 acres meadow, £20; 53 A. of woodland in Newton, £30. In 1711, the town paid wid. Rebecca Sanger, £2 10*s.*, for supporting her aged mother (? mother-in-law). Wid. Rebecca Sanger moved to Newton (her native town), about 1721 or 22.
[9.] Inventory of John Sanger, Jun., dated Feb. 24, 1711–12, £36.
[16.] Lieut. David Sanger was selectman of Wat., 1773, 74, 75, 76, 79, 85, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91.
p. 423. [38.] Solomon Sanger, youngest son of David, belonged to Capt. Jonathan Brown's Company, at Lake George, in 1758.

SAVAGE.—The estate of John Savage, of Wat., declared to be insolvent by his wid. Hannah, Jan. 12, 1761. Samuel Savage, (grad. Harv. Coll., 1766,) Faith, John, Lucy, and Sally Savage, were children of Samuel Phillips Savage, of Boston. Samuel Phillips Savage, Esq., and Mary Messerve, both of Weston, m., in Weston, Jan. 21, 1794.

SAWIN.—[1.] John Sawin was selectman of Wat., 1664 and 72. [See Thomas Boylston, p. 702.]
[1½.] John Sawin "was the first white inhabitant" of Natick. Ap. 8, 1692, Daniel Tokawombait, a Natick Indian and preacher, ordained by the Apostle Elliot, sold a meadow to John Sawin. [See Bigelow's Hist. of Natick, pp. 52 and 54.] Ap., 1697, John Sawin and Judith his wife, sold to John Livermore 30 acres in the west of Wat. [Weston], called Sawin's Plain. He was of Wat. Farms in 1694. The first mill erected in Natick was a saw-mill, built by him on Charles River, about 1720. As his dam prevented the draining the large meadows, he moved his saw-mill upon a brook, and there also built a grist-mill. There is now a stream of water in Natick, called Sawin's Brook.
p. 424. [15.] John Sawin was constable of Wat., 1734, and selectman, 1736 and 37.
[25.] This is supposed to be the John Sawin who m. Hepzibah Hastings. [See 63, p. 790.]

SAWTEL.—Richard Sawtel, "an aged man" d. in Wat., Aug. 21, 1694. At what time he returned to Watertown, or how long he resided in Groton, has not been ascertained. Probably he was driven back by Indian hostilities, about 1675 or 6. His Inventory was taken by residents of Wat., and his lands were there, except "a 20 acre right in Groton lands." Admin. on the estate of his wid. Elizabeth, was granted to son Enoch, of Wat., Nov. 26, 1694, and her Inventory was dated Dec. 5, 1694.
p. 425. [3–6.] June 16, 1691, Jonathan Sawtel, of Groton, aged 15 yrs., chose his uncle Abraham Holman, to be his guardian.
[5.] Hannah Sawtel, m., July 13, 1665, Increase Winn, son of Edward, of Woburn. His birth is the first recorded in Woburn, Dec. 5, 1641.
[7.] Enoch Sawtel m. Susanna Randall. [7.]

SCOTT.—Mar. 13, 1759, caution against (settlement of) Abraham Scott, from Lex., last summer. Mar. 23, 1762, caution against (settlement of) Jonathan Scott, from Rox., last Aug. or Sept.

SEAVERNS.—Samuel Seaverns m., in Charlestown, Feb. 23, 1665, Sarah Grant. [Grant, 6.] It has not been ascertained that they had more than one child Samuel. After the death of her husband she returned to her native town, and m. (2d) after May 9, 1694, Thomas Sylvester, q. v.
p. 426. [27.] Elisha Seaverns, m., Oct. 27, 1774, Elizabeth Whittemore, from Medford, "both of Newton," where he was selectman 3 yrs. He d. there, Dec. 19, 1831, aged 86, and she d. Aug. 24, 1830, aged 77. Chil., 1. Patience, b. Aug. 24, 1777, d. soon. 2. Patience, b. Aug. 27, 1779; m., 1798, Walter Ware, who took her father's homestead.

SEELEY.—Robert Seeley was second in command, under Capt. John Mason, in

the Pequod war, and one of the signers of the original agreement, entered into by the first settlers of New Haven, in 1639. [See Hinman, p. 76.]

SEGER.—The land of William Seger, is mentioned as a boundary in 1642–3.

---

p. 427. **SHATTUCK.**—[5.] For Mar. 8, read May 8. Mr. Morse [Memorial of Morses, p. 89], supposes that Mary, wife of this John Shattuck, was a dr. of John Morse. (See Morse, [1.], p. 859.)

[7.] Was it the wid. or dr. of Jonathan Shattuck, who m., John Shed, in Groton, Nov. 14, 1732?

[10½.] Elizabeth Shattuck, m., Jan. 27, 1725–6, Isaac Lakin, b. Dec. 11, 1702, son of Wm. and Elizabeth, of Groton. 5 chil.

[13.] Jan. 24, 1691–2, William Shattuck, Jr., had permission to set up a tent or place to dwell, on the town's land, about Patch Meadow, and in March, the selectmen gave him liberty to fell timber for a house 14 ft. square. Nov. 16, 1702, town voted to lease to John Green, for 3 years, for £4, the house, &c., that Wm. Shattuck, Jr., did improve; and if said W. S., Jr., deliver to John Green, the house, &c., within 8 days, the town will give him the £4, as a gratuity to help him in removing to Groton. Chil. of Wm. Shattuck, of Groton. 1. William, ? m., Mar. 24, 1718–19, Deliverance Pease. 2. Hannah. 3. Daniel. 4. Ruth, b. Oct., 1794; m. Ebenezer Nutting. 5. John. [Did this John m., about 1724–5, Mary —— ?] July 28, 1700, caution (by Wat.) against (settlement of) Hannah Shattuck, belonging to Groton.

[15.] In some early legal instruments, Phillip Shattuck is designated weaver. He had two sons named Phillip living at the same time, one by each wife. Ap. 6, 1671, Michael Bairstow, of Wat., for love and affection to kinswoman Deborah, wife of Phillip Shattuck, of Wat., gives to Phillip and Deborah 6 acres, bounded E. by Richard Sawtel; S. by wid. Kemball and John Dix; W. by John Eddy; N. by Camb. line. It is not unlikely that Deborah lived with her uncle Michael, as he had no children, and her father was dead, and that this was a marriage portion, bestowed a few months after her marriage. [See p. 678.]

p. 428. [17.] Phillip Shattuck m., Jan. 6, 1704, Margaret Pratt, of Saybrook.

[18.] Susanna, m. Nathaniel Norcross [18].

[19.] For Anne, read Anna.

[27.] For physician, read, barber-chirurgeon. In 1714, Jabez Beers, tailor, of Wat., and wife Elizabeth, sold land to Joseph Shattuck, barber-chirurgeon of Wat., and his wife Mary.

[27–8.] John Shattuck m., in 1749, Martha Hammond [90, p. 782]. Son William, b. Dec. 14, 1749.

[28½.] Dr. Phillip and Rebecca, between Nathaniel [28] and Amos [29], had a son Isaac. This Isaac Shattuck, and wife Mary, were adm. f. c. at Westboro, Oct. 17, 1725. Chil.,

1. Sybil, b. Ap. 15, 1724; m., May 20, 1742, Jonas Child.
2. Mary, b. Aug. 10, 1726.

[Mary Shattuck adm. f. c. Westboro, Mar. 26, 1727. Mary, wife of Josiah Walker, formerly Shattuck, adm. f. c. Westboro, Nov. 3, 1734. Sarah Shattuck m. in W., May 24, 1744, Elijah Rice.]

[32.] (?) Phillip Shattuck, of Wat., and Jane M'Clenning, pub. in Boston, June 4, 1734. He was probably the Phillip Shattuck who d. in Waltham, at Samuel Parkhurst's house, in May, 1744.

[34.] William Shattuck m. Susanna Randall, May 22, 1674. Jan. 22, 1680, he bought of Phillip Jones, of Camb., 40 A. of land in Camb. Nov. 23, 1691, the selectmen ordered "Phillip Shattuck to provide for his cousin, the wife of William Shattuck, who is in the country service, and for the two children." He entered the service Nov. 18th.

[35.] For Nov. 3, read 23.

[36.] For Dec. 23, 1721, read, Dec. 21, 1723. Joseph Mason, Esq., was executor of estate of William Shattuck, Jr., in 1738.

[37.] For Hays, read Fay.

[40.] Josiah Shattuck m. (2d), Jan. 11, 1753, Mary Hastings, of Camb. The Will of Josiah Shattuck, yeoman, of Camb., dated Mar. 22, 1771 (not signed), gave all his movable estate to his wife Mary, she to pay funeral expenses; also, the use and improvement of that part of my real estate which was my late father's, Mr. Benjamin

Shattuck, late of Camb., deceased, during her natural life; to dr. Susanna the reversion and residue of my estate; if dr. Susanna should die without heirs, the real estate is to go to the town of Watertown, not to be sold, but the profits or income to go for the support of English schools.

p. 429. [†47.] Strike this out. See 52, p. 429.

[44½.] Read, Joseph, d. Oct. 15, 1694.

[45.] For Dec. 15, 1726, read, Dec. 4, 1729.

[47.] Susanna Shattuck m. Samuel Holden [12]. 9 chil.

[50.] Abigail Shattuck m. (1st), Oct. 17, 1678, Jonathan Morse [Morse, 53]. He d. in Groton, July 31, 1686, and she m. (2d), in Chelmsford, Joshua Parker, b. Mar. 13, 1658, son of James and Elizabeth (Long) Parker, of Groton, by whom she had dr. Abiel, who m., Nov. 15, 1711, George Harrington, of Wat. [Harrington, 61]. The Inventory of wid. Abigail Parker was dated Sept. 12, 1694. Phillip Shattuck, Sen., [brother of Abigail], was appointed, Sept. 24, 1694, administrator of Abigail Parker, wid. [of Joshua], formerly wife of Jonathan Morse, of Groton.

[51.] Petition of Phillip and William Shattuck, dated June 19, 1683, heirs of William Shattuck, concerning their brother Benjamin, who d. aged 20, after long sickness.

SHAW.—[See Mitchell's Hist. of Bridgewater, p. 290.]

---

p. 429. **SHERMAN.**—Samuel Sherman, an early settler of Boston, was not the Samuel Sherman who went from Watertown with the first settlers of Wethersfield. The latter, it is said, was a brother of Rev. John Sherman. It appears, also [Hist. of Glastenbury, p. 163], that he was a son of Joseph [? Edmund] Sherman, of Wethersfield, one of the original grantees of the Naubuc Farms, who, in 1641, gave this farm [144 acres] to his son Samuel. If these statements be correct, this Joseph was the father of Rev. John Sherman, of Watertown, and the father and his two sons may have gone to Wethersfield together. Samuel Sherman was one of those twenty Wethersfield men who purchased Stamford, Oct. 30, 1640; from Stamford he moved to Stratford, where he died, Oct. 1684. In 1672, he was the first of the subscribers to the fundamental articles for the plantation of Woodbury (Pomparague), Conn. He m., about 1640, Sarah Mitchell, daughter of Matthew, of Wethersfield, afterwards of Stamford, sister of Rev. Jonathan Mitchell, of Cambridge. [For a Genealogy of his family and descendants, see Cothren's Hist. of Woodbury, p. 682; also, p. 633.] He was a magistrate, 1664, and, at a General Assembly, Oct. 13, 1664, the Court granted him "a farm of 250 acres of land upon New Haven River, whereof 50 acres may be meadow, so it be out of the bounds of the town."

p. 430. [2.] For dr. of Roger and Grace Porter, read, dr. of William Palmer. [See Palmer, p. 865, and Porter, p. 910]. Capt. John Sherman was Rep. again in 1682. At a court, in June, 1654, Serg. Sherman was accepted as Ensign of Watertown company, and he did not attain the rank of Captain until 1680, or, perhaps, 1681, when he was about 67 years old. His residence or homestall (which passed to his son Joseph), consisting of two parcels of land, was bounded as follows, viz.: 30 acres, bounded N. by Strawberry Hill; E. by Capt. Bond and John Perry; S. by Joshua Whitney (what had been the homestall of his father, John Whitney), Nathan Fiske, and Henry Spring; W. by a lane or highway. Also, 14 acres, bounded E. by said lane; N. by Strawberry Hill; W. by Nathaniel Bright; S. by Nathan Fiske and Benjamin Wellington.

[3.] See Geneal. Reg. viii., p. 241.

[7.] Elizabeth, wife of Samuel Gaskill, d. in Camb., Oct. 18, 1686.

[10.] John Sherman m. (1st), Mary Bullen, and moved to Charlestown as early as 1722. He m. (2d), in Charlestown, May 1, 1729, Mary Stone. Margaret, wid. of John Sherman, d. in Charlestown, June 13, 1758, aged 68 [gravestone].

[10–4.] Ephraim Sherman and Thankful Temple, of Marlboro, m. in Westboro, May 16, 1733.

[10–6.] Strike out all after 1718.

p. 431. [13.] Abiel, wife of Samuel Sherman, bap. in Charlestown, July 7, 1718.

[14.] Elizabeth, wife of Jona. Sherman, adm. f. c. Charlestown, Jan. 19, 1706–7.

☞ James Sherman d. in Charlestown, June 10, 1729, aged 38 [gravestone]. Was he a son of Joseph [12]?

[23.] Mrs. Mehitabel (Sherman) Battell. [See Hist. Woodbury, p. 508.]

p. 432. [41.] Rev. Josiah Sherman, b. Ap. 2, 1729, d. Nov. 24, 1789.

[42.] Hon. R. M. Sherman m. Elizabeth Gould, b. Mar. 1, 1774, dr. of Dr. William and

Mary (Guy) Gould, of Branford, Conn. He d. 1844, and his wid. d. Aug. 12, 1848. [See Foote Family, p. 185.]

[50.] Rev. John Sherman was dismissed May 29, 1635, from Watertown Church to Wethersfield. He resided in Wethersfield until after May 7, 1640, when the Court of Connecticut ordered that "Mr. John Sherman, of Wethersfield, be freed from watching until the Court take further order." His name is on the list of free planters of Milford, Conn., Nov. 20, 1639, and he was admitted to the Church of Milford, Nov. 8, 1640. At a General Court of New Haven, Nov. 24, 1640, he was one of the five persons chosen magistrates of the plantation [Colony of New Haven]. At a General Court, May 27, 1641, "John Sherman is, till the next Court of Election, to join with four others [the other magistrates, Wm. Fowler, Edmond Tappe, Zechariah Whitman, and John Astwood], in dividing of land, and to receive inhabitants." In Nov., 1643, his possessions were a house, lot 4½ acres, meadow 9½ A., and upland 20 A. He was invited to become a minister of Milford, but declined. He was dismissed from Milford Church, Nov. 8, 1647, which was probably about the date of his return and settlement in Watertown, where he had a child born less than three months afterwards. There is no record in Wethersfield or Milford of either of his marriages, or of the births of his children. The births of only 5 (not 7) of his children are recorded in Watertown, although several others were undoubtedly born there. [For an account of his eminent talents, learning, services, and Christian character, see Mather's Mag., book iii., part ii., chap. 29; also, Francis's Hist. of Watertown.]

[55.] Rev. James Sherman was dismissed at Sudbury, May 22, 1705, and he d. Mar. 3, 1718. Mar. 11, 1708–9, Simeon Stoddard, of Boston, for £85, sold to John Holden and John Traine, Jr., land in Nonesuch [in Weston], formerly of James Sherman, of Salem, physician, otherwise, James Sherman, of Watertown, clerk, taken from him on execution. Same date (Mar. 11, 1708–9), James Sherman, of Salem, physician, and wife Mary, for £139, sold to John Holden and John Traine, Jr., both of Wat., a sawmill and 333 acres of land, in platt surveyed by David Fiske, May 5, 1694, by order of Court, passed Mar. 27, 1685, except 35 A. at South End, in possession of Benjamin Walker, and 77 A. in possession of Simeon Stoddard [above stated].

[56.] Abiah Sherman was a witness, Sept. 24, 1683, then aged 19; therefore b. about 1664. He, then of Wat., was adm. freeman Mar. 22, 1689–90.

[58.] See [7], p. 934. The two Elizabeth Shermans, m. Gaskills. Elizabeth, the dr. of Rev. John Sherman, was living 1713.

[62.] In 1713, Samuel Barnard and wife Mercy, executed a deed in favor of sisters-in-law Mary, and wid. Elizabeth Gaskill, of New Haven.

SHURTLOE.—(? Shurtleff.) Mar. 14, 1731–2, caution against (settlement of) James Shurtloe and family, from Brooklyn, Nov. 30. [See T. Hammond [156], p. 784.]

---

p. 433. **SIMPSON.**—A lot of land in Wat., sold Oct. 27, 1662, by John Lawrence, was bounded S. by "Capt. John Simpson." Suit in Court, Sept. 10, 1695, John Simpson *vs.* John Chadwick, to recover 4 A. of Remote Meadow, being the 100th lot, and granted to John Simpson, the grandfather of the plaintiff. Sureties, Jonathan Simpson and John Wait. Verdict for the def't and costs.

SLOPER.—Jan. 1, 1753, caution against (settlement of) John Sloper and Olive Sloper, from Boston, Dec. 22.

SMITH.—Samuel Smith, aged 32, with wife Elizabeth, aged 32; chil., 1. Samuel, aged 9 yrs., 2. Elizabeth, aged 7 yrs., 3. Mary, aged 4 yrs., 4. Phillip, aged 1 yr., embarked at Ipswich, in Ap., 1634, in the Elizabeth, with several Watertown families It is probable that he first went to Watertown, and the next year (1635) joined that company of Watertown people, that went to Wethersfield. See Hollister, Hist. Conn. I., p. 455; Hist. of Glastenbury, pp. 34 and 166; also Mass. Col. Records, I., p. 171.

[2.] Francis Smith was a proprietor in 1642, and in that year, 131 A. of farm land was granted to him. The Will of Francis Smith, of Reading, dated Mar. 14, 1650–1 (he d. Mar. 20th), mentions wife (not named): sons, John and Benjamin; gr. dr. Mary Smith. To my kinsmen Henry and Benjamin Bulflower, of the town (T–iffe), each £3. For fencing the burial lot, £3.

[5.] The Will of Thomas Smith, was proved May 8, 1693.

[6.] James Smith m., in Sud., 1680, Hannah Goodnow, b. 1656, dr. of John and Mary, and gr. dr. of Edmund and Anne. [Barry, p. 264.]

[10½.] Ap. 9, 1666, Ephraim Smith was then aged about 20 yrs.

p. 434. [12.] Ap. 6, 1697, Thomas Smith [12], of Camb. [Lex.], and Mary Smith [his mother], of Wat., ex'rs of Thomas Smith, for £65, sold to Timothy Hawkins, a house and 20 acres in Wat., bounded E. by T. H.; W. by Geo. Lawrence, and John (? Jos.) Wellington; N. by G L., John Hastings, and John Kemball; S. by John Barnard, and Thomas Harrington. This was probably the residence of Thomas Smith, Sen. [5.]

[15.] For 15, in the margin, read 40.15.

[25.] This Hannah Tidd, was probably a dr. of John Tidd, of Woburn, and b. Sept. 21, 1652, the first of the name b. there.

[27.] Mar. 31, 1704, Joseph Smith, of Wat., and wife Hannah, sold to son John, 30 A. in Wat.; also another lot of 20 A., and 4 A. in Camb., and another of 4 A. in Wat. This is supposed to be the John Smith, late of Wat., d., on whose estate Thomas Mead was appointed administrator, Feb. 25, 1717–18.

[31.] Lieut. Jonathan Smith was selectman of Wat., 1703, 4, 5, 6, 14, 15, 16. His wid. Jane, d. Nov. 5, 1726, and her Inventory, dated Mar. 9, 1727.

[32 and 34.] Zechariah Smith and his brother Elisha, fined in 1733 and 34, for obstructing Samuel Whittemore, Constable of Cambridge.

[35.] Sept. 17, 1728, Jonas Smith, of Wat., "gentleman," fined 10*s.* for breaking into the dwelling of Isaac Temple, of Shrewsbury, to serve a warrant. Elisha Smith, of Weston, security.

p. 435. [52.] It was probably Mary Smith [94], who m. Jabez Wyman.

[53.] Hezekiah Smith and wife, dismissed from Waltham to Lex., July 30, 1736.

[67.] Was this the Thaddeus Smith, who settled in Ashby, and there m., Ap. 13, 1775, Silence Jones? [130.]

p. 436. [85.] For Simon, read Simeon. [See Mitchell's Hist. Bridgewater, p. 237.]

[86.] Ebenezer Munroe, b. Nov. 15, 1744, was a son of Robert and Anna (Stone) Munroe, of Lex. [See [64], p. 523.]

[95.] The estate of Daniel Smith, was divided Ap. 14, 1759.

[99.] ? Sarah Smith, of Lex., m., in Wob., Jan. 14, 1742, Abial Richardson.

p. 437. [118.] See Harris, [41] p. 788.

p. 439. [200.] Elizabeth, wife of Daniel Smith, was a dr. of Thomas and Grace Rogers. [See Palmer, p. 865.] The Will of Daniel Smith, was proved Oct. 2, 1660; Inventory dated Sept. 24, 1660, £260. 11*s.*

[204.] Aug. 17, 1710, John Smith, of Newton, son of Daniel, of Wat., d., who made his Will, Mar. 13, 1707–8, gave power of att'y to his friend Daniel Smith, of Wat.

[221.] Col. Bradyl Smith, of Weston, was Rep. 1775 and 76.

N.B. William Hammond, Sen. [1, p. 269], in his Will, mentions his dr. Sarah Smith, and her son Adam Smith.

SPENCER.—Caution, Dec. 12, 1721, against (settlement of) Ammi Ruhamah Spencer and family, last from Cambridge to Wat.

---

p. 442. **SPRING.**—The Will of Robert Spring, of Boston, mariner, dated Feb. 20, proved Mar. 12, 1743–4, mentions wife Mercy, to whom he gave house, &c., in Charlestown, and sons Robert, Samuel, and Thomas. [Suff. Prob. xxxvii., p. 222.]

Henry Spring [3.], and John Spring [4.], took the oath of fidelity in 1652.

[5.] In a sale of land, in 1651–2, William Spring is twice mentioned as a proprietor of land.

[13.] For selectman 20 yrs., read 8 yrs.

[18.] For Mercy, read Mary.

p. 443. [21.] Henry Spring, d. Nov. 24, 1749, æt. 88.

[29.] Admin. on estate of Thomas Spring was granted to his wid. Elizabeth, Aug. 14, 1710. Inventory dated July 26, 1710, house, and about 100 acres.

[33.] Ensign John, of Newton, a selectman 12 yrs., m., Mar. 8, 1704, Joanna Richards, of Dedham. She d. Oct. 5, 1747. He d. intestate, and son Samuel took the homestead. His Inventory, £2684 16*s.* 1*d.* (? O. T.).

[34.] Chil. of William and Abigail (Coolidge) Spring.

1. *Thaddeus*, b. Ap. 9, 1730; m., 1762, *Patience Jackson*, dr. of Joseph and Patience (Hyde) Jackson, of Newton, and settled in Hopkinton, where he was a schoolmaster.

1. Anna. 2. Patience.

2. *Wm.*, b. June 24, 1732; d. Dec. 15, 1744. 3. *Daniel*, b. Ap. 28, 1734.
4. *Simeon*, b. Jan. 31, 1737; d. Jan. 22, 1745.
5. *Abigail*, b. July 31, 1739; d. Dec. 30, 1744.
6. *Joanna*, b. June 21, 1743; d. Jan. 30, 1745.
7. *Joanna*, d. Ap. 2, 1745. 8. *William*, b. Mar. 15, 1746.
9. *Abigail*, b. July 9, 1748. 10. *Simeon*, b. Jan. 20, 1753.

[38.] Deborah Spring, m., 1735, Jonathan Williams, b. Dec. 16, 1711, son of Isaac and Martha (Whitney) Williams, of Newton. 5 chil. [See Williams Fam., pp. 157 and 8.]

[39.] Nathaniel Spring, m., Dec. 10, 1741, Martha Williams, b. Mar. 18, 1714, sister of Jonathan, preceding.

[40.] Hannah Spring, m., Oct. 29, 1734, Daniel Trowbridge [16]. The date of her birth should probably be 1711–12, instead of 1721–2, and was next older than Deborah.

[41.] Admin. of estate of Samuel Spring, granted to his wid. Thankful, Dec. 2, 1772.

[42.] Henry Spring was selectman 1748, 56, 57, 58. His wife's father, Josiah Converse, m., in Woburn, Oct. 8, 1685, Ruth Marshall.

[43.] Josiah Spring, m. Catherine ——, and settled in Ashford, Conn. His d. not recorded. His wid. Catherine, m., in Ashford, Nov. 13, 1755, Ezra Smith. Chil.,

1. *Josiah*, b. Oct. 26, 1743; d. Oct. 5, 1748.
2. *Kezia*, b. Oct. 21, 1745; m, in 1767, Capt. John Jennison, a farmer, of Walpole, N. H. She d. Ap. 10, 1771, leaving two sons, Josiah and John. [See Jennison, [123.], p. 807.]
3. *Samuel*, b. Sept. 20, 1747. 4. *Catherine*, b. Mar. 3, 1750.

p. 444. [45.] Kezia d. Ap. 18, 1744. [46.] Mary d. Ap. 16, 1744.

[47.] Samuel d. Ap. 30, 1744. [48.] Lydia d. Ap. 17, 1744.

[49.] "Jeduthan" (? Jedediah), was a Corporal in Capt. Jonathan Brown's company, at Lake George, in 1758. His brother Josiah belonged to the same company.

[58.] Sarah, dr. of James Gray, was bap. in Wat., Dec. 6, 1761. Sarah Gray (his wife), was dismissed to Stockbridge, Sept. 29, 1765.

[60.] Dr. Marshall Spring was Constable of Wat., 1797. His grandfather, Josiah Converse, m., Oct. 8, 1685, Ruth Marshall, whence his name.

p. 445. Chil. of Marshall Binney, and Eliza (Willing) Spring.

1. *Elizabeth*, d. 1834. 2. *Nancy W. C.*, m. —— *Wharton*, of Philadelphia.
3. *Marshall*, d. 1839. 4. *Mary*, m. *Edward Perkins*, s. p.

[79.] Strike out, probably. [See Bullard, [11.], p. 732; and see Upham, [1,] p. 612.] Henry Spring was Capt. of a Co., in the spring of 1758.

p. 446. [95.] Rev. Elias Dudley, b. in Saybrook, Conn., Aug. 12, 1761, son of Daniel and Susanna Dudley (who moved from S. to Newport, N. H., where he d. Feb. 1, 1811, aged 92); grad. Dart. Coll., 1788, ordained in Oxford, Ap. 13, 1791. He m., Oct. 22, 1793, Mary Spring. About 1805, he moved to Prospect, Me., where he d. of consumption, Jan. 25, 1808. His wid. Mary, returned to Uxbridge, and m. (2d), Feb. 10, 1814, Dea. Stephen Bailey. Chil. of Rev. Elias and Mary (Spring) Dudley.

1. *Hannah*, b. Nov. 19, 1794; m. *Luther Bullard*, of Uxbridge. She d. June 7, 1845. Son, Charles H., minister, in Rockville, Conn.
2. *Otis*, b. Nov. 14, 1796; of Williamsburg, O., with a family.
3. *John Spring*, b. July 19, 1798; d. in Millbury, Aug. 23, 1816.
4. dr., d. in infancy. 5. *Elias*, of Cincinnati, O.
6. *Mary*, d. Aug. 1, 1837, aged 32. 7. dr., d. young.

[See Hist. Mend. Asso., p. 236.]

---

p. 450. **STEARNS.**—(Sterne and Sternes, in the early records.) In the distribution of "the farms" or farm lands (situated in Weston), according to an order of the town, passed May 10, 1642, 259 acres were allotted Isaac Sterne, which was a greater lot than was assigned to any others, except John Barnard, who had 287 acres, and John Knight, who had 270 acres. The next greatest was 250 A. to John Bisco; next, 209 to Henry Goldstone; next, 158 to Simon Stone. The farms then granted were not surveyed and plotted out for the grantees until after the lapse of many years. Soon after the grant of the farms above mentioned, a list of possessions in Watertown was made out, wherein it appears that Isaac Sterne, in 1643, held 13 lots, amounting to 471 acres. One lot of 10 A., and another of 60 A., he had recently purchased of Thomas Ruck, and two of his lots were homestalls. By a deed, dated Jan. 23, 1645–6, he purchased of Thomas Philbrick 6 lots of land, amounting to 113 A.; which, added

to his other possessions, would increase his number of lots to 19, and his number of acres to 584, which would be more lots and more acres than appears to have been then held by any other proprietor. It is supposed that he first settled near Mount Auburn, but that in a few years he moved to a lot on the east side of "the way to Concord," now called Lexington Street, on the west border of Pequusset Meadow. The homestall which he bought of Thomas Philbrick, situated on the N. W. corner of Belmont and Lexington Streets, he gave to his son Samuel, who settled there; and it continued to be occupied by his direct descendants, of the name of Stearns, until after the decease of his great great grandson, Capt. Phinehas Stearns, in 1798. Since then it has been held by his descendants of the name of White.

p. 451. It is stated in the first paragraph, p. 451, that families of the name of Starn and Stern, in the Middle and Southern States, are of German origin. This may be in part correct, especially in Pennsylvania, but not entirely so as to the Carolinas, Georgia, and Tennessee. See [40], pp. 554, and 948.

p. 453. [9.] John Stearns was town clerk of Billerica two years, and he was one of the Committee on the part of Billerica at the mutual agreement, in 1654, for the separation of Billerica [Shawshin] from Cambridge. In 1658, he was constable. For m. (3d), 1684, read, m. (3d), June 29, 1687.

[10–3.] In 1675, Samuel Stearns [then aged 16], son of John, of Billerica, d., "was disabled," and the Court ordered that Lieut. French, who had married his mother, should have the charge of him. In April, 1722, the selectmen of Billerica presented a petition to the Court about Samuel Stearns, an impotent and discomposed person, who had been for some time taken care of by Capt. John Stearns and Isaac Stearns, his brethren, 8 acres of land in the centre of the town belonging to Samuel, being in the possession of Isaac, that they (the selectmen) may have the same [land] towards his support. Feb. 24, 1702–3, Mary Mixer gave to her son, Samuel Stearns, 24 poles of land, a share of the estate of her first husband, John Stearns, which had been divided in Oct., 1687.

[12–2.] Jan. 22, 1710–11, Benjamin Frost and wife Mary, and Rebecca Stearns, sold to George Farley, their father-in-law, all title in the lands of our father, Thomas Stearns, of Billerica.

[12–3.] Sarah Stearns m., Jan. 1720, Joshua Child [11], first of Wat., where his chil. were born; afterwards of (?) Worcester.

[Note 1.] Nathaniel and Mary Dunkler were adm. f. c. by Mr. Angier, Aug. 26, 1698. [Nathaniel and Ruth Dunklee had son Nathaniel, b. in Groton, Nov. 27, 1759.]

p. 454. [18.] Ruth, wife of Samuel Hartwell, Sen., was a dr. of George Wheeler.

[†23.] Isaac Hartwell. [See Locke Family, p. 35.]

[†24.] The following is the order of the chil. of Ephraim and Elizabeth (Heywood) Hartwell, after the birth of his 5th child.

6. *Elizabeth*, b. Ap. 28, 1741; m. (1st), Sept. 3, 1764, *Jonas Stratton*, of Concord, b. Sept. 18, 1732, son of Joseph and Rachel. He d. of a casualty in 1774, and she m. (2d), May 24, 1788, Col. *Enoch Putnam*, of Danvers. Chil.,
   1. Lydia (Stratton), b. in Concord, June 21, 1769; m. Caleb Campbell, of New Ipswich.
   2. Jonas (Stratton), b. Aug. 2, 1771; m., Dec. 5, 1802, Mary Smith, of Lincoln.
7. *Samuel*, b. June 25, 1742, of Lincoln [see p. 454].
8. *Abigail*, b. June 5, 1744 [see p. 454].
9. *Ephraim*, b. Jan. 8, 1746; m., June 1, 1769, *Mary Brown* [114].
10. *John*, b. Aug. 21, 1747 [see p. 454]. 11. *Mary*, b. Jan. 8, 1749.
12. *Sarah*, b. Aug. 10, 1750. 13. *Isaac*, b. July 8, 1752.
14. *Jonas*, b. June 26, 1754.

[†41.] In 1722, Zachariah Stearns belonged to Capt. Butterfield's Company.

Zachariah Stearns was of Merrimack, N. H., in Feb., 1746.

Zachariah Stearns, of Groton, aged 45, enlisted in the public service in 1760.

[†43.] There was an Eleazer [? Ebenezer, 90, p. 463] Stearns, clothier, of Newton, in 1734. Suit in Court, 1732, Eleazer Stearns, of Bedford, *vs.* Daniel Stearns, of Watertown. Mar. 9, 1741, caution of Littleton against (settlement of) Eleazer Stearns, wife Mary, and 3 chil., William, Eleazer, and Mary, from Concord.

[21.] Samuel Stearns was selectman 1673, 74, 75, 76, 78, 79, 81, 82. Ap. 16, 1664, Isaac Sternes, and wife Mary, conveyed to their son Samuel "a house where he now lives" [the Philbrick homestall], and other lots of land, with certain reservations. Admin. was granted to his wid. Hannah, Oct. 9, 1683. His Inventory, dated Sept. 28, 1683, by Samuel Stone [his brother-in-law], John Morse [his brother-in-law], William

Bond, Sen., and John Biscoe, mentions the following real estate: 1. House, 12 acres and orchard [his homestead], £80. 2. 8 A. of upland, and 2 A. of meadow, below Elbow Hill, £40. 3. A lot in lieu of township, £12. 4. 5 A. in Nonesuch meadow, £10. 5. House, barn, 12 A. upland and orchard [his father's homestead], £80. 6. 6 A. meadow, £30. 7. 3 A. salt marsh, £15. 8. 80 A. of dividend land, £60. 9. 15 A. of meadow "at Mr. Samuel's farm" [Samuel Saltonstall], £37.

p. 455. [1.] For Lieut., read Capt. Capt. John Stearns m. (2d), Ap. 22, 1696. His wife, Joanna, was a witness in Court, June 14, 1726, and was termed a midwife. Farmer says [Hist. of Billerica], "in this town he [Capt. John Stearns] passed his days, and d. Oct. 26, 1728, at the age of 74. His long continuance in several offices, of a civil and military kind, affords a proof of the confidence reposed in him by his fellow-citizens."

[7.] Abigail Stearns, by W. W., had only two children. She d., and he (W. W.), m. (2d), in Salem, Dec. 3, 1719, Prudence Putnam (a niece of his mother), by whom he had 3. Nehemiah [†10], and other children. [See [1], p. 670, and [43], p. 671.]

p. 456. [16.] Isaac Stearns m. Elizabeth Stone [22]. In Ap. 3, 1716, he, then of Lex., for £300, sold to John Brooks, of Concord, two lots of land in Lex., viz., 1st. 40 A., bounded N. W. by John Stone; S. W. by Range Way; S. E. by Nathaniel Stone; N. E. by brook, Dea. Samuel Stone, and highway. 2d. 60 acres, bounded N. W. by John Stone and Nathaniel Stone; W. by Capt. Ephraim Flint; S. W. by Gregory Stone; S. E. and S. by Daniel Heard and Dea. Samuel Stone; E. by John Stone. He moved to Stoughton, probably about the time of this sale. Admin. on estate of Isaac Sternes, of Stoughton, was granted to his sons, Simon and Jonathan Stearns, May 22, 1741. His Inventory, £585 2*s.* 6*d.*, was dated June 25, 1741.

[20.] Jonathan Stearns m., in Dorchester, May 26, 1727, Experience Linkon (? Lincoln).

[26.] Caution of Chelmsford, July 24, 1750, against (settlement of) Phebe Stearns, from Littleton. Was this the wid. of Samuel [26]?

p. 457. [30.] This Samuel Stearns probably went first to New Sherborn (Douglas). In Mid. C. C. P., 1732, suit, Samuel Stearns, of New Sherborn, Worcester Co., *vs.* Phebe Stearns, wid. of Thomas Stearns, both of Littleton.

[33.] Rebecca Stearns m. (pub. in Boston, Feb. 7), 1739, Samuel Whittemore.

[38.] Nathaniel Stearns was Selectman of Wat. 1716. [See White [5], and addition in Part II.]

[39–1.] Nathaniel Stearns, Jr., bap. Feb., 1736, was probably the one who m., in Concord, Oct. 9, 1760, Mary Farrar ("both of Concord") (?), dr. of Lieut. Jonathan Farrar, who commanded the guard at the North Bridge, in Concord, Ap. 19, 1775.

[43.] It has not been clearly ascertained whether it was this Isaac Stearns, or Isaac, son of John [25, p. 553], who m., in Camb., Dec. 24, 1725, Mehitabel Frost, and settled in Boston. It was most probably this Isaac, son of Nathaniel. His Inventory, £86 2*s.* 6*d.*, was dated Jan. 8, 1730–1, and admin. granted to wid. Mehitabel. Chil.,

1. Elizabeth, b. Feb. 12, 1725–6; bap. in First Church of Boston, Jan. 7, 1728; (?) m. in Boston, Nov. 2, 1755, Francis Bourn, Jr.
2. Mary, b. Sept. 20, (?) 1728, bap. Ap. 1728.

[46.] Deborah Stearns m. (pub. in Boston, Sept. 15), 1732, Benjamin Salisbury.

[47.] For Nov. 1, read Ap. 2. Lieut. Josiah Greenwood, b. June 21, 1709, was a son of John, Esq., and Hannah (Trowbridge) Greenwood, of Newton. [See Ward Family, p. 30, and see Trowbridge [7.]] His wife Phebe, d. Sept. 17, 1761, and he m. (2d), (covenant dated 1769), wid. Prudence ——. Chil.,

1. *Esther*, b. Oct. 7, 1731. 2. *Nathaniel*, b. July 21, 1733.
3. *John*, b. Dec. 3, 1735. 4. *Sarah*, b. July 6, 1737.
5. *Alice*, b. Mar. 12, 1739. 6. *Elizabeth*, b. Nov. 21, 1740.
7. *Phebe*, b. May 20, 1744. 8. *Hannah*, b. June 8, 1746.
9. *Moses*, b. Aug. 14, 1748. 10. *Nevinson*, b. Oct. 22, 1751.
11. *Ebenezer*, b. Oct. 1, 1753; m., 1778, *Hannah Winchester*.

[48.] Lieut. Samuel Stearns was selectman, 1708, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 26, 27, 29, 30, 31; Town Clerk, 1708, 9, 10, 11, 15; Town Treasurer, 1710, 11, 12, 13, 15, 16, 17; Moderator of town meeting, 1716. July 8, 1700, the same day that he purchased all right in the estate of Timothy Hawkins, he sold to Daniel Smith and wife Ruhamah, three lots of land, and ¼ of a corn-mill on Beaver Brook.

p. 458. [56.] Capt. Joshua Fuller, of Newton [Fuller, 127, p. 770], m., in Waltham, May 22, 1746 [not May 22, 1748], Anna Stearns. Chil., see p. 770.

[69.] Hannah (Clarke), wife of Thomas Stearns, was b. Dec. 3, 1719, dr. of William and Hannah (Kee) Clarke, of Newton. [Clarke, [22.] and [22–6] p. 742.]

p. 459. [2.] JOHN STEARNS, Jr., about 1788, at the age of 70, moved to Lovell, Me., and his was the fourth family that settled there. He d. aged 86. Chil.,
1. daughter, m. —— *Carter*, of Tewkesbury, Mass.
2. *Esther*, m. *David Butters*, and settled in Lovell.
3. *Timothy*, of Lovell, had an only dr., who m. Major *James Kilgore*, of Bartlett, N. H.
4. *Levi*, of Lovell, had a son, who m. a sister of Solomon Heald, Esq., of Lovell.
5. *David*. See *ff*., p. 469.

[8.] In 1757, Timothy Stearns, of Billerica, belonged to Capt. Thomas Flint's Co., then at Lake George, probably did not go to Bartlett. See [2–3] above.

[20.] In 1757, Oliver Stearns, of Tewkesbury, was in the same company, d. unm.

[23.] Isaac Stearns, m., June 14, 1722, Rebecca Randall [not Rachel], dr. &c.

[27.] For, m., in Stoughton, read, in Dorchester.

p. 460. [35.] Lewis Stearns, pub. in Boston, Nov. 3, 1805.

p. 462. [82.] For Pearman, read Boardman. Sept. 11, 1764, caution of Wat. against (settlement of) Stephen Stearns, from Camb., July last.

p. 463. [†98.] (?) Peter Stearns, m., in Wat, Aug. 28, 1782, Dorcas Rice, both of Newton.

[84.] Mary m. —— Frothingham.

p. 464. [†107–5.] For 1723, read 1823.

p. 465. [123.] Ruth Stearns m., in Holden, Nov. 26, 1789, Jonas Davis.

p. 466. [134.] Mar. 8, 1763, caution of Waltham against (settlement of) Hepzibah Stearns, from Westminster, May last (1762).

[137.] Cornet Josiah Stearns was selectman 1754 and 55. In 1750, he was appointed guardian of his brother Joseph. His 2d wife, Dorothy, d. Oct. 30, 1750.

p. 467. [159.] JOSEPH STEARNS, m. ANNA PUTNAM. He d. Mar., 1782, leaving two sons. His wid. m. (2d), Peter Nourse, of Danvers, moved to Langdon, N. H., and had 4 drs. She m. (3d), James Campbell, of Ackworth, N. H., and had one dr. Mrs. C., d. about 1844. Chil.,
1. *Benjamin*, b. in Lunenburg, Feb. 27, 1779; a Col., of Langdon, N. H.; m, Ap. 1806, *Bathsheba Egerton*, of Langdon, and had 5 chil. As a citizen he was much respected and beloved. His mind became depressed and deranged, from apprehension of pecuniary embarrassment, and he committed suicide, June 11, 1817. [His wid. m., Dec. 26, 1820, Elisha Garfield, of Langdon, by whom she had 4 chil., 1. Esther Jane. 2. Benjamin Stearns. 3. Edmund Holden. 4. James Freeman Dana.] Chil.,
    1. John Walker, b. Sept. 12, 1806; a merchant, of Peru, N. Y.; m., July 12, 1837, Betsey Maria Eaton, dr. of Dr. Eaton, of Keesville, N. Y. Chil.,
        1. James Egerton. 2. Frances. 3. Harriet. 4. Jane Abigail.
        5. John Walker. 6. Woodbury Eaton.
    2. Willard Egerton, b. May 29, 1808; a gentleman farmer, of Detroit, Mich., unm.
    3. Abigail Snow, b. Mar. 16, 1810; m., Ap. 5, 1832, Luke Putnam, a horticulturist, of Danvers, Mass. Chil.,
        1. John Wells, b. June, 1833; d. soon. 2. Ann Maria, b. July 3, 1834.
    4. Nancy Maria, b. Ap. 18, 1815; m., in Alstead, Dec. 26, 1839, Wm. Moore Morrison, a provision merchant, of Boston.
    5. Sarah Alexander, b. Dec. 6, 1817; m., in June, 1842, Samuel Willard Prouty, a farmer, of Ackworth.
2. *Joseph*, b. Dec. 27, 1781; now (1854) of Danvers.

[160.] (?) Anna Stearns went to Nova Scotia with her mother.

p. 469. [3–*a*.] Betsey Stearns d. in New Ipswich, Nov. 6, 1854, aged 78, unm.

[3–*f*.] Mrs. E. L. (Stearns) Tappan, d. in Conway, N. H., Mar. 27, 1850, leaving dr. Sarah Salisbury, b. Nov. 11, 1836.

[3–*g*.] Josiah Milton Stearns, entered Amh. Coll., 1838; grad. Mercersburg Coll. Penn., studied at Lane Theol. Sem.; ordained in the Cong. Church, in Lunenburg, Vt., June 6, 1849; d. in Brentwood, N. H., June 12, 1854; m., May 12, 1847. Chil.,
1. Flora Pierpont, b. Aug. 17, 1849. 2. Charles Cummings, b. Dec. 10, 1852.
3. George Milton, b. Ap. 12, 1854.

[3–*h*.] Isaac C. Stearns, of Brooklyn, N. Y., m.

[3–*i*.] Abigail M. Stearns, m., Oct. 28, 1847, Rev. Seneca Cummings, of Antrim, N. H., grad. Dart. Coll., 1844; Missionary, of A. B. C. F. M., at Fuh Chou, China.

[3–*j*.] Lucy Estabrook Stearns, m., Sept. 6, 1852, Rev. Charles Hartwell, of Lincoln, Mass.; Missionary in China.

[3–*k*.] John Newton Stearns, of Brooklyn, N. Y., m., Feb. 9, 1854.

p. 469. [4–*a*.] WILLIAM STEARNS d. Sept. 29, 1823. His wife BETSEY, was a dr. of Dea. Thaddeus Davis, of Bedford. She d. July 27, 1844. Chil.,

1. *Horatio Davis*, d. Dec. 28, 1803. 2. *Selinda*.
3. *Matilda Caroline*, d. Jan 4, 1808.

p. 470. 4. *William Albert*, m., Ap. 3, 1834, *Clarissa Tarball*, b. Oct. 12, 1810. Chil.,

1. Henry Augustus. 2. Emily Ann. 3. Samuel.
4. William Frederick, b. Mar. 19, 1846.

5. *Elizabeth E.*
6. *Charles Blucher*, m. *Mary S. Brooks*. She d. Ap., 1841, and he m. (2d) *Jane Tucker*, of Andover. 3 chil.
7. *Isaac Davis*, b. July 21, 1821; m. *Mary Adams*, of Ashburnham, dr. of his uncle Timothy Stearns.

[4–*j*.] CALLE STEARNS, m., Dec. 20, 1810, JOHN FARRAR, b. Ap. 15, 1784, 2d son of Jacob Farrar, of Concord. Chil.,

1. *Eliza Caroline*, b. Oct. 21, 1811; m., June 25, 1825, *Oliver Brooks*.
2. *George*, b. Oct. 3, 1813; m., June 5, 1838, *Sophronia M. George*.
3. *Charlotte*, b. Nov. 27, 1816; m., Ap. 4, 1840, *Henry Tuckerman*.
4. *Roxana*, b. Ap. 18, 1821; m., Ap. 21, 1842, *Abraham Bowden*.
5. *Maria*, b. Sept. 16, 1823; m., Aug. 28, 1845, *Ezekiel Bartlett*.
6. *Susan*, b. June 24, 1826; m., Sept. 20, 1846, *Eliphalet S. Wood*.
7. *Lydia*, b. Sept. 28, 1828. 8. *Calle*, b. Oct. 8, 1830.

[4–*m*.] For Reid, read Rice.

[8.] Wid. Sarah Stearns, d. in Billerica, Dec. 10, 1851, aged 93.

p. 471. [8–*a*.] Sewall Stearns, Esq., d. Oct. 31, 1849.

[8–*b*.] Obed, a farmer. His 3d child, Eckley Washington, b. Oct. 9, 1835.

[8–*c*.] Sarah Stearns was, for several years before marriage, the Principal of a large Female Seminary in Chillicothe, O. [See Lawrence [582.] p. 843.]

[8–*d*.] Eckley Stearns, m., Sept. 11, 1831, Hannah Pratt, of Weymouth, s. p.

[8–*e*.] Timothy Stearns, after he left college, studied Theology at Andover; after that, was Assistant one year in his sister Sarah's seminary at Chillicothe; after that was Principal of the High School in Columbus, O. He m., Dec. 13, 1837, Catherine Taylor, of Athens, O. 2 chil.

p. 471. [9.] JOHN STEARNS, a farmer, of Billerica, m. (1st), Feb. 10, 1801, MARY LANE, b. Aug. 15, 1776, dr. of Samuel Lane, of Bedford. She d. Nov. 30, 1815, and he m. (2d), May 13, 1817, SUSANNA WINN, b. Nov. 2, 1771, dr. of Joseph Winn, of Burlington, Mass. She d. Jan. 28, 1842. He was killed Nov. 5, 1836, by a locomotive on the Boston and Lowell R. R., in Woburn, where he was then residing. Chil.,

---

1. *Franklin*, b. Jan. 25, 1802; a farmer, of Billerica; m., Dec. 28, 1828, *Sally Lane*, b. Dec. 18, 1801, dr. of Benjamin Lane, of Ashburnham. Chil.,
   1. Susan Isabel, b. in Bedford, Mass., May 21, 1830.
   2. Mary Jane, b. in Bedford, Mar. 22, 1832.
   3. Sarah Olive, b. in Billerica, Mar. 23, 1834; d. May 23, 1838.
   4. Sarah Maria, b. in Billerica, Ap. 17, 1838.
   5. Lucretia Ann, b. Jan. 25, 1842. 6. John Billings, b. Feb. 13, 1845.
2. *Mary*, b. Dec. 28, 1803; of Billerica; m., May 13, 1832, *William Whitford*, b. Oct. 5, 1799, son of William Whitford, of Hillsboro, N. H. Chil.,
   1. John Stearns b. May 22, 1833. 2. Edward Lorenzo, b. July 28, 1836.
   3. Mary Eliza, b. Ap. 18, 1838. 4. Francis Oliver, b. Ap. 21, 1843.
   5. Emma Maria, b. Feb. 13, 1845. 6. Addison Bernard, b. Ap. 29, 1847.
3. *John Owen*, b. Ap. 13, 1805; of Elizabethtown, N. J.; a director and super't of the Central R. R., of New Jersey; m., Ap. 5, 1842, *Margaret C. Walker*, b. Oct. 9, 1821, dr. of William Walker, of Rehoboth, Great Valley, Chester Co., Penn., who m. Sarah, dr. of Rev. Mathias Pennypacker, of Valley Forge, Chester Co., Penn. Chil.,
   1. Mary Athalia, b. Dec. 30, 1842. 2. Annie Augusta, b. Ap. 22, 1844.
   3. William Walker, b. Oct. 9, 1845. 4. Emma J., b. Oct. 23, 1847.
   5. John Onslow, b. Aug. 24, 1849. 6. Herbert Pegram, b. May 30, 1851.
   7. Matilda M., b. June 8, 1853.
4. *Onslow*, b. Feb. 2, 1807; d. Feb. 23, 1808.
5. *Eliza Ann*, b. Oct. 4, 1808; m., May 17, 1832, *John Dennis Billings*, b. Nov. 10, 1805, son of John Billings, of Lincoln, Mass. Chil.,

1. Mary Ann, b. in Bedford, Mass., Mar. 18, 1833; m., Ap. 28, 1853, Oliver Josiah Lane, son of Oliver Lane, of Bedford, Mass.
2. John Winn, b. Jan. 16, 1837; d. Jan. 9, 1840.

6. *Onslow*, b. Aug. 30, 1810; of Concord, N. H.; President and Ag't of the Northern R. R., of N. Hampshire; m., June 26, 1845, *Mary Abbott Holbrook*, b. Mar. 10, 1819, dr. of Adin Holbrook, then of Athol, Mass., afterwards of Keene, N. H., now of Lowell, Mass.
   1. Charles Onslow, b. May 31, 1846. 2. Mary Laurinda, b. Ap. 2, 1849.
7. *Lorenzo*, b. May 13, 1813; d. at Elizabethtown, N. J., May 13, 1836.
8. *Bernard*, b. Nov. 23, 1815; now of N. York city; m., Dec. 30, 1851, *Lavinia B. Haines*, b. in N. York, Jan. 29, 1830, dr. of Simeon Haines, formerly of Haddonfield, N. J.

[10.] For Abiel, read Obed, who was a physician, of Hampton, N. H., and d. 1800, much esteemed and respected.

[11.] After retreat, insert).

[14–*c*.] Polly, wid. of Moses Fitch, m. (2d) Ebenezer Brown, of Mich.

p. 472. [16–*a*.] For 1827, read 1837.

[16–*d*.] For William Buttrick, read Willard. Chil.,
1. Oliver Davis. 2. Mary Alice.
3. Harriet Ann, d. Sept. 30, 1852. 4. Eliza Kinsman.

p. 473. First line, for Duell, read Dwella. 3d line, for Nesson, read Nelson.

[17–*c*.] Edward Harrison Stearns, is Sec. and Treas. of Western Home and Foreign Mission Association.

[18.] For Bradford, read Bedford.

[19–*a*.] Rev. Edward Josiah Stearns, is now, or was lately, Prof. of Modern Languages and History, in St. John's College, Annapolis, Md.

[20.] For Cobb, read Cole.

[20–*a*.] For Elizabeth, read Elbridge. [See Locke Family, p. 70.]

[20–*b*.] For Weston, read Preston.

p. 474. Rev. Samuel Ruggles, of Billerica, m., in Rox., Ap. 18, 1727, Elizabeth Williams, b. Jan. 12, 1692, dr. of Samuel and Deborah (Scarborough) Williams, granddr. of Samuel and Sarah (May) Williams; great granddr. of Samuel and Theoda (Park) Williams, and great great granddr. of Robert and Elizabeth (Stratton) Williams, of Roxbury, the progenitors of a very numerous and respectable race.

[22–*c*.] For Ashton, read Acton.

p. 475. [22–*g*–1.] Chil. of *Henry* and *Sarah Elizabeth* (*Lane*) *Goodwin:*
1. Henry Oliver, b. June 25, 1839. 2. Francis Uriah, b. July 4, 1841.
3. Charles Wellington, b. Sept. 4, 1843. 4. Joseph Augustus, b. Oct. 31, 1845.
5. George Edwin, b. Ap. 13, 1847.

[22–*g*–2.] Chil. of *George D.* and *Mary Whiting* (*Lane*) *Briggs:*
1. Ann Catherine, b. and d. July 4, 1842. 2. Geo. Wellington, b. June 22, 1843.
3. Ann Catherine, b. Jan. 9, 1846. 4. Mary Ellen, b. Oct. 1849.

[22–*g*–3.] Mary P., wife of Wm. Augustus Lane, d. Sept. 20, 1852, and he m. (2d), Mar. 20, 1853, Julia M. Houghton, of Northfield.

[22–*g*–4.] Catherine Amelia Lane, m. Joseph Goodwin.

[22–*g*–5.] Abigail Rebecca Lane m. Samuel Stearns Wilson, Principal of a grammar school in Charlestown.

[22–*g*–6.] Oliver Josiah Lane m., Ap. 28, 1853, Mary A. Billings.

[22–*h*.] Abigail French Lane d. July, 1800.

p. 478. [*ii*.] Bryant Stearns, Esq., bequeathed $2800 for charitable purposes.

[25–*c*.–3–3.] Perley Ray Lovejoy, Prof. in Newton Univ., Baltimore.

[26 *b*.] Mary Bryant Stearns m. Charles Blaisdell, of Epping.

p. 479. [27–*c*.] Rev. Forest Jeffords, b. Aug. 4, 1794, son of Samuel Jeffords, of Wells, Me.; grad. at Bangor Classical and Theol. Seminary, 1825; ordained in Epping, N. H., Oct. 26, 1826; dismissed, Oct. 31, 1831; installed in Middleton, Mass., May 2, 1832, resigned, May 15, 1844. He m. Sarah Caroline Stearns. Chil.,
1. *Abigail Jane*, b. June 29, 1828; m., Nov. 22, 1849, *Augustus G. Colby*, of Springfield, Mass.
2. *Sarah Caroline*, b. Feb. 6, 1830. 3. *Samuel Stearns*, b. Nov. 15, 1832.
4. *Olive Maria*, b. Oct. 7, 1834. 5. *Elizabeth Sperry*, b. Aug. 31, 1836.
6. *William Reed*, b. May 19, 1838. 7. *Jonathan Forest*, b. June 20, 1839.
8. *Charlotte Leavitt*, b. Aug. 17, 1840. 9. *Josiah Atherton*, b. Sept. 16, 1843.

[27–*d*.] Rev. William A. Stearns, overseer of Harv. Coll.; D.D. 1853; inaugurated Pres. Amh. Coll. Nov. 22, 1854. His wife, b. 1803, was a dr. of Samuel Alden and

Abigail (Drew) Frazer, and a gr. dr. of Capt. Thomas and Rebecca (Alden) Frazer, of Duxbury. Chil.,

5. *Rebecca Frances*, b. Sept. 27, 1847. 6. *Winfred Alden*, b. July 13, 1852.

[27–*f*.] Rev. JONATHAN F. STEARNS, D.D., was ordained, in Newburyport, Sept. 16, 1835, and installed in the First Presbyterian Church in Newark, N. J., Dec. 13, 1849. He m., Nov. 15, 1843, ANNA S. PRENTISS, of Portland. Chil.,

1. *Sergent Prentiss*, b. Nov. 20, 1844. 2. *Lewis French*, b. Mar. 10, 1847.
3. *Ann Prentiss*, b. June 27, 1853.

[27–*g*.] Chil. of Dea. CHARLES and ELIZABETH W. (Stearns) JAMES:

1. *George Edwin*, b. Sept. 25, 1832. 2. *Lyman*, b. Aug. 9, 1834.
3. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. May 7, 1836. 4. *Charles Waldron*, b. Sept. 22, 1842; d.
5. *Harrison Webster*, b. Nov. 12, 1852.

[27–*i*.] Chil. of Rev. JONATHAN and CHARLOTTE E. (Stearns) LEAVITT,

1. *Edward Chalmers*, b. Mar. 9, 1842. 2. *Charlotte Elizabeth*, b. Mar. 4, 1848.

[28.] Timothy Stearns was a school-teacher.

[29.] For Samuel Howe, read Lemuel.

p. 480. [44.] Bette Stearns m. Abijah Wyman. [See Wyman [27], p. 670.]

[60–*a*–1.] Emma Hobart Stearns m., July 16, 1851, Charles Wright.

p. 481. [64.] For 24 yrs., read 35 yrs. Nathan Stearns enlisted in Capt. Cox's Co., Mar. 18, 1760.

[64–*b*.] The newspaper which Mr. Stearns published was called The Providence Free Press, and it was devoted to anti-slavery and anti-freemasonry.

[64–*d*–1.] For Waldrow, read Waldron, and for 18, read 8.

p. 482. First line, for Me., read Mass.

[65–*s*.] For Le Roy, read La Roy.

p. 483. [87.] This is supposed to be the Peter Stearns who belonged to Lieut. Fr. Miller's Co., in Mar. and Ap., 1762.

p. 485. [125.] For M. B. 1791, read 1797.

p. 486. [126.] Dr. Asahel Stearns resigned his professorship in 1829.

p. 489. [131–*e*.] Luther Stearns m., in Holyoke, June 10, 1851, Mary Alvord.

p. 494. [181–*a*.] EPHRAIM STEARNS m., Feb. 11, 1824, LUCY WILLARD, b. in Athol, July 19, 1798. He has resided successively in Montague, where he was a major and selectman, in Templeton, Ashburnham, and Rindge, N. H. Chil.,

1. *Ephraim Lincoln*, b. in Montague, Feb. 23, 1825; is a R.R. engineer.
2. *Samuel Clinton*, b. in M., Ap. 11, 1827; a tailor, of Rutland; unm.
3. *Lucy Jane*, b. in M., Jan. 10, 1830; m., Dec. 25, 1849, —— *Fisher*, of Ashburnham.
4. *Helen Augusta;* and 5. *Henry Augustus* (twins), b. in M., Sept. 24, 1832.
6. *Herman Dwight*, b. in M., Jan. 9, 1836.
7. *Albert Clement*, b. in Ashburnham, Aug. 23, 1840.
8. *Mary E.*, b. 3, d. 8 Ap., 1843, in Templeton.
9. *James W.*, b. in Rindge, May 11, 1844, d. Jan. 23, 1845.
10. *Clarence O.*, b. in R., Ap. 23, 1847, d. Jan. 21, 1849.

p. 496. [197–*b*–2.] Charles Edwin, son of Col. Edwin Stearns, d. of consumption, July 15, 1853.

p. 497. [199–*b*–3.] James Stearns m., Sept. 10, 1850, Ann Augusta Pond, b. Mar. 4, 1828, dr. of Samuel Pond, Esq., of Cambridgeport.

[199–*e*.] Samuel Stearns d. Sept., 1850.

[199–*f*.] Marshal Stearns has, 10. Julia Medora, b. Sept. 22, 1851.

[199–*h*.] Thomas Stearns has, 8. Hannah Maria, b. Aug. 2, 1849. 9. Abigail Henrietta, b. Oct. 17, 1851.

p. 498. [206–*e*.] Horatio Brown d. on a voyage to California, in Dec. 1852.

p. 499. [209.] Silas Stearns m., in Lincoln, Oct. 30, 1765. He d. Dec. 31, 1804, and his wid. Elizabeth d. 1824, aged 84. In 1757, he marched from Waltham to Springfield, in Capt. Seth Blodgett's Co.

[211.] William, m. Melissa Estabrook, of Lex., and d. 1844, s. p.

[212.] Strike out all after 1770, and insert, m., Dec. 18, 1794, Seth Hall, of Harwick. They settled in Mount Vernon, Me. One child.

Elizabeth, m. —— Rollins.

[214.] Wm. and Eunice (Stearns) Hyde, settled in Hubbardston.

[214½.] Isaac perished in a conflagration.

[215.] Kezia, now (1853) of Concord, unm.

[216.] Elijah Stearns, a cabinet-maker, m. Mary Osgood Greene, who d. in Brooklyn, N. Y., Aug. 29, 1849. 5 chil.

[217.] SILAS STEARNS, Jr., served an apprenticeship with James H. Foster, an upholsterer, of Boston. In the autumn of 1802, then aged 18, he became a member of the First Baptist Church in Boston, then under the pastoral care of Rev. Dr. Stillman. He soon turned his attention earnestly to a preparation for the Gospel ministry, but completed the term of his apprenticeship. Soon after this, he began to study with Rev. Mr. Williams, of Wrentham, Mass., and afterwards with Rev. Dr. Greene, of North Yarmouth, Me. In the spring of 1806, he was licensed to preach, and was ordained at N. Yarmouth, Oct. 1807. He was soon settled in Freeport, where he remained about two years. He was installed the first pastor of the First Baptist Church in Bath, Me., Dec. 6, 1810, which office he held until his decease, Aug. 1, 1840. He had acquired a good knowledge of the Hebrew, Greek, and Latin languages; was much devoted to the cause of education; was a trustee and one of the earliest founders of Waterville College. He m. (1st), Nov. 30, 1815, HANNAH OAKMAN SPRAGUE, dr. of Ebed and Abigail (Tufts) Sprague, of Boston. She d. Sept. 20, 1824, aged 38, and he m. (2d), Jan. 5, 1826, MARY LUNT, dr. of Joseph and Priscilla Lunt, of Litchfield, Me. Chil.,

1. OAKMAN SPRAGUE, b. Oct. 26, 1817; grad. Waterville Coll. 1840; at Newton Theol. Sem. 1846; was ordained in the Central Baptist Church of Southbridge, Mass., May 19, 1847. He m. (1st), June 8, 1847, ANNA JUDSON GRATTON, of Providence, R. I. He m. (2d), Dec. 2, 1850, HANNAH JANE BEECHER.

(By 2d wife.)

2. WILLIAM BRADFORD, b. Aug. 27, 1826; of Bath; m., Feb. 10, 1852, LUCY WHITTEMORE POTTER, dr. of David and Margaret Potter, of Bath.
3. MARY HOMER, b. Sept. 22, 1828; m., Oct. 14, 1848, JAMES D. RIVERS, of Gainsville, Ga.
4. ISAIAH WELLINGTON, b. May 28, 1831.
5. SILAS BALDWIN, b. Mar. 7, 1833, d. Ap. 26, 1834.
6. ELIZA WALDRON, b. Sept. 5, 1835, d. June 25, 1839.
7. SARAH COMINGS, b. July 27, 1837.

[219.] Isaac Hastings was born, Dec. 26, 1755. For the parentage of this Isaac Hastings, and a more full account of his family, see Hastings [52], p. 790.

p. 500. [223.] Mrs. Susanna (Stearns) Wyeth, d. Mar. 28, 1855, aged 80 y., 8 m.

p. 501. [227.] For Sept. 22, read Sept. 21.

p. 503. [242–*a*.] Horatio Stearns, a carpenter, m., in Acton, June 5, 1851, Ann Goward.

---

p. 505. [259.] JOSEPH E. SPRAGUE, Esq., studied law with Hon. William Prescott, then of Salem, and settled in Salem, his native town. After practising law a short time, he became an ardent politician of the democratic party, but was more devoted to aid other aspiring politicians, than to the seeking office for himself. He was an intimate friend of Judge Story, a friend and correspondent of J. Q. Adams, and for a long time a very influential leader of the democratic party of that State. His political writings were numerous. He was U. S. Dep. Marshal under Mr. Jefferson, and Postmaster from 1815 to 1829; was Rep. 3 years in the State Legislature, a State Senator, and a member of the Governor's Council. In 1811, he was appointed clerk of the County Court by Governor Gerry, which office he held only a short time. In 1830, he succeeded his father-in-law (Hon. B. Bartlett), as High Sheriff of Essex County, and held the office until Nov., 1851. He m. (1st), Aug. 31, 1808, ELIZA BARTLETT, 2d dr. of Hon. Bailey Bartlett, of Haverhill. She d. Ap. 16, 1817, and he m. (2d), May 13, 1819, Sarah Leonard Bartlett, sister of his first wife. [See [444.] p. 900.] He d. Feb. 22, 1852, and his wid. resides in Salem. See Salem Register of Feb. 26, 1852. Chil.,

1. WILLIAM HARRIS, b. May 6, 1809, d. Aug. 30, 1812.
2. ELIZA BARTLETT, b. Oct. 1, 1810; m., Sept. 9, 1835, Dr. MALTBY STRONG, b. Nov. 24, 1797; of Rochester, N. Y., s. p.
3. WILLIAM HARRIS, b. Ap. 24, d. Aug. 14, 1813.
4. EDWIN LE BARRON, b. at Salem, July 21, 1814, burnt to death by the carelessness of his nurse, Feb. 13, 1816.
5. WILLIAM EDWIN, b. and d. Feb. 12, 1817.

(By 2d wife.)

6. HARRIET LEONARD, b. Nov. 23, 1822; of Salem, unm.
7. WILLIAM JARVIS, b. Jan. 23, d. July 26, 1826.

8. Caroline Louisa, b. June 21, 1827; m., Dec. 6, 1849, Rev. Charles Smith, Jr., b. Aug. 16, 1818 [son of Charles and Alithea Smith], grad. Amh. Coll.; afterwards at Andover Theol. Sem.; settled first in Warren, Mass., afterwards in "The Old South Church," in Andover, Mass., and now (1854), pastor of Shawmut Church, Boston. Chil.,
   1. *Edward Bartlett*, b. Feb. 27, 1851.
9. Joseph White, b. Jan. 18, 1831; grad. Harv. Coll. 1852; now (1853), engaged in scientific pursuits, in the Lawrence Scientific School, of Harv. College.

[265.] Caroline Stearns d. in Salem, Nov. 13, 1851.
p. 506. [273.] For Zephamiah, read Zephaniah.
[283.] Elizabeth m. —— Adams.
p. 507. [286½.] Abigail Stearns m. Isaac Gibson, of Grafton.
p. 512. [314.] For 1791, read 1792. For Hall, read Holt.
p. 513. [317.] Mrs. Thankful B. Stearns d. Feb. 3, 1853. For 1791, read 1792.
p. 515. [323.] Capt. Phinehas Stearns was a Lieut. under Capt. Samuel Barnard at the Lex. alarm, and was selectman 1783, 84, 85. It was probably Phinehas Stearns [218, p. 499], who was at Lake George, in 1757.
p. 517. [329.] Mary Low, who m. David Stearns, Jr., was born in Ipswich, Jan. 11, 1740, dr. of Jonathan and Sarah, who moved to Lunenburg. By her 2d husband (J. E.), she had, 1. Samuel F., and 2. Thomas S. (twins), b. Aug. 24, 1777. 3. Mary, b. Sept. 19, 1779. 4. Samuel, b. May 13, 1781.
p. 519. [364.] Dr. Josiah Stearns Hurd, of Charlestown, d. Mar. 25, 1855.
[365.] This was probably the Jonas Stearns who belonged to the company of Capt. Bezaleel Eager, of Westboro, in 1757.
p. 520. [390.] Sarah Stearns m., in 1795, Edmund Lawrence. [See [890], p. 850, where for Mary should be read Sarah.]
p. 521. [4.] Sarah, wid. of Edward Converse, m. (2d), in Wob., Jan. 14, 1697, Ebenezer Hill.
p. 523. [53.] Chary, wife of Jonathan Stone, survived him, and was admin'x.
[60.] Mar. 23, 1762, caution by Wat. against (settlement of) Josiah Stone, wife Abigail, and 4 chil., *Abigail, Elizabeth, Josiah*, and *Richard*, from Lex. Ap. last.
[64.] Robert and Anna (Stone) Munroe, had, 5. *Robert*, b. Jan. 25, 1746 (? 44). 6. *John*, b. June 15, 1748; m., Dec. 17, 1772, *Rebecca Wellington* [87].
[64–4.] After Smith, insert [86.]
p. 525. [103.] See Hist. of Mendon Association, p. 105.

MANNING.—[The Mannings were not a Watertown Family, but were intimately allied to them, as may be seen p. 528. The following is inserted as an addition to the Appendix, p. 527.]

p. 528 [5.] SARAH MANNING, m., Ap. 11, 1671, Capt. JOSEPH BULL, a mariner, of Hartford, son of Thomas and Susanna Bull, of Hartford. She d. soon, leaving a dr. Sarah, who d. soon.

---

1 [7.] MARY MANNING, m., Oct. 21, 1674, Rev. WILLIAM ADAMS, grad. Harv. Coll. 1671, ordained in Dedham, Dec. 3, 1673. 3 chil. She d. June 24, 1679. He m. (2d), Mar. 29, 1680, ALICE BRADFORD, dr. of Major William and Alice (Richards) Bradford, and a granddr. of Gov. William Bradford. He d. Aug. 17, 1685, and his wid. m. Major James Fitch, of Norwich, who d. in Canterbury, Conn., in 1727, aged 80. [See Mass. Hist. Coll., 4th Ser. I., pp. 5–49; also, Caulkins's Hist. of New London, Index; also, Geneal. Reg. iv. p. 45, and IX., p. 127.]

(Chil. of Rev. William and Mary (Manning) Adams.)

1. Mary, b. Nov. 12, 1675, d. Ap. 13, 1676.
7. 2 2. Eliphalet, b. Mar. 26, 1677, grad. Harv. Coll. 1694.
3. William, b. Jan. 17, 1678–9, d. Aug. 15, 1679.

(Chil. by 2d wife, Alice, ☞ not of the Manning lineage.)

3 4. Elizabeth, b. Feb. 23, 1680–1; m. (1st), Sept. 4, 1696, Rev. Samuel Whiting, of Windham, Conn. 13 chil.; several of them highly distinguished. He d. in 1725, and his wid. m., in 1737, Rev. Samuel Niles, of Braintree, grad. Harv. Coll. 1699, d. 1759. She d. in New Haven in 1760.
4 5. Alice, b. Ap. 3, 1682; m. Feb. 19, 1701, Rev. Nathaniel Collins, grad. Harv.

Coll. 1697, d. 1756, the first minister of Enfield, Conn. She d. Feb. 19, 1735. [See Geneal. Reg. ix., p. 127.]

6. WILLIAM, b. Dec. 17, 1683; in 1699, helplessly infirm.

7. ABIEL (Abiah), b. Dec. 15, 1685; posthumous; m., about 1707, Rev. JOSEPH METCALF, b. in Dedham, 1682, grad. Harv. Coll. 1703; minister of Falmouth. 11 chil. He d. May 24, 1723, and his wid. m. Rev. Isaac Chauncey, of Hadley, grad. Harv. Coll. 1693, d. 1745. [For her children and descendants, see Gen. Reg. ix., p. 127.]

2.7 Rev. ELIPHALET ADAMS was ordained in New London, Feb. 9, 1708–9 (as successor of Rev. Gurdon Saltonstall, who had been elected Governor of Connecticut); in 1723 was elected President of Yale College, but declined the office. He m., Dec. 15, 1709, LYDIA PYGAN. [See Danforth, p. 752.] She d. Sept. 6, 1749, aged 62, and he m. (2d) ELIZABETH WASS, of Boston. He d. Oct. 4, 1753, and his wid. returned to Boston. Chil.,

---

8 1. WILLIAM, b. Oct. 7, 1710; grad. Yale Coll. 1730; tutor 1732–4; was a preacher in various places for 60 years, but never ordained; d. in New London, 1798, unm.

9 2. PYGAN, b. Mar. 27, 1712; a Justice of the Peace; a goldsmith by trade, but actively engaged in commerce. He m., June 7, 1744, ANNE RICHARDS, b. Sept. 18, 1728, dr. of John Richards, Esq. He d. abroad, in July, 1776, and his wid. d. Jan. 8, 1809. Chil.,

10 1. *William Adams*, b. Nov. 20, 1745; d. at St. Pierre, Martinique, Ap. 4, 1778, unm.

11 2. *Alexander Pygan*, b. Sept. 6, 1747, lost at sea in 1784, unm.

12 3. *Anne*, b. Ap. 30, 1749; m., May 5, 1768, *John Champlin*. 14 chil. The family moved to Baltimore, where he d., June 17, 1800, and his wid. d. Ap. 6, 1838, aged 89.

4. *Lydia*, b. and d. 1751.

13 5. *Elizabeth*, b. Dec. 21, 1752; m., Oct. 19, 1775, *Thomas Pool*, Esq., son of John and Sarah Pool, of Raritan, N. J. He d. Jan. 26, 1828, aged 75, and his wid. d. Oct. 21, 1845, aged 93. Chil.,

14 1. William Adams, b. May 7, 1777, d. Sept. 22, 1795.

15 2. Sally Field, b. Feb. 22, 1780; m. Jan. 4, 1798, Samuel Green, Esq., editor of the London Gazette. She d. Mar. 10, 1801, leaving one son, who d. unm.

3 and 4. two drs., d. in infancy.

16 6. *Lydia*, b. July 19, 1757; m., Sept. 17, 1779, *Robert Hallam*, Esq. He d. Feb. 18, 1835, aged 78, and his wid. d. Oct. 29, 1845, aged 88. Rev. Robert A. Hallam, grad. Yale Coll. 1827; Rector of St. James's Church, of New London, is a descendant.

17 7. *Thomas*, b. Jan. 5, 1761, d. at St. Martin's, Sept. 8, 1815, unm.

18 3. MARY, b. Mar. 5, 1713–14; m. (1st), Nov. 13, 1733, Dr. JONATHAN GARDNER, son of John Gardner, Esq., of Gardner's Island (Isle of Wight). He d., lost at sea, in 1735, leaving one son. She m. (2d), Oct. 29, 1738, Hon. JOHN BULKLEY, Esq., an eminent jurist, of Colchester, grad. Yale Coll. 1726, son of Rev. John and Patience (Prentice) Bulkley, of Colchester, and grandson of Rev. Gershom and Sarah (Chauncey) Bulkley, of Wethersfield. She d. Jan. 24, 1749–50, and he d. July 21, 1753, aged 49. [See Hinman, pp. 382–3.] Chil.,

19 1. *John* (*Gardner*), b. Oct. 7, 1734, of New London; m. *Sarah*, dr. of Edward Palmes. He d., leaving 3 drs. One of them, Sarah, m., Dec. 10, 1783, Hon. Jeremiah Gates Brainerd, grad. Yale Coll. 1779. Their 4th and youngest child was John Gardner Brainerd, the poet, b. Oct. 21, 1796, grad. Yale Coll. 1815, d. 1828, unm.

20 2. *Lydia* (*Bulkley*), bap. Oct. 28, 1739; m., in 1761, Capt. *Robert Latimer*, who was soon after lost at sea, leaving one child. His wid. d. in 1782.

21 1. Robert, b. 1762; a mariner, of Middletown, where he m., in 1784, Hannah Sage. He was lost at sea in 1797. Chil.,

22 1. Harriet B., m., in 1808, Milo Cook, of Middlebury, Vt.

23 2. Maria S., m. Rev. Joshua Bates, grad. Harv. Coll. 1800; D.D. Yale, 1818; Pres. of Mid. Coll., afterwards of Dudley, Mass.; d. 1854.

24 3. Michael B., d. in Charleston, S. C., in 1819, unm.

25 4. Eliza S., m. Robert Bridges Patten, grad. Yale Coll. 1817; P.D. Gott.; Prof. of Greek and Latin successively in Mid. Coll., Nassau Hall, and N. Y. Univ.
26 3. *Mary* (*Bulkley*), b. May 23, 1741; m. *George B. Hurlbut*, s. p.
27 4. *Eliphalet* (*Bulkley*), bap. Aug. 10, 1746; a captain in the Revolution; afterwards a Colonel; m. *Ann Bulkley*, his cousin, dr. of Major Charles Bulkley. 4 sons and 6 drs. b. in New London. The family moved to Wilkesbarre, Penn., where he d., aged 80.
28 5. *Lucy* (*Bulkley*), bap. Aug. 27, 1749; m. Capt. *John Lamb*, of Groton, Conn. One child, viz.,
29 1. Henry F. (Lamb), a colonel, of Wilkesbarre; m. Frances, dr. of his uncle, Col. E. Bulkley.
30 4. THOMAS, bap. Jan. 4, 1715–16; grad. Yale Coll. 1737; was a physician; d. 1758, s. p.
5. SAMUEL, b. Aug. 11, 1717; d. aged 5 months.
6. LYDIA, b. Feb. 20, 1720, d. July 17, 1721.

[11–8.] Strike out all after 1705. Joseph Manning, who grad. H. C. 1725, was a son of Thomas, of Ipswich. He d. in Woburn, May 8, 1784.

p. 529. [24.] Dr. SAMUEL MANNING, Jr., m., Sept. 29, 1801, LUCY COGSWELL, b. Nov. 5, 1778, d. Oct. 3, 1817. [See p. 529.] Chil.,

---

1. SAMUEL, b. July 6, 1802; grad. Harv. Coll. 1822; of Baltimore; m., June 10, 1829, SUSAN SHEPPARD, dr. of Thomas Sheppard, of Baltimore. Chil.,
   1. *Lucy Ann*, b. June 14, 1830. 2. *Samuel*, b. Mar. 1832. 3. *Wm. Sheppard.*
   4. *James Buchanan*, b. Sept. 25, 1835, d. soon. 5. *Thomas Sheppard.*
   6. *Susan Sheppard*, b. Aug. 8, 1839. 7. *Betsey Mosher*, b. May, 1841.
2. MARY WOOD, b. July 29, 1806; m., July 26, 1838, Dr. ANTHONY BENEZET CLEVELAND, then of Baltimore, afterwards of Cambridge, where he d., Nov. 28, 1852, aged 62. Chil.,
   1. *Wm. Charles*, b. July 5, 1839. 2. *Lucy Elizabeth*, b. May 27, d. June 8, 1842.
   3. *Clement*, b. Sept. 29, 1843. 4. *Mary Manning*, b. Oct. 11, 1846.
3. WILLIAM, b. Aug. 26, 1808; a physician; m., in 1837, HEPZIBAH HOWARD, of Dearbornville, Mich. Chil.,
   1. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. 1838. 2. *Charles Green.*
   3. *Rebecca Pratt*, b. Feb., 1847. 4. *Joseph Howard*, b. 1848.
4. JOSEPH COGSWELL, b. Sept. 13, 1812; of Baltimore; m., Aug. 24, 1841, REBECCA PARKMAN JARVIS LIVERMORE [Livermore, 220]. Chil.,
   1. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. Aug. 1842. 2. *Charles Henry*, b. June, 1844.
   3. son, d. of a casualty, aged 10 mos. 4. *Joseph Cogswell*, b. July, 1847.
   5. *Rebecca*, b. July, 1849. 6. *Mary Livermore.*
5. REBECCA PRATT, b. Ap. 14, 1814, d. July 29, 1816.
6. CHARLES PRATT, b. Feb. 13, 1817; of Baltimore; m., Ap., 1850, MARY JEANETTE THRUSTON, of Cumberland, Md.
   1. *Julia Thruston.* 2. *Mary Jeanette.*

[30.] For Samuel, read William, who d. in Camb., July 25, 1849, aged 82.
[31.] For Joseph Warland, read John Warland.
[33.] JOHN BARROWS, grad. Harv. Coll. 1766; was a great mathematician; a schoolmaster, of Dighton, d. 1816. Chil.,
   1. *John*, of Troy, N. Y. 2. *Thomas*, a physician, of Providence, R. I.
   3. *David.* 4. *Sarah*, m. —— *Waldron.*

p. 530. [30.] For Eaton, Mass., read Easton.
p. 532. Bellows' [1.] Jo. (John) Bellows, aged 12 years, embarked in the Hopewell, Wm. Burdock, master, for New England, Ap., 1635. For m. in Marlboro, read, m. in Concord. [See "Historical Sketch of Col. Benjamin Bellows," by Rev. H. W. Bellows, published in 1855.]
p. 535. [57.] Mary H., wid. of Col. C. B., d. July 11, 1846.
[58.] Ephraim H. Bellows was living in Charlestown in 1852.
p. 536. [82–5.] Rebekah m. John S. Wells.
p. 538. [115.] Henry A. Bellows, Esq., now (1855) of Concord, N. H.
[117.] William J. Bellows, Esq., now (1855) of Concord, N. H.
[120½.] For Harriet Z., read Harriet L.
p. 539. [135.] For Daniel Buffum, read David.
[137.] For Peet, read Peck.

p. 548. [10.] Dr. John Hosmer m. (2d) Lydia Robbins.
p. 550. [12.] Henry Stearns Newcomb, grad. Dart. Coll., 1807; A.B. Harv. Coll., 1808.
p. 552. [19–8.] For Charlotte, read Charlotte Jane.

CHARLES STEARNS.—[1.] The land bought of John Fiske, was bounded W. by Thomas Bartlett; S. by Mary Feasie [Veazey]; N. by Thomas Hastings; E. by William Godfrey.

[June 23, 1703 (?), Charles Stearns, of Wat., for £40, sold 12 A. of dividend land to John Hastings. This could not have been Charles, Sen., and it has not been ascertained who he was. Perhaps it was a misnomer.]

[5.] Isaac Stearns, of Salem, was a glazier. His estate was settled in 1701.

[5–1.] Rebecca Stearns, m., Sept. 17, 1706, Ebenezer Glover.

[6.] Rebecca Stearns, b. 1661. She d. Sept. 23, 1746, aged 85.

p. 553. [11.] See abstract of the Will of Shubael Stearns [at 540], p. 578.

[14.] It appears, by her father's Will, that Hannah, his eldest dr., m. —— Stimpson.

[14½.] For 1720, read 1726.

[16.] Strike out, supposed to be his son.

[†16.] For 1736, read 1730.

[25.] [See [43] pp. 457, and 939.

p. 554. [36.] Isaac m. Abigail Bryant, Nov. 27, 1744.

[40.] Shubael Stearns and Rebeckah Lariby, m., Dec. 29, 1704, at Kittery. [County Record.] The marriage in the text is that recorded in Tolland records by Shubael himself, when he was town clerk. It is stated, on page 554, that Shubael Stearns [40], with his large family, left Connecticut, about 1750, on account of ecclesiastical difficulties, and that he settled in North Carolina. He and his family were Baptists, and some of them, especially his son Shubael, and son-in-law Daniel Marshall, have exercised a great influence upon the religious sentiments of the South. This son was at the time of their migration about 44 years old, and he has been called a Boanerges. He first halted at Opeckoa, in Berkely Co., Virginia, where he founded a church. He there met Rev. Daniel Marshall, who had married his youngest sister, Martha, and who went from Tolland on a mission among the Indians. From Opeckoa, they moved into Hampshire Co., 30 miles from Winchester, Va. Some of his friends, who had gone to N. Carolina, invited him to come to them; and he accepted, and settled at Sandy Creek, Guilford Co., N. Carolina, where he established what was called his New Light Church, which proved to be the prolific mother of many churches at the South. He d. there, Nov. 20, 1771. When the family moved to Virginia, the broad Virginia pronunciation was given to the name, and it has been very generally written and pronounced Starnes.

We have obtained a very imperfect genealogy of the family and descendants of Shubael Stearns, who have become widely dispersed and very numerous. Of the family of Shubael, Jr. [41], the very successful preacher, nothing has been learned. His brother Peter [43], had 5 children. [See p. 554.] Charles, the eldest, settled in Charleston, S. C., where he died, and was buried in the Cemetery of the Circular Church. His daughter Mary, m. Capt. Thomas Commander Russell, an officer in the Continental line in the Revolution. Hepzibah, a daughter of Isaac [44], m. —— Welborn, and they are the ancestors of the large family of that name, in N. Carolina, Georgia, and Tennessee. Ebenezer [48], after he went to the South, m. (2d) Elizabeth Young, of Buncombe Co., N. Carolina. About the time of the Revolution, he moved into S. Carolina, and afterwards into Columbia Co., Ga., where he died. His children were, 1. Dr. Samuel Scott Starnes. 2. Daniel, who m. his cousin, Harriet E. Russell, a daughter of Capt. T. C. and Mary (Starnes) Russell, and he is the father of Judge Ebenezer Starnes, of Augusta, Ga. 3. John Starnes, m. —— Ware, now living in Tennessee, an aged man. 4. Mary, m. Rhodam Falloss, Esq. 5. Ebenezer, m. —— Harvey, and had son William, a physician, and other children.

Rev. Daniel Marshall, who married Martha [50], the youngest dr. of Shubael Stearns, was a son of Abraham Marshall, of Connecticut, and was very distinguished and influential as a preacher. His son Abraham, was also a very distinguished Baptist preacher of Georgia. [See Benedict's History of the Baptists, published in 1848, pp. 646, 683, 84, 85, 86, and 87.]

p. 555. [64.] Aug. 16, 1757, Jonathan Stearns, from Mendon, belonged to Capt. Abraham Williamson's company. It is not ascertained who this Jonathan was. It is evident that it could not have been Jonathan [64], unless there is a mistake in the date of his decease; and it could not be his son. Was it [544], p. 578?

p. 557. [116]. Mar. 12, 1765, caution against (settlement of) Samuel (? Daniel) Fuller, wife Lydia, and 5 chil., viz., Isaac, Lydia, Miriam, Jemima, and ——, from Newton, June 25.

p. 558. [120–*e*.] Chil. of Isaac and Lucy (Goss) Stearns. 1. Thomas, b. 1825; a mariner. 2. William, b. 1829; a mariner. 3. Lucy M., b. 1831. 4. Albert J. 5. Julia, b. 1833.

[128.] Capt. Charles Stearns, was b. in Waltham. For Dorchester, read Roxbury. His son Charles Henry, d. Sept. 21, 1835. His 2d son Charles Henry, was b. Ap. 10, 1838.

[131.] Marshall Stearns, b. in Waltham, Dec. 29, 1802; of Brookline; m., Sept. 16, 1830, Susanna Craft, dr. of Joseph and Hannah (Jones), of Brookline. His 4th child, Susan Elizabeth, b. Ap. 8, 1847, d. Ap. 22, 1850.

p. 559. [147.] Ammi and Polly (Stearns) Stearns, settled in Lincoln. Chil.,

1. *Cyrus*, b. Feb. 19, 1804. 2. *Elijah*, b. Jan. 26, 1806.
3. *Mary*, b. July 6, d. Dec. 27, 1807. 4. *Eliza*, b. Sept. 28, d. Dec., 1808.
5. *Daniel*, b. May 28, 1810. 6. *Almira*, b. Ap. 17, 1812; d. Mar., 1814.
7. *George*, b. Feb. 2, 1816; d. Ap., 1818. 8. *Prentice*, b. July 7, d. Dec. 27, 1820.

[148.] Elisha, d. in Lincoln, Ap. 20, 1845.

[149.] In court, C. C. P. Middlesex, 1724, was a suit John Stearns, of Lex., blacksmith, *vs.* Parker. This implies that he did not move to Worcester until after this date.

[Tradition says that Capt. John Stearns, of Worcester, had dr. Polly, who m. Joseph Dwelly, of Holden, and had one child, Joseph; and that Patience, dr. of Capt. John, m., in Worcester, Jan. 6, 1774, Isaac Clark, of Hardwich; dr. Hannah, who m. —— Kinsey, of Hardwick. Perhaps this was John, Jr. [150.]

[151–3–1.] Stephen Stearns, d. in Worcester, Ap. 20, 1845.

p. 560. [156.] "Increase, son of John Stearns," marched to Fort Wm. Henry, Aug. 15, to Sept. 12, 1757. Increase and John, Jr., belonged to Capt. James Goodwin's Co., in 1757.

[160.] Thomas Stearns, of Lex., was in Capt. Thomas Buckminster's Co., from July 25, to Aug. 26, 1721. June 27, 1719, Thomas Stearns, of Lex., for £80, mortgaged to Joseph Bowman and Joseph Brown, of Lex., 100 A. in Lex; part of the minister's farm; not discharged. In 1756, petition of Thomas Stearns, of Worcester, was presented, who had purchased land in New Braintree.

[165.] Lydia Stearns and Alexander Campbell, pub. in Oxford, Aug. 14, 1757.

[169.] Thomas Stearns, m., in Dudley, Mar. 5, 1769, Sarah Gleason.

[171.] Eunice Stearns, m., Dec. 10, 1779, Thomas Follansbee.

[172.] Timothy Stearns and Elizabeth Jenkins, both of Wilmington, m., in Woburn, Nov. 3, 1737 [Wob. records].

p. 561. [173.] Timothy Stearns, m. (2d), Jan. 13, 1785, wid. Sarah Williams, of Reading.

[174.] Lydia Stearns and Col. Nathan Parker, of Reading, m., Dec. 26, 1798.

[175.] Elizabeth Stearns m. Samuel Peters, Ap. 21, 1791.

[176.] Amos Stearns and Sarah Watts, pub. in Chelsea, Ap. 28, 1796. Amos Stearns, and Nancy Blodgett, pub. in Chelsea, May 29, 1812.

[178.] Thomas C. Stearns, d. Ap. 20, 1850.

[186.] Ruth Stearns and William Johnson, m., Sept. 18, 1796.

p. 562. [228.] Benjamin Stearns belonged to the Co. of Capt. David Wilder, commissioned Ap. 19, 1775.

[230.] Thomas Stearns belonged to Capt. Samuel Hunt's Co., Aug. 13, to Dec. 13, 1755.

p. 564. [277–10.] For Samuel Rand, read Thomas Rand.

[278.] For Heverson, read Stevenson.

[281.] Rev. W. L. Stearns, was dismissed from Rowe, Dec. 31, 1849, and installed in Pembroke, July 1, 1850.

p. 568. [353.] John Stearns, m. (2d), Oct. 27, 1726, Rebecca Bradle. Chil.,

1. John, b. Aug. 7, 1719 [358]. 2. Hannah. 3. Martha.

(By 2d wife, Rebecca.)

4. Elizabeth, m., Nov. 2, 1755, Francis Brown, Jr., of Swanzey.
5. Eunice. 6. Rebecca.

p. 471. [400.] Samuel Stearns, of Grafton, of Capt. Samuel Varrin's Co., in 1757.

p. 578. [540.] In the margin, for 15½, read 16.

[546.] David Stearns belonged to Capt. John Catlin's Co., Oct. 16, to Dec. 11, 1757.

[552.] (?) Ebenezer Stearns was a Corporal in Edward Harrington's Co., Sept. 15, to Dec. 15, 1755.

---

p. 580. **NATHANIEL STEARNS.**—[1]. See Stone [4.] p. 950.

---

p. 582. **STEBBINS.**—[See Buzby, p. 733.] John Stebbin and Ann Munke, m., in Rox., Ap. 17, 1644. In 1648, Roxbury granted to him six acres.

p. 582. **STEWART.**—Strike out [17–1]. [See p. 789.] The parentage of this Hepzibah Hastings, has not been ascertained. Aug. 19, 1741, caution of Wat., against (settlement of) Hepzibah Stewart and her 3 chil., from Waltham. Jonas Stewart, of Waltham, belonged to Capt. Jonathan Brown's Co, at Lake George, 1758.

STICKLAND.—(Stickline, Strickland.) Serj. John Stickland, applied to be adm. freeman, Oct., 1630; was adm. May 18, 1631. He was probably one of that small company that was sent from Salem to Charlestown, in 1629, to take possession of Massachusetts Bay, and from Charlestown went very early, perhaps with Sir Richard Saltonstall, to Watertown. He was member of a jury of inquest Sept. 18, 1630, and in May, 1631, of a trial jury. Sept. 4, 1632, he was fined £3, for refusing watch at the Captain's [Patrick] command. This fine was discharged by the Court, Sept. 1638. He sold his homestall in Wat., to John Whitney (who made it his permanent residence), and went with first settlers to plant Watertown (Wethersfield), Conn. He was dismissed from Wat. Church, May 29, 1635, "to forme a newe in Ch. Covennte, in this River of Conectecot." He was probably the ancestor of all the families of the name of Strickland, in New England and Long Island.

---

p. 583. **STIMSON.**—[1.] Jonathan Stimson was wit. in court Sept. 8, 1674, then aged 30, showing that he was born 1644. From the 3d line, strike out, he m. (2d) Abigail, by whom he had one child. He had no 2d wife. Admin. on his estate was granted wid. Elizabeth, Mar. 13, 1692–3. July 16, 1667, Abigail Benjamin, John Woodward and Abigail, his wife, for sundry considerations, sold to Jonathan Stimson, of Wat., 99 A., b. W. by Daniel Mettup; E. by Daniel Andrews; N. by Christopher Grant; S. by John Kemball. Also about 6 A. of land, bounded S. by Nonesuch Pond; N. by Henry Rice; E. by upland; W. by Wat. line. Wit. at signing, Matthew Bridge, Elizabeth Danforth. Administratrix's account of the estate of Jonathan Stimson, mentions the following children: James (eldest son), Benjamin, Jonathan, Joseph, Samuel, John, Abel; Abigail, Rebecca, Elizabeth, wife of William Harvey, Mary, d., whose funeral expenses the admin'x charged.

[5.] Mary, d. unm. [6.] Elizabeth, in the settlement of the estate, was wife of William Harvey. It is probable that it was Elizabeth, wid. of Jonathan Simson [1], who m., Mar. 12, 1700–1, Richard Barns, of Marlboro.

[11.] Strike out, (by 2d wife). In the record of the decease of this John, he is said to be a son of Jonathan and (?) Abigail.

---

p. 584. **STONE.**—[1.] For, at Ipswich, read, at London. For, [see Geneal. Reg., II., 128], read, [see Mid. Prob. Rec., II., 128.] The Warners were not mentioned in his Will, but in that of his wife, Sarah. The tradition in the family is that Joan, the wife of Deacon Simon Stone, who embarked with him for America, was a daughter of William Clark. His last wife, Sarah [wid. of Richard Lumpkin], in her Will, made a bequest of £60 to her kinsman, John Warner, and John and Daniel Warner, were residuary legatees. It is not improbable, from anything yet discovered, that in her Will, for Warner, we should read Warren. John Warren, of Wat., had only two sons, John and Daniel, and each of them had a daughter Sarah, although neither their mother, nor either of their wives, bore that name. The homestall of Dea. Simon Stone, of 40 acres, was on the south of Mount Auburn Cemetery, and probably it embraced a part of the land, which was included in it, formerly called Stone's Woods [See Will of Dea. Simon Stone, Geneal. Reg., III., p. 182.]

p. 585. [2.] Frances Stone, m. (1st) Rev. Henry Green. [See Green, p. 776.] He d. early, leaving two children, and his wid. m. again, and had children. The name of her 2d husband not ascertained.

[2½.] There is a tradition in the family, that Ann Stone m. —— Orne, and died early.

[4.] Tradition says that Mary, 3d dr. of Dea. Simon Stone, m. —— Stearns. If this be correct, she was probably the wife of Lieut. Nathaniel Stearns, of Dedham. [See p. 580.]

[6.] Mary Whipple, was a daughter of John and Sarah Whipple, of Ipswich. Mr. Whipple, was fœffee of the Grammar-school; a deputy to the Gen. Court, 1640, 41, 42, 46, 50, 51, 52, 53; a deacon and ruling elder in the first church. He d. June 30, 1669.

[6½.] Simon, Jr., and Mary (Whipple) Stone, had a son Simon (their eldest child), whose birth is not recorded. He settled in Groton [see p. 589].

[7.] John, the 2d son, also settled in Groton.

[18.] This is both "Stearns," and "Star, of Dedham," in the Wat. Church Record. There is little doubt, but that this Mary Stone m. Dea. Comfort Starr, of Dedham. [Mar. 21, 1634–5, Comfort Starr, chirurgeon, of Ashford, Co. Kent, with three children and three servants, obtained of the Vicar and Justices of Ashford, a certificate for embarkation. Comfort Starr, grad. Harv. Coll., 1647, was probably the youngest of those children; and the Simon Starr, mentioned in Mass. Hist. Coll., 3d Ser. viii., p. 310, may have derived his name from Simon Stone.] [See Eire, p. 756; also Caulkin's Hist. N. London, p. 319; Winsor's Hist. Duxbury, p. 323; Deane's Hist. Scituate, p. 347.]

[19.] Rev. Nathaniel Stone, m. Reliance Hinckley, youngest dr. of Gov. Thomas Hinckley, by his 2d wife, Mary, dr. of Quartermaster Smith, who came over in 1635, and settled in Dorchester. She (Mary Smith) had m. (1st) Mr. Nathaniel Glover, of Dorchester (son of John Glover, Esq.), by whom she had 1. Nathaniel. 2. Anna. [See Geneal. Reg., I., 95.]

[22.] It was this Elizabeth Stone, who m. Dea. Isaac Stearns, who moved from Lex. to Stoughton. [See [16], p. 456.]

p. 586. [23.] David Stone had a 3d dr., Ruth, birth not recorded, who m. Dea. Nathaniel Stone. [124.]

[25.] Mary Stone, dr. of David, m., Jan. 10, 1737–8, Henry Fiske. [N. Fiske, [31.] and [31], p. 760.]

[28.] Dea. John Stone was selectman 1674, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 90, and was town clerk, 1687, and 90. He was released from training, Jan. 9, 1687, then aged 52. He m. Sarah Bass, youngest dr. of Samuel and Anne Bass, of Braintree, where his dr. Sarah, was born, Oct. 1, 1663. He died early in 1691, and his wid. Sarah, m., May 10, 1693, Dea. Joseph Penniman. She lived to be nearly 100 years old. [See Thayer's Family Memorial, p. 66; and Mitchell, p. 110.] Inventory of Dea. John Stone, dated Ap. 28, 1691, by Thomas Fleg, Sen., Samuel Eddy, and William Bond, Sen. House, and 200 A. of upland, £110, and five other smaller lots. Agreement of his heirs, Ap. 6, 1692, viz.: wid. Sarah, eldest son John, eldest dr. Sarah, wife of Munning Sawin, and drs. Joanna, Ann, Hepzibah, Deborah, Rebecca, and Elizabeth.

[31.] The wife of this John Stone, was named Thankful.

[31–4.] Strike out all after 1705, and see [25.] above. [35.] Samuel prob. d. young.

[32.] Anne, (?) m., Nov., 1693, Samuel Capen.

[38.] Rebecca Stone, m., Nov. 6, 1706, John Maddock, of Boston. In the copy of the town record it is Elizabeth Stone. [See [22], p. 585; and [22] above.]

[39.] Hon. Ebenezer Stone, d. Oct. 4, 1754, æt. 92. The date of his 3d marriage should probably be 1724. [See Barry, p. 410; and Jackson's Hist. of Newton, p. 411.]

[40.] Ens. Ebenezer Stone was Constable 1730, and selectman 1741, 46, and 56. The eldest child of Ebenezer and Sarah (Bond) Stone, was Nathaniel, b. May 7, 1714. [See 124.] pp. 588 and 954.]

[41.] For Oct. 4, read, Oct. 29.

[44.] Nathan Stone went to Norwich, Conn., and d. Sept. 20, 1765, unm.

[46.] For 1723, read 1725. Sarah Stone, m., Aug. 13, 1747, Joseph Greenwood, of Holden.

[49.] "Mrs. Kezia Stone" taught school in Wat., 12 weeks, from Jan. 1, 1767. She d. Ap. 5, 1788, aged 57, unm.

[50.] Margaret Stone. [See Hammond, 72, p. 781.]

p. 587. [57.] Dea. John Stone, selectman 9 yrs., d. 1769, and his wid. d. 1788, aged 90.

[58.] Margaret Stone, m., in 1739, Noah Shepherd.

[60.] Jonas Stone, a selectman 6 yrs., d. in 1804, aged 82; and his wife d. 1794, aged 72.

[65.] Anna Stone, m. (?) Thomas Stowell [12½], of Worcester.

[71.] Dea. David Stone, of Newton, took the paternal homestead, d. 1802. He m., 1754, Mary Herring. Chil., 1. Aaron, b. Oct. 21, 1757. 2. Moses, b. Dec. 4, 1759. 3. Mary, b. Sept. 27, 1762. 4. Betsey, b. Feb. 13, 1765. 5. Isaac, b. Oct. 9, 1767.

[74.] Dea. John Stone, of Newton, m., June, 1762, Martha, dr. of Moses Craft. He d. 1797, æt. 60, and his wid. d. in 1816, aged 73. Chil., 1. Oliver, b. Mar. 24, 1763. 2. Asa, b. May 15, 1765. 3. Esther, b. Dec. 15, 1767. 4. Lydia, b. Ap. 20, 1771; m., 1793, John Thompson, of Wat. 5. Hannah, b. Ap. 6, 1773; m., 1795, Solomon Alden. 6. Martha, b. Mar. 20, 1775. 7. John, b. May 2, 1777. 8. Asa, b. Aug. 1, 1779. 9. Anna, b. Oct. 28, 1781. 10. Aaron, b. Jan. 1, 1784.

[78.] Chil. of Simon and Priscilla Stone.

1. *Mary*, b. June 8, 1733. 2. *Experience*, 3. *Mary* (twins), b. July 10, 1735.
4. *Mary*, b. June 8, 1737. 5. *Ephraim*, b. May 12, 1741. 6. *Bethia*, b. Oct. 9, 1743.
7. *James*, b. Dec. 15, 1744; of Newton; m., Dec. 31, 1767, *Sarah Billings*. He d. Nov. 24, 1836, aged 92. 12 chil.

[79.] For June 1, read June 8.

p. 588. [93.] For, 92. 93, in the margin, read, 94. 93.

[94.] Moses Stone, had only one wife, Hannah Tainter. He was selectman, 1763 to 1770, inclusive.

[95.] For 1763, read 1767. This Mary Stone, m. (1st) Aaron Tufts, of Charlestown. She m. (2d), June 6, 1776, William Lyon, of Woodstock.

[96.] Capt. Moses Stone, Jr, occupied his father's homestead, and owned the largest part of the land belonging to Mount Auburn Cemetery. It was formerly called Stone's Woods. His first wife, Elizabeth, d. Jan. 11, 1785, and his 2d wife, Abigail, d. Mar. 19, 1844, aged 80. After the d. of his widow, the property was sold to M. P. Brazee. The old family mansion was destroyed by fire, and then the property passed into the hands of Col. Winchester, who has built thereon a very magnificent mansion, probably not surpassed by any one in that region.

[97.] Moses Stone, Jr., m., Ap. 8, 1802, Betsey Brown, of Watertown, a granddr. of Joseph Coolidge, and settled in Jay, Me. Chil.,

1. *Eliza Ann*, m. —— *Leach*, of Livermore Falls, Me.
2. *Rhoda*, m. —— *Mace*, of Dead River, Me.
3. *Emily*, m. —— *Wadsworth*, of Bath, Me.
4. *Moses;* of Jay, Me.; m. —— *Parker*, many children.
5. *Aaron*; of Jay, living on the homestead.
6. Cornelius; grad. Bowd. Coll., 1840; a minister, of the M. E. Church, m. —— Sylvester, of Jay.

[98.] Chil. of I. W. and Elizabeth (Stone) Page.

1. *William A.*; d. in early manhood.
2. *Charles A.*; of Hallowell; m. *Sarah G. Orne*. 3. *George*.

[99.] Chil. of Moses M. and Rhoda (Stone) Craft.

1. *Amasa*; of Jay, now (1855) of Minnesota; m. twice.
2. *Harriet Ann*, m. (1st) Dr. *Thompson*, of Wilton, Me.; and m. (2d) *Daniel Gross*, of Jay.
3. *Eliza Jane*, m. *Daniel Gross*, of Jay. 4. *Columbus*, went to the West.
5. *Henry*, supposed to have been murdered, from his mysterious disappearance in boyhood.

[100.] Cornelius Stone, m., Dec. 6, 1810, Melinda Stone, dr. of Nathaniel, Jr. He d. Dec. 23, 1823, æt. 41. See p. 954. Chil.,

1. *Cornelius*. 2. *Louisa*, both d. early.
3. *James Frederick*, a farmer, of Waltham, m., July, 1842, *Mary Ann Randall*. Chil.,
   1. Edmund Augustus. 2. Ellen Louisa. 3. Cornelius. 4. Watson P.
   5. Judson F. 6. Fanny M.
4. *Wm. Augustus* (twin), a farmer, of Watertown, unm.
5. *Harriet E.*, d. early, unm. 6. *Ellen Louisa*, d. early, unm. 7. *Elmira*.

[100½.] Asaph Stone, long and well known as a merchant, successively of Boston, Philadelphia, and New York; distinguished for his enterprise and energy, for his refined taste and gentlemanly demeanor; m., in Boston, May 20, 1810, Jane M'Farlane, of Boston. "Mrs. Stone was a remarkably energetic, high-minded woman, of ardent affections, quick sensibilities, good judgment, and active benevolence." He, his wife and youngest dr., were lost on board of the Arctic, Sept. 27, 1854. Chil.,

1. *Jane Maria*, b. in Boston, Dec. 27, 1811; m., June 16, 1830, *Edwin Lord*, of New York. Chil.,
   1. Jane Maria, m. Miller Griffith, now (1855) of California.
   2. Charles. 3. Edwin. 4. Caroline.
2. *Henry Asaph*, b. in Boston, June 22, 1814; merchant, of N. York; m., at Hurl Gate, Sept. 14, 1836, *Mary Foulke*.
3. *Helen Augusta*, b. in Philadelphia, Aug. 31, 1816; d. in infancy.
4. *Harriet Helen*, b. in P., Feb. 28, 1818; m., May 4, 1842, *Geo. B. English*, of Philada., now of N. Y.; 6 drs.
5. *Andrew Sigourney*, b. in P., Jan. 31, 1820; a farmer, of Tremont, Ill., whither he went in boyhood; m., in 1841, *Sylvia Hayward*; several children.

6. *George Elliot*, b. in P., Jan. 17, 1822; merchant, of N. York; m., Oct. 12, 1852, *Frances Kendall*, of Brookline.
7. *Wood Gibson*, b. in P., Feb. 8, 1824; farmer; m. *Margaret McKeever*, of New Jersey. He d. in 1851, on his return from California, leaving one dr.
8. *John Cameron*, b. in N. York, Feb. 21, 1826; oil-merchant, of N. York; m., Oct., 1853, *Emma Adelaide Bridge*.
9. *Edwin Lord*, b. in N. Y., Ap. 10, 1828; merchant, of San Francisco; m., in Oct., 1853, *Emily Coad*.
10. *James Mason*, b. in N. Y., May 8, 1830; merchant, of N. York.
11. *Bradford Lincoln*, b. in N. Y., Dec. 6, 1833, d. soon.
12. *Mary Foulke*, b. in N. Y., May 31, 1836; lost on board the Arctic, Sept. 27, 1854.

[101.] AARON STONE, a merchant, of N. York, m. ELIZA HIXON, of Manchester, Eng. Chil.,

1. *John R.*, a lawyer, of N. York. 2. *Harriet*, m. —— *Van Winkle*, of N. York.
3. *Thomas H.*, a merchant, of Buffalo, N. Y.
4. *Letitia Unette*, m. *Hiram P. Ward*, of Buffalo.
5. *Aaron*, d. young. 6 and 7, d. in infancy.

[101½.] ABIGAIL STONE, m. JOSEPH JOHNSON, merchant, first of Hallowell, Me.; afterwards of Rochester, N. Y. Mr. Johnson is d., and his wid. resides in Medina, New York. Chil.,

1. *Harriet Emeline*, m. Rev. *Charles E. Furman*, of Medina. 5 chil.
2. *Joseph Asaph*, d. unmarried.
3. *Abby Eliza*, m. —— *Ball*, now of St. Paul's, Minnesota.
4. *Geo. Albert*, of N. York. 5. *Thomas Henry*, a minister, of Illinois.
6. *Edward Columbus*. 7. *Joel Stone*, d. early. 8. *Sarah Ann*, d. 9. *Charles*.

[102.] NANCY [Ann], m. JOHN GERRY ORNE, merchant, of Marblehead. He was a grandson of Hon. Azor Orne, of Marblehead, a distinguished patriot of the Revolution, and grand nephew of Gov. E. Gerry. He d. Feb. 24, 1838, and his wid. now (1855) resides in Cambridgeport. Chil.,

1. *Francis Henry*, a shipmaster, unm., supposed to be dead.
2. *Maria Elizabeth*, m. *John P. Whiton*, and d. May 5, 1844. 2 chil.
3. *Sarah Gerry*, m. *Charles A. Page*, of Hallowell. 4. *Caroline Frances*; unm.
5. *Charles Asaph*, d. unm., on his passage from California.
6. *Joel Stone*, of Cambridgeport, m. *Rachel A. Brown*. Chil.,
   1. Maria Frances. 2. Charles Parker.

[102½.] JOEL STONE, m. (1st) ELIZA SIGOURNEY, dr. of Andrew S., of Boston. He m. (2d) MARY WILBUR, who d. Feb. 7, 1844. Chil.,

1. *Joel*, a merchant, of Liverpool, Eng., married.
2. *Charles Francis*, now (1855) of the Sen. Class in Harv. Coll.
3. *Robert*, studying surgery (in 1855), in New Haven.
4 and 5, died in infancy. 6. *Mary*.

[103.] Columbus C. Stone, merchant, of Waltham, m. Hebe Hinman.

[103½.] Harriet Stone, m. Caleb Swan, merchant, of N. York.

[104.] WILLIAM and HANNAH (Barnard) STONE moved to Woodstock, Conn., very soon after marriage. They returned to Watertown in the spring of 1783. He d. May 8, 1808, and his wid. d. Nov. 3, 1834, aged 80. Chil.,

1. *Hannah*, b. in Woodstock, Jan. 28, 1778; m., July 31, 1796, *Daniel Bond* [144].
2. *Mary*, b. in Woodstock, Dec. 17, 1779; m. *Seth Bird*, of Portland. [Seth Bird and Elizabeth Sawin m. in Wat, July 17, 1796.]
3. *William*, b. in Woodstock, Sept. 28, 1781; m., Ap. 9, 1807, *Elizabeth Coolidge* [277]. Chil.,
   1. Elizabeth, b. June 28, 1808; m., Sept. 11, 1828, Seriah Stevens.
   2. William, b. Mar. 5, 1810. 3. Sarah A., b. Ap. 17, 1812.
   4. George C., b. June 13, 1814, of New York; m. Sarah Wheeler.
   5. Emily, b. July 11, 1818. 6. Julia, b. Dec. 18, 1821.
4. *Abigail*, b. in Wat., Oct. 12, 1783; m., Ap. 11, 1805, *Thomas Richardson*.
5. *Leonard*, b. in Wat., Feb. 16, 1785. [See 71, p. 536.]
6. *Richard*, b. Oct. 21, 1787; settled in Baltimore about 1810; had a family, and d. Ap. 25, 183–.
7. *Hepzibah*, b. Mar. 21, 1789; m., Ap. 12, 1810, *Jesse Bird*.
8. *Joseph*, b. Nov. 1, 1790. m. 9. *Betsey*, bap. Sept., 1792; m.
10. *Susanna*, b. Oct. 4, 1793; m. 11. *Eliza*, b. June 11, 1795; m. *Asa Pratt*.

12. *Seth*, b. Jan. 22, 1797; settled in Baltimore. 13. *Eveline*, b. June 12, 1799, unm.
14. *Caroline* (twin), b. June 12, 1799; m. *George Robbins*.
15. *Anna*, b. Feb. 20, 1802; m. *Constantine Swan*, of W. Camb.

[117.] JONATHAN STONE, of Wat., m. in May, 1783, SARAH WATSON, of Cambridge. He d. Ap. 25, 1825, aged 72, and his wid. d. Feb. 27, 1849, aged 87. Chil. [See their births, p. 588.]

1. *Sally*, b. Oct. 15, 1784; m., Dec. 1, 1806, *Nathaniel P. Whitney*, Jr. [182.]
2. *Jonathan*, b. Mar. 12, 1787; m. *Anna Coolidge;* d. in Baltimore, leaving 3 chil., 1. Ann. 2. Julia. 3. Helen.
3. *Charles*, b. Ap. 8, 1789; m. (1st), Nov. 23, 1815, *Julianna Webber*, of Wat. She d. in 1825, and he m. (2d), Aug. 13, 1826, *Sarah Spear*, of Quincy. Chil., 1. Charles H. 2. George E. 3. Sarah W. 4. Mary Spear. 5. Henry F. 6. Frances M. 7. John Howard.
4. *Samuel*, b. June 28, 1791; m. (1st), —— *Hovey*, of Dracut, and afterwards a 2d wife. Chil., 1. Charles W. 2. Henry H.
5. *Rebecca*, b. Jan. 8, bap. Oct. 1, 1795, d. Sept. 22, 1801.
6. *Joseph Watson*, b. Ap., 1797; m. wid. of his brother Jonathan; d. in N. Orleans, about 1837. Chil., 1. Joseph W. 2. Henry Clay. 3. Ellen.
7. *Anna*, b. Mar. 21, bap. June 8, 1800, d. Sept. 30, 1801.
8. *Edward*, b. Feb. 14, bap. Feb. 20, 1803; of Lowell.
9. *Moses*, b. Jan. 27, bap. Feb. 8, 1805; m., Aug. 21, 1839, *Abigail Marsh*, of Quincy, b. Oct. 20, 1815. Chil., 1. George Watson. 2. Sophia Marsh, d.

[124.] Dea. NATHANIEL STONE, b. May 7, 1714, eldest child of Ebenezer, Jr., and Sarah (Bond) Stone; m. RUTH STONE, dr. of David Stone [23], and [40], p. 951.] There is extant a register of the deaths occurring in Watertown during 15 years (1738–53), carefully kept by him. Chil.,

1. *David*, b. Nov. 11, 1747, d. Dec. 22, 1824, aged 77; m. *Abigail Child*, and had one son, viz., 1. Stephen, of Waltham, by wife Ann, 4 chil.
2. *Josiah*, b. Sept. 3, d. Oct. 5, 1749.
3. *Daniel*, b. Dec. 21, 1750, d. Aug. 16, 1766, aged 16 years.
4. *Abijah*, b. Oct. 15, 1752; m., Dec. 5, 1782, *Abigail Mason*, dr. of Samuel and Esther (Myrick) Mason, of Newton. He d. Mar. 2, 1837, aged 84, and his wid. d. Jan. 28, 1839, aged 85. Chil.,
   1. Lucy, b. Ap. 28, 1783, d. Sept. 2, 1815, unm.
   2. Josiah, b. Nov. 22, 1785; m. Mary Thing, of Newton.
      1. Maria, m. Farwell Hoar, of Watertown, from Vermont.
   3. Abigail, b. Nov. 10, 1787, d. Jan. 5, 1820.
   4. Abijah, b. Mar. 19, 1790; an itinerant preacher; m. Nancy Woods, of Chester, Vt.
   5. Catherine, b. May 2, 1793; d. 6. Maria, b. July 1, 1795; m. —— Hoar.
   7. Hepsy, and 8. Hannah (twins), b. Sept. 3, 1797, d. soon.
   9. Esther M., b. Mar. 24, 1800. Several d. in infancy.
5. a dr., b. and d. Mar. 17, 1754.
6. *Elizabeth*, b. May 3, 1756; m. Capt. *Moses Stone* [96]. 4 chil. She d. Mar. 10, 1785.
7. *James*, b. June 13, 1758, d. Aug. 27, 1787, aged 29, unm.
8. *Nathaniel*, b. July 21, 1760; m. *Jerusha Learned* [49]. Chil.,
   1. Nathan, b. Dec. 29, 1783, of Frankfort, Me.; m., June 1800, Beulah Sullivan, of Frankfort. 1. Jason, of Ohio. 2. Daniel, m. Abigail Emery, of Hampden. 3. Nathaniel, d. at sea, unm. 4. Jerusha, drowned. 5. Otis, a shipmaster, of N. York. 6. several d. young.
   2. James, d. aged 2 years.
   3. Melinda, b. Feb. 26, 1788; m., Dec. 6, 1810, Cornelius Stone [see [100], p. 952.]
   4. James, b. May 12, 1790, of Wat.; m. Nancy Pidgeon. 9 chil., 1. Albert; m. 2. Leander; d. 3. Venera. 4. Leander, m. Adeline Everett. 5. Mary Ann, m. Anson J. Stone, of Camb. 6. Caroline, m. Nathaniel Pease, of Brighton, and moved to Illinois. 7. Jerusha. 8. Jane, d. 9. Jane.
   5. David, b. Dec. 1793; m. Sally Coolidge, of Wat. 8 chil., 1. David, of N. York, unm. 2. Eliza Ann, d. Feb. 22, 1854, aged 21. 3. Joshua. 4. Theodore; d. 5. Sarah Jane. 6. Joseph. 7. Adeline. 8. Emma, d. an infant.
   6. Lucinda, b. July, 1795: m. Samuel Olney, of Providence, R. I. 4 chil., 1. Ellen Jerusha. 2. Julia Ann. 3. Louisa. 4. Albert.

7. Isaac, b. Mar., 1797; m. Elmira Atwood, of Frankfort, Me.; resides in East Cambridge. 6 chil., 1. Harriet Eliza. 2. Jerusha Ann; d. 3. Francis Atwood. 4. Willis Freeman. 5. Anna Atwood. 6. Grace Alice.
8. Jerusha. 9. David P., d. young.
10. Elmira, b. Feb. 26, 1803; m., Nov. 1844, Peter Underwood, of Lincoln, and they live in E. Camb.
11. Nathaniel, b. Oct., 1805; m. Susan Dunklee, of Lex. 4 chil., 1. Martha E. 2. Charles E. 3. George F. 4. Ella F.
12. Edwin, b. Nov., 1807, of N. York; m. (1st), Elizabeth Durmeford, of N. Hamp. He m. (2d), Elizabeth ——. 5 chil, 1. Edwin H. (By 2d wife), 2. John Walker, d. 3. Benjamin F., d. 4. Mary E. 5. Isaac F.

9. *Rhoda*, b. May 14, 1765, d. Feb. 9, 1766.

---

p. 591. **STORER.**—Rev. Seth Storer, of Wat., and Mrs. Mary Coney, m. in Boston, May 9, 1734, by Rev. T. Foxcroft. [See Geneal. Reg. vi., p. 273.]

STOWELL.—[1.] Samuel Stowell was a clothier. May 23, 1738, he, wife, and 5 chil., viz., Josiah, Thomas, Cornelius, Mary, and Elizabeth, and Indian girl, Margaret, moved from Waltham to Wat., and resided (?) on the S. side of Charles River.

[5.] Josiah Stowell, previous to Sept. 7, 1754, had become a member of Christ Church, in Boston. He moved from Boston, mid. of March, 1764. The next year he moved to Newton.

p. 592. [21.] Mar. 5, 1718–19, John Stowell, of Newton, for £100, bought of Obadiah Coolidge, of Newton, and John Sawin, and Daniel Bond, of Wat., a house, shop and ½ acre of land, bounded E. by Boston Road; N. and W. by Stephen Cook; S. by wid. Ruth Child. [See Maddock [2.], p. 855.] John Stowell was Constable of Wat., in 1737.

[29 and 30.] These (David and Daniel), were probably identical.

STOWERS.—In 1644, John Stowers sold his first homestall in Wat., to Bartholomew Pierson. [See Pierson, p. 910.]

STRAIGHT.—[1.] For adm. freeman, read, took oath of fidelity. Capt. Thomas Straight was wit. in 1666, then aged 47, showing that he was b. about 1619.

[3.] Thomas Straight, Jr., m. Mary, dr. of John Shepard, of Concord. She was b. 1662, and was taken captive, 1676. [John Sheppard, d. Dec. 15, 1699, leaving 2 sons and 6 daughters.] He was a selectman 1704, 8, 12, 16, 30, and Treasurer, 1708.

---

p. 593. **STRATTON.**—[2.] Jan. 1, 1654–5, Thomas Adams and wife Mary, of Concord, sold to Samuel Stratton, of said town, the house lately called "the house of John Adams."

[10.] John Stratton was selectman 1682 and 83.

[18.] Jan. 5, 1701–2, Mary, wid. of John Stratton, d., and her eldest son (John), appointed Edward Winn, of Wob. (who m. Mary, her eldest dr.), att'y to dispose of land in Boston and elsewhere.

[19.] Inventory of John Stratton and Bethsheba, his wife, dated Sept. 23, 1709, £46 6*s.* 6*d.* Her father, John Applin, administrator.

p. 594. [39 and 40.] Jan. 23, 1701, Edward Winn, of Wob., appointed guardian of Jonathan and Mercy Stratton.

[48.] John Stratton resided some time in Camb., and returned to Wat., with wife and 4 chil., in Mar., 1762.

[54.] June 29, 1740, Lydia, Jemima, and Kezia, drs. of Joseph and Sarah Stratton, o. c., in Waltham.

p. 594. [?] May 1, 1806, the widow's third, of the estate of John Stratton, of Weston, was set off to his relict, Abigail, then wife of Seth Babcock; also to Wm. S. Moore, and to Abigail Stratton. Mary, wife of Bezabel Flagg, had a claim on the estate.

---

p. 596. **STREETER.**—Stephen Streeter, with wife Ursula, adm. f. c. Charlestown, Mar. 21, 1652. Caution by Wat., Jan. 3, 1692–3, against (settlement of) Stephen Streeter, and wife.

STURGEON.—Rev. Robert Sturgeon, was one of those who officiated some time in the church gathered by Rev. Mr. Angier. He had some strenuous opposers in the town, but was sustained by the church, or a large part of it, embracing many of the most respectable persons in the town. Jan. 11, 1721–2, sixty-three of the substantial

citizens, signed an obligation to pay him a salary of £84 per annum. Aug. 28, 1722, caution by selectmen of Wat., against (settlement of) "Robert Sturgeon, who came from Woburn, Dec., 1721, being a stranger arrived from Ireland." Jan. 9, 1722–3, information was lodged against him, and he was obliged to give bonds (£100—Joshua Bigelow and Joseph Harrington, sureties,) for his appearance at court. At the Court, Mar. 12, 1722–3, the grand jury found an indictment against him, charging him with "preaching and administering the Holy Ordinances, and acting as a pastor to the pretended church in Watertown," and "continuing his wicked and malicious inclinations to overthrow, ruin, and subvert, as well the churches of said Watertown, as the other churches of this province, here happily and religiously established," &c. &c. He was found guilty, and fined £20 and costs; appealed, and gave as security Ebenezer and Thomas Wellington.*

SWAIN.—(Swaine, Swayne.) In the list of the possessions of Dea. Simon Stone, in 1642, are included 8 acres (part of his homestall), and 2½ acres of meadow, bought of "John Swaine." Is not this a misnomer for William Swain? William Swaine, then aged 50, embarked with Clement Chaplin, in the Elizabeth and Ann, in Ap., 1635, was adm. freeman, Mar. 3, 1635–6; Rep. of Wat., in May, 1636; and, about that time, with other Watertown people, he moved to Wethersfield, Conn., and was a member of the third court in the colony, held Sept. 1, 1636, and of the several succeeding ones. He, and Andrew Ward, of Watertown, were two of the commissioners appointed by the Gen. Court, Mar. 3, 1635–6, "to govern the people at Connecticut." He left Wethersfield about 1644, with others, to commence the plantation of Branford. These very early appointments to office imply a very good repute. He could have resided in Watertown only one year. See Colonial Records, I., p. 171.

SWIFT.—In 1636, William Swift mortgaged his house and lands in Wat., to John Haines, Att'y of Andrew Coleman, in England, to whom Swift had given his name as joint security in a matter where Roger Spring was the principal debtor. [See Colon. Records, Sept. 1, 1640.]

TABOR.—Philip Tabor, adm. freeman, May 14, 1634; was proprietor of 5 lots of land in Wat., which he sold to John Woolcot. His wife was, probably, Lydia, dr. of Mr. John Masters, of Watertown. [See Geneal. Reg., II., p. 180.] Philip Tabor, member of Watertown Church, but residing in Yarmouth, had son John, bap. in Y., Nov. 8, 1640.

TAINTER.—[1.] Joseph Tainter was selectman, 1657, 64, 65, 67, 72, 80.

1 p. 597. [16.] (III.) Simon Tainter, Jr., b. Feb. 28, 1693–4; m., May 25, 1714, Rebecca Harrington. [43.] He was adm. f. c. Westboro, Ap. 3, 1726, and wife Rebecca dismissed from Wat. to Westboro, June 27, 1731. Chil.,

2 1. *Simon*, b. in Wat., Ap. 8, 1715; m., in Westboro, Nov. 20, 1740, *Mary Bruer*. She was dismissed to Grafton, Sept. 6, 1741. Chil.,

3 5 1. Jonathan, bap. June 10, 1744. 2. Nahum, b. Feb. 23, 1750–1.
5 3. Eleanor, b. Nov. 11, 1753.

6 2. *Rebecca*, b. in Wat., Jan. 1, 1716–17; adm. f. c. Westboro, Jan. 26, 1735.

7 3. *Joanna*, b. in Wat., Feb. 16, 1717–18.

8 4. *Susanna*, b. in Wat., Dec. 18, 1720; adm. f. c. Westb., Sept. 6, 1741.

9 5. *Jonathan*, b. in Wat., Aug. 5, 1723.

10 6. *Sarah*, bap. in Wat., Aug. 1, 1725; adm. f. c. Westb., Aug. 19, 1744.

11 7. *Benjamin*, bap. in Westboro, June 4, 1727; of Westboro; m. *Hannah* ——. He was adm. f. c., Nov. 6, 1748, and she was adm. f. c. from Somers, about 1753. Chil.,

* Soon after the decease of Mr. Angier, a controversy arose about a division of the town into two precincts, and about the location of the two meeting-houses. These subjects were referred to the General Court, who appointed a committee of 3 of the Council, and 4 of the House of Representatives; and they reported Dec. 3, 1720, the boundary between the two precincts (which was surveyed Dec. 13); and that the New or Western [Mr. Angier's] meeting-house, shall be removed within two years to the rising ground 20 rods west of Nathaniel Livermore, or a new one built; and that within 10 years, the Old or East meeting-house be removed, or a new one built on Schoolhouse Hill, Ap. 29, 1721; at a town-meeting, it was voted to remove the meeting-houses. Many of those best accomodated with the Angier meeting-house where it was, were not disposed to accept or comply with the report of the committee, and determined to maintain worship, where it had been done for about 25 years. For this purpose, they employed Mr. Sturgeon, as their pastor; and his concurrence in their purpose appears to have been the only ground of the heinous charges brought against him.

12 1. Benjamin, b. May 27, 1753; m., May 6, 1776, Margaret Hinds.
13 1. Elisha Livermore, b. Feb. 5, 1777. 2. Sophia, b. May 12, 1779.
15 2. Jonathan, b. June 26, 1755; m. (pub. Sept. 21), 1776, Jemima Root, of Somers. Chil.,
16 1. Polly, b. Ap. 12, 1778. 2. Jemima, b. July 24, 1779.
3. Josiah Wood, b. July 24, 1757; d. June 16, 1759.
18 4. Stephen, b. Oct. 13, 1760. 5. Samuel, b. May 3, 1762.
20 6. Hannah, b. Mar. 9, d. May 27, 1765. 7. Hannah, b. May 2, 1769.
21 8. *Elizabeth*, b. in Westboro, June 8, 1729; m., Nov. 19, 1750, *Stephen Sadler*, of Upton.
22 9. *Samuel*, b. in Westb., May 9, 1736

---

23 Daniel Tainter, of Westboro (who d. Aug. 20, 1791), by wife Katharine, had, 1. *Katharine Sparhawk*, b. May 1, 1789.
24 2. *Thomas*, b. Nov. 4, 1790.

p. 597. [21.] Capt. John Tainter was selectman, 1740, 41.
[24.] For Abraham Hill, read, Aaron Hill.
[26.] John Tainter, Jr., belonged to Capt. Jonathan Brown's Co., in 1758.
p. 598. [32.] For David Watson, read, Daniel Watson.
[33.] E. Tainter's wife taught school in Wat., in 1768. He d. July 20, 1824, aged 83.

TARBALL.—[1.] Besides the house and land which Thomas Tarball, planter, sold to John Flemming, and that sold to Dea. Thomas Hastings, he also sold to John Barnard, previous to 1665, 20 poles of land, and the house where William Price now (1665) dwelleth. He wrote his name, in signing deeds, Tarbole. Concerning John Tarbell, of Danvers (who probably m. a sister of Samuel Nurse, of D.), see Mass. Hist. Coll., 3d ser., vol. III., p. 171, &c.
[2.] Thomas Tarball, m., about 1666, Hannah (Anna) Longley, dr. of William Longley, Sen., and wife Joanna, of Groton. [See Crispe, p. 751.]
p. 600. [70.] Asa Tarball, a miller, of Groton, m., June 19, 1803, Relief Whitney. [274.] 3 children.

---

p. 601. **THATCHER.**—[1.] Oct. 2, 1666, Samuel Thatcher was one of the committee on Mistic Bridge.
[3–3.] Dec. 9, 1730, caution against (settlement of) John Thatcher, from Suffield, Hampshire Co., Nov. last.

---

p. 602. **THORNTON.**—[6 and 7.] These two, Thomas and Theophilus, were probably among those thirty, who, in 1673, engaged to commence a plantation in Worcester. [See Hist. of Worcester, pp. 7 & 8.]
[9.] It is supposed that Timothy was the 2d child. From the last line of this paragraph, strike out (?).
[11½.] In the Will of Timothy Thornton [9], there is no mention of a son Timothy, which renders it very doubtful if the following [11½] was his son. Timothy Thornton, "slater and paviour," of Boston, m. (pub. Ap. 11), 1716, Elizabeth Danforth, of Billerica. Chil.,
1. *Timothy*, b. Ap. 5, 1717. 2. *Danforth*, b. Feb. 25, 1718.
3. *Samuel*, b. Mar. 25, 1721. 4. *Elizabeth*, b. Oct. 1, 1722.
5. *Samuel*, b. Dec. 6, 1724. 6. *Hannah*, b. Nov. 7, 1726; m. *Thomas Cartwright*.
7. *Thomas*, b. June 13, 1729. 8. *Samuel*, b. Oct. 25, 1731.
9. *Mary*, b. Sept. 2, 1736; m. *James Fosdick*, Jr.
p. 603. First line, for Ballet, read Ballard. [Ballet, in the records.]
[Note to 14.] In the first sentence, strike out all after 1724, and insert, Mary Balston.
[20.] 3d line, for, *and* childhood, read, *or* childhood.
p. 604. [25.] For Stephen Bowles, read, Stephen J. Bowles.

THORPE.—In a deed of Bullard to Holden, it is William, instead of Henry Thorpe, probably a misnomer.

TOMPSON.—July 3, 1704, the Sheriff ordered to be sent to fetch Christopher Tompson, in jail on suspicion of burning the fence of Capt. Benjamin Garfield (20 or 30

rods of hedge fence), denied by Tompson. Sept. 12, 1704, he was sentenced to pay Capt. G. 30 shillings, to be whipped 10 stripes, and pay costs and fees. Dec. 12, ordered that he be indented 4 years for the charges. June 16, 1705, ordered that he be sold to any of Her Majesty's subjects in the neighboring colonies. He was a 2d time ordered to be sold. George Thompson, of Wat., belonged to Capt. Jonathan Brown's Co., at Lake George, in 1758.

TOWNSEND.—[1.] Strike this out; it was an oversight, discovered too late. See Underwood [1], p. 610.

[2.] Strike out, probably son of the preceding. Ap. 7, 1691, Martin Townsend, then a witness, aged 47, showing by this, that he was born in 1644. Thomas Hammond was admin. of his estate. Feb. 6, 1699, guardianship of his sons, Martin, aged about 16, and Jonathan, aged about 12, was granted to (?) their sister, Abigail, spinster. In the settlement of the estate, there is mention of "prospects from Carolina."

[2–2.] July 9, 1711, Martin Townsend, of Wat., sold to Joshua Kendall, of Wat., weaver, the house and four lots of land in Wat., "all formerly of Martin Townsend, his father, late of Carolina, deceased."

p. 605. [5.] For, —— Woolcott, read Hepzibah Woolcott.

TOZER.—[2.] July 1, 1729, caution against (settlement of) John Tozer, and family, from Newton, last April. [See Jackson's Hist., p. 418.]

---

p. 606. **TRAINE.**—[16.] For 9. 16, in the margin, read 8. 16.

p. 607. First line. Rebecca Hammond, b. Jan. 17, 1757, was a dr. of Samuel and Mary (Fiske) Hammond, of Newton. [See 122, p. 783.] Ephraim and Rebecca (H.) Traine, had son Samuel (Esq.), who settled in Medford.

---

p. 608. **TREADWAY.**—[8.] It was Hannah Treadway [6], who m., May, 1711, BenjaminLambert, Jr., of Barnstable. She d. Sept. 19, 1714. [Geneal. Reg., III., p. 272.]

[20.] Josiah Treadway, m. (2d), in Charlestown, Feb. 3, 1697–8, Dorothy Cutler. She was adm. f. c. in Charlestown, Mar. 11, 1715–16. He d. there, Jan. 15, 1732, aged 81 [gravestone]. Daughter Catherine, bap. Dec. 5, 1703.

---

p. 609. **TROWBRIDGE.***—[1.] Dea. James Trowbridge, b. in Dorchester, 1636, was one of the three (Thomas, William, and James), sons of Thomas, who came from Taunton, Co. Somerset, to Dorchester, where he remained a few years, then returned to England, in 1644, leaving his three sons in charge of Thomas Jeffries, who moved from Dorchester to New Haven, where the sons were brought up. James returned to Dorchester when he attained his majority, and soon after m. the daughter of Maj. Gen. Atherton. She d. June 17, 1672. He m. (2d), Jan. 2, 1674, Margaret Jackson, b. June 20, 1649, dr. of Dea. John Jackson, of Newton.

[4.] John, of Newton, m., Feb. 27, 1708, Sarah Wilson, dr. of Joseph and Deliverance, of Newton. He d. 1737, aged 73. One child, *Jonathan*, b. July 23, 1711; m., 1734, *Jemima Bright* [82], had dr. Mary, bap. in Newton, July 10, 1743, by Rev. S. Storer.

[6.] For John Ward, read Richard Ward.

[7½.] Experience, b. Nov. 1, 1675; m. Samuel Wilson.

[8.] Thomas, by first wife, had one son, *John*. He m. (2d), Mar. 3, 1709, Mary Goffe, of Camb. He m. (3d), Jan. 7, 1716, Susanna ——. He d. in New London, Conn., 1724, aged 57. Chil.,

1. *John* [see p. 609].

(By 2d wife, Mary Goffe.)

2. *Edmund*, b. 1709; grad. Harv. Coll. 1728; a very eminent Jurist, a member of Council, Att'y-Gen. of the Province, and Ch. Justice of Massachusetts; a loyalist in the Revolution. He m., Mar. 15, 1738, *Martha Remington*, s. p. He d. in Camb., Ap. 2, 1793, aged 84.
3. *Lydia*, b. 1710; m. *Richard Dana*, in 1737, and was mother of Chief Justice Francis Dana, of Cambridge.
4. *Mary*, b. 1712; m. 1733, *Ebenezer Chamberlain*.

* For a more copious account of the Trowbridge family, of Newton, see the History of Newton, by Francis Jackson, Esq, recently published. It is reported that one or more gentlemen are engaged in extensive and thorough researches, in order to obtain a complete genealogy of the Trowbridge family.

[14.] James, Jr., m. (1st), Jan. 6, 1709, Hannah Bacon, (?) dr. of Daniel. He m. (2d), 1712, Hannah Jackson [see Biscoe, 10]. He d. July 21, 1714, and his wid. m., Feb. 25, 1716, John Fuller, [53]. p. 708

1. *Margaret*, b. Oct. 29, 1709.
2. *Daniel*, b. Ap. 6, 1711; m., Oct. 29, 1734, *Hannah Spring* [40].

(By 2d wife, Hannah.)

3. *Hannah*, b. 1713; m. 1731, *Daniel Robbins*. She d. June 15, 1734, leaving one child, Daniel, b. Jan. 10, 1733.
4. *Jemima*.

[18.] Dea. William Trowbridge, of Newton; m. (1st), Dec. 14, 1708, Sarah Ward, b. Mar. 25, 1685, dr. of John and Mary (Spring) Ward. [See Ward Family, p. 44, and see Spring [14].] She d. June 21, 1720. He m. (2d), May 30, 1721, Sarah Fulham [Fulham, 12]. She d. Sept. 10, 1787, aged 93. He d. Nov. 19, 1744, aged 60. Chil.,

1. *Mary*, b. Sept. 18, 1709; m., Aug. 6, 1729, *Richard Coolidge*, Jr. [75.] She d. Ap. 28, 1734, leaving 3 drs. and one son.
2. *William*, b. Feb. 2, 1711. 3. *Huldah*, b. Feb. 13, 1712. 4. *William*, b. and d. 1713.
5. *Huldah*, b. Mar. 23, 1715; m., 1738, *Isaac Steadman*.
6. *James*, b. Ap. 21, 1717; m., 1742, *Jerusha Park* [12–1], and settled in Worcester.
7 and 8. two still-born daughters, 1720.

(By 2d wife, Sarah.)

9. *Sarah*, b. Mar. 9, 1722, d. 1735.
10. *Margaret*, b. Ap. 16, 1724; m., Ap., 1749, Dr. *John Druce*, grad. Harv. Coll. 1738, and settled in Wrentham. 6 chil. He d. aged 55, and his wid. Margaret m. —— Blake.
11. *Beulah*, b. Aug. 29, 1726; m. (1st), Oct. 9, 1750, at King's Chapel, Boston, *Stephen Winchester*, Jr. She d. Mar. 21, 1762, and he m. (2d), Feb. 19, 1764, wid. *Hannah Aspinwall*, b. July 20, 1740, dr. of Samuel and Hepzibah (Dana) Hastings, of Newton [m., in 1761, to Caleb Aspinwall, of Brookline]. By wife Beulah 9 chil.
12. *Thaddeus*, b. Nov. 20, 1728; of Newton; m., Nov. 20, 1749, *Mary Craft*, b. Ap. 11, 1731, dr. of Lieut. Moses and Esther (Woodward) Craft, of Newton. Chil., 1. Mary, b. Nov. 1, 1750; m. Joseph Hall, of Sutton. 2. Edmund, b. Oct. 30, 1752, a Capt., of Newton; numerous descendants. 3. Samuel, b. June 24, 1757; m., (1st), Feb., 1781, Elizabeth Bond [358], who d., 1814, and he (Samuel) m. (2d), Ruth, wid. of Capt. Edm. Trowbridge.
13. *Abigail*, b. Oct. 12, 1732, d. 1738.

TRUESDALE.—Dec. 8, 1761, caution against (settlement of) Richard Truesdale and wife, and 4 chil., viz., Elizabeth, Benjamin, Hannah, and Samuel, from Newton, in August. [Jackson, p. 427.]

---

p. 611. **UPHAM.**—[1.] See Geneal. Reg. vii., p. 178. John Upham, Sen., m. (2d), Aug., 1671, Catherine Holland, wid. of Angel Holland, of Boston.

p. 612. [†5.] Hannah Upham m., prior to 1653, William Ballentine. She m. (2d), after 1669, William Long. She was a witness in Court, "Nov. 1679, aged about 44 years."

p. 613. [4.] For (IV.) read (V.) Martha Williams, 3d wife of Dea. Thomas Upham, was b. Aug. 27, 1743, and was a dr. of Jonathan and Deborah (Spring) Williams. [See Spring, [38,] p. 937.

p. 615. [31.] William Upham, of Weston, m. (2d), Nov. 9, 1728, Thankful Dana, of Roxbury.

---

p. 616. **VAHEN.**—(Vaughan). John Vahen was an early proprietor of Watertown. 10 acres, which had been granted to him, he sold to Timothy Hawkins, by him sold to John Page, by him sold to Barnabas Windes, by him sold to John Stowers, and by him sold, Oct. 8, 1650, to Thomas Hammond. Previous to 1642, John Vahen had sold two lots of land to Edward How. Mar. 4, 1633–4, he was fined 20*s.* for disorderly conduct, which was remitted Sept., 1638. See also Col. Rec. I., pp. 284–5.

VELA.—John Vela had son John, bap. in Wat., Sept. 2, 1739; dr. Ann, bap. Sept. 12, 1742; son John, bap. Ap. 21, 1745. James Vela m. in Wat., May 4, 1762, Mary Stearns. [Was this Mary Stearns the wid. of Josiah Stearns? [137], p. 466.]

p. 617. **WAITE.**—[1.] Admin. on wid. Mary Waite was granted to eldest son John, Ap. 2, 1679.
[2.] Strike out, d. June 24, 1722. See [4.]
Oct. 6, 1691, admin. on estate of John Waite granted to wid. Mary and son John.

---

p. 618. **WALKER.**—[1.] The lot or farm which John Walker bought in 1712 of Ebenezer Chadwick, was bounded W. by land formerly of John Biscoe; N. by land formerly of Mr. Phillips and Nathaniel Whitney; E. by Daniel Galusha; S. by Jonathan Coolidge.
p. 619. [14.] Sept. 10, 1765, caution against (settlement of) Richard Walker, from Boston, Oct. 1, 1764.

WARD.—Andrew Ward went from Wethersfield to Stamford, in 1640 or 41. He was one of the General Court (6 in number), at Hartford, who, on the 1st of May, 1637, declared war against the Pequods. Samuel Ward, of Wat., took the oath of fidelity in 1652. Dec. 11, 1737, William Ward, and wife Abigail, and Sarah, wife of Caleb Ward, were dismissed from Rox. to Waltham. [See Ward Family, p. 19, and Spring [16], p. 442.] Was it the wid. of this Wm. Ward who d. in Waltham, 1766? Mar. 13, 1738–9, caution against (settlement of) William Ward, from Boston, last August. Mar. 13, 1759, caution against (settlement of) Joseph Ward, from Newton, about June, 1758.

WARNER.—John Warner, Sen., and John Warner, Jun., were freemen of Farmington, Conn., Oct. 1669. Mar. 13, 1759, caution against (settlement of) Ebenezer Warner, from Springfield, in Feb. [See Stone [1], p. 950.]

WARREN.—[1.] The Will of John Warren, Sen., gives to son Daniel the 16 acres of land he now lives on; to dr. Mary Bigelow, 16 acres of land in lieu of township, now in her possession; to dr. Elizabeth Knapp, 16 acres of plowland, now in possession of her husband, James Knapp. The residue to sons John and Daniel [Prob. Rec. III., p. 345]. He appears to have agreed in religious sentiments with Dr. John Clark, of Newport, Nathaniel Briscoe, Sen., who returned from Wat. to England, Thomas Arnold, who moved from Wat. to Providence. They were probably all Baptists. See Clarke [1], pp. 741–2.
p. 620. [5.] Elizabeth (Warren) Knapp. [See Knapp [7], p. 816.
[6.] Daniel Warren was selectman 12 years, 1682–98.
[15.] For 4.15, in the margin, read 2.15. The Will of Capt. John Warren, dated Jan. 12, proved Feb. 22, 1702–3, mentions wife Michal; sons John and Samuel; drs. Margaret and Elizabeth Warren; Mary, wife of Joseph Peirce, and Grace Warren.
[16.] Margaret Warren, d. Dec. 16, 1742, aged 75, unm.
[23.] Daniel Warren had only one wife, Elizabeth. See [35½], below. The dower of wid. Elizabeth was set off, Nov. 10, 1735. He had a grandson, Thomas Bruce, or Bruer.

[27½ and 28.] Several circumstances lead to the supposition that one of these (Jonas) should be Josiah,—the JOSIAH WARREN, of Westboro, who, by wife ELIZABETH had the following children.

1. Marah, b. Nov. 26, 1719.
2. Elijah, b. Dec. 23, 1721; m., Oct. 3, 1748, Rebecca Hicks.
3. Jonas, b. Feb. 23, 1724, "Jr.;" m., June 19, 1746, Hannah Forbush.
4. Samuel, b. Dec. 14, 1725, drowned, 1727.
5. Aaron, bap. Dec. 24, 1727. 6. Samuel, b. Nov. 9, 1729.
7. Elizabeth, b. Nov. 2, 1731.
8. Sarah, b. Jan. 13, 1733–4; m., July 12, 1757, Seth Morse, Jr.
9. Abner, b. June 9, 1736, d. Feb. 5, 1761.
10. Anna, bap. May 21, 1738; m., Jan. 8, 1760, Seth Gaspit.
11. Levi, b. Mar. 29, 1741; of Westboro; pub. with "Feebe Salsbee," of Warren, July 13, 1764. He m. (pub. Feb. 21), 1769, Deborah Partridge, of Medway. He was adm. f. c. May 19, and she, June 2, 1771.
    1. *Oliver*, b. Oct. 15, 1769. 2. *Lovis*, b. Dec. 27, 1771.

3. *Lydia*, b. May 25, 1773. 4. *Elisha*, b. Feb. 19, 1775.
5. *Levi*, b. Jan. 6, 1777. 6. *Elijah*, b. Feb. 24, 1779.

[33.] Inventory of Ensign John Warren, Aug. 27, 1703, by Benjamin Garfield, Jonas Bond, and Josiah Jones, £276 18*s*. Admin. granted to his wid. Mary, Sept. 9, 1703.

[35½.] Capt. DANIEL WARREN, m. in Wat., Feb. 26, 1711–12, REBECCA GARFIELD. It is conjectured that he is the one, whom Mr. Barry calls Samuel; that he first settled in Marlboro, and afterwards in Westboro. His wife Rebecca d. Oct. 2, 1720, and he m. (2d), in Westboro, Aug. 22, 1727, MARY WETHERBY. They were both adm. f. c. Aug. 27, 1738. She d. Jan. 18, 1738–9. It is not certain that the first three were his children.

1. DANIEL, b. in Marlboro, 1712, "Jr.," of Westboro; m. HANNAH ——. She was adm. f. c. from Shrewsbury, Ap. 8, 1739, and he o. c. Jan. 27, 1740. Chil.,
   1. *Daniel*, bap. Jan. 27, 1740. 2. *Seth*, bap. July 28, 1741, d. next day.
   3. *Hannah*, bap. Aug. 28, 1742. 4. *Rebecca*, and 5. *Jemima*, bap. July 28, 1745.
2. REBECCA, d. Sept. 17, 1740.
3. TIMOTHY, b. in Marlboro, in 1715; of Westboro; m. (1st), REBECCA ——. He m., (2d), PHEBE ——. Chil.,
   1. *Timothy*, b. Mar. 28, 1740; m., Mar. 26, 1767, *Thankful How*. [Was it his wid. Thankful who m., Oct. 7, 1778, Solomon Bathrick?]
   2. *Joseph*, b. Ap. 24, 1742.
   3. *Rebecca*, b. Mar. 30, 1744; m., Oct. 6, 1767, *Daniel Stockwell*.
   4. *Benjamin*, b. July 21, 1745; (?) m. (pub. Ap. 4), 1767, *Lucretia How*.
   5. *Jemima*, b. Nov. 10, 174–; m., Jan. 27, 1770, *Solomon Woods*.
   6. *Ruth*, b. May 9, 1749; m., Sept. 12, 1778, *Isaac Ball*, of Southboro.
   7. *John*, b. Feb. 21, 1751, d. May 27, 1837; of Westboro; m., Oct. 28, 1779, *Annah Forbush*. Chil.,
      1. Lovicy, b. Aug. 3, 1780; m. Eli Forbes, June 12, 1803.
      2. Caty, b. May 2, 1782, d. Feb. 9, 1786.
      3. Annah, b. June 20, 1784; m., Nov. 28, 1805, Perpoint Brigham.
      4. John, b. Mar. 24, 1786.
      5. Joel, b. Ap. 17, 1788; m. (pub. Dec. 10, 1815), Clarissa Johnson.
      6. Lucy, b. May 12, 1790.
      7. Caty, b. Sept. 7, 1792; m., Mar. 28, 1816, Dexter Brigham.
   8. *Eunice*, b. Mar. 31, 1757; m. (pub. Feb. 20), 1780, *Stephen Belknap*.
   9. *Sarah*, b. May 1, 1759; m. (?) Dec. 15, 1783, *Stephen Maynard*.
   10. *Abner*, b. Mar. 15, 1761; m. (1st) Feb. 18, 1790, *Rachel Bond*. [264½.] She d. Oct. 3, 1796, and he m. (2d), *Katherine* ——. He d. Nov. 14, 1839. Chil.,
      1. Josiah, b. Mar. 26, 1792. 2. Elijah, b. Ap. 21, 1794.
      3. Susanna, b. Feb. 6, d. Sept. 28, 1796.
      (By 2d wife, Katherine.)
      4. Susanna, b. Nov. 26, 1798. 5. Rachel, b. Dec. 13, 1799.
      6. Elijah, b. Sept. 21, 1802. 7. Catherine, b. Oct. 30, 1804.
      8. Achsah Clarinda, b. July 28, 1808.
4. JONAS, b. in Westboro, Nov. 16, 1717; of Westboro; m. LYDIA ——. Chil.,
   1. *Sarah*. 2. *Lydia*, bap. June 2, 1745.
   3. *Susanna*, bap. Mar. 24, 1747.
   4. *Mary*, bap. Dec. 11, 1748. Afterwards this family moved to Upton.
5. SILAS, b. in W., July 28, 1720; m., Dec. 6, 1742, ELIZABETH NEWTON.
   (By 2d wife, Mary.)
6. MOSES, b. Oct. 10, 1728; of Westboro; m., Jan. 24, 1750, PERSIS RICE, both adm. f. c. Nov. 30, 1752. He d. Oct. 20, 1765.
   1. *Daniel*, b. Nov. 12, 1751.
   2. *Persis*, b. Mar. 12, 1755; m., Dec. 7, 1771, *Daniel Adams*.
   3. *Moses*, b. Aug. 2, 1760; m. (pub. Sept. 14), 1781, *Rebecca Nurse*.
   4. *Lucy*, b. Feb. 7, 1762; m., Jan. 7, 1790, *Joseph Brigham*.
   5. *Dorothy*, b. July 2, 1764.
7. NAHUM, b. Sept. 25, 1730. 8. MARY, b. Sept. 12, 1732.
9. SUBMIT, b. Oct. 14, 1734. 10. JONATHAN.
11. SUBMIT, b. Jan. 13, d. Feb. 7, 1738.

[36.] The Will of Joshua Warren, of Waltham, dated Oct. 23, 1752, mentions wife Rebecca and all his children.

p. 621. [38.] Joshua Warren, Jr. See Harris [11], p. 787.

[38–3.] There was a Benjamin Warren (lineage not ascertained), who died in Littleton about 1776, leaving wid. Elizabeth and three drs. 1. Eusebe (wife of Peter Hoar). 2. Eunice (wife of Jonathan Hildreth). 3. Susanna, See [62], below.

[40.] In 1725, Rebecca Warren, single, sued Joshua Warren, her father, admin'r of Caleb Church, for labor, Sept., 1711, to Mar., 1716, at £6 a year.

[43.] Abigail Warren m., in Westboro, June 10, 1729, Jedediah How.

[44.] For Uriah Rice, read Noah Rice.

[46.] (?) Daniel Warren and wife Sarah were adm. f. c. from Worcester to Westboro, June 10, 1744; dr. Sarah, b. Ap., 1745, d. 1746.

[47.] Samuel Warren lived on the homestead of his grandfather, John Warren, Sen.

[52.] Ephraim Warren, a tailor, of Wat., in 1765 non-comp., and placed under guardianship.

[56.] Ap. 5, 1720, John Warren, of Weston, was appointed guardian of his chil. by his wife Abigail, dr. of John Hastings, of Wat., d., viz., John, aged 19 yrs., Sarah, aged 18 yrs., Samuel, aged 17 yrs., and Thomas, aged 15 yrs. After his death, his eldest son, John, of Marlboro, was appointed, Jan. 31, 1731, guardian of his younger children.

[57.] Will of John Warren, of Marlboro, blacksmith, dated Dec. 10, 1782, proved Mar. 10, 1784, mentions wife Zipporah, and chil., John, Elizabeth Brigham, Anne, wid. of Larkin Williams, Persis Arnold, Catherine Eager, and Thaddeus.

[60.] Thomas and Lydia (Mixer) Warren settled in Westboro. Chil.,

1. *Lydia*, bap. in Westboro, Oct. 18, 1730. 2. *Thomas*, b. July 30, 1730.
3. *Joseph*, b. Feb. 27, 1732; m., June 20, 1769, *Hepzibah Maynard*.
4. *Eliphalet*, b. Mar. 21, 1734; m. (pub. Ap. 12), 1763, *Miriam Rice*.
5. *Mary*, and 6. *Martha* (twins), b. July 24, 1736. 7. *Lucy*, bap. Feb. 10, 1740.
8. *Lucy*, b. Sept. 23, 1742; m. (pub. July 24), 1762, *Joseph Fay*.
9. *Thomas*, b. Ap. 12, 1746.

[61.] Either this David d. in infancy, or, what is more probable, it is an error in the record or copy of it, for Daniel, and may have been the following:

Daniel Warren, m. in Wat., Dec. 20, 1733, Martha Coolidge (her parentage not ascertained). They immediately settled in Marlboro, where she o. c., Nov. 2, 1734, and was adm. f. c. Mar. 3, 1745. He d. Oct. 9, 1796, and his wid. Martha d. Dec. 28, 1801. Chil.,

1. *Martha*, b. June 12, 1734.
2. *Thaddeus*, b. Jan. 17, 1735–6; of Westboro; m. (1st), Aug. 18, 1759, *Abigail Whipple*. He m. (2d), May 5, 1768, *Hannah Gould*. Chil.,
   1. Abigail, b. Feb. 11, 1760.

   (By 2d wife, Hannah.)

   2. John, b. Feb. 16, 1769. 3. Asaph, b. Jan. 9, 1779.
3. *Neverson*, b. Feb. 17, 173–, d. Oct. 12, 1748.
4. *Abigail*, b. Jan. 28, 1740.
5. *Rebecca*, b. Dec. 3, 1741; m. (pub. Nov. 23), 1765, *Simeon Bellows*.
6. *Sarah*, b. Nov. 19, 1743; m., Sept. 22, 1764, *John Boyd*, of Upton.
7. *Hannah*, b. Aug. 25, 1745; m. (pub. June 4), 1763, *John Baker*.
8. *James*, b. July 7, 1747. 9. *Neverson*, bap. Ap. 11, 1749.
10. *Elizabeth*, b. Jan. 17, 1751. 11. *Daniel*, b. June 17, 1752.
12. *Asaph*, b. May 30, 1755. 13. *Daniel*, b. Mar. 15, 1758.

[61½.] The first child of John Warren, by 2d wife, Lydia, was Lydia, b. 1712.

[62.] Benjamin Warren, of Wat., tailor, was, in 1736, guardian of his brother William, then aged 15, and his sister Beulah, aged 13. ☞ This sister Beulah, b. Aug. 23, was bap. Oct. 3, 1725, then aged 6 weeks. She m. (pub. Ap. 7), 1744, John Hobbs, of Brookfield. Benjamin Warren settled in Westboro; m. Jane ——. Chil.,

1. *Submit*, b. July 29, 1739. 2. *Elizabeth*, b. Mar. 7, 1741.
3. *Annah*, b. Aug. 19, 1742. 4. (?) "*feern*," b. Mar. 2, 1745–6.

p. 622. [77.] The Will of Dea. John Warren, of Weston, dated Mar. 23, 1744–5, mentions wife (not named); sons Josiah, Isaac, Elisha, and Ebenezer; dr. Mary Livermore, and drs. Prudence and Lydia Warren; 2 chil. of his dr. Sarah Harrington; Chil. of his dr. Anna Fiske, d.; to chil. of dr. Mary Livermore, each £20. Also mentions his father-in-law [step-father] Samuel Harrington, and appointed his eldest son, John, sole ex'r, assigned to him his homestead, &c., and required him to pay legacies.

[83.] Isaac Warren was a tanner, of Camb.

[85.] Ebenezer Warren, of Newton, m., in 1727, Elizabeth Hyde [? dr. of Jonathan and Elizabeth (Williams) Hyde], and had, 1. Esther, b. Nov. 28, 1727; 2. Samuel, b.

July 2, 1730; 3. John, b. Jan. 14, 1734. Guardians were appointed to his children, in 1747.

[89.] Strike out this line. [See Warren [62], above, p. 962.]

[91.] Ap. 8, 1738, the estate of Jonathan Warren, of Weston, apprized and set off by Thomas Livermore, John Warren, Josiah Hobbs, John Jackson, and Samuel Livermore, to the following persons, viz.: wid. Sarah; dr. Kezia; Joseph Harrington, guardian of Anne, a minor; Daniel Carter, guard. of Sarah, Mary, Elizabeth, Submit, Thankful, and Abigail. As Tabitha and Grace are not mentioned in this distribution, they probably d. young. Why Eunice had not a share of the estate, the records do not show.

[92.] Tabitha Warren, m. Abijah Wheeler.

[96.] Grace Warren, m. —— Harrison.

[97.] Anna Warren, m. Elisha Cox, of Weston, q. v.

[102.] Thankful Warren, m., May 11, 1750, Francis Cutting. [72–5.]

p. 623. [116.] The Will of John Warren, of Weston, dated May 6, 1784, proved Dec. 8, 1790, mentions a son Thomas. In the division of the estate, besides wid. Mary, are mentioned the following heirs, viz.: Cynthia, wife of John Cutting, Jedediah, Jonathan, Sarah, wife of Nathan Hobbs; Uriah, and Amelia, representatives of Thomas Warren, Maria Viles, Tryphena Furbush, Sukey Lyman, and Philemon.

[123.] In June, 1771, Josiah Warren, with wife Abigail, and son Josiah, moved from Wat., to Cambridge.

p. 625. [171.] For Russell Hubbard, read, Hubbard Russell.

---

p. 626. **WEBB.**—Dec. 9, 1718, caution against (settlement of) William Webb, from Medford to Watertown. Wid. Deliverance Webb d. in Wat., Dec. 20, 1758, aged 82 yrs.

WEEDE.—Jonas Weede, probably came over in the same ship with Sir Richard Saltonstall [Winthrop, II., p. 340], and accompanied him to Wat.; was adm. freeman May 18, 1631, and dismissed from Wat. Church to Wethersfield, May 29, 1635. Jonas Weed and John Weed, of Stamford, Conn., proposed for freemen, Oct., 1669.

---

p. 627. **WELLINGTON.**—[1.] Last line, for Gamb., read Camb. Roger Wellington, was selectman, 1678, 79, 81, 82, 83, 84, 91. [Note.] John Palgrave, son of Dr. Richard P., of Charlestown, m., Feb. 8, 1655–6, Mary Maverick, dr. of Samuel Maverick, of Noddle's Island. His wid. Mary, m., Sept. 20, 1660, Francis Hooke. [See Geneal. Reg., viii., p. 334.]



p. 628. [23.] Rebecca Wellington m. Oliver Wyman. [Wyman, 19, p. 670.]

p. 630. [69.] Edmund Wellington, m. (1st), Sept. 20, 1794, Eunice Adams.

p. 634. [114.] Dr. Timothy Wellington, d. suddenly, May 5, 1853. [See Geneal. Reg., vii., p. 295.]

[116.] Francis E. Wellington is a merchant, of N. York.

[118.] George Y. Wellington is a civil engineer, now (1853), in Indiana.

[128.] Mar. 8, 1756, the town (Weston) voted that Josiah Wellington shall have the North School house, to remove to his own land for a dwelling-house, for £4 13*s.* 4*d.*

---

p. 638. **WHEELER.**—Capt. Timothy Wheeler, m., for his 2d wife, Mary, only dr. of Capt. Thomas Brooks. [See Brooks, [42,] p. 721.]

Sept. 11, 1764, caution against (settlement of) Ephraim Wheeler, wife Elizabeth and infant, from Boston, Feb. last. He o. c. in Wat., July 22, 1764, and same day dr. Elizabeth bap.; 2. Samuel, bap. Mar. 2, 1766; 3. James, bap. June 29, 1767. Nov. 25, 1697, Ephraim Wheeler, of Newton, and wife Sarah, sold to George Lawrence, 8 acres in Wat.

WHEELOCK.—Ralph Wheelock, A.B. Clare Hall, Camb., 1626; A.M. 1631. Sept. 27, 1642, he was appointed by the Gen. Court, clerk of writs, and one of the commissioners to end small causes, in Dedham; and in Oct., 1645, he was authorized to "solemnize marriages." John Crafts and Rebecca Wheelock, m., in Rox., June 7, 1654.

p. 639. **WHITE.**—[See p. 886.] [†4.] Oct. 4, 1653, John White, of Boston, and wife Frances, sold to John Coolidge, 7 acres; a homestall, originally granted to Nicholas Buzby, by him sold to John Stebbins, and by him sold to John White. John White was one of the early settlers of Lancaster. [See Worcester Mag., II., p. 282.]

[5.] Andrew White, d. May 13, 1742, and his wid. Sarah, d. Dec. 31, 1749.

[6.] It is supposed that this Sarah White m. Thomas Hastings. [Hastings, 17, pp. 285, and 789.]

[8–1.] William White, of Wat., was a drummer in Capt. Jonathan Brown's Co., at Lake George, in 1758. He m. Sarah Harris, dr. of Nathaniel Harris, Esq., of Wat., He lived successively in Groton, Wat., and Newton. [See Harris [36], p. 788.]

[10.] Andrew White, Jr., was selectman of Wat., 1751 and 1762.

[18.] Jedediah White, in 1757 or 8, belonged to Capt. Jonathan Brown's Co. He moved from Wat. to Waltham, in Dec., 1762; then to Wat., in 1764, and to Weston, last of Ap., 1770.

p. 640. [19.] Paul and Lucy (White) Wyman. [See Wyman, 20, p. 670.]

[32.] Samuel White was selectman of Wat., 1773, 74, 75, 76, 79, 86.

[40.] Elijah White, wife, and dr. Hannah, moved to Little Camb., in June, 1771.

---

p. 642. **WHITNEY.**—[1.] First line, for, at Ipswich, read, at London. John Whitney was elected constable of Wat., by the Court, June 1, 1641.

[Note , 3d line, for 1655, read 1665.

p. 643. [7.] For Feb. 13, read, July 5, 1635.

[10.] See Robert Reynolds, p. 912.

[11.] For 1642, read 1643. John Whitney, of Rox., had, 1. John, b. Ap. 1, 1672.
2. Ruth, b. Aug. 31, 1674; m., Ap. 22, 1701, Joseph Adams. [See Jackson, p. 231.]
3. Sarah (by wife Elizabeth), b. Aug. 7, 1684.

[Daniel Whitney and Susanna Curtis, m., in Rox., June 21, 1704. His parentage has not been ascertained, but his age, and the names of his children, render it probable that he was a son of John [11]. Chil.,
1. *John*, b. May 23, 1705. 2. *Elizabeth*, b. Feb. 4, 1706–7.
3. *Susanna*, b. Feb. 21, 1708–9. 4. *Daniel*, b. Mar. 26, 1711.
5. *Anna*, b. Ap. 30, 1713. 6. *Elijah*, b. Jan. 15, 1715–16.
7. *Ruth*, b. Dec. 5, 1718. 8. *Elisha*, b. Oct. 5, 1722.

Timothy Whitney, of Rox. (parentage not ascertained, perhaps a son of John [11]), m., in Rox., June 12, 1706, Margaret Bacon. In 1728, he purchased, for £615, of John Prentice, of Preston, Conn., and Ebenezer Prentice, of Newton, the farm and buildings in Newton, which had been the last residence of their grandfather, Thomas Prentice, Sen. [See Jackson's Hist. Newton, p. 463.] Chil. b. in Roxbury.

1. *Sarah*, b. Feb. 28, 1707–8.
2. *Caleb*, b. Ap. 2, 1711; of Newton; m., in 1736, *Hannah Cheney*, b. June 13, 1711, dr. of Joseph and Sarah (Wiswall), of Newton. Chil.,
   1. Hannah, b. Mar. 3, 1737; m., 1772, Nathaniel Parker.
   2. Caleb, b. June 17, 1740; m. Elizabeth Hyde. Chil.,
      1. Oliver, b. Mar. 9, 1766. 2. Amariah, b. Nov. 18, 1767.
      3. Ruth, b. May 31, 1773. 4. Sarah, b. June 4, 1774.
      5. Abigail, b. Sept. 10, 1775.
   3. Sarah, b. Oct. 23, 1743; m., 1769, James Richards, Jr.
   4. Thaddeus, b. July 10, 1747; m., 1772, Temperance Hyde, b. Ap. 1, 1753, dr. of Lieut. Noah and Ruth (Seger). He d. 1832. She d. 1842. Chil.,
      1. Temperance, b. Sept. 2, 1774; m., 1795, Jonathan Cook, Jr.
      2. Hannah, b. Ap. 9, 1779. 3. Thaddeus, b. Sept. 1, 1788; d. 1823.
3. *Moses*, b. June 20, 1714; of Newton; m., 1739, *Rebecca Hyde*, b. Sept. 23, 1720, dr. of Ens. Timothy and Rebecca (Davis) Hyde, of Newton. He d. 1805, aged 91.
   1. Margaret, b. May 8, 1741. 2. Moses, b. Ap. 9, 1743; d. in the army.
   3. Mary, b. Feb. 1, 1745; m., 1765, Edward Richards, of Camb.
   4. Timothy, b. Feb. 12, 1747; m., in 1773, Mary Hyde. He d. 1821.
   5. Stephen (twin), b. Feb. 12, 1747; d. in the army.
   6. Elizabeth, b. May 30, 1749; m., 1777, Asa Payson.
   7. Ephraim, b. June 16, 1751; m., 1774, Ann Fuller, and d. in the army.
   8. Rebecca, b. Mar. 17, 1754; m., 1780, William Buzzard.
   9. Relief, b. Dec. 29, 1756; m., in 1783, John Woodward, of Brookline.

10. Gershom, b. July 25, 1758; d. 1759.
11. Persis, b. Feb. 19, 1760; m., 1797, James Richards.
12. John, b. Ap. 8, 1762; m., 1785, Polly Pope.

4. *Joseph*, b. Feb. 21, 1716–17; of Newton; m. *Mary Hastings*. [? 39.] Chil.,
1. Abigail, b. Dec. 18, 1749. 2. Martha, b. May 31, 1752.
3. Ann, b. Feb. 10, 1755. 4. Samuel, b. Aug. 7, 1758.
5. Lois, b. Sept. 5, 1761.

5. *Timothy*, b. Ap., 1720. 6. *Timothy*, b. Ap. 30, 1721.

Elnathan Whitney and Sarah Perry, m., in Rox., Sept. 24, 1729.
Jonas Whitney and Sarah Perry, m., in Rox., May 8, 1735.
John White and Esther Whitney, m., in Rox., Mar. 8, 1745–6.
[21.] Ap. 7, 1691, Richard Whitney, of Stow, "being seventy years of age," was released from training, by the Court.

p. 644. [40.] Jonathan Whitney took the oath of fidelity, in 1652.
[49.] Oct. 29, 1697, Joshua Whitney, of Groton ((?) Sen. or Jun.), sold land in Wat., to Nathan Fiske.
[56.] Isaac Williams, b. in Newton, Nov. 1, 1686, son of Capt. Isaac and Elizabeth, m., in Groton, Feb. 1, 1708–9, Martha Whitney [56], dr. of Joshua Whitney, of Groton. [See Williams Family, p. 157.] His Will mentions wife Martha; sons, Jonathan and Isaac; drs., Elizabeth Reed, Abigail Fuller, Mary Miller, and Hannah Rogers; gr. chil., Ephraim, Nathaniel, and Martha Spring. Chil.,

1. *Abigail*, b. Oct. 4, 1710; m. *Josiah Fuller* [144, p. 770], son of Jeremiah Fuller, of Newton.
2. *Jonathan*, b. Dec. 16, 1711; m., 1735, *Deborah Spring* [38]. Chil.,
1. Jonathan, b. 1, and d. 18 July, 1737. 2. Deborah, b. July 20, 1738.
3. Phebe. 4. Joanna, b. Oct. 20, 1741; m., Oct. 14, 1765, John Cheney.
5. Martha, b. Oct. 27, 1743.
3. *Martha*, b. Mar. 18, 1714; m., Dec. 10, 1741, *Nathaniel Spring* [39]. Chil.,
1. Ephraim, b. in Worcester, Sept. 24, 1742. 2. Nathaniel. 3. Martha.
4. *Mary*, b. June 14, 1717; m., 1741, *Joseph Miller*, of Newton.
5. *Phebe*, b. Oct. 9, 1723.
6. *Hannah* (twin), b. Oct. 9, 1723; m., in, 1745, *John Rogers*.
7. *Isaac*, b. July 15, 1725; m. (1st), June, 1748, *Sarah Stratton*, of Camb. He m. (2d), Jan. 3, 1765, *Elizabeth Cheney*, of Newton. Chil.,
1. Sarah, b. Aug. 27, 1750. 2. Abigail, b. July 10, 1752.
3. Ephraim, b. Feb. 25, 1760. 4. Pattee, b. Nov. 2, 1763.
(By 2d wife, Elizabeth.)
5. Amariah, b. Aug., d. Nov. 22, 1765. 6. Elizabeth (twin), b. Aug. 25, 1765.
7. Asa, b. June 7, 1773.
8. *Elizabeth*, b. ———; m. *Josiah Reed*.

[57.] Elizabeth Whitney, m., in Groton, Ap. 17, 1707, Ebenezer Farnsworth. 8 chil., and numerous descendants. [Butler, p. 396, &c.]

p. 645. [70.] Joseph Whitney took the oath of fidelity, Dec., 1677. Admin. on his estate granted to wid. Martha, Nov. 30, 1702; Inventory, of the same date. Guardianship of his son Benjamin, given to Isaac Beech, of Newton, and that of Mary and Sarah, to wid. Martha.

p. 646. [90.] For, bap., read Jonas, o. c. July 14, 1723.

1 [107.] (V.) Nathaniel Whitney, Jr., of Weston, m., in Weston, June 22, 1721, Mary Child, of Wat. (supposed to be a dr. of John Child [18.]). They settled in Westboro, where he and wife was adm. f. c. Jan. 21, 1728. He had o. c. in Concord, Oct. 15, 1727. He d. Jan. 27, 1776, æt. 80, and his wife d. Dec. 3, 1776, æt. 77. Chil.,

2 1. *Ephraim*, b. July, 1722. (The Weston Record says, b. in Groton, June 22.)
3 2. *Oliver*, b. Dec. 1, 1724.
4 3. *David*, bap. in Weston, Nov. 8, 1726 (church record).
5 4. *Mary*, b. Feb. 15, 1727; adm. f. c. in Westboro, June 10, 1743.
6 5. *Nathaniel*, b. July 22, 1728. 6. *Anna*, b. Mar. 8, 1730.
8 7. *Amos*, b. Mar. 17, 1732. 8. *Lucy*, b. Ap. 26, 1734.
10 9. *Love*, b. Sept. 16, 1736; m. (pub. Mar. 30), 1772, *John Taft*, of Upton.
13. 11 10. *Lois*, b. Feb. 9, 1738–9. 11. *Eli*, bap. May 3, 1740.

12. 13 (VI.) Eli Whitney, of Westboro, m., Feb. 9, 1765, Elizabeth Fay. Both adm. f. c., Dec. 6, 1767. She d. Aug. 18, 1777, æt. 37. He m. (2d), (pub. June 12), 1779, Judith Hazelden, of Sutton. He d. Aug. 12, 1807, aged 66. Chil.,

14 1. *Eli*, b. Dec. 8, 1765; grad. Yale Coll., 1792; d. Jan. 8, 1825. ☞ He was inventor of the cotton gin.
15 2. *Elizabeth*, b. Ap. 16, 1767; d. Feb. 8, 1827, aged 60.
16 3. *Benjamin*, b. Sept. 13, 1768; d. Dec. 28, 1842, aged 77, last of the family.
17 4. *Josiah*, b. Mar. 31, 1770.

p. 648. [178.] Ensign Daniel Whitney was selectman of Wat., 1751, 55, 57, 59, 60, 61, 62.

p. 650. [251.] For John Fisher, of Lynn, read John Fisher Lyon, of Grafton, afterwards of Shrewsbury, after that of Harvard.

p. 651. **WHITTEMORE.**—(Whittamore, Whitamore, Whitmore, Wetmore, &c.) Mr. Farmer appears to consider these names as only a varied orthography of one name. Those, however, who have carefully investigated the subject, have concluded that there were three distinct names and families (Whittemore, Whitmore, and Wetmore), between whom, there has been discovered no early consanguinity. Gentlemen are now engaged in investigating the genealogy of the Whittemores and Whitmores, and will probably fully elucidate this subject. On pages 652 and 53, under one name (Whittemore), are mentioned families, who were distinct in their name and lineage; one portion of them being Whittemores, and the other Whitmores. We here insert so much as to correct the error referred to, with a little additional information.

John Whittemore (4th child of Thomas and Hannah Whittemore, of Charlestown), m. (1st) Mary Upham. [Upham, †2.] She was adm. f. c., in Charlestown, Mar. 12, 1670–1, and d. June 27, 1677. He m. (2d), Nov. 8, 1677, Mary Miller, dr. of Rev. John Miller, of Yarmouth. She was probably the wid. Mary Whittemore, who d. in Wat., Jan. 28, 1731–2, æt. 78. Chil.,

1. *John*, b. about 1662.
2. *Thomas*, b. Sept. 1, 1664; d. in Wat., Aug. 10, 1717, aged 52 yrs. 10 m. 10 d. [gravestone.] He m. *Mary*, wid. of Samuel Pease, of Boston. [Mid. Prob., 1724.] John Biscoe [19.] and wife Sarah, on 13th Oct., 1712, sold to Thomas Whittemore, of Camb., 20 A. of land in Watertown. About the date of this sale, John Biscoe moved to Cambridge. Chil.,
   1. Thomas, b. Mar. 18, 1694; m., in Boston, in 1715, Dorothy Thomas. He d. soon, leaving one child, Thomas, who, with his widowed mother, was bap., Sept. 1, 1717. His wid. m. Robert Jennison. [15.]
   2. Martha, b. Ap. 17, 1709.
3. *Joseph*, b. Jan. 29, 1666; m. (1st) *Joanna Mousal*. He m. (2d) *Susanna Frost*.
4. *Benjamin*, b. Sept. 1, 1669; of Concord; m. *Esther Brooks*. [See Brooks, [16,] p. 720.] He d. Sept. 8, 1734.
5. *Nathaniel*, b. Mar. 9, 1673. 6. *Joel*, d. Ap. 27, 1677.
7. *Joel*, b. June 15, 1677.

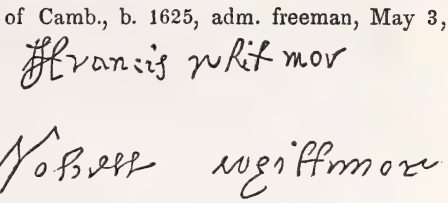
(By 2d wife, Mary Miller.)

8. *Mary*, b. Oct. 24, 1678.
9. *Pelatiah*, b. May 7, 1680; d. Oct. 21, 1724; m. *Elizabeth Eustis*.
10. *Amos*, b. July 25, 1681; d. Oct. 25, 1709. 11. *Elizabeth*, b. Sept. 26, 1683.
12. *Daniel*, b. Dec. 28, 1685; d. Mar. 27, 1686. 13. *Rebecca*, b. Mar. 3, 1687.
14. *Hannah*, b. Feb. 10, 1689. 15. *Daniel*, b. in Wat., May 17, 1691.

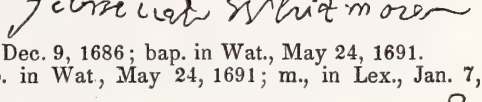
Daniel Whittemore (another son of Thomas and Hannah, of Charlestown), m. Mary ——. She d. May 11, 1683. Chil.,

1. *Daniel*, b. Ap. 27, 1663; d., Sept., 1756; m. *Lydia Bassett*, dr. of Joseph and Martha (Hobart) Bassett, of Bridgewater.
2. *John*, b. Feb. 12, 1665; m., 1692, *Ruth Bassett*, sister of his brother Daniel's wife. He d. probably in 1731. Chil.,
   1. John, b. Sept. 12, 1694; of Leicester; m., Nov. 18, 1711, Elizabeth Lloyd.
   2. Jeremiah, b. 1695. Jeremiah Whittemore, "of Charlestown," and Patience Reed, of Woburn, m., in Woburn, Mar. 15, 1722. [Wob. Town Record.] See p. 653.
   3. Benjamin. 4. Patience. 5. David, b. Ap. 6, 1706; m. Alice ——.
   6. Deborah, b. Mar. 1, 1708. 7. Pelatiah, b. Oct. 20, 1710; of Dunstable.
3. *Thomas*, b. Mar. 5, 1667. 4. *Mary*, b. Feb. 12, 1668. 5. *Nathaniel*.

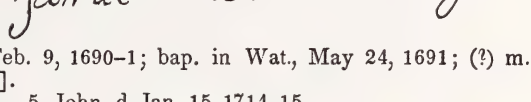
WHITMORE.—Francis Whitmore, of Camb., b. 1625, adm. freeman, May 3, 1654; m. (1st) Isabella Park, dr. of William Park, of Rox. She d. Mar. 31, 1665, and he m. (2d), Nov. 10, 1666, Margaret Harty. He d. Oct. 12, 1685, and his wid. d. Mar. 1, 1686. Chil.,



1. *Elizabeth*, b. May 2, 1649; m. *Daniel Markham.*
2. *Francis*, b. Oct. 12, 1650; of Middletown, Conn.
3. *John*, b. Oct. 1, 1654; of Medford.
4. *Samuel*, b. May 1, 1658; of Lex.; m. (1st), Mar. 31, 1686, *Rebecca Gardner.* She d. June 5, 1709, æt. 40, and he m. (2d) *Mary*, wid. of Abraham Watson. Chil.,



   1. Francis, b. in Camb. (Lex.), Dec. 9, 1686; bap. in Wat., May 24, 1691.
   2. Samuel, b. Ap. 1, 1688; bap. in Wat, May 24, 1691; m., in Lex., Jan. 7, 1719–20, Bethia Page, and had son Daniel, b. Feb. 15, 1724–5. He d. Aug. 17, 1724, aged 37.



   3. Rebecca, b. in Lex., Feb. 9, 1690–1; bap. in Wat., May 24, 1691; (?) m. Thomas Wellington [22].
   4. Abigail, b. May 8, 1698. 5. John, d. Jan. 15, 1714–15.
   6. Benjamin, b. 1700; d. 1754; of Newton; m., 1729, Elizabeth Cheney, and had, 1. John, b. June 28, 1730; m. Beulah ——, and had chil. 2. Joseph, b. Oct. 13, 1732. 3. Sarah, b. June 29, 1735; m. John Hagar. [20–2.]
   7. Sarah, b. Ap. 10, 1701; m. Timothy Hyde.
   8. Nathaniel, b. May 7, 1702; of Newton; m., 1724, Abigail Parke [†20]. 3 chil.
   9. Mary, b. May 4, 1704.
5. *Abigail*, b. July 3, 1660; m. —— Wilcox.
6. *Sarah*, b. Mar. 7, 1662; m., May 29, 1683, Dea. William Locke, Jr. [Locke Fam. p. 16.]

(By 2d wife, Margaret.)

7. *Margery*, b. Sept. 9, 1668; m. *Thomas Carter.*
8. *Frances*, b. Mar. 3, 1671; m. *Jonathan Thompson.*
9. *Thomas*, b. 1673; of W. Killingby, Conn. 10. *Joseph*, b. 1675; of Woburn.

p. 653. [3-*i.*] For 1779, read 1797.

---

p. 654. **WILLEY.**—Mar. 13, 1710–11, and again, 1715, caution against (settlement of) Elizabeth Willey, from Boston.

WILLIAMS.—2d line, for adm. freeman, read, took the oath of fidelity.

Feb. 26, 1655–6, Abraham Williams, for himself, his mother, his brother, and brother's wife, were notified in Wat., concerning swine [town record].

[1.] Rev. William Williams d. Mar. 6, 1760, aged 72.

[13.] Abigail Williams, wife of Rev. W. W., dismissed from Norton to Waltham, June 8, 1728.

p. 655. [19.] William Williams, son of Isaac, Jr., of Newton, was constable of Wat. in 1737. He had 1. *Abijah*, 2. *William*, 3. *Abijah*, 4. *Elisha*, born in Newton before he moved to Watertown.

WINCHESTER.—For [Bisco, 25] read [Bisco, 32.] See p. 685.

Grace, wife of William Winchester, d. Mar. 29, 1822, aged 54.

WINCOLL.—Nov. 2, 1649, Thomas Wincoll was, by the selectmen, allowed to keep a house of entertainment. It is probable that John Wincoll had a temporary residence at Kittery about 1652; and finally left Watertown about 1662.

WINDES.—(Wines.) Barnabas Wines, Jr., "accepted as freeman of Conn., in 1664"

[see Hinman, p. 198]. There was a near relationship between this family (Wines) and that of John Benjamin, Sen. [see Benjamin, 2]. Goodman Wines and Barnabas Wines, Jr., adm. freemen at Southold, L. I, 1662 and 64.

WINGE.—Embarked at Ipswich, Eng., Ap. 1634, in the Francis, John Cutting, master [with other Wat. families], Robert Winge, aged 60, and wife Judith, aged 43. Perhaps this Judith was the wid. Winge, who d. in Wat., Oct. 19, 1686.

WINTER.—Samuel Winter, of Killingly, m., in Groton, Feb. 16, 1713–14, Elizabeth Philbrook, b. Nov. 18, 1690, dr. of Ephraim and Elizabeth, of Groton.

p. 657. **WOODWARD.**—[2.] In Ap., 1669, George Woodward was a witness in Court, then aged 50 years, which shows that he was aged 15 at the time of embarkation, and two years older than his brother John. He was selectman in 1674.

[5.] The Will of Amos Woodward also mentions brother Nathaniel Patten; brother John Woodward; sister —— Waite; sister Sarah Gates (? Yeates); sister Rebecca Fisher; my loving brother and friend, Dea. Cooper, and Dea. Hastings, ex'rs. Dea. John Stone and brother Richard Robbins, overseers.

[11.] (III.) GEORGE and LYDIA (BROWN) WOODWARD. Chil.,

2 1. ABRAHAM, b. in Wat., Feb. 1, 1687–8; of Brookline; m. (1st) JOANNA HARRIS, b. May 28, 1690; dr. of Daniel and Joanna (Brown) Harris [see Harris [9,] p. 787]. He m. (2d), June 4, 1728, wid. SARAH PIERPONT, of Roxbury. Chil.,

3 1. *Abraham*, b. Jan. 12, bap. in Rox., Jan. 19, 1718; m. in Rox., June 23, 1743, *Sarah Letheridge*. Chil.,

1. Hannah, b. in Rox., Ap. 19, 1744. 2. Abraham, b. Feb. 12, 1745–6. 3. Caleb. 4. Samuel. 5. Nancy.

8 2. *Joanna*, bap. Aug. 16, 1719. 3. *Benjamin*, bap. Aug. 18, 1723.

(By 2d wife, Sarah.)

24. 9 4. *Caleb*, b. July 25, 1729, d. Nov. 1772, aged 44.

10 5. *Joshua*, bap. Feb. 21, 1731, in Brookline, d. Nov. 11, 1776, of small-pox, unm.

11 2. GEORGE, mentioned in the distribution of his father's estate; probably settled in Mendon. [See †13, p. 658.]

78. 12 3. NATHANIEL, m. DORCAS GARDNER; moved to Connecticut.

13 4. LYDIA, m. ROBERT HARRIS, brother of her brother Abraham's wife. [See Harris, [18,] p. 787.]

14 5. ICHABOD, of Brookline, m. July 1, 1725, ABIGAIL HOLBROOK, of Roxbury. Chil.,

15 1. *Abial*, b. Ap. 12, 1726; m., Oct. 15, 1747, *Daniel Seaver*, of Rox. Chil.,

16 1. Abigail, b. June 2, 1748. 2. Thomas, b. Nov. 10, 1750.

18 3. Daniel, b. July 4, 1753. 4. Lydia, b. Mar. 14, 1756.

20 5. Ichabod, b. Feb. 27, 1759. 6. Elisha, b. July 27, 1761.

22 7. William, b. Oct. 19, 1765. 8. Susanna, b. Jan. 25, 1770.

9.24 (V.) CALEB WOODWARD, of Roxbury, m., Nov. 21, 1751, HANNAH CHEEVER, of Rox.

25 1. HANNAH, b. Jan. 27, 1753; m. EBENEZER BARTLETT, and moved to Blandford, Mass.

26 2. LYDIA, b. July 22, 1754; m. THADDEUS JACKSON, of Rox. Chil.,

27 1. *Nancy*. 2. *Nabby*. 3. *Susanna*. 4. *Lydia*. 5. *Thaddeus*. 6. *Hannah*. 7. *Esther*. 8. *Pedy*, m. *John Woodward* [65]. 9. *Amasa*. 10. *Catherine*, m. *Jesse Woodward* [64]. Nine of these m., and eight of them had children.

37 3. SARAH, b. Feb. 18, 1756; m. —— PEASE, of Boston, d. s. p.

38 4. ABIGAIL, b. 1758; m., Aug. 12, 1774, EPHRAIM WILSON. Chil.,

1. *Edward*. 2. *Daniel*. 3. *Caleb*. 4. *Abigail*. 5. *Hannah*. 6. *David*.

5. MARY, b. Oct. 5, 1760, d. young.

46 6. CALEB, b. Sept. 9, 1762; m. SALLY FOSTER; moved first to Bellingham, and, about 1787, to Washington, N. H., where he is still living; said to have been a very active and enterprising farmer. He m. a 2d wife. Chil.,

47 1. *Benjamin*, b. in Bellingham, May 19, 1786; m., 1812, *Jane Weeks*, of Newstead, (?) Penn. 4 chil.

48 2. *Nancy*, b. in Washington, Ap. 11, 1788, d. July 17, 1830; m. *Asa Spalding*, an orthodox clergyman; now (1854) living. Chil.,
1. Alpha 2. Willard, a Universalist clergyman. 3. Asa.
52 3. *Caleb*, b. Dec. 24, 1789; m. (1st), his cousin, *Betsey Woodward* [73]. He m. (2d), in 1814, *Hannah Carey*, of Buckfield, Me. Chil.,
53 1. Eliza Ann, b. in Brookline, June 11, 1816; m., about 1844, John A. Warren. 4 chil.
54 2. Henry A., b. in Dedham, Ap. 26, 1819; m. in 1846, Mary Ford.
3. Relief, b. in Oxford, Me., Mar. 5, 1822, d. 1823.
(By 2d wife, Hannah.)
55 4. W. Elliot, b. in O., Nov. 29, 1825, now of Rox.; m., June 26, 1848, Clarissa E. Boys, at Norfolk, Conn.
5. Caleb L., b. in O., Aug. 20, 1829, d. Feb. 24, 1832.
6. Mary Eleanor, b. Feb. 8, 1831, d. Feb. 24, 1832.
56 7. Charles L., b. Aug. 20, 1833.
57 4. *John*, b. Mar. 8, 1792; m. in Wilmot, N. H., *Almira Graves*. He and numerous children d. early.
58 5. *Sally*, b. May 16, 1795; m. *Charles Lowd*. Chil.,
59 1. Francis, b. Nov. 30, 1818. 2. Charles, b. Dec. 10, 1822.
6. *Olive*, b. Aug. 31, 1798, d. Feb. 3, 1810.
61 7. *Eliot*, b. Nov. 26, 1801, d. Jan. 18, 1833.
(By 2d wife.)
62 8. *Thomas P.*, b. Jan. 1, 1822; m., and lives with his father.
63 7. John Cheever, b. Mar. 11, 1764; of Brookline; m. Relief, dr. of Moses Whitney, of Newton. Chil.,
64 1. *Jesse*, b. Ap. 7, 1784; m. *Catherine*, dr. of Thaddeus and Lydia (Woodward) Jackson [see 26]. 3 drs.
65 2. *John*, b. Dec. 24, 1785; m. *Pedy Jackson*, his cousin. See [34]. Chil.,
66 1. Lydia, b. Mar. 21, 1808; m. in 1833, Simon W. Clifford. 3 chil.
2. John, b. Ap. 11, 1811, d. Feb. 25, 1816.
67 3. Julia, b. Aug. 27, 1813; m. Warren Guild, of Dedham. 3 chil.
68 4. Andrew, b. Ap. 7, 1815; m. Sarah Stone. 2 chil.
69 5. Experience, b. May 1, 1819; m. B. Craig.
70 6. Martha E., b. Dec. 19, 1826. 7. Mary Jane, b. July 27, 1828.
72 8. John, b. Sept. 3, 1833.
3. *Joshua*, b. Ap. 24, 1788, d. aged 18 yrs.
73 4. *Betsey*, b. Aug. 20, 1790; m. her cousin, *Caleb Woodward* [52].
5. *Daniel*, b. Nov. 11, 1793, d. 1796. 6. *Daniel*, b. Nov. 29, 1797, d. young.
74 7. *Nancy*, b. Oct. 14, 1798; m. Oct., 1821, *Nathaniel Talbot*, of Newton. Chil.,
75 1. David, b. Feb. 18, 1822; m., Mar. 20, 1845, Mary G. Gregory. 4 chil.
76 2. Susan M., b. Oct. 1826, unm.
77 3. Asa, b. July 26, 1828; m., Nov., 1850, Rebecca Harrington.

12.78 (IV.) NATHANIEL WOODWARD, 3d child of George and Lydia (Browne) Woodward, of Brookline, m., in Rox., June 23, 1715, DORCAS GARDNER. He probably settled in Brookline, although the births of his children are recorded in Roxbury town records. It is said he moved first to Brooklyn, Conn., and, about 1734 or 35, settled in Coventry, Conn. His five children, all by his first wife, were born before he went to Connecticut. His wife Dorcas d., and he m. (2d), wid. —— TOPLIFF, with whom he lived about two years. He m. (3d), wid. —— PATTEN, and moved to Stafford, Conn., where she owned a farm, and where he d., Mar., 1772. He was a blacksmith, and became a large landholder. He settled in the N. E. part of Coventry, near the line of Tolland. Chil.,

---

84.79 1. Nathaniel, b. May 26, 1716; birth recorded in Rox.
80 2. Dorcas, b. Feb. 11, 1719 (birth recorded in Newton); m. (1st), John Aborn, son of Samuel and Martha Aborn, of Tolland, Conn. He was killed by lightning in Ellington, aged about 40. She m. (2d), in 1772, John Williams, of Wilbraham, and d. 1774.
81 3. Moses, b. in Newton, June 7, 1721, d. aged 19 yrs. 4. Aaron.
137.83 5. Anna, b. in Rox. 1727; m., in 1750, Samuel Ladd, and d. 1808.

79. 84 (V.) NATHANIEL WOODWARD, m., 1742–3, ELIZABETH, dr. of Samuel and Martha Aborn, of Tolland, Conn. He d. Ap. 15, 1792, aged 75 yrs., 10 m. 21 d., and his wid. Elizabeth d. Ap. 25, 1808, aged 84. Chil.,

85 1. MOSES, b. Mar. 30, 1745; m. ABIGAIL WEST, of Tolland. 9 chil., of whom two d. in infancy.
1. *Erastus*, d. aged 16 yrs.
85½ 2. *Billa*, b. 1772; a farmer; m. *Polly Steel*, of Tolland; d. in Roxbury, Vt., in 1851, leaving 8 chil. residing there.
86 3. *Luke*, b. 1774; m. *Mary Howard*, and now (1854), resides in Jefferson, Vt. 9 chil.
87 4. *Abigail*, b. June, 1778; m. *Amos Booth*; d. about 1800, leaving 3 children.
88 5. *Solomon*, b. 1784; a blacksmith, of Springfield, Mass., where he d. about 1833. He m. *Dorcas Malden* of N. Hampshire, and left sons Erastus, Nathaniel, Solomon, and Asa M., now (1854), residing in Springfield.
89 6. *Esther*, b. 1787; m. *Ichabod Munsel*, She d. about 1827. 6 chil.
90 7. *Erastus*, b. 1790; a merchant, of N. Y. city; m. about 1820; d. in 1834, leaving 4 chil.
91 2. ELIZABETH, b. Aug. 28, 1747; m., 1769, GAD HUNT, of Coventry, b. Jan. 16, 1749. He d. May 26, 1806, and his wid. d. July 13, 1829. Chil.,
198. 92 1. *Esther*, b. Mar. 10, 1771; m., in 1800, *Miner Cobb*.
205. 93 2. *Gad*, b. Ap. 14, 1773; d. Mar. 12, 1835.
210. 94 3. *Sanford*, b. Ap. 17, 1777; d. 1849, at Hunt's Hollow.
95 4. *Clarissa*, b. Nov. 22, 1779; m., Nov. 23, 1809, *Azel Goodwin*, of Coventry, where she is now (1853) living. Chil.,
96 1. Clarissa Hunt, b. Feb. 6, 1811.
97 2. Eveline, b. Ap. 21, 1815; m. Porter Edwards, of Hartford, Conn.
98 3. Henry Sanford, b. ———; m., June 2, 1846, Ann French. Chil.,
1. Charles H., b. Sept. 10, 1847. 2. Horace Hunt, b. June 9, 1851.
99 4. Charles Fayette, b. Aug. 30, 1824.
100 5. *Elijah*, b. Sept. 20, 1782; of Coventry; m. *Mehitabel Dexter*. He d. June 16, 1807. Chil.,
101 1. Hannah Hall, b. Mar. 23, 1805; m., May 17, 1829, Joseph Wilson, and had one child, Elizabeth.
102 2. Horace Stoughton, b. Mar. 13, 1807; of Rodman, Jefferson Co., N. Y.; m., Ap. 4, 1832, Harriet L. Bailey. 4 sons and 6 drs.
220. 103 6. *Horace*, b. June 5, 1788.
3. ESTHER, b. Aug. 24, 1749; d. Aug. 29, 1756.
104 4. NATHANIEL, b. June 23, 1752, O. S. (July 4, N. S.); m., May 31, 1781, ZERVIA ENSWORTH. He d. May 27, 1828, and his wife d. same day. Chil.,
1. *Nathaniel*, b. Oct., 1782; d. Ap., 1783.
105 2. *Nathaniel*, b. Feb. 5, 1784; a cooper; d. Oct. 18, 1843.
106 3. *John*, b. Ap. 5, 1786; a farmer; d. Feb. 7, 1851.
107 4. *Hannah*, b. Jan. 31, 1788; m. (1st), Ap. 30, 1807, *Ichabod Gurley*, of Mansfield, Conn., who d. Mar. 26, 1814. She m. (2d), Jan. 31, 1816, *Salmon Blackman*, of Bridgewater, N. Y. By 1st husband, 3 chil.; by the 2d husband, 2 chil.
108 5. *Anne*, b. Feb. 1, 1790; d. Mar. 12, 1815.
109 6. *Fanny*, b. Ap. 1, 1792; m., in 1807, *Eleazer French*. 8 chil.
110 7. *Daniel*, b. Dec. 10, 1793; m., Jan. 6, 1820, *Lydia Edgarton*. He d. Jan. 6, 1827. Chil.,
1. George E., b. Oct. 5, 1820; m., Sept. 1, 1851, Martha M. Blish.
111 8. *Sarah*, b. May 10, 1796.
112 9. *Wealthy*, b. May 16, 1798. These two sisters, unm., now reside on the paternal estate, which has been in the occupancy of 4 of the name of Nathaniel, in successive generations.
113 5. LYDIA, b. Aug. 19, 1754; m., 1777, JOHN BABCOCK. She d. May 19, 1849. Chil.,
114 1. *Hannah*, b. June, 1778; m. *John C. Carpenter*, of Manlius, N. Y. She d. Nov., 1840; left one child.
115 2. *Lydia*, b. 1780; m. Col. *John Sprague*, of Fayetteville, Onondaga Co., N. Y., s. p.
116 3. *Dianthe*, b. 1782; m. *Walter Loomis*. 8 chil.,
117 4. *John*, b. Ap., 1786; a stage-proprietor; m. *Sally Chamberlin*, of Hartford. 10 chil. He d. about 1838.

118 5. *Deodatus*, b. June 19, 1790; A.M. Union Coll., and D.D., Geneva Coll.; in 1819, ordained a minister of the Prot. Episcopal Church; was five years a missionary in Western N. York; afterwards, many years Rector of Christ Church, Ballston Spa, where he now resides. He m., in 1821, *Mary Hine*, of Green Co., N. Y. 5 sons and 1 dr.

119 6. *Betsey*, b. 1792; d. about 1844.

Three other chil. of John and Lydia (Woodward) Babcock, d. in infancy.

120 6. JOHN, b. Mar. 13, 1760; a physician, of Newark, N. J.; m. KATHERINE ROSEURANT. He d. 1785, leaving a son, *John A.*, grad. Columbia Coll., N. Y.; practised medicine about two years, then moved to New Orleans, where he soon after d. suddenly, by a fall from his horse.

---

82. 121 (V.) AARON WOODWARD, of Coventry; m., Oct. 25, 1758, ELEANOR BENTON, of Tolland, Conn. He d. in Wilbraham, Mass., May 18, 1793, and his wid. d. in 1817. Chil.,

1. DORCAS, b. Aug. 19, 1759, d. early.

122 2. AARON, b. Oct. 14, 1760. In 1776, he enlisted and belonged to that portion of the Connecticut division, which occupied Fort Griswold. His health was impaired by military service, and after he left the army he commenced an academical course, and graduated at Yale College, in 1789; studied divinity with Rev. Benjamin Trumbull, D.D., the historian; was ordained in Wilton, Conn., Jan. 8, 1794, and 12 days afterwards, Jan. 20, 1794, m. MARTHA TRUMBULL, a daughter of his venerable teacher. Ill health compelled him to relinquish his pastoral charge, in 1803, when he moved to Wilbraham, where he died of paralysis, Feb. 25, 1840, æt. 80. His wid. d. Dec. 10, 1851, aged 88. Chil.,

123 1. *Martha*, b. in Wilton, May 9, 1795; m., Ap. 14, 1829, *Andrew Brewer*, of Wilbraham. One child, Martha Elizabeth.

124 2. *Julia Ann*, b. June 13, 1798; m., Dec. 30, 1816, Hon. *Charles Stearns*, of Springfield, Mass. [See [169,] p. 493.]

125 3. *Jerusha*, b. Sept. 18, 1800; of Wilbraham, unm.

126 4. *Elizabeth*, b. in Wilbraham, Ap. 27, 1804; d. Jan. 12, 1837.

127 5. *Angelina*, b. Oct. 2, 1809; of Wilbraham, unm.

128 3. ELEANOR, m. —— SEARLS, of Tolland, Conn.; now resides in Gouverneur, N. Y., with her son-in-law, Dea. Enos Pright.

129 4. EUNICE, m. Dr. CONVERSE CUTLER, of Tolland, and d. in Hardwick, Mass., in May, 1821.

130 5. ELISHA, a merchant and captain; m. LYDIA YOUNG, of Wilbraham; d. in 1800,
131 leaving one son *Nelson*, now a merchant, near N. York city.

132 6. ROSEWELL; of Lockport, N. Y.; numerous children.

133 7. DORCAS, b. Feb., 1771; d. in Springfield, Mass., Oct. 6, 1852, unm.

134 8. ANNA, d. in Tolland, Mar., 1795.

135 9. ELECTA, m. LEVI FLINT, of Wilbraham, and d. June 29, 1805.

136 10. JOHN HARRIS; a teacher, in Charleston, S. C., where he d. in 1812, unm.

---

83. 137 (V.) SAMUEL LADD, (?) of Coventry, m., 1750, ANNA WOODWARD. She d. Mar. 19, 1808. Chil.,

138 1. NATHANIEL, b. Oct. 4, 1751; m. ABIGAIL SCRIPTURE, of Coventry, and settled in Woodstock, where he was a deacon of the Cong. Church. Chil.,
1. *Nancy*. 2. *Nathaniel*. 3. *Abigail*. 4. *Lavina*. 5. *Ephraim*. 6. *Berthena*. 7. *Mason*. 8. *Betsey*. 9. *Nancy*.

148 2. SAMUEL, b. July 16, 1753; m. ELIZABETH REDINGTON, of Coventry; settled first in Sharon, Vt., and thence removed to Tunbridge, Vt., where he died. Chil.,
1. *Anson*. 2. *Wealthy*. 3. *Anna*. 4. *Samuel*. 5. *Electa*. 6. *John*. 7. *Elizabeth*.

156 3. DORCAS, b. Oct. 9, 1756; m. JOSIAH BABCOCK, of Mansfield, Conn.; settled in Pomfret, Vt., where she d. Ap. 13, 1815. Chil.,
1. *Josiah*. 2. *Clarissa*. 3. *Lebbeus*. 4. *Russell*. 5. *Lovina*. 6. *Roxana*.

163 4. ASHBEL, b. Jan. 15, 1759; m. IRENE BABCOCK, of Mansfield, Conn., and settled in Sharon, Vt., where he died. Chil.,
1. *Ashbel*. 2. *Phebe*. 3. *Philenda*. 4. *Lucinda*. 5. *Ralph*. 6. *Alford*.

170 5. Oliver, b. Oct. 1, 1760; m. Mary Babcock, of Mansfield, Conn., settled in Strafford, Vt., and d. there, Jan. 28, 1833. Chil.,
1. *Polly.* 2. *Pamela.* 3. *Alpheus.* 4. *Clarissa.* 5. *Marrilla.* 6. *Sally.*
177 6. Anna, b. Nov., 1762; m. John Lovejoy, of Sharon, Vt., where she resided until after the decease of her husband. She was living in Perrington, N. Y., in 1849. Chil.,
1. *Fanny.* 2. *John.* 3. *Andrews.* 4. *William Ingraham.*
182 7. Frederick, b. Oct. 9, 1765; m. Fanny Hodges, of Monson, Mass. He settled first in Sharon, Vt., and thence removed to Norwich, Vt., where he died. Chil.,
1. *Frederick.* 2. *Charlotte.* 3. *Roxana.* 4. *Alfred.* 5. *Orrin.*
188 8. Phebe, b. June 15, 1767; m., May 17, 1793, Roswell Prior, of East Windsor, Conn. She d. Mar. 18, 1840, in Coventry, where all of her children now reside. Chil.,
189 1. *Harry*, b. Feb. 5, 1797. 2. *Harriet*, b. Dec. 20, 1798.
191 3. *Electa*, b. Jan. 29, 1805. 4. *Prosper*, b. June 19, 1807; m., Dec. 3, 1834, *Calista Loomis.* 3 chil.,
192 9. Roger, b. May 7, 1770; m. Mary Prior, of East Windsor, settled in Strafford, Vt., where he d. July 2, 1832. Chil.,
1. *Henrietta.* 2. *Elvira.* 3. *Maria.* 4. *Sarah.* 5. *Laura.*

---

92. 198 (VII.) MINER COBB, of Coventry, Conn., m., in 1800, ESTHER HUNT. She d. Sept. 14, 1851. Chil.,

199 1. Edwin, b. July 28, 1801; m. Fanny Hanford. 6 chil.
200 2. Olivia Shepherd, b. May 6, ——; m. Ralph H. Spencer. 4 chil.
3. Sanford Hunt, d. young.
201 4. Fanny Rose, b. June 8, ——; m. Nathan Avery, of Alleghany Co., N. Y.
202 5. Clarissa Hunt, b. Ap. 26, ——; m. George Bennett, a farmer, of Western N. York.
203 6. Nelson, b. Mar. 19, ——; a lawyer, of Franklinville, N. Y.
204 7. Juliette, b. Aug. 6, 1814; m. Sidney Thomas, now of Wellsville, Alleghany Co., N. Y.

---

93. 205 (VII.) GAD HUNT, Jr., of Coventry, m., Mar. 30, 1802, MARY BISSELL. He d. Mar. 12, 1835. Chil.,

206 1. Mary Bissell, b. Mar. 28, 1803; m., Ap. 18, 1831, Lyman Hyde, a mechanic, of Ellensville, Ulster Co., N. Y. Chil.,
1. *Lucius B.* 2. *Sarah E.* 3. *Sanford M.* 4. *Mary A.*
207 2. Clarissa Harlowe, b. Jan. 3, 1805; m., Feb. 27, 1827, Augustus Clark, a farmer, of Coventry. Chil.,
1. *Lucy Ann*, b. Aug. 11, 1828; m., Oct. 31, 1849, *William Tibals.*
2. *Mary E.*, b. July 15, 1830. 3. *James A.*, b. Aug. 13, 1835.
4. *George Hunt*, b. July 11, 1844.
208 3. Sanford Myrtello, b. Nov. 24, 1807; a merchant, of Boston; m. (1st), Aug. 1, 1832, Sarah A. J. Fuller. He m. (2d), May 22, 1848, Fanny R. Hunt. [217.]
1. *Sanford Myrtello*, b. May 7, 1833; d. Aug. 31, 1834.
2. *Sanford Myrtello*, b. Sept. 30, 1834. 3. *Wm. Fuller*, b. May 24, 1837.
4. *Walter Lester*, b. Nov. 2, 1841. 5. *Emma S.*, b. June 7, 1843; d. Ap. 7, '44.
6. *Albert B.*, b. May 31, 1849. 7. *Sarah F.*, b. Sept. 24, 1850.
8. *Henry L.*, b. Sept. 24, 1852.
209 4. Lucius Abbott, b. July 3, 1813; of Rockville, Conn.; m., Ap. 19, 1841, Susan Harris. Chil.,
1. *Emeline F.*, b. Jan. 20, 1842. 2. *Harriet E.*, b. Aug. 29, 1843.
3. *Charles E.*, b. July 10, 1847. 4. *Frederick T.*, b. Dec. 18, 1849.
5. *William Henry*, b. Ap. 25, 1853.

---

94. 210 (VII.) SANFORD HUNT, of Coventry, m., Dec. 25, 1799, FANNY ROSE, of C. He was a merchant through the middle of life, and he d. at Hunt's Hollow, N. Y., June 7, 1849. Chil.,

211 1. Samuel Rose, b. Sept. 22, 1800; a farmer, of Hunt's Hollow.
212 2. John Hale, b. Mar. 17, 1804; formerly a printer; in 1846, a member of the

State Convention, for revising the State Constitution; now (1853) a Deputy-Collector, of the port of N. York, where he resides. He m., June 9, 1835, ANN DORAN. 4 chil.

213 3. ELIZABETH, b. Ap. 16, 1806; m., Feb. 26, 1826, GREENLEAF CLARK, a farmer, of Portage, Livingston Co., N. Y. She d. Sept. 27, 1851. 9 chil.; 7 are d.

214 4. MARY, b. Oct. 6, 1809; m., Ap. 29, 1832, CHARLES WILLIAMS, a farmer, of Portage, Livingston Co., N. Y. She d. Oct. 18, 1835.
1. *Washington Hunt*, b. Feb. 15, 1833. 2. *Elizabeth*, b. June 30, 1834, d. 1846.

215 5. WASHINGTON, b. Aug. 5, 1811; a lawyer, of Lockport, N. Y.; Rep. of the 34th Cong. District, in the State of N. York, in the 28th, 29th, and 30th Congress; afterwards Comptroller of that State, and more recently Governor thereof. He m., Nov. 20, 1834, MARY H. WALBRIDGE; one child.
1. *Robert Henry*, b. Oct. 9, 1848.

216 6. HORACE, b. Oct. 7, 1813; a merchant, of Portage, N. Y., and Rep. in the State Legislature. He m., Sept., 1838, BETSEY R. PARMELEE. Chil.,
1. *Jason Douglass.* 2. *Edward Lansing.* 3. *Fanny Rose.*
4. *Horace Hale.* 5. *Sanford.*

217 7. FANNY ROSE, b. Sept. 5, 1817; m., May 22, 1848, SANFORD M. HUNT, her cousin. [208.]

218 8. SANFORD, b. May 22, 1820; a merchant, of Holland, Erie Co., N. Y. He m., Dec. 31, 1846, MARILLA L. CURRIER. He d. Jan. 4, 1849, leaving one child.
1. *Mary Rose*, b. June 28, 1848.

219 9. EDWARD BISSELL, b. June 15, 1822; grad. at Mil. Acad., West Point, 1845; is a Lieut. in the U. S. Corps of Engineers, and now (1853) engaged in the U. S. Coast Survey. He m. HELEN M. FISKE.

---

103. 220 (VII.) HORACE HUNT, bred a merchant; now (1853), agent of the Am. Bible Society; residing at Thompson, Conn. He m. (1st), BETSEY SALMON. He m. (2d), SUSAN BARBER. Chil.,

221 1. RICHARD SALMON, b. Dec. 24, 1812; a lawyer, of Bonham, Fannin Co., Texas; m., 1844, AURELIA LOW.

222 2. WILLIAM HUDSON, b. at Cairo, N. Y., May 1, 1814; went to Texas in 1836, where he m., in 1845; for some years civil engineer of the Government; now (1853) a land agent, locating and settling lands. 4 chil.

223 3. HORACE B., b. at Manlius, Onondaga Co., N. Y., Aug., 1815; grad. Un. Coll. 1841; studied Theology at Princeton and Lane Theol. Seminaries; in 1843 was licensed to preach, and d. Sept. 29, 1844.

224 4. ELIZABETH, b. at Manlius, Mar. 4, 1818, d. at Hunt's Hollow, Jan. 13, 1840.

225 5. SARAH SALMON, b. at Oriskay, Oneida Co., N. Y., Ap. 12, 182–, d. Dec. 3, 1827.

226 6. LANSING, b. at Oriskay, Oct. 27, 182–, d. Mar. 1842.

227 7. SANFORD BEEBE, b. at Ithaca, N. Y., Dec. 25, 1827; grad. Willoughby Coll.; is now (1853) Demonstrator of Anatomy in the Mill. Coll. at Buffalo, and editor of Med. Journal at the same place. He m. in 1848, S. JANE STEPHENS.

---

p. 658. [14.] It is probable that John Woodward m. wid. Abigail Stubbs in the summer of 1658, as wid. Abigail Stubbs had land in Charlestown assigned to her in Mar., 1658, and that Rose was her eldest child.

[17.] The Will of Daniel Woodward, of Sud., dated Ap. 11, 1766, mentions wife Prudence; son-in-law Israel Moore [who m. Susanna], ex'r; son-in-law, Nathan Loring; gr. son Daniel Loring, and gr. drs. Sarah and Kezia Loring.

[18.] Rebecca, wife of John Woodward, d. 1696. He m. (2d), Sarah Goodenow, who d. Sept. 22, 1723. He d. Nov. 3, 1732, aged 83. Inventory, £133 9*s.* 7*d.* He had a dr. Susanna, who d. Sept. 22, 1676. [See Jackson, p. 464.]

p. 660. [36.] Mary Woodward, m. Feb. 26, 1735, James Richards, of Newton. She d. July 23, 1738. 2 chil., both d. young.

[37.] Jonas Woodward m., 1734, Mary Cook, of Needham.

[38.] Strike out the 2d m. of Daniel Woodward. His wife Mary d. 1776, aged 57. He d. 1774, aged 60.

[45.] Samuel Woodward was in the battle of Concord, and on Dorchester Heights.

[64.] Jonathan W., by 1st wife, had Margaret, b. Jan. 14, 1715, and by 2d wife, Hannah, b. May 6, 1726.

[66.] JONATHAN WOODWARD, Jr., had 3. *Jonathan*, b. Jan. 27, 1747. 4. *Jonas*, b. Dec. 12, 1748, d. young. 5. *Mary.* 6. *Ann.* 7. *Amos*, b. Sept. 5, 1755. 8. *Huldah*, b. Sept.

27, 1757. 9. *Seth*, b. Dec. 2, 1759. Wife Mary d. 1764, aged 43, and he m. (2d), 1765, PATIENCE DAMON.

[73.] Ebenezer Woodward m. (2d), Margaret, wid. of Nathaniel Hammond, Jr., and a sister of his first wife. [See [72.] p. 781.]

[74.] Mindwell m., 1736, Nathaniel Shepard.

[75.] For Ebenezer, read Elenor, who m. —— Jones.

[77.] Lydia, m. —— Bacon. [78.] Achsah, m., 1775, Wm. Murdock.

[78½.] Lucy, b. Jan. 20, 1755, d. in 1820, unm.

[79.] Ebenezer Woodward and Catherine Fuller, m., in Weston, May 24, 1781.

---

p.661.1 [99.] (VII.) WILLIAM WOODWARD, b. July 14, 1752; m., Dec. 10, 1772, ELIZABETH MAYNARD. The mother and two chil. d. in Connecticut, after which he moved to Lancaster Co., Penn, where he m., Mar. 22, 1791, ELIZABETH SNODGRASS, where he had two children. He moved thence to Mason Co., Ky., where he d., Feb. 13, 1807, and was buried at what was then known as Woodward's Crossroads, now Brookville, Ky. It is probable that Elizabeth Snodgrass was his 3d wife. [See p. 661.]

2 1. JOEL, b. in Conn.; went to Kentucky in 1795 with his father; m. MARY DEBOSS. 10 chil., all d., except one daughter, and all male descendants, except one grandson, Albert, Jr., son of his youngest son Albert [15].

2. ZILPAH, d. in infancy. 3. ELIZABETH, d. in infancy.

(By 2d wife, Elizabeth Snodgrass.)

3 4. ENOS, b. Ap. 4, 1792; m. in Mason Co., Ky., Oct. 11, 1810, SARAH MURPHY, b. in Frederic Co., Md., Aug. 19, 1791. He resided at "Woodward's Crossroads" until about 1828, when he moved to Washington, Ky. In 1831, he moved thence to Steubenville, O., and thence to Pittsburg, in 1835. His wife Sarah d. in Pittsburg, June 6, 1841, and was buried in the Methodist Protestant graveyard. He m. (2d), in Wheeling, Va., Dec. 28, 1842, Mrs. REBECCA GRIFFITH. In the spring of 1845, he accepted the Rectorship of the St. Andrew's and the St. Mary's Protestant Episcopal Churches in Chester Co., Penn., where he d., of apoplexy, Aug. 13, 1850, after a laborious and faithful ministry of 25 years. Chil.,

1. *Thomas Caldwell*, b. Oct. 21, 1811, d. Aug. 5, 1814.

4 2. *Maria*, b. Feb. 16, 1814; m., Jan. 3, 1833, *William Duane Wilson*, of Steubenville, O., d., in Pittsburg, Ap. 17, 1834.

5 3. *William Holdman*, b. Nov. 5, 1816; a merchant, of Philadelphia.

6 4. *Harriet*, b. Mar. 30, 1819; m., in Pittsburg, Penn., Sept. 21, 1837, Rev. *William Willey Arnett*, b. in Monongahela Co., Va., Ap. 14, 1815, now (1853) Rector of St. Paul's Church, in Milwaukie. Chil., 1. Waitman D. 2. William D., d. 3. Kate. 4. James Woodward. 5. Harriet.

7 5. *Minerva*, b. Dec. 31, 1821; m., May 4, 1842, *William P. Young*, a merchant, then of Pittsburg, now (1853), of Milwaukie.

8 6. *James Armstrong*, b. Sept. 17, 1824, a Protestant Episcopal Clergyman, and a missionary, at La Fayette, Oregon.

9 7. *Mary Jane*, b. Feb. 14, 1827; m., Dec. 31, 1849, *Henry D. Torry*, then of Washington, Penn., now (1853) of Philadelphia.

10 8. *Ann Elizabeth*, b. in Washington, Ky., Aug. 25, 1829; m., in Wilkesbarre, Penn., Nov. 6, 1852, *Franklin H. Leavenworth*, of Scranton, Penn.

11 9. *Enos S. S.*, b. in Steubenville, O., June 1, 1833; now (1853), a merchant's clerk, in Philadelphia.

(By 2d wife, Rebecca Griffith.)

12 10. *Joseph R.*, b. in Chester Co., Penn., Mar. 21, 1847.

13 5. SILAS, b. in Mason Co., Ky., Jan. 20, 1794; of Brookville, Ky.; m., in 1814, JANE MURPHY. He d. Nov. 7, 1828. Chil.,

14 1. *Elvira*, b. July 3, 1815; m., Feb. 28, 1843, Rev. *B. Weed*, a Methodist Epis. Clergyman, of Pemberton, N. J. Chil., 1. Woodward B. 2. Ella W. 3. Joseph.

15 2. *Eliza Ann*, b. July 23, 1819; m., Aug. 9, 1850, *Albert Woodward*, a merchant, of Brookville, Ky., her cousin [2]. 1. Albert G., b. 1848.

16 3. *Amanda*, b. July 16, 1823; m., Mar. 18, 1846, *Noah Bradford;* both d. leaving one child, Silas W.

17 4. *Emily*, b. May 11, 1825; m. *Goron P. Freeze*, of Brookville. 1. Jenny. 2. Ellen.

[102½.] Asahel, settled in Mason Co., Ky. 3 sons and 3 daughters.

p. 667. [9.] HENRY, b. Mar. 18, 1680; of Lebanon. [Strike out all after Lebanon, and insert the following] m., Nov. 17, 1703, HANNAH BARROWS. Chil.,
1. *Samuel*, b. Sept. 10, 1705.
2. *Israel*, b. May 20, 1708; m., Jan. 24, 1723–4, *Mary Sims*. [For his chil., see 17, 18, &c. p. 667 and 8.]
3. *Hannah*, b. July 19, 1710. 4. *Abigail*, b. Sept. 21, 1712.
5. *Sarah*, b. Oct. 25, 1715. 6. *Martha*, b. Nov. 14, 1717.
7. *Henry*, b. Dec. 22, 1720. 8. *Anne*, b. Dec. 13, 1721.
9. *David*, b. May 20, 1725. 10. *John*, b. Dec. 6, 1727.

[10.] THOMAS, b. Mar. 2, 1682; of Lebanon; m., Mar. 20, 1712, HANNAH LOOMIS. Chil.,
1. *Hannah*, b. Mar. 5, 1712–13. 2. *Lydia*, b. Oct. 11, 1717.
3. *Rachel*, b. Mar. 27, 1720. 4. *Thomas*, b. Aug. 11, 1723.
5. *Israel*, b. July 6, 1728.

[14.] Capt. ISRAEL WOODWARD, of Lebanon, son of Esq. John and Experience (Baldwin) Woodward, m., Mar. 31, 1731, ABIGAIL BEARD, or BAYARD. Chil.,
1. *Nathan*. 2. *Anna*. 3. *Abel*. 4. *Abigail*. 5. *Israel* 6. *John*. 7. *Asa*. 8. *Eunice*. 9. *Elijah*. 10. *Samuel*, a physician, of Torringford, Conn. Chil.,
1. Samuel Bayard, M.D., the late distinguished superintendent of the Mass. Insane Hospital.
2. Henry, a physician, late of Middletown, Conn.
3. William, a physician, now of Middletown.

p. 668. [25.] WILLIAM H., b. Sept. 17, 1774.

[36.] BEZALEEL WOODWARD, Jr., m. LYDIA FARRAR, b. May 25, 1782, dr. of Humphrey and Lucy (Farrar) Farrar. She d. 1845. [See "The Farrar Family," App., p. 12.]

WOOLCOCKS.—William Woolcocks [Wilcox], adm. freeman, May 25, 1636; proprietor of homestall in Wat., 1642; member of Art. Co. 1638; d. in Cambridge, Nov. 28, 1653.

---

p. 668. **WOOLCOT.**—See a notice of John Woolcot, in Hist. of Brookfield, pp. 37, 38. In 4th line from bottom, for Tailor, read Tabor. Dec. 10, 1734, caution against (settlement of) Joseph Woolcot, living in house of Joseph Garfield, son of Benjamin W., from Newton, last March.

---

p. 668. **WOOLSON.**—[1.] Thomas Woolson, Sen., was selectman 1699, 1700, 1702, 1703. It is probable that the correct orthography of this name is Wilson, and that Thomas Woolson was related to a family of Wilsons in Newton. In the church records of Weston, it is sometimes written Wilson, and likewise in Watertown records.

p. 669. [3.] Thomas Woolson, Jr., and family, moved to Wat., 1715.

[3–3.] Capt. JONAS WOOLSON, of New Ipswich in 1739, one of the first five settlers therein, m., June 23, 1742, SUSANNA WILLIS, of Townsend. He d. 1790, aged 78, and his wife d. 1796, aged 70. Chil.,
1. *Elizabeth*, b. 1743, went to Wat., May, 1766, and caution entered; d. 1794.
2. *Susanna*, b. 1745. 3. *Martha*, b. 1751. 4. *Jonas*, b. 1757. [See Hist. of New Ipswich, p. 444.]

[16.] Sybil Rooper was probably a dr. of Ephraim and Sybil, of Sudbury.

WORTHYLAKE.—May 15, 1764, caution against (settlement of) Ruth Worthylake, from New London, Aug. or Sept. last. She m., in Wat., Dec. 10, 1767, Benjamin Prentice, q.v. Dec. 2, 1666, caution against (settlement of) Jemima Worthylake, from New London, Dec. 25th.

WRIGHT.—In 1720, there was a legal suit *vs.* Benjamin Wright, of Wat., clothier. May 16, 1732, caution against (settlement of) Mary Wright, from Wethersfield.

WYBORNE.—(Wybone.) June 21, 1703, Benjamin Flagg, of Wat., sold to John Wyborne, a saddler, of Dartmouth, Bristol Co., 60 A. of land in Wat. (? mortgage.) The next day (June 22), Wyborne conveyed it back again. Ap. 21, 1704, John Wybone, for £170, sold to Benjamin Flagg 60 acres.

WYER.—Dec. 13, 1748, caution against (settlement of) James Wyer, wife Sarah, and 2 chil., Lydia and Samuel, from Dracut, Oct. 20. See [19], p. 821.

---

p. 670. **WYMAN.**—[17.] For [Smith (?) 52 or 94], read [Smith, 94.] Chil. of JABEZ and MARY (Smith) WYMAN:

1. *Thaddeus*, b. Sept. 18, 1731; a butcher, of Charlestown.
2. *John*, b. Aug. 22, 1733; of Camb.
3. *Jabez*, bap. in Burlington, Dec. 26, 1736; m., in Camb., Jan. 13, 1767, *Lydia Winship*. He was slain in Concord Fight, Ap. 19, 1775.
4. *Molly*, b. Ap. 23, 1736; m., Jan. 3, 1765, *Joshua Converse*.
5. *Abigail*, b. Dec. 29, 1741. 6. *Charles*, (?) b. 1742, of Boston.
7. *Martha*, b. Feb. 8, 1744.

p. 670. [18.] A sister of Phineas Wyman was wife of Uriah Clarke [? 33].
p. 672. For Quincy Mary, &c., read, at Quincy, Mary, &c.

YOUNG.—For Nov. 23, read 30, and for, a dr., bap. &c., read, Daniel, bap. Sept. 11, 1748.

CORRECTIONS.

p. 679. In 1742, William Beath lived on the south side of Belmont St., where John Hoar soon afterwards resided.
p. 683. [115.] For Roman, read Boman [Bowman].
p. 686. [14th line from bottom, for Lane, read line.]
p. 727. [p. 122 [54.]] For 1633–4, read 1634–5.
p. 730. [285 and 286.] For Gennett, read Gannett.
p. 733. Buttery. Strike out all after inhabitant.

Ap. 11, 1637, RICHARD CARVER, of Scratby, Co. Norfolk, husbandman, aged 60, wife GRACE, aged 40; drs. *Elizabeth* and *Susanna* (twins), aged 18; also, 3 servants, viz., Isaac Hart, aged 22; Thomas Flege, aged 21; Marable Underwood, maid-servant, aged 20, were examined, in order to embark "for New England, to inhabit and remain." [Mass. Hist. Coll., 4th Ser. I., p. 97.]

p. 734. [31.] Strike out all after Mercy Fuller
p. 752. [15.] This Jonathan Danforth was a son of Gov. Thomas Danforth.
p. 754. Eaton, 3d line, for 1638, read 1658. p. 755, [3.] For 1670, read 1679.
p. 762. Flagg. See Richard Carver, above.
p. 765. Thomas Fox, of Concord, and Thomas, of Camb. and of Wat., were not identical. That Hannah Brooks was a niece of Capt. Thomas Brooks.
p. 770. [144.] For Martha (Whitman), read, Martha (Whitney). [See [56.], p. 965].
p. 773. Godfrey, 2d line, for John Merrian, read, J. Sanborn. Strike out [? Marion, or Merriam.]
p. 774. In last paragraph, for [Fort Independence] insert [a floating battery].
p. 788. Hart. See Richard Carver, above.
p. 793. Hayward. Henry Aldridge left two sons, Thomas and Samuel. His wid. Mary m. (2d), Samuel Judson [his 2d wife], whose Will is dated June 7, 1657. She m. (3d), John Hayward. Healy. It was Nathaniel Healy, Jr., who was slain 1706.
p. 797. [21.] This m., in the record, is Joseph Blanchard, of Dunstable, to Rebecca Hobart, and, Sept. 26, 1728, Joseph Blanchard, of Dunstable, m. Rebecca Hubbard.
p. 799. Ingram. For [see page 14], read, [see Page, [14]].
p. 850. [890.] For Mary Stearns, read, Sarah. p. 873, 31st line, for France's, read Francis's.
p. 874. Wid. Mary Hayward. See Hayward, above.
p. 919. 2d paragraph, 1st line, strike out, him.

APPENDIX I.

THE EARLY HISTORY OF WATERTOWN,

MASSACHUSETTS;

INCLUDING WALTHAM AND WESTON.

THE PLANTING OF WATERTOWN.

§ 1. In March, 1628, the Plymouth Company sold to a company of six gentlemen, in England, the territory extending from a line three miles north of Merrimack River, to one three miles south of Charles River, and from the Atlantic to the Pacific Ocean. These grantees* soon afterwards conveyed to other gentlemen an interest in their purchase, and the number of joint proprietors soon became much enlarged. They assumed the title of "The Massachusetts Bay Company," and in a few days chose Matthew Cradock, a wealthy merchant of London, Governor, and Thomas Goffe, also a merchant of London, Deputy-Governor. A charter for their Company was not obtained from Charles I. until the next year, March 4, 1628–9; but in June, 1628, three months after making the purchase, a company of emigrants was sent over, who landed at Salem, and commenced the settlement of that ancient town.

§ 2. Captain John Endicott, one of the original purchasers of the Plymouth Company, was appointed Governor of this little colony; but it is to be observed that he was not made Governor of the Company, as the Governor and government thereof then remained in England, and gave him his instructions. Mr. Roger Conant, with three others, had fixed their abode at Salem previously to the arrival of Endicott and his company; but as Conant was not sent there by the Massachusetts Bay Com-

* These original grantees were Sir Henry Rosewell, Sir John Young, *Thomas Southcott*, *John Humfrey*, *John Endicott*, and Simon Whetcombe.

The patentees, to whom the charter of the colony of Massachusetts Bay was granted, were Sir Henry Rosewell, Sir John Young, *Sir Richard Saltonstall*, *Thomas Southcott*, *John Humfrey*, *John Endicott*, Simon Whetcombe, *Isaac Johnson*, Samuel Aldersey, John Ven, Matthew Cradock, George Harwood, *Increase Nowell*, Richard Pery, *Richard Bellingham*, Nathaniel Wright, Samuel Vassall, *Theophilus Eaton*, Thomas Goffe, Thomas Adams, *John Browne*, *Samuel Browne*, Thomas Hutchins, *William Vassall*, *William Pinchion*, and George Foxcrofte.

The names of those who came to Massachusetts Bay are printed in italics. Mr. John Winthrop was neither an original grantee nor a patentee; and the first time his name appears in the records of the Company was September 19th, 1629, after it had been determined to transfer the government and patent to the colony.

pany, his plantation there, with his very few companions, has not been allowed to give date to the town.

§ 3. In July, 1629, Governor Cradock proposed to the Company to transfer the government of the plantation from England to the colony—"to those that shall inhabit there." A meeting of the Company was called together, August 28th, to discuss the question about such a removal. On the same day it was ordered that one committee be appointed to prepare arguments in favor of a removal, at the head of which was placed Sir Richard Saltonstall; and another committee to prepare arguments against it. On the next day, August 29th, after long debate, it was determined by a vote to be "the consent of the Company," that "the Government patent should be settled in New England." At a "Court" (meeting of the Company), on the 19th of October, it was determined that a Governor and assistants should be chosen for New England, and the next day, Mr. John Winthrop was chosen Governor, and Mr. John Humfrey, Deputy-Governor. At the last court of the Company held in England, March 23, 1629–30, on board the Arbella, Mr. Thomas Dudley was elected Deputy-Governor in place of Mr. Humfrey, who had concluded not to go to New England at that time.

§ 4. After determining to remove the government of the Company to the colony, and electing a Governor and assistants with that view, active preparations were made for a large emigration the ensuing year. Seventeen emigrant ships left England in the year 1630, of which fourteen sailed before the first of June. The first ship, the Lyon, sailed in February, and arrived in Salem in May, where the passengers probably remained, awaiting the arrival of their expected companions, with the Governor and assistants. The next ship, the Mary and John, carrying the Dorchester company, who first planted Dorchester, sailed from Plymouth on the 20th of March, and arrived at Nantasket, Sunday, May 30th, fourteen days before the arrival of the Governor. On the 8th of April, four ships, the Arbella, the Jewell, the Ambrose, and the Talbot, sailed from the Isle of Wight, bringing the Governor, Deputy-Governor, several, if not all, of the assistants, Rev. George Phillips, Rev. John Wilson, and others, who afterwards held prominent places in the early history of the colony. The Arbella arrived at Salem, June 12th, the Jewell, June 13th, the Ambrose, June 18th, and the Talbot, July 2d.

§ 5. The passengers who arrived in these ships were not satisfied with Salem, as possessing the desirable advantages for a permanent settlement, and soon after landing, Governor Winthrop and Sir R. Saltonstall, with others, went, on the 17th of June, to reconnoitre the country about the Bay, for the purpose of selecting a place for settlement. Having selected the peninsula of Charlestown for that purpose, they returned to Salem, and, as soon and as fast as preparations could be made for their accommodation, the passengers of the fleet proceeded from Salem to Charlestown.

§ 6. In the Arbella came over the families of Sir R. Saltonstall, Rev. George Phillips, and probably not less than a dozen other families, who were among the first settlers of Watertown. In the addenda to Winthrop's Journal, Vol. II. p. 340, is the copy of a catalogue of names, in the handwriting of Governor Winthrop, which the editor, Mr. Savage, supposed to be a list of persons designing to come over, and that the first list contained the intended passengers for one of the ships. This must have been the Arbella, as on that list are the names of Mr. Winthrop, Sir Richard, and others, who are known to have come in this ship. On that list are also the names of fifteen very early Watertown families.

§ 7. Soon after the removal of the emigrants from Salem to Charlestown, a large portion of them, with Sir Richard Saltonstall as their leader, accompanied by Rev. George Phillips as their pastor, proceeded about four miles up Charles River and commenced a settlement, at first sometimes called Sir Richard Saltonstall's plantation, but soon after, by the Court, named Watertown. It is difficult to determine the date of the removal from Salem to Charlestown, as it was probably a gradual

process; nor is the exact date known, when Sir Richard and his followers left the latter place for Watertown. But their stay in Charlestown must have been short; for only forty-eight days elapsed after the landing of Sir Richard at Salem, before Watertown affairs had become sufficiently matured to organize a church, when forty men, with Sir Richard at the head, signed the covenant.

§ 8. It seems clear that only three towns in the colony can claim priority of settlement over Watertown. The *first*, or oldest, is Salem, settled in 1628. The *second* is Charlestown, which was first settled by a feeble colony of about a dozen men, sent thither from Salem about the last of June, 1629, by Governor Endicott, by order of the Company, in order to forestall Mr. Oldham in taking possession of that part of the Bay, which his patent covered. The *third* was Dorchester, which was planted by the Dorchester men, who arrived at Nantasket in the Mary and John, May 30, 1630. The *fourth* town was Watertown, begun by Sir Richard Saltonstall probably before the middle of July. On the day of the landing of the passengers of the Mary and John at Nantasket (Sunday, May 30th), ten of their number, embracing some of their chief personages, obtained a boat and proceeded first to Charlestown, and thence up Charles River about five miles, and landed at a place in Watertown, long afterwards known as "Dorchester Field," on or near which is now built the U. S. Arsenal. As they landed in planting time, it is supposed that they planted crops, which they returned to gather, and hence the name, Dorchester Field. They had, however, staid there "not many days," when they were required to join their companions, who had in the meantime moved from Nantasket to Matapan, soon after named Dorchester. If this short residence and planting, by the Dorchester men, were deemed a settlement, Watertown might claim priority over Dorchester; but it has never been so considered.

§ 9. That a large number of settlers accompanied Sir Richard to Watertown, or very soon followed him, is evident from the following considerations: In the first place, "about forty men" signed the covenant on the 30th of July. It is known that some of them, probably most of them, had families. The number of female members is not stated. There is good reason to believe that others, some of them having large families, did not then sign the covenant, not being entitled to church membership. In the next place, on the 30th of November, only four months later, the Court of Assistants passed an order to collect of the several plantations, except Salem and Dorchester, £60, for the maintenance of the two ministers; and the portion of the several towns was as follows: Boston, £20; Watertown, £20; Charlestown, £10; Roxbury, £6; Medford, £3; Winnesemet, £1. When it is considered that, at this time, most of the office-holders and men of large estates, except Sir Richard, belonged to Boston and Charlestown, and that assessments were made according to estates or possessions, it is not unreasonable to suppose that the population of Watertown was then equal to that of Boston and Charlestown. It is also to be observed that one-half of that whole assessment was assigned to Mr. Phillips, the minister of Watertown.

§ 10. Until the end of the first year (1630), all the plantations and people in the colony, excepting Salem and Dorchester, appear to have been regarded as two churches or congregations, with their two pastors, between whom the assessment for pastoral maintenance was to be equally divided. One of them was the church organized in Charlestown, embracing Boston, and probably the few people of Roxbury, Medford, and Winnesemet. Here Governor Winthrop engaged to provide accommodation for the minister, Mr. Wilson. The other church was that organized in Watertown, where Sir Richard engaged to provide for the minister, Mr. Phillips.

THE ORGANIZATION AND AGE OF THE CHURCH.

§ 11. There is a question respecting dates, in which Watertown is interested, that has engaged the earnest attention of several inquirers. It relates to the chronology of the very early churches of Massachusetts Bay, and writers have differed in their conclusions. Dr. Holmes [Mass. Hist. Coll., 1st ser. vii., p. 15] places them in the following order of dates: 1, Salem; 2, Charlestown; 3, Dorchester; 4, Roxbury; 5, Lynn; 6, Watertown. Captain Edward Johnson makes Boston church (organized in Charlestown) the fourth, and Watertown the seventh church. Rev. Samuel Sewall [Am. Quar. Reg. xi., p. 48] considers Charlestown the third church, yet he afterwards presents reasons for considering the churches organized at Charlestown and Watertown coeval. Dr. Kendall, after a lucid collation of historical authorities, says, "If there be no mistake in the historical facts now adduced, it would seem that Watertown church had a prior existence to the one at Charlestown, and was second only to that of Salem, in Massachusetts Bay." [Centennial Discourse, p. 21.] At the end of this discourse is a very elaborate note by "A. H." (Dr. Holmes), in which he attempts to invalidate Dr. Kendall's conclusions, chiefly by arguing from the usages of the churches, but overlooking an important element in the argument.

§ 12. Salem church may, without doubt, claim the priority. The first church of Dorchester was the second, or next oldest. The people who collected together at Plymouth, England, in order to embark in the Mary and John, "because they designed to live together after they should arrive here, met together in the New Hospital in Plymouth, and associated into church fellowship, and chose Mr. Maverick and Mr. Warham to be their ministers." This was probably done in the early part of March, 1630, as the Mary and John sailed on the 20th of that month. In 1636, this church, or a large part of it, with its church organization, migrated from Dorchester to Windsor, Connecticut, and of course ceased to be a church of Massachusetts Bay. After this removal, the remnant of the church left in Dorchester, with Mr. Richard Mather and the company that came over with him, united and organized another church, their covenant being dated August 23, 1636. From that time this has been the oldest church in Dorchester; but it must concede the priority to several other churches.

§ 13. Since that migration to Windsor, Watertown has a fair claim to rank as the second church of the colony. The only one that has a plausible claim to be even coeval, is the first church of Boston, originally organized in Charlestown.

§ 14. Mather says, of the first settlers of Watertown, "they resolved that they would combine into church fellowship as their first work." Upon the recommendation of the Governor, July 30, 1630, was observed as a day of fasting and prayer by the people both of Watertown and Charlestown. This religious observance was proposed on account of the great sickness and mortality then prevailing in Charlestown; and other churches, including that of Plymouth, were requested to observe the same day in the same manner. There is no evidence that Watertown was then afflicted in the same manner. The sufferings of the people of Charlestown were attributed to the deficiency of good water, with which Watertown was abundantly supplied, and for the sake of which they are said to have selected the site for their settlement. While the Watertown people sympathized with their Christian neighbors in their afflictions, and prayed for their relief, we may suppose that they were not so much engrossed therewith as to preclude the necessary attention to what they had resolved to do "as their first work." After the close of these religious exercises in Watertown, Mather says, "About forty men, whereof the first was that excellent knight, Sir Richard Saltonstall, then subscribed this instrument, *in order unto their coalesscence into a church estate;*" and he inserts the covenant, *in extenso*, "because it was one of the *first* ecclesiastical transactions of this nature managed in the colony.

But in after time, they that joined unto the church [evidently implying that he regarded it as a duly organized church from the date of that covenant] subscribed a form of covenant somewhat altered," [implying that the signing of that first covenant was entering into church fellowship]. Again, Mather says, "A *church* of believers being *thus gathered* at Watertown, this reverend man [Mr. Phillips] continued for divers years among them," &c., evidently considering the "ecclesiastical transaction" on the 30th of July, as "the gathering and ordering of the church," and the subsequent services of Mr. Phillips, as a continuance to fulfil the duties arising from the relation then formed.

§ 15. The writer of the elaborate note at the end of Dr. Kendall's discourse, already referred to, attempts to show from the usages of the early churches of New England, that the signing of that covenant, on the 30th of July, "was but a preparatory measure," only the first step taken towards the organization of a church, a sort of extemporaneous, unpremeditated affair. But, in the first place, the length and elaborate preparation of the covenant, and the number of men who signed it on that occasion, render this supposition improbable. In the next place, we find no reference in any work to any additional proceedings in organizing the church; and it is extremely improbable that Mather, in making his "more particular recital" of the "gathering and ordering of the church," would have said so much about a mere "preliminary measure," and made no reference to the more important consummation thereof, if any occurred. In the third place, this reasoning from the usages of other churches seems to be materially invalidated, if not entirely set aside, by a sentence in Mather, which the writer of the note has entirely overlooked; for it shows that Mr. Phillips and his people did not conform to those usages, or rather that others did not follow their example. "Mr. Phillips being better acquainted with the *true church discipline* [Congregationalism] than most of the ministers that came with him into the country, their proceedings [in Watertown] about the gathering and ordering of their church were *methodical enough*, though not made in all things a pattern for all the rest." Mr. Phillips was the first to assert and adopt Independency or Congregationalism in New England, and Hubbard says that, for some time, he "was without any to stand by him," and that, on that account, "he met with much opposition from some of the magistrates." In noticing the ordination of Mr. Knowles, as colleague of Mr. Phillips, December 9, 1640, Governor Winthrop says, "The church of Watertown [not a council of ministers] ordained Mr. Knowles, * * * * differing from the practice of other churches, as also they did in their privacy, not giving notice thereof to the neighboring churches, nor to the magistrates, as the common practice was." These statements elucidate the organization of the church in Watertown, and they show what validity is to be attached to Dr. Holmes's argument from the usages of other churches. [See pp. †123 and 873.]

§ 16. The day of fasting and prayer in Charlestown (July 30) was observed in the midst of a great affliction, on account of which the fast was especially recommended; and it is scarcely supposable that the people were then in circumstances to attend deliberately and so promptly to their ecclesiastical interests, even if they had entertained the same notions of church discipline and order as did Mr. Phillips, Sir Richard Saltonstall, and their associates. Accordingly, at the close of the religious services on that day, only four men signed a covenant, which was brief, compared with that of Watertown. Two days afterwards, five others signed the covenant, and this number was increased by repeated accessions until the 27th of August, when, says Winthrop, "We of the congregation kept a fast and chose Mr. Wilson, our teacher, and Mr. Noel an elder, and Mr. Gager and Mr. Aspinwall, deacons." This gives clearly the date of this church, which soon afterwards became the first church of Boston. That this was, in early times, and for a long time, regarded as the date of the organization of the church, is clearly shown by the following extract from the diary of the Rev. Dr. Joseph Sewall, of Boston: "1730, August 27, I preach'd the Lecture from 2 Pet. 3, 15, 'Account that the longsuffering of our Lord is salv^{n}.'

—N.B. It is y^e^ day 100 years since the first Church in y^e^ town was gather'd at Charlestown."

§ 17. If the foregoing observations do not amount to a demonstration, there seems to remain little or no doubt but that Watertown was the first church in New England, that distinctly adopted the Congregational order; that it may justly claim priority over the first church of Boston, and, since the migration from Dorchester to Windsor, is entitled to rank as the second church of Massachusetts Bay.

RELATIVE EARLY POPULATION AND WEALTH.

§ 18. The accompanying table, [p. 983] besides presenting the amount of taxes levied for the uses of the Colony, shows the relative estimated wealth or valuation of the very early towns for several years. It will also aid in forming an idea of their respective populations. But assessments alone will not give the numbers correctly, as taxes had respect to estates and not to the number of persons. At the first meeting of the deputies, ever held in the colony (May 4, 1634), the Court ordered that, "in all rates and public charges the towns shall have respect to levy every man according to his estate, and with consideration of all other his abilities whatsoever, and not according to the number of persons." As Watertown was neither a shire town, nor a place for much trade (not being a shipping-port, although accessible by small vessels), it did not offer to official men and capitalists such attractions for settlement, as did some other towns. After the departure of Sir Richard Saltonstall, there was no Assistant or Magistrate, resident of Watertown, until 1686; and wills and inventories show that there were in Watertown, no large estates, such as are usually accumulated by trade. The people being entirely devoted to agriculture, with a few exceptions, where a mechanical trade was carried on in the intervals of farming, property was more equally distributed than among people who could enter into commercial pursuits. For eighty years after the first settlement, there was not more than one or two inventories that exceeded £700. An inspection of the table, with these considerations in view, shows almost to a certainty, that, for the first four years, Watertown was the most populous town in the Colony, and it is not improbable that it continued so for fifteen or twenty years. In 1645, the levy on Boston was, to that of Watertown, as 100 to 41¼. But Boston was then the residence of the Governor and of the principal merchants; the seat of government and the emporium of trade, and of course the focus of wealth. Johnson, in 1651, [Wond. Work. Prov.] in giving some brief statistics of the very early towns, gives no statistics of Boston, as to the number of houses, or families, or of the acres under tillage. It was "the centre town and metropolis," "the mart of the land." But he calls Watertown "this great town consisting of one hundred and sixty families;" with "almost two hundred and fifty souls in church fellowship;" with "land in tillage near upon one thousand eight hundred acres;" "their herd of kine and cattle of that kind, about four hundred and fifty, with some store of sheep and goats." His account of the other towns shows that Watertown, in most, if not in all of those particulars, outranked all the other towns, except Boston, of which, as just stated, he has given no statistics.

Total assessments and levies,	50	60	30	60	30	412	600	300	200	300	200	1210	300	600	400	980	1500	200	400	1000	1200	800		612 15		157 + 60†
Salem, ...	£ 3	£	£ s. 3 5	£ s. 4 10	£	£ 28	£ 45		£ 16	£ s. 24					£ s. 45 12	£ 120	£ 172		£ s. 44 11	£ s. d. 3	£ 111	£	£ s.	£ s. d. 45	Sept. 28, 1630, £50 for Capts. P. and U.	18 + 6
Charlestown, ...	7	10	4 10	7	4	48	48		16	23					42 6	92	138		35 13	3	85			55		12 + 4
Boston, ...	11	20	5	8	5	48	60		27	37					59 4	149	223 10		57 14	9	144			100		26 + 9
Watertown, ...	20	5	5	8	6	60	80		20	30					30 8	72	110		29 1	3	81			5		8 + 5
Dorchester, ...	11					48	80		27	37	10				42 6	96	140		36 13	3	97			41		14 + 5
Roxbury, ...	7	4	10	8		80	80		20	30					78	115	223		31	3	74			43 17	6	13 + 4
Medford, ...	5	3		7	3	48	70		10	15					24 12	25	52 10		6 15	8	12			37 10		10 + 3
Weymouth, ...	3	3		3	3	12	26														6			7		3 + 1
Wessaguscus,[2]	2		2	5			10		4	5					6 16	17	27		7 5		23	2		10 10		5 + 2
Natasket,[3]	1					8				3																
Winesemet,[4]		1	10	1 10																						
Saugus,[5]			15																							
Lynn, ...		1	1	6		36	50		16	15	10				28 16	72	105		31		79	19	6	25		16 + 5
Newtown,[6]						48	80		27	42					29 12	71	106		34 17	6	91	19	9	45		9 + 3
Cambridge, ...				3	6										34 12	120	180		46 10		111	18	11	61		17 + 6
Agawam,[7]						8	50		8	25					16 18	45	75		27 2	6	67	8	3	23		8
Ipswich, ...									8	11					8 10	24	35		11 2	10				15		6 + 2
Newbury,[8]																										
Bare Cove,[9]						4				6																
Hingham, ...																										
Dedham,[10]																										
Colchester,[11]																										
Salisbury, ...																										
Concord,[12]																										
Hampton,[13]																										
								Half of the preceding rate to each town.				Rate of each town not recorded.		Rate of each town not recorded.				Rate of each town not recorded.				Rate of each town same as before.																		

Notes to the preceding Table.

§ 20. The first five taxes were for specific objects; the others for general uses.

[1] In this tax, Mr. Theophilus Eaton was individually taxed £20 without giving his residence. It was a 1-75th of the tax of the whole colony. His name is on a levy of the preceding November, but not the sum given.

[2] The name of Wessaguscus was changed to Weymouth, September 2, 1635.

[3] Natasket, or Nantasket was taxed only twice. The following order implies that the plantation was then broken up. In June, 1641, the Court ordered that a plantation be forthwith set up at Nantasket "for the furthering of fishing." The name was changed to Hull, May 29, 1644.

[4] Winesemet was annexed to Boston, September 3, 1634, and ceased to be taxed separately.

[5] Saugus and Marble Harbor were taxed together in 1632. "It was proved to the Court, March 3, 1635–6, that Marbleneck belongs to Salem," and it was separated from Salem and incorporated as a town, May 2, 1649. The name Saugus, was changed to Lynn, November 20, 1637.

[6] The name New Town was changed to that of Cambridge, May 2, 1638.

[7] A plantation was begun at Agawam as early as September, 1630, but was abandoned by order of the Court. A permanent settlement was made there in the spring of 1633, and on the 5th of August, 1634, the Court gave it the name of Ipswich.

[8] May 6, 1635, the Court allowed Wessacumcon to be a plantation, and at the same time named it Newbury.

[9] The name Bare Cove, was changed to Hingham, September 2, 1635.

[10] The order for planting Dedham was passed by the Court, September 3, 1635, and by an order passed September 8, 1636, the plantation was named Dedham, and exempted from public charges for three years from the first of May next.

[11] The plantation beyond Merrimack River was named Colchester, September 4, 1639, and Salisbury, October 7, 1640.

[12] The order for making a plantation at Musketaquid, was passed September 3, 1635, and named Concord; and it was exempted from all public charges, except trainings, for three years.

[13] March 3, 1635–6, the Court ordered a plantation to be settled at Winnacunnet; on the 22d of May, 1639, gave it the powers and privileges of a town, and the next September, 4th, gave it the name of Hampton.

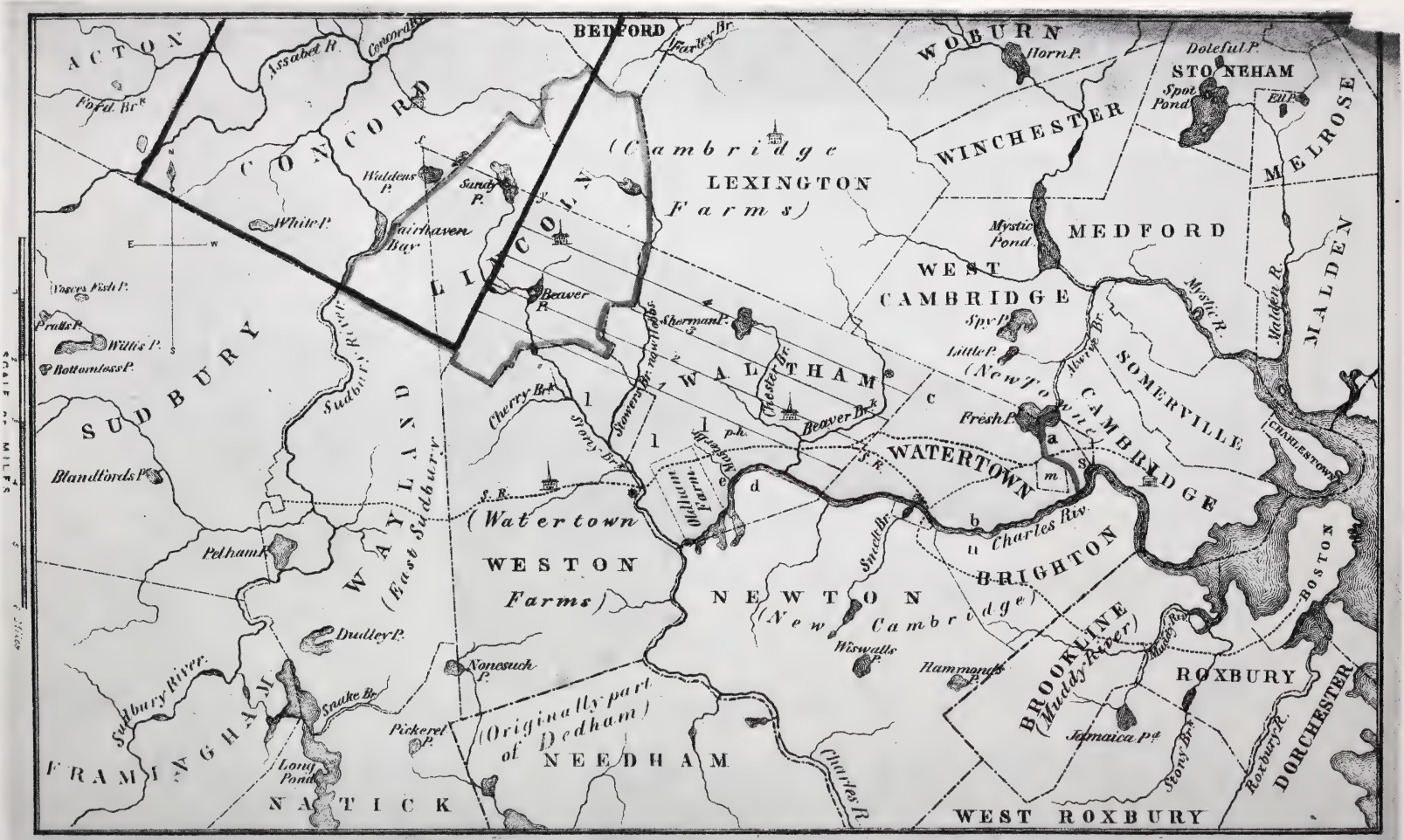
[14] At this Court (June, 1642), the following towns were taxed for the first time "for public uses," viz.: Braintree, £14; Rowley, £15; Sudbury, £15; Gloucester, £5.10.

[15] At this Court (May, 1645), Woburn was taxed for the first time £7, and Wenham £3.10. "for public uses."

THE NAME OF THE TOWN.

§ 21. The Indian name of Watertown has been usually printed, *Pigsgusset*. It is sometimes found written *Pigs go suck*. The correct orthography is probably *Pequusset*, as it is usually and very often found so written in the early town records. It is sometimes written Peguusset. There was a tract of land on the north border of the town, a very little distance east of Lexington Street, then called Concord Road, which is often mentioned in deeds, and in lists of possessions, called Pequusset Meadow or Pequusset Common, and for many years used as a cow-common. There was a way leading to it, sometimes called Pequusset Road, and likewise a Pequusset Hill. The extent of the meadow, which bore this name, has not been ascertained. [See Section 81.]

§ 22. There has been some question as to the origin of the present name, *Watertown*. It has been asserted or surmised, on what authority I know not, that it was named for Waterton, a village in Yorkshire, which name Sir Richard Saltonstall wished to perpetuate. This seems to be favored by the circumstance that nearly all the very early plantations in that vicinity were named for towns in England; yet very little credit is to be attached to it. We find no evidence that there ever was a place of that name in Yorkshire. A daughter of Sir Richard Saltonstall, evidently a well-educated lady, in writing to her brother Samuel, in 1644, directs it to *Watertowne*. If it had been named for a *Waterton* in England,


ACTON
BEDFORD
WOBURN
STONEHAM
WINCHESTER
MELROSE
CONCORD
LINCOLN
(Cambridge
LEXINGTON
Farms)
MEDFORD
WEST
CAMBRIDGE
MALDEN
SUDBURY
WALTHAM
SOMERVILLE
CAMBRIDGE
WATERTOWN
CHARLESTOWN
WAYLAND
(East Sudbury)
(Watertown
WESTON
Farms)
NEWTON
(New Cambridge)
BRIGHTON
BROOKLINE
(Muddy River)
BOSTON
ROXBURY
DORCHESTER
FRAMINGHAM
NATICK
(Originally part
of Dedham)
NEEDHAM
WEST ROXBURY
Charles Riv.
Sudbury River.
Concord R.
Assabet R.
Farley Br.
Ford Br.
Horn P.
Doleful P.
Spot Pond
Ell P.
Mystic Pond
Mystic R.
Malden R.
Walden P.
Sandy P.
White P.
Fairhaven Bay
Beaver R.
Sherman P.
Vaces Fish P.
Pratts P.
Willis P.
Bottomless P.
Cherry Br.
Stony Br.
Chester Br.
Beaver Br.
Fresh P.
Little P.
(Newtown)
Spy P.
Charles R.
Blandfords P.
Pelham P.
Dudley P.
Nonesuch P.
Snake Br.
Pickerel P.
Long Pond
Wiswalls
Hammonds P.
Jamaica Pt
Muddy R.
Stony Br.
Roxbury R.
Charles R.
Snell Br.
Old Planting Field
Ridge Hill
S. R.
W. R.
a
b
c
d
e
m
s
1
2
3
4
5
E
W
S

in compliance with the wishes of her father, it is extremely likely that she would have known it, and retained the correct orthography. [See Note, p. 916.]

§ 23. It is much more probable that the ancient and generally received tradition is correct—that it was so named because it was so well watered. Johnson [Wond. Work. Prov., chap. 28], calls Watertown "a fruitful plot of large extent, watered with many pleasant springs, and rivulets, running like rivers throughout her body." After describing the inconvenience and sufferings encountered at Charlestown for the want of good water, Prince [Annals, p. 244] says of the settlers of Watertown, "some travel up into the main till they come to a place *well watered*, whither Sir R. Saltonstall, with Mr. Phillips and others went, and settled a plantation and called it *Watertown*." Hubbard does not deem the being well watered, a sufficient reason for so naming it, "most of the other plantations being well watered, though none of them planted on so large a fresh stream as this was." Perhaps some plantations, afterwards settled, were as well watered, but at the time Watertown received its name, no other plantation could, in this respect, be compared with it. [See Sections 120–130.]

At a Court of Assistants, September, 7, 1630, the second that was held after their arrival in the Colony, it was ordered that "the towne vpon Charles Ryver shall be called Waterton." In the margin of this record, it is written, "Water Toune."

MAP.

The accompanying map is intended to show the relation of Watertown to the surrounding towns; its original boundaries and extent, as determined by the Court; the overlapping of the grants made to Watertown and Concord, and the several excisions, by which Watertown became reduced to its present small dimensions. Also some of its most important localities. *S.* the homestall of Sir Richard Saltonstall, and afterwards of his son Samuel. *a.* The portion of territory taken from Watertown and annexed to Cambridge in 1754; *b.* Dorchester Field; *c.* Pequusset Meadow or Common; *d.* the portion of Newton (about six hundred acres) annexed to Waltham in 1849. Nearly all of this was included in the ancient Fuller Farm, and constituted about two-thirds of it; *e.* Mount Feake; *m.* Mount Auburn Cemetery; *l. l. l.* "lieu of Township" lands; *n.* Nonantum Hill. *P. H.* Prospect Hill; *s. r.* Sudbury Road; *x.* the N. W. corner of Watertown, according to the original order of Court; *y.* the corners of Watertown and Cambridge (Lex.) contiguous to Concord. The lines marked 1, 2, 3, 4, denote the *Squadron lines*, or the dividing lines of the four *Great Dividends*. This mark [*] denotes the sites of the three ancient mills, on Charles River at the bridge, on Beaver Brook, and on Stony Brook. The village or the centre of a town is denoted by the figure of a meeting-house. The four squadron lines on the map, appear to begin at the eastern boundary of Waltham, and they did so very nearly; but the exact line has not been ascertained in its whole extent. [See Sect. 86.]

TERRITORY AND BOUNDARIES.

§ 24. Most of the ships that came to this colony in 1630, landed their passengers at Salem, whence they proceeded to Charlestown. Other ships came with their passengers directly to Charlestown, and this place became the rendezvous of all the immigrants of that year, except those who came in the Mary and John. From Charlestown, this concourse of people dispersed to the several sites, where plantations were commenced in that year. These were Watertown, Boston, Roxbury,

Medford, Lynn, and Winesemet. Watertown is here placed first, because the first and the most numerous body of planters that left Charlestown that year went thither. At the first planting of those towns they probably had no definite limits, except where they had natural boundaries. The settlers selected inviting spots, on or near the margin of the bay, or on navigable water, which were separated from each other, either by natural boundaries or by intervening spaces, then deemed sufficiently broad to avoid future collision or encroachment. The territory of each plantation extended back into the wilderness in different directions from the Bay like radii, in some instances indefinitely, until limits were afterwards assigned to them by the General Court. Numerous towns, since that time, have been incorporated within the territory originally belonging to those few first settled towns.

§ 25. The site selected by Sir Richard Saltonstall and his companions was more remote from the Bay than either of the other plantations begun that year, and Watertown was the first of the inland towns. It was, however, upon the tide-water of Charles River, which was there navigable for only small vessels; but the settlement very soon, if not at first, extended above tide-water. As the company of planters who first went there was large, and as they were not compacted into a village or dense population, like other early plantations, they must have been scattered over a very considerable extent of territory. In many of the plantations the settlers were required to reside within half a mile or a shorter distance from the meeting-house, for the sake of mutual defence against the *Indians*. But we have not discovered any such order or compact in respect to Watertown.

§ 26. The first planters went to Watertown before any attempt was made to settle "The New Town" (Cambridge), and the territories of Watertown and Charlestown, although not yet defined or specially granted, seem at first to have been contiguous, and to have been regarded as embracing all that territory which now constitutes Cambridge, West Cambridge, and Lexington. This is evident, or at least is rendered extremely probable, by the language of both Winthrop and Johnson.

§ 27. In December, 1630, the Governor and assistants had repeated meetings, at different places, in order to select a site for a fortified town, and for the capital of the colony. At their last meeting, December 21, Governor Winthrop says, "We met again at Watertown, and there, upon view of a place a mile beneath *the town*, [*i. e.* the central point, or residence of the chief persons], all agreed it a fit place for a fortified town." The homestall of Sir Richard was situated on Charles River within that strip of territory which was taken from Watertown and annexed to Cambridge in 1754, and was about a mile from the site of Harvard College. Wood [New England's Prospect], whose distances are not exact, says Watertown was about half a mile westward from Newtown, and "this town" (the central or chief point of Watertown) was within half a mile of the Great Pond. Winthrop [i. p. 73] says, Watertown wear was "three miles above the town." Between the homestall of Sir Richard and the New Town [Camb.] line, there was only one small intervening lot (13 acres, belonging to Thomas Brigham), and this homestall was bounded on the northwest by a lot of Mr. Phillips, supposed to be the one upon which Sir Richard engaged (August 23, 1630) to build a house for Mr. Phillips. These lots of Sir Richard and Mr. Phillips were about three miles below the wear, half a mile south of Fresh Pond, and one mile from Newtown; and that point, or the immediate neighborhood, was undoubtedly what was meant by "the town."

§ 28. The Newtown line being run thus near to Sir Richard's residence, it is highly probable that a considerable number of his companions were found to have settled within the limits of Newtown. This view is corroborated by Johnson [Wonder-Working Prov. chap. 28], who says, "They [the first settlers of Newtown] chose a place situate on Charles River, *between Charlestown and Watertown*, where they erected a town, called Newtown, and now named Cambridge, being in form like a list *cut off from the broadcloath of the aforenamed towns.*" We may infer from this language of Johnson, that Newtown, at first, possessed no land on the south side of

Charles River. We may infer it also from the language of an order passed by the Court of Assistants, June 5, 1632, granting 200 acres to Thomas Dudley, "on the west side of Charles River, over against [not in] the New Town." It is probable that, before the planting of Newtown, all the land between Charles River and Roxbury, and extending from Back Bay to the southwest, was considered as belonging to Boston and Watertown, with perhaps an undefined line between them. What portions of this belonged to these two towns respectively has not been ascertained, but probably chiefly to Boston. We have not discovered any evidence that any land on the south side of the river belonged to Newtown before 1634; but it is very probable.

§ 29. The population of Newtown had increased so rapidly, chiefly by the accession of Mr. Hooker and his followers in 1633, that, in May, 1634, scarcely three years from their beginning, they "complained of straitness for want of land, especially meadow," and asked leave of the Court to look out for further enlargement and removal, which was granted. At the next Court, held September 4th, they asked leave to remove to Connecticut; and the question of "the removal of Newtown" was "the main business" of this Court, "was debated divers days," and caused the adjourning of the Court [Winthrop, i. p. 140]. The first and main argument for removal was "their want of accommodation for their cattle," and their inability to "receive any more of their friends to help them." One answer to this was, that "they might be accommodated with enlargement, which other towns offered." Upon putting the question of removal to Connecticut, a majority of the deputies (15 to 10) were in favor of assenting to it, but a large majority of the assistants voted against it. Upon this disagreement in the votes of the two bodies "grew a great difference between the Governor and assistants and the deputies." But after keeping "a day of humiliation," and a sermon by Mr. Cotton, "the congregation of Newtown came and accepted of such enlargement as had formerly been offered by Boston and Watertown."

§ 30. At what time this offer was made has not been ascertained, but probably at the same time, if not before, Newtown people asked permission of the Court "to remove their habitations, or to have an addition to what they already have;" for at the same Court, May, 1634, it was ordered that "Boston shall have convenient enlargement at Mount Walliston," probably as a compensation for the land which they offered to Newtown. A committee, of which Mr. John Oldham, of Watertown, was chairman, was appointed to "set out" and to "draw a plot" of this grant at Mount Walliston. Soon afterwards (September, 1634) Winesemet was annexed to Boston. The land offered by Boston is designated as "the ground about Muddy River." Whether it embraced only what has been since known as Muddy River (Brookline), or embraced also a part or the whole of Brighton, the records do not show. The latter is not improbable. The land offered by Watertown was "the meadow on this side Watertown wear, containing about thirty acres, be the same more or less and now used by the inhabitants of Newtown." On September 25, 1634, the Court confirmed these offered lands to Newtown, with the *proviso*, "that if Mr. Hooker and the congregation now settled here shall remove hence, that then the aforesaid meadow shall return to Watertown, and the ground at Muddy River to Boston." In 1636, Mr. Hooker and his congregation moved to Hartford, and of course the proviso would take effect, and the grant of the offered lands be void. The land about Muddy River reverted to Boston, and was long afterwards incorporated and named Brookline; but Watertown did not recover her meadow.

§ 31. Watertown and Newtown, soon after the offered lands were confirmed to the latter, differed about their boundaries, and on March 4, 1634–5, the Court referred "the difference concerning all bounds of land between them" to a committee "to determine the same before the next Court of Assistants." This committee reported on the 7th of April, and their determination was such as to prevent the reversion to Watertown of the meadow, according to the aforesaid proviso, upon the migration of

Mr. Hooker and his company, which occurred the next year. The following is their report:—

"It is agreed by us, whose names are here underwritten, that the bounds between Watertown and Newtown shall stand as they are already from Charles River to the great Fresh Pond; and from the tree marked by Watertown and Newtown on the southeast side of the pond, over the pond, to a white poplar tree on the northwest side of the pond, and from that tree up into the country northwest-by-west, upon a straight line by a meridian compass; and further, that Watertown shall have one hundred rods in length above the weare, and one hundred rods beneath the weare in length, and threescore rods in breadth from the river on the south side thereof, and all the rest of the ground on that side the river to lye to Newtown.

[Signed] "William Colbran,
"John Johnson,
"Abraham Palmer."

§ 32. The foregoing were the only definite boundaries of Watertown at that time, which was before the settlement of either Concord or Dedham. Orders for the settlement of both these towns adjoining Watertown on the northwest and southwest, were passed September 3, 1635; but the order for "setting out the bounds between Watertown and Concord, and between Watertown and Dedham" was not passed until May 2, 1638. The western limit of Watertown had previously (March 2, 1635–6) been fixed by an order that "the bounds of Watertown shall run eight miles into the country from their meeting-house, within the lines already set out" [on the north and south, in the Report of the Committee above inserted]. On the 8th of June, 1638, the Court ordered, "for the final end of all difference between Watertown, Concord, and Dedham, that Watertown eight miles shall be extended upon the line between them [Watertown] and Cambridge, *so far as Concord bounds give leave;* and that their [Watertown] bounds by the river shall run eight miles into the country in a straight line, as also the river doth for the most part run, and so to take in all the land of that [north] side of the river, which will not fall into the square five miles granted to Dedham; and that the neck on the same [north or left] side of the river near to Dedham town, shall be cast into the said square of five miles to make up the same, so as the said square is to be accounted by quantity and not by situation, because the place will not admit of it;* and that their [Watertown's] eight miles from Watertown meeting-house shall be by a line between both the other [north and south] lines."

§ 33. The controversy between Watertown and Concord related to conflicting claims to grants of land made by the General Court. The report of the committee already inserted, made in April, 1635, assigned to Watertown, as her northern

* In May, 1638, the General Court granted to the town of Roxbury 4000 acres of land, "because Dedham doth shorten them" (by a boundary line between Dedham and Roxbury, reported by committee and adopted at this Court). The order for this grant was repeated in May, 1640, but was not immediately carried into effect. In October, 1643, the Court appointed a committee "to lay out the land of Roxbury men,"—"if it be there to be had near Dedham and Watertown," but "Dedham hath three weeks further time granted them to settle their bounds; and then Roxbury men" to have their four thousand acres "between Watertown, Sudbury, and Dedham." (Col. Records and Hist. Rox., p. 69, &c.) This seems to be that tract of land, or a part of it, which was granted by Dedham to the Natick Indians, about 1650, in exchange for Deerfield; and it seems probable that, at the end of the three weeks, when Dedham had "set her bounds," space was not left for the Roxbury people. Watertown and Dedham were contiguous, until the incorporation of Needham in 1711, only a short time before Weston was set off from Watertown and incorporated.

The Natick Indians are said to have been gathered together from dispersed and wandering life, into a civil society by the Rev. John Elliot, about 1650; their town was laid out the next year, and their settlement was recognized as a district, as early as 1652. Natick was incorporated as an English District, in 1762, and incorporated as a town in 1781. [See Bigelow's Hist. of Natick, p. 21.]

boundary a line beginning at Fresh Pond, and running straight W. N. W. into the country indefinitely, that is, until the western boundary of Watertown should be determined. These lines continued (the N. and W. boundaries of Watertown) would meet within the present limits of Concord, near Walden Pond, including most of that Pond, half of Sandy Pond, and much the largest part of Lincoln. About six months after the northern or northeastern boundary of Watertown was thus reported and determined, but before it had been surveyed and marked, Concord was granted by the General Court, and their "six myles of land square" was so located as to overlap the land already granted to Watertown. As the land was first surveyed and settled by Concord people, they were allowed to retain it, notwithstanding the prior title of Watertown.

§ 34. It has just been stated that the General Court assigned the western limits of Watertown in March, 1636. It does not appear from the Court records, at what time the line was first surveyed; but in May, 1651, commissioners (John Sherman, in behalf of Watertown, and Walter Haynes, Edmund Rice, Edmund Goodenow, Thomas Noyes, John Grout, John Ruddocke, and Hugh Griffin, in behalf of Sudbury), being authorized to settle the division line between Watertown and Sudbury, did "consent and conclude that the line which was formerly by Mr. John Oliver drawn in that plan, and the same marks revised about three years since, in the presence of some of each of the towns aforesaid, commonly called *the old line* betwixt Watertown and Sudbury—shall forever stand and be accounted the true partition line." This line began at the south point of Concord, and was directly continuous with its southeast boundary, running ninety-six rods S. 30° 15′ W., "to an angle betwixt two hills;" thence "south about half a point westerly" [S. 2° 20′ W.], until it came within eighty rods of Nonesuch Pond, where "Sudbury bounds ended." By consulting the map, it will be seen that by this survey a small triangular piece of the land, originally granted to Watertown, was annexed to Sudbury.

§ 35. Two early grants of land were made to Watertown by the General Court, the second of which, was in compensation for land taken off by Concord. It is not improbable that the first grant was made with the same intention, and that the second was made because the first grant failed. On this point we are left to conjecture, and to inference not entirely clear. In November, 1637, by the Court, "Watertown is granted one thousand five hundred acres of meadow, if it be there convenient, at the new plantation [Sudbury], upon the river Concord is upon." The reason for this grant is not given in the record, but the date and the location of it render it probable that it was in compensation for the land taken off by Concord. Sudbury was soon afterwards incorporated, and this conditional grant to Watertown being within its limits, it would not be "convenient," to allow Watertown to have it. It is to be observed that Sudbury was a Watertown settlement and granted to Watertown petitioners, and this large grant might be deemed to supersede, and more than make good the lesser grant. But it is probable that it was not so viewed, and that the second grant was made in lieu of the first. We find in the town records, no mention of this first grant of one thousand five hundred acres, until after the lapse of more than seventy-five years, when the town may have lost sight of the relation between this first and a subsequent grant. A committee was appointed to search the Colonial Records, wherein were found mentioned two grants of land to Watertown, neither of which had been made good by location and survey; and on January 14th, 1722–3, the town "chose Col. [Jonas] Bond, Nathaniel Bright, and William Shattuck, to address the General Court, to obtain two thousand acres of upland, and one thousand five hundred acres of meadow, formerly granted to Watertown and not yet taken up, and to see whether it should be divided between Watertown and Weston."

§ 36. This is, we think, the only reference in the records to those one thousand five hundred acres of meadow, subsequent to the following second grant. In May, 1651, at the same time that the boundary between Watertown and Sudbury was

finally settled, the General Court ordered, "that Watertown shall have two thousand acres of land laid out near Assabet River, adjoining to the bounds of Sudbury, *in respect of such land as was wanting to them,* which was granted to them *formerly by this Court to be the bounds of their town,* and that Capt. Willard and Lieut. Goodenow are appointed to see this done and performed, and to make return thereof to this Court at their next session, provided it be not prejudicial to any former grants." This committee did not perform this service, probably on account of the terms of the proviso. The reason for this grant is more distinctly shown in the town records. At a town meeting, held March 12th, 1660–1, "Capt. Mason, Lieut. Beers, and Serj. Wincoll were appointed to find out where to have laid out the two thousand acres *granted by the General Court in recompense of some land taken off by Concord.*" The "bounds of the town," referred to in the preceding order of the Court, was undoubtedly the line before referred to, beginning at Fresh Pond and running W. N. W. straight into the country. Committees were appointed by the town very numerous times, in order to obtain of the Court the location and survey of this grant, but without success, until after the lapse of more than one hundred years. After this great delay, exceeding in duration unending chancery suits, the grant was located "at Wachusett Hill," and divided between Watertown, Waltham, and Weston. Waltham and Weston sold their shares in 1756, each for £267.6.8= £2005. O. T. Watertown sold her share of it about the same time.

§ 37. Within the boundaries of Watertown, as determined by the Court in April, 1635, were embraced the present towns of Watertown, Waltham, Weston, the largest part of Lincoln, and that part of Cambridge lying east of Mount Auburn Cemetery, between Fresh Pond and Charles River. Watertown is now one of the smallest townships in the State, and it has been reduced to its present dimensions by repeated excisions. The earliest was in 1631, already mentioned, when a strip was cut off from the whole northern border, in order to make up the township of Newtown (Cambridge). The next was in 1634, when thirty acres of meadow, on the south side of Charles River, was offered and relinquished to Newtown, in order, with the additional offer of Boston, to induce Mr. Hooker and his congregation to relinquish their purpose to remove to Connecticut. The third excision was in 1635, when Concord was granted, and trenched so far upon the land previously allowed to Watertown, that the Court granted Watertown 2000 acres of land as a compensation for the loss. The fourth excision took place in 1712, when about one-half of the land was taken off and incorporated, January 1, 1712–13, as the town of Weston. This had been commonly designated as Watertown Farms; afterwards, for a few years before the incorporation, as the Farmers' Precinct; sometimes as the third Military Precinct, or the precinct of Lieutenant Jones's company; sometimes as the Western-most Precinct, in which case Waltham was called the Middle Precinct.

§ 38. The earliest mention in the records of a boundary between the Farms and the rest of Watertown, is Mar. 13, 1682–3, when it was voted that "those that dwell on west of Stony Brook be freed from school tax in 1683." October 2, 1694, it was voted that "our neighbors, the farmers, being upon endeavors to have a meeting-house among themselves, the town consents that they may come as far as Beaver Brook, upon the country road leading to Sudbury, and so to run north and south upon a line, to the end there may be peace and settlement among us." This line was so far east as to set off to the Farms more than three-fourths of the present territory of Waltham, and about three-fourths of the land of the whole town. We find no subsequent mention of such a boundary, and it was so different from the obvious eastern boundary of Watertown Farms, and from the one afterwards adopted, that it might be suspected that there was an error in the record, and instead of Beaver Brook, it should be Stony Brook. But that vote was passed in the early stage of a very earnest controversy about the removal of the meeting-house from the eastern to a more central part of the town, and if the record is correct, it was probably passed by an accidental majority, who hoped, and intended thereby, to put to rest the project of a change of the location of the meeting-house.

§ 39. At a town meeting, held January 6, 1701–2, it was voted "that the bounds of the Farmers' Precinct for the ministry is from Charles River along the brook called Stony Brook, that cometh out of a pond called Beaver Pond, said Precinct being on the westerly side of said brook." This vote seems to be only an iteration or sanction of an order of the General Court [Records vii. p. 49], passed July 20, 1699, respecting the boundary line between the "Farmes" and Watertown. "It is Resolved and Ordered that the Bounds of s^{d} Precinct shall extend from Charles River to Stony Brook Bridge, and from s^{d} Bridge up the Brook Northerly to Robert Harrington's Farm, the Brook to be the boundary, including the said Farm and comprehending all the Farms and Farm lands to the lines of Cambridge and Concord, and from thence [the Brook] all Watertown lands to their utmost Southward and Westward bounds." On the 7th of May, 1708, the town appointed a committee (Joseph Sherman, Lieutenant Jonathan Smith, and Joseph Peirce, Sen.) "to run a line between the town and the Farmers' Precinct, referring to the ministry." This was done on the 28th of May, and the line (minutely described in the records) began at Charles River, followed up Stony Brook to Beaver Pond, "and from said pond to a black pine, at the bounds where Cambridge and Watertown and Concord meet; said Farmers' Precinct being on the west side of said brook."

§ 40. The petition of the Farmers' Precinct for incorporation was presented by Captain Francis Fulham, Lieutenant Josiah Jones, and Mr. Daniel Estabrook, and at a town meeting, December 2, 1712, upon the hearing of said petition, the town "did by a free vote manifest their willingness that the said Farmers should be a township by themselves, according to their former bounds," with proviso and conditions, viz., 1. That the Farmers continue to pay a due share of the expense of maintaining the Great Bridge over Charles River; 2. That they pay their full and due share of the debts now due by the town; 3. That they do not in any way infringe the rights of proprietors having land, but not residing among the Farmers.

§ 41. The present boundaries of Weston, on the north and east, do not correspond with those described, when it was set off as a precinct. Beaver Pond, there mentioned, is in Lincoln, and the pine, where the bounds of Cambridge (Lex.), Watertown, and Concord meet, was not far north of the centre of Lincoln, which was incorporated as a precinct, April 24, 1746, and as a town, April 19, 1754, and which was made up of land taken from the northern part of Weston, the southern part of Concord, and the western part of Lexington. Nor does Stony Brook continue to be the entire boundary between Weston and Waltham. This line of boundary, after following up Stony Brook about a mile and a half, leaves it at nearly a right angle, and runs N. 30° E. 344 rods; then N. 60° W. 124 rods; then N. 38° W. 136 rods; then N. 60° W. 76 rods, where it meets the corners of Weston, Waltham, and Lincoln. From this point the boundary between Weston and Lincoln runs, with many angles, nearly due west, until it reaches the boundary line of Wayland (originally Sudbury).

§ 42. Weston extends considerably farther south than either Watertown or Waltham, and on its east and southeast border, for 840 rods, it is separated from Newton by Charles River. The southern boundary is a line beginning at Charles River, and running W. 13° S. 993 rods, separating it from Needham, until it reaches Natick. Its western boundary is a line beginning at that corner of Needham, running N. 2° 20′ E. 377 rods, separating it from Natick; then continued in the same direction 1360 rods; then N. 30° 15′ E. 52 rods, separating it from Wayland, and there reaches the corner of Lincoln.

§ 43. The next excision from Watertown took place, April 19, 1738, when Waltham was incorporated, taking off about three-fifths of her already much diminished territory. Before the incorporation of Weston, Waltham was sometimes called the Middle Precinct, or the precinct of Captain Garfield's company; afterwards the West Precinct of Watertown. When incorporated, Waltham was bounded on the south by Charles River; on the west by Weston, boundary already described; northwest by

Lincoln; north or northeast, by that line already described, beginning at Fresh Pond, and running straight west-northwest to Concord line, and separating Waltham from West Cambridge and Lexington; east by a line beginning at Charles River, and running north 48° east, until it reaches West Cambridge, and separating it from Watertown. As early as 1754, the farm of Matthew Bridge, afterwards of his son Nathaniel, in the extreme western angle of Cambridge (now W. Cambridge), was annexed to Waltham. In 1849, Waltham received an accession of between 600 and 700 acres of land on the south side of Charles River, by the annexation of a part of Newton. Nearly the whole of this tract belonged to the ancient Fuller Farm, and included about two-thirds of it. A small portion of this addition, at the southwest, belonged to the ancient Williams Farm.

§ 44. About sixteen years after the incorporation of Waltham, Watertown suffered another excision from her eastern border. The present boundary between Watertown and Cambridge (between Charles River and Fresh Pond) is not the original one, mentioned in the report of the committee, previously inserted. [See Section 31.] In April, 1754, a strip of land, about half a mile wide, was taken from the east border of Watertown and annexed to Cambridge, as appears by the following transaction of the General Court. [Records, vol. xx. p. 228–9]:

In the House of Representatives was read and accepted the following "Report on Cambridge Inhabitants' Petition, referring to Watertown, viz.: The Committee on the petition of the First Parish in Cambridge, praying that a number of the inhabitants of the town of Watertown, with their estates, be annexed to them. Having viewed the situation, heard the parties, and finding it most convenient for said inhabitants to attend the public worship of God in the said Parish, as they usually have done for many years past, and it being their desire to be set off to the town of Cambridge, as well as to the First Parish aforesaid: Report that all the inhabitants and lands within the following bounds be annexed to the Town and First Parish aforesaid, to do duty and receive privilege in the same: The dividing line between the said Cambridge and Watertown to begin at Charles River, and from thence to run in the line between the lands of Simon Coolidge, Moses Stone, Christopher Grant, and the Thatchers [on the one side], and the lands of Colonel Brinley and Ebenezer Wyeth to the Fresh Pond, so called [on the other]: All which is submitted per Joseph Pynchon per order." Read and concurred in by the Council, and consented to by the Governor, April 19, 1754. Within the strip of land thus annexed to Cambridge, Watertown still holds a wharf or landing on Charles River.

§ 45. This boundary line may be seen on the maps, beginning at the most southern point of Fresh Pond, running nearly south to Mount Auburn Street, then east along that street; then through the northeast corner of Mount Auburn Cemetery, and thence nearly south to the river. The original eastern boundary line has not been accurately ascertained; but it probably corresponded nearly with the present Vassal Lane and Sparks Street, beginning at the southeast side of the east bay of Fresh Pond, and running to the most northern point of the bend in the river. By consulting a map, it will be seen that until 1754, much the largest part of Fresh Pond was within the limits of Watertown, and since that time less than one-half of it.

§ 46. The small portion of Watertown at present lying on the south side of the river, has not the exact dimensions assigned to it in 1635, although about the same quantity of land. March 1, 1704–5, a committee (Jonas Bond, Esq., Captain B. Garfield, and Joseph Sherman) was appointed "to find out the line between Watertown and Newton, on the south side of Charles River." The committee reported, November 16, 1705, minutely describing the line, as may be seen in the town records, and which is nearly the same as that delineated in the recent map of Watertown. The line began at high-water mark on Charles River, at the northeast corner of farm, formerly Mr. Mayhew's, and ran straight southwest 2° west, 41¾ rods; then a straight line west-northwest 5° north, 216 rods; then a straight line northeast by north, 80 rods, down to the river. [On the recent map this northwest boundary is

93½ rods.] It was signed by the above committee on the part of Watertown, and by John Spring, Edward Jackson, and Ebenezer Stone, on the part of Newton.

§ 47. We have not discovered any estimate of the number of acres—of the total area of Watertown, as originally granted; but from a comparison of the known area of a large part of it with the whole of it, as seen on the map, it may be supposed to have been about 29,000 acres. The present areas of Watertown, Waltham, and Weston are as follows:—

AREA OF WATERTOWN SINCE 1754.

	Acres.	Acres.
Land, including roads,		$3697\frac{1}{10}$
Water; half of Charles River, 395 chains, by 2 chains wide,	75	
Part of Fresh Pond,	$58\frac{5}{10}$	
Smelt Brook and Mill Pond,	3	
		$136\frac{5}{10}$
Total area,		$3833\frac{6}{10}$ acres.

AREA OF WALTHAM, EXCLUSIVE OF THE 600 ACRES TAKEN FROM NEWTON AND ANNEXED TO WALTHAM IN 1849.

	Acres.	Acres.
In tillage,	996	
English and upland mowing,	1830	
Meadow,	464	
Pasturage,	2664	
Woodland,	2039	
		7993
Roads,		246
Water,		500
		8739
Land owned by the town,		152
Total area,		8891 acres.

AREA OF WESTON, SINCE THE INCORPORATION OF LINCOLN, INCLUDING 193 ACRES IN ROADS AND PONDS, . . . 10,732 acres.

Total area of the three towns (formerly precincts), $23,456\frac{6}{10}$ acres.

[See Sections 37–46.]

EARLY RECORDS.

§ † 46. There is no record extant of any municipal transactions of Watertown, of earlier date than 1634, four years after its first settlement. The record in the first volume commences with what is marked page 2; and it has been supposed that some part, at least one page, of the town records, has been lost. There is, however, good reason to conclude that only a title page is lost; that with the beginning of this volume of records, there was a commencement of a new order in municipal affairs. It was immediately after the occurrence of an important change in the government of the colony; when a house of Deputies or Representatives became a constituent part of it. As the people, from this date, began to be represented in the government of the colony, so "the ordering of the civil affairs of the town" began to be intrusted to a body of freemen, chosen annually for that purpose. Then originated that peculiarly New England municipal body, a board of select men. Previously to this date, the civil and ecclesiastical affairs of the town were commingled together, without any distinct line between them. No one had a right to

vote, unless he were a freeman; none could be admitted a freeman unless he were a church member, and the church was Congregational, wherein its affairs were managed by the votes of the members. The church officers seem to have taken the lead both in civil and ecclesiastical affairs, and it is probable that, previously to 1634, the records were kept accordingly. Whatever those records were, they are lost.

§ †47. As an illustration of the preceding view, the following transaction is adduced. On the 3d of February, 1631–2, the Court ordered that £60 be levied out of the several plantations, "towards the making of a palisado about the Newtown." A warrant was sent to Watertown, for £8, which was its proportion of that levy. Hereupon "the pastor [Mr. Phillips] and elder [Mr. Richard Browne], &c., assembled the people and delivered their opinions, that is was not safe to pay moneys after that sort, for fear of bringing themselves and their posterity into bondage." For this they were summoned before the Governor and Assistants, on the 17th of the same month, and there was "much debate;" but, being the weaker party, they or some of them, were compelled to make a retraction, and submission. [Winthrop, I. p. 70.] It is not improbable that the resistance of Mr. Browne, occasioned the magistrates to be so determined on his dismission from the Eldership. Although the Governor says they *freely confessed their error*, the entire correctness of this statement may well be doubted. This doubt arises from the known character and sentiments of Mr. Phillips, Mr. Browne, and others of Watertown; from the "much debate," in which they defended their views of taxation without representation, and from the important results that soon succeeded. Such a confession and submission, in *such* a case, would be unlike Richard Browne, John Oldham, and John Masters.

§ 48. This transaction shows that the people were called together by the church officers; that the minister, elder, and "divers of Watertown," were summoned to answer to the magistrates for their attempted resistance; and that there is no reference to any civil or municipal organization, or authority, as would undoubtedly have been done not long afterwards.

§ 49. But this transaction deserves a conspicuous notice for a more important reason than merely for elucidating the municipal economy of a town; for there is nothing of which Watertown has so good a right to be proud. At the conclusion of an elaborate note [Winthrop, I. pp. 70, 71], Mr. Savage says, "to the agitation of this subject [by Watertown people], we may refer the origin of that committee of two from each town to advise with the Court about raising public moneys, 'so that what they shall agree upon shall bind all,' and this led to the representative body, having the full power of all the freemen, except that of elections." It was on the 9th of May, less than three months after the debate with the Watertown people, at the very next meeting of the General Court, that these Committees were appointed for the several towns; and it is also to be noticed, in the record of these committees, that the names of Mr. John Oldham and John Masters, of Watertown, are the first on the list. These circumstances should be remembered, when reading Winthrop's Journal, in the place referred to.

§ 50. The first paragraph in the town records has become very obscure by age and much handling, and some of the words are obliterated. But the volume has recently been copied by a competent person, and it is very probable that he has succeeded in restoring that paragraph to its original reading. As these records contain so much information, in so condensed a form, respecting the men and the transactions of those early times, and present it more satisfactorily than we could do by any digest or analysis, those ancient records—all that are of an earlier date than November, 1647, except the lists of possessions—are here inserted *verbatim et literatim*. They appear to be not a full journal of transactions, and are little more than a record of ordinances enacted.

ORIGINAL RECORDS.

§ 51. "Agreed, by the consent of the Freemen, that there shall be three persons chosen for the ordering of the civill affaires; one of them to serve as Town Clerk, and shall keep the records and acts of the Town; the three chosen are William Jennison, Brian Pembleton, John Eddie.

1634. Agreed, that the charge of the Meeting House shall be gathered by a Rate iustly levied upon every man proportionally unto his Estate.

—ember 23. Agreed, by the Consent of the freemen, that Robert Seely and Abram Browne, shall measure and lay out all the Lotts that are granted.

Agreed, that no man shall fell or cutt down any timber or trees upon the Common, without the consent of Robert Seely and Abram Browne, and otherwise to pay to the Towne for every tree 5s.

1634–5, January 3. Agreed, that no foreigner [illegible (?) coming out] of England, or some other plantation, shall have liberty to sett downe amongst us, unless he first have the consent of the freemen of the Towne.

Agreed, by the freemen, that whosoever hath a Lott in a General Inclosure, shall fence it with the rest according to proportion, and if he shall refuse, the Lott shall returne to the Towne again.

Agreed, that there shall be foure rods in breadth on each side of the River, and in length as far as need shall require laied to the use of the Ware, so as it may not be preiudicial to the water mill. Also one Hundred and fifty Acres of Ground granted to the Ware upon the other side of the River, to be laied out in a convenient place.

Agreed, that there shall be laied out to the use of the Water Mill twenty Acres of ground neare to the Mill, & foure Rod in breadth on either side the Water, and in length as farre as need shall require, so it be not prediudiciall to the Ware.

Agreed, that the [? Town] Clerke shall have six [pense] for every Lott of land that he shall In [roll] . . . . . in the towne [. . . illegible]. [This was probably on 25 July, 1636, when it was ordered that the Great Dividends should be laid out to the 120 "Townsmen then inhabiting."]

July 30. Agreed, by the consent of the freemen that two Hundred Acres of upland nere to the Mill shall be reserved as most convenient to make a Towneship.

Aug. 22. Agreed, that whosoever being an inhabitant in the Towne shall receive any person or family upon their propriety that may prove chargeable to the Towne, shall maintaine the said persons at their owne charges, or to save the Towne harmless.

Agreed, that (whereas there is a dayly abuse of felling Timber upon the Common) whosoever shall offend in felling any Trees without leave, shall pay for every Tree cutt down without order, 20s. to the vse of the Towne.

— 7th. Agreed, that all generall Levies henceforward, shall be raised upon what men injoy in Lands, & also upon whatsoever men inioy in an Increasing Estate.

Agreed, that the charges of the new meeting house being a Rate of 80lbs. shalbe levied as other generall levies for the Country.

Agreed, that there shalbe sufficient fences Kept in Winter as well as in Summer, in all generall inclosures where English Grain is sowen, for the preservation thereof, and whosoever is faulty after 3 dayes warning, shall pay 10s. to the use of the Towne.

— 14. Agreed, that Daniel Patrick, Brian Pembleton, Richard Barnard [Browne], Ephraim Child, Abram Browne, Charles Chaddack, and John Reynolds, shall devise to every man his propriety of Meadow & upland that is plowable, and the rest to lie common.

Agreed, that John Warrin and Abram Browne shall lay out all the Highwaies, & to see that they be sufficiently repaired.

— 30. Agreed, by the consent of the freemen, that these 11 freemen shall order all the Civill affaires of the Towne for this yeare following, and divide the Lands: Richard Browne, Abram Browne, William Jennison, Edmund Sherman, Brian Pembleton, Ephraim Child, John Loberan, John Warrin, John Batchelor, Charles Chaddock, John Eddie.

Agreed, by the consent of the freemen (in consideration there be too many inhabitants in the Towne, & the Towne thereby in danger to be ruinated), that no forrainer comming into the Towne, or any family arising among ourselves, shall have any benefit either of Commonage or Land undivided, but what they shall purchase, Except that they buy a man's right wholly in the Towne.

— 14. Agreed, that Abram Browne shall lay out the Lotts granted by the freemen, deputed to order the Towne affares, and Robert Seely surcease to doe any more business for the Towne.

1636, 8 br. 10. Agreed, by the consent of the —— [illegible] these 11 freemen shall

dispose of all the civill affaires of the Towne for one whole yeare: Thomas Maihew, Robert Feke, Edward How, William Jennison, John Loberan, Simon Eire, John Sherman, Brian Pembleton, Simon Stone, John Eddie, Abram Browne.

— 9. Ordered that there shalbe an Highway left sufficient at the hither end all the great dividents or Lotts.

Ordered, that if any trespass be done by great Cattle, the fence shalbe Viewed, and if the fault be in the fence, as two freemen shall iudge, then the owner thereof to pay the damage, but otherwise the owners of the Cattle are to pay as they shall judge it.

Ordered, that if any oxen or steeres be found from under command to goe amongst the Cowes from the time that they goe out to grass till the time they are housed, it shall be lawful for any man to drive them to pound, & the owner for Every Oxe or Steere shall pay for every time 5s. to the towne.

1637–8. Agreed, at a generall Towne Meeting, that all charges arising for the Countries Service, or for the Towne Service, shalbe levied both of freemen and forrainers.

Ordered, that whosoever shall take any wood of the 40 Acres of ground granted to the Meeting House without leave, shall pay for every cart load 10s., and for every man's burthen 1s.

— 29. Ordered, that there shalbe 8 dayes appointed for every yeare, for the repairing of the Highwaies, and every man that is a Souldier or Watchman to come at his appointed time with a wheelbarrow, mattock, spade, or shovle, & for default here of, to pay for every day 5s. to the towne, and a cart for every day to pay 19s.

Dec. 30. These 11 freemen to order the civill affaires of y^e^ towne for the yeare to come: Thomas Mayhew, Daniel Pattrick, John Whitney, Edmund James, John Firmin, John Stowers, Abram Browne, Edward Lewis, Edward Garfield, Ephraim Child, Simon Eire.

Ordered, y^t^ about every common field there shalbe a sufficient fence made up against the 1st of Aprill next, by every person having ground in the said field proportionally upon every Acre, and for a default here of, he shall pay 4s. for every rod unfenced within 6 daies after to the Towne.

Ordered, that there shalbe an highway betweene Ephraim Childs and Thomas Rogers ground, lying in Dorchester field, leading to y^e^ flats, and all the wast ground except John Bernard's two Acres to remaine common to y^e^ use of the Towne.

[1637–8], January 29. Ordered, that if any goats be found abroad without a Keeper, after the 10 of March next, it shalbe lawful for any man to drive them to Pound, & for every goat the owner shall pay to y^e^ said party 6d., and if they do any harme in any man's ground, he shall pay to the party damnified as 2 freemen shall iudge.

February 16, 1637. Ordered, by the body of freemen of Watertowne, that the 11 men deputed this present year to order y^e^ Towne's civill affaires, shall have power to divide all the Towne land undivided.

Ordered, that there be no Land granted to any person butting upon another man's land before he have notice of it, that he sustaine no damage by it.

Feb. 26, 1637. Ordered, that there shalbe two Rod of . . . land lying next to every man's particular meddow round about it, where it is not preidicial to the highwaies or former grants.

March 26, 1638. Ordered, y^t^ all y^e^ Lotts of ffreemen & forrainers shalbe measured and bounded by Abram Browne, & they to bring in a note of every particular Lott to be inrolled in y^e^ Towne booke.

Ap. 9, 1638. Ordered by y^e^ body of y^e^ ffreemen deputed this present yeare to order the Civill affairs of y^e^ Towne shall have power to give out y^e^ land upon the Towne Plott to several Persons according to their discretions.

Ap. 23, 1638. Ordered, that those ffreemen of the Congregation shall build and dwell upon their Lotts at y^e^ Towne Plott, and not to alienate them by selling or Exchanging them to any forrainer, but to ffreemen of the congregation, it being our real intent to sitt down there close togither, and, therefore; these Lotts were granted to those ffreemen y^t^ inhabited most remote from y^e^ meeting-house, and dwell most scattered.

[A note in darker ink, on the original record as follows]: For want of a Penalty set, this order of no force.

Ordered, that in measuring out the remote meddows, every man shall take his choice according to his Lott. Abram Browne, and Thomas Bartlet, are to measure them according to their best judgments, or some others (if they fail), by y^e^ Townes appointment.

May 23, 1638. Ordered, y^t^ all the land not granted, called Pequusset Common, bounded w^th^ the great dividents on the West, w^th^ Cambridge line on the North, w^th^ y^e^ small Lotts on the East and South, shall remaine for a Common, for the feed of Cattle, to the use of y^e^ Townesmen forever, and not to be alienated without y^e^ consent of every Townesman.

[Note in darker ink]: This order repealed at a public Towne meeting.

July 17, 1638. Ordered, y^t^ all those *ffreemen* y^t^ have no Lotts at y^e^ Towneship, shall have 12 Acre Lotts beyond Bever Plaine, and all *other townesmen* shall have 6 Acre Lotts in y^e^ said Plain.

Ordered, that all the Land lying beyond the Plowland, and the lots granted in liew of y^e^ Towneship, having y^e^ great dividents on the one side, Charles River and Dedham bounds on the other side, and the ffarme lands at the further end of it, shalbe for a Common for Cattle to the use of the ffreemen of the Towne, and their heires forever, & not to be alienated without the Consent of every ffreeman and their heirs forever. [The following note in darker ink]: This granted since to the ffarmes by the ffreemen.

October 14, 1638. Ordered, that the ffarmes granted shall begin at the nearest meadow to Dedham line, beyond the line that runneth at the end of y^e^ great dividents parralell to the line at the end of the Towne bounds, and so to go on successively from Dedham Bounds in order as they are given out, as they w^ch^ are deputed to lay them out shall see good & appoint the proportion of meddow, being twenty Acres to One Hundred & fifty Acres of upland.

Ordered, y^t^ Daniel Pattrick, Abram Browne, John Stowers, Edmund Lewis, and Simon Eire, or the maior part of them, shall lay out these ffarmes as they are ordered.

Ordered, y^t^ in laying out the Plowland, Abram Browne shall have power to include any Swamp, Rock, or Pond in any particular Lott, as he shall think meet, not counting it into y^e^ number of Acres.

December 10, 1638. These 11 ffreemen chosen to order the Civill affaires of y^e^ Towne for this yeare following: Thomas Mayhew, Edward How, William Jennison, Abram Browne, Robert ffeke, John Coolidge, Thomas Bartlet, Hugh Mason, Richard Browne, Thomas Hastings, Simon Eire.

Ordered, y^t^ the Highway to y^e^ little Plaine beyond the Mill, shalbe laid out as Edward How, William Jennison, & Richard Browne have appointed it.

Ordered, y^t^ the Highway leading to Concord shalbe 6 rod broad.

Ordered, y^t^ whosoever shall kill a wolfe in the Towne, shall have for y^e^ same 5s.

March 30, 1639. Ordered, y^t^ wh^n^ any meddowes or uplands shalbe laid out & measured by the Surveior, y^t^ warning shalbe given to y^e^ parties y^t^ have propriety there, & if they faile in comming at y^e^ appointed time it shalbe lawfull for the surveior and two of them to Lott & lay them out.

Ordered, y^t^ two ffaires at Watertowne, y^e^ one upon the first ffriday of y^e^ 4 month, y^e^ other upon the first ffriday of the 7 month, shalbe kept upon the Trayning place.

November 27, 1639. Ordered, y^t^ whossoever shall dead any Trees vpon y^e^ Commons or Highwaies within the bound of y^e^ Towne, shall pay for every tree so killed 19s to y^e^ vse of y^e^ Towne.

Ordered, y^t^ if the Land in View for ffarmes shall not suffice to accomodate the rest of the Townesmen that are behind, that then they shall have their ffarmes out of the ffreemens Common upon the same Condition that the rest have theirs.

Ordered, that the Highwayes appointed by the Towne to be laid out by Abram Browne, from that Highway w^ch^ leades from Dorchester field to the flatts, and so thorough the River, shall remaine to the use of the Towne forever.

Ordered, that the Highway appointed by the Towne, & laid out by Abram Browne, from that Highway that leades from Robert Jennison, downe to the River, betwixt the lands of John Bernard & Jeremiah Norcrosse, with a parcell of Land adjoining to the River about half an acre needfull for the Landing of Goods, shall remaine to the use of the towne forever.

D. 6. m 10, 1639. These 12 ffreemen chosen for this yeare to order all the Civill affaires of y^e^ Towne. Thomas Mayhew, William Jennison, Richard Browne, Robert ffeke, Nicholas Busby, David ffiske, Abram Browne, John Coolige, John Warrin, Thomas Hastings, Henry Bright, Simon Eire.

D. 31 m 10. Ordered, y^t^ if any of y^e^ ffreemen be absent from any publick Towne meeting at the time appointed, sufficient warning being formerly given, he shall forfett for every time to y^e^ Towne 2s. 6d.

Ordered, by y^e^ ffreemen y^t^ the men deputed to order the Civill affaires shall not make any order without the consent of 7 of those ffreemen chosen.

D. 28, m 11. Ordered, y^t^ if any of y^e^ ffreemen deputed to order the Civil affaires of y^e^ Towne, shall absent himself from the Place of Meeting past 9 of the Clock in the forenoone, he shall forfett to them for every time 2s. 6d.

Ordered, that when any Rate is to be made, there shall be sufficient Notice given to all the Townes men before to come to the place appointed.

D. 25, m 12. Ordered, y^t^ the meeting House is appointed for a watch house to the use of the Towne.

Ordered, y^t^ Thomas ffilbrick shall set up an house at the Water side, provided it be for an house to receive streay Goods, according to y^e^ order of Court.

D. 24, m 1. 1640. Ordered, that there shall be a cartway through William Hammond's Lott, and Edmund James his Meddow, & so through the Lotts of John Warrin & Isaac Sterne, to fetch hay from Rock Meadow and the remote meddowes.

D. 21, m. 2. Ordered, y^t^ if any person shall suffer his dog to come to the Meeting upon the Lords day, he shall forfett for every time 1s.

D. 3, m. 9. Ordered, that there shall be sufficient ffences kept & maintained all the yeare in all generall inclosures, and whosoever is defective (except it be by common consent), having one dayes warning, he shall forfett 10s. Also, whosoever shall wilfully brake down any fence shall forfett to him whom the fence belongs 20s.

D. 15, m. 10. Ordered, that all Hogs shall be Ringed All the yeare long, & if that any Hogs unringed & not sufficiently yoked shall doe any Dammage, the owner shall pay to the Person Damnified 5s., besides the Dammage, as two men shall iudge.

Ordered, y^t^ John Shearman shall execute the Towne orders, & for every execution he shall have of y^e^ Person offending 1s.

Ordered, there shalbe no more ffarmes laid out vntill the next Towne meeting.

D. 29, m. 10. Ordered, that all those inhabitants y^t^ have beene by common consent or vote taken in amongst vs, or have had dividents granted to them, shall be accepted as Townesmen, and no others.

Ordered, that there shall be no more trees granted as yet to any upon the Common.

These 12 ffreemen chosen to order the Towne Affaires for this year. Edward How, Thomas Maihew, William Jennison, Charles Chaddwick, Thomas Hastings, John Coolige, Hugh Mason, Simon Eire, Abram Browne, Simon Stone, Ephraim Child, Henry Bright.

D. 23, m. 12. Ordered that the hither Plain, being subdivided into several Lotts for Plowground, shall be made a common field, and therefore every person that hath a Lott there shall, according to his proportion of Acres, make a sufficient fence (as specified in a former order) by the 10 of May next, and vpon that condition, Abram Browne, surveior for the Towne, shall measure out the Land unto them, otherwise the Land is to returne to the Towne againe, according to the former order made anno 1635, ffeb^y^ 21. Nevertheles it shall be lawfull for any person to fence in particular his own Lott at his pleasure. This order shall likewise stand in force for the further Plain, and when Abram Browne shall measure out the ground unto them, they shall sett to there hands to that purpose, otherwise the Land is to be reserved for the Towne's use.

D. 23, m. 1, 1641. Ordered that all the dry cattle shall be herded and kept abroad beyond Stony Brooke, and onely Bulls to be herded with the Milch Cattle (excepting such as are kept in inclosures), from the first of y^e^ 3 m. to the last of y^e^ 7 moneth, vpon forfett of 5s. for every Beast to y^e^ Towne, and that no steers or sags [? stags] of three yeares old shalbe herded with the dry Cattle.

D. 18, m. 3. Ordered, that Abram Browne shall have 4d. upon the Acre for Surveying, Plotting, and Staking the several Lotts upon the two Plaines and the remote meddows, when he hath laid them out.

D. 13, m. 4. Ordered, that if any one of the 9 men shall warn in any person to the Towne meeting, and that he refuseth to Come after lawfull warning, he shall forfett to the Towne 5s.

13, m. 5. Ordered, y^t^ no Person shall dig a Pitt in the highway or Common without leave from the Townesmen, and if any shall offend, he shall forfett to the Towne 10s. And likewise if any person that formerly hath digged a Pitt and doth not fill it up after warning, shall forfett 10s.

D. 21, m. 7. Ordered, that George Munnings is appointed to looke to the meeting-house, and to be free from Rates.

D. 29, m. 9. These 12 ffreemen chosen for this yeare to order the Towne affaires: Edward How, William Jennison, Richard Browne, Ephraim Child, Thomas Hastings, John Coolige, Hugh Mason, John Shearman, Charles Chadwick, Simon Stone, Abram Browne, Simon Eire.

Ordered, that when any rate is made for the Towne or Country, that it shalbe specified wherefore it is made and what the sum is. Also it shall be recorded in the Towne booke, and he that is appointed to gather it, shall give vp his account to the Towne.

D. 4, m. 11 [1641–2]. Ordered, that Simon Eire shall write a Transcript of the Lands in a booke and give it to the Court.

D. 1, m. 12. Ordered, that all the Land not lotted or granted out, lying next to the great Pond, shall be reserved as Common to the vse of the Towne forever.

D. 10, m. 3, 1642. Ordered, that an highway being laied out from the Pine Swamp nigh to William Eaton's Lott, and so leading thorough the Lotts to William Paine's Lott, being two Rod wide, shalbe for the vse of the Towne forever.

Ordered, that an highway being laied out from Justinian Holden's Lott to George Parkhurst's house, six Rod wide, and from thence to Richard Beers his lot, two rods wide, shalbe for the use of the Towne forever.

Ordered, y^t^ six Acres of the Common, called Pequusset, shalbe laid out for the present necessity of John Kettle, and that Thomas Hastings shall have ten pounds for the setting

vp an House, & to be paid in by the first of the 11 moneth next, and y^t^ John Kettle shall dwell in it so long as the Towne thinks meet.

D. 7, m. 4. Ordered, that if any horse or mare shalbe taken in any inclosure, the fence being sufficient for great Cattle, then the owner shall pay to the person damnified, 2s. 6d., besides the dammage, as two men shall judge.

D. 5, m. 5. Ordered, that Hugh Mason, Thomas Hastings, & John Shearman are appointed to set vp a sufficient [? fence] about the Burying Place, with a five-foot pale and 2 railes, well nailed, by y^e^ 15 of y^e^ 2 moneth, and the Towne to pay them for it.

Ordered, that the divisions for ffarmes being Lotted out by tens, shall begin at Concord line, and so reach to the great Dividents, and so to go on successively to Dedham line, the former ffarmes granted and meddowes being excepted.

D. 6, m. 5. Ordered, y^t^ there shalbe a new Invoice taken of mens' Estates, to make the Rates by for this yeare; also y^t^ all Lands granted by the Towne shalbe rated this yeare.

Ordered, y^t^—

	lb.	s.	d.
Land broken vp shall pay y^e^ Acre,	2	10	0
Land inclosed, not broken vp, y^e^ Acre,		10	0
The further Plaine shall pay vpon y^e^ Acre,		5	0
The dividents y^e^ remote meddows & y^e^ hither Plaine,		10	0
The land in liew of y^e^ Towne Plott, y^e^ Acre,		1	0
The ffarmes shall pay upon y^e^ Acre,		0	6
The home meddows shall pay y^e^ Acre,	1	10	0

Ordered, y^t^—

	£	s.	d.
Mares, Steeres, and Cowes are rated,	5	0	0
Heifers, 2 year old, at	3	0	0
Calves, 1 year old, at	1	10	0
Calves under a year, at	1	0	0
Goats, at		10	0
Sheep, at	2	0	0

	lb.	s.	d.
Hogs a year old, at	1	0	0
Pigs 3 months old, at		6	8
Colts, at		17	6
Lambs, at		5	0
Kids, at		2	8

D. 21, m. 9. These 9 ffreemen chosen to order the Towne affaires this yeare: Edward How, Thomas Mayhew, John Shearman, Richard Browne, John Coolige, Ephraim Child, Hugh Mason, David ffiske, Thomas Hastings.

Ordered, y^t^ the Remote meddowes shalbe layed out.

Ordered, y^t^ all Cattle shalbe feed according to their proportion of Land in Common.

Ordered, y^t^ all meddow, great dividents, Plowlands, & the Lands granted in lieu of y^e^ Towneplott, shall be layed out and bounded this yeare, following.

D. 20, m. 10. Ordered, that George Munnings and Hugh Mason [? are appointed] by y^e^ Towne to search and seal leather, according to the order of Court.

Ordered, y^t^ there shall be a rate made of £100 for to discharge these debts, following:—

	£	s.	d.
Impmis To Thomas Hastings for charges to y^e^ Poore, and building y^e^ house for John Kettle,	17	0	0
It. to John Simson,		10	0
It. for fencing y^e^ Burying place,	6	10	0
It. formerly due to y^e^ officers,	30	0	0
It. for y^e^ Capitall Lawes		10	0
It. for y^e^ Court orders, 3m. 1642,		11	3
It. John Knolls, Pastor, for 1 quarter,	10	0	0
It. George Phillips, Pastor, for half yeare, due Jan. 1,	33	6	8

Ordered, y^t^ Thomas Maihew and John Shearman shall make the Rates.

D. 15, m. 3. Ordered, that all Lands y^t^ lie in Common (the ffarmes Excepted) shall be sized according to mens' proportion, for every ten Acres shall feed a cow, ox, or horse, and for every two acres feed a goate or sheepe, and for every calf, 5 Acres.

Ordered, that there be chosen foure men to view the fences in generall fields, and they are to set a fine vpon such as are defective after lawfull warning.

D. 30, m. 3. Ordered, y^t^ Edmund [Edward] How, Ephraim Child, David ffiske, & Thomas Hastings shall view all y^e^ general fences, & to lay fines upon such as are defective. A fence with 4 railes or any fence as good is counted sufficient.

D. 15, m. 6. Ordered, y^t^ John Shearman shall keepe weights and measures according to the order of the Court, for the Towne's vse, and also to take lost goods.

D. 9, m. 8. Ordered, y^t^ there shalbe a Rate made for y^e^ officers' wages this year, and an invoice taken of men's estates.

Ordered, y^t^ y^e^ officers shall have the same maintenance they had the last yeare, and men shall pay their goods according as two men shall Prize them.

Ordered, y^t^ Nicholas Busby and John Shearman shall make the rate, and y^t^ John Shearman shall gather it and give it into y^e^ Deacons, and shall have 40s. for it.

D. 28, m. 9. These 9 ffreemen chosen to the Towne's affaires for this yeare—William Jennison, Hugh Mason, Nicholas Busby, Michael Bairstow, Simon Eire, Thomas Bartlet, Richard Beers, John Shearman, John Bernard.

Ordered, that the 14 lb due before for y^e^ officers' wages shalbe put into this rate for them, and y^t^ the 14 lb due from Mr. Edward [? Edmund] Browne shalbe gott in for y^e^ Towne's vse.

Ordered, that Abram Browne shall have power to warne in all them y^t^ shall fell any trees upon the Towne's Land, and for his paines shall have the 4 part of the fines due to the towne."

§ 52. From this last date, November 28, 1643, to November 9, 1647, a period of four years, the records of the transactions of the town are lost, so that, with the exception of the lists of grants and possessions of land, and the record of births and deaths, the preceding are all that are extant earlier than November, 1647, when the records assume more the form of a journal of the transactions of town meetings, sometimes embracing those of the selectmen.

§ 53. On the 9th of September, 1639, the Court "ordered and decreed that hence forward * * * * there be records kept * * * * * of the date of every marriage, birth, and death, of every person within this jurisdiction." It appears by the colonial records, that this order was very imperfectly complied with, and on June 14th, 1642, they made it the duty of an officer of their own appointment (the clerk of writs) to perform the service, with fees therefor, and fines for neglect to perform it. The following is that order.

§ 54. "It is therefore ordered, that hereafter the clerk of writs in the several towns, shall take especially care to record all births and deaths [marriages were recorded by the magistrates] of persons in their towns; and for every birth or death they so record, they are to have allowed them the sum of 3d. and are to deliver in yearly to the recorder of the Court, belonging to the jurisdiction where they live, a transcript thereof together with so many pence as there are births and deaths recorded, and this under the penalty of 20s. for every neglect; and for the time past it is ordered, they shall do their utmost endeavor to find out in their several towns, who hath been born and who hath died, since the first founding of their towns, and to record the same as aforesaid."

§ 55. In order to insure a full compliance with this order, which "hath been in many places much neglected," the Court passed an order Mar. 7, 1643–4, "that all parents, masters, or servants, executors and administrators, respectively, shall stand charged to bring in to the clerk of writs the name of such, belonging to them or any of them, as shall either be born or die; and that the new married man shall stand likewise bound to bring in a certificate of his marriage, under the hand of the magistrate, which married him, to the clerk of the writs," and penalties were imposed for the neglect of these duties. In May, 1657, another order was passed, more particular in its requirements and more stringent in its penalties, in order to insure the accomplishment of the purposes of the foregoing order.

§ 56. Mr. Simon Eire was the first clerk of writs, appointed for Watertown, December 10, 1641, and he retained the office until October 1, 1645. The account of births and deaths in Watertown (with the exception of a few between 1648 and 1651), entered in the Boston records, and printed in the 7th and 8th volumes of the Genealogical Register, are the result of Mr. Eire's compliance with that order. It is probable that the first volume of the records of births, deaths, and marriages, was not opened, or begun to be kept, until 1648, by John Sherman. The following is on its title page.

§ 57. "The records of the births, deaths, and marriages, in Watertown; kept according to the order of the Court, made in the year 1648 [1642, as no such order was passed in 1648]. What was taken before [before John Sherman was appointed clerk of writs], was by Mr. Eire, and uncertain in the transmitting; yet in this book transcribed according to the order of the Court—so many as come to hand. 1648."

"The year by Mr. Eire supposed begun the first of March; but from 1648, the twenty-fifth of March, by John Sherman, 26 (10), 1648. The year is set upon the

head of every page, and the month and day to every entry. J.[ohn] S.[herman]. The account of the year is from the twenty-five March, in all the entries that were brought to me, John Sherman."

For the early lists of grants and possessions, see following sections.

§ 58. Marriage was regarded as a civil contract, and for a long time could be performed only by magistrates, or by other persons especially authorized therefor. As there was no magistrate, resident of Watertown, for a long time after the departure of Sir Richard Saltonstall, Watertown people, in order to be married, were obliged to go to magistrates in other towns until November, 1646, when Mr. Richard Browne was empowered to officiate on such occasions. Upon his removal to Charlestown, Capt. Hugh Mason, was, in May, 1658, appointed to the same office, and "hereby is empowered to solemnize marriages at Watertown, for preventing travel and other inconveniences." He probably retained this office until his decease, in October, 1678. Whether any held the same office between the decease of Capt. Mason and the election of William Bond to the magistracy, has not been ascertained. The earliest record of a marriage in Watertown by a clergyman, was August 10, 1686, by Mr. Bailey.

§ 59. For the above reasons, few marriages are recorded in Watertown, until after Mr. Browne was authorized to officiate. The earliest marriage on the record is that of John Bigelow and Mary Warren, in 1642, "before Mr. Nowell," and this is the only instance, where the name of the officer is recorded, until August, 1686, when a marriage was solemnized by Rev. John Bailey; and in December, 1686, a marriage was performed by William Bond, Esq., about eight years after the decease of Capt. Mason.

THE EARLY SETTLERS, THEIR RESIDENCES, AND THEIR MIGRATIONS.

§ 60. It is very difficult, if not entirely impossible at present, to make out a full and correct list of those persons who accompanied Sir Richard Saltonstall, at the first planting of Watertown, and of those who went there before 1636. It is most probable, as before stated, that their number was greater than that of the settlers of any other town planted in 1630; and there is reason to suppose, that with the exception of Boston, Watertown continued to be more populous than either of them, for twenty years. [See table and notes, p. 983.] The population became so crowded, that the people began very early to disperse, either to form new plantations, or to go to other towns already settled; and Watertown has been a prolific old hive, sending out swarms almost innumerable. In August, 1635, after the migration to Wethersfield, it was "agreed by the consent of the freemen (in consideration there be too many inhabitants in the town, and the town thereby in danger to be ruinated), that no forrainer coming into the town, or any family arising among ourselves, shall have any benefit of commonage or land undivided, but what they shall purchase, except that they buy a man's right wholly in the town." [Town Records.]

§ 61. Some very considerable migrations from the town took place prior to the date of the earliest list of proprietors extant; and as some of these emigrants, if they had become proprietors, probably sold their possessions before they left, their names are not found in the records, and are not certainly known. It is indeed known that there were some very early residents, whose names are not found in the lists of possessions. A considerable number of them are known, because, either they remained proprietors after they migrated, or there is a record of their dismissal, or their names were mentioned in describing the possessions of those to whom they sold, or they had held some office, or had given names to localities. It is probable also, that some died within the first few years, whose deaths are not recorded, as the records of births and deaths, for that period, are very scanty, and those that are extant were not recorded at the time of the events.

§ 62. The first considerable migration was the colony that planted Wethersfield, the oldest town in Connecticut. Some went and took possession of Pyquag, in 1634. The next year a larger number, including some names afterwards somewhat distinguished, went there and named the plantation Watertown. Not long afterwards the Court changed the name to Wethersfield. Some of this colony afterwards were among the first settlers of Stamford, Milford, and Branford [see their names in the following catalogue, § 77].

§ 63. The next considerable migration from Watertown went to Dedham. Mr. Haven [centennial address], says, "the founders of Dedham came from Watertown." September 3, 1635, the Court "ordered a plantation to be settled about two miles above the falls of Charles River, on the N. E. side thereof, to have ground on both sides of the river," &c.; and on March 3, 1635–6, a committee (Ensign Jennison, Mr. Danforth, and Mr. William Phelps), was deputed to set out the bounds thereof, and they reported on the 13th of the next month. On the 8th of the following September (1636), the Court named this plantation Dedham, and exempted it from public charges for three years from the first of May next. A considerable number of the names of the settlers, who went from Watertown to Dedham, are known. Others probably went there from Watertown, whose names are not found in the records, for the reason above stated. A few of the petitioners and grantees of Dedham, did not move there; among whom were John Coolidge, Thomas Hastings, and Robert Feake. Among those who are known to have gone there, were John Hayward, Lambert Chinery, Daniel Morse, Ensign Thomas Cakebread (afterwards of Sudbury), John Dwight, Henry Phillips (son-in-law of Mr. Dwight, and candidate as teacher), John Batchelor, Ralph Wheelock (candidate as teacher), John Eaton, Dr. Henry Dengayne (afterwards of Rox.), William Barstow, and George Barstow (supposed to have gone from Watertown, where their eldest brother, Michael settled), and John Kingsbury.

§ 64. The order for planting Concord is of the same date as that of Dedham, and Capt. Thomas Brooks, the ancestor of one of the most distinguished families of Concord, went from Watertown. Timothy Wheeler, an early proprietor of Watertown, was probably one of the early settlers of Concord. Although this town cannot, with propriety, be said to be planted by Watertown people, the preceding genealogies show that numerous Concord families may trace their early lineage to Watertown.

§ 65. The next plantation, made by Watertown people, was Sudbury. At the General Court, November 20, 1637, the following preamble and order were adopted. "Whereas a great part of the chief inhabitants of Watertown have petitioned this Court, that in regard of their straitness of accommodation, and want of meadow, they might have leave to remove and settle a plantation upon the river, which runs to Concord, this Court, having respect to their necessity, doth grant their petition, and it is hereby *ordered*, that Lieut. [Simon] Willard, Mr. [William] Spencer, Mr. Joseph Weld, and Mr. [Richard] Jackson, shall take view of the places upon said river, and shall set out a place for them by marks and bounds sufficient for fifty or sixty families, taking care that it be so set out as it may not hinder the settling of some other plantation upon the same river, if there be meadow, and other accommodations sufficient for the same. And it is *ordered*, further, that if the said inhabitants of Watertown, or any of them, shall not have removed their dwellings to their said new plantation before one year after the plantation shall be set out, that then the interest of all such persons, not so removed to the said plantation, shall be void and cease, and it shall be lawful for such as are removed and settled there, or the greater part of them, being freemen, to receive other persons to inhabit in their rooms, in the said plantation; *provided*, that if there shall not be thirty families at least there settled before the said time limited, that then this Court, or the Court of Assistants, or two of the Council, shall dispose of the said plantation to any other. And it is further *ordered*, that after the place of the said plantation

shall be set out, the said petitioners, and such other freemen as shall join them, shall have power to order the situation of their town, and the proportioning of lots, and all other liberties as other towns have under the proviso aforesaid.

"And it is lastly further *ordered*, that such of the said inhabitants of Watertown, as shall be accommodated in their new plantation, may sell their houses and improved grounds in Watertown; but all the rest of the land in Watertown not improved, shall remain freely to the inhabitants, which shall remain behind, and such others as shall come to them.

"And the said persons appointed to set out the said plantation are directed so to set out the same, as there may be 1500 acres of meadow allowed to it, if it be there to be had with any conveniences, for the use of the town." March 12, 1637–8. "The Court thinketh meet that they [of Watertown], should have liberty to sell their allotments in Watertown, and they are to give their full answer the next Court, whether they will remove to the new plantation, and John Oliver put in the room of Richard Jackson, or to lay out the said plantation, which they are to do before the next Court."

§ 66. An order was passed September 6, 1638, allowing the petitioners, Mr. Pendleton, Mr. Noyes, Mr. Brown and company, to go on in their plantation; but an allotment of lands does not appear to have been made, until September, 1639, when the Court gave the plantation the name of Sudbury. May 13, 1640, an addition was made to their territory of one mile on the southeast and southwest sides, with conditions, and it was exempted from rates for one year from May 20, 1640. In 1649, the boundary line of Sudbury was laid out two miles further westward, for their enlargement.

§ 67. Although Sudbury was a plantation specially granted to the inhabitants of Watertown, only a small proportion of the names of the very early grantees of the lots, are found in the Watertown records, and some of those returned to Watertown, [See the following catalogue; and see Barry, pp. 154, 5, & 6.] The probable reason that so few went to Sudbury, was, that so many had migrated to Wethersfield, Dedham, and other places, as to relieve Watertown of its crowd of settlers. It will, however, be found that a large part of Sudbury families were afterwards of Watertown origin. The following Watertown names are found in the earliest lists of Sudbury grantees, viz.: Robert Betts ("Beast"), Thomas Cakebread, Henry Curtis, Robert Daniel ("Darvell"), John Grout, Solomon Johnson, John Knight, George Munnings, Peter Noyes, William Parker, Bryan Pendleton, Richard Sanger, Joseph Tainter, Anthony White, Goodman [John] Wetherill. The two sons-in-law of Elder Edward How, viz.: Nathaniel Treadway and John Stone (eldest son of Dea. Gregory Stone, of Camb.), were also original grantees of Sudbury.

§ 68. The pioneers in the settlement of Nashaway (Lancaster), were Watertown men, among whom were Thomas King, the sturdy John Prescott, Richard Linton, Lawrence Waters, Rev. Nathaniel Norcross, John Smith, Ralph and John Houghton. Numerous Lancaster families, of a later date, can trace their lineage to Watertown.

§ 69. Martha's Vineyard was first planted by a colony from Watertown. [See Mayhew, pp. 364 and 857.]

§ 70. It is known that, at an early period, removals to and fro, between Watertown and Cambridge, were not unfrequent, and some may have occurred too early to be noticed in the records. In 1632, Capt. Daniel Patrick moved to Cambridge, and not long afterwards returned to Watertown. Mr. John Masters, moved after 1632, from Watertown to Cambridge. It is highly probable, that Edmund Lockwood went to Watertown with Sir Richard Saltonstall, and that the next year, either he moved to Cambridge, or was found to have settled within the limits assigned to Cambridge. Dea. Gregory Stone moved to Cambridge about 1637. David Fisk, Jr., of Watertown, married in Cambridge, and settled there. These are a few of the instances of this kind that might be given.

§ 71. Several emigrants from Watertown were among the original proprietors of Groton, and the numerous families of the name Lawrence, Tarbell, Page, Sawtel, Holden, Stone, Knapp, Clary, Barron, Peirce, Boyden, Whitney, Crisp, Ong, some of the Morses [names found among the original proprietors]; also later settlers of the name of Cady, Headly, Prescott, Sanderson, Shattuck, some of the Fiskes, and many others in the female line, may trace their lineage to early settlers of Watertown. Emigrants from Watertown may also be found among the early settlers, of nearly all the towns in Middlesex County; and, in a considerable number of them, their descendants are probably as numerous as in Groton.

§ 72. Descendants from the early settlers of Watertown, are not less numerous in Worcester County. As evidence of this, see the histories of Framingham, Shrewsbury, Worcester, Rutland, and Spencer. The histories of other towns, if equally well written, would evince the same thing, with at least equal fulness. And it is probable that there is not a town in the western counties of Massachusetts, where there are not, or have not been, families of Watertown origin.

§ 73. Emigrants from this old hive were among the early settlers of many other towns in Connecticut, besides the very ancient ones of Wethersfield, Stamford, Branford, New Haven, and Milford, especially in the northern and eastern portions of the State, where their descendants are very numerous. They were also among the very early settlers of some of the oldest towns on Long Island; a few also went to Rhode Island. The families are also very numerous in Maine, New Hampshire, and Vermont, who are of Watertown origin. It would be an endless, but not a fruitless undertaking, to attempt to trace out fully the Watertown genealogies; and it may be seen in the preceding pages, in the attempt to trace the genealogy of only a few branches to the present time, that they are to be found in every State in the Union.

§ 74. The following is an Aphabetical Catalogue of the names of persons, known to have been proprietors or residents of Watertown, prior to the end of the year 1643; compiled chiefly from the lists of grantees and proprietors, embracing also some names derived from wills, deeds, settlement of estates, and descriptions of possessions.

§ 75. The earliest of these lists of inhabitants, is that of the grantees in the Great Dividends, which were granted in July, 1636, and it contains 120 names. [See Sect. 86–7.] The next list is that of the grantees of the Beaver Brook plowlands, "being 106 in number," and dated February 28, 1636–7, but ordered the preceding September. In June, 1637, the Remote, or West pine [? plain] meadows, were granted to "the townsmen then inhabiting, being 114 in number." [For other information respecting these and other lists, see Sections 91, 96, 97, 100, 102, &c.] Before and about the time of these grants, many changes were taking place in the population, many migrating to Wethersfield, Dedham, &c., and others arriving from England, to buy their lands and supply their places, as stated in the preceding sections, and as will be seen in the following catalogue.

§ 76. *Deputies*, or *Representatives* of Watertown to the General Court, are printed in SMALL CAPITALS; other freemen (fr.) in *italics*. Several of those who migrated from Watertown, became afterwards magistrates, deputies, or freemen of other towns or colonies. But they have not such designations in this catalogue.

An asterisk (*) denotes clerical persons; ministers and ruling-elders, but not deacons.

A cross (†) before a number denotes the date of embarkation in England, with the name, in some instances, of the place of embarkation.

A double cross (‡) denotes a selectman.

In some instances the localities of the homestalls are given. In others only the boundaries are given, as the localities are not yet satisfactorily ascertained. The term *homestall* (instead of homestead), is retained as it is the one always made use of in the early records.

§ 77. *Daniel Abbot*, applied to be admitted freeman in Oct. 1630, before New Town (Cambridge) was settled, and he was adm. the next May. In Ap. 1631, the Court ordered a military watch of 4 to be kept every night at Dorchester and Watertown. About five weeks afterwards (May 18th), Daniel Abbot was "fined 5*s.* for refusing to watch, and for other ill behavior showed towards Capt. Patrick." As Capt. Patrick belonged to Watertown, and as no watch was ordered to be kept at New Town, there can be little doubt, but that Daniel Abbot was one of the first settlers of Watertown. He may have settled within the limits afterwards assigned to New Town [see Lockwood, p. 854]. His fine was remitted Sept. 8, 1638; and the Colonial Records (June 4, 1639), say "Daniel Abbot is departed to New Providence."

Robert Abbot, fr. 1634; was *grantee* of a homestall and meadow on the East side of Mount Auburn, and of a lot in the Great Dividends in July, 1636; all of which were bought by Roger Wellington. He went early to Connecticut [see Reg. Abbott Fam., p. 173].

Richard Ambler, of Wat. 1639, not a grantee, went to Stamford, Conn. His homestall was the lot in the town plot granted to Richard Beers, S. side of Belmont St. near Warren St.

Thomas Andrews, not a grantee, but proprietor of 4 lots; homestall S. of Camb. road, near Camb. line.

Edmund Angier, fr. 1640, proprietor of 3 A. East of Mount Auburn, in 1644, but probably never a resident of Wat.

Thomas Arnold, † 1635; fr. 1640; grantee of 8 lots and purchaser of 1 lot; moved to Providence about 1655; 2 homestalls, Orchard St., near Lex. Street.

‡ *John Bachelor*, grantee of 6 lots, some, if not all, of which were purchased by J. Norcross. He probably moved to Dedham in 1637; fr. 1640.

Nathaniel Baker, a grantee in the Beaver Brook Plowland, 1636–7; (?) went to Hingham.

John Baker, fr. 1634; a grantee in the Town plot in 1638.

William Baker, fr. 1634; a grantee in the Great Dividends in July, 1636. [There is reason to suppose that there is a misnomer, and that these grants were made to only two, perhaps only one person of the name of Baker.]

John Ball. (?) On the list of Winthrop [II. p. 340], supposed to be the names of those intending to come over in 1630, is the name of "Mr. Ball." If this was the John Ball, of Concord, he may have arrived before Concord was granted; settled first in Wat., and moved to Concord, in 1635, prior to the date of the earliest list of proprietors of Watertown.

‡ *Ellis Barron*, fr. 1641; not a grantee; bought the homestall, 10 A. of A. Kemball, on the E. side of Common St., adjoining on the East the lot granted to Thurston Raynor; d. 1676.

William Barsham, † 1630; fr. 1637; grantee of 5 lots, and purchaser of 1 lot; d. 1684. His homestall was W. of Mount Auburn, between Cambridge Road and Bank Lane.

‡ *Michael Bairstow*, of Charlestown, 1635; probably moved to Wat., 1637, or 1638; fr. 1636; not a grantee, but proprietor of 8 lots; d. 1674. His homestall of 14 A., probably S. W. corner of Belmont and School Streets.

‡ *Thomas Bartlett*, (?) † 1630; fr. 1636, d. 1654; grantee of 7 lots. His homestall of 14 A. N. E. corner of Common and North Streets.

Richard Beach, of Camb. 1635, of Wat. 1639, not a grantee; d. 1674; one lot 6 A. in the town plot, N. side of Warren St., near Lexington St.

‡ Richard Beers, fr. 1637; d. 1675; grantee of 7 lots, and purchaser of 3 lots. His homestall of 10 A. granted, was bounded N. E. by Fresh Pond, W. by Grove St.

‡ Joseph Bemis, of Wat. 1640; d. 1684; grantee of a farm and of a meadow at Nonesuch; purchaser of 7 other lots. His homestall of 12 A., S. side of Warren Street, was made up of the two lots in the town plot, granted to Simon Stone and J. Firmin.

John Benjamin, † 1632; fr. 1632; first of Camb., afterwards Wat., where he d. 1645. The circumstance that his name is not in any list of grantees, renders it probable that he did not move to Wat. before 1637 or 8. His homestall of 60 A. was situated E. of Dorchester Field, and bounded S. by Charles River. He had 3 other large lots, grants to R. Feake.

Richard Benjamin, † 1632, of Southhold, L. I., in 1667; not a grantee, but proprietor of 2 lots.

‡ *John Bernard* (Barnard), † 1634; fr. 1635; d. 1646; grantee of 12 lots, and purchaser of 2 lots. His homestall of 13 A. was on the N. side of Mount Auburn St., a little W. of School St.

Robert Betts, ("Best," "Beast,") a grantee in the Great Dividends and in the Beaver Brook plowlands; an original grantee of Sud., where he d. 1655, s. p., bequeathing his estate to his brother-in-law William Hunt and other relatives of this name.

‡ *John Bigelow*, of Wat., 1642, fr. 1690, d. 1703; not a grantee, purchased two lots, one of which was the Great Dividend lot granted to Henry Dengayne, and the other, his homestall of 6 A., was the lot in the town plot granted to Henry Bright, Jr., on Warren St.

‡ *John Biscoe*, fr. 1650, d. 1690; grantee of 27 A. in lieu of township; proprietor of at

least 14 other lots, amounting to 509 A. From the number and value of his possessions, in 1642-44, he then being only 21 to 23 years of age, it seems probable that the lands were held in his name for his father, Nathaniel, the "rich tanner." His homestall was at the N. W. corner of Belmont and Common Streets, bounded N. by the homestall and meadow granted to John Lawrence. [See p. 819.]

‡ *Nathaniel Biscoe*, not a grantee; purchased of the town a lot of 46 A., bounded E. by Lexington St., and South by the homestalls of T. Philbrick, John Stowers, Anthony Peirce. This lot passed to his son John, then to Elisha Cook, of Boston, and from him to Andrew White and Nathaniel Stearns. It was for a long time the residence of the heirs of A. White. [See White, 5, p. 639.]

Edmund Blois, fr. 1639, d. 1681. His wife and son embarked for N. Eng., in 1634. He was a grantee of 5 lots. His 6 A. lot in Town Plot, N. E. cor. of Main and Warren Streets.

‡ [William Bond, the first of the name in Watertown, but too young to be a proprietor in 1642-4. It is supposed that he came over in 1630, then aged 5 yrs., as the nephew, adopted child, and heir of Dea. Ephraim Child.]

Nathaniel Bowman, † 1630, applied to be admitted freeman Oct. 1630; not admitted; d. 1682. Grantee of 8 lots; homestall W. side of Common St., (sometimes called Bowman's Lane), a little S. of Belmont St. He purchased of E. Goffe a large lot in Camb. (Lex.), adjoining or near the Watertown line, and moved there.

Thomas Boyden, † at Ipswich, 1634; fr. 1647; was an early settler of Groton, resided some time in Medfield, again in Groton, and afterwards again in Watertown. [See Phillips, p. 872.] His homestall a little W. of Common St., adjoining Wm. Hammond.

Thomas Boylston, † 1635 at London, d. 1653; grantee of 2 lots, and proprietor of 6 lots purchased of Gregory Stone, 5 of which had been granted to Stone, and a homestall of 16 A., which had been granted to Thurston Raynor, and purchased by G. Stone. It was bounded E. by School Street, N. by Common land, S. by R. Linton and R. Sanderson, and W. by J. Cutler, and E. Barron. It passed to John Chinery, who married Boylston's widow.

John Braybrook, came from Hampton to Wat. about 1640, d. 1654. He was not a grantee, but purchased 7 lots. His homestall of 6 A., which had probably been granted to Wm. Bridges, was bounded E. by Common St., W. by Wm. Hammond, N. by J. Biscoe, S. by Timothy Hawkins.

William Bridges, a grantee in the two earliest grants (1636), and a farm in 1642. His homestall of 5 A. was bounded S. by Bank Lane, and was E. and near Mount Auburn.

Thomas Brigham, † 1635; fr. 1637; not a grantee. His lot of 14 A. was bounded S. by the river, and Sir Richard S.; E. by Camb. line and John Marrett, N. by Cambridge Street, W. by Robert Keies and Thomas Andrews. Probably he did not reside in Watertown.

John Brigan. (Brigham). The land of "John Brigan" was a boundary of a lot of E. Child, in 1642.

Henry Bright, Sen.; not a grantee; owned a homestall of 8 A. between School and Common Streets; bound E. by O. Callow, W. by E. Dix and B. Crispe, S. by T. Hastings, N. by J. Cutler.

‡ *Henry Bright*, Jr., † 1630; fr. 1635, d. 1686; grantee of 6 lots. Most of his lands came by inheritance from his father-in-law, H. Goldstone. His homestall of 7 A. obtained by purchase, was bounded S. E. by John Warren, N. E. by Water St., N. W. by William Gutterig, and S. W. by Shallow Pond, in N. E. border of Mount Auburn Cemetery.

Thomas Bright, bought the homestall of R. Feake, and sold it, Dec., 1640, to Col. Wm. Rainborow.

Thomas Brooks, fr. 1636; a grantee in theGreat Dividends, and Beaver Brook plowlands, which lots he sold to S. Saltonstall.

* ‡ *Elder* Richard Browne, † 1630; fr. 1631; a grantee of 13 lots in the town, besides 200 A. granted by the Court, out of town. In 1642, he had disposed of not less than 7 of these grants. His homestall was on the S. side of Mt. Auburn Street, probably a short distance W. of the Old Grave Yard, with the 3 A. lot of J. Prescott between his and the street. It is probable that this was his 2d residence. He had a 7 A. lot on the E. of Mount Auburn, bounded South by Bank Lane. Between this and the river he had 2½ acres of marsh. He sold these to R. Wellington. It is probable that he first settled there, and that it was while he lived there, that he was licensed to keep a ferry.

‡ *Abraham Browne*, (?) † 1630; fr. 1632, d. 1650; grantee of 12 lots; purchased 4 lots. His first homestall, probably his first residence, was East of Mount Auburn, bounded S. E. by Bank Lane, W. or S. W. by R. Browne, N. by R. Wellington. Between this lot and the river he owned 3 A. of Marsh, *bounded East by the Creek*. His 2d homestall of 28 A. was bound N. by Sudbury Road, South by Pleasant Street, and E. by Howard Street. Upon this his descendants have continued to reside until the present time.

John Browne, † 1632; fr. 1633, d. 1636; grantee (to him and his heirs) 5 lots. His homestall of 13 A. was on the South side of Mt. Auburn Street, the 2d lot from the mill. In 1644, it, or a part of it, had become the property of Joseph Tainter.

Malachi Browning, not a grantee, proprietor of a homestall of 4 A. in 1644; d. in Boston, 1658. His homestall, N. side Camb. St., near Camb. line

Benjamin Bullard, not a grantee; proprietor of 6 lots in 1644. His homestall 6 A. was bound N. by Camb. line, W. by D. Fiske, E. by S. Freeman, S. by Pond Lane. This lot had been granted to John Griggs.

Robert Bullard d. in Wat. 1639, leaving wid. Anna; not a grantee or proprietor.

George Bullard, fr. 1641; d. 1689; not a grantee; in 1644 proprietor of a homestall 8 A., bounded W. by John Knowles, S. by Orchard St., N. by his sisters Maudlin and Ann Bullard, E. by E. Pickeram.

Anne Bullard and Maudlin Bullard, proprietors, in 1644, of 3 A., bounded W. by J. Knowles, S. by Geo. Bullard, N. by N. Theale, E. by Esther Pickeram.

‡ *Nicholas Busby*, † 1637, from Norwich, Co. Norfolk; fr. 1638, d. in Boston, 1657; grantee of homestall of 6 A. and a farm of 86 A.; purchased 6 lots, one of which was a homestall, 10 A., where he probably resided; bounded N. by Fresh Pond, E. by John Daggett, W. by W. Woolcot; bought of Andrew Ward.

Ens. Thomas Cakebread, fr. 1635, grantee of 7 lots, which he sold to John Grout; an early grantee of Dedham; went thence to Sudbury, where he d. in 1643.

Oliver Callow, not a grantee; he sold his homestall (8 A., bounded E. by School Street, W. by H. Bright, Sen., E. by T. Hastings, N. by Wm. Godfrey) to William Williams.

* *Elder Thomas Carter*, † 1635, fr. 1637, d. in Woburn, 1684; grantee of a homestall, 10 A., bounded N. by Sudbury Road, W. by Howard Street, S. by Pleasant Street, E. by (?) John Vahan. [This was afterwards the property and probably the residence of wid. Phebe Barnard.] Also a farm of 92 A. and a lot in the town plot.

Richard Carver, † 1637, d. 1641; grantee of a homestall, S.W. corner of Belmont and School Streets, afterwards the homestall of M. Barstow.

‡ Charles Chadwick, † 1630, fr. 1631, d. 1686; grantee of 8 lots, and purchaser of 3 other lots before 1644. His homestall of 3 A., situated between Mount Auburn and Dorchester Field, was bounded S. by the River, N. by the highway (Bank Lane), E. by Samuel Hosier, W. by Gregory Taylor.

Leonard Chester, † 1633; grantee of 60 A. in the Great Dividends; also 13 A. homestall sold to W. Paine; N. side of Camb. St., a little W. of Camb. line. The above grant implies that he did not *move* to Connecticut until after July, 1636.

‡ Ephraim Child, † 1630, fr. 1631, d. 1663, aged 70; grantee of 9 lots and purchaser of 6 lots before 1644. His homestall of 40 A., E. of Dorchester Field, was bounded W. by John Loveran, S. by Thomas Rogers and John Benjamin, N. and E. by highway.

Lambert Chinery, probably † 1630, an early grantee of Dedham, returned to Wat. and d., 1674.

Garrett Church, fr. 1649; grantee of 9 lots. His homestall, of 8 A. (opposite the entrance to Mount Auburn Cemetery), was bounded S. by highway (Camb. Street), N. by J. Hayward, W. by C. Grant, E. by W. Woolcot.

John Clarke. This name, in the list of proprietors, is a misnomer for John Cloyes. [See p. 741.]

William Clarke, † 1630, fr. 1631, Constable of Wat., 1632; went to Ipswich, in 1633.

Hugh Clarke, of Wat., 1641, moved to Rox., fr. 1660, d. 1693.

William Clarke, † 1635; a grantee of a farm, 58 A., and he bought 4 lots.

John Clough, fr. 1642, not a grantee; a purchaser of 6 lots. His homestall, of 22 A., was bounded S. by Pond Road, E. by Wm. Paine, W. by highway (? School Street) and Wm. Perry, N. by Joseph Morse. This and others of his lots were bought by Wm. Shattuck. (?) He moved to Salisbury.

John Cloyes, of Wat., 1638, fr. 1652, d. 1676; went to Charlestown, thence to Falmouth, in 1660. His homestall was at the E. and near to Fresh Pond.

Robert Coe, dismissed from Wat. to Wethersfield, May 29, 1635; thence went to Jamaica, L. I.

‡ John Coolidge, fr. 1636, d. 1691, aged 86; grantee of 9 lots; purchased 2 other lots before 1644. His homestall, of 12 A., was bounded N. by Camb. line, S. by Pond Road, E. by D. Fiske, W. by W. Paine.

Thomas Cooper, d. in Wat. 1638, aged 80.

Benjamin Crispe, † 1630, or before; fr. 1646; moved to Groton, and returned to Watertown; was a grantee of 7 lots. His homestall, of 7 A., was bounded W. by Common St., N. by T. Smith, S. by E. Dix, E. by W. Godfrey and H. Bright, Sen.

John Cross, from Hampton, d. in Wat. 1640.

Isaac Cummins, fr. 1642; a grantee of 35 A. in the Great Dividends, and a meadow lot. Probably moved away in the autumn of 1636.

Henry Cuttris (Curtis), grantee of 5 lots, and purchaser of 2 lots. His homestall, of 16 A., was E. of Dorchester Field, and bounded N. and N. W. by highway, S. and S. E. by J. Norcross. He moved to Sudbury.

James Cutler, grantee of 8 lots; his homestall, of 8 A., was bounded E. by Thomas Boylston, W. and N. by highway (Common Street and Pond Road), S. by Ellis Barron. He moved to Camb. Farms (Lex.)

John Cutting, grantee of 4 lots in 1636 and 1637. Was he the John Cutting, merchant, of Boston, in 1655? [see Drake's Hist. of Boston, p. 340.]

Richard Cutting, † 1634, at Ipswich, fr. 1690, d. 1696, aged 73. His name is not in the lists of proprietors or grantees previous to 1644.

Robert Daniel, fr. 1638, d. 1655; grantee of 5 lots, and he purchased the homestall, of 13 A., of Nicholas Jacobs, bounded N. by Joseph Tainter (granted to John Browne) and William Potter, E. by John Bernard and Robert Lockwood, S. and W. by Thomas Rogers.

John Davis, of Wat., 1642, not named among the proprietors. May it not be a misnomer for Day, or Day for Davis?

John Day; his land is mentioned as a boundary line in 1642–4.

Henry Dengaine (Dingham), a grantee in the Great Dividends in July, 1636, and in the Beaver Brook plowlands; an early grantee of Dedham; went to Rox., where he d. 1645.

* Rev. Richard Denton (?), came to Wat. 1634; next year went to Wethersfield. [See Hist. Glastenbury, p. 31.]

‡ *Edward Dix*, † 1630, fr. 1635, d. 1660; a grantee of 8 lots. His homestall, of 11 A., was bounded W. by Common Street, N. by B. Crispe, S. by T. Bartlett, E. by H. Bright, Sen., and T. Hastings.

John Doggett, † 1630, fr. 1631; grantee of 6 lots; his homestall, of 15 A., was bounded N. and W. by the [Fresh] Pond and Nicholas Busby, S. by highway, E. by W. Paine. It probably embraced the lot of Fresh Pond Hotel.

Henry Dow, † 1637, fr. 1638; grantee of a farm of 97 A.; purchased a homestall of 8 A., bounded E. by School Street, W. by T. Smith and E. Barron, N. by Thomas Boylston, S. by W. Godfrey. He moved to Hampton about 1643, d. 1659.

Gov. Thomas Dudley, purchased the mill in Wat. in April, 1640, and his lands are mentioned as boundaries; but his name is not on the lists of proprietors.

John Dwight, fr. 1638, was a grantee in the Great Dividends and in the Beaver Brook plowlands, both of which he sold to D. Fiske; was an early settler of Dedham; d. 1658.

John Eaton, † probably 1630, fr. 1636; a grantee in the Great Dividends and Beaver Brook plowlands; was an early settler of Dedham; d. 1653.

William Eaton, † 1637; proprietor, 1644.

‡ *John Eddy*, † arrived at Plymouth, Oct., 1630; of Wat. as early as 1631 or 32; fr. 1634, d. 1684; grantee of 11 lots, and purchaser of 3 others before 1644. His homestall, of 40 A. (of which 16 A. were granted), was bounded S. by Mill Street, S. W. by Edward How, E. by highway, N. E. by Martin Underwood, W. by Ed. How and J. Wincoll.

‡ Simon Eire, chirurgeon, † 1635, at London, fr. 1637, moved to Boston in 1645, d. 1658; grantee of 12 lots, amounting to 350 A., and he had purchased 4 other lots before 1644, amounting to 46 A. One of these was his homestall, of 16 A., bought of Robert Seely, bounded N. by Camb. line, W. by J. Lawrence (afterwards Edmund White), S. by John Day, E. by Isaac Hart.

Thomas Eire, proprietor of 2 lots in 1644.

Simon Eire, Jr., proprietor of 5 lots in 1644.

John Ellett, of Wat., 1634, † probably 1630; grantee of 7 lots, amounting to 120 A.; his homestall, of 8 A., bounded S. by Orchard St., N. by Nathaniel Bowman, E. by Lawrence Waters, W. by Thomas Wincoll.

‡ Robert Feake, † 1630, fr. 1631, d. 1663; grantee of 9 lots; his homestall, of 14 A., by estimation, was bounded S. E. by Bank Lane, N. W. by R. Willington, N. E. by W. Bridges, S. W. by S. Stone. This was bought by Thomas Bright, who sold it to Col. Rainborow.

Henry Felch, not a grantee; proprietor, in 1642, of a homestall of 6 A., on the N. side of Camb. Street, opposite to Mount Auburn Cemetery, bounded S. by highway [Camb. St.], W. by W. Woolcot, N. by J. Hayward, E. by W. Eaton. It was probably a part of the homestall of 10 A., granted to A. Ward.

Daniel Finch, † 1630, fr. 1631; went to Wethersfield [see p. 758].

John Finch, † 1630; a grantee in the Great Dividends and Beaver Brook plowlands; went to Wethersfield; d. 1637.

John Firmin, † 1630, fr. 1631, d. before 1653; a grantee of 8 lots, two of which were homestalls.

‡ *David Fiske*, fr. 1638, d. 1661; a grantee of 1 lot, and a purchaser of 6 other lots before 1644. His homestall, of 22 A., granted to John Kingsburg, was bounded N. by Camb. line and J. Coolidge, S. by highway (Pond Road), W. by J. Coolidge, E. by B. Bullard.

Nathan Fiske, fr. 1643; proprietor of 1 lot, 9 A., in 1644; d. 1676; his homestall, of 9 A., was the lot in the Town Plot granted to R. Feake, N. side Sud. Road, opp. to A. Browne.

John Fiske, proprietor of 6 A. in 1644; d. 1684.

Thomas Flagg (Fleg), of Wat., as early as 1641; d. 1698; proprietor of 2 lots in 1644, one of which was the great Dividend lot, of 20 A., granted to John Rose; the other, a homestall of 6 A., bounded S. by Main St. W. by E. How, N. by J. Bemis, E. by R. Harrington.

‡ John Flemming, of Wat., 1639, d. 1657; not a grantee; his homestall, of 18 A. (?), was on the N. side of Belmont Street, a little distance W. of Common Street.

John Foulgier, in 1644, proprietor of a homestall of 6 A.

Nathaniel Foote, fr. 1634; grantee of a homestall of 16 A., and 2 A. meadow, both sold to Henry Cuttris; went to Wethersfield, 1635.

Samuel Freeman, † 1630; applied, in Oct., 1630, to be adm. freeman, and was adm., 1639; was a grantee of 3 lots, and he purchased 7 other lots before 1644. Homestall, of 21 A., was made up of the lots in the town plot, granted to S. Hosier (6 A.), to C. Chadwick (6 A.), unknown (6 A.), and a part (3 A.) of that granted to R. Browne. He probably left Wat. very soon, perhaps 1631, and did not return until about 1638.

Richard Gale, of Wat., 1640, d. 1679; his homestall, of 6 A., was a part of the lot in the town plot granted to Richard Browne.

‡ *Edward Garfield*, fr. 1635, d. June, 1672; a grantee of 8 lots, and purchaser of 4 lots before 1644.

Samuel Garfield, d. 1684; in 1644, proprietor of 3 lots, grants to his father, Ed.

John Gay, † probably 1630, fr. 1635; a grantee in the Great Dividends and in the Beaver Brook plowlands.

William Godfrey, of Wat., 1639, fr. 1640, not a grantee; proprietor of 2 lots in 1644. His homestall, 6 A., was bounded E. by School St., W. by B. Crispe and T. Smith, N. by R. Linton and R. Sanderson; he moved to Hampton; d. 1671.

Edward Goffe, fr. 1635, one of the "townsmen then inhabiting," to whom 60 A. was granted in the Great Dividends in 1636; in 1644, proprietor of a homestall of 9 A., and 9 A. meadow; probably moved to Camb. in 1636. His lands, in Camb., bordered on the N. line of Watertown.

John Gosse (Goffe), † 1630, fr. 1631; d. 1644; a grantee of 9 lots.

Henry Goldstone, † 1634, d. July, 1638; grantee of 9 lots, and purchaser of 4 other lots. His homestall, of 28 A., was bounded E. by School Street, S. by Belmont Street, W. by T. Bartlett, N. by Robert Veazey. He purchased 10 A. at the opposite corner of School and Belmont Streets.

Goodridge, Goodrich. See Gutterig.

Christopher Grant, of Wat., 1634, d. 1685; grantee of 7 lots, and purchaser of 1 lot before 1644; his homestall, of 5 A., was bounded S. by Belmont St., on the E. side of the small pond, a little W. of the entrance to Mount Auburn Cemetery.

* *Elder Henry Greene*, fr. 1640, d. in Reading, 1648; grantee of a farm of 67 A.

John Griggs, a grantee in the Great Dividends, and in the Beaver Brook plowlands.

John Grout, of Wat. 1641; fr. 1653; proprietor of 8 lots, most, if not all, of them, purchased of Thomas Cakebread. His homestall of 13 A. was bounded E., N., and S. by highways, W. by John Bernard. It was the homestall granted to Ens. Cakebread. It is supposed to have been at the corner of Mount Auburn and School Streets. He moved to Sud. and d. 1697.

John Gutteridge, was a grantee of 25 A. in the Great Dividends, in July, 1636. Perhaps this was a misnomer, as the same lot is in the list of the possessions of William.

William Gutterig (Goodridge, Goodrich), fr. 1642, d. in Wat. 1647; grantee of 7 lots. His homestall of 5 A. was probably in or near the north border of Mount Auburn Cemetery.

Nicholas Guy, † 1638, at Southampton, fr. 1639, d. 1649; a grantee of one lot and a purchaser of 3 lots. His homestall of 7 A. purchased of B. Pendleton, was bounded E. by the meeting-house land; W. by highway; N. by J. Simson, or W. Page; S. by 3 A. granted to himself.

William Hamlet, fr. 1651; not a grantee; previous to 1644, purchased a homestall of 5 A. bounded N. by Camb. line; S. and W. by highway; W. by Edmund White.

‡ *William Hammond*, fr. 1636, d. 1662; grantee of 7 lots, and purchaser of 3 lots before 1644. His homestall, 40 A., was situated W. of Common Street and on the north it probably bordered upon or embraced a part of Pequusset Common. It was bounded E. and N. by Simon Eire, W. by John Simson [G. Parkhurst], Isaac Sterne and John Warren, S. by Thomas Boyden. [See will of Dea. H. Bright, p. 105.]

‡ *Robert Harrington*, fr. 1663, d. 1707; in 1644, proprietor of 2 lots. His homestall, 6 A., was the lot in the town plot granted to T. Hastings, and by him given to R. H. It was bounded S. by highway, N. by J. Bemis, E. by N. Fiske, W. by T. Flagg.

Isaac Hart, proprietor 3 lots, 2 of which were homestalls, and 1 a garden. He went to Lynn, afterwards to Reading.

‡ Thomas Hastings, † 1634, at Ipswich; fr. 1635; d. 1662; a grantee of 7 lots and purchaser of 3 other lots. His homestall, of 14 A., was bounded E. by School Street, W. by E. Dix, N. by H. Bright, Sen., and O. Callow, S. by H. Dow.

Timothy Hawkins, d. 1651; a grantee of 7 lots. His homestall, of 10 A., was bounded E. by Common Street, W. by W. Hammond, N. by highway, S. by John Lawrence.

John Hayward, fr. 1634; moved to Dedham, d. in Charlestown, 1673, grantee of 7 lots. His homestall, of 24 A., was bounded N. by the Great [Fresh] Pond, W. by R. Beers, S. by Garret Church and Simon Onge, E. by W. Eaton.

Matthew Hitchcock, a "townsman then inhabiting," to whom a lot in the Great Dividends was granted in July, 1636.

Justinian Holden, † at Ipswich, 1634; fr. 1653, d. 1691; proprietor of 3 lots in 1644. His homestall was bounded S. by Belmont Street, W. by Grove Street, N. by G. Parkhurst, E. by R. Holden. In 1673, he sold this lot to Rev. John Sherman.

Richard Holden, † at Ipswich, 1634; d. in Groton, 1696; proprietor of 2 lots in 1644. His homestall, 5 A., was bounded S. by Belmont Street, W. by J. Holden, N. by G. Parkhurst, E. by J. Stebbin; sold to Rev. J. Sherman before 1653.

Richard Hopkins, of Wat. 1632. [See Winthrop, I. p. 88.]

Samuel Hosier, † 1630, fr. 1634; d. 1665; a grantee of 7 lots, purchased 2 lots before 1644. His homestall was bounded S. by the river, E. by S. Stone, W. by Charles Chadwick, N. by highway (Bank Lane).

* ‡ Elder Edward How, fr. 1634; d. June, 1644; grantee of 15 lots, and purchaser of 7 lots before 1644. His homestall, 40 A., was bounded W. by highway, S. by highway to Mill, E. by John Eddie, N. by his own land.

James Hubbard, of Wat. 1638; d. that year.

Miles Ives, fr. 1636 [Matthias in the record]; d. 1684; in 1644 proprietor of 5 lots. His homestall, of 6 A., bounded S. by Warren St., N. by T. Arnold, E. by John Bigelow, W. by E. Garfield.

Nicholas Jacob, fr. 1636; grantee of a homestall of 13 A., which he sold to R. Daniel [see Robert Daniel, above]. He went to Hingham as early as 1636.

‡ *Edmund James*, fr. 1631; d. before 1640; grantee of 9 lots. His homestall, of 4 A., was bounded E. by Thomas Brigham, W. by John Traine, N. by Camb. line. [? Street.]

‡ Capt. William Jennison, † 1630; fr. 1631; returned to England and lived many years; grantee of 11 lots, of which he had sold 7 before 1644. His 50 A. homestall (sold to Rev. John Knowles), was on the N. side of Mount Auburn St., between Common and School Sts.

Robert Jennison, of Wat. 1637; fr. 1645; d. 1690; grantee of 6 lots. His homestall, of 6 A., was bounded N., S., and W. by highways and T. Rogers, E. by John Browne, afterward Joseph Tainter. This was in the angle where Cambridge Road and Bank Lane began, a little to the east of Mill Bridge.

Henry Kemball, † 1634, at Ipswich, fr. 1638; d. 1650; grantee of 9 lots. His homestall, of 6 A., was bounded E. by Common St., N. by John Winter, W. and S. by N. Bowman.

Richard Kemball, † 1634, at Ipswich; fr. 1635; grantee of 6 lots. His homestall, of 6 A., was bounded S. by highway, N. by Camb. line, E. by W. Hamlet, W. by Edmond White.

Henry Kemball, Jr. (son of R.); in 1644, proprietor of 4 lots, one of which was the 50 A. lot in the Great Dividends, granted to his father.

John Kettle, of Wat. 1642; (?) slain at Lancaster, in February, 1676.

Robert Keyes (Keies), † 1630; of Wat. 1633; homestall of 3 A., purchased of Wm. Wilcocks, was bounded E. and N. by Thomas Brigham, S. and W. by Sir Richard Saltonstall.

Thomas King, † 1634, at Ipswich; the pioneer in the first planting of Nashaway (Lancaster); grantee of 2 lots. His homestall, of 4 A., was probably on the N. side of the road to the Pond, on the border of Pequusset Common.

John Kingsbury, fr. 1636; went early to Dedham; d. December, 1644; grantee of 5 lots, held in his name in 1644, besides his homestall, sold to D. Fiske. [See D. Fiske, above.]

Nicholas Knapp, † 1630; grantee of 8 lots. His homestall, of 16 A., was bounded S. W. by Bank Lane, S. E. by W. Barsham, N. E. by R. Browne, N. W. by R. Lockwood. In 1646, he sold his lands to B. Pendleton, and probably moved to Connecticut.

William Knapp, † 1630; d. 1658; grantee of 7 lots, and purchaser of 1 lot before 1644. His homestall, of 16 A., was bounded S. W. by R. Lockwood, S. E. by N. Knapp, E. by R. Browne, N. E. by R. Beers, N. by highway (Camb. Road).

William Knapp, Jr.; proprietor, in 1644, of a homestall of 4 A. on the N. side of meeting-house land.

John Knight, fr. 1636; not a grantee, except a farm of 270 A. in 1642; purchaser of 15 lots before 1644, amounting in all to 392 A.

* *Rev. John Knowles*, † 1639, fr. 1650; soon after this he returned to England; grantee of a farm of 100 A., and of a homestall of 15 A., bounded N., S., and W. by highways; E. by T. Arnold and G. Bullard. He purchased the 50 A. homestall of Capt. W. Jennison.

Edward Lamb, † prob. 1630; of Wat. 1633; left Watertown about 1648; grantee of 8 lots. His homestall, of 7 A., was bounded S. by Orchard St.; N. by N. Bowman; E. by John Knight; W. by L. Waters; sold to Charles Stearns in 1648.

John Lawrence, fr. 1637, of Groton, 1662, d. 1666; grantee of 10 lots, and purchaser of Isaac Cummins's grant of 35 A. in the Great Dividends. His homestall of 8 A. was bounded E. by Common Street; S. by John Bisco's homestall; N. by T. Hawkins; W. by his own 2 A. of meadow. When he moved to Groton, he sold this homestall to Bisco.

‡ *Edmund Lewis*, † 1634, at Ipswich; fr. 1636, d. in Lynn, 1651; grantee of 7 lots. His homestall, of 6 A., was bounded W. by Lexington St.; N. and E. by E. How; S. by S. Freeman. In 1652, Geo. Woodward sold this lot to R. Wait.

Richard Linton, † 1630 (? Richard Lettin, of Concord), of Lancaster, 1644; not a grantee. His homestall, of 8 A., was purchased by H. Dow. [See Henry Dow, above.]

‡ *John Livermore*, † 1634, at Ipswich, fr. 1635; first of Wat., afterwards one of the original settlers of New Haven; returned to Wat. about 1650, d. 1684. He was a grantee in the Great Dividends and Beaver Brook plowlands, and of a homestall of 2 A. "bounded with the Great Pond."

Edmund Lockwood, † 1630, fr. 1631; probably moved to Camb. in 1631 or '32 [see p. 854]; d. about the close of 1634.

Robert Lockwood, fr. 1637; probably moved to Norwalk, Conn.; grantee of 8 lots, and purchaser of 1 lot before 1644. His homestall, of 18 A., was bounded N. W. by John Bernard and Robert Daniel; N. E. by W. Knapp; S. E. by N. Knapp; S. W. by Bank Lane.

‡ *John Loveran*, fr. 1636, d. 1644; grantee of 9 lots, all large in proportion to most others. His homestall, of 40 A., was bounded S. by the river; E. by E. Child; W. by J. Benjamin; N. by highway.

John Marion. Mary, dr. of John and Sarah Marion, was buried in Wat. Jan. 24, 1641–2, aged 2 m. [See pp. 203 and 755.]

John Marrett, of Camb., proprietor of 1 lot, 1½ A. adjoining Camb. line, in 1644.

‡ Capt. Hugh Mason, † 1634, at Ipswich; fr. 1635, d. 1678; grantee of 6 lots, and purchaser of two lots. His homestall, of 21 A. (20), of which 3 were granted and the rest purchased, was bounded W. by School Street; N. by T. Hastings; S. by H. Goldstone, S. Onge, and John Rogers; E. by R. Beers, and Geo. Parkhurst.

Thomas Mason, a "townsman then inhabiting," to whom a 20 A. lot in the Great Dividends was granted in July, 1636. This is probably a misnomer for Edmund Mason.

John Masters, fr. 1631; moved to Camb. before July, 1635, d. there 1639.

‡ Thomas Mayhew, † as early as 1631; fr. 1634; went to Martha's Vineyard about 1644; 6 large grants by the town. His homestall, of 10 A., with a pond in it, was bounded S. and W. by highway; E. by John Loveran, and John Benjamin.

William Merchant, of Wat., 1641, but not a proprietor.

‡ *Isaac Mixer*, † 1634, at Ipswich; fr. 1638, d. about 1655; grantee of 7 lots. His homestall, of 6 A., was bounded W. by Common Street; E. by W. Jennison; N. by Miles Nutt (a grant to J. Reynolds); S. by John Whitney (a grant to John Stickland). Previous to 1697 this lot had been bought by Joseph Sherman, or his father.

Joseph Morse, † 1634, at Ipswich; fr. 1635, d. about 1655; a grantee of 8 lots, and purchaser of a homestall of 18 A. His homestall, of 8 A., sold to J. Knight, 1641, was bounded N. by highway; S. by R. Woodward; W. by John Wincoll; E. by John Spring. His homestall, purchased of John Knight, 1641, was bounded N. by John Wetherill (which adjoined the Camb. line); E. by John Coolidge; S. by John Clough (afterwards sold to Shattuck) and W. Paine; W. by Common land (Pequusset Common).

Daniel Morse, fr. 1635; went to Dedham [see Mem. Morses, p. 3, and Note III.] He was a grantee in the Great Dividends, and of a homestall of 9 A., bounded W. by Common Street; E. by T. Philpot and W. Jennison; N. by Strawberry (school-house) Hill; S. by lot granted to E. James, sold to John Sherman, who also purchased Morse's lot.

George Munnings, † 1634, at Ipswich; fr. 1638, d. in Boston, 1658; a grantee of 8 lots; purchaser of 4 lots before 1644. One of the lots purchased was his homestall, of 14 A., granted to B. Pendleton, by him sold to Peter Noyes, by him to G. Munnings, who sold it to J. Sherman, and afterwards bought it back, and gave it to his son-in-law, John Sawin. It was bounded W. by W. Jennison; N. by John Simson [passed to Geo. Parkhurst, who m. his wid.]; S. by Geo. Richardson [lot granted to R. Browne, afterwards owned by John Traine]; E. by highway [School Street].

John Nicarson (also written Nichols); grantee in the Beaver Brook plowlands, in the townplot and remote meadows. Did he go to Windsor, Conn.?

‡ *Jeremiah Norcross*, fr. 1653, d. 1657; grantee of 38 A. in lieu of township lands, and farm of 250 A.; purchaser of 12 lots, some of them made up several grants. His homestall of 26 A. (bought of John Page, Robert Tucke, Richard Amler, and Jacob Logan), was bounded S. by the River; W. by the way to the meadows; E. by H. Cuttris; N. by John Smith and William Barsham.

Rev. Nathaniel Norcross (son of Jeremiah); fr. 1643; the first petitioner for the plantation of Nashaway (Lancaster), where he resided a short time, and then returned to England.

Peter Noyes, fr. 1640; an original settler of Sudbury; proprietor in 1642–4 of 4 lots, granted to B. Pendleton. This purchase, and his going to Sudbury with the Watertown people, renders it probable that he settled first for a short time in Watertown.

Miles Nutt, fr. 1637; went to Woburn; d. in Malden, in 1671; a grantee of 7 lots, and purchaser of a homestall of 5½ A., which had been granted to John Reynolds, bounded N. by highway; S. by I. Mixer; E. by J. Sherman.

John Oldham, arrived at Plymouth, 1623; fr. 1631; went to Wethersfield; was slain by Indians at Block Island, July, 1636. He left Watertown earlier than the date of any

schedule of grants, and his name does not appear as the proprietor or grantee of any lot, except the Oldham Farm.

David Ofley (Osley); proprietor of a homestall of 16 A. in 1644.

Wid. Frances Ong, or Onge, † December, 1630, at Bristol; d. 1638 [see p. 864]. She was a grantee in the Great Dividends, the Beaver Brook plowlands, and in the town plot.

Simon Ong, not a grantee; proprietor of 3 lots in 1644, a part, if not all, by inheritance.

Thomas Orbear, of Wat. 1640, not a proprietor; of Charlestown, 1647.

John Page, † 1630, from Dedham, Eng.; fr. 1630, the first constable of Wat.; d. 1676, aged about 90; a grantee of 5 lots or more, and purchaser of 6 lots before 1644. A homestall of 3 A. was granted, but he settled on the 1st lot in the 2d Great Dividend, which he bought of E. How, and which had been granted to John Eaton. It was on or near Beaver Brook.

William Page (son of John), d. 1665; in 1644, proprietor of 2 lots.

William Paine, † 1635; fr. 1640; went to Ipswich about 1640, afterwards to Boston; d. 1660; grantee of 10 lots, and purchaser of 3 lots. His homestall, of 18 A., granted, was bounded S. by the way to the Pond, N. by Joseph Moore, E. by John Coolidge, W. by J. Clough. Two of his purchases were homestalls east of Fresh Pond.

William Palmer, fr. 1639; went to Newbury, thence to Hampton; a grantee in the Great Dividends and Beaver Brook plowlands.

Thomas Parish, fr. 1637; a townsman then inhabiting, to whom a 20 A. lot in the Great Dividends was granted, July, 1636, sold to T. Wincoll.

William Parker, fr. 1641; (?) went to Sud. or Boston; proprietor of 2 lots in 1644.

George Parkhurst, not a grantee; in 1644, proprietor of 6 lots, all obtained by his marriage with the wid. of John Simson, with the exception of his homestall of 16 A., bounded W. by H. Mason, E. by J. Hayward, N. by R. Beers, S. by J. and R. Holden.

‡ *Capt. Daniel Patrick*, † 1630; fr. 1631; killed at Stamford, 1643; had several grants of land, but some of them sold so early, that they are not found in any schedule; but they are referred to in the description of other lots.

John Peirce, † 1637; from Norwich, Eng.; fr. 1638; d. about 1661; a grantee of one lot, and purchaser of 3 lots, before 1644, one of which was his homestall of 12 A., bounded N. by Belmont St., S. by R. Beach, W. by W. Parker, E. by B. Pierson. This was made up of 2 lots in the town plot, 6 A. granted to J. Smith, Sen., and 6 A. to W. Barsham.

Anthony Peirce (son of John); fr. 1634, d. 1678; grantee of 2 lots, one of which was 4 A., bounded S. by Belmont Street; E. by John Stowers; N. by John (Nathaniel) Bisco. He afterwards purchased 6 A. adjoining it on the west, a grant to his father. It was the 3d lot west of Lexington Street.

Daniel Peirce, † 1634, at Ipswich; fr. 1638; went to Newbury; grantee of 4 lots. John Prescott bought his homestall of 3 A., bounded N. and E. by highway (Camb. Road); S. by R. Browne; W. by R. Beers.

Edward Peirce, proprietor 1639; went to Wethersfield.

Herbert Pelham, Esq., of Camb., proprietor, in 1644, of 4 A., bounded N. W. and S. W. by highway; N. E. by G. Phillips; S. E. by E. Angier.

‡ Bryan Pendleton, fr. 1634; an original proprietor of Sudbury, where he lived about two years; returned to Wat., moved to Portsmouth about 1650; d. 1681; grantee of 10 lots, most of which he sold when he moved to Sudbury; afterwards bought the lands of N. Knapp and R. Lockwood. [See Munnings and Noyes, above; also, see pp. 353 and 374.]

William Perry, fr. 1646, d. 1683; Jan. 1642–4, proprietor of a homestall of 3 A., bounded E. by John Clough; W. by Pequusset Common.

Thomas Philbrick, † prob. 1630; moved to Hampten 1646; grantee of 8 lots. Isaac Sterne bought 6 of these lots, one of which was Philbrick's homestall, of 12 A., bounded E. by Lexington St.; S. by Belmont Street; W. by John Stowers; N. by John Bisco [the 46 A. lot bought by N. Bisco]. This was the homestall of Samuel, youngest son of I. Sterne, and it has continued in the possession of his descendants to a very recent date.

* *Rev. George Phillips*, † 1630; fr. 1631; d. July, 1644; grantee of 8 lots, and purchaser of 1 lot. It is probable that he always resided on his lot, adjoining the homestall of Sir Richard Saltonstall, at the east of Mount Auburn.

Henry Phillips, went from Wat. to Dedham about 1636, as candidate for teacher (minister).

Thomas Philpot, proprietor of a homestall, 7 A., bounded E. by M. Barstow; W. by J. Sherman; N. by Strawberry Hill; S. by W. Jennison. [See Section 110.]

John Pickeram, d. in Wat., Dec. 1630.

Wid. Esther Pickeram, grantee of 7 lots. Her homestall of 8 A. (probably originally 16 A.), was bounded E. by Thomas Wincoll; S. by highway; N. by N. Theale; W. by George Pickeram.

George Pickeram, in 1644, had a homestall of 8 A. (prob. half of the paternal homestall), bounded E. by E. Pickeram; S. by highway; W. by Geo. Bullard; N. by N. Theale.

Bartholomew Pierson, of Wat. 1640; fr. 1648; moved to Woburn. He purchased two homestalls. The first was bounded N. by Belmont St.; S. by Edm. White; W. by John Peirce. The 2d lot was the homestall granted to John Stowers. [See p. 910.]

‡ *Roger Porter*, † 1638, at Southampton; fr. 1639, d. 1654. In 1644, he owned a lot between the homestall of E. Child and the River.

William Potter, † 1635; fr. 1640; (?) moved to Rox. about 1646; grantee of 3 lots, and purchaser of one or more. His homestall, of 6 A., was on the S. side of Camb. Road, bounded S. by Robert Daniel; E. by John Bernard; W. by J. Tainter and J. Bernard.

John Prescott, of Wat., 1641; fr. 1660: a first settler of Lancaster. He was grantee of a farm of 90 A., and he purchased 5 other lots. He bought the homestall, 3 A., of D. Peirce. [See D. Peirce, above.] He bought the lots in the Great Dividends and in Beaver Brook plowlands, which had been granted to John Griggs, and a lot in the remote meadows, which had been granted to D. Peirce.

John Prince, a very early settler of Wat. [See p. 916.]

Col. William Rainborow, not on the list of proprietors. Dec. 17, 1640, he bought of Thomas Bright a homestall, which had been granted to R. Feake, near Mount Auburn, on the east.

Thurston Rainer, † 1634, went to Wethersfield in 1635, and thence to Stamford in 1641. He was grantee of a homestall, of 16 A., which he sold to Gregory Stone. [See Boylston, above, p. 1006.]

John Reynolds, of Wat., 1635, perhaps 1630; fr. 1635; went to Wethersfield, and thence to Stamford. He was grantee of a homestall, 5½ A., bounded N. by the highway; S. by Isaac Mixer; E. by John Sherman. It was bought by Miles Nutt. [See M. Nutt, above.]

Robert Reynolds, fr. 1634, dismissed from Wat. to Wethersfield, May 29, 1635, probably returned to Boston; d. 1659. [See p. 912.]

George Richardson, a grantee of 25 A. in the Great Dividends in 1636, and of a farm 39 A., in 1642. He was at one time proprietor of the 12 A. lot granted to R. Browne, afterwards owned by J. Traine; bounded W. by W. Jennison; N. by Geo. Munnings (q. v.), S. by J. Grout; E. by highway.

John Richardson, a grantee in Beaver Brook plowlands; perhaps a misnomer for George.

Thomas Rogers, † prob. 1630; fr. 1637; d. 1638, aged 50; grantee of 8 lots. His homestall, 18 A., was bounded E., N., and S. by highway, "Crooked Lane;" W. by E. Child. After his death this lot was bought by J. Sherman.

John Rogers, fr. 1637, d. 1674; aged 80. His homestall, 4 A., was bounded S. by Belmont St.; E. by Grove Street ("Drift Way"); N. by H. Mason; W. by S. Ong.

John Rose, grantee of 20 A. in the Great Dividends, and 3 A. in Beaver Brook plowlands; went to Wethersfield, and thence to Branford, Conn.

Thomas Ruck, proprietor before 1643; probably never resident of Wat. [See I. Sterne, p. 1014.]

SIR RICHARD SALTONSTALL, founder of the town, † 1630; returned in 1631. [See p. 915.] He was grantee of 11 lots in the town, amounting to 558½ A. His homestall 16 A., was bounded N. E. by T. Brigham and R. Keies; S. E. by the River; S. W. by highway; N. W. by G. Phillips. This and other lots passed to his son Samuel; others to son Henry.

Richard Saltonstall, Jr., then aged 20, undoubtedly went to Wat. with his father; fr. 1631, returned to Eng., Nov. 1631; returned to N. England in 1635, and settled in Ipswich.

Robert Saltonstall, of Wat. prior to 1642; settled in Boston, d. 1650.

Samuel Saltonstall, d. in Wat., 1696; received several of the lots granted to his father, and purchased the two lots granted to Thomas Brooks.

Henry Saltonstall, in 1644 was proprietor of farm of 200 A., and meadow of 100 A. (88 A.) granted to his father. He returned to England.

Robert Sanderson, fr. 1639, came from Hampton to Wat. about that time; moved to Boston about 1653; was proprietor of two lots in 1644. His homestall, 6 A., was bounded E. by School Street; S. by R. Linton; W. and N. by T. Boylston; both lots by his wife.

Richard Sawtel, of Wat., prior to July 1636; a first settler of Groton; d. 1694; grantee of 7 lots. His homestall, of 5 A., was bounded S. by highway; N. by N. Busby and Edmund White; E. by Drift Way; W. by W. Clarke. This was S. E. of Fresh Pond.

Robert Seeley, † 1630, fr. 1631; moved to Wethersfield about 1635; was one of the original settlers of New Haven. His homestall, 16 A., E. of Fresh Pond, bought by S. Eire.

William Seger. His land a boundary in the Town Plot in 1644. [? Hagar.]

William Shattuck, of Wat. about 1642, d. 1672, aged 50. In 1644, proprietor of 2 small lots on the east border of Pequusset Common, adjoining the large homestall of J. Clough, which he not long afterwards purchased.

Abraham Shaw, fr. 1637, d. 1638. He went to Dedham so early that his name is not on the lists of grantees or proprietors; but he had been one of the larger proprietors. [See Woolcott, p. 668.]

Edmund Sherman, fr. 1636; returned to Dedham, England; a grantee of 5 lots. His homestall of 7 A. was bounded S. by Belmont Street; 3d lot East of Grove Street, and was purchased by John Stebbin. N. Busby bought his Great Dividend lot of 50 A.

‡ Capt. John Sherman, † 1634, fr. 1637, d. 1691. He had only 3 grants: 1st, 6 A. in town plot, which he sold to E. How; 2d, 16½ A. in lieu of township, and 3d, a farm lot of 171 A. Previous to 1644 he had purchased 10 lots, 7 of which had been granted to Thomas Rogers, and one was the 50 A. lot granted to R. Browne in the Great Dividends. His homestall, which passed to his son Joseph, was situated on both sides of Common Street (then called Bowman's Lane), immediately south of Strawberry [school-house or meeting-house] Hill.

* *Rev. John Sherman*, † 1634, dismissed to Wethersfield, 1635; went to Milford, 1641; dismissed thence to Wat., Nov. 1647; fr. 1669, d. 1685. It is supposed that he lived on the E. side of Grove Street, between Belmont and Mount Auburn Streets, and perhaps this was a part of the 40 A. meeting-house lot. The town granted him the use of a part of it, for firewood. He probably settled first on a lot bought of R. Holden, N. of Belmont St.

John Simson, † probably 1630, of Wat. 1634, d. June, 1643; grantee of 8 lots, of which 5, including his homestall, were held the next year by George Parkhurst, who had married his widow. His homestall, of 12 A., was bounded E. by highway (School St.); W. by W. Jennison; N. by Michael Barstow; S. by Geo. Munnings. [See Barstow and Munnings above.]

John Smith, Sen., fr. 1639; grantee of 6 lots. His homestall, of 18 A., was bounded S. E. by Bank Lane; S. W. by R. Browne and W. Barsham; N. W. by Division line; N. E. by S. Hosier.

John Smith, Jr., supposed to have settled in Lancaster, d. 1669.

Francis Smith, fr. 1631; grantee of 8 lots. His homestall of 6 A. and adjoining 2 A. of marsh, were bounded S. by the River; N. by John Smith; E. by Henry Cuttris; W. by J. Norcross. He probably moved to Reading about 1642.

Daniel Smith, d. 1660; proprietor in 1644 of 3 lots. His homestall, of 6 A., appears to have been the West half of the homestall granted to John Bernard, q. v.

Thomas Smith, † 1635; fr. 1637; d. 1693, aged 92; grantee of 8 lots. His homestall of 8 A. was bounded W. by Common Street; N. by E. Barron; E. by R. Linton and W. Godfrey; S. by B. Crispe; sold to William Perry, July, 1651.

John Spring, † 1634, at Ipswich; grantee of 8 lots. His homestall, of 2 A., was bounded N. and E. by highway; W. by R. Woodward; S. by Martin Underwood.

‡ *Isaac Sterne* (Stearns), † 1630, fr. 1631, d. 1671; a grantee of 10 lots; purchaser of 3 other lots before 1644, two of which were the 10 A. remote meadow, and 60 A. lot in Great Dividend granted to W. Jennison, and bought of T. Ruck. In 1646, he purchased 6 of the lots granted to Thomas Philbrick. [See pp. 937 and 38.]

John Stebbin, of Wat. 1640; fr. 1647. In 1644, proprietor of a homestall of 7 A., which was granted to Edmund Sherman, q. v.

John Stickland (Stickline and Strickland), † 1629; fr. 1631, dismissed from Wat. to Wethersfield, May 16, 1635; grantee of a homestall of 16 A., which was bought by John Whitney. [See p. 950.]

‡ *Simon Stone*, † 1635; at London; fr. 1636, d. 1665, aged 80; grantee of 8 lots. In 1644, he had become proprietor of 5 other lots, one of which, his homestall of 38 A., was made up of several of the small lots purchased, and was bounded S. by Charles River; E. by R. Wellington; W. by C. Chadwick and S. Hosier; N. by his own land (the 12 A. granted). The 28 A. homestall, and the 12 A. of upland granted, were afterwards reckoned as his homestall of 50 Acres. It was on the S. of Mount Auburn, and probably embraced a part of the lands in that cemetery.

Gregory Stone, fr. 1636; moved to Camb. about 1637. He was grantee of 5 lots, all sold to (or for) Thomas Boylston, and he was purchaser of the homestall, 16 A., of T. Raynor. [See T. Raynor and T. Boylston, above.]

‡ *John Stowers*, fr. 1636, went to Newport, R. I. He was grantee of 6 lots, and before 1644, he had purchased at least 11 other lots. His homestall, granted, was bounded S. by Belmont St.; E. by T. Philbrick [afterwards of Samuel Stearns and his descendants]; W. by Anthony Peirce; N. by John [Nathaniel] Bisco. It was the 2d lot West of Lexington St., and it was afterwards the parsonage, or a part of it, where Rev. Samuel Angier resided. [See B. Pierson, and G. Bullard, above.]

William Swaine, † 1635; fr. Mar. 1635–6; went to Wethersfield in 1636.

Samuel Swaine, grantee of a 60 A. lot in the Great Dividends, July, 1636. A part of the homestall of Deacon Simon Stone was bought of John Swain. Were these (Samuel and John) misnomers for William?

William Swift, grantee of a 40 A. lot in the Great Dividends, and 5 A. in Beaver Brook plowlands; probably left town before June, 1637. He also owned a house and lot in Wat. [See p. 596.]

Philip Taber, fr. 1634; a grantee of a lot in the Great Dividends, and 4 other lots. [See p. 956, and Woolcott p. 668.]

Joseph Tainter, † 1638, at Southampton; d. 1690, aged 77; not a grantee, but in 1644 a proprietor of two homestalls. The 1st, of 6 A., was bounded N. by the highway (Camb. Road) and John Bernard; S. by R. Daniel; E. by W. Potter; W. by R. Jennison. It was part of a grant to John Browne. His 2d homestall, of 18 A., was bounded E. by Lex. St., S. by Main St., W. by E. How; N. by S. Freeman. It was made up of 3 lots in the town plot, granted to S. Eire, G. Taylor, and a part (6 A.) of the lot granted to D. Patrick. The other 3 A. of D. P.'s lot was the 3 A. lot which E. How bought of J. Vahan.

Gregory Taylor, † prob. 1630, of Wat. 1632; fr. 1634; a grantee of 7 lots, and purchaser of another lot before 1644. His homestall, of 6 A., was bound S. by the River; N. by J. Foulgier; E. and W. by C. Chadwick. This was probably a short distance S. W. of Mount Auburn.

Thomas Taylor, in 1644, proprietor of a homestall, 5 A., bounded N. E. by John Gosse; N. W. by highway; S. E. by S. Hosier; S. W. by John Foulgier. He went to Reading.

Nicholas Thele (or Theale), not a grantee; in 1644 proprietor of 5 lots. His homestall, 6 A., was bounded N. by Belmont St.; S. by Geo. Pickeram; E. by N. Bowman.

Henry Thorpe, of Wat. before 1642; fr. 1646, d. 1672; in 1642 proprietor of two lots, one of which, 8 A., was bounded N. by Camb. line; E. and S. by Fresh Pond; W. by D. Smith. Before 1644, this lot became the property of Isaac Hart.

John Tomson, † prob. 1630; fr. 1635, d. 1639; aged 38. He was grantee of lots in the Great Dividends, and in the Beaver Brook plowlands.

John Traine, † 1635, d. 1681; not a grantee; before 1644, purchaser of 8 lots. His homestall, of 12 A., was a grant to Richard Browne, who probably sold it to G. Richardson. [See G. Richardson, above.]

Nathaniel Treadway, an original grantee of Sudbury. About 1644, upon the decease of E. How, his father-in-law, he moved to Wat., and inherited much of his estate.

Robert Tucke, from Gorlston Co., Suff.; of Hampton, 1635; fr. 1639; a grantee of 5 lots. His homestall, of 7 A. (sold to J. Norcross), was bounded S. by the River; N. by W. Barsham; E. and W. by J. Norcross.

John Tucker, a grantee in the Great Dividends, and Beaver Brook plowlands; probably went to Hingham in 1637.

Martin Underwood, † 1634, at Ipswich; fr. 1634; d. 1672; a grantee of 8 lots. His homestall 1 A., was bounded E. by highway; W. by R. Woodward; N. by J. Spring.

John Vahan, a grantee of 20 A. in the Great Dividends; 2 other lots in Wat. were bought of him by E. How.

Robert Veazey, d. as early as 1644, and his wid. Mary m. George Parkhurst, Jr.; a grantee of 8 lots and purchaser of 2 lots. His 8 A. homestall was bounded E. by School Street; S. by H. Goldstone [in one schedule H. Bright, Jr.]; N. by H. Dow; W. by T. Bartlett and E. Dix.

Richard Waite, of Wat. 1638; d. 1669, aged 60; grantee of a farm of 60 A., and purchaser of 5 other lots. His homestall, of 6 A., was the grant in the town plot to J. Doggett, and bounded S. and E. by highways; N. by John Whitney, Jr.; W. by Edm. White.

Andrew Ward, freeman 1634, dismissed from Wat. to Wethersfield, May, 1635; moved thence to Stamford; grantee of a homestall, 10 A., bounded N. by Fresh Pond; E. by Drift Way and John Doggett; W. by W. Wolcott; S. by Jonas Eaton. Nicholas Busby bought this lot, and perhaps this "Drift Way" was what was sometimes called Busby's Lane. In the records there is mention of Ward's Meadow.

John Warner, grantee of 7 A. in Beaver Br. plowlands [see Stone [1.], p. 950].

‡ *John Warren*, † 1630; fr. 1631; d. 1667, aged 82; grantee of 11 lots. His homestall, of 12 A., bounded W. by highway [Lexington St.]; E. by W. Hammond; N. by J. Bisco; S. by J. Sterne. His first homestall, of 5 A., situated N. E. of Mount Auburn, was sold early to H. Mason, and he moved to the above-described lot, for the sake of larger accommodations.

Lawrence Waters, of Wat. 1635; a first settler of Lancaster; a grantee of 7 lots. His homestall was bounded S. by Orchard St.; N. by N. Bowman; E. by Edward Lamb; W. by J. Ellet.

Jonas Weede, † 1630; fr. 1631; dismissed from Wat. to Wethersfield, May, 1635.

‡ *Roger Wellington*, of Wat. 1636; fr. 1690; d. 1698, aged about 88; grantee of 7 lots and purchaser of 3 lots, one of which was his homestall, of 14 A., bounded E. by E. Goffe; N. E. by John Warren and the Little Pond; N. W. by W. Gutteridge, Edmund White, and S. Stone; S. E. and N. by his own meadow, Abraham Browne, and Stone. This lot, or a part of it, and his 3 A. meadow were grants to Robert Abbott. It was situated East and near the border of Mount Auburn Cemetery.

John Wetherill, fr. 1642, d. 1672; proprietor of a homestall of 18 A., bounded N. and E. by

Camb. line; S. by Joseph Morse and Common land; W. by the Common land [Pequusset Common] and *the Townhouse;* bought Dec., 1641, of J. Knight.

Timothy Wheeler, before 1644, proprietor of a homestall of 7 A., bounded S. E. by W. Woolcot; N. by Henry Bright, Jr.

* *Rev. Ralph Wheelock*, fr. 1639, went to Dedham about 1636.

Anthony White, † 1634, at Ipswich, an original grantee of Sudbury, returned to Wat. about 1643–4.

Emanuel White, of Wat., 1636; grantee of 6 lots; probably left Wat. before 1642. His homestall, of 15 A., was bounded S. W. by E. How; N. W. by J. Eddy; E. by highway.

Edmund White, of London; not a grantee, but in 1644, proprietor of 15 lots, three of which were homestalls. In 1646, other lots were conveyed to him. [See Woolcott, p. 668.]

John White, in 1644 proprietor of a homestall, of 7 A., bounded E. and S. by highway; W. by B. Windes [after. of W. Paine]; N. by swamp. This was at the E. or S. E. of Fresh Pond.

‡ *John Whitney*, † 1635, at Ipswich; fr. 1636; d. 1673, aged 74. He was a grantee of 9 lots, and purchaser of one lot of 16 A., granted to John Stickland; bounded E. and S. by W. Jennison; W. by M. Underwood; N. by I. Mixer. In 1697, his son Joshua Whitney sold this lot to Dea. Nathan Fiske.

John Whitney, Jr., † 1635; fr. 1647, d. 1692, aged 68. In 1644, he was proprietor of 3 lots. His homestall of 3 A. was bounded N. W. by highway; S. W. by E. Lewis; S. by E. How; E. by G. Phillips; was a grant to his father.

William Williams, not a grantee; in 1644, proprietor of 2 lots, one of which was the homestall of O. Callow, q. v. He purchased the other lot of O. Callow.

Thomas Wincoll, of Wat., 1636; d. 1657, aged 70; grantee of a lot in the Great Dividends, and, (?) in the Beaver Brook plowlands. [This last grant, in the record, is to his son John, probably a misnomer.] In 1644, he was proprietor of 8 other lots. His homestall, of 24 A., was bounded N. by Orchard St.; E. by J. Knight; W. and S. by R. Woodward, E. How, and T. Arnold.

‡ John Wincoll, fr. 1646; moved to Kittery about 1662; not a grantee; purchaser of 5 lots before 1644, and after the death of his father, inheritor of his lands.

Barnabas Windes, † prob. 1630; fr. 1635; moved to Southhold, L. I.; grantee of 6 lots. His homestall, of 7 A., was bounded S. by the highway (Camb. Road); N. by N. Busby; W. by J. Doggett; E. by J. White. This lot was bought by W. Paine.

John Winter, d. 1662; a grantee of 6 lots. His homestall, of 6 A., bounded E. and N. by highway; S. and W. by Common land, was granted "upon condition he useth his trade of tanning." He had another homestall, of 6 A., granted, bounded N. by Belmont St.; E. by Common St.; S. by H. Kemball; W. by N. Bowman.

Richard Woodward, † 1634, at Ipswich, d. 1665, aged about 76; grantee of 9 lots; purchaser of 6 lots before 1644. His homestall, of 12 A., was bounded E. by J. Spring, M. Underwood, and highway; N. W. by J. Wincoll; N. E. by John Knight and John Wincoll.

George Woodward (son of Richard), † 1634, at Ipswich; fr. 1646; d. 1676. In 1644, proprietor of a homestall of 10 A., bounded W. by Lex. St.; E. by E. How and R. Woodward; N. by Richard Benjamin.

John Woolcot; fr. 1635; d. 1638.

Winifred Woolcot, wid. of John; grantee of 6 acres in the town plot, and of a farm of 183 A.; in 1644, proprietor of 4 other lots. Her homestall, of 8 A., was bounded S. by the highway [Camb. Road, opposite to Mount Auburn Cemetery]; N. by J. Hayward; W. by Garret Church; E. by Henry Felch.

William Woolcocks [Wilcox]; fr. 1636, of Camb.; proprietor, about 1640, of the homestall, of 3 A., some time held by R. Keies, q. v.

§ 78. Freemen.—The following is a list of the freemen of Watertown, admitted previous to the union of the colonies of Plymouth and Massachusetts Bay, with the date of their admission. In order for such admission, it was necessary to be a church-member, and for this reason there were some men holding respectable social positions, who never were thus admitted, or not until advanced age. It was not necessary, however, to be a church-member, or a freeman, in order to hold office in the town or appointments from the Court. This could be done by taking the oath of fidelity, and, in some instances, townsmen, who were not freemen, were allowed to vote. Thomas Mayhew held a responsible appointment from the Governor and Assistants, more than two years before he was admitted freeman. Joseph Bemis and Thomas Flagg, were never admitted, although they were both selectmen, and held other offices. John Bigelow, Sen., took the oath of fidelity in 1652, but he

was not admitted freeman until April, 1690, at the age of 73. Roger Wellington was not admitted until 80 or 81 years of age, when he had been many times selectman. William Bond was admitted in 1682, more than 20 years after he had been selectman, juror, constable, and likewise town clerk, and only a short time before he was elected a magistrate. "Mr." William Goddard, was admitted in 1690, more than 20 years after he was a selectman. John Nevinson, being a churchman, was never admitted.

§ 79. A star (*) prefixed to a name denotes those who applied in Oct., 1630, to be admitted. Among those who applied at that time, was Nathaniel Bowman, of Watertown, whose name does not appear in the list of freemen. It will be seen that some of the very early settlers and proprietors, or natives of Watertown, were admitted freemen after they had moved to other towns. This mark (?) is prefixed to the names of freemen, who were early proprietors, where there is an uncertainty or improbability as to their having ever been residents.

1631, May. *Mr. George Phillips.
*Mr. Richard Browne.
Capt. Daniel Patrick.
*Serj. John Stickland.
Mr. John Oldham.
*Edmund Lockwood.
*John Page.
*John Doggett.
*Ephraim Child.
*Robert Seeley.
*Mr. William Clarke.
*Mr. Robert Feake.
*Samuel Hosier.
*Charles Chadwick.
Jonas Weede.
Mr. Richard Saltonstall (Jr.)
*Mr. William Jennison.
*Daniel Abbott.
John Warren.
Daniel Finch.
Mr. John Masters.
Isaac Sterne.
John Firmin.
John Gosse.
Francis Smith.
1632, Mar. Abraham Browne.
1632, Nov. John Benjamin.
1633, Mar. John White.
John Smith.
1634, May. Thomas Cakebread.
Edward How.
John Hayward.
Andrew Ward.
Mr. Thomas Mayhew.
1634, Sept. Bryan Pendleton.
Anthony Peirce.
John Bernard.
Martin Underwood.
(?) Samuel Smith.
John Browne.
John Eddy.
Robert Abbot.
Robert Coe.
Nathaniel Foote.
Robert Reynolds.
1635, Mar. Hugh Mason.
George Munning.
Edward Dix.
Thomas Bartlett.
1635, Mar. John Prince.
John Wolcott.
May. Barnabas Wines.
John Reynolds.
Henry Bright.
Thomas Hastings.
John Livermore.
John Batchelor.
John Tompson.
John Gay.
Richard Kemball.
Daniel Morse.
Edward Garfield.
1635, Sept. Richard Woodward.
1636, Mar. Nicholas Jacob.
John Whitney.
William Swain.
John Kingsbury.
Michael Barstow.
1636, May. John Knight.
William Hammond.
Mathias [(?) Miles], Ives.
Edward Goffe.
Edmund Lewis.
John Stowers.
John Smith (? Jr.)
John Eaton.
Edmund Sherman.
John Coolidge.
Gregory Stone.
Simon Stone.
John Loveran.
(?) William Wilcocks.
(?) Edward White.
Thomas Brooks.
1637, Mar. Abraham Shaw.
Robert Lockwood.
William Barsham.
Richard Beers.
Thomas Carter.
Richard Waite.
1637, Ap. (?) Thomas Brigham.
Simon Eire.
John Lawrence.
1637, May. Thomas Smith.
Thomas Rogers.
John Sherman.
John Rogers.
Miles Nutt.

1638, Mar. John Pearce (Peirce).
Nicholas Busby.
David Fiske.
1638, May. Isaac Mixer.
Henry Kemball.
Henry Dow.
Daniel Peirce.
1639, Mar. John Dwight.
Henry Phillips.
Robert Daniel.
1639, May. *Samuel Freeman.
Nicholas Guy.
Edmund Blois.
Roger Porter.
1639, Sept. John Cross.
Robert Tucke.
Robert Sanderson.
1640, May. William Paine.
(?) Mr. Thomas Ruck.
(?) Timothy Wheeler.
Henry Green.
William Godfrey.
Thomas Arnold.
(?) Peter Noyes.
William Potter.
(?) Samuel Morse.
1641, June. Ellis Barron.
William Parker.
George Bullard.
1642, May. John Clough.
John Wetherill.
Samuel Thatcher.
Isaac Cummings.
Robert Peirce.
1643, May. Nathan Fiske.
George Parkhurst.
Nathaniel Norcross.
1644, May. John Gay.
(?) Herbert Pelham.
John Stimson.
Lambert Chinery.
Robert Jennison.
John Warren (Jr.)
1645, May. Joseph Underwood.
1646, May. Benjamin Crispe.
Henry Thorpe.
George Woodward.
Charles Sternes.
John Wincoll.
1647, May. William Bridges.
John Stebbin.
John Whitney, Jr.
David Fiske (Jr.)
Thomas Boyden.
Richard Hassell.
1648, May. Bartholomew Pierson.
1649, May. Garrett Church.
Joshua Stubbs.
1659. Mr. John Knowles.
John Ball.
Robert Pearse (Peirce).
1651, May. Richard Whitney.
(?) William Hamlet.
1652, May. John Sawin.
Richard Norcross.
1653, Feb. [Jeremiah] Norcross.
1653, May. Simon Stone, Jr.
Samuel Stratton.
1654, May. Joseph Child.
1656, May. John Chadwick.
1657, May. Justinian Holden.
Anthony Beers.
1660, May. Hugh Clarke.
Henry Spring.
1663, May. Robert Harrington.
Nathaniel Holland.
(?) Daniel Pearse.
Lawrence Waters.
1665, May. Isaac Sternes, Jr.
John Stone.
John Grout.
1666, May. John Benjamin, Jr.
Thomas Fitch.
Henry Dow (Jr.)
1668, April. John Benjamin (probably a repetition).
Nathaniel Coolidge.
Jonathan Whitney.
Jonathan Browne.
Benjamin Bullard (then of Meadfield).
Thomas Philbrick (then of Hampton).
1669, May. John Morse (?) of Groton.
Mr. John Sherman.
John Prescott (then of Lancaster).
1670, Oct. John Warren.
1671, May. John Barnard.
Samuel Livermore.
John Bright.
1672, May. Nathan Fiske (Jr.)
John Morse.
1673, Oct. (?) Stephen Cooke (then of Mendon).
1674, May. Gershom Flagg (then of Woburn).
1678, May. Obadiah Perry (then of Billerica).
1679, Oct. John Marrion (then of Camb.), see Eddy, pp. 203 and 755.
1682, Oct. John Flagg.
Abraham Gale.
Nathaniel Barsham.
William Bond.
Samuel Jennison.
1683, Feb. Mr. Samuel Parris (then of Boston).
Theophilus Rhodes (then of Boston).
1684, May. John Whitney (then of Rox.)
1685, May. Uriah Clark (then of Rox.)
1685, Mar. Lt. William Bond (Jr.)
Ebenezer Prout.
Abiah Sherman.
Caleb Church.
Samuel Eddy.
1690, Mar. Nicholas Wyeth.
Thomas Rider.
Eliezer Flagg (then of Concord).
John Tarbell (then of Salem Village).
John Mason (then of New Camb.)
Ebenezer Stone (then of New Camb.)
Stephen Cooke (of New Camb.)

April. Josiah Jones.
John Livermore (Jr.)
Thomas Woolson.
Joseph Garfield.
Josiah Treadway.
John Woodward.
Benjamin Wellington.
John Bond.
John Fiske.
Joseph Harrington.
Thomas Hammond.
Michael Barstow.
Joseph Peirce, Sen.
John Bigelow, Sen.
(?) John Wright.
Daniel Harrington.
Roger Wellington.
William Shattuck.
John Chinery.
John Parkhurst.
Nathaniel Bright.
Samuel Hager.
Palsgrave Wellington.
Thomas Harrington.
Nathaniel Bond.
John Kemball.
Jonathan Smith.
Mr. John Bisco.
Mr. William Goddard.
Samuel Thatcher, Jr.
John Bacon.
Thomas Whitney.
Richard Child, Jr.
Benjamin Peirce.
Joseph Underwood.
(?) Thomas Kidder.
Richard Cutting, Sen.
Henry Spring, Jr.
Jonathan Stimson.
Samuel Bigelow.
Benjamin Flagg.
Benjamin Garfield.
Richard Child.
Daniel Warren.
John Stearns (then of Billerica).
May. Joseph Mason.
John Warren, Jr.
Thomas Straite.
Samuel Bigelow.

ALLOTMENTS OF LAND, POSSESSIONS, &c.

§ 80. In early deeds, inventories, &c., there is a very frequent reference to several kinds or classes of lots, named generally in reference to some grant or allotment of lands; and such information concerning them as we have obtained, is here presented. It is derived chiefly from several schedules of grants and summaries of possessions contained in the early records. Of the earliest grants, called the Small Lots, there is no schedule, and the information respecting them is derived from the summaries of grants and possessions. The same may be said in regard to the marsh lands.

§ 81. 1. *Homestalls and home-lots.* These were collectively called the *Small Lots*, and they comprised, or rather were scattered over, nearly the whole of the present territory of Watertown. There were within these limits a few tracts of land, of uncertain or unascertained extent and dimensions, called Commons, devoted to the common use or benefit. There was the meeting-house lot of 40 acres, sometimes called the *Meeting-house Common*. Neither its situation, boundaries, nor dimensions are mentioned in the records; but it is pretty clearly inferred, from a collation of the references in the descriptions of grants and possessions, that it was situated between School St. on the West; Belmont St. on the North, and Mount Auburn St. on the S. East. "Fifteen acres of upland upon the Meeting-house Common were granted to" Rev. George Phillips. Rev. John Sherman, was allowed to take the wood from a part of it. A part of it was ordered to be sold in 1667 to defray the expense of rebuilding the Mill Bridge. *Pequusset Common* is the one most frequently mentioned in the records, and it is the one afterwards sometimes called *King's Common*. It was bounded N. by Cambridge Line; W. by the Great Dividends; S. and E. by the Small Lots. Pequusset *Common* was distinct from Pequusset *Meadow*. The latter was a narrow strip of land, a little distance east of Lexington Street, and running south from that Common towards Belmont Street. This meadow was granted in small lots to several proprietors, before the order was passed (May 21, 1638), for appropriating Pequusset Common to the general use. [See p. 996.] The common on the west side of the Great Pond was probably in Waltham. Other lots were granted to aid objects of general interest, viz., the wear and the mill. A small lot on the river was reserved for a public landing.

§ 82. There were small tracts of *marsh* on the border of Charles River, of which there is no schedule of the grantees or proprietors, but they are mentioned in the summaries of grants and possessions. They bore a very high price in proportion to that of any other land, as may be seen in inventories; but they are not mentioned in the valuations of land for the purpose of assessments. Most of them were probably disposed of at, or very soon after, the first planting of the town. There were, however, instances of grants of marsh land as late as 1635, as in the case of Mr. William Paine, who embarked for New England in that year. The town retained for a long time, in various parts of it, several parcels of land, usually called "common land," when mentioned as a boundary, yet probably not devoted to general use, like the commons, already mentioned. Some of them were retained until after the incorporation of Waltham.

§ 83. It does not, I think, appear, either in the colonial or town records, by what tenure or on what terms the freemen of the town held the lands, or were authorized to grant them to the townsmen. With the few following exceptions of grants made by the Court, they appear to have been all granted and allotted by the freemen of the town; and they made no grants, beside the Small Lots, until after the civil affairs of the town began to be "ordered" by a board of selectmen, in 1634. In Nov., 1632, the Court granted to Mr. George Phillips 30 acres of land "up Charles River, on the south side, beginning at a creek a little higher than the pines, and so upwards towards the wear." This is probably the 30 A. lot of meadow, which in the list of Mr. Phillips's grants, is described as bounded "the West with the river, the S. E. [S. and E.] by Cambridge Line." We should suppose, from the description of the grant in the colonial records, that the lot was nearly opposite the U. S. Arsenal, and that it was within the limits soon afterwards assigned to Cambridge. It is not easy to reconcile the two descriptions. [See sections 30 and 31.] On the 1st of April, 1634, the Court granted Mr. John Oldham 500 acres of land, "lying near Mount Feake, on the Northwest of Charles River." [See pp. 382 and 861.] This grant was made before the western boundary of Watertown was determined by the Court, and before any grants had been made by the freemen of the town, besides the small lots. On March 3d, 1635–6, at the same time, and in the same order that determined the western boundary of the town, the Court "agreed that Sir Richard Saltonstall shall have one hundred acres of meadow, to be set out indifferently by John Pratt and William Rescue." This, also, was a few months before any grants had been made besides the small lots. In the schedule of possessions made a few years afterwards, this lot is described as "remote meadow, bounded with the farm land." It was contiguous to the farm of 200 acres, and to the 100 A. lot in the Great Dividends, both not long afterwards granted to him by the freemen of the town. The foregoing three grants appear to be the only ones made by the Court within the limits of the town, and none was thus made after the western boundary was determined.

§ 84. There was an early map or plan of Watertown in the possession of the late Abner Sanderson, Esq., of Waltham. It was lent to a gentleman engaged in historical investigations, and unfortunately destroyed by a conflagration in Boston, in 1825, and no copy of it left. It was probably made by Abraham Browne, as it was done in 1640, while he was the town surveyor. This loss leaves it very difficult to determine the exact positions, where some of the first planters settled. In order to do this, it would be necessary to construct a plan of the town from the schedules of possessions. These give the number of acres in each lot with its surroundings; but their dimensions are not given, and it is evident that they were very irregular. According to the descriptions, the roads and the boundaries of lots nearly all ran parallel with the lines of latitude and longitude, yet, these seem to be the only directions in which they did not run. Some highway, road, or lane, is generally given as a boundary, but it is seldom named, and when named, not always clearly identified at this time; for, since that time, other roads have been laid out, and

some of the old ones vacated or changed. In laying out the lots and roads, the surveyor seems to have made no use of chain or compass.

§ 85. It is probable that, of the homestalls and homelots, allotted to the first planters, few or none exceeded 16 A. They varied from this to one acre, and their average was probably about 5 or 6 Acres. In the schedules of possessions there are several much larger homestalls, a few of which were grants; but it is very doubtful whether any of them were made at first. William Jennison had a homestall of 50 A. granted him; but, as in the case of Abraham Browne, John Warren, Isaac Sterne, Ephraim Child, W. Hammond, and others, he had at first a smaller lot granted him nearer to the river, and the large lot was probably a subsequent grant. It is certain that most of the homestalls exceeding 16 A. were not grants to the possessors, and that very few of the holders of large homestalls were first planters. The records show that, in some instances, they were acquired by purchase, and made up of several small lots, obtained of grantees, who migrated early to other plantations; as in the case of Jeremiah Norcross, whose homestall of 26 A. was composed of 4 lots, purchased of different persons. John Benjamin, who moved from New Town to Watertown about 1637, had a homestall of 60 A., probably obtained and made up in the same manner, as no part of it was granted to him. In some instances they were obtained partly by grant and partly by purchase, as in the case of Simon Stone, who had a homestall of 50 A., of which only 12 A. were granted, and the rest purchased of several different persons. The diminutive size and great number of the small lots led to frequent early changes in proprietorship, and this circumstance enhances very much the difficulty, already referred to, of determining the spots, where the primitive settlers first planted.*

§ 86. 2d. *The Great Dividends.* After the small lots, the earliest general grant of lands by the freemen was that of the *Great Dividends*, dated "July 25, 1636." "A grant of the Great Dividends [allotted] to the freemen [and] to all the Townsmen then inhabiting, being 120 in number. The land being divided into four divisions, every division being 160 rods in breadth,—beginning next to the small lots, and bounded with Cambridge Line on the North side, and with the Plowlands on the South. To be laid out successively one after another (all the meadows and cartways excepted), for them to enclose or feed in common." These four divisions were sometimes called the Squadrons, and the lines dividing them, the Squadron lines. These divisions are said "to begin next to the small lots," but it is difficult to determine this line exactly. Pequusset Meadow is described as bounded on the North by Cambridge Line, and on the West by the Great Dividends. It is conjectured that the Dividends began not far from the present boundary between Watertown and Waltham, and that for some distance these were bounded by the road (now Warren St.), which was the western boundary of the Town Plot.

The following are the names of the grantees, with the number of the lot and the number of acres. The dividends were numbered from the south 1, 2, 3, 4; the 4th being bounded N. by Cambridge Line. Many of the lots changed owners before 1644, and the name of the purchaser follows that of the grantee, in these tables.

§ 87. The *First Great Dividend*, beginning at the small lots at the East, was bounded on the South by the Beaver Brook Plowlands; running W. N. W. as follows:

1. John Coolidge, 30 A., 12 A. sold to John Page.
2. Edmund Sherman, 50 A. N. Busby.
3. John Tucker, 25 A. John Woolcot; by his wid. to Edmund White.
4. Isaac Mixer, 30 A.
5. Robert Veazy, 20 A., probably Geo. Woodward, after he m. Veazy's wid.
6. Hugh Mason, 30 A. John Stowers. 6 A. to R. Veazy.
7. John Stowers, 30 A.
8. Robert Jennison, 20 A. John Stowers.

* Since this paragraph was written, notwithstanding the discouragement presented, we have succeeded in determining the localities, or relative position, of a great portion of the homestalls, as originally granted. We hope to have the results of this investigation sufficiently matured to be presented in Appendix III.

9. John Vahan, 20 A. T. Hawkins.
10. Richard Beers, 25 A.
11. William Paine, 70 A., J. Livermore, bequeathed to his son, N. Livermore.
12. Thomas Hastings, 25 A.
13. John Simpson, 30 A. Geo. Parkhurst, by him sold to T. Arnold, and by him sold to Geo. Parkhurst, Jr.
14. Robert Betts, 20 A.
15. Henry Dengaine, 20 A. John Bigelow.
16. John Rose, 20 A. Thomas Flagg.
17. John Kingsbury, 40 A.
18. Gregory Stone, 40. Thomas Boylston.
19. Bryan Pendleton, 70 A. P. Noyes.
20. John Browne, 30 A. Abraham Browne.
21. John Dwight, 30 A. David Fiske.
22. John Barnard, 60 A.
23. William Knapp, 30 A.
24. Daniel Peirce, 25 A.
25. John Hayward, 50 A.
26. Edmund Lewis, 30 A., sold by his wid., of Lynn, to William Page.
27. Geo. Richardson, 25 A. John Traine.
28. James Cutler, 25 A.
29. John Griggs, 25 A. John Prescott.
30. Henry Goldstone, 60 A. John Stowers, 40 A., and Rt. Jennison, 20 A.
31. John Cutting, 60 A.

§ 88. 2*d Great Dividend*, beginning at the Small Lots, and bounded on the south by the Squadron Line, separating it from the First Great Dividend.

1. John Eaton, 40 A.
2. Edward Garfield, 30 A.
3. John Smith, Sen., 35 A. John Page.
4. Robert Daniel, 35 A.
5. Edward Goffe, 60 A. John Clough, 25 A. Hugh Mason, 35 A.
6. Thomas Mason, 20 A. Jere. Norcross.
7. Simon Stone, 70 A. John Biscoe.
8. Ephraim Child, 60 A.
9. Charles Chadwick, 35 A.
10. Robert Feake, 80 A. John Benjamin.
11. Abram Shaw, 70 A. J. Woolcot, by his wid. to Edmund White.
12. Samuel Hosier, 35 A.
13. Robert Lockwood, 35 A. B. Pendleton, in 1646.
14. Henry Cuttris, 20 A.
15. Samuel [Wm.] Swaine, 60 A. J. Biscoe.
16. John Firmin, 60 A., by his heirs to B. Farr; and by him to Rd. Beers.
17. Nicholas Knapp, 30 A., sold to B. Pendleton, 1646.
18. William Barsham, 30 A.
19. Robert Tucke, 30 A. Jere. Norcross.
20. John Batchelor, 35 A. J. Norcross.
21. John Smith, Jr., 30 A. Rd. Woodward.
22. Abraham Browne, 50 A. John Coolidge.
23. William Bridges, 35 A. J. Brabrook.
24. Richard Browne, 50 A. John Sherman.
25. Gregory Taylor, 35 A.
26. Thomas Brooks, 20 A. S. Saltonstall.
27. John Gay, 35 A. Samuel Freeman.
28. George Phillips, 80 A.
29. Matthew Hitchcock, 20 A. D. Patrick.
30. George Munnings, 30 A. J. Sherman, (?) bounded West by Sudbury line.

§ 89. 3d Great Dividend, beginning at the Small Lots and separated by the Squadron Line from the 2d Great Dividend on the south.

1. Thomas Arnold, 30 A. G. Parkhurst, 1655; in 1663, with dwelling-house and 30 A., sold by T. Tarball to Thomas Hastings.
2. Thomas Smith, 20 A. Charles Stearns.
3. Henry Kemball, 35 A.
4. Edward Dix, 30 A.
5. Nathaniel Bowman, 35 A.
6. Edward Lamb, 25 A., sold to Charles Stearns, in 1648.
7. Thomas Rogers, 30 A. John Sherman.
8. Benjamin Crispe, 20 A. T. Boyden, in 1666.
9. Martin Underwood, 25 A.
10. Lawrence Waters, 25 A.
11. Emanuel White, 25 A. John Eddy.
12. Thomas Mayhew, 80 A., sold by John Page to Thomas Hastings, in 1663, for £21.5.
13. John Spring, 35 A.
14. William Swift, 40 A. John Knight.
15. Edward How, 70 A.
16. John Whitney, 50 A.
17. John Ellet, 25 A.
18. Thomas Bartlett, 30 A.
19. Daniel Morse, 20 A.
20. Richard Woodward, 35 A.
21. John Loveran, 80 A.
22. Thomas Parish, 20 A. T. Wincoll.
23. Miles Nutt, 25 A.
24. John Winter, 25 A.
25. William Jennison, 60 A. T. Ruck, by him sold to Isaac Sterne.
26. Joseph Morse, 25 A.
27. John Finch, 30 A.
28. William Palmer, 30 A. J. Wincoll, 15 A., and to N. Theale, 15 A.
29. Esther Pickeram, 25 A., by Joshua Stubbs, sold to Joseph Underwood, in 1654.
30. Sir Richard Saltonstall, 100 A.; son Henry.

§ 90. 4th. Great Dividend, beginning at the Small Lots, and separated by the Squadron Line from the 3d Great Dividend, and bounded N. by Camb. line.

1. Simon Eire, 60 A.
2. Roger Wellington, 20 A.
3. William Baker, 25 A. Joseph Bemis.
4. Leonard Chester, 60 A. John Biscoe.
5. William Hammond, 40 A.
6. Isaac Cummins, 35 A. J. Lawrence.
7. Philip Tabor, 30 A. Edmund White.
8. Richard Sawtel, 25 A.
9. John Page, 50 A. Michael Barstow.
10. John Eddy, 50 A.
11. John Livermore, 25 A. Miles Nutt.
12. John Doggett, 30 A. Richard Wait..
13. Edmund James, 40 A. Thos. Andrews.
14. Robert Abbot, 35 A. R. Wellington.
15. Isaac Sterne, 50 A.
16. Thos. Philbrick, 35 A. in 1646, sold to I. Sterne.
17. John [? Wm.] Gutteridge, 25 A.
18. John Lawrence, 30 A. Edm. White.
19. Frances Onge, 30 A. Justinian Holden.
20. Henry Bright, 30 A.
21. Garret Church, 20 A.
22. John Tomson, 25 A. Wm. Clark.
23. Christopher Grant, 25 A.
24. Barnabas Windes, 35 A. J. Brabrook.
25. Thomas Wincoll, 25 A. John Warren.
26. John Warren, 60 A.
27. John Gosse, 35 A. J. Wincoll, 15 A.
28. Richard Kimball, 50 A.; son Henry. (?) N. Theale, 15.
29. Thomas Cakebread, 50 A. John Grout.

§ 91. 3*d Beaver Brook Plowlands.* The next general grant of land was that of the Beaver Brook Plowland, partly meadow, and partly upland, the record of which is as follows: "1636 [36–7], Feb. 28. A grant of plowlands at Beaver Brook Plains, divided and lotted out by the freemen to all the Townsmen then inhabiting, being 106 in number, allowing one acre for a person, and likewise for cattle valued at £20 the head; beginning next the Small Lots beyond the wear, and bounded with the Great [Dividend] Lots on the north side, and Charles River on the south, divided by a cartway in the midst; the first lot to begin next the river, the second on the north side of the cartway, and to be laid out successively until the lots are ended." It is probable that the grant was made in Sept., 1636, when a committee was appointed to "devise to every man his propriety of Meadow and Upland that is plowable, and the rest to lie common;" and that the date of the record (Feb. 28, 1636–7), was the time when the allotments and schedules were completed. The lands then granted amounted to 741 acres, of which about 285 A. were at the east of Beaver Brook, and were designated, "lots in the Hither Plain," sometimes called the Little Plain. The rest of the lots were situated west of Beaver Brook, and were called the "lots in the Further Plain," sometimes called the Great Plain.

§ 92. The lots in the Hither Plain began at *the Driftway* (now called Gore St.), and a line continued southwardly, from the S. end of the Driftway, to the river. These lots were arranged or plotted in two series or ranges. One of them was bounded on the south by the river, and on the north by the cartway betwixt lots [Pleasant St.]; and the lots in it were designated by the odd numbers, 1, 3, 5, &c., to 43 or 45, and each lot extended from the cartway to the river. The other series, beginning at the Driftway, were bounded on the south by the cartway betwixt lots, and on the north by the highway, afterwards long known as the Sudbury Road, now called Main Street. Each lot extended from one of these streets to the other, and they were designated by the even numbers, 2, 4, 6, &c., to 36. These two ranges did not extend so as to be contiguous to Beaver Brook. A small strip of land on its eastern border was retained as town or common land.

§ 93. Although the 40 A. lot of Mr. Phillips is placed at the head of the schedule of these grants, it is evident it was within the limits of the Small Lots, and did not properly belong to the Beaver Brook plowland grants, from which it was separated by the Driftway. It belonged to "the small lots beyond the wear," and the grant was probably made to him, at the same time that others, in the immediate neighborhood and contiguous to it, were granted to Sir Richard Saltonstall, Edward How, and Abraham Browne. This improper insertion of the name of Mr. Phillips, will account in part for the discrepancy between the number of grants said to have been made [106] and the number of names on the list [108]. The same thing occurred in regard to the list and allotments of the Town Plot. The name of Mr. Phillips is the first on the list, although his lot was not in the Town Plot, and it was probably granted to him some time before the allotments of that plot.

§ 94. In the grant of the Beaver Brook Plowlands, they are described as "beginning next the small lots beyond the wear." The following is the order of the lots, with the names of the grantees, between Sudbury Road on the north and the way betwixt lots (Pleasant St.) on the south, beginning at the way to the Little Plain (Howard St.). 1st. The homestall and adjoining homelots of Abraham Browne, 40 A. 2d. A lot of 12 A. granted to Edward How, and by his heirs sold to Robert Harrington, from whom it passed to his son Edward, and after probably to his grandson Edward. 3d. A 40 A. lot granted to Rev. George Phillips, and by his heirs sold to Edward Garfield, about 1650. This was bounded on the west by the Driftway, which was the boundary between the Small Lots and the Beaver Brook Plowlands. In the Inventory of E. Garfield, this lot is described as "on the Little Plain, near Sudbury Road," and it was then (1672), apprized at £60. In late times it became the elegant residence of Governor Gore, and it now belongs to J. S. Copley Greene, Esq. Immediately south of this lot of Mr. Phillips, and separated from it by the cartway betwixt lots, was a 20 A. lot of plowland, granted to Sir R. Saltonstall. It was bounded on the west by the first lot (John Whitney's) in the Beaver Brook Plowlands, and his son Samuel afterwards sold it to Whitney. As this lot was bounded W. by the land of Whitney, it appears that the Driftway did not extend to the river. Situated E. and S. E. of this lot of Sir Richard, between the river and Pleasant Street, were lots belonging to John Knight, Edward How, Joseph Morse, Richard Woodward, and Abraham Browne.

§ 95. The lots in the Further Plain (in later times called Waltham Plain), beginning at Beaver Brook, were bounded on the south by Charles River, and on the N. by the Great Dividends, or "common land." They were plotted in two ranges, like those in the Hither Plain, and separated from each other by Sudbury Road, now called Main Street. The range next the river were designated by the odd numbers, continued from the Hither Plain, beginning No. 45, and each lot extended from the river to Sudbury Road. The other range, on the north side of the highway, were designated by the even numbers, continued from the Hither Plain, and each lot extended from Sudbury Road to Great Dividend lands.

The following table shows the names of the grantees in each of the four ranges, their order of arrangement, and the number of acres granted to each. Many of the lots changed proprietors before 1644, and the second name to a lot is that of the purchaser. The year, added in a few instances, shows that the sale took place at a later date than 1644.

The range of lots in the Hither Plain, next the river.

1. John Whitney, 10.
3. Rd. Woodward, 6.
   John Griggs.*
5. C. Chadwick, 3.
9. H. Goldstone, 7.
11. John Tomson, 2; E. Child.
13. J. Eddie, 7; E. Child.
15. B. Crispe, 3; J. Knight; T. Underwood.
17. Edmund Sherman, 6; N. Busby.
19. G. Taylor, 5; S. Eire, Sen.
21. D. Patrick, 14; S. Eire, Sen.
23. E. Child, 16.
25. F. Onge, 6, } T. Eire, 20.
27. S. Eire, Sen., 18, } S. Eire, Jr., 6.
29. Sir Richard Saltonstall, 30 A., E. Child, 28, and S. Eire, Jr. 2.
31. N. Baker, 5; John Traine.
33. G. Munnings, 4; E. Garfield.
35. N. Knapp, 6; B. Pendleton, 1646.
37. John Ellet, 4; B. Pendleton, 1646.
39. John Eaton, 6; E. How.
41. W. Jennison, 10; E. Child.
43. S. Hosier, 5; E. Child.
45. (?) S. Freeman, 5.†

* This name occurs in the schedule, but it seems to be superfluous in the numbering of the lots.
† Names with this mark are not in the original schedule, but these lots were grants, probably made soon after the date of the schedule.

The North range of lots in the Hither Plain.

2. Thomas Hastings, 2.
4. R. Betts, 1; (?) Edmund White.
6. John Simson, 4; S. Eire, Jr.
8. R. Veazey, 1.
10. J. Smith, Sen., 4; S. Eire, Jr.
12. S. Eire, Jr.; not a grantee.
(?) 14. W. Barsham, 3.
W. Bridges, 5; (?) S. Eire, Jr.
20. J. Coolidge, 5; A. Browne.
22. J. Morse, 2; E. Child.
24. R. Lockwood, 6; R. Daniel; E. Garfield, 1651.
26. *John Gay, 5; S. Freeman.
28. H. Bright, Jr., 3; I. Mixer, 1653.
30. R. Sawtel, 1.
32. Francis Smith, 8; R. Woodward.
34. J. Loveran, 20; B. Garfield, 1685.
36. †E. Blois, 4; [See Sect. 148.]

The range of lots in the Further Plain, next to the river.

45. John Goss ("Goffee"), 4. next to the Brook; sold to J. Stowers.
N. Bowman, 7; J. Stowers, March 13, 1643–4; T. Hammond, 1650.
R. Kemball, 12; J. Stowers.
R. Browne, 9.
J. Tucker, 3; W. Woolcott.
E. Dix, 3.
T. Hawkins, 2; J. Brabrook.
J. Cutler, 3; J. Brabrook.
Daniel Peirce, 1; J. Prescott.
J. Kingsbury, 6.
I. Sterne, 11.
M. Nutt, 3.
T. Philbrick, 9; I. Sterne, Jan., 1645–6.
Robert Daniel, 8.
E. How, 24.
T. Mayhew, 30.
J. Firmin, 9.
E. Mason, 1.
J. Bachelor, 6. } J. Norcross.
R. Tucke, 5.
J. Knight, 5.
E. Lewis, 5; Wm. Page, 1652.
Wm. Swift, 5; John Knight.
E. Lamb, 3; C. Stearns.
R. Wellington, 2.
John Nicarson (Nichols), 2; M. Ives.
E. Pickeram, 6; J. Stubbs, 1646.
J. Warner, 7; M. Barstow.
E. Garfield, 7.
H. Mason, 3.
T. Bartlett, 2.
L. Waters, 4.
G. Church, 3.

The range of lots in the Further Plain, N. of Sudbury Road; next the Great Dividends; beginning at Beaver Brook.

John Page, 13; J. Bisco.
T. Wincoll, 6.
B. Pendleton, 12; P. Noyes.
J. Lawrence, 3; Edm. White.
T. Cakebread, 8; J. Grout.
H. Cuttris, 1.
J. Bernard, 10.
T. Brooks, 4; Saml. Saltonstall.
G. Stone, 10; T. Boylston.
John Cutting, 10; J. Stowers.
B. Windes, 6; R. Benjamin.
R. Feake, 24; John Benjamin.
T. Smith, 2; T. Flagg, 1659.
J. Rose, 3; S. Onge; (?) H. Dow.
J. Hayward, 7.
Simon Stone, 14.
Isaac Mixer, 4.
H. Dengaine, 1; T. Andrews.
E. James, 5; T. Andrews.
J. Warren, 13.
Wm. Knapp, Sen., 7.
H. Kemball, Sen., 6.
(?) W. Palmer, 1; (? J. Knight.)
J. Finch, 4; J. Wincoll.
J. Winter, 3.
C. Grant, 3; John Harrington, 1683.
(?) J. Smith, Jr., 1.
J. Dwight, 7; D. Fiske.
J. Spring, 6.
Em. White, 3; (?) E. Child.
W. Gutterig, 3; C. Grant; John Harrington, 1683.
T. Rogers, 5; J. Sherman.
John Doggett, 6; (?) R. Wait.
M. Underwood, 2.
W. Paine, 24.
(?) A. Shaw, 10; W. Woolcot; Edm. White.

§ 96. *4th. Remote or the West Pine Meadows.* The next general grant of lands was made only a few months after that of the Beaver Brook Plowlands, and the following is the record of it. "1637, June, 26. A grant of the Remote or West Pine Meadow, divided and lotted out to all the Townsmen then inhabiting, being

* In the list of S. Freeman's possessions, this lot is included as a *grant.* This is probably a mistake, unless Gay had relinquished it to the town.

114 in number, allowing one acre for a person, and likewise for cattle, valued at 20lb. the head, beginning next the Playne Meadow, and to go on until the lots are ended. Granted to Robert Feake, forty acres; to Edward How, twenty-four acres." By comparing this order with that granting the Beaver Brook Plowlands, it will be seen that in each of them the same rule was adopted as to the quantity of land allotted to each individual. The lots were numbered, with the number of acres in each, with the exception of those of R. Feake, and E. How, which seem to have been distinct from the others. These meadows were probably in the southern and southeastern part of Weston; but their location and dimensions have not been ascertained, nor has it been discovered that there was any regular order or series in the arrangement of the lots.

§ 97. *5th. Town Plot, Township, Town Lots.* July 30, 1635, it was "Agreed, by the consent of the freemen, that two hundred acres of upland near the Mill shall be reserved as most convenient to make a township." This was a year before any of the general grants of land were made; but the records do not show that there was any order for the survey or allotment of this reservation until Ap. 9, 1638, when it was ordered that the Selectmen "shall have power to give out the land upon the Town Plots to several persons, according to their discretions." At a town meeting, two weeks later (Ap. 23), it was "Ordered, that those freemen of the congregation [to whom these lots were assigned] shall build and dwell upon their lots at the town plot, and not to alienate them by selling or exchanging them to any foreigner, but to the freemen of the congregation; it being our real intent to sit down there close together, and, therefore, these lots were granted to those freemen, that inhabited most remote from the meeting-house, and dwell most scattered." [See p. 996.] At the date of this order, it is probable that the meeting-house was at the east of Mount Auburn.

§ 98. There has been much perplexity in ascertaining, or even conjecturing, where this reservation for a town plot was located; for there is nothing in the town records indicating its locality, boundaries, or dimensions. We have, however, after a careful collation and analysis of circumstantial data, arrived at a conclusion, which is satisfactory, if not clearly demonstrable, viz.: that it was that tract of land, bounded E. by Lexington St., S. by Sudbury Road (Main St.), N. by Belmont St., and W. by that continuation of Belmont St. (a part of which is now called Warren St.), where it turns to the south until it intersects Main Street. A road ran E. and W. through the middle of it, now called Warren Street. There was one range of lots on the south side of Belmont St.; one on the north, and another on the south side of Warren St., and a fourth range on the N. side of Main St., (Sudbury Road). As no penalty was attached to the order, requiring the grantees to build and settle on their lots, and forbidding their alienation to any except freemen, the order appears to have been entirely disregarded, as it is clear that very few, if any, of the grantees ever resided on them. The greatest part of the lots very soon passed into other hands, and in many instances to those who were never admitted freemen, or not until a long time afterwards.

§ 99. In the volume of town records containing the other schedules of possessions, is the following list of the grantees of the town plot. The name and lot of Rev. George Phillips is at the head of the list, although, as in the schedule of the Beaver Brook Plowlands [Sect. 93], this lot was not in the town plot, but on the east side of Lexington Street. At least three lots (6 A. to John Whitney, Sen.; 6 A. to John Sherman; and 8 A. to T. Arnold), were granted in this plot, after the following list was recorded. "1638, Ap. 9. A Division of land at the Town Plot, No. 40. George Phillips, 12 Acres; Robert Feake, 9 A.; Richard Browne, 9 A.; Daniel Patrick, 9 A.; Winifred Woolcott, 6 A.; John Firmin, 6 A.; Samuel Hosier, 6 A.; Simon Stone, 6 A.; John Smith, 6 A.; Simon Eire, 6 A.; Edmund James, 6 A.; John Doggett; 6 A.; Nicholas Busby, 6 A.; Richard Beers, 6 A.; John Coolidge, 6 A.; Edmund Lewis, 6 A.; John Stowers, 6 A.; Barnaby Windes, 6 A.; Hugh

Mason, 6 A.; Frances Onge, 6 A.; Samuel Freeman, 6 A.; Henry Bright, Jr., 6 A.; John Nicarson, 6 A.; David Fiske, 6 A.; Henry Dow, 6 A.; Gregory Taylor, 6 A.; John Tomson, 6 A.; Thomas Hastings, 6 A.; Daniel Pierce, 6 A.; Charles Chadwick, 6 A.; Edward How, 9 A.; John Eaton, 3 A.; John Smith, Jr., 3 A.; Isaac Mixer, 6 A.; Edmund Blois, 6 A.; John Baker, 3 A.; Abraham Browne, 6 A.; William Potter, 4 A.; Thomas Philbrick, 3 A ; Thomas Carter, — A." The reservation ordered for a township was to contain 200 A.; but the above grants, deducting that of Mr. Phillips, amounted to 238 Acres. To this, are to be added the lots subsequently granted to Whitney, Sherman, and Arnold.

§ 100. 6*th. Lieu of Township Lots,* or lots *beyond the Further Plain.* On the 17th July, 1638, three months after the allotment of the Township Lots, it was by the freemen "Ordered, that all those *freemen* that have no lots at the Township, shall have 12 Acre lots beyond Beaver Plain, and all *other townsmen* shall have 6 Acre lots in [(?) beyond] the said Plain." The lots thus granted, are those often mentioned in inventories and lists of possessions, as *Lieu of Township* land. They were situated at the west of Waltham [Beaver] Plain, immediately south of the Great Dividends, and extended westward beyond Stony Brook. The names of at least 67 grantees are found in the records, and their lots amounted to about 800 acres. The lots were all numbered, but the records do not show that there was any regular order or series in the arrangement of them.

§ 101. On the same day (July 17, 1638), that the Lieu of Township land was granted, it was "Ordered, that all the land lying beyond the Plowland and the lots granted in lieu of the township, having the Great Dividends on the one [North] side, Charles River and Dedham bounds on the other [south] side, and the Farm lands at the farther end [west side] of it, shall be for a common for cattle, to the use of the freemen of the town and their heirs forever, and not to be alienated without the consent of every freeman and their heirs forever." This was called *the Freemen's Common.* Notwithstanding this attempt at absolute perpetuity, on the 27th Nov., 1639, the freemen granted this tract conditionally to the Farms. [See Section 81.]

§ 102. 7*th. The Farms,* or *Farm Lands.* The first notice in the records of the Farm lands is in the preceding order, concerning the Freemen's Common. Three months afterwards (Oct. 14, 1638), it was "Ordered, that the Farms granted shall begin at the nearest meadow to Dedham Line, beyond the line that runneth at the end of the Great Dividends, parallel to the line at the end of the town bounds [Sudbury Line], and so to go on successively from Dedham bounds, in order as they are given out, as they which are deputed to lay them out shall see good, and appoint the proportion of meadow, being twenty acres to one hundred and fifty acres of upland." At the same time it was "Ordered, that Daniel Patrick, Abraham Browne, John Stowers, Edmund Lewis, and Simon Eire, or the major part of them, shall lay out the Farms as they are ordered." The next year (Nov. 27, 1639), it was "Ordered, that if the Land in view for Farms shall not suffice to accommodate the rest of the townsmen that are behind, that then they shall have their farms out of the Freemen's Common, upon the same condition that the rest have theirs."

§ 103. In the Files of the County Court, is the following document. The summaries in brackets, here inserted, are not in the original; and a name in brackets, following that of a grantee, shows who had become proprietor of the lot previous to 1644. This order for allotting the Farms by 10 in a division, and with the lots so numbered, is by no means lucid, and is, indeed, enigmatical. "1642, 3 m. 10 d. Ordered [by the town], that all the townsmen that had not farms laid out formerly, shall take them by 10 in a division, and to cast lots for the several divisions, allowing 13 Acres of upland to every head of persons or estates."

"1*st Lot, or Division.*

No. of the lot.		Acres.
43.	George Richardson, [John Traine.]	39
92.	John Barnard,	287
21.	William Potter,	54
63.	William Knapp,	93
104.	Rd. Beers,	49
87.	Garret Church,	53
53.	Chr. Grant,	117
55.	Geo. Parkhurst,	55
23.	William Cutting (Gutterig),	91
49.	William Clarke,	58

[10 farms=896 A.]

2*d Lot, or Division.*

69.	Simon Stone, [Samuel Saltonstall.]	158
103.	Charles Chadwick,	99
85.	Gregory Taylor,	75
97.	John Smith,	78
56.	Wm. Barsham,	88
75.	Samuel Hosier,	39
90.	Nich's Knapp,	117
47.	Robt. Lockwood,	134
9.	David Fiske,	149
18.	Martin Underwood,	43

[10 farms=980 A.]

3*d Lot, or Division.*

27.	Samuel Freeman,	121
7.	Joseph Bemis,	44
2.	John Peirce,	78
20.	Anthony Peirce,	86
72.	Nichs. Busby,	86
68.	Miles Ives,	78
15.	Thos. Philbrick,	127
33.	John Warren,	162
6.	John [Isaac] Stearns,	259
25.	John Winter,	34

[10 farms=1070 A.]

4*th Lot, or Division.*

38.	John Bisco,	250
98.	Thos. Bartlett,	66
76.	William Hammond,	165
44.	John Lawrence,	93
28.	Edwd. Dix,	105
62.	Timothy Hawkins,	64
16.	Benjn. Crispe,	64
29.	Thomas Smith,	84
60.	James Cutler,	82

[9 farms=973 A.]

5*th Lot, or Division.*

17.	H. Goldstone,	209
89.	Henry Bright,	125
30.	Robert Veazey,	32
102.	Henry Dow,	97
54.	John Clough,	91
39.	Benjn. Bullard,	88
40.	Michael Barstow,	129
86.	John Simson, [Geo. Parkhurst.]	78
69.	George Munning,	73
12.	Nicholas Guy,	64

[10 farms=986 A.]

6*th Lot, or Division.*

3.	Thos. Arnold,	97
74.	Esther Pickeram,	99
1.	John Finch, [Thos. Wincoll.]	91
41.	John Ellet,	78
34.	Lawrence Waters,	105
99.	Edward Lamb,	65
35.	Isaac Mixer,	92
26.	Nathl. Bowman,	83
52.	Joseph Morse,	73
22.	William Eaton,	80

[10 farms=863 A.]

7*th Lot, or Division.*

24.	John "Goff" [Goss],	49
96.	Saml. Saltonstall,	157
66.	R. Wellington,	67
4.	Richard Wait,	60
77.	Wm. Bridges,	77
36.	Henry Cuttris,	17
73.	Barnabas Windes,	110
58.	John Loveran,	150
59.	Justinian Holden,	40

[9 farms=727 A.]

8*th Lot, or Division.*

71.	Winifred Woolcott,	183
88.	John Knowles,	100
57.	Thos. Carter,	92
19.	John Knight,	270
93.	John Eddy,	120
84.	Edm. Blois,	43
82.	Rd. Woodward,	125
71.	John Spring,	71
81.	Henry Kemball, Sen.,	105
100.	Miles Nutt,	51

[10 farms=1160 A.]

9*th Lot, or Division.*

101.	William Jennison,	150
67.	Rd. Browne,	150
91.	Hugh Mason,	71
79.	Thos. Hastings,	71
78.	Ephm. Child,	150
83.	John Sherman,	171
64.	Rt. Jennison,	65
13.	John Prescott,	90
46.	John Coolidge,	119
45.	Thos. Wincoll,	144
14.	Thos. Boylston,	73
11.	Rd. Sawtel,	67
65.	Henry Greene,	67
94.	Francis Smith, [Rd. Woodward.]	131

[14 farms=1519 A.]

[Total, 92 farms=7674 Acres.]

"This is a true copy, taken out of a transcript of the Town Book of Watertown, this 7 (2), 1668, (signed), John Sherman. Confessed in Court, by Mr. John Sherman, 6 (2), 1669, Thomas Danforth."

§ 104. By examining this schedule, it will be found that there are the names of 92 grantees, while the highest number of a lot is 104, and that there are 12 or 13 numbers blank, or without a grantee's name. In one or two instances, the same number is attached to the lots of two grantees, probably, oversights in making the schedule, or in the copy of it. In the introduction to the schedule, mention is made of "farms laid out formerly," that is, previous to May, 1642. A range of lots, on the south side of the highway [? Sudbury Road], was laid out to the following persons, whose names are not in the preceding schedule. The 1st lot in the range, adjoining Sudbury Line, was that of Bryan Pendleton, by him sold to Peter Noyes, and very early purchased by George Munning. The next, adjoining it on the east, was that of Daniel Patrick; next, Simon Eire, 200 A.; next, John Stowers, 130 A.; next, Abraham Browne, 130 A.; next, John Whitney, 120 A.; next, Edward How, 200 A.; next, Jeremiah Norcross, 250 A.; next, Thomas Mayhew, 250 A. To these may be added the following names, not found in the preceding schedule, viz.; Sir Richard, 300 A., granted to him by the General Court, which farm passed to his son Henry; Edmund Lewis, 100 A.; Edward Garfield, 100 A. It will be perceived that the committee of Oct., 1638, to lay out the farm lands, was composed of persons here named, and not contained in the schedule, and, that during three years and a half after their appointment, they seem to have laid out few besides their own farms.

§ 105. It may be seen, in the order for the laying out the Great Dividends, that all the meadows within them were excepted. Among these were *Patch Meadow*, whose location has not been clearly ascertained; *Pond Meadow*, in the N. E. part of Waltham; *Rock Meadow*, on the borders of the upper part of Beaver Brook, and situated partly in Watertown [Waltham], and partly in Cambridge [W. Camb. and Lex.]; *West Meadow*, on the northern border of the town, adjoining Cambridge [Lex.], but the exact location not ascertained. Numerous proprietors of lots in these meadows are found in the schedules of possessions and inventories. Besides the Beaver Brook Plowlands, a considerable number of meadow lots on Beaver Brook were held by different persons. Perhaps, these were identical with Rock Meadow. Other meadows are mentioned, of which we know very little. *Chester Meadow*, was on Chester Brook, the outlet of Sherman's Pond. Edward Garfield, in his Will, mentions a "meadow further side of Chester Brook, called *Plane Meadow*," and in his Inventory, it is called *Chester Meadow*. *Pequusset Meadow* [See Section 81]. Several small tracts of meadow, not designated by distinct names, were situated among the Small Lots. Cherry Meadow, was probably on Cherry Brook, a W. branch of Stony Brook. Crooked Meadow, Long Meadow, Slendergut Meadow, &c.

§ 106. For much additional information respecting the allotment of lands; regulations for fencing and feeding in common; for surrounding the plowlands in common enclosures, &c., see the transcript of the original records, as printed, pp. 995 &c.

§ 107. There was much dissatisfaction among the Watertown people, with the early allotments of the Remote Meadows, the lands in lieu of township, and of the farm lands, which led to much contention and repeated surveys. Jan. 10, 1647–8, Mr. Bisco, Lieut. Mason, and Isaac Stearns, were appointed a committee "to determine the wrong in laying out the Remote Meadows;" and at the same time a committee of 7 (Lieut. Mason, John Coolidge, Dea. Hastings, Mr. Bisco, John Sherman, John Warren, and Mr. Pendleton), was appointed to consider the disputes "about lands in lieu of township." The dissatisfaction and contention continued many years, at least until 1663, and it was probably this state of affairs, that acquired for a considerable tract of land, in the S. W. part of Watertown, the name of "the land of contention," terms frequently occurring in deeds. About 1663,

this part of Watertown was again surveyed and plotted out by Capt. John Sherman, in order to be allotted to those to whom it was granted. It contained 1102 acres, including that covered by water, and was bounded on the south by Dedham; west by Natick and Sudbury, otherwise by Watertown farm-land. There is in the county records a delineation of the outline of this tract, as surveyed, but not a plot of the farms within it.

SOIL, FORMATION OF THE LAND.

§ 108. For an account of the soil, and of the formation of the land, within the three precincts of Watertown, we must rely chiefly upon the descriptions of them by those who resided there, and were very competent observers.

§ 109. Rev. Dr. Francis, in his History of Watertown, says: "The soil of Watertown is in general remarkably good. A portion of the southeastern extremity of the town is sandy, poor, and barren; but with this exception, the land is among the best and most productive in the Commonwealth. The soil consists for the most part, of black loam, having a substratum of hard earth, so that it suffers little comparatively from drought in the summer. There is [in 1830], very little woodland in the town, nearly all the land having been cleared and cultivated." We may infer, from the early records, printed in the preceding pages, and from the subsequent records, that it was not well wooded at the first settlement, as strict orders were passed very early to prevent the destruction of trees; as trees, single or in small numbers, were sometimes granted or accepted as a compensation for debt or service, and individuals were sometimes permitted by a town order, to take dead trees on the common land. Townships are rarely found, especially in New England, where so very large a proportion of the land is well adapted to tillage, and where there is so very little broken or waste land, as in Watertown.

§ 110. There are few hills of any considerable elevation, and only two or three appear to be named in the early records. The first is *Strawberry Hill*, repeatedly mentioned in the early schedules of possessions. There has been much perplexity and uncertainty, as to its locality; whether it was identical with Schoolhouse Hill, or was situated farther north, near the Cambridge Line, or a little west of Fresh Pond. It is stated, on page 47, on what then seemed to be sufficient grounds, that the 50 Acre homestall of Capt. Jennison, was situated on the northern side of Belmont Street, where J. P. Cushing, Esq., now resides. This homestall was bounded on the north by the lot of Thomas Philpot, which lot was bounded on the north by Strawberry Hill. In 1697, Mary, wid. of William Price, sold to Samuel Livermore her house and 12 acre lot, which was bounded N. E. by Cambridge Line, and west by Philpot's lot. Any evidence, that Philpot had more than one lot of land, had been sought in vain. We now suppose that, after the schedule of possessions was completed, in 1644, and before Philpot became insane, about 1646 or 7, he had purchased a second lot near Cambridge Line, upon which he built a house, and which the town held and rented to various persons, for more than 70 years; that the lot between Jennison's homestall on the south, and Strawberry Hill on the north, was the one sold, in 1651, to John Clary, by order of the Court, to defray the expense of Philpot's imprisonment, and which Clary, in 1688, sold to William Bond, Esq., then proprietor of the Jennison homestall. This supposition is favored by the circumstance that, in the schedule of possessions, the Philpot lot at Strawberry Hill contained, by estimation, 10 acres, while the lot, so long rented by the town, contained between 3 and 4 acres. It now seems to be clearly ascertained, that Capt. Jennison's homestall, of 50 A., was on the north side of Mount Auburn Street [at first called Mill Street], between Common and School Streets, and that Strawberry Hill was identical with School-house Hill, afterwards called Meeting-house Hill. In

the Mid. Registry of Deeds, p. 383, is a deed, dated May 25, 1694, by Thomas Underwood and wife Mary, conveying to Nathaniel Fisk "land on the south side of Strawberry Hill (or the School-house Hill)," bounded east "by highway over the hill by the school-house." This seems to prove the identity of Strawberry and School-house Hills. It is the highest point of land in the town.

§ 111. *Whitney's Hill*, is supposed to be the same which has of late been called White's Hill. The homestall of John Whitney, of 16 A., bought of John Stickling, was situated east of it [see Whitney, 1 and 60]. Oct. 29, 1697, Joshua Whitney, then of Groton, sold this 16 A. homestall to Corp. [afterwards Dea.] Nathan Fiske, and it was then bounded on the N. by Joseph Sherman, and Henry Spring; E. by Thomas Bond; S. by Lieut. Jonas Bond; W. by N. Fiske. At an early date, John Whitney, Sen., and his sons, had become proprietors on the north and west sides of this hill. In 1644, the homestall of John Whitney, Jr., was on or near the spot where Mr. Charles Whitney now or lately resided, and he owned the lot in the Town Plot at the S. W. corner of Belmont and Lexington Streets. The meeting-house, built about 1695, where Mr. Angier was settled, was at the S. E. angle of the Belmont and Lexington Street cross-roads, and it was ordered to be built between wid. (Hannah) Stearns and Whitney's Hill, and was sometimes described as between the Pound and Whitney's Hill. The Pound was then at those cross-roads, where it was constructed about 1687. *Elbow Hill* is sometimes mentioned in the description of roads, and was probably nothing more than a declivity in Lexington Street, at first called the Concord Road. The highest point in Mount Auburn Cemetery is less than 100 feet above tide water, and before its present appropriation, this tract, or a part of it, was called Stone's Woods. It does not seem to have been deemed of sufficient height or importance to be designated or referred to in any of the records.

§ 112. A writer in the Mass. Hist. Coll., 2d Ser. III., in describing Waltham [the middle precinct of Watertown], says: "The land in the south part of the town, which runs parallel with Charles River, the distance of two miles, and half a mile in breadth [i. e. the Hither and Further Plains], is very level, and is mostly of a light, sandy soil, not very deep. Adjoining the river it is fertile. The interior of the town is of a hard, loamy soil, upon a gravelly bottom, and tolerably fertile; in general the land is uneven, and in some parts rocky. Almost every farm is or may be fenced with stone-wall, from its own grounds; and probably few towns in the country exhibit more excellent walls. * * * * In the north and westerly parts of the town, the land is much broken, and somewhat hilly, but productive." There are a few high points of land in Waltham, considerably higher than any in Watertown. The highest and most conspicuous is *Prospect Hill*, about half a mile west of Waltham Plain. It rises with a regular rounded surface, like the back of a porpoise, to the height of 482 feet above tide-water. A large pine tree formerly stood on its summit, and it was one of the first points seen by mariners on approaching Boston harbor. It commands a very wide, diversified, and beautiful prospect. In an ancient record it is called Knapp's Garden. *Bear Hill*, west of Prospect Hill, and bordering on Weston, has about the same height. *Mackerel Hill*, near the N. E. corner of the town, is less elevated, but commands a beautiful prospect, including Boston harbor. It has borne this name from a very early date. The first hill within the ancient limits of Watertown, that is noticed in the early records, is *Mount Feake*, named for Mr. Robert Feake, of Watertown. It was discovered and named by Governor Winthrop and his exploring party, in January, 1631–2. It is too insignificant in magnitude to be entitled a *mount*, or even to be thus noticed as a hill; and the party must have been in a jocose mood, when they gave it its designation and importance. Much of it has been removed or destroyed of late in the grading of a railroad. There has been, heretofore, some uncertainty about its locality. [See Dr. Kendal's Centennial Sermon, p. 28.] This uncertainty seems to be dispelled. It was near the east border of the Oldham Farm, a little distance S. W. of the western

end of the Further [Waltham] Plain. According to the terms of the Grant of the Oldham Farm, in Ap. 1634, it lay "near Mount Feake, on the northwest of Charles River." Mr. Richard Browne had a grant of 12 acres of meadow "at Mount Feake, at the turn of the river," which was bounded W. by the Oldham Farm, and E. by the river.

§ 113. In the appendix to the Centennial Sermon of Rev. Dr. Samuel Kendal, of Weston [the farmers' precinct], he says: "The town is in general uneven, and in some parts, a broken tract of land. High cliffs or ledges of rocks are found within its limits. * * * A considerable proportion of the town is elevated above the common level of the adjacent country, and gives an extensive view of other parts. A hill of excellent land on the southwesterly part of the town presents a very extensive, and, in the month of May, a very romantic prospect. The soil in the elevated and rocky parts of the town is, in general, a deep-red strong loam, very favorable to the growth of fruit trees. There are several tracts of plain land; but these are of no considerable extent. The hills are mostly springy, and very little subject either to frost or drought. A number of brooks and rivulets accommodate the inhabitants, and pay their tribute to the bordering streams. The greatest part of these brooks rise within the town, and are fed by springs. There are few or no stagnant waters, but several tracts of meadow, that abound with excellent peat." No hills are named in Weston, in the early records.

ROADS.

§ 114. The attempt to identify the primitive or very early roads, residences, and other localities, is attended with much difficulty and perplexity, for reasons already stated. [See Sect. 84.] Most of the present roads in the town are undoubtedly of very early date, with slight changes or variations in some instances, but not such as to affect their identity. It is probable, however, that some highways, cartways, and lanes, then made use of to reach the very numerous small lots into which the town was at first divided, were long since vacated, or so changed that they cannot now be clearly identified with the originals. A few of the roads received names very early, and others are so described that they can be clearly identified.

§ 115. The earliest reference to roads in the town records, is in 1635, probably Sept. 14, when it was "agreed, that John Warren and Abraham Browne shall lay out all the highways, and to see that they be sufficiently repaired." In 1636 (probably in Nov.), it was "Ordered, that there shall be an highway left sufficient at the hither end all the great dividends or lots." In 1637, it was "Ordered, that there shall be eight days appointed for every year for the repairing the highways; and every man that is a soldier or watchman to come at his appointed time, with a wheelbarrow, mattock, spade, or shovel, and for default hereof, to pay for every day 5s. to the town, and a cart for every day to pay 19s." Dec. 30, 1637, it was "Ordered, that there shall be a highway between Ephraim Child and Thomas Rogers' ground, lying in Dorchester Field, leading to the Flats." This was probably what was sometimes called *Crooked Lane*, running between E. Child and John Sherman, who bought Rogers' lot after his decease.

§ 116. The two most important roads, at least the most so at first, were *Mill Street* and *Sudbury Road*, the one terminating and the other beginning at the Mill, near to the wear. *Mill Street* began below Mount Auburn, where Sir Richard Saltonstall began his plantation, and selected his homestall lot, and passing by the ancient graveyard, it extended to the Mill, at the first or lowest falls on Charles River. It did not long retain this name, but acquired that of the Cambridge Road, or the Road to the College, and sometimes the County Road. It has recently been named Mount Auburn Street.

§ 117. The road extending westward from the Mill, was at first sometimes called the *Country Road*, but it has been much more commonly known as *the Sudbury Road*, since the planting of that town. It was *the County Road*, and it is often designated as such in deeds, inventories, &c. It is now Main Street, and it retains this name through Waltham to Weston. It is said that, for a long time, there was more travel on it, than on any other road in the colonies. It was the great thoroughfare from Boston and its vicinity, passing over Boston Neck, through Roxbury, Brookline, New Cambridge (Newton), and over Mill Bridge; thence westward through Watertown, including Waltham and Weston; to the western part of the Colony, to Connecticut, New York, and the Southern Colonies. Some of this travel was diverted by the building of Cambridge Bridge; and still more by the Worcester turnpike. The recent construction of railroads has diverted so much of what was retained, that as a thoroughfare it is now comparatively deserted. It has not been ascertained that the direct road from Cambridge to Waltham, which is very ancient, had any distinct name in very early times, when the first schedules of possessions were made. In later times it has been commonly designated as the *Back Road*, and recently it has been named Belmont Street. The road now called Lexington Street, beginning at Belmont Street, and extending northward by Elbow Hill, was anciently called the Concord Road. In Dec. 1638, it was "Ordered that the highway leading to Concord, shall be 6 rods broad." Whether that part of Lexington Street, extending southward from Belmont to Main Street, had any distinct designation in early times, has not been ascertained, but the whole of it is of a very early date. What is now called Howard Street, was at first called *the Way to the Little Plain*, and in later times, the Road to Dirty Green. That part of the present Pleasant Street, extending westward from Howard Street, was at first only a cartway, laid out for the accommodation of the Beaver Brook Plowlands in the Hither Plain; and in the early schedules of possessions, it was commonly called *the Way betwixt* Lots. [See Sect. 93.] That part of Pleasant Street, extending eastward from Howard Street to the Mill, was called *the Way to* [along] *the River*. That part of Common Street, extending northward from Belmont Street, was called *Stone Street*, and it had that name, where it turned southeastwardly, until it reached Hill Street. That portion of Grove Street, extending northward from Mount Auburn Street, is the one referred to in the following order, passed, May 10, 1642: "Ordered, that an highway being laid out from Justinian Holden's lot, to George Parkhurst's house, six rods wide, and from thence to Richard Beers' lot, 2 rods wide, shall be for the use of the town forever." In the schedules of possessions it is called *a Drift Way*, and it extended only to R. Beers' lot. Washington Street, was at first called *the Way to the Pond*, and is frequently so mentioned in the early schedules. It extended directly to the Pond, and did not then turn towards Cambridge, as in the recent maps. There was another road, called *Pond Road*, north of Cambridge Street, running from Camb. Village, or meeting-house, towards Fresh Pond.

§ 118. The roads between Mount Auburn ["Mill"] Street, on the north, and the river on the south, at the west of Mount Auburn, differed very much from those delineated on recent maps. Ancient roads have been vacated and others laid out, and this greatly increases the difficulty of ascertaining the location of the grants and early possessions in that part of the town. *Bank Lane* is often mentioned by name, or referred to, in the early description of lots. It began near the Mill Bridge, extended eastwardly through Dorchester Field, passing along at a little distance from the river, and on the south side of Mount Auburn. It then turned northwardly, and was probably the same, which was then sometimes called *Water Street*. From the notices of it, as a boundary of lots, it may be inferred that its course was not direct, and that there is now no road corresponding with it, except perhaps the S. E. portion of what is now called Grove Street. That part of Common Street, or a road nearly coinciding with it, running southwardly from Belmont Street, over Strawberry Hill, was sometimes called *Bowman's Lane*. The homestead of Nathaniel

Bowman was on the west side of it, at a little distance south of Belmont Street. The present School Street, extending northward from Belmont Street, in the early schedules of grants and possessions, was called *Hill Street*, and it is often mentioned by that name.

§ 119. On the 24th March, 1640–1, at a town meeting, it was "Ordered, that there shall be *a cartway* through William Hammond's lot and Edmund James's meadow, and so through the lots of John Warren and Isaac Sterne, to fetch hay from Rock Meadow and the Remote Meadows." It is supposed that this cartway, beginning at Stone (Common) Street, answered to what is now called North Street, but that it began farther north than at present. In 1658, the selectmen ordered "Capt. Mason and Dea. Bright to lay out the highway through Corporal Hammond's land, from Mr. Eire's house to John Biscoe's land." Whether this order refers to a road corresponding in part with the present North Street, or to the northern part of Stone Street, is not clearly ascertained. As before stated, that part of the present North Street, east of Common Street, was then a part of Stone Street. North Street, extending westward, on the south side of Mackerel Hill, passed along near, and nearly parallel to, the northern border of Waltham, and it was known formerly as *Trapelo Road*. Febr. 7, 1658–9, "Ordered, a highway in the *way that goes to Chester Brook*," which was the west branch of Beaver Brook. *Busby's Lane* is often mentioned in the early description of lots. It began at Cambridge Street, east of Mount Auburn, and extended to the small homestall of 2 A. of Mr. Busby, originally granted to John Livermore, and situated on the East Bay of Fresh Pond. It is probable that the southern portions of School Street and of Common Street do not correspond exactly with the ancient streets running in the same direction.

PONDS AND WATER-COURSES.

§ 120. The earliest writers who notice Watertown, mention it as being well watered, and it has been supposed, with good reason, as already stated [Sect. 23], that it derived its name from this circumstance, as, in this respect, no other very early town could be compared with it. Besides the numerous springs noticed by early writers, but whose number and position cannot now be determined, the ponds and water-courses are numerous.

§ 121. When Watertown was first planted and named, *Fresh Pond*, the largest in the town, was entirely within its limits. After the planting of New Town (Cambridge), the northeastern and smaller portion of the pond was within the bounds of the latter. Since 1754, when the eastern part of Watertown was taken off and annexed to Cambridge, less than one-half of the pond has belonged to Watertown. This pond is renowned for the purity of its water, and for its ice, which is shipped in large quantities to all parts of the world. There are several much smaller ponds in the eastern part of the town to be seen on the map, but too small to have received any permanent designation. Two or three of them are enclosed in Mount Auburn Cemetery, one of which is called Forest Pond, probably the ancient Shallow Pond. Two others are a little further west, and another at the southwest.

§ 122. Farther west, within the bounds of Waltham, is another pond, about three-fourths of a mile long and half as wide, generally known as Sherman's Pond, sometimes, more recently, as Fiske's Pond, and Mead's Pond. Its area is supposed to be about 100 A. In the early records it is sometimes mentioned as the Great Pond, before it appears to have obtained either of the other names. It is within the northern or high grounds of Waltham, and is the source of the ancient Chester Brook, or West Branch of Beaver Brook.

§ 123. About half a mile west of the site of the old Waltham Meeting-house is a pond and an extensive bog, called Beaver Meadow, through which the ancient Chester Brook passes. There is good reason to believe that this bog was formerly covered with water, and was the pond to which Winthrop refers, where "the beavers had shorn down divers great trees, . . . and made divers dams across the brook," thereby making a large pond, and leaving a bog after the dams were destroyed. At a little distance south of this is a small sheet of water of about four acres, now called Lily Pond, having its outlet through Beaver Meadow into Chester Brook.

§ 124. In the western part of the town, as originally granted, were included a part, if not the whole, of Walden's Pond (now in Concord); a part of Sandy Pond, and the whole of Beaver Pond, both now in Lincoln, and a part of Nonesuch Pond, the larger portion of which is within the bounds of Natick.

§ 125. The town was watered on much the largest part of its southern border by the beautiful Charles River, originally called the Massachusetts River. Its average width is eight rods; tide-water extends about three miles above the eastern border of the town, and it is so far navigable for small vessels. At the head of tide-water was a fall, which furnished water-power for the first mill built in the town, and one of the earliest in the colony. [See Mills and Fisheries.] Above this are other falls, furnishing water-power for the Bemis Mills, and for the Upper and Lower Waltham Factories. These water-powers were not, however, made use of until a comparatively late date.

§ 126. Besides several streams, too small to have obtained permanent names, there were a few brooks, branches of Charles River, sufficiently large to furnish water-power for mills. *Smelt Brook*, having its source in Newton, passes through and enters Charles River within that small portion of Watertown which lies on the south side of the river. Mills have been built on it in Watertown and in Newton.

§ 127. The first considerable tributary to Charles River, on the north side, within the ancient boundary of Watertown, was *Beaver Brook*. Winthrop says, Jan. 27, 1631–2, "The Governor, and some company with him, went up Charles River about eight miles above Watertown, and named the first brook on the north side of the river (being a fair stream, and coming out of a pond a mile from the river) Beaver Brook, because the beavers had shorn down divers great trees there, and made divers dams across the brook." This brook, which enters Charles River at the lower end of Waltham Plain, is made up of two main branches, which unite about 250 yards from the river. The west branch originates in Sherman's Pond, and after a course of about two miles, passing through Beaver Pond, and through what was long known as the Livermore Farm, but of late as the Lyman Farm, unites with the east branch. The volume of water is sufficient for a mill, which was built upon it, probably by Dea. Thomas Livermore, in the early part of the last century. The eastern and larger branch begins in Lexington (Cambridge Farms), and, passing through the western corner of West Cambridge, and through Rock Meadow, it runs most of its course through the eastern border of Waltham until it joins the west branch. A fulling mill was first built upon it in 1663, and afterwards other mills, on or near the present site of Kendall's Mills.

§ 128. It is evident that Gov. Winthrop did not explore that locality, as he does not give correctly the source of the west branch, nor refer to the other branch. The author of the "Topographical and Historical Description of Waltham," adopting Winthrop's statement, appears to regard the west as the main branch, as the true Beaver Brook, and the eastern branch as a tributary. This must be erroneous. By consulting ancient deeds and surveys of roads, it will be found that the eastern branch, in early times, always bore the name of Beaver Brook, and that the western branch, coming out of Sherman's Pond, was the ancient Chester Brook, upon which Chester Meadow was situated, probably not far below the mill. These were named for Mr. Leonard Chester [see p. 735], and must have received their names very soon after that excursion of Gov. Winthrop, as Mr. Chester arrived in 1633, and left

Watertown in 1636. Some modern improvers have given the name *Clematis* to the middle portion of the ancient Beaver Brook.

§ 129. About 350 rods west of Beaver Brook, a small stream enters Charles River, which has occasioned some perplexity, owing to Winthrop's account of it. It is too small to be deserving notice except for this circumstance. From its relation to Adam's Chair and Mount Feake, as given by Mr. Winthrop, this small stream, now almost dried up, must have been Masters' Brook. Yet he says it was "greater than the former" (Beaver Brook). It is evident, from its channel and its sources, that it could never have had such a magnitude, which is applicable only to Stony Brook, which is a mile west of Mount Feake. The latter bore its present name at least as early as 1640 or '41, and has always retained it; while the small stream, near Mount Feake, has been known as *Masters' Brook* until a late date. We are compelled to conclude, either that Winthrop, through inadvertence, wrote greater for smaller, or that, upon returning from his excursion, and writing in his journal, his recollection of the localities had become confused.

§ 130. The largest tributary to Charles River, within the ancient bounds of Watertown, is *Stony Brook*. It originates in Sandy Pond, which is near the northwest border of Lincoln, and is partly within the original bounds granted to Watertown. It runs a S. S. E. course, passing through Beaver Pond, until it unites with Charles River, about two miles above Beaver Brook. Its principal branch is the ancient *Stower's Brook*, for which, in modern times, a less euphonous name, Hobb's Brook, has been substituted. It originates in a small pond near the eastern border of Lincoln, originally within the bounds of Cambridge Farms (Lexington), and, after a course of about four miles nearly due south, it unites with Stony Brook, about two miles from its junction with Charles River. This is supposed to be the same stream which was sometimes called *Four Mile Brook*. On the west side and above the junction of Stower's Brook is another smaller branch called *Cherry Brook*. It is large enough to be used for a small manufactory. It is probable that Cherry Meadow, sometimes mentioned in ancient records, was upon this stream. Stony Brook furnishes valuable water-power, and there are several mills upon it. [See Section 143.]

THE WEAR AND FISHERY.

§ 131. The fishery in Charles River, at Watertown, has always been deemed of considerable importance, but much more so in early, than in latter times. Johnson [Wond. Work. Prov.] says: "This town [Watertown], abounds with several sorts of fish at their seasons, bass, shad, alewives, frostfish, and smelts." Wood [New England's Prospect, 1633] says, "A little below this fall of waters, the inhabitants of Watertown have built a wear to catch fish, wherein they take great store of shads and alewives. In two tides they have gotten one hundred thousand fishes." In the spring of 1632, this wear was constructed by the permission and encouragement of Gov. Winthrop, but without an order, which could be granted only by the General Court. He gave this permission, because, if they had waited for a meeting and order of the Court, the season for fishing would have passed, before the wear could be constructed. At the next meeting of the Court, May 9, 1632, "It was ordered, that the town of Watertown shall have that privilege and interest in the wear they have built, up Charles River, according as the Court hereafter shall think meet to confirm unto them." On the 3d of Sept., 1634, the Court "Ordered, that no man shall fish with a net nearer the wear at Watertown, than the further part of the island in the river, and there also, never to cross the river wholly with any net, except it be at high water or after." Notwithstanding the reasonableness, almost the necessity of the

action of the Governor, and the early sanction of the Court, that permission of Governor Winthrop was, not long afterwards, one of the points of accusation brought against him by Dudley, the disaffected and unfriendly deputy Governor.

§ 132. It is not known who took the lead in the construction of the wear, but it is not improbable that it was the energetic and enterprising Mr. John Oldham, whose "house near the wear at Watertown," was burned down in August of that year (1632). [Winthrop, I., p. 87.]

At a town meeting (of the freemen), in Jan., 1635–6, it was "agreed, that there shall be four rods in breadth on each side of the river, and in length as far as need shall require, laid [out] to the use of the wear, so it may not be prejudicial to the Water Mill. Also, one hundred and fifty acres of ground to the wear upon the other side of the river, to be laid out in a convenient place."

§ 133. The orders of the Court, just quoted, imply that the wear was built by or for the town, and was public property. If so, it not long afterwards became private property, and was held in shares. The 150 acres granted by the town, passed with the wear to Mr. Mayhew, and it was confirmed to him by an order of the Court, June 2, 1641, when it was "agreed, that Mr. Mayhew shall enjoy the 150 acres of land on the south side of Charles River, by Watertown wear."

§ 134. On May 29, 1639, Thomas Mayhew mortgaged to Matthew Cradock, of London, one-half of the Mill (which he had purchased of Mr. C.), and six shares in the Wear at Watertown, as security for £240. On Feb. 27, 1639–40, Mr. Mayhew conveyed to Gov. Dudley, for £90, the *rent* of his wear for the last four years, which is, by lease, let to Robert Lockwood, Isaac Sternes, and Henry Jackson, for six years; also, the river-side and inheritance of the wear forever, subject to a certain mortgage [to Mr. Cradock]. On the 6th of March, 1643–4, for £59.10.2, Dudley sold to Edward How all right and income in the wears in Watertown, except £22.15.6, due from Isaac Stearns and Robert Lockwood. Elder Edward How, by his Will dated June 3, 1644, conveys to his heirs "the wears with all their privileges thereto belonging;" and they continued for many years in the possession of his two sons-in-law. Mar. 30, 1662, Nathaniel Treadway, with Sufferana (How), his wife, sold to Nathaniel Coolidge, all his right in the wears on Charles River, near the Corn Mill; and on May 26, 1663, John Stone, of Sudbury (the other son-in-law of Mr. How), sold to Nathaniel Coolidge, all his right in the river and fishing wears in Watertown, being the one-half thereof.

§ 135. At a town meeting held Ap. 12, 1671, "Upon consideration, that the Indians being like to buy the privilege of the wears and fishing at the river, which the town apprehend will be much to the damage of the town, they being like to be bad neighbors, the town voted, all, as one man, that they were altogether against their having the wears, or that they should set down so near the town." At the same time it was voted to purchase the wears for the use of the town, and a committee was chosen to treat with Nathaniel Coolidge on the subject. From that time the wears have continued to be the property of the town, and have been annually rented at the highest price that could be obtained.

§ 136. At the time of the purchase of the wears of Coolidge, Watertown comprised the territory of Waltham and Weston, and when these towns were incorporated, they retained a joint proprietorship in the wears, which continued until the commencement of the present century. It was finally cancelled at the same time, and on the condition, that they were exonerated from the burden of contributing to the maintainance of the Great Bridge over Charles River. [See Sections 146–155.]

§ 137. Mar. 8, 1742–3, the County Court granted the petition of Richard Beers, and others of Waltham, to construct a wear in Charles River, provided they leave one-third of the river free for fish to pass and repass.

§ 138. As early as 1738, altercations arose between Watertown and the towns situated on the other side of the river, respecting their claims to the fishery. In that year, the people of Newton, Needham, Medfield, and Sherburne, presented to

the General Court a complaint against the inhabitants of Watertown, for stopping the course of the fish in Charles River. At the same time a complaint of the same tenor, was presented by the Indians of Natick. The representative of Watertown, Jonas Bond, was directed to defend his constituents in opposition to these petitioners. The complaints and altercations were afterwards frequently reiterated.

§ 139. The number of fish resorting to this river has gradually and greatly diminished since the first planting of the town, especially within the last half century, and the value of the fishery has, of course, declined. The profits of the fishery have of late been divided between Watertown and Brighton, the former receiving seven-tenths thereof, and the latter three-tenths, which division has been the result of litigation.

MILLS.

§ 140. Neither the exact date nor the builder of the first mill in Watertown have been ascertained; but it was probably built, in 1634, by Edward How, at the joint expense of himself and Mr. Matthew Cradock. It was built at the first fall, at the head of tide-water, on Charles River, on "Mill Creek," which was a canal partly or wholly artificial, leaving the river at the head of the falls, where a stone dam was made across the river. It is probably the oldest artificial mill-race or canal in this country that has continued in uninterrupted use. The mill is not mentioned by Wood [New England's Prospect, 1633], who mentions the wear and the falls, where the mill was built; but it was built before August 19, 1635,* when Mr. Edward How sold one-half of it to Mr. Thomas Mayhew for £200, for which Mayhew gave a bond and mortgage for £400, with condition, that if said Mayhew pay said How £200, the bond to be void, else said How shall enter upon the moiety of the mill, as if he had never made sale thereof. Mr. Mayhew bought the other half of the mill of Mr. Cradock, through his agent, Nicholas Davison, and on the 29th May, 1639 (perhaps the day of purchase), mortgaged this half of the mill, with six shares of the wear, to Mr. Cradock, as surety for £240. On the 18th April, 1640, Mr. Mayhew, for £400, sold to Thomas Dudley, Deputy-Governor, one mill, "bought of Edward How, Elder of the Church of Watertown," and of N. Davison, agent of Mr. Cradock of London, subject to the mortgage to Mr. Cradock. This mortgage to Mr. Cradock was redeemed by Mr. Dudley on or before Mar. 7, 1643–4. No evidence has been discovered of the redemption of that mortgage of Mayhew to How, and that bond of Mayhew was one of the items in the Inventory of Mr. How, who died in the summer of 1644. From this statement of the facts, it is not strange that Mr. How should urge his title to the mill with pertinacity; and notwithstanding Winthrop's statement [II. p. 50], which seems imbued with partiality or personal pique,† there is reason to surmise that the official influence, and domineering disposition of his antagonist, gave a shape to the decision of the Court. Gov. Dudley died July 31, 1653; the next September a petition was presented to the General Court, by his executors, requesting that the legatees, to whom "Mr. Dudley gave Watertown Mill, have power to dispose of it for the use of the heirs;" which petition was granted. The greater portion of the mill was probably purchased about this time by Mr. William Paine, first of Watertown, afterwards of Ipswich and Boston. His son, John Paine, of Boston, on the 20th Jan., 1663, conveyed the mill as security to Samuel Appleton, of Ipswich, who had married Hannah, the only daughter of William Paine. [See Paine, p. 384, and also Mid. Deeds, III. 51.] On the 1st Sept., 1676, Samuel Appleton, on behalf of his dr. Judith, sued Caleb Church for the possession of five-sixths of the corn-mill in Watertown. It appears by the Will and Inventory of

* A grant of land was made to the mill in Jan. 1634–5.

† The lead, which Watertown people had taken in resisting Gov. Winthrop's policy of taxation without representation; and their adoption of strict Independency, in opposition to his politico-ecclesiastical policy, produced a prejudice against them, in his mind, which on several occasions he ill conceals.

Thomas Dudley, Jr., a grandson of the Governor, that his share of the mill, "my grandfather Dudley gave me," appraised at £40, had not been sold in Nov., 1655, but by the will was directed to be sold. Mr. Thomas Danforth was one of the executors, and probably bought this share, which may have been that one-sixth which did not come into the possession of Mr. William Paine and his heirs. Hon. Thomas Danforth and others, who had become proprietors of the mill previous to Nov. 30, 1686, when they had erected a fulling-mill adjoining to the corn-mill, asked and obtained liberty of the town to build a house on the N. side of the [mill-] stream. Oct. 6, 1710, Mary, daughter of Hon. Thomas Danforth (wife, first of Solomon Phipps, Jr., and afterwards of Thomas Brown of Sudbury), by deed conveyed to her daughters, Sarah and Abial, all her rights in the corn-mills and fulling-mills on Charles River in Watertown. [See p. 197, note.] The subsequent line of proprietors and occupiers of the mills has not been ascertained; but they were for many years occupied by Stephen Cook, Jr., and afterwards by David Learned. In 1653, the mill was rated at £140 for the support of the ministry.

§ 142. The next mill built in Watertown was a fulling-mill, built on Beaver Brook, supposed to be on or near the spot where are now Kendall's Mills. May 30, 1662, Timothy Hawkins sold to Thomas Agar, of Roxbury, fuller, three-fourths of an acre of land, bounded N. and E. by Richard Sawtel; W. by land of Thomas Smith; S. by Wm. Knapp; E. by lands in common [? boundary of Hawkins' whole lot], with all the accommodation of water, for the erecting and maintenance of a fulling-mill in the said place, and on the (?) river that passeth through the same; also the right of way. Dec. 18, 1663, Thomas Agar, fuller, of Wat., sold the same lot of land, with the fulling-mill thereon erected, to Thomas Loveran, late of Dedham, Co. Essex, Old England, cloth-worker. Jan. 3, 1669–70, T. Loveran sold this land and mill to Timothy Hawkins and Benjamin Garfield, described as surrounded on all sides by land of T. Hawkins. [Mid. Deeds, III. p. 52–7, and IV. 72.] A corn-mill was erected there before 1690, of which, at that time, Thomas Rider was proprietor, and mortgaged the mill and 30 acres of land to Dr. Philip Shattuck the next year. In 1700, the mills or a part of them, belonged to Samuel Stearns, son-in-law of T. Hawkins. [Mid. Deeds, XII. 515 and 625.]

§ 143. The next mill in Watertown was on Stony Brook, and probably built at the joint expense of John Livermore, Richard Child, and Josiah Jones, of Watertown, and John Heywood, of Concord. Feb. 19, 1678–9, they bought of Nathaniel Treadway and wife 30 acres, in lieu of township,* bounded S. E. by George Parkhurst, and N. W. by Joseph Underwood. At a town meeting, Jan. 5, 1679–80, it was "granted that the new corn-mill, now set up and to be finished at Stony Brook, be freed from rates for 20 years, from Jan. 5, 1679–80." On Mar. 3, 1683, John Heywood, of Concord, and wife Anna, for £60, sold to John Livermore one-fourth part of Stony Brook Mills; and on Ap. 21, 1684, Josiah [? Lewis] Jones and wife Lydia, for £60, sold to John Bright all his one-fourth share of mills at Stony Brook, viz., 30 acres bought of N. Treadway, and land bought of John Chadwick, with houses, &c. These mills were probably owned some time by Lieut. John Brewer, and afterwards, for a long time, known as Bigelow's Mills. [See Section 130.]

§ 144. The mills, built on the three points just referred to, were the only ones in the town for the first seventy, probably the first hundred, years after its settlement. During the last century, at dates not ascertained, several other mills were built within the ancient limits, including Waltham and Weston. One, long known as the Bemis Mill or Factory, was built on the river, about one mile above the "Old Mill." Another, on the river, about a mile and a half further up, was built by John Boies, where the Waltham Factory has since been built; another on Smelt Brook, on the south side of the river; another on the ancient Stower's Brook, of late known as Hobb's Brook; another on the ancient Chester Brook. Since the beginning of the

* This was probably the 30 A. lot, No. 43, beyond the further plain, granted to Edward How, and sold by his son-in-law, Treadway.

present century, mills, large and small, for various manufacturing and mechanical purposes, have been so multiplied and enlarged, within the original limits of Watertown, as to absorb a large amount of capital, employ nearly or quite all the water-power, and give employment to very numerous families.

FERRY AND BRIDGES.

§ 145. In the town records there is no notice of any *ferry;* but in the Colonial Records, is the following license. By the Court, Nov. 5, 1633. "Mr. Richard Browne, is allowed by the Court to keep a *ferry* over Charles River, against his house, and is to have 2d. for every single person he so transports, and 1d. apiece, if there be two or more." The spot where this was kept has not been ascertained. Probably it was a little to the East of Mount Auburn, where he had 2½ A. of marsh, bordering on the river, and 7 Acres of upland, which he sold early to R. Wellington.

§ 146. There are several bridges within the bounds of Watertown, mentioned in the early records. The earliest, and much the most important, was that built over Charles River, at the head of tide-water, very near the first mill, and usually called Mill Bridge, or the Great Bridge. The earliest reference to this bridge is in the records of the General Court, June 2, 1641, when it was ordered that "the toll of Mr. Mayhew's bridge is referred to the Governor and two magistrates, to settle for seven years." The right or privilege of a toll-bridge was not granted, as appears by the record of the Court, for Oct. 17, 1643, when the Court granted Mr. Mayhew "300 acres of land in regard of his charges about the bridge at Watertown Mill, and the bridge to belong to the country."

§ 147. The next May (1644), the Court ordered this grant to be laid out to Mr. Mayhew, and appointed a committee (Peter Noyes and Edmund Goodenow of Sudbury), for that purpose. It was probably located in or near Nashaway; but there is no record of it. It is evident from the transactions not long afterwards, that this was only a foot-bridge; and, although it was "to belong to the country," there was no provision, in the above grant to Mr. Mayhew, for the repair and maintainance of it. Very soon after obtaining that grant, Mr. Mayhew moved to Martha's Vineyard.

§ 148. The following preamble and order, in the records of the General Court, for May 26, 1647, show the origin of the first horse-bridge; and the terms imply that it was the first one ever built across Charles River. "Whereas, complaint hath been made to this Court of the great want of a horse-bridge near unto Watertown Mill, and that the want thereof hath hazarded the lives of several persons, and may endanger many more, and for that *the best and most commodious place is in the bounds of Watertown*, it is ordered by the authority of this Court, that there be a sufficient horse-bridge made over the river there, by the inhabitants of Watertown, before the first of the 9th month [Nov.], next ensuing, upon pain of forfeiture of £10, and after that 10 shillings a day to the country, till it be made up as aforesaid."

§ 149. Watertown did not immediately comply with this order; for, on the 11th of November, 10 days after the time assigned for finishing the bridge, the Court "granted the town of Watertown to the first of the 4th month [May] next, upon the penalties prefixed to the former order; also, they have chosen Mr. Hibbens, Mr. John Glover, the surveyor-general, and Edmund Rice, before the first of the first month [March] next, to view and appoint a place to put up the bridge *for the benefit of the country* and town within the bounds thereof." At a town meeting Dec. 28, 1647, "the town appointed Mr. [Nathaniel] Biscoe and Isaac Stearns to consider

how the bridge, over the river, shall be built, and to agree with the workmen for doing it according to their best discretion." As it was not completed in the time specified, upon petition the Court granted that Watertown shall "have till the 10th of the 7th month [Sept.] next, for building their bridge, under the former penalty in the last Court order." When the bridge was completed, does not appear in the records, but on the 28th of the next November (1648), the selectmen ordered payments to be made to Mr. Biscoe and Isaac Stearns for work done at the bridge.

§ 150. The construction and materials of the bridge were so defective, that it required not unfrequently to be repaired or rebuilt; and, for the first hundred years, Watertown felt the building, rebuilding, and maintainance of it to be a heavy burden, and repeatedly asked aid from the county, but without success. It appears in the above cited grant to Mr. Mayhew, that the bridge was "to belong to the country," not to the town, and in the order of the Court, the committee were "to appoint a place to put up the bridge for the benefit of the country."

§ 151. In less than twenty years it was found necessary to rebuild the bridge, and in Nov., 1667, the selectmen ordered that the land on the Meeting-house Common, upon the W. side of the way from the meeting-house to pastor Sherman's house, shall be sold, and the pay to go towards building the bridge at the Mill; and in the same month the land was sold to John Coolidge, Jr., for 20 shillings per acre. The selectmen agreed that the bridge should be built with baskets, and in Dec. they agreed with John Coolidge, Jr., to build the bridge for 40 shillings a basket; the baskets to be each 8 feet long, 6 feet broad, and 7 feet between the joints; the town to fill the baskets with stones, to lay the timbers in place, the sill to be laid even with the ground; the bridge to be half trees, slit with a saw, to be three abreast to each basket, and the bridge to be at least three feet wide, to be done by the first of September. At a town meeting, Dec. 10th, three days after the bargain with J. Coolidge, Jr., it was voted not to allow what the selectmen had done about the sale of the land on Meeting-house Common, and about the bridge. The width of the bridge shows that it was not designed for carriages, but only for horses, cattle, and pedestrians. Whether this scheme of the selectmen for building a bridge was carried out, the records do not show.

§ 152. A committee on the bridge was appointed Aug. 3, 1681, and the next month, Sept. 20, £14 was put in the hands of Caleb Church, the miller, to procure liquor, as cheap and good as he can, for the comfortable carrying on the work at the bridge. Mar. 28, 1684, the selectmen desired Caleb Church, to make the bridge over Mill Creek, the old bridge being carried away by the flood. The bridge over the river appears to have been destroyed before May, 1694; for in that month the selectmen and surveyors agreed with John Barnard, Jr., for the carpentry of Mill Bridge, he to provide 5 or 6 hands, if he can; he to have 3*s.* 6*d.* per day and find himself, and the hands half a crown a day, and find themselves. The bridge was not immediately built, for on July 24, 1695, the town voted that Ensign Barsham, David Fiske, and Daniel Warren, Jr. (surveyors), take care that there be a bridge built over Charles River, as near the place where it stood before as may be conveniently, and that it be a *foot bridge;* also that Corp. (Joseph) Sherman, Ensign (John) Hammond, Serj. (Samuel) Thatcher, and John Stacey, be added to the surveyors, in advising how, &c. Sept. 6, 1695, there was a presentment against the town for want of a bridge over Charles River, to which it was replied that it was repairing. Again, as early as 1714, there was a presentment for the want of a bridge over Charles River, and the town appointed a committee in May, 1713, and again in May, 1714, to apply to the Court to have Charles River Bridge maintained by the County of Middlesex. June 8, 1714, the Court do not see cause to comply with the petition of sundry principal inhabitants of Watertown, but dismiss the same. The next month, July 13, the selectmen of Watertown, appearing in Court to answer the presentment of said town for want of a bridge over Charles River, near the Mill, the Court, upon view of the record of the Honorable [General] Court's grant of land for charge about the

bridge, by or near Watertown Mill, asserting the bridge to belong to the country, the Court dismissed the presentment for the present, they paying the fees. The next year, July 5, 1715, the selectmen appearing in Court on the same presentment, say the bridge was built at the charge of the country, and was so to remain, as appears from a copy of a record of the General Court (referring to the terms of the grant to Mr. Mayhew), and the Court continued the consideration thereof, till the next Quarter Sessions. The same subject coming before the Court the next year, Ap., 1716, the Court, finding that Watertown has maintained and supported a foot and horse bridge over said river, upwards of fifty years, order Watertown to repair said bridge forthwith.

§ 153. In the present state of private and public pecuniary resources, and the great progress made in civil engineering, the building of a bridge over Charles River would be regarded as a very trifling, unimportant enterprise. But it was not so in early times. For the first eighty years after its settlement, the whole assessed value of Watertown was less than a twentieth part of the estate of a single inhabitant at this time. The expenses of supporting the ministry, schools, the government, and paupers, the building and repairing of meeting-houses and school-houses, the making and repairing roads, and the occasional heavy charges and losses resulting from Indian warfare, occasioned a very heavy taxation. As an illustration of this, it may be observed, that the annual expense of supporting the ministry alone, in the time of the Rev. John Sherman, was about two per cent. upon the whole assessed value of the town. Under these circumstances, it is not strange that Watertown should often complain of being compelled to maintain "the Great Bridge," for the convenience of the country, at their own expense.

§ 154. Upon the incorporation of Weston and of Waltham, one of the stipulations upon which the rest of the town consented thereto, was that those towns should continue to render their proportional aid in the maintenance of the Great Bridge; and this arrangement continued until the commencement of the present century. In the records of the several towns may be found frequent reference to this business. For an account of the time and manner in which this joint responsibility was cancelled, and the whole devolved upon Watertown, see Francis, p. 116; and Section 136.

§ 155. The other bridges mentioned in the early records were those over Beaver Brook, Stower's Brook, Smelt Brook, and Chester Brook. The first mention of the bridge over *Beaver Brook* (in Sudbury Road, now called Main Street) was Oct. 8, 1673, when the selectmen paid for "a gallon of liccur at the putting down of Beaver Brook Bridge." There was a presentment against the town in 1695, and again in 1705, for want of a bridge over *Smelt Brook*. At the last presentment, Jonas Bond, Esq., in behalf of the selectmen, answered, it was a shallow place, and a good bottom, and needed not a bridge; yet the Court ordered that the said way be forthwith mended on pain of paying £5. In April, 1713, the town was presented for suffering the bridge over *Stower's Brook*, in the upper way [the road leading to Lincoln], orderly laid out, to be defective. It was answered that there never was a bridge over Stower's Brook at that place. The next December, a report was accepted as to the way called *The Old Way* [crossing the brook near Hobbs's Mill]. In Aug., 1719, the town was again presented for not building a bridge "over Stower's Brook, on the town road ['the upper way'] leading to the northerly Precinct of Weston." Major Jonas Bond, in behalf of the selectmen, presented their plea, that they were under heavy charges for building the Great Bridge; but the Court ordered the way to be speedily repaired. In the preceding January, the town had agreed with Thomas Learned and Capt. Thomas Prentice to rebuild the Mill Bridge over Charles River. A bridge over *Chester Brook* is sometimes mentioned at an early date, but at what time or place it was first built, has not been ascertained.

§ 156. The *Cowpen Farm*. Nov. 2, 1649, the town appointed John Sherman to get a pen of one acre, fenced with four rails, for "lodging a herd in the woods, and to procure a small house for lodging the herdsman, towards Sudbury bounds."

Mar. 31, 1651, the selectmen engaged Solomon Johnson, as herdsman, at £25 per annum, and allowed him the use of the house. Dec. 16, 1651, an agreement between the selectmen and Johnson was signed, making him herdsman for seven years. Seven years afterwards, Oct. 1, 1658, another agreement with Johnson, as herdsman, was signed. Sept. 4, 1660, a committee (Serj. Beers and Serj. Bright) was sent to the Cowpen Farm, to examine the condition of the fences, housing, &c., and they reported that Johnson had not performed his covenant; and on the 5th Dec., 1660, articles of agreement were signed by the selectmen and Henry Curtis, relating to the Cowpen Farm, leased to him for seven years, with 40 A. of upland, of which 13 A. are broken up land (leaving out the land of John Sawin), also 20 A. of meadow; the rent free the first year, and he to pay £5 a year for the other six years. At the same time, a committee (Serj. Beers, Serj. Bright, and Nathaniel Treadway) was appointed to run the line between John Sawin and the Cowpen, and to stake out 70 A. for the Cowpen Farm. When this farm was first laid out, by mistake, it encroached upon land of John Sawin, and "to prevent differences," the town agreed, Ap. 12, 1659, to pay John Sawin. This farm of Sawin was the lot in the Dividends originally granted to Bryan Pendleton; by him sold to Peter Noyes; by him sold to George Munnings; by him sold to John Sherman; and in Ap., 1653, repurchased of Sherman by Munnings, in behalf and for the use of John Sawin, his son-in-law, and his grandson, John Sawin, Jr. In Dec., 1661, the following were the boundaries of this farm: W., Sudbury Line; N., Highway; E. by farm land, "which Curtis doth farm;" S., common land. This farm land, cultivated by Curtis, was probably the farm originally granted to Capt. Daniel Patrick. [See Section 104.] Oct. 1, 1662, it was "agreed [by a vote of the town] that the Cowpen doth belong to the farm land," and it was voted, Jan. 18, 1663–4, that Henry Curtis hold the lease until it expires. But, on the 7th Nov., 1664, the town ordered the Cowpen Farm to be sold; and on the same day it was bought by John Livermore, Sen., and given to his son, John, by whose family it was held for a long time. It is probable that the Cowpen ceased to be used for its original purpose, sometime before this sale of it.

GRAVEYARDS.

§ 157. The earliest mention of a burying-place, in the town records, is July 5, 1642, when it was "ordered, that Hugh Mason, Thomas Hastings, and John Sherman, are appointed to set up a sufficient [fence] about The Burying-place, with a five foot pale, and two rails well nailed, by the 15th of 2d [? 7th] month, and the town to pay them for it." The next December 20th, a rate was ordered, and one item was, "for fencing the burying-place, £6 10*s*." Its location is not described; but it was doubtless what is now known as The Old Graveyard of Watertown. It is at the S. E. corner of Mount Auburn Street [Mill St., or Camb. Road] and Grove Street. It is about half a mile west of Mount Auburn Cemetery. The terms of the above order imply that it was then in use, and well known as the burying-place, and it is probable that it had been used for sepulture from the first planting of the town. If any other lot was used for the same purpose before it, it must have fallen into disuse very soon, leaving no vestige or tradition of its existence. There can be only extremely few, if any, older graveyards in New England, and it was the only one in the town (then including Waltham and Weston) for more than seventy years. In it repose the remains of the Puritan progenitors and kindred of hundreds of thousands of people, not only of those who have lived, or are living, in almost every town and village of New England, but of very many who are dispersed throughout North America. Some evidence of this may be found in the preceding genealogies.

§ 158. The origin of the two next graveyards are of the same date. At a town meeting, Jan. 1, 1702–3, it was "voted that they give liberty to the Society belong-

ing to the Middle Meeting-house [Mr. Angier's], and the Society belonging to the Farmers' Meeting-house, to choose and appoint some convenient place for each Society for burying-places to bury their dead in, or for any others belonging to said town, and make return of their doings therein. 2d. Voted that if the said burying-place or burying-places cannot be procured without paying for them, the inhabitants will pay for them, as they can agree, or as they shall be valued by independent inhabitants mutually chosen." At a town meeting, Oct. 23, 1704, it was "voted, that the town will give Richard Blois three pounds in money, and all the land lying between Capt. Benjamin Garfield's field, Beaver Brook, and the Country Road, and the road leading over Beaver Plain to be four rods wide through said land, the said Blois giving to the town treasurer a deed of the land, as it is already laid out, for the use of the town forever for a burying-place for the middle part of the said town." This land of Blois's was probably the 4 A. lot of upland in the hither plain, granted to his father, Edmund Blois, bounded N. by the highway; W. by common land [*i. e.* not yet granted]; E. by John Loveran. This land,* conveyed to Blois in exchange for the burying-ground, afterwards belonged to Daniel Flagg, and at a town meeting, Mar. 6, 1720–1, "liberty was granted Daniel Flagg to fence in the Westerly Burying-place in Watertown, making a gate." At a town meeting, Jan. 3, 1722–3, it was "voted to accept of the highway laid out by Daniel Flagg, near Beaver Brook, which is on the side hill, instead of going through the low land, where it was formerly." This is now called Grove Street. This continued to be the only graveyard of Waltham for more than one hundred years. Other lots have of late been appropriated to the same use. We find nothing further in the town records respecting the burying-place of the Farmers (Weston); but it appears by the Mid. Reg. of Deeds, that, previous to May 3, 1704, Mary Sherman (wid. of Rev. John S.) and James Sherman, of Sudbury (ex'rs of Rev. John Sherman) had sold part of a 4 A. lot, near the Farmers' Meeting-house, for a burying-place.

§ 159. The second graveyard, within the present limits of Watertown, is situated at the intersection of Mount Auburn and Common Streets, on the N. side. The date of the appropriation of the land to this purpose has not been ascertained; but it was probably about 1754, when a meeting-house was built there. Since this lot was opened, there have been comparatively few interments in the old, or lower graveyard.

§ 160. Within the present century other graveyards have been laid out, one of which is renowned for its extent, its natural beauties, and all the additional attractions, which wealth and refined taste can give it. But, although Mount Auburn Cemetery is within the limits of Watertown, it cannot, with propriety, be deemed one of its graveyards. It is the burial-place of the wealthy and distinguished of the metropolis of New England, and of a wide region around it. It is situated in the midst of that region of small lots where the first planters of the town first settled, and as it contains more than 100 acres, it probably includes a very considerable number of those ancient homestalls; but their exact localities are not sufficiently well ascertained to determine who were the original grantees of the lands. Deacon Simon Stone had a grant of 12 A. of upland, supposed to be the southern border of the cemetery, and previous to 1644, he had purchased several other adjoining lots, so that, at this date, his homestall contained 50 acres, and probably much of it is embraced within this cemetery. Much of the land in the cemetery is not adapted to tillage, and it long bore the name of Stone's Woods.

INDIANS.

§ 161. The history of Watertown has been very little implicated directly with the Aborigines. It never suffered a hostile invasion by them, and was often a refuge of those who fled from other plantations to escape the atrocities of Indian warfare. It

* This lot was the residence of the late John Bright, Esq., and it is now occupied by his heirs.

had an Indian name (Pequusset), and it is not improbable that it was an Indian settlement, before the country had become so nearly depopulated by a very fatal epidemic. The advantages of Watertown for planting, beaver hunting, and especially for fishing, must have been attractive to them. We have not discovered that the English settlers ever purchased the territory of Watertown from the Indians, except probably a small claim, in 1638, on the south side of the river. Capt. Roger Clap says, that the ten Dorchester men, from on board the Mary and John, who went up to Watertown on the 31st May, 1630, when they had encamped in Dorchester Field, learned that 300 Indians were in their neighborhood. These were probably the Nonantum Indians; for Nonantum was only a short distance from Dorchester Field, on the other side of the river. It is not improbable that their number, in this instance, was much exaggerated. "Upon a complaint made by Sagamore John and Peter, for having two wigwams burnt, which, upon examination, appeared to be occasioned by James Woodward, servant of Sir Richard Saltonstall, it was therefore ordered that Sir Richard should satisfie the Indians for the wrong done to them (which accordingly he did by giving them seven yards of cloth), and that his said servant should pay unto him for it, at the end of his time, the sum of Ls. [50s]." [Colonial Records, Mar. 8, 1630–1.] On the 4th Sept., 1632, the Court ordered a severe penalty to be inflicted on Richard Hopkins, of Watertown, for selling guns, powder, and shot, to the Indians.

§ 162. At a General Court, Sept. 6, 1638, "it was agreed that the Court of Assistants should take order for the Indians, that they may have satisfaction for their right at Lynn and Watertown." The next spring, Mar. 12, 1638–9, "the Court desired Mr. Gibbons to agree with the Indians for the land within the bounds of Watertown, Cambridge, and Boston." May 13, 1640, by the Court, "it was ordered, that the £23 8 6, laid out by Capt. Gibbons, shall be paid him, vidt., £13 8 6 by Watertown, and £10 by Cambridge; and also Cambridge is to give Squa Sachem a coat every winter while she liveth." The situation and extent of the land purchased at this time are not given; but it was probably the Indian claim to "the wear lands," and Nonantum, on the south side of the river. This conjecture is favored by the circumstance, that Cambridge [Newton] and Boston [Muddy River] were embraced in the commission, and that Watertown and Cambridge paid the expense.

§ 163. In 1671, an attempt was made by Indians to purchase of Nathaniel Coolidge the fishing wears, with their privileges, in Watertown; but this was effectually resisted by the town. [See [28] p. 747, and Section 135.]

§ 164. Although the town was never invaded by hostile Indians, Watertown soldiers and emigrants encountered their full share in Indian wars and massacres. An early and very notable instance was the massacre of Mr. John Oldham, at Block Island, in July, 1636, which was the immediate cause of the exterminating Pequot war. Aug. 25, 1636, soon after the report of this massacre was received, the Governor and Council sent 90 men under four commanders, one of whom was William Jennison (then an Ensign, but made a captain the next March), in three shallops, with orders to put to death the men of Block Island, but to spare the women and children; then to go and demand satisfaction of the Pequods, and if refused, to enforce it. George Munnings, of Watertown, was one of the volunteers in this expedition, and Oct. 28, 1636, the Court granted to him £5, and the fines for a week, "in regard of the loss of his eye, in the country's service in the voyage to Block Island."

§ 165. To carry on this war, Massachusetts agreed the next April 15th, to furnish 160 men, of whom 14 were to be raised in Watertown. Capt. William Jennison, of Watertown, was one of the committee appointed May 17, 1637, "for the present expedition for men, munition, and provisions," for this war, and he was soon after on a committee for apportioning to the several towns an additional levy of 50 men, of whom 4 were to be raised by Watertown. As prompt action was necessary, "the first of the Massachusetts men, that could be raised," consisting of 40 men, were

placed under the command of Capt. Patrick, of Watertown, and their departure hastened. Robert Seeley, a Watertown man, who had moved to Connecticut, not long before, was lieutenant, next in command under Capt. John Mason, in that dreadful fight, which exterminated the Pequot nation.

§ 166. Many of the very early towns (as we have attempted to show in another place, Section 48, 49, &c.), were planted chiefly, or in part, by emigrants from Watertown, and a full history of those towns, as Wethersfield, Lancaster, Groton, &c., &c., would show that Watertown planters and their descendants have not been exempt from a full share of the perils and hardships of a border life, often environed by savage neighbors. The history of no war gives a full record of the slain, and of the sufferings resulting from warfare; more especially would this be the case in wars waged by such foes as the American Indians.

§ 167. Besides the massacres of these early plantations, settled by Watertown people, we have the names of some, who did not migrate from Watertown, but went to aid in the defense of those plantations, and fell a sacrifice to their public spirit. William Flagg, was slain at Lancaster, Aug. 22, 1675. Capt. Richard Beers, was slain, and John Chinery, mortally wounded in battle, at Northfield, September 4, 1675, and in the same month John Ball was slain at Lancaster. In the same year, John Sherman, Jr., son of Capt. John Sherman, fell in the Narraganset fight. In Feb., 1675–6, George Harrington, of Capt. Wadsworth's company, was slain at Lancaster. Upon the attack upon Groton, in March, 1676, 40 Watertown men marched to their relief. At a later day, Serj. Jacob Fulham, of Weston, fell heroically in the renowned fight at Lovewell's Pond, May 8, 1725. Lieut. Gersham Flagg, of Woburn, eldest son of Thomas, of Wat., was slain by Indians, July 6, 1690, at Lamprey River.

EARLY MEETING-HOUSES, CHURCHES, AND MINISTERS.

§ 168. As the first settlers "resolved that they would combine into church-fellowship, as their first work," it is very probable that they very soon constructed a house for public worship. Their number was so great from the first, that they could not all be accommodated in any one of the small hastily built tenements, which they must have first erected. One was certainly built before 1634, as the first transaction in the records, after the distinct civil organization of the town, related to the meeting-house. The records do not show when or where it was situated; but as the residences of Sir Richard Saltonstall, Rev. Mr. Phillips, Elder Richard Browne, and of most of those, who were first admitted freemen, were at the east of Mount Auburn, and as that part of the plantation was then designated "the town," there can be little or no doubt, but that the first meeting-house was built there. On the 7th Aug., 1635 (?36), a rate of £80 was ordered to be levied for "the charges of the new meeting-house," which implies that there was another and older one. It is conjectured that this new one was built on the Meeting-house Common, near the old graveyard. It was provided with a bell as early as Feb., 1648–9, when a bill for a bell-rope was ordered to be paid, and the next September a town rate was levied "to build a gallery in the meeting-house."

§ 169. On the 14th of Oct., 1654, it was ordered that a new meeting-house be built between Serj. Bright's [where Mr. J. P. Cushing now resides], and John Biscoe's [N. W. corner of Belmont and Common Streets], and they agreed with John Sherman to build it by the 1st of Sept. 1656, for £400, with the use of the old seats; and a rate of £150 was then ordered to begin with; and, it was agreed that "Cambridge meeting-house shall be the pattern in all points." There was, however, so much dissatisfaction among the people with that site, that, on the 20th

of the next February, it was "voted that the site of the meeting-house be determined by Mr. Endicote, Capt. Bridges, and Mr. Aderton [? Atherton]." No record of their decision has been discovered, but it probably resulted in the building of it on the Meeting-house Common, on or near the site then occupied, and it is probable that the house was completed about the time stipulated, as on the 7th of November, 1656, an order was passed "to seat the meeting-house," and the rules were: 1st, office; 2d, age; 3d, estate.* A little more than a year afterwards (Jan. 22, 1657–8), it was ordered, that brother [Edmund] Blois, shall have £3, for looking to the meeting-house. It appears that he held this office until his decease; for, on the 24th of May, 1681, the selectmen chose Benjamin Crispe, "in the room of goodman Blois, to take care of the meeting-house, with a salary of £4 10." This continued to be a place of public worship for the whole town, including Waltham and Weston, until after the resignation of Mr. Bailey, when an earnest controversy arose about the inconvenience of the location, which resulted in a division of the church, and the building a meeting-house at the southeast corner of Belmont and Lexington Streets, on the homestall lot originally granted to Rev. John Knowles.

§ 170. Soon after the decease of the Rev. Mr. Angier, the town was divided into two precincts, with a distinct boundary between them, and distinct and independent ecclesiastical organizations. Soon after this each society built new meeting-houses. The western precinct (Mr. Angier's Society), built theirs a little north of Waltham Plain, near the old Livermore homestead, of late known as the Lyman Place; and in 1723, the Eastern Precinct (Mr. Gibbs's Society), built their new meeting-house, 50 ft. long, and 40 ft. wide, on School-house Hill, afterwards known as Meeting-house Hill, and which is the ancient Strawberry Hill. This continued to be the place of worship until 1754, when a new meeting-house was built near the corner of Mount Auburn and Common Streets.

§ † 170. The first church of Watertown was organized July 28, 1630, and, next after that of Salem, is the oldest in the colony of Massachusetts Bay. [See Sections 11–17.] It was the only church in the town for sixty-six years. Rev. George Phillips was the first and the only pastor for more than ten years. It was the first church that adopted strict Independency, or Congregationalism; and, in this respect, for some time, it stood alone, at least until after the arrival of Rev. John Cotton. For a long time it adhered more strictly to Independency than either of the other churches. We may infer this from Mather's account of the organization of the church; from Winthrop's account of the ordination of Mr. Knowles, and from succeeding ordinations. Mr. John Knowles was ordained pastor, Dec. 9th, 1640, as a colleague of Mr. Phillips.† With the exception of an absence of about seven months on a mission to Virginia (Oct. 8, 1642 to June 20, 1643), he continued a pastor of Watertown about ten years. He is said to have sailed to England in 1650, but the precise date has not been ascertained. This was probably a sudden determination, as he was admitted freeman in May of that year. He was, for about three years and a half, a colleague of Mr. Phillips, who d. July 1, 1644. After this event, he was sole pastor about the same length of time; after which, about the close of the year 1647, Rev. John Sherman returned from Milford to Watertown, and became his colleague. [See pp. 432 and 935.] This shows that Mr. Sherman was not the immediate successor of Mr. Phillips, as has been commonly represented. After the departure of Mr. Knowles, Mr. Sherman continued to be the sole pastor until his decease, Aug. 8, 1685.

§ † 171. These three (Phillips, Knowles, and Sherman) were the only pastors of

* There can be little doubt that a new meeting-house was built at this time; as, in addition to the levy of £150 first ordered, another of £152 16s. 1½*d.* was ordered Nov. 9, 1655, and the same sum again Dec. 2, 1656, soon after the time stipulated for its completion.

† See Section 15. It is probable that the principles of Independency, imbibed in Watertown, by those who first planted Wethersfield, was the occasion of the early ecclesiastical strife in Connecticut. It is also to be noticed that the sensible and cogent memorial of Woburn Church, in 1653, against ecclesiastical tyranny, and advocating Independency, was signed by several emigrants from Watertown, and that the first subscriber was John Knight. [Mass. Hist. Coll., 3d Ser., I., p. 38.]

Watertown for the first fifty-five years. But, in the meantime, there were several clerical men and ruling-elders residents of the town. It is said [Hist. of Glastenbury, p. 31], that the Rev. Richard Denton came to Watertown in 1634, and the next year went to Wethersfield. This is not improbable, although no confirmation of it is found in the Watertown or Mass. Colonial Records. Rev. John Sherman, before mentioned, came over in 1634, and resided in Watertown until he was dismissed from Watertown Church to Wethersfield in May, 1635. Mather says that, on a thanksgiving-day in Watertown, "Mr. Sherman preached his first sermon as an assistant to Mr. Phillips," in the presence of "many other divines," who "wondered exceedingly" at this early display of his ability. He resided in Connecticut about twelve years and a half. In 1636, Mr. Ralph Wheelock and Mr. Henry Phillips went from Watertown to Dedham, with the early planters thereof, as candidates for teacher (*i. e.* for the ministry). Whether they ever preached in Watertown, the records do not show. Neither of them obtained the pastorship at Dedham. Mr. Wheelock engaged in official civil life in Dedham; afterwards resided in Medfield. It is probable that Mr. H. Phillips also renounced the clerical profession. Between 1637 and 1642, Mr. Thomas Carter and Mr. Henry Greene settled in Watertown, and received grants of land. In the lists of possessions, they are both styled Elders. Mr. Carter was an officer of Watertown Church, and, as an Elder, with Elder Edward How, signed the dismissal of members to Dedham Church. He was ordained the first minister of Woburn, Nov. 22, 1642. Mr. Green was ordained the first minister of Reading, Nov. 5, 1645. [See pp. 261 and 776.]

§ 171. We have not discovered any notice of more than two lay Ruling Elders of Watertown. Mr. Richard Browne had been an officer in a Church of Separatists in London, and was an Elder of Watertown Church at its first organization. He had undoubtedly much influence in causing the church to assume strict Independency. He was dismissed from the office of Elder in 1632, through the influence and instigation of those magistrates and others who were devising and imposing that politico-ecclesiastical domination, which has been so reproachful to that colony; and it is probable that their persecution of him should be attributed quite as much to his bold advocacy of ecclesiastical independency, and his opposition to taxation without representation, as to his ideas of Popery. [See Richard Browne, pp. †122–4.] Mr. Edward How, who died in 1644, very near the time of Mr. Phillips's decease, was an Elder for several years; but the records do not show the date of his election. After his decease, the only officers in the church appear to have been pastors and deacons. The distinction between pastor and teacher was never recognized in Watertown. The town records mention together the two pastors, Knowles and Sherman, giving precedence to the former. Winthrop [II. p. 18] noticing the ordination of Mr. Knowles, Dec. 9, 1640, three years and a half before the decease of Mr. Phillips, says, "The Church of Watertown ordained Mr. Knowles, a good man and a prime scholar, *pastor*, and so they had now two pastors and no teacher, differing from the practice of the other churches, as also they did in their privacy [private, exclusive manner], not giving notice thereof to the neighboring churches, nor to the magistrates, as the common practice was." The church, in this instance, clearly evinced their principles of strict Independency. They had the stronger reason for adhering to these principles, after the intermeddling of the magistrates and others in the case of their worthy Elder, Mr. Browne.

§ 172. From the preceding statement, it may be seen that the Rev. Mr. Sherman continued the sole pastor of the church almost thirty-five years after the departure of Mr. Knowles for England. There are no church records of that period extant, and we know little of the condition or doings of the church during that time, except the little that may be obtained incidentally from other sources. From the silence of the town records, we may infer that there was peace and harmony.

§ 173. Oct. 12, 1674, ten years before the decease of Mr. Sherman, the town voted to "desire Mr. Thomas Clark to be helpful of Mr. Sherman in preaching;"

and on the 15th of June, 1685, two months before his decease, the town "voted to treat with Mr. [John] Bailey to help the minister." On the 24th of August, it was "voted that the town would defray the charge of our Reverant Pastor Sherman's funeral;" and, at the same time, appointed a committee [Capt. Sherman, Father Coolidge, Deacon Bright, and Simon Stone] to apply to Mr. Bailey. On Nov. 2, 1685, the town voted a rate of £80 for Mr. Bailey, "the year to begin Aug. 24, 1685." It appears that he did not accede to the proposal; and, on June 8, 1686, the town appointed a committee "to request Mr. Bailey, the elder, to appoint an interview." At an adjourned meeting, June 20th, "the Reverant Mr. Bailey being present amongst us, and declaring himself ready to come amongst us, in order to continuing with us, if peace and love continueth amongst us, and we make his life comfortable. The town declared, by a vote, their acceptance of his answer, and doe desire that cear be taken to fetch him up, as soon as may be with conveniency; and do dezire to do thear utmost to satisfy his desyre." The stipulations, or bargain, between the parties, do not seem to have been determined until about the end of August.

§ 174. Mr. Bailey was installed, Oct. 6, 1686. This is said to be the first instance, or one of the first, of an installation in the colony. The early Congregational Churches of New England did not generally regard ordination as a ceremony or sacrament for admitting men into the clerical order, or caste, but a process for inducting them into office, and investing them with the powers pertaining to it. Their views were, that election to office, by a church, or company of believers, must precede ordination; that whatever power or privilege was conferred by ordination lasted no longer than the connection of the minister with the church over which he had been ordained; and that, if he took charge of another church as pastor, he must be inducted into office by another ordination. Mr. Bailey had been a minister for some time in Ireland, where he had probably imbibed Presbyterian views of ordination; and when he was settled in Watertown, he was installed in office without ordination. In his journal, he says, "I was solemnly set apart for the pastoral work at Watertown, *without the imposition of hands.*" [See the elaborate and learned notes of Rev. Samuel Sewall, Am. Quart. Reg., XIII., p. 48, "Mr. Phillips," and p. 56, "Installation."]

§ 175. At a town meeting, Nov. 1, 1686, about three weeks after the installation of Mr. John Bailey, it was "voted with a very full vote that the town did still earnestly desire that they might enjoy Mr. [Thomas] Bailey, the younger, to be helpful to his brother in the ministry." He did not immediately comply with this desire; for, on the 27th Sept., 1687, it was "voted to fetch up Rev. Thomas Bailey at the charge of the town," and, on the 7th of November, it was voted that "Rev. Thomas Bailey's £60 shall begin the same day he came to dwell among us, 2 Nov., 1687, with house-room and firing." The town records furnish no evidence that he was ever ordained or installed in Watertown. He d., Jan. 21, 1688–9, after a residence in Watertown of a little more than fourteen months.

§ 176. Mr. John Bailey returned to Boston, in 1692, but it is probable that he attended very little to pastoral duties after the summer of 1690. His health was feeble, his disposition affectionate, and his temperament nervous and desponding. His brother Thomas d. in Jan., 1689, and his wife died in April, 1690. This last bereavement seems to have greatly depressed him. In his church record, Ap. 12, 1690, after recording some admissions to the church, he adds, "I meant to have said something here farther as to it [delay to join the church], but Lyddy is dead, and I feel entirely indisposed to everything." The last time he admitted any to the church was August 3, 1690, and at the end of the record, he says, "A sad week of temptation, I had before [this], having but few in the church to help me, and encourage me; but God carried me through." The last time he officiated at a marriage in Watertown, was Mar. 6, 1690–1, and the last baptism was performed May 31, 1691. It is probable that he attended very little, if any, to pastoral duties after this date.

§ 177. In the church records, Ap. 27, 1690, Mr. Bailey says, "I admitted [to the church] Mr. Henry Gibbs, who has sometimes preached for me, and now this quarter of a year has lived with me." This probably indicates about what time Mr. Gibbs first went to Watertown. Oct. 14, 1690, the town voted "to make choice of a *help* to carry on the work of the ministry amongst us, *in this, our great want.*" This implies that Mr. Bailey still retained his pastoral relation, but was unable to fulfil its duties. At the same time it was voted "to treat with Mr. Henry Gibbs;" and to give him £40. At a town meeting, Nov. 3, 1690, Capt. Sherman, Lieut. Bond, and the deacons, reported Mr. Gibbs's answer, "that he looketh upon it as a call from God, that he hath inclined the town to be so unanimous in their calling of him, and, therefore, is willing to attend to the said work as God shall enable him." The town accepted the answer, and voted that his salary began this day. This appears to have been a call to Mr. Gibbs to be an assistant to Mr. Bailey, and not to be a pastor. At a town meeting, a year later, Nov. 16, 1691, a committee [Mr. Bond, Capt. Warren, and Simon Stone], was chosen "to treat with Rev. Henry Gibbs, and Mr. Bailey to be helpful," &c. A week later, Nov. 23d, it was voted that "said committee shall now, *in the time of our vacancy*, provide help for the town, and defray the charge out of the £60 salary;" and that the balance in the hands of Bond and Jennison, "should be given to the Rev. Mr. Cosson" [Cotton]. Dec. 28, 1691, the selectmen directed rates for the two ministers—Mr. Bailey's, but three-quarters of the year to be collected. The circumstances and proceedings here referred to render it very probable, that Mr. Bailey ceased to perform pastoral duties in the summer of 1691, not long after the performance of the last baptism. As he was settled in October, at which time his salary began, the three-quarters of the year above mentioned would terminate in July. It was not an uncommon thing for towns to be in arrears in the payment of ministers. This may have been the case here, and Mr. Bailey may have remained in the town until the rate was collected, and the arrearage paid. His pastorship in Watertown, lasted a little less than five years, and during that time he admitted 116 to the church, performed 347 baptisms, and officiated at 39 marriages.

§ 178. Notwithstanding the inconvenience many of the people labored under, on account of their remoteness from the meeting-house, which was then situated towards the eastern border, far from the centre of the territory, and of the population of the town, the town records do not indicate that there was any serious strife on that account, until 1692, after Mr. Bailey returned to Boston. Yet, the Report [the advice and determination] of the Committee of the Council, to whom the points in dispute were referred, say, "there has been of a long time, even ever since the days of your blessed pastor Phillips, an earnest contending about the place of meeting." That its removal had been generally and confidently expected, for several years, is evident from the following vote, passed at a town meeting, Feb. 12, 1685–6, previous to the settlement of Mr. Bailey. "Agreed, the town would hire of any, who should build a house for the minister, *until the meeting-house was removed, or another one built elsewhere.*" In 1685, soon after the decease of Rev. Mr. Sherman, the farmers presented a petition, which is not recorded, but the purport of which may be inferred from the following vote, passed by the town Nov. 10, 1685. "Voted that the farmers' petition should be suspended, as to an answer to it, until it pleaseth God to settle a minister amongst us." They had probably asked to be exempted from taxation for the support of a ministry, which they could not attend on account of their remoteness. But that contentious spirit is not evinced, which afterwards prevailed. It appears from the record of the organization of the church of the Farmers' Precinct [Weston], that a considerable number of the members had belonged to the Church of Sudbury, whose meeting-house was much nearer to them than that of Watertown. Even as early as 1650 or '51, this remoteness from the meeting-house is referred to by Johnson [Wond. Work. Prov. chap. xxxiii.], who, speaking of "this great town, consisting of 160 families," calls it "a fruitful plat, of large

extent, watered with many pleasant springs, and small rivulets, running like veins throughout her body, *which hath caused her inhabitants to scatter in such a manner, that their Sabbath-assemblies prove very thin, if the season favor not.*"

§ 179. In 1692, an exciting controversy arose in the town about the location of the meeting-house, which then stood not far from the old graveyard.

At a town meeting Nov. 18, 1692, in order to determine the location of the meeting-house, it was ordered that "those who are of the mind to build and set up a meeting-house on the hill between the Pound and Widow Whitney's, let them follow Robert Harrington, Sen.; those that are of the mind to build it where it is, let them follow Mr. Norcross," and, "in case we can't agree among ourselves, we will refer it to men." It appears that they did not agree, and on the 7th of December, the selectmen appointed Robert Harrington, Daniel Warren, Sen., and Isaac Mixer, Sen., to petition Gov. Phipps and the Council concerning the meeting-house. A town meeting, summoned by the Council, was held Dec. 27, 1692, at which were present the Lieut. Governor, Major Phillips, Esq., Mr. Suel [Samuel Sewall], Esq., Capt. Lines [Lynde], Esq. It was then voted 1st, "that matters of difference in Watertown, relating to the settling a minister and the placing the meeting-house is referred to a committee." 2d, "that we do pray the Governor and Council to choose a committee, and that we will set down by the determination of that committee in reference to matters aforesaid." 3d, "that we do so desire and appoint Mr. William Bond, and Lieut. Benjamin Garfield, to apply themselves to the Governor and Council for the obtaining a committee for the ends above said." The selectmen received notice, Mar. 9, 1692–3, of a meeting to be held at Capt. Sewell's, in Boston, the next Thursday at 9 A. M., "concerning the meeting-house," which meeting was adjourned to the 23d. The following is the "return" of the Council, dated Boston, May 18, 1693. "Whereas, there has been of a long time, even ever since the days of your blessed pastor Phillips, an earnest contending about the place of meeting for the public worship of God. Having heard and duly weighed the allegations of both parties, in your public meeting, and considering the remoteness of the most of your inhabitants, from the place where the meeting-house now stands. Our advice and determination in that matter is, that within the space of four years next coming, there be a meeting-house erected in your town on a knoll of ground lying between thehouse of Widow Stearns, and Whitney's Hill; to be the place of meeting to worship God for the whole town. And if in the mean time the minister see cause to dwell in the house where the Reverend Mr. John Baily dwell'd, the town pay rent to the proprietors, as hath been accustomed since its building. So praying to unite your hearts in his fear, we take leave, who are your truly loving friends and brethren."

[Signed], "Wm. Stoughton, John Phillips, Jas. Russell, Sam. Sewall, Joseph Lynde." [Addressed], "To our Brethren and Neighbors of Watertown."

§ 180. Ap. 17, 1694, the selectmen called a town meeting, to be held on the 9th of May, one object of which was "to consider of the charge of building a new meeting-house, and to see to the performance thereof," in conformity with the determination of the Council. At that town meeting was presented an earnest protest against a compliance with the decision of the Council, "because the town, nor any part, never desired any gentlemen to say where we should build a meeting-house, nor when; and we do absolutely deny ever to pay one penny towards any such building at that place; but if the town shall see cause to erect a place of meeting, for the publick worship of God, at the westward part of our town, so as it may be convenient, where the farmers, with such others that way as will be pleased to join with them, shall think convenient, we shall be willing to be helpful therein, as much as may be thought necessary," &c. This protest was signed by eighty-two men and women residing in the eastern part of the town, and by thirty-three men and women residing at the western part of the town, in the farms.

§ 181. The majority of the town were in favor of compliance with the advice and determination of the Council, and they elected selectmen, who, at least a majority of them, were of the same views. But the opposition of the other party, belonging to the east part of the town, was very fierce and acrimonious. At a town meeting, held Oct. 2, 1694, the contention was so great that the Moderator, Daniel Warren, Sen., did, by advice, adjourn the meeting, "to prevent such inconvenience as might justly be feared by reason of the heat of spirit that then seemed to prevail." The contentious party immediately, through a constable of their party, appointed Simon Stone moderator, and passed some votes, against which the selectmen afterwards entered their dissent as irregular and not valid, and ordered their protest to be entered in the records. A counter-dissent was entered for the other party by Ebenezer Prout, then Town Clerk, which the selectmen soon after (Mar. 15, 1694–5) declared was entered without their knowledge and order [for] it to be recorded. It was at that irregular and riotous town meeting, that the vote was passed to make Beaver Brook the eastern boundary of the Farmers' Precinct. [See § 38.]

§ 182. Notwithstanding this opposition, on the 7th of Mar., 1694–5, a levy for building a meeting-house was ordered, at 4*d.* per pound, amounting to £320 4.* The house was built without delay, for a town meeting was held, "at the new meeting-house," Dec. 20, 1695. It was built on the southeast angle of the cross roads, at the crossing of Lexington and Belmont Sts. At a town meeting, the next February, it was voted to accept the new meeting-house. At the town meeting in Dec., a committee (Capt. Warren, Isaac Mixer, Sen., and B. Garfield) were appointed to treat with the Rev. Henry Gibbs. In his reply, dated Feb. 4, 1695–6, he says: "Being sensible that there is a great dissatisfaction in the town [the eastern part of it], with reference to that meeting those votes were passed [appointing a committee to treat with him], I fear it might prove uncomfortable, should I express my compliance therewith; and so, accordingly, I am advised to decline the matter till such time as care be taken to remove the said dissatisfaction, not doubting but that this being effected, which I earnestly pray that God would in his own time grant, it would much conduce to our comfort and advantage." After receiving this reply "to the town, the town applied themselves to him again, but he refusing, then they were to apply to some other minister to preach in the New Meeting-house;" but "Mr. Gibbs to have the first proffer." At a town meeting, Mar. 12, 1695–6, it was voted that only one-fourth of the rate be paid to Mr. Gibbs, and three-fourths of it "to be paid to the preachers appointed by the town to preach in the New House." At the same time, it was "voted, that the town will be at [assume] the charge of building the New Meeting-house, that is set up in the place appointed by the Honored Committee, bearing date May 18, 1693." Also, "voted, that the New Meeting-house shall be the place for all publick town meetings for the future, by reason it is most in the center." At a town meeting, March 24th, it was reported by the committee appointed to treat with Mr. Gibbs that "he refused to preach even so much as one day." There appears to have been no farther application to Mr. Gibbs, who seems to have sympathized with what might be called the eastern faction. At a town meeting, June 26th, 1696, it was, "1st, Voted that there should be a day of humiliation kept in Watertown, the time and place to be appointed by the reverend elders. 2d, That Simon Stone, Capt. Barsham, Isaac Mixer, and Benjamin Garfield, are desired and appointed to entreat the Rev. Mr. Samuel Willard and Rev. Mr. Cotton Mather to carry on the work of the day of humiliation, and to appoint the time and place of meeting."

§ 183. The records do not, I think, show the result of this application; but the selectmen were notified that, on the 28th of August, 1696, "the church chose Mr. Angier to preach, and they warned a town meeting to be held on the 21st of September." At this meeting, "each party chose three persons to represent them in a

* This shows that the assessed valuation of the town, including Waltham and Weston, was, at this time, £19,212.

debate with those of the middle part of the town." The east end chose Capt. Barsham, Simon Stone, and Joseph Sherman, to represent them, and the middle part chose Jonathan Sanderson, Philip Shattuck, and Benjamin Garfield, "to debate those matters of difference that did keep them from uniting in love and peace, as to the worship of God." The "proceedings of that meeting were then suspended," *i. e.* adjourned, to Sept. 28th. At this meeting, Benjamin Garfield, the Town Clerk, "did relate to the town the proposals made by both parties, which are as followeth. Those of the east part of the town were:

"1st. To have two congregations, and a rate made by the town for their maintenance of both the m[in]isters, and so the people be at liberty to go to which meeting-house they would.

"2d. Or to come to the old meeting-house again.

"3d. Or to draw lots which should be the meeting-house of the town.

"The answer of the middle part of the town are [is] as followeth: First, That two congregations would not be convenient, because if we should be in two congregations it is much to be feared we should be two in spirit; which, by too long experience, we know would be very unreasonable, having built [a meeting-house] in a place for the whole town. 3d [proposition]. As to draw lots for which place to meet in would be altogether inconvenient, because the town did refer it to a committee, which we count is a lot in that matter; therefore we would make some propositions to you [to meet the three made by the other party]. 1st. There be a general assessment for building Mr. Gibbs's house, repairing the old, and building new meeting-house. 2d. Because the new house is most convenient to meet in. 3d. If the east end desire Mr. Gibbs should be first put in vote to vote for, it shall be so; and if there be a major part vote for him, we will comply with it—to preach in the new house. 4th. If Mr. Gibbs hath not a major vote, we will put Mr. Angier to vote. 5th. It was offered to the east end to have both ministers, and to have [no] further debates. 6th. Or [if there is to be further debate] to have moderators. So (at this same meeting, Sept. 28, 1696) "after all this debating, the town concurred with the church in calling Mr. Angier to preach in the new meeting-house." On the 21st Dec., the town voted £70, as a salary for Mr. Angier, with house-room and firewood, the year to begin this day. At the same time, a committee was appointed "to procure housing for Mr. Angier, and to bring him and family to Watertown." Mr. Angier was ordained May 25, 1697. The first baptism by him was June 20th; the first admission to the church, Oct. 10, 1697; and the first marriage by him, Jan. 3, 1697–8. At a town meeting, May 21st, voted, "continued concurrence in Mr. Angier's choise." At a town meeting of the two precincts, orderly warned, July 2, 1697, it was voted that a committee (Capt. John Warren, Deacon Cook, Lieut. Nathaniel Bond, Lieut. Jonas Bond, and Samuel Eddy) be appointed "to treat with Rev. Mr. Gibbs to assist Rev. Mr. Angier," and "to pay him £65, &c., if he accepts."

"The Reverend Mr. Angier, being informed of Mr. Gibbs's call, hath showed his concurrence as followeth:

"I having been informed of a late vote of the inhabitants, for the inviting Mr. Henry Gibbs to preach in the new meeting-house, I do hereby signify my good liking and approbation of Mr. Gibbs his being joined with me in the work of the ministry for the church and town in the new meeting-house.

[Signed] "SAML. ANGIER."

§ 184. Mr. Gibbs did not accept this offer. He had been preaching in the old meeting-house most of the time for nearly seven years, and his sympathies and attachments seem to have pertained to the people of the east end, where a church was organized very soon after the settlement of Mr. Angier, and where Mr. Gibbs was ordained Oct. 6, 1697. The first baptism was performed by him Nov. 7th, and the first marriage, Dec. 17, 1697.

§ 185. In the course of this controversy, the people at the middle part of the town seem to have been the most reasonable and liberal; but they did not evince this upon the ordination of Mr. Gibbs. Judge Sewall [diary] says, the ordination of Mr. Gibbs "was done in the afternoon in the open air, though a cold day. The western party, having the selectmen on their side, got possession of the meeting-house, and would not suffer the assembly to enter there."

§ 186. It may fairly be questioned which of the two was entitled to the distinction of being the first church; that is, whether that of Watertown or that of Waltham has the best claim to be the direct descendant of that church which was organized by Mr. Phillips. Mr. Angier was elected and settled by a majority of the votes of the church and of the town, and he was then the only minister of the town. His society, or a majority of them, afterwards became the Church of Waltham. Mr. Gibbs, at his settlement, was neither elected nor settled by a vote of the town, but by the party at the east end. But his society occupied the old meeting-house; the church records, kept by Mr. Bailey, passed into his hands; and when the town was divided into two precincts, Mr. Angier's society, after his decease, built their meeting-house in the West Precinct [Waltham], near the old Nathaniel Livermore homestead, while the society which settled Mr. Gibbs, embraced the whole of the Eastern Precinct [Watertown], and a large number of those families who at first belonged to Mr. Angier's society. Moreover, the church records of Waltham extend no farther back than those kept by Mr. Angier.

§ 187. The salaries of Mr. Angier and Mr. Gibbs were for a long time paid out of the town treasury; but there arose a controversy between the two societies about the expenses of building and repairing the meeting-houses. The subject was referred to Court. The advice, or report, was not acceptable to a majority. It is probable that the ground of the controversy was that the Western (Mr. Angier's) Society had a majority of the voters in the town, that the Eastern (Mr. Gibbs's) Society had the most wealth, and paid the most taxes, and that the expenses of Mr. Angier's Society were paid in part by taxes levied on those that did not belong to it. The controversy continued until after the decease of Mr. Angier. Nov. 19, 1720, the General Court appointed a committee to assign a boundary line between the two precincts. They made their report in December, which was accepted by the town, and Samuel Thaxter, Esq., was ordered to run the line. This committee likewise decided that, within two years, the new or West Meeting-house should be removed near the house of Nathaniel Livermore, a little distance northwest of the mansion of Geo. W. Lyman, Esq., and that within ten years the old or East Meeting-house should be removed to School-house Hill. [See pp. 955 and 6.] Mr. Angier's successors have been Rev. Warham Williams, Rev. Dr. Jacob Cushing, Rev. Mr. Ripley, &c., and the successors of Mr. Gibbs have been Rev. Seth Storer, Rev. Daniel Adams, Rev. Richard R. Elliott, Rev. Dr. Convers Francis, Rev. John Weiss, &c. See the earlier of these names in this work. For a more copious account of Watertown Church, see Dr. Francis's history of the town.

§ 188. The first settlers of the Farms were so remote from the meeting-house (from 5 to 8 miles distant) that many of them attended the meeting in Sudbury, yet they were taxed for the support of the ministry in Watertown. At a town meeting Nov. 10, 1685, three months after the decease of the Rev. Mr. Sherman, it was "Voted, that the Farmers' petition should be suspended as to an answer unto it, till it pleaseth God to settle a minister amongst us." The petition is not recorded, but there is good reason to believe that it was, to be exempted from taxation for the support of a ministry which they could not attend. There is no further reference to this subject in the records until Oct. 2, 1694, where it appears that "Our neighbors, the Farmers, were upon endeavors to have a meeting-house amongst themselves." The next January they agreed to build a meeting-house thirty feet square, and to place it on land of Nathaniel Coolidge, Sen., by the side of the road, at the head of

Parkhurst's meadow, a little in front of the present meeting-house. The next year agents were chosen to contract with workmen to build the Farmers' Meeting-house. Votes were passed in 1698, 1699, by the precinct for completing the meeting-house, which, notwithstanding its smallness, was not so far finished, as to be occupied until Mar. 1700. It was begun by subscription and afterwards carried on at the expense of the precinct.

§ 189. At a precinct meeting held Oct. 8, 1700, for the choice of a minister, in order for settlement, Mr. Thomas Symmes, was chosen, but did not accept. Soon after a similar call was given to Mr. Joseph Morse, and on the 6th July, 1702, by a vote of 30 to 12, they gave him a call to settle in the ministry. The next year they built him a house 40 ft. by 20, and he gathered a congregation, but the next year (1704), difficulties arose, so that a church was not organized, and he was not settled [see p. 374]. Feb. 11, 1707, the precinct chose Mr. Nathaniel Gookin, to be their minister. He did not accept; and on July 16, 1707, they chose Mr. Thomas Tufts, who declined the call. Feb. 4, 1708, they gave a call to Mr. William Williams, to settle in the ministry [see p. 654]. He accepted, a church was gathered and organized, and he was ordained Nov. 2, 1709. He was pastor of the church about 41 years, and was succeeded by Rev. Samuel Woodward, who was ordained Sept. 25, 1751 [see p. 664]. He d. Oct. 5, 1782, and was succeeded by his son-in-law, Rev. Dr. Samuel Kendall, who was ordained Nov. 5, 1783 [see pp. 325 and 665]. He d. 1814, and was succeeded by Rev. Dr. Joseph Field [see p. 207]. For more full information respecting this church, see the very valuable centennial Discourse of Samuel Kendall, D.D.

MILITARY MEN AND AFFAIRS.

§ 190. Few of the first settlers* knew much of the military art, or were able to teach it; but it was necessary that every man should be trained to the best means and mode of defence against the hostile attacks to which they were so liable. The government, perceiving this necessity, immediately provided for it. The first recorded transaction of the Governor and Assistants, after their arrival, having reference to military or defensive measures, was at their second meeting, Sept. 7, 1630, when provision was made for the annual support of Capt. Daniel Patrick, of Watertown, and Capt. John Underhill, of Boston. The former had been a soldier in the Prince's Guard in Holland, and probably both of them had been trained and habituated to a military life. They continued to be supported at the public expense for seven years. They were not merely militia or trainband captains, who had to turn out at stated times with the soldiers of the town, where they resided, nor were their duties limited to those towns. They were the military disciplinarians or professors of the colony.

§ 191. There does not appear to have been any general military organization of the colony, until about the close of 1636, in the time of the Pequot war. It is probable that, for the first few years, Capt. Underhill had the training of the soldiers on the south side of Charles River,—those of Boston, Roxbury, and Dorchester; and that Capt. Patrick had the training of those on the north side of the river,—those of Charlestown, Watertown, New Town, and Medford, exclusive of those in and about Salem. In Dec., 1636, all those in the colony, able and liable to do military duty, were ranked in three regiments, as follows:

1. The South (Suffolk) Regiment, of which John Winthrop, Sen., was Colonel;

* Among those who arrived a few years later, there was probably a considerable number, who had some skill and experience in military discipline. It is said that several of them had belonged to the Honorable Artillery Company, of London.

Thomas Dudley, Lieut. Colonel; and Capt. John Underhill, Muster-master. It included the towns of Boston, Roxbury, Dorchester, Weymouth, and Hingham.

2. The North (Middlesex) Regiment, of which John Haines, was Colonel; Roger Harlakenden, Lieut. Colonel; and Capt. Daniel Patrick, Muster-master. It included the towns of Charlestown, New Town (Cambridge), Watertown, Concord, and Dedham.

3. The East (Essex) Regiment, of which John Endicott, was Colonel; John Winthrop, Jr., Lieut. Colonel; and Capt. William Trask, Master-muster. It included the towns of Salem, Saugus (Lynn), Ipswich, and Newbury.

§ 192. At the Court in the succeeding March, captains, and in some instances lieutenants and ensigns, were appointed for the trainbands of most of the towns. But on the same day (Mar. 9, 1636–7), the Court appointed "Mr. John Underhill, and Mr. Daniel Patrick, captains *for the country's service*, for which they are to have £30 apiece yearly out of the treasury, and to be disposed by order of the Council of War." At this time Capt. Patrick, although belonging to Watertown, and holding the above-mentioned appointment, did not continue to command the Watertown trainband, to which office Mr. William Jennison was now appointed. The next Nov. (1637), Captains Underhill and Patrick were by the Court discharged from any other service ["for the country"], and a gratuity of one quarter's pay was made to each of them. It does not appear that any successors were appointed, sustaining the same relation to the government, as they had done, and their office became obsolete.

§ 193. Their duties seem to have been to train and prepare the people for military service, to hold themselves always in readiness for the "Orders of the Council of War," and, perhaps, to act as the military advisers of the government. It is probable that experience in the Pequot war, had shown that the tactics and discipline of a Prince's Guard were not the best preparation for efficient service in Indian warfare, and that this led to the dismission of Captains Patrick and Underhill, and to the abolition of their peculiar office. It is to be observed, that at this precise time commenced that association of gentlemen, as a military company, which was incorporated Mar. 13, 1638–9, and which, at first sometimes designated as the *First*, or the *Great Artillery Company*, has long been known as *The Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company*. As this company was formed and incorporated for "the advancement of the military art, and exercise of arms," it may have been regarded as a substitute for the office and services of Captains Patrick and Underhill, and have led to their dismission. In Nov., 1637, at the same time that he was dismissed from office, Patrick obtained permission to move to Ipswich. He, however, remained in Watertown, as he was elected selectman Dec. 30, 1637, and the next October (1638), he was appointed on a committee for laying out the farm lands. Soon after this, Captains Patrick and Underhill, both moved to Connecticut, and Patrick was murdered by a Dutchman, in Underhill's house, at Stamford, in 1643.

§ 194. The information respecting the early organization of the Watertown trainband is very scanty and obscure. Neither the town nor colonial records, so far as has been discovered, show at what age young men were enrolled in the trainbands; but as all above the age of sixteen years were required to take the oath of fidelity [Colonial Records, I. p. 139], that was probably the age when they became liable to military service. Nor was there any legal limit of old age which exempted from it. In the County Court records, there are many instances where men in advanced age were exempted from military trainings, by the Court or magistrates, on account of their infirmities. It will be seen below that it was not unusual for men to receive military appointments, or advancement in rank, in advanced age, and they seemed never to arrive at too great an age to hold them. It is, however, not improbable that some, who held subaltern offices in early life, continued to bear the title long after they ceased to hold the office.

§ 195. It appears from the colonial records, that the soldiers of Charlestown and Watertown were for some time trained together; for, in Sept., 1635, by the Court,

it was "agreed that Charlestown and Watertown shall be distinct companies, and to have officers of their own." As Charlestown and Watertown were not then contiguous, being separated by the interposition of New Town [Cambridge], it would seem very unnatural that the two former should be thus combined, and that New Town should have a distinct trainband. Although New Town is not mentioned in that order of the Court, we conjecture that, previous to that time, the soldiers of those three towns were trained together, and that, when the order was passed "that Charlestown and Watertown shall be two distinct companies," it meant distinct from New Town. It appears by an order of Court, passed Sept. 3, 1634, a year before the passage of the above-mentioned order, that trainband companies sometimes "consisted of two or more towns," and it is probable that, until 1635, the soldiers of Watertown, New Town, and Charlestown, constituted one company, and were trained by Capt. Patrick. It is to be observed that, in 1631, Mr. Jennison was, by the Court, chosen "Ancient [Ensign] to Capt. Patrick," not for Watertown; and the next year, after Capt. Patrick moved temporarily to New Town, Mr. Robert Feake was chosen "Lieutenant to Capt. Patrick," not for Watertown; but that after the passage of the order for distinct companies in Watertown and Charlestown, such appointments were made for towns specified. It is also to be observed, that, when that order was passed, Charlestown, Watertown, and New Town, were the only towns then organized, which were soon afterwards embraced in the Middlesex Regiment, of which Capt. Patrick was Mustermaster; for the date of the order is the same as that of the orders for planting Concord and Dedham. The colonial records do not, I think, show that any captain was appointed for either Charlestown or New Town until after the passage of that order; and as military officers were chosen by the Court, it is presumable that they would be found on record, if any such appointments had been made. It has been already shown that Capt. Patrick was not merely a trainband captain appointed for Watertown. The first choice of trainband captains, for either of those three towns, was made Mar. 9, 1636–7, when Mr. Robert Sedgwick was chosen for Charlestown, Mr. William Jennison for Watertown, and Mr. George Cooke for New Town. This was about eighteen months after the passage of the order for distinct companies in Watertown and Charlestown, and only three months after the order for organizing all the soldiers of the colony into three regiments. Perhaps it may be found that the order for distinct companies was not immediately carried into effect, and that Patrick continued to command the soldiers of the three towns, until the Court chose those three captains.

§ 196. After Captain Patrick, the earliest military appointment by the Court of a Watertown man was Aug. 16, 1631, when "Mr. William Jennison is chosen Ancient [Ensign] to Captain Patrick." He retained this office until Mar. 1636–7, when he was chosen Captain of the trainband, and held the office until his return to England. On the 25th Sept., 1636, soon after information was received of the murder of Mr. Oldham, the Governor and Council "did send forth ninety men, distributed to four commanders—Capt. John Underhill, Capt. Nathaniel Turner, Ensign Jennison, and Ensign Davenport"—in order to "do justice upon the Indians for the murder of Mr. Oldham." [Winthrop, I. p. 192.] George Munnings, of Watertown, in this expedition, lost one of his eyes.

§ 197. The next year (Ap. 18, 1637), when the Court determined that the war against the Pequots "should be seriously prosecuted," and that one hundred and sixty men should be drafted out of the several towns in the colony, Watertown was at first required to furnish fourteen men. May 17th, fifty additional men were ordered to be drafted, and Capt. Jennison was one of the committee for apportioning them among the several towns. The quota of Watertown was four men. At the same time a committee (Capt. Trask, Capt. Jennison, Capt. Turner, Sergt. Richard Collicot) was "appointed for the present expedition for men, munition, and provisions." Also, at the same time, Lieut. Howe was ordered "to go Lieutenant to Capt. Patrick."

§ † 197. On the 4th of Sept., 1632, Mr. Robert Feake was, by the Court, chosen "into the place of Lieutenant to Capt. Patrick." He attained no higher rank, and in March, 1636–7, was superseded by the election of Capt. Jennison. In Sept., 1634, he was one of the military committee appointed by the Court to select sites and lay out the works for fortifications at Castle Island, Charlestown, and Dorchester. About 1639 or '40, he went to Connecticut and was connected with Capt. Patrick in the purchase of Greenwich. He became impoverished, returned to Watertown, and died in indigence. When John Stickland was admitted freeman, in May, 1631, he had the title of Sergeant. Thomas Cakebread had the title of Ensign, and was an original member (in 1637) of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, and in its records has the title of Ensign. Upon the first settlement of Dedham, "an invitation was sent to Thomas Cakebread, a renowned soldier of Watertown, to come and be at the head of military affairs." [Haven's Centennial Address, p. 12.] In Sept., 1642, after the return of Mr. B. Pendleton from Sudbury to Watertown, "Ensign Cakebread was appointed to lead the company at Sudbury as Ensign." The records do not show that either Stickland or Cakebread held offices in Watertown.

§ 198. It is stated on page 402, that Mr. Bryan Pendleton was a captain in Watertown, and Farmer says, he was "a captain of the militia;" but no evidence has been discovered that he held any military office, or title in Watertown. It may be supposed that he first gained the title by commanding the trainband of Sudbury during the short time he resided there. But when he was, by the Court, appointed to that duty (May, 1640), no military title was given to him; and it is not probable that he held any higher title than his successor. Although his name often occurs in the town and colonial records, no military title is attached to it until 1657, several years after he moved from Watertown to Portsmouth. He was a captain there at first, and afterwards attained the rank of major.

Henry Bright was appointed surveyor of arms in Watertown, and took the oath of office in July, 1640. In the town records he had sometimes, and, for a long time bore, the title of sergeant. He appears never to have advanced beyond that title, and he bore it until 1664, then aged 62, after which he bore the title of Deacon. John Wincoll was a sergeant in Watertown, and attained no higher title, until he left the town, about 1662, when he must have been at least 54 years old. After he moved to Kittery, he was elected captain.

§ 199. In May, 1645, the Court ordered, "that in the entry of Watertown officers, [Hugh] Mason should be put in instead of [Thomas] Bartlett," who afterwards, and until his decease, bore the title of Ensign. This appointment of Mason was made about the time Capt. Jennison returned to England, and Mason probably commanded the trainband, with the rank of lieutenant, until May 1652, when he attained the rank of captain. He probably held the office until about the time of his decease (1678), then aged 73, as no other one attained that rank in the town until that time.

§ 200. Richard Beers is first mentioned as a sergeant in 1642, when the Court appointed him to superintend "the breeding of saltpetre" in Watertown. He attained the rank of Lieutenant, soon after Mason was chosen Captain. He bears the same title in the town records until 1675, and he is never mentioned with the title of Captain until the record of his death, Sept. 4, 1675, which was more than 38 years after he had been admitted freeman. He was not less than 59 years of age, and probably considerably older, when he went on that fatal expedition against the Indians.

§ 201. John Sherman bore the title of Sergeant until after the decease of Ensign Thomas Bartlett, in 1654, and after that, bore the title of Ensign until after the decease of Capt. Beers, when he attained the rank of Lieutenant, and he held this rank until after the decease of Captain Mason. In the town records, he does not bear the title of Captain, until 1680, when he was about 67 years old. He seems to

have retained the office until his decease, in 1691, then aged 76, as no one else held that title until after that event. He was succeeded in office by William Bond, Esq., who had then been a magistrate about five years. He had borne the title of Corporal until he was elected magistrate in 1686, when he was about 61 years old. In 1676, the Court appointed him lieutenant of a company of horse, but, as he continued to be honored with the title of corporal for ten years afterwards, probably he did not accept the appointment. He had the title of Lieutenant in 1689, and when he attained the rank of Captain, he was about 67 years old. Thomas Strait bore the title of Captain at an earlier date, but he probably brought the title with him, and never held the office in Watertown.

§ 202. From the preceding statement, it seems to have been strictly true that, of military officers, "few died and none resigned," except with life. A considerable change, however, took place soon after the decease of Capt. Sherman, and military titles became more numerous. This appears to have resulted from two causes. In the first place, rotation of office was more frequent. In the second place, there were more offices to be filled, there being three military companies in the town. About 1691 or '92, the town was divided into three military precincts. The first was the precinct of Capt. Bond's Company. The second was the precinct of Lieut. Garfield's Company—of those belonging to what was sometimes called the middle precinct, now Waltham. The third was the precinct of Lieut. [Josiah] Jones's Company, of those who belonged to the Farmers' precinct, now Weston. John Warren bore the title of Captain about 1691, but of what company the records do not show. The military titles pertaining to various persons will generally be found in the genealogies, where they belong. So far as appears in the records, Jonas Bond, Esq., was the first Watertown man who attained the rank of Major and of Colonel.

§ 203. On the files of the Middlesex Court, is the following certificate or memorial of soldiers, dated Ap. 15, 1690. Most of them belonged to Watertown. "Being listed in the service of the country against the French, and ordered down to Charlestown, and being denied quarters elsewhere, the widow Mary Peachee did entertain us." [Signed] "Nathaniel Barsham, Lft.; Wm. Davenport, Sergt.; Samuel Barnard, Corporal; Richard Mellins, John Applin, John Fisk, Peter Mansel, John Smith, John Swetin, Thomas Stratton, Henry Spring, John Fay, Thomas Willson (? Woolson), Nathaniel (?) Wod, Solomon Ray, George Stevens (? Stearns), John Poney [Perry ?], Josiah Jones, Joseph Garfield, James Ball." Upon this certificate, there was a motion to the Court to renew her license.

CIVIL AFFAIRS AND OFFICERS.

§ 204. After the departure of Sir Richard Saltonstall to England, in 1631, there was no Assistant or Magistrate, resident of Watertown, for more than fifty years. All suits were brought before the Court of Assistants, until Mar. 1636, when four County Courts were ordered to be held every quarter, to try civil actions, where the "debt or damage did not exceed £10," and "all criminal causes, not concerning life, murder, or banishment." Although only the Assistants bore the title of magistrates, yet others were empowered to perform the judicial functions of magistrates. At County Courts, it was required that not less than one magistrate [Assistant] should be present, and that not less than five persons should be on the bench; and for holding these Courts, the General Court appointed "magistrates and other gentlemen,"—"other persons of worth to be joined as associates to the magistrates." At the General Court in May, next after passing the order for county courts, the persons were appointed for holding them, and Mr. [Robert] Feake, of Watertown, was

appointed for that to be held at New Town, for the towns of Charlestown, Concord, Medford, Watertown, and New Town. The next year Mr. Richard Browne, of Watertown, received the same appointment. These five towns were the nucleus of the County of Middlesex. At the same time that Mr. Feake and Mr. Browne, of Watertown, held appointments as associates in these courts, there were Commissioners for ending small causes in Watertown, showing that they were not regarded as magistrates.

§ 205. On the 6th of Sept., 1638, the General Court, "for avoiding of the country's charge by bringing small causes to the Court of Assistants," ordered, "that any magistrate in the town where he dwells, may hear and determine by his discretion all causes, wherein the debt or trespass, or damage, &c., doth not exceed 20*s.*; and in such town, where no magistrate dwells, the General Court shall from time to time nominate three men, two whereof shall have like power to hear and determine all such actions under 20 shillings." From their decision there was an appeal to a Quarter Court, a Court of Assistants. These men were entitled Commissioners—"Commissioners for ending small causes." They were invested with some of the functions of justices of the peace, without the title.

§ 206. At that time there were four towns (Watertown, Weymouth, Hingham, and Newbury), in which no Assistant resided, and for each of which, accordingly, Commissioners were appointed. Those for Watertown were "Mr. Thomas Mayhew, Capt. William Jennison, and Mr. Richard Browne." They were reappointed in June, 1639, and again in June, 1641. In May, 1643, "Mr. Simon Eyre, Capt. Jennison, and Hugh Mason; and John Sherman [temporarily] till Capt. Jennison come." In May, 1645, Mr. Richard Browne, Lieut. [Hugh] Mason, and Ephraim Child were appointed; and this appears to be the last time that such Commissioners were appointed by the General Court, who, in May, 1647, ordered them thereafter to be appointed by the County Courts; and in the succeeding November ordered them "to keep a true record of all such causes as shall come before them to be determined." In 1652, they were authorized to administer oaths in civil cases; and in 1656, they were authorized to solemnize marriages. These and other powers were taken from them the next year.

§ 207. Marriage was for a long time regarded as a civil contract, and performed only by magistrates, or by persons commissioned by the General Court for that special service, in towns where no magistrate resided. [See §§ 58 and 59.]

§ 208. The earliest notice in the records of the County Court, of the appointment of Commissioners for Watertown, is in April, 1650, where are found the following appointments. The earlier records of this Court are lost. At a town meeting, Ap. 4, 1659, it was ordered, that the Commissioners to end small causes should meet on the first Monday in May, August, November, and February.

Ap. 2, 1650. Mr. [Richard] Browne, Lieut. [Hugh] Mason, Ephraim Child.
Ap. 1652. Lieut. Mason, John Sherman.
Ap. 1653. Mr. R. Browne, Capt. Mason, John Sherman.
Ap. 1654. Mr. Browne, Capt. Mason, John Sherman.
Ap. 1655. Mr. Browne, Ephraim Child, Michael Barstow.
Ap. 1656. Mr. Browne, Ephraim Child, Michael Barstow.
Ap. 1657. Capt. Mason, Ephraim Child, Michael Barstow.
Ap. 1658. Capt. Mason, Ephraim Child, Michael Barstow.
Ap. 1659. Capt. Mason, Ephraim Child, Michael Barstow.
Ap. 1661. Capt. Mason, Ephraim Child, Michael Barstow.

The 2d volume of the records of the County are lost, and therefore, the names of the Commissioners of that period have not been obtained.

§ 209. The first magistrate or justice of the peace of Watertown, of whom any notice has been found, subsequent to the departure of Sir Richard Saltonstall, was William Bond, who was appointed as early as 1686. He died in Dec. 1695, and was probably succeeded by Ebenezer Prout. The next magistrate was Jonathan Phillips, son of Rev. G. Phillips. He died early in 1704. Jonas Bond, youngest son of

William Bond, Esq., was appointed a justice of the peace and of the County Court prior to Mar., 1703, and before the decease of Mr. Jonathan Phillips. He d. in April, 1727. The next justice was Dea. Joseph Mason, who was appointed previously to May, 1734. He d. in 1755. Nathaniel Harris was appointed before Dec., 1734. He d. in 1761. Jonas Bond, eldest son of Jonas Bond, Esq., was commissioned by Governor Shirley, Jan. 11, 1748, when there were two other justices in town. He d. in 1768. From this period to 1800, there were several justices of the peace, residents of Watertown. We have the names of several, if not all of them, but know not the date or duration of their appointments, viz.: Dr. Josiah Converse, William Hunt, (?) Henry Gardner, (?) Elijah Bond, Jonathan Brown, Josiah Capen, Dr. Marshall Spring, Amos Bond, Nathaniel R. Whitney.

REPRESENTATIVES OF WATERTOWN.

§ 210. According to the Charter of the Massachusetts Bay Company, there were to be "four Great and General Courts of the said Company," held upon "every last Wednesday of Hillary, Easter, Trinity, and Micha[elma]s." The Company, besides the Governor, consisted of the Assistants and the Freemen; that is, besides those named in the Charter, "all such others as shall hereafter be admitted and made free of the Company and Society." These Courts, so constituted (of Governor, Assistants, and Freemen) had full power and authority to choose, nominate, appoint, and admit others "to be free of the said Company;" to elect and constitute officers for ordering, managing, and despatching the affairs of the Corporation; "and *to make laws and ordinances* for the good and welfare of the said Company." It was also ordered by the Charter that the authority, office, and power, conferred upon any one by election, "shall cease and determine" upon the election of a successor.

§ 211. The principles and provisions of this Charter were more liberal than its administration. Notwithstanding such ample powers, both elective and legislative, were granted to the freemen, who were very numerous compared with the Governor and Assistants, they had, for some time, very little influence in the government. One chief cause of this was probably their great number, occasioning an unwieldiness in making use of their power and privileges. The Governor and Assistants took advantage of this, and, says Hutchinson, "kept the powers of government, both legislative and executive, very much in their hands the first three years. The people began to grow uneasy, and the number of freemen being greatly multiplied, an alteration of the constitution seems to have been agreed upon, or fallen into by the general consent of the towns; for, at a General Court of Elections, in [May], 1634, twenty-four of the principal inhabitants appeared as the representatives of the body of freemen, and, before they proceeded to the election of magistrates, the people asserted their right to a greater share in the government than had hitherto been allowed them, and resolved, That none but the General Court had power to make and establish laws, or to elect and appoint officers, as governor, deputy-governor, assistants, treasurer, secretary, captains, lieutenants, ensigns, or any of the like moment, or to remove such upon misdemeanor, or to set out the duties and powers of these officers: That none but the General Court hath power to raise monies and taxes, and to dispose of lands, viz., to give and confirm properties."

§ 212. It is remarkable that the colonial records contain no reference to the origin or introduction of a House of Deputies into the government. The first notice of them is, that they are there, without asking or being invited. Winthrop, however, throws some light on the subject, but not a full elucidation, and we are left to conjecture. [Winthrop, I. p. 128.] It is probable that the concert of action among the freemen

of the several towns began with the appointment and the meeting of committees of two from each of those towns in 1632, "to advise with the Governor and Assistants about the raising of public stores, so as what they should agree upon should bind all," &c. Mr. Savage asks, "Why the *notice* mentioned in the text should be given?" It seems probable that this was only the usual notice required by the Charter to be issued by the Governor, summoning a meeting of the General Court. On the first of April, 1634, six weeks before that meeting of the General Court, at which deputies first appear on the record, the freemen, two from each town, deputed to "meet and consider of such matters as they were to take order in" at the ensuing General Court, "having met, desired a sight of the patent." This seems to imply that the Charter had hitherto been kept out of the sight of the freemen, at least so far that they were not fully acquainted with its provisions. Having seen the Charter, and having found that it required all the laws to be enacted by the General Court, they "repaired to the Governor (Winthrop) to advise with him about it." He endeavored to convince them that they had not "a sufficient number of men qualified for such a business" as legislation, and to induce them to take such a course as to leave legislation to the Governor and Assistants. The result was that, soon afterwards, at the ensuing General Court, Mr. Winthrop, for the first time, failed of being elected Governor, and the Court passed an order admitting the claims of the deputies to have "the full power and voices of all the said freemen, * * * for the making and establishing laws, granting lands, &c., and to deal in all other affairs of the commonwealth, wherein the freemen have to do, the matter of election of magistrates and other officers only except, wherein every freeman is to give his own vote." ☞ For a view of the influence or agency which Watertown people had in effecting this change in the government: in checking its aristocratic tendency; in resisting taxation without representation; and establishing a representative republic, see Winthrop, I. pp. 70, 71, 128, 129; also Richard Browne, p. † 123, and § 147–49.

§ 213. By the General Court, Sept. 8, 1636, "it was ordered, that, hereafter, no town in the plantation, that hath not 10 freemen in it, shall send any deputy to the General Court; those that have above 10 and under 20, not above one; betwixt 20 and 40, not above two; and those that have 40, three, if they will, but not above." In Oct., 1636, it was ordered, that each town pay the charges of their own deputies; but this order was reversed the next March, and the order re-established, that their charges be borne by the country. On 13th March, 1638–9, "it was ordered, that no town shall send more than two deputies to the General Court." In the course of the next ten years, the Court made repeated attempts to alter the mode of the election of deputies, or to lessen their number, all tending to diminish the influence of the freemen in the government. These attempts were resisted, and the record of the Court for March, 1647–8, says, "The most of the freemen desiring their former liberty of sending one or two deputies to the General Courts from time to time, the former wonted liberty is continued, and the former act, in suspense, is repealed." This *desire of most of the freemen* was formally expressed by their vote upon a proposition submitted to them by the Court.

§ 214. *Representatives*, with the date of their election.

1634, May, 14. Mr. Robert Feake, Mr. Richard Browne, Mr. John Oldham.
1634–5, Mar. 4. Mr. Robert Feake, Mr. Richard Browne, Ens. William Jennison.
1634–5, May, 6. Mr. Robert Feake, Mr. Edward Howe, Ephraim Child.
1634–5, Sept. 2. Mr. Richard Browne, Mr. Edward Howe, Ens. Wm. Jennison.
1635–6, Mar. 3. Lt. Robert Feake, Mr. Bryan Pendleton, Ens. William Jennison.
1635–6, May 25. Lt. Robert Feake, William Swain, Ens. William Jennison.
1635–6, Sept. 8. Lt. Robert Feake, Mr. [Edward] Howe, Mr. Thomas Mayhew.
1635–6, Dec. 7. Lt. Robert Feake, Mr. [Edward] Howe (only two).
1637, Ap. 18. Mr. Richard Browne, Capt. Wm. Jennison, Mr. Bryan Pendleton.
1637, May 17. Mr. Richard Browne, Capt. Wm. Jennison, Mr. Thomas Mayhew.
1637, Sept. 26. Mr. Richard Browne, Capt. Wm. Jennison, Mr. Thomas Mayhew.
1637, Nov. 2. Mr. Richard Browne, Capt. Wm. Jennison, Mr. Bryan Pendleton.

1637–8, Mar. 6. Mr. Richard Browne, Mr. Bryan Pendleton, Mr. Thomas Mayhew.
1637–8, May 2. Mr. Richard Browne, Mr. Bryan Pendleton, Mr. Thomas Mayhew.
1637–8, Sept. 6. Mr. Richard Browne, Capt. Wm. Jennison, Mr. Thomas Mayhew.
1638–9, Mar. 13. Mr. Richard Browne, Capt. Wm. Jennison, Mr. Thomas Mayhew.
1638–9, May 22.* Mr. Richard Browne, Mr. Thomas Mayhew.
Mr. Edward Howe [substitute for R. Browne, absent].
1639, Sept. 4. Capt. Wm. Jennison, Mr. Thomas Mayhew.
1640, May 13. Capt. Wm. Jennison, Mr. Thomas Mayhew.
1640, Oct. 7. Capt William Jennison, Mr. Thomas Mayhew.
1641, June 2. Capt. William Jennison, Mr. Thomas Mayhew.
1641, Oct. 7. Capt. William Jennison, Mr. Simon Eire.
1642, May. Record wanting.
1642, Sept. 8. Capt. Wm. Jennison, Elder Edward Howe.
1643, May 10. Mr. Thomas Mayhew, Elder Edward Howe.
1643–4, Mar. 7.† Mr. Thomas Mayhew, Hugh Mason.
1643–4, May 29. Mr. Thomas Mayhew, Hugh Mason.
1645, May 14. Capt. Wm. Jennison, Lieut. Hugh Mason.
1646, May 6. Mr. Richard Browne, Ephraim Child.
1647, May 26. Mr. Richard Browne, Mr. Bryan Pendleton.
1648, May 10. Mr. Richard Browne, Mr. Bryan Pendleton.
1649, May 2. Mr. Richard Browne, Ephraim Child.
1650, May 22. Mr. Richard Browne, Ephraim Child.
1651, May 7. Mr. Richard Browne, John Sherman.
1652, May 27. Mr. Richard Browne, Ephraim Child.
1653, May 18. John Sherman, Michael Bairstow.
1654, May 3. Mr. Richard Browne, Ephraim Child.
1655, May 23, Mr. Richard Browne, Ephraim Child.
1656, May 14. (Only one),‡ Ephraim Child.
1657, May 6. Charles Chadwick, Ephraim Child.
1658, May 19. John Coolidge, John Wincoll.
1659, May 11. Charles Chadwick, Ephraim Child.
1660, May 30. Capt. Hugh Mason, Ephraim Child.
1660, Dec. 19. Capt. Hugh Mason, Ephraim Child.
1661, May 20. Capt. Hugh Mason, Ephraim Child.
1662, May 7. (Only one), Ephraim Child.
1663, May 27. John Sherman, Richard Beers.
1664, May 18. Capt. Hugh Mason, Richard Beers.
1665, May 3. Samuel Thatcher, Richard Beers.
1666, May 23. Samuel Thatcher, Richard Beers.
1667, May 15. (Only one), Richard Beers.
1668, Ap. 29. Samuel Thatcher, Richard Beers.
1669, May 19. Samuel Thatcher, Richard Beers.
1670, May 11. (Only one), Richard Beers.
1671, May, 31. Capt. Hugh Mason, Richard Beers.
1672, May 15. (Only one), Richard Beers.
1673, May 7. Thomas Hastings, Richard Beers.
1674, May 27. Capt. Hugh Mason, Richard Beers.
1675, May 12. Capt. Hugh Mason, Richard Beers.
1676, May 3. Capt. Hugh Mason (only one).
1677, May 23. Capt. Hugh Mason (only one).
1678, May 8. Simon Stone (only one).
1679, May 28. Simon Stone (only one), and in 1680, '81, '82, and May, '83.
1683, Nov. 7, Simon Stone, Thomas Fox.
1684, May 7. Simon Stone.
1685, None recorded.
1686, May 12, Simon Stone (only one).

Usurpation from May 15, 1686, *to Ap.* 18, 1689. *Revolution.*

1689, May 8. William Bond, Esq. (only one).
1689, May 22. William Bond, Esq., Benjamin Garfield.
1689, June 5. William Bond, Esq., Simon Stone.

Provisional Government, formed June 6, 1689.

1689, Nov. 5. William Bond, Esq. (only one).
1689, Dec. 3, William Bond, Esq., Simon Stone.
1689–90, Feb. 12. William Bond, Esq., Simon Stone.
1689–90, May 28 and Dec. 10. William Bond, Esq. (only one).
1691, Dec. 8. William Bond, Esq., Speaker (only one).
1692, May 4. Benjamin Garfield (only one).

* At this date and afterwards only two deputies. [See Section, 213.]
† In Oct., 1643, the Court ordered the proposition to be submitted to the freemen for their approval, that the deputies should hereafter be chosen for a whole year, instead of being elected for each of the four Courts.
‡ About this time, Mr. Richard Browne moved to Charlestown.

Second Royal Charter, uniting the Colonies of Plymouth and Massachusetts Bay.

1692, June 8. WILLIAM BOND, Speaker, Benjamin Garfield.
1693, May 31. WILLIAM BOND, Speaker, Benj. Garfield.
1694, May 30. Ebenezer Prout, Benj. Garfield.
1695, May 29. WM. BOND, Speaker, d. next Dec.
1696, May 26. None recorded.
1697, May 26. Benjamin Garfield.
1698, May 25. Do. do.
1699, May 31. Do. do.
1700, May 29. John Page.
1701, May 28. Daniel Warren.
1702, May 27. Joseph Sherman.
1703, May 26. Do. do.
1704, May 31. Do. do.
1705, May 30. Do. do.
1706, May 29. Jonas Bond, Esq.
1707, May 28. Do. do.
1708, May 26. Samuel Bigelow.
1709, May 25, Do. do.
1710, May 31. Do. do.
1711, May 30. John Sanderson.
1712, May 29, Do. do.
[After this date Weston had a separate representation.]
1713, May 27. Caleb Church.
1714, May 26. Samuel Stearns.
1715, May 25. Do. do.
1716, May 30. Thomas Straight.
1717, May 29. Benjamin Garfield.
1718, '19 and '20, May. Samuel Stearns.
1720, July 15. Jonas Bond, Esq.
1721, May 31. Samuel Stearns.
1722, May 30. Lieut. Richard Coolidge.
1723, May 29. Jonas Bond, Esq.
1724, '25 and '26. Jonas Bond, Esq.
1727, '28 and '29. Nathan Fiske.
1730 and '31, May. Samuel Stearns.
1732, May 31. Nathan Fiske.
1733 and '34, May. Joseph Mason, Esq.
1735, '36 and '37, May. Nathaniel Harris, Esq.
[After this date Waltham had a separate representation.]
1738 to 1744. Jonas Bond.
1745, May 29. John Hunt.
1746 to 1750. Jonas Bond, Esq.
1751 to 1757. John Hunt.
1758. (None recorded.)
1759 to 1767. John Hunt.
1768 to 1771. John Remington.
1772 to 1774. Capt. Jonathan Brown.
(Provincial Congress.)
1774, Oct. 7. Jonathan Brown, John Remington, Samuel Fisk.
1775, Feb. 1 and May 31. Jonathan Brown.
1776, May 29. Jona. Brown, Samuel Fisk.
[At a Convention in Concord, July 29, 1779, to sanction measures of Congress, Richard Clark and Jedediah Leathe were delegates from Watertown.]
1777, '78, '79, '80, '81. Jonathan Brown.
1782, May. (None recorded.)
1783, May 28. Jonathan Brown.
1784, May 26. William Hunt, Esq.
1785 and '86, May. Jonathan Brown.
1787, May 30. Dr. Marshall Spring.
1788 to 1793. Col. Amos Bond.
1794, May 28. William Hunt, Esq.
1795 to '99. Col. Amos Bond.
1800 and 1801. William Hunt, Esq.
1802, May 26. Col. Amos Bond.
1803 to 1807. Jonas White.
1808, May 25. Thomas Clark.
1809 to 1815. Thomas Clark and Jonas White.
1817. (None recorded.)
1818 to 1821. Levi Thaxter, Esq.
1822. (None recorded.)
1823. Abijah White.
1824. Abijah White and Thomas Clark.
1825. (None recorded.)
1826, May. Seth Bemis, Esq.
1827, May 30. Nathaniel Bright.
1828, May 28. John Clark.
1829, May 27. John Clark, Charles Bemis, Esq.
1830. John Clark, Charles Bemis, Esq.
1831. Isaac Thaxter, Charles Bemis, Esq.
1832. Levi Thaxter, do. do.
1833. William Stone, do. do.
1834. Do. do. do. do.
1835 and '36. Isaac Robbins.
1837. George Robbins, William Stone.
1838. Do. do.

§ 215. *Selectmen of Watertown.* [See Sections † 46–48.]

By recurring to the original records (pp. 995, &c.), it will be seen that the selectmen were not at first designated by that title. They were those "chosen by the freemen to order the civil affairs of the town." The first time that title was applied to them was in 1647, at the commencement of the records, after that hiatus in them, 1643 to 1647. The first board (1634) consisted of three members. The next four (1635, '36, '37, '38) consisted of eleven members; the next three (1639, '40, '41) of twelve members; the next two (1642, '43) of nine members. These were chosen by *the freemen*, and a recurrence to p. 1017 will show that the number of selectmen was large in proportion to the number of freemen. The number elected in 1647, when they are first entitled *selectmen* in the town records, was seven, and this

continued to be the regular number for a long time, at least for many years after the incorporation of Weston. T. C. for Town Clerk: Tr. Treasurer.

William Jennison, 1634, '35, '36, '37, '39, '40, '41, '42, '43.
Bryan Pendleton, 1634, '35, '36.
John Eddie, 1634, '35, '36, '37, '71. [Perhaps this last was John, Jr.]
Richard Browne, 1635, 38, 39, '41, '42.
Abraham Browne, 1635, '36, '37, '38, '39, '40, '41.
Edmund Sherman, 1635.
Ephraim Child, 1635, '37, '40, '41, '42, '50, '51, and T. C., '53, '56, '57, '58, '59, '60, and T. C., 61, and T. C., 62, and T. C.
John Loveran, 1635, '36.
John Warren, 1635, '39.
John Batchelor, 1635.
Charles Chadwick, 1635, '40, '41, '51, '54, '58, '59, '60, '72.
Thomas Mayhew, 1636, '37, '38, '39, '40, '42.
Robert Feake, 1636, '38, '39.
Edward Howe, 1636, '38, '40, '41, 42.
Simon Eire, 1636, '37, '38, '39, '40, '41, '43. T. C. and Clerk of Writs several years.
John Sherman, 1636, '41, '42, '43, '48, '49, '50, '52, '53, '54, '57, '58, '64, T. C., 65, T. C., '66, T. C., '67, '68, '69, '76, 77, '80, '82, declined. Clerk of Writs, 1645.
Simon Stone, 1636, '40, '41, '50, '51, '55, '56.
Daniel Patrick, 1637.
John Whitney, 1637, '48, '51, '55, and T. C.
Edmund James, 1637.
John Firman, 1637.
John Stowers, 1637.
Edmund Lewis, 1637.
Edward Garfield, 1637, '55, '62.
John Coolidge, 1638, '39, '40, '41, '42, '64, '65, '66, '68, '69, '77, '80, '82.
Thomas Bartlett, 1638, '43, '52, '54.
Hugh Mason, 1638, '40, '41, '42, '43, '49, '50, '52, '53, '54, '56, '57, '58, '59, '60, 61, '62, '63, '65, '66, '67, '68, '69, '72, '75, '76, '77, '78.
Thomas Hastings, 1638, '39, '40, '41, '42, '50, '51, '54, '58, '59, '61, '62, '63, '67, '70 and T. C., 71 and T. C., 77, 80.
Nicholas Busby, 1639, '43.
David Fiske, 1639, '42.
Henry Bright, 1639, '40, '52, '54, '60, '61, '64, 67, 80.
Michael Bairstow, 1643, '49, '52, '53, '57, '58, '59, '60, '61, '62, '64, '65, '67.
Richard Beers, 1643, '52, '53, '54, '56, '57, '58, '60, '61, '62, '63, '71, '73, '74, '75, declined.
John Bernard, 1643.
Mr. [Nathaniel] Bisco, 1648, '50.
Joseph Bemis, 1648, '72, '75.
William Hammond, 1648.
Roger Porter, 1648.
Mr. [Jeremiah] Norcross, 1649.
Edward Dix, 1650.
John Wincoll, 1649, '56, '62.
John Flemming, 1649.
Samuel Thatcher, 1651, '55, '56, '59, '70.
Isaac Mixer, 1651, '55
John Bisco, 1652, '64, '68, '79, '80, '82, declined.
William Barsham, 1653.
Nathaniel Treadway, 1653, '55, '63, '64, '65, '66, '69, '70, '72.
Thomas Underwood, 1566.
William Bond, 1657, '63, '66, '67, '69, '71, '75, '77, '80 and T. C., '82.
Joseph Tainter, 1657, '64, '65, '66, '67, '72, '80.
Isaac Stearns, 1659, '70, '71.
John Hammond, 1664, '70.
John Sawin, 1664, '72.
John Bigelow, 1665, '70, '71.
John Livermore, 1666, '68, '69.
Ellis Barron, 1668, '73.
Mr. [William] Goddard, 1668, '69. Clerk of Writs, 1691.
Thomas Flagg, 1671, '74, '75, '76, '78, '81, '85, '86, '87.
Simon Stone, Jr. [6], '72, and T. C., '73 and T. C., '74, '75, '76 and T. C., '77 and T. C., '78, '79 and T. C , '81 and T. C., '82 and T. C., '83, '84 and T. C., '85, '86, '87 and T. C., 90 and T. C.
Nathan Fiske, 1673.
Isaac Mixer, Jr., '73, '85, '87, '88, '89, '91, '92, T. C., '93-4, '95, '96, '97, '99, 1701.
John Whitney, Jr., '73, '74, '75, '76, '78, '79.
Samuel Stearns, 1673, '74, '75, '76, '78, '79, '81, '82.
George Woodward, 1674.
John Stone, 1674, '81, '82, '83, '84, '85, '86, '87, '90.
John Warren, Jr., 1676, '91.
Nathaniel Coolidge, 1677, '92.
Gregory Cook, 1678, '79, '81.
Roger Wellington, 1678, '79, '81, '82, '83, '84, '91.
Robert Harrington, 1679, '81, '82, '83, '85, '91, '92, '93-4, '95, '96, '97, '98, '99, 1700.
John Stratton, 1682, '83.
Daniel Warren, 1682, '83, '85, '88, '89, '92, '93-4, '95, '96, '97, '98.
Thomas Fanning, 1683.
John Coolidge, Jr., 1684, '86, '87, '88, '89, '90.
Samuel Livermore, 1684, '90.
John Bright, 1684, '90.
Nathan Fiske, Jr., 1684, '88, '91.
Josiah Jones, 1685, '86, '87, '90, 1702, '9. After 1712, of Weston.
Jonathan Browne, 1686.
Nathaniel Barsham, 1686, '93, T. C.
Benjamin Garfield, 1687, '88, T. C., '89, T. C., '90, '91, '92, '95, T. C., '96, T. C., '97, T. C., '98, T. C., '99, T. C., 1700, T. C , 1701, T. C., '2, T. C., '3, T. C., '5, '6, T. C., '9, '10, '17.
Richard Child, 1688, '89.

Richard Sawtel ("Satle"), 1698.
Philip Shattuck, 1689, 1700, '11, '13.
Samuel Jennison, 1691, and T. C.
Munning Sawin, 1691, '94, Tr., 1703, '4, T. C., '5, '6, '7. Clerk of Writs, 1691.
John Hammond, 1692, '98, 1701.
Caleb Church, 1692, '98, '99, 1700, '1, '2, '13.
John Livermore, Jr., 1692.
Richard Cutting, 1693.
Ebenezer Prout, 1693-4, T. C., '95.
John Morse, 1694, '96, '97, '98.
John Parkhurst, 1694, '95.
Thomas Hammond, 1694, '96.
John Page, 1695, '96, '97, '98.
Nathaniel Bond, 1686.
Samuel Bigelow, 1697, 1708, '9, '10, '13, '14, '16,
Uriah Clark, 1699, 1700.
Thomas Woolson, Sen., 1699, 1702, '3. After 1712, of Weston.
Joseph Sherman, 1701, '2, '3, '4, '5, '9, '10, '11, '12.
Daniel Harrington, 1701, '2, '4, '5, '6, '9, '10, '11, '12, '13, '18, '29.
Jonas Bond, 1701, '2, '3, '4, '5, '6, '7, '9, '10, '17, '18, '19, '20, '22, '23, '24, '25, '26, '27.
Jonathan Smith, 1703, '4, '5, '6, '7, '12, '13, '14, '15, '16.
Jonathan Sanderson, 1703, '4, '5, '6, '14, '16, '17, '18, '19.
Thomas Straight, 1704, 1708, Tr., '12, '16, '30.
Abraham Gale, Sen., 1706, '18.
Nathaniel Bright, 1707, '17, '23, '31.
John Bemis, 1707.
Palgrave Wellington, 1707.
Joseph Peirce, 1708, '22, '36, '37. After this, of Waltham.
Samuel Stearns, Jr., 1708, T. C., '9, T. C., '10, T. C. and Tr., '11, T. C. and Tr., '12, Tr., '13, T. C. and Tr., '14, '15, T. C. and Tr., '16, T. C. and Tr., '17, Tr., '18, '19, '26, '27, '29, '30, '31.
Joseph Brown, 1708. After this, of Lex.
Francis Fulham, 1710, '11. After 1712, of Weston.
Richard Coolidge, 1711, '15, '18, '19, '20, '22, '23, '24, '26, '27, '28.
Nathaniel Stearns, 1716.
Edward Harrington, 1716, '30, '31.
William Fiske, 1717.
Thomas Livermore, 1719, '20, '22, '23, '24, '25, '26, '28, '32, '33. After 1737, of Waltham.
John Cutting, 1719, '20, '23. After 1737, of Waltham.
Jonathan Sanderson, Jr., 1720, '24.
John Coolidge, 1720, '25, T. C., '38, '41.
Samuel Garfield, 1722, '29.
Jonathan Stone, 1724, '27.
William Brown, 1725, '28, '33, '34, '36, '37. After 1737, of Waltham.
Thomas Leonard, 1725, '29.
Thomas Coolidge, 1726, '33, '34, '35.
Thomas Bigelow, 1728, '33, '34, '36, '37. After this, of Waltham.
John Smith, 1727, 35.
Nathan Fiske, 1728, '32, '39.
Joseph Mason, '29, '32, '34, '39, '40, '41, '42, '43, '44, '45, '46, '47, '49, '50, '52, '53.
Henry Bright, 1729.
Joseph Coolidge, 1729, '32, '39, '42.
Samuel Peirce, 1731, '32, '34, '35, '36, '37.
George Livermore, 1730 [? Thomas].
Jonas Bond, Jr., 1730, '31, '32, '38, '39, '40, '41, '42, '43, '44, '45, '46, '47, '48, '49, '50, '52, '53, '56, '59, '60, '61, '62.
Thomas Hammond, 1730, '31, '32.
John Fiske, 1731.
Anthony Caverly, 1733, '34.
Nathaniel Harris, '33, '34, '35, '36, '37, '38, '39, '42, '44, '45, '47.
Daniel Benjamin, 1735, '36, '37. After this, of Waltham.
John Bemis, Jr., 1735.
Thomas Harrington, 1735.
John Sawin, 1736, '37.
Oliver Livermore, 1738, '41, '43, '46, '48, '49.
Jonathan Brown, 1739, '40, '41.
John Tainter, 1740, '41.
Ebenezer Stone, 1741, '46.
Jonathan Bemis, 1743, '44, '45, '48, '49, '50, '52, '53, '54, '57, '58.
Daniel Whitney, 1751, '55, '57, '59, '60, '61, '62, '81, '82.
Joseph Harrington, 1743, '50, T. C.
John Bright, 1746.
John Hunt, 1747, '52, '54, '55.
Ebenezer Thatcher, 1747, '49.
Josiah Convers, 1748, '56, '57, '58.
Isaac Sanderson, 1749.
Edward Harrington, 1750, '53, '54, '56, '61, '62.
Andrew White, 1751, '62.
Samuel Fiske, 1751, '53, '54, '55, '56, '57, '58, '71, '72.
Nathaniel Coolidge, 1751, '55, '58, '59, '60.
John Whitney, 1751.
Josiah Stearns, 1754, '55.
Ebenezer Stone, 1756.
Samuel Hagar, 1757.
Amos Bond, 1758, '59, '60.
Jonathan Child, 1759, '60, '61, '62, '63, '64, '65.
Nathaniel Stone, 1761, '63, '64, '65, '71, '80.
Nathaniel Harrington, 1763, '64.
John Kimball, 1765, '66, '67, '68, '69.
Moses Stone, 1763, '64, '65, '66, '67, '68, '69, '70.
Jonathan Bemis, Jr., 1766, '67, '68, '69, '70.
Jonas White, 1766, '67, '68, '69, '70.
Jonathan Browne, 1765, '66, '67, '68, '69, '70, '76, '77, '78, '79, '80.
Nehemiah Mason, 1770, '71, '72, '73.
John Remington, 1771, '72, '77.
Thomas Clark, 1771, '72.
Samuel White, 1773, '74, '75, '76, '79, '86.
David Bemis, 1773, '74, '75, '76, '79.
Josiah Capen, 1773, '74, '75, '76, '83, '85.

David Sanger, 1773, '74, '75, '76, '79, '85, '87, '88, '89, '90, '91.
Elijah Bond, 1774, '76, '77.
Samuel Loden, 1778, '79.
Nathan Coolidge, 1777, '78.
Jedediah Lethe, 1777, '78, '80.
Samuel Barnard, 1779.
Richard Clarke, 1778, '81, '86, '87.
Amos Livermore, 1779, '81, '83, '84, '85, '87, '88, '89, '91, '92, '93, '94.
Daniel Parker, 1781, '82.
Christopher Grant, 1783, '84, '85, '86, '88, '89, '90, '91, '92, '93, '94.
Josiah Bisco, 1782, '87.
Amos Bond, Jr., 1782, '84, '88, '90, '91, '92, '93, '94, '95, '96, '98, '99, 1801, '2, '3, '7, '8, '9.
Nathaniel Bright, 1782, '84.
Phinehas Stearns, 1783, '84, '85.
Moses Stone, Jr., 1783.
Samuel Loden, 1786.
Thomas Pattin, 1786, '87, '89, '90, '91.
William Hunt, 1788, '89, '90, '97, '99, 1801, '2, '3.
John Fowle, 1790, '92.
Samuel Wellington, 1792.
Moses Coolidge, 1793, '94, '95, '96, '98, '99, 1800, '1, '2, '3.
Daniel Jackson, 1793, '94, '95.
James Robbins, 1794, '95, '97.
Edmund Fowle, 1795, 1805, '6.
Nathaniel Bemis, 1796, '98.
Joseph Bright, 1796, '98, 1807, '8, '9.
Jonathan Stone, 1796.
Moses White, 1797.
Nathaniel R. Whitney, 1797, '98, '99, 1800, '1, '2, '3, '4, '5, '6, '7, '8, '9. T. C. many years.
Francis Faulkner, 1797, '99, 1800.
Thomas Clark, 1800, '4, '5, '6, '7, '8, '9.
Luke Bemis, 1801, 2, '3, '4.
Charles Bond, 1804, '5, '6.
Josiah Leonard, 1805, '6.
Amos Livermore, Jr., 1806.
Jonas White, 1807.
Edward Lowd, 1808, '9.

§ † 215. *Constables.*

Constables were at first elected by the General Court; afterwards by the Quarter Courts, and as early as 1653, and probably earlier, they began to be elected by the towns. The following were some of the early appointments by the Courts:

Oct. 19, 1630, John Page was chosen Constable of Watertown for one whole year, and after till a new [one] be chosen.

May 9, 1632, Mr. [William] Clarke was chosen Constable of Watertown. [See Winthrop, I. p. 74.]

Aug. 5, 1634, Samuel Hosier was chosen Constable. He was constable again in 1650.

1642, Gregory Taylor, Constable, by the Court.

June 4, 1641, John Whitney was chosen Constable by the Quarter Court.

§ 216. *Representatives of Weston*, elected in May.

The first volume of the records of the transactions are lost, and the earlier part of this information has been obtained from the records of the General Court.

Francis Fulham, 1713, '14, '15, '17, '18, Esq., '19, '20, '22, '24, '29, '30, '31, '36, '37.
Josiah Jones, 1716, '21, '25, '26.
Joseph Allen, 1727, '28.
Ebenezer Allen, 1732, '33, '34, '35.
Joseph Livermore, 1738, '39, '40, '42, '43, '48, '49.
Josiah Brewer, 1741, '44, '45, '46, '47.
Abijah Upham, 1750, '51.
Elisha Jones, 1752, '53, '54, '56, '57, '58, '60, '61, '62, '63, '73, '74.
Abraham Bigelow, 1755, '59, '64, '65, '66, '67, '68, '69, '70, '71, '72.
Bradyl Smith, 1774, 75, '76.
Isaac Hobbs, 1777.
Joseph Roberts, 1778.

Sept. 29, 1774, Col. Elisha Jones, Esq., a tory, was superseded by the election of Capt. Bradyl Smith, who, the next year, had the title of Colonel. At the same time, Josiah Smith and Samuel Phillips Savage were appointed a committee to attend the Provincial Congress, to be held on the 2d of October, and Capt. B. Smith was added to it. At the same meeting (Sept. 29th), Benjamin Peirce, Dea. Thomas Upham, and Samuel Baldwin, were appointed a committee of correspondence. Jan. 2, 1775, John Allen, Israel Whittemore, and William Whitney, were appointed a committee of inspection, to see that the advice of Congress, relative to the non-importation agreement, be strictly adhered to. The records show that Weston contributed liberally of men and money towards the establishment of liberty and independence. It is left to the historian of Weston to present to the public a full account of her patriotic services and sacrifices.

§ 217. *Representatives of Waltham.*

N.B. The number in brackets refers to his number in the genealogy of the family to which each one belongs.

Daniel Benjamin [44.], May, 1738, declined to serve.
Lieut. Thomas Bigelow [98.], 1738, '41.
Lieut. John Cutting [37.], 1739, '40, '42, '43, '44.
Capt. Samuel Livermore, Esq. [156.], 1745, '46, '47, '49, '50, '51, '52, '53, '54, '55, '56, '57, '58, '59, '60, '61, '62, '63.
Capt. John Brown [77.], 1748.
Capt. Jonas Dix, Esq. [52.], 1764, '65, '66, '67, '68, '69, '70, '72, '73, '74, '75, '76, '77, '80, '81.
Abner Sanderson, Esq. [46.], 1778, '79, '83, '84, '87, '88, '89, '90, '91, '92, '93, '94, '95, '96, '97, '98, '99, 1800, '1, '5, '6, '7, '8.
Dr. Leonard Williams, Esq. [17.], 1785, '86.
Gen. Jonathan Coolidge, Esq. [386.], 1802, '4.
Col. David Townsend [14.], 1809, '10, '11, '12, '13, '14, '15, '16, '17, '20.

§ 218. *Selectmen of Waltham.*

Dea. Thomas Livermore [61.], 1738, '39, '40, '41, '42.
Dea. William Brown, 1738, '39, '40, '41.
Daniel Benjamin [44.], 1738, '39, '40, '42.
Joseph Peirce [28.], 1738, '39, '42.
Lieut. Thomas Bigelow [78.], 1738, '40, '41.
Capt. John Cutting [37.], 1739, '40, '41, '42.
Dea. Thomas Hammond [30.], 1741, '43.
Samuel Hastings [36.], 1742, '43, '44.
Capt. Samuel Livermore, Esq. [156.], 1743, '44, '45, '46, '47, '48, '49, '50, '51, '52, '53, '54, '55, '56, '57, '58, '59, '60, '61, '62, '63, '64.
Joseph Garfield [31.], 1743, '45.
Jonas Smith [35.], 1743, '46, '47, '48, '49, '50, '51, '52, '53, '55.
Capt. John Brown [77.], 1744, '45, '46, '47, '48, '52.
Isaac Peirce [117.], 1744, '45, '53.
John Ball [37.], 1744, '51, '52, '53, '54, '55, '56.
Hopestill Mead [13.], 1745, '46.
Samuel Parkhurst [29.], 1746, '47.
Joseph Hagar, [100.], 1747, '48, '51, '54.
Joseph Hastings [45.], 1748.
John Dix [29.], 1749, '50, '52, '53, '58, '59.
Josiah Fiske [N. Fiske, 52.], 1749, '50.
Dea. Jonathan Sanderson [39.], 1749, '50, '51, '54, '55, '56, '57.
Dea. Isaac Stearns [I. Stearns, IV. 111.], 1754, '55, '56, '57, '58, '59, '60, '62, '63, '64, '65, '66, '72.
Isaac Smith [21–1.], 1756.
Jacob Bigelow [148.], 1757, '58, '59, '60, '61, '62, '67.
Lieut. Daniel Child [45.], 1757, '58, '74, '75.
Capt. Jonas Dix, Esq. [56.], 1759, '60, '61, '62, '63, '64, '65, '66, '67, '68, '69, '70, '71, '72, '73, '74, '75, '76, '77, '78, '80.
Nathaniel Livermore [109.], 1760, '61, '62, '63.
Ebenezer Brown [98.], 1761.
Samuel Harrington [185.], 1763, '64, '65, '71, '72, '73, '74.
Capt. William Coolidge [168.], 1764, '65, '66, '67, '68.
Jonathan Hammond [42.], 1765, '66, '68, '69, '70, '71, '72, '74.
Lieut. Elisha Livermore [120.], 1766, '67, '69, '70, '72, '73.
Cornet Nathaniel Bridge [47.], 1767, '68, '69, '70, '71, '73, '75, '76, '77.
Josiah Mixer [77.], 1768, '69, 70.
Col. Abijah Brown [134.], 1771, '73.
Josiah Brown [276.], 1774, '75.
Capt. John Clarke [42.], 1775, '76, '77, '80.
Josiah Hastings [59.], 1776, '77.
Capt. Abraham Peirce [161,], 1776, '77, '81, '82, '83, '84, '85, '86, '87, '88, '89, '90, '91, '92, '93, '94, '95, '96.
Dr. Leonard Williams, Esq. [17.], 1778, '81, '82, '83, '84, '85, '86, '88, '89, '90.
Abner Sanderson, Esq. [46.], 1778, '79, '80, '87, '88, '89, '90, '92, '93, '94, '95, '96, '97, '98, 99, 1800, '1, '2, '5, '6.
Elisha Cutler [68.], 1778, '79.
John Hagar [116.], 1778, '79.
Capt. Isaac Gleason [4.], 1778, '80, '81.
Lieut. Amos Brown [229.], 1779.
Dea. John Sanderson [79.], 1779, '83, '84, '85, '86, '87, '88, '89, '90, '91, '92, '93, '94, '95, '96, 1804, '8.
Jonas Dix, Jr., Esq. [53.], 1780, '82, '83, '84, '85, '86.
William Wellington [137.], 1780, '87, '88, '89, '90, '92, '93, '94, '95, '96, '97, '98, '99, 1800, '1, '2, '3.
Isaac Peirce [137.], 1781, '82.
Phinehas Lawrence [50.], 1781, '82, '83, '84, '85, '86.
Benjamin Flagg [? Bezabel, 84.], 1781.
Abijah Child [51.], 1787.
Abraham Bemis. Jr. [95,], 1791, '92.
Gen. Jonathan Coolidge, Esq. [386.], 1791, '93, '94, '97, '99, 1800, '1, '2, '3, '4, '7.
John Bright, Esq. [129.], 1795, '96, '97, '98, 1804, '5, '6, '8, '9, '10.
Isaac Bemis [133.], 1797, 1803, '7, '11.
Nathan Smith [154.], 1798, '99, 1801.
Capt. John Clarke, Jr. [44.], 1798, '99, 1800, '1, '4, '5, '6, '7, '11, '12, '16, '17, '19.
Nathan Child, 1800.
Col. David Townsend, Jr., Esq., 1802, '3, '7, '8, '9, '10, '11, '12, '13, '14, 18.

Jonas Brown, Jr. [227.], 1802, '3, '7, '8, '11, '19.
David Stearns [C. Stearns, 120.], 1804.
Dr. Uriah Hagar, Esq. [115.], 1805, '6, '8, '9, '14, '15.
Joshua Stearns [J. Stearns, 226, V.], 1805, '6.
Capt. Isaac Miles [q. v.], 1808, '9, '10, '11.
Josiah Child [65.], 1809.
Ephraim Peirce [128.], 1810.
Joshua Barnes, 1810.
Nathaniel Brown [233.], 1812, '13.
John Viles, Jr. [10–1.], 1812, '13, '14, '15, '16, '18, '20.
Elijah Smith [166.], 1813, '14.
Thomas Stearns, 1813, '14, '15, '18, '19.
Thomas Miller [q. v.], 1816, '17.
Jonas Viles [8.], 1817.
Jonas Clark, Esq. [47.], 1819, '20.

SCHOOL-HOUSES, SCHOOLS, AND SCHOOLMASTERS.

§ 219. The earliest mention of a school-house in the town records is Sept. 17, 1649, when a rate was ordered for building one, and, on the 2d of November, John Sherman was appointed to build it, 22 feet long, 14 feet wide, and 9 feet between the joists. Dec. 10, 1650, it was ordered to add a turret to the school-house. Jan. 12, 1657–2, an order was passed to pay John Sherman for "work about the turret," and to finish the school-house. It is supposed to have been built on Strawberry Hill, which afterwards bore the name of School-house Hill, and was near John Sherman's residence. In 1676, there was a charge for repairing it. We find no other mention of the school-house in the records until 1696, when one condition of Mr. [Edward] Goddard's consenting to keep school was, that the school-house should be repaired; and a committee was appointed to make an estimate, and to report thereon. Feb. 7, 1708–9, voted, to fix [up] the old school-house, if it can be done for 10 or 12*s*. Sept. 24, 1711, voted to repair the old school-house, or a part of it, for a watch-house, according to the Governor's direction. A document, on the files of Mid. Court, dated Dec. 19, 1664, states that Watertown School-house was robbed of seventeen Greek and Latin books, by two Indians, one of whom was a servant of Mr. Bisco.

§ 220. At a town meeting, Jan. 31, 1708–9, a committee (B. Garfield and C. Church) reported that they had received [selected] a place, near Phillips's Fence, upon the town's land, leading to Whitney's Hill, near the Middle [Mr. Angier's] Meeting-house, and as near the Causeway, as may be convenient for a school-house. At the same time, it was voted to build a school-house, within twenty rods of the meeting-house, 25 feet by 20, and 6½ feet between joynts. Oct. 8, 1711, the selectmen ordered the "studdey" in the school-house to be completely finished at the town's cost.

§ 221. The first notice of a schoolmaster in the records is Nov. 7, 1649, when the selectmen ordered that **David Mechell* [Mitchell], of Stamford, Conn., be certified of the town's desire for him to keep school. Whether he accepted does not appear from the records. It is not to be certainly inferred from this that there were no schools before this time. There are no town records extant of the first four years (1630–34), and those for the next nine years (1634–43) are little more than general ordinances. The records for the next four years (1643–47) are wanting. A school might have been kept in private houses and in the meeting-house, as was often done afterwards. Jan. 6, 1650–1, *Richard Norcross* was hired for one year for £30, and was allowed 2*s*. a head for keeping the dryherd. He is the only schoolmaster men-

* He was a brother of Rev. Jonathan Mitchell, who was ordained in Cambridge a few months after the above date, and of Sarah, wife of Samuel Sherman, Esq. [See p. 934.] They were children of Matthew Mitchell, who embarked at Bristol in May, and arrived at Boston, Aug. 17, 1635. He went to Concord with the first settlers, and the next year (1636) moved to Saybrook, where one of his sons was captured and burnt by the Pequots. Soon after this he settled in Wethersfield, where he received, in 1640, the largest grant in the Naubuc Farms of any except that of Clement Chaplin. He was one of the original purchasers of Stamford (Rippowams), and moved there about 1641. (For the numerous descendants of David Mitchell, see Cothren, pp. 633, 34, &c. Also, for the numerous descendants of Sarah (Mitchell) Sherman, see, in the same work, pp. 682, &c.)

tioned until 1675. His salary had continued the same. In 1667, it is stated that the school was to be free to the inhabitants; others (not inhabitants) to pay as before, and their pay to go towards his salary of £30.

§ 222. Feb. 23, 1674–5, a committee (Capt. Mason and Simon Stone) was appointed to treat with *Mr.* [*William*] *Goddard* to keep school, and he was employed at a salary of £30, to begin Ap. 5, 1675. [See Certificate, p. 287.] Mar. 27, 1677, agreed with *Left. Sherman* to keep school, to begin Ap. 9th. From May 1 to Aug. 31, to keep eight hours in the day; to begin at seven in the morning and not to break up until five at night, noontime excepted. From Aug. 30 to Oct. 31st, six hours in the day. In March and April, and the four winter months, to begin at ten and continue until two.

§ 223. Jan. 7, 1678–9, the selectmen notified Left. Sherman and Mr Goddard, giving them one-fourth year notice, that they had chosen another man to keep school, when their year was out, viz., *Richard Norcross*, from Ap. 9, 1679. In June, July, and August, he was to teach only Latin and writing at his own house; the other eight months Latin and English scholars at the school-house; to have £20 out of the town rates for 1679 (and probably what he could obtain from tuition as before). It was soon after determined to have the school kept the whole year at the school-house, and to add £5 to his salary. Ap. 8, 1679, Lieut. Sherman refused to give up the key of the school-house to those sent to demand it. Dec. 1, 1679, voted that Mr. Goddard shall have £5 for schooling from April last to April next. Dec. 30, 1679, the town voted that Lieut. Sherman is to keep school as formerly. It appears that Lieut. Sherman's was not a grammar school, and the County Court, Dec., 1680, ordered Watertown to provide a grammar school. A committee was appointed, Ap. 1681, to provide a master to teach Latin and English, and Richard Norcross was chosen, Aug. 3, 1681, to begin when "the Captain's" [Sherman] time is out next April. Salary £25, and the benefit of Latin scholars over and above. Mr. Norcross was again employed in 1682 and 1683. He was to be paid for scholars not of the town, and if the [number] be large, the town to have places provided for the boys in the meeting-house.

§ 224. In 1683, it was agreed that those who dwell on the *west side of Stony Brook* (Weston) be freed from school tax of 1683, that they may be the better able to teach among themselves. Mr. Norcross was employed in 1685 and 1686. Those that send children to school to pay 3*d.* a week for each, and all short of £20 the town to make up to Mr. Norcross. But the town will pay for such children as their parents are unable to pay for, the selectmen being judges. Nov. 26, 1690, the town allowed £15 for the schoolmaster's maintenance. About this period repeated complaints were made to the County Court of the deficiency of schools in Watertown.

§ 225. Dec. 12, 1690, *Nathaniel Stone* [Stone, 19.] was chosen schoolmaster, and the committee reported, Jan. 9, 1690–1, that he had accepted, twenty persons having engaged to pay, or see him paid, 50*s.* a quarter, in addition to the £15 granted by the town. Nov. 27, 1693, the selectmen made the following agreement with Richard Norcross: to teach school one year from next Dec. 4th; to be paid by the parents, for English, 3*d.* a week; for writing, 4*d.* a week; for Latin, 6*d.* a week; school to be kept at his house until Ap. 1st; then, upon a month's trial at the school-house, [if] there appear [not] a considerable quantity of scholars, then he hath liberty to keep all the year at his house, and the town to pay him additional £5. But, if he have none but Latin scholars, then to allow out of his £5 what such Latin scholars' proportion cometh to. If he find scholars to increase, to keep school at the school-house from Ap. 1 to Oct. 1st, and the remainder of the year at his own house. Also, to catechize scholars and all other persons that are sent to him. June, 1696, the selectmen applied to *Edward Goddard* to teach school, to whom he replied, that if they would repair the school-house and give him £20 he would come; but the town did not accept the terms, and the town was fined for not having a school.

§ 226. Feb. 15, 1696–7. The town refused to have a grammar school, and ap-

pointed a committee to estimate the repairs of the school-house. Two of them reported that it would cost £3 or £4 to finish it well; the others reported that 30*s.* or 40*s.* would make it sufficient for use at present, and 40*s.* was granted. Feb. 26, the town voted money for a school; and, Mar. 29, they voted £10 and certain privileges, if Edward Goddard would keep school. Whether he then accepted does not appear in the records. Aug. 15, 1699, Edward Goddard agreed to keep the grammar school. May 24, 1700, voted, if Mr. Goddard will keep school the year ensuing, to grant him the remainder of the £10, granted for keeping school from Aug. 15, 1699, and £10 more for the year ensuing, and the rates from the "parents and owners of children."

§ 227. June 3, 1700, [Rev.] *Mr. Samuel Parris* agreed to keep school at his place of abode till some other is chosen. Sept. 3, 1700, Mr. Norcross was chosen to keep school for £10, and the usual rates from parents, and they to send one quarter cord of wood in the winter. At this time Mr. Norcross had been a schoolmaster forty-nine years, and was seventy-nine years old. Nov. 21, 1700, voted to keep the school the first and third quarters at the old school-house, and the second and fourth quarters in the middle of the town, and that the Farmers' Precinct, by paying £20, be freed from any other school charges this year. Also agreed with *Ames Angier* [grad. Harv. Coll., 1701] to keep school from Dec. 8; to have £30 in money, and those that send children to send one-fourth cord of wood. Mar. 2, 1701–2, agreed that the grammar school should be kept the second quarter at the house where old Father Ives formerly lived. Jan. 1, 1702–3, Ames Angier agreed to teach school half a year and no longer, to begin Jan. 25th. Ap. 23, 1704, *Nathaniel Gookin* [grad. Harv. Coll., 1703], agreed to keep school half a year, seven hours a day, for £15. Ap. 3, 1705, voted £30 for schools: £10 to be equally divided between the farmers and the westerly inhabitants, if it be improved for schooling; if not, to be for the use of the poor. Ap. 13, 1704, engaged *Nathaniel Gookin* to teach four months. May 10, 1706, the town "desired *Rev. Joseph Morse* to keep school, and be helpful to the minister, for £40, and 4*d.* per week for all who send their children," which he accepted conditionally. [See p. 374.] Dec. 13, 1706, school to be kept at Joshua Bigelow's house, west side of Beaver Brook, the next quarter.

§ 228. Jan. 22, 1707–8. *Thomas Robie* [grad. Harv. Coll., 1708] engaged to keep school half a year for £15, to begin 1st of March. 1st qr., seven hours; 2d qr., eight hours. Jan. 14, 1708–9. *Benjamin Shattuck* [grad. Harv. Coll., 1709] engaged to keep school, from Jan. 17th, half a year, for £15. He continued to teach in 1709, '10, '11, '12, '13, and '14. Nov. 30, 1714. Selectmen voted *Urian Angier* to be the schoolmaster, if the town approve, and town accepted, if he be found qualified. Nov. 20, 1714, at a meeting of selectmen, a committee reported "that they have been with the President of the College, and he informs them they cannot have any there that will keep school." Mar. 25, 1715. Selectmen agreed to pay *Mr. Robert Ward* [grad. Harv. Coll., 1719] £18, if he will keep school half a year ensuing. He was teacher again in 1716. May 10, 1717. Mr. Ward agrees to teach for £4, additional salary, and his year began May 11. May 19, 1718. *Benj. Fessenden* [grad. Harv. Coll., 1718] treated with to keep school one qr. for £10. Ap. 6, 1719, Voted £22 for *Benj. Fessenden*, and in 1720, '21, and '22. July 22, 1722, he was called to the ministry. Dec. 28, 1722. Ordered £12 for *Matthew Livermore* [grad. Harv. Coll., 1722], to be schoolmaster. Nov. 2, 1724. Ordered £22 for *Matthew Livermore*. June 7, 1725. Ordered to pay *Mr. L.* May 20, 1726, ordered £59, to pay him in full. Feb. 24, 1726–7, Ordered £30 for *Samuel Coolidge* [grad. Harv. Coll., 1724], schoolmaster. May 22, 1729. Ordered £15 to *Samuel Coolidge*. *David Stearns*, grad. Harv. Coll., 1728, master, 1729. *Nathaniel Harrington*, grad. H. C., 1728, master, 1733, '38, '46, '50, '68. *Samuel Nightingale*, grad. H. C., 1734, master, 1734. *Joseph Priest*, grad. H. C., 1734, master, 1735. *Josiah Pierce*, grad. H. C., 1735, master, 1736. *Jonathan Sewall*, grad. H. C., 1748, master, 1748. *William Jennison*, grad. H. C., 1724, master, 1750,

d. in Ap., 1750. *Samuel Coolidge*, grad. H. C., 1724, again master, 1751. *Josiah Swan*, grad. H. C., 1733 (?), master, 1758. *Thomas Phipps*, master, 1758. *Edward Russell*, grad. H. C., 1759, master, 1760. *Marshall Spring*, grad. H. C., 1762, master, 1763. *Joseph Willard*, grad. H. C., 1765, master, 1765. *Caleb Prentice*, grad. H. C., 1765, master, 1766. *Nathaniel Bond*, grad. H. C., 1766, master, 1767, English school. *John Hunt, Jr.*, grad. H. C., 1764, master, 1767, writing school. *John Stratton*, master, 1768, writing school. In 1767, five women's schools were provided for twelve weeks from Jan. 1st., viz., Samuel Cook's wife [Cook, 30, [?] his 2d wife]; Joseph Flagg's wife [? 63.]; Samuel Mason's wife [? of Newton]; Mrs. [Miss] Kezia Stone [49.]; and Mrs. [Miss] Hannah Bright [99.]

WATCHES.

§ 229. At a Court of Assistants, Ap. 12, 1631, "it was ordered, that there shall be a watch of four kept every night at Dorchester, and another of four at Watertown, the watches to begin at sunset," and "if any person shall shoot off a piece, after the watch is set, he shall forfeit 40*s.*, or if the Court judge him unable [to pay], then to be whipped; the second fault to be punished by the Court as an offence of a higher nature." It appears, by Winthrop [I., p. 74], that the ordering of the watch belonged to the Captain in the town where he resided, but where there was not a Captain resident, the duty devolved on the Constable. At the first meeting held by the General Court, after the introduction of a House of Deputies (May, 1634), it was "Ordered, that there shall be a watch of two at night kept in every plantation, till the next General Court." Mar. 9, 1636–7, it was, by the Court, "Ordered, that the military officers in every town shall provide that *watches* be duly kept most fit for common safety, and *wards* on the Lord's days; and that every person above the age of eighteen years (except magistrates and elders of churches) shall be compellable to this service." At the same time it was ordered that "every town shall provide a sufficient watch-house before the last of 5th month next, upon pain of £5." This order, about watches and wards, on the 2d May, 1638, was renewed and confirmed, for continuance from year to year. In May, 1640, it was ordered that "the ordinary watches and wards, in time of peace, shall be set by the constables in the several towns; but, in times of great danger of an enemy, the military officers shall take charge thereof." At a town meeting, Ap. 27, 1681, the military watches were turned into constable's watches, "until God's providence doe discover more eminent danger;" the night-watches, by the constables, to begin May 1st. The next month, June 11th, it was agreed that watches cease for the present.

§ 230. The information in the records respecting the watches in Watertown are very scanty. The meeting-house was sometimes used as the watch-house, which was also the depository of the ammunition of the town. In 1711, the old school-house, on School-house Hill, was ordered to be repaired for a watch-house.

§ 231. The homestall of John Wetherill was described as "bounded, W., with *the townhouse* and the [Pequusset] Common." Whether this was a watch-house, or what was its use, the records do not show. In the same neighborhood, at an early date, there was a *wolf-pen*, with a palisade about it. Perhaps the "town-house" was for the accommodation of a herdsman, who had the care of the cattle that were fed in common, on Pequusset Common, and the wolf-pen may have been used for enclosing the cattle at night against the attack of wolves. Jan. 10, 1647–8, the town voted "to give John Wetherill the palisade that enclosed the wolf-pen." By this time much of Pequusset Common had been divided into lots, and perhaps it had so nearly ceased to be used as a cow-common that the wolf-pen was useless. Soon after this the cow-pen was provided on the west border of the town. [See Section 156.]

§ 232. *Fairs.* By the Court, Sept. 6, 1638, it was "Ordered, that there shall be two fairs at Watertown, the one on the first Friday of 4th month (June), the other on the first Friday of 7th month (September)." At a town meeting, Mar. 30, 1639, it was ordered, that these "two Fairs at Watertown * * * * shall be kept upon the Trayning-place." Fairs were, at that time, ordered to be held only in Salem, Watertown, and Dorchester. As there is no further notice of them in the colonial or town records, they probably soon fell into disuse.

SALARIES, WAGES, VALUATION, &c.

§ 233. A perusal of the copy of the original records of the town, inserted in the preceding pages [pp. 995, &c.], will show that there are very few notices of salaries or wages in them,—no mention of the Pastors' salaries until Dec., 1642, when the salary of Mr. Phillips was £67 13 4, and that of Mr. Knowles £40. The second levy, made by the Governor and Assistants, Nov. 1630, upon the several towns about the Bay (exclusive of Dorchester) was £60, for the two ministers, Mr. Phillips and Mr. Wilson, one-half of which was for Mr. Phillips. This was probably for half a year. There are numerous penalties specified in the records for trespasses and violations of orders, and, in a few instances, fees or compensation for services. In 1638, the reward for killing a wolf was 5*s.*; in 1648, 1*s.* for killing a fox; and, in 1668, for killing blackbirds, 3*d.* per dozen. In 1640, the fee for executing a town order was 1*s.*; and 4*d.* upon the acre was allowed to the town surveyor "for surveying, plotting, and staking the lots upon the two plains, and the remote meadows." [See Sections 91–99.] The next mention of the Pastors' salaries was Jan. 33, 1647–8, when £120 was granted to Pastor Knowles and Pastor Sherman. This was very soon after the return of Mr. Sherman from Milford, and probably this sum was equally divided between them. This seems to have been the sum granted to the ministers for several years, and after the departure of Mr. Knowles, the whole sum was granted annually to Mr. Sherman. The "rate for the ministry" was usually a larger sum, as there might be some failures of payment, and the expenses of making and collecting it. In 1659 and 1660, £150 was allowed Mr. Sherman, and the next year the "ministers' rate" was the same sum, and in 1661 it was £160. From this date, until his decease in 1685, his salary was £140. This was a very liberal support for that day; but Mather says he had twenty-one children. After the settlement of Mr. John Bailey and his brother Thomas, the same sum was divided between them, viz., £80 to John and £60 to Thomas, with allowance for houseroom and firewood. After the organization of the two churches, and the settlement of Mr. Angier and Mr. Gibbs, £168 was annually divided equally between them, and after the settlement of Mr. Warham Williams and Mr. Storer, they each received the same salaries. It was the usual custom to allow the minister firewood in addition to his salary. Sometimes this was deducted from the salary, and sometimes the minister was required to take a large part of his salary in provisions, "town pay," at the rates fixed by the town prizer, or at the Court price. The first time that the term *salary* occurs in the records was in 1680, and then Mr. Sherman was to have one-fifth ($\frac{1}{5}$) of it in money. In 1687 the prices of "towns pay" for paying rates was, rye, 4*s.*; Indian corn, 3*s.*; and oats, 2*s.* In Jan., 1691–2, the prices were, rye and barley, 4*s.*; Indian corn, 3*s.*; and oats, 2*s.* In Feb., 1692–3, rye, 5*s.*, barley, and barley malt, and Indian corn, 4*s.*,—2*s.* in money to be taken as 3*s.* in grain. In 1697, oak wood was 7*s.*, and walnut 8*s.*, per cord. In repairing or rebuilding the mill-bridge, in 1706, carpenters, working in the water, were allowed 3*s.* per day, laborers on the land, 2*s.* 6*d.*, and teams 5*s.* per day.

§ 234. The earliest mention of the pay of a schoolmaster was Jan. 6, 1650–1, when £30 was voted for Mr. Richard Norcross; and this continued to be the salary, with little variation, except as to manner of paying it, for about seventy-five years, with a few exceptions, about 1715 or '20, when it was £36. In some cases

tuition was to be paid for certain studies and certain scholars; and whatever was obtained in this manner was deducted from the sum the master was to receive from the town.

§ 235. On page 999 may be seen the valuation which was fixed, in 1642, upon the several kinds of lands and cattle for the purpose of taxation. In 1648, broken-up land was rated at 20*s.*; very bad [broken-up land], 15*s.*; unbroken, 10*s.*; meadow, 20*s.* It is remarkable that, in no appraisal or valuation for the purpose of assessments, do we find any mention of marsh lands, although, according to inventories, they were deemed to be from three to fivefold more valuable than any other lands. The following are the "invoices" of the town, at several dates, for the purpose of making assessments, with the number of "heads" (taxable persons):

	Taxable Persons.		Taxable Persons.
Aug. 30, 1658, £7298, . . .	153	Sept., 1681, £6376, . . .	171
Sept. 6, 1664, 7572, . . .	154	Ap., 1682, 6391, . . .	172
Aug. 31, 1669, 6505, . . .	192	Nov., 1683, 5143, . . .	174
Sept., 1678, 6691, . . .	176	Sept., 1685, 5441, . . .	160

§ 236. In a levy of a tax of £30,000 upon the colony, in Nov. 1693 (after the union of the colonies of Plymouth and Massachusetts Bay), the share of Watertown was £224 16 6, being about 1-120th part of it. In Mar., 1694–5, a tax of 4*d.* in the pound was levied for building the new meeting-house, and amounted to £320 4*s.*, which shows the total valuation or invoice to have been £19,212. This was little more than a year after the preceding levy upon the whole colony, and it shows the whole taxable property in the colony (of Plymouth and Massachusetts Bay) to have been at that time about £2,305,500.

PHYSICIANS.

§ 237. The information respecting the physicians of Watertown in early times, during the first hundred years, is very scanty, and their number very few. We have not discovered that any of the pastors of Watertown practised the healing art, which was not unusual in early times. James Sherman, of Sudbury, son of Rev. John Sherman, of Watertown, was a pastor and a physician, and two of his sons, John and Thomas, were physicians, and were said to be some time of Watertown; but in 1708 they resided in Springfield.

The earliest notice of any medical practice was Mar., 1630–1, when "Nicholas Knapp was (by the Court) fined £5, for taking upon him to cure the scurvy by a water of no value, which he sold at a very dear rate." Probably his only medical education had been, like that of his numerous followers, to study the credulity of human nature, and how he might most successfully dupe it. *Mr. Simon Eire*, "chirurgeon," was the first physician of Watertown, where he resided about 10 years—1635 to 1645—when he moved to Boston. As there is no evidence that there was any other physician resident of Watertown for many years afterwards, it is not improbable that he sometimes visited it professionally, as he retained his estate there. But if there were no physicians, their place was supplied by some of the goodwives. Grace, wife of John Livermore, was an obstetrician, and she was sometimes summoned to Court, as a witness in cases, where she had acted professionally. In the County Court files is a petition of the Selectmen of Watertown, dated 1690, in which they say that S. G. came from Cambridge to Watertown "to the house of Ellis Barron, whose wife had skill in matters of surgery." The next physician after Dr. Eire was *Dr. Philip Shattuck*, who probably practised there from about 1670 to 1722. He resided in the northeast part of Waltham. *Dr. Palgrave Wellington* was his cotemporary, being only five years younger than Dr. Shattuck. He resided on the Cambridge Road, on or near the lots of G. Church and W. Woolcot. He d. 1715. *Dr. Richard Hooper* was a cotemporary of Doctors Shattuck and Wellington, and resided at the east of Mount Auburn. He died early in 1690. His son *Henry*

was a physician of Watertown a few years, and about 1723 he moved to Newport, R. I. *Dr. Josiah Converse*, from Woburn, settled in Watertown, probably about the time of the decease of Dr. Shattuck, and the removal of Dr. H. Hooper. We have not ascertained where he resided, but perhaps it was the residence afterwards occupied by his nephew, pupil, legatee, and executor, Dr. Marshall Spring. He died in 1774, after a residence of probably nearly 50 years. See Spring [60], p. 444, and Bond [323], p. 62.

LAWYERS.

§ 238. There was no lawyer, resident of Watertown, for the first 120 or 130 years after its settlement, and our information respecting those of later times is too scanty to be inserted here, if we were attempting a history of such times.

INNKEEPERS AND LICENSED RETAILERS AND TRADERS.

§ 239. Innkeepers were licensed by the General Court or Courts of Assistants until the organization of County Courts, and they were sometimes appointed or nominated by the selectmen. The following list is undoubtedly defective. The locality of many inns in the following list has not been ascertained.

Sept., 1635. The Court licensed *John Masters* to keep an ordinary, and he was discharged, June 4, 1639, a few months before he died. He had probably moved to Cambridge previous to the date of his license, but the record does not show it.

June 6, 1637. By the Court, *George "Munnings* is fined 20*s.* for selling beer and keeping a house of entertainment without license." This was about six months after he returned from the expedition to Block Island with the loss of an eye. The next November, "Munnings, of Watertown, is (by the Court) put down from keeping an ordinary, or house of entertainment; and it is referred to Watertown to choose another." [See p. 859.]

Mar. 12, 1637–8. *John Loveran* [Loverill in the Court Record] is, by the Court, "allowed to sell wine and strong water" at Watertown. His homestall was a little distance east of the Bridge, extending from Mount Auburn Street to the river.

June 1, 1641. William Knapp, for selling beer two years unlicensed, was fined £5. He resided on the S. side of Belmont Street, W. of the graveyard.

Nov. 4, 1646. "*Mrs. Margaret Howe* [wid. of Edward] and *Nathaniel Treadway* [her son-in-law] are granted liberty to draw two butts of wine, which they received for debt, and cannot put off in the butts." [See the Map.]

Nov. 2, 1649. *Thomas Wincoll* was, by the selectmen, allowed to keep a house of entertainment.

Oct. 1654. *Lieut. Richard Beers*, upon the recommendation of several freemen of Watertown, was licensed by the County Court to keep an ordinary. His license was repeatedly renewed, and probably continued until his decease in 1675. His homestall, in 1644, bordered on the S. W. shore of Fresh Pond. Previous to 1644, he had purchased another homestall on the south side of Mount Auburn Street, not far west of the old graveyard.

☞ The County Court Records, from Oct., 1663, to Ap., 1681, are lost, or were not discoverable at the time our researches were made, and it has not been ascertained what licenses were granted during that time.

John Nevinson, licensed, in 1685, to keep an ordinary, and until his decease, Jan., 1695. He was succeeded by his son-in-law, Samuel Hastings, for a short time. Mr. Nevinson's widow, after the decease of her second husband, with whom she lived only a few months, obtained a license in 1698, and continued to keep an ordinary until 1717; probably in the neighborhood of Mount Auburn.

Caleb Church, licensed in 1686, and until 1711; resided on the N. side of Maine Street. He sold the land, Ap. 23, 1712, to Thomas Learned. See Learned, below

David Church, licensed in 1687 and '88. [See G. Church, on the map.]

Thomas Woolson, 1686, and until 1708; supposed to reside on the Sudbury Road, in Watertown Farms [Weston], at a short distance west of the meeting-house.

John Chadwick, licensed in 1693, and again in 1695.

Mrs. Hooper [wid. of Dr. Richard], licensed in 1693; E. of Mount Auburn.

Daniel Benjamin [19.], licensed, 1694, until 1699, "to sell liquors in-doors."

Ebenezer Prout, licensed, in 1695, and license renewed, to "sell liquor in-doors."

Samuel Parris, licensed, in 1700 and in 1701, as a "retailer out of doors," *i. e.* a trader; north side of Maine Street, west of the Town Hall.

Samuel Bigelow [22.], licensed, 1701, and until 1716, to keep a house of entertainment.

Abraham Brown [18.], licensed in 1709, and continued four years; where his grandson, Jonathan Brown, Esq., and great-grandson, Major Adam Brown, afterwards lived.

Thomas Learned [42.], licensed in 1712, and until his decease in Dec., 1729. It was on the lot where the Spring Hotel has been built. He was succeeded by his widow, *Mary*, who kept it until 1764; then kept two years by her son, *Abijah Learned;* then by *Benjamin Prentice*, 1767–69; then by her son, *Bezaleel Learned*, in 1770–71. See C. Church, above.

Thomas Coolidge [107.], licensed, 1713, until 1737, when he was succeeded, for a few years, by his widow, *Mary*, who was, in 1744, succeeded by her son, *David Coolidge*, who continued the business until 1755; supposed to be where W. F. Gay now resides.

Ebenezer Wellington [17.], licensed, 1715–17.

Mrs. Mary Brewer, of Weston, wid. of John, licensed in 1717.

Daniel Ball [10.], licensed in 1717; probably on Waltham Plain.

Wid. Ruth Child [77.], licensed 1717 and '18; (?) near the bridge, south side of the river.

Thomas Harrington [141.], of Waltham, licensed, 1719 to 1737.

Thomas Saltmarsh, licensed, 1735 to 1769; not far west of Mill Bridge, probably that since known as the Wellington Tavern.

Capt. John Brown [77.], licensed, 1737 and '38; probably on Belmont Street, where Gen. Jonathan Coolidge afterwards lived.

Nathaniel Harris, licensed, 1738 to '49, as a retailer (trader).

Jonathan Gardner, licensed, 1739.

John Hunt, licensed, as a retailer (trader), in 1740, and in 1769, was succeeded by his son *John*. His son, *Samuel Hunt*, licensed as a trader, 1758 to '64.

Nathaniel Coolidge [148.], licensed, 1744–46; son *Nathaniel*, licensed, 1764–70, and kept near the south end of Mill Bridge.

Jonathan Bemis [52.], licensed, 1745 and '46.

Cornelius Waldo, licensed, as a trader, in 1750, until 1771; supposed to be on the Dr. Hooper place.

William Baldwin, licensed in 1753.

John Remington, licensed, as a trader, in 1753, and continued until 1765.

Hannah Livermore [? 54.], licensed, 1754 to '61, to sell tea, coffee, china, &c.

Jonas White, licensed, as a trader, 1764 to '70.

Edward Richardson, licensed, 1764 to '71; at the junction of Belmont and Mount Auburn Streets; since known as the Bird Hotel.

Jonathan Capen, licensed, 1769–71.

Thomas Wellington [62.], licensed, 1770–71; supposed successor of Thomas Saltmarsh. *Ezekiel Hall*, licensed, 1770–71.

Capt. Abner Craft, licensed, 1772.

In Weston and Waltham, after their separation from Watertown, there were many innkeepers previous to the end of the last century; but the list obtained is too defective to be inserted here. See Baldwin, Brewer, Woodburne, Gleason, Townsend.

APPENDIX II.

THE following is a catalogue of the authors or works quoted or referred to in the foregoing pages. Others, however, are referred to in the course of them, but in such a manner that it is unnecessary to insert them here. Indeed, some may think this catalogue superfluous; but the work may come under the notice of others, not so well acquainted with the sources of information, who may find it convenient for reference.

Farmer. A Genealogical Register of the First Settlers of New England. By John Farmer, 1829.

Winthrop. The History of New England from 1630 to 1649. By John Winthrop, Esq., first Governor, &c. Edited by Hon. James Savage, 1825 & 1826. 2 vols.

Geneal. Reg. The New England Historical and Genealogical Register. Published quarterly under the direction of the Historic-Genealogical Society. 9 vols.

Barry. The History of Framingham, Mass.; with a Genealogical Register. By Rev. William Barry, 1847.

Shattuck. A History of the Town of Concord, Mass., and of the adjoining towns of Bedford, Acton, Lincoln, and Carlisle. By Lemuel Shattuck, Esq., 1835.

Francis's Hist. An Historical Sketch of Watertown in Massachusetts, from the first settlement of the town to the close of its second century. By Rev. Convers Francis, D.D., 1830.

Camb. Church Gathering. A Discourse on the Cambridge Church Gathering in 1636; with an Appendix containing Rev. Jonathan Mitchell's record of the church during his time, 1650 to 1668. By Rev. William Newell, 1836.

Ward. History of the Town of Shrewsbury, Mass.; with a Family Register. By Andrew Henshaw Ward, Esq., 1847.

Ward Fam. Ward Family; Descendants of William Ward, &c. By Andrew Henshaw Ward, Esq., 1851.

Butler. History of the Town of Groton, including Pepperell and Shirley; with Family Registers, &c. By Caleb Butler, Esq., 1848.

Coffin. A Sketch of the History of Newbury, Newburyport, and West Newbury. By Joshua Coffin, A.B.S.H.S., 1845.

Mitchell. History of the Early Settlement of Bridgewater, Mass., including an extensive Family Register. By Hon. Nahum Mitchell, 1840.

Locke Fam. Book of the Lockes: A Genealogical and Historical Record of the Descendants of William Locke, of Woburn, Mass.; with a copious Appendix. By John Goodwin Locke, Esq., 1853.

Prentice Fam. The History and Genealogy of the Prentice or Prentiss Family in New England. By C. J. F. Binney, 1852.

Farrar Fam. A Discourse, occasioned by the Centennial Anniversary of Hon. Timothy Farrar, LL.D. By T. F. Clary. To which is added, A Memoir of the Farrar Family. By a Member of the N. E. Hist. Gen. Society, 1847.

Camb. Epitaphs. Epitaphs from the Old Burying Ground in Cambridge, Mass.; with Notes. By William Thaddeus Harris, Esq., 1845.

Reg. Abbot Fam. A Genealogical Register of the Descendants of George Abbot, of Andover; George Abbot, of Rowley; Thomas Abbot, of Andover; Arthur Abbot, of Ipswich; Robert Abbot, of Branford, Conn.; and George Abbot, of Norwalk, Conn. By Rev. Abiel Abbot, D.D., and Rev. Ephraim Abbot, 1847.

Hist. of Glastenbury. Glastenbury for Two Hundred Years; a Centennial Discourse; with an Appendix. By Rev. Alonzo B. Chapin, D.D., 1853.

Deane's Scituate. History of Scituate, Massachusetts. By Samuel Deane, 1831.

Mem. of the Morses. Memorial of the Morses, containing the History of seven Puritans of the names of Morse and Moss, &c.; with a catalogue of ten thousand of their descendants. By Rev. Abner Morse, A.M., 1850. Also a supplement to the same by the same, 1851.

Hist. Worcester. History of Worcester, Massachusetts, from its first settlement to 1836. By William Lincoln, 1837.

Wor. Mag. The Worcester Magazine and Historical Journal. 2 vols. Published in Worcester in 1825 and 1826.

Hist. New London. History of New London, Conn., from the first survey of the coast, in 1612 to 1852. By Miss Frances Manwaring Caulkins, 1852.

Hist. Norwich. History of Norwich, Conn., from its first settlement in 1660 to Jan. 1845. By Miss F. M. Caulkins, 1845.

The History of New Ipswich, from its first grant in 1736 to 1852. By Frederick Kidder, Esq., and Dr. A. A. Gould, 1852.

Mass. Col. Records. Records of the Governor and Company of the Massachusetts Bay, in New England. Printed by order of the Legislature, and edited by N. B. Shurtleff, M.D. 6 vols. Royal quarto. 1853 and 1854.

Mass. Hist. Coll. Collections of the Massachusetts Historical Society. 31 vols.

Hutchinson's History of the Colony of Massachusetts Bay, and his State Papers.

Hazard's Collections of State Papers and other Authentic Documents, 1792.

History of Connecticut. By Benjamin Trumbull, D.D. 1818.

Conn. Col. Records. The Public Records of the Colony of Connecticut prior to the Union with New Haven Colony in May, 1665: published in accordance with a resolution of the General Assembly, and edited by J. Hammond Trumbull. 2 vols. 1850 and 1852.

Jackson's Hist. of Newton. A History of the Early Settlement of Newton, Mass., from 1639 to 1800, with a Genealogical Register of its Inhabitants. By Francis Jackson, Esq. 1854.

A History of Rutland, Mass., from its First Settlement; with a Biography of its First Settlers. By Jonas Reed. 1836.

Hist. of Ipswich. History of Ipswich, Essex, and Hamilton. By Rev. Joseph B. Felt. 1834.

Annals of Salem. By Rev. Joseph B. Felt. 2d edition, 2 vols. 1845 and 1849.

Hinman. A Catalogue of the Names of the Early Puritan Settlers of Connecticut. By Royal R. Hinman, Esq. 4 Parts. 1852–54. pp. 684.

History of Spencer, Mass., including a Brief Sketch of Leicester. By James Draper. 1841.

Mather's Magnaliæ. 2 vols. Hartford. 1853.

The History of Lynn, including Nahant. By Alonzo Lewis. 1844.

The History of Holden, Mass. By Samuel C. Damon. 1841.

History of the Town of Natick, from 1650 to 1830. By William Bigelow. 1830.

Historical Discourse at *Brookfield*, Mass., Nov., 1828. By Rev. Joseph I. Foot.

The History of Ancient Woodbury, Conn. By William C. Cothren, Esq. 1854.

Annals of Newtown, L. I., N. York; containing a History of its First Settlement, with Family Memorials. By James Ricker, Jr.

Haven Genealogy. The Genealogy of the Descendants of Richard Haven, of Lynn, Mass. By Josiah Adams, Esq. 1843.

Haven's Address. An Historical Address, delivered in Dedham, Mass., Sept. 21, 1836, at the Second Centennial Anniversary of the Incorporation of the Town. By Samuel F. Haven.

Sketch of the History of Attleborough. By John Daggett. 1834.

Hundred Boston Orators. The Hundred Boston Orators, appointed by the Municipal and other Public Bodies, from 1770 to 1852; comprehending Historical Gleanings, &c. By James Spear Loring. 1853.

Young's Chronicles. Chronicles of the First Planters of the Colony of Massachusetts Bay, from 1623 to 1636. By Rev. Alexander Young, D.D. 1846.

The American Loyalists. Biographical Sketches of Adherents to the British Crown in the War of the Revolution. By Lorenzo Sabine. 1847.

The History of Rowley, anciently including Bradford, Boxford, and Georgetown, from 1639 to 1840. By Thomas Gage.

Mendon Association. A Centennial History of the Mendon Association of Congregational Ministers, &c., with Biographical Sketches. By Rev. Mortimer Blake. 1853.

Buddington's History. A History of the First Church of Charlestown, Mass, with Notes. By William I. Buddington. 1845.

The History of Charlestown, Mass. By Richard Frothingham, Jr., Esq. 1845–47. pp. 312.

The Ancient Historical Records of Norwalk, Conn., with Plans, and a Genealogical Register. By Rev. Edwin Hall, D.D. 1847.

The History of Scarborough. By W. S. Southgate.

The Bellows Family. Historical Sketch of Col. Benjamin Bellows, founder of Walpole, N. H., with an Address, and Biographical Sketches of some of his Descendants. By Rev. Henry W. Bellows. 1855.

APPENDIX III.

PEDIGREE OF LAWRENCE.

ARMS.—Ar. a Cross raguly gules.

[SEE NOTE *, P. 819.]

Compiled from the Herald's Visitations, Inquisitions Post-Mortem, Deeds, Charters, Wills, Parish Registers, and other Original Manuscripts.

BY HORATIO G. SOMERBY, ESQ.

SIR ROBERT LAWRENCE of Ashton Hall, Lancashire, living in 1454. [For his Pedigree, see ☞] = Amphilbus, dr. of Edward Longford, Esq.

- Sir James Lawrence.
- Robert.
- Nicholas, of Agercroft, =
- Thomas, — William. — Edmund.

John Lawrence, fourth son, according to a pedigree of the Lawrences of Ashton Hall. From this John are descended the Lawrences of Suffolk. He d. in 1461. Motto of those of Suffolk, *Floreat ut Lauries.* =

Thomas Lawrence, of Rumburgh, Co. Suffolk. Will dated, July 17, 1471; proved, Nov. 6, 1471; deposited at Ipswich, Co. Suffolk.* Desires to be buried in the Cemetery of St. Michael, at Rumburgh; mentions sons John and Richard; also his grandchildren, children of son John; speaks of his lands in Rumburgh, South Elmham, and Spettishall. =

- Richard, named in his father's will; ancestor of the Lawrences of St. Ives, Hertfordshire.

John Lawrence, of Rumburgh, named in his father's will. His own will dated July 10, 1504; proved in the Bishop's Court of Norwich, Aug. 3, 1504; desires to be buried in the Church of St. Michael at Rumburgh; gives to the poor of Rumburgh, Spettishall, Wisset, and Holton. To wife Margery, certain tenements, called "Besill," "Brayes," "Cranes," and "Gooles." = Margery ——; her will, dated Dec. 5, 1504; proved, Ap. 20, 1507; deposited at Ipswich; desires to be buried near her husband; mentions tenements called "Cranes," "Gessils," and "Brays."

Robert Lawrence, of Rumburgh; named in the wills of his father and mother; to have the tenements called "Gessillys" and "Brayes." = * * * *, living in 1504, mentioned in her mother-in-law's will.

John Lawrence, of Rumburgh, named in his grandmother's will. After the death of his father, to have the tenements called "Gessyls" and "Brays." His will, dated Jan. 27, 1550; proved at the Bishop's Court of Norwich, Sept. 22, 1559; desires to be buried at Rumburgh, near his kinsfolk. = Elizabeth; named in her husband's will, to have the tenement called "Cranes."

☞ SIR ROBERT LAWRENCE had arms conferred on him by Richard I. for his bravery in scaling the walls of Acre, A.D. 1191.

Sir Robert Lawrence, of Ashton Hall, in Lancashire. = * * * dau. of * * * Trafford, Esq., of Lancashire.

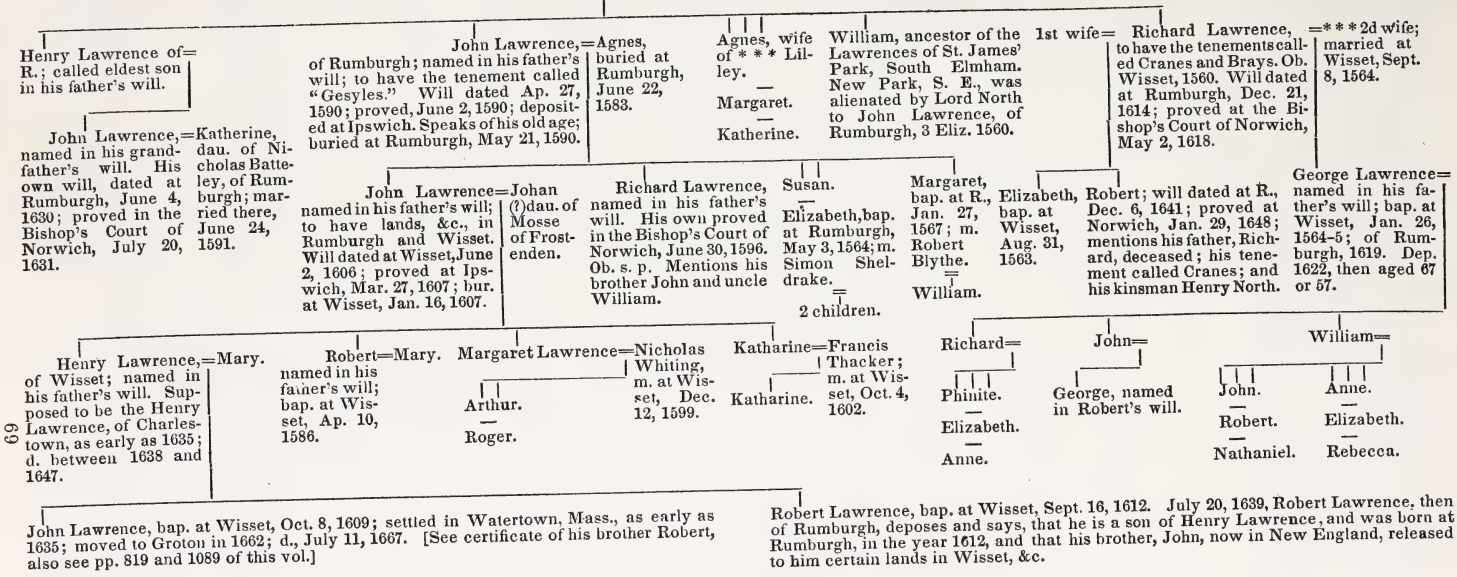
James Lawrence = Matilda, dau. and heir of John de Washington.

John Lawrence = Margaret, dau. of Walter Chesford.

John Lawrence = Elizabeth, dau. of * * * Holt, of Stabley, Co. Lancashire.

Sir Robert Lawrence = Margaret Holden, of Lancashire.

Sir Robert, Ashton Hall, living in 1454.



69

* Translation.—In the name of God, Amen. I, Thomas Lawrence, of Rumburgh, of sound mind, &c., 7th day of July, in the year of our Lord 1471, make my testament and last will. Imprimis, I give my soul to God, &c., and my body to be buried in the Cemetery of the Church of St. Michael, at Rumburgh aforesaid. Also, I give to the High Altar there, for my tenths forgotten, six and eight pence. Also, I give to the reparation of the same Church twenty shillings. Also, I give to the Order of Frars, Preachers of Dunwich, thirteen shillings and four pence. Also, I give to the High Altar of the Church of All Saints of South Elmham twenty pence. Also, the reparation of the same Church, twenty pence. Also, I give to Agnes Elye, my servant, thirteen shillings and four pence. Also, I give to every grandchild, the children of my son, John Lawrence, six shillings and eight pence. Also, I give to John Wolett, my servant, forty pence. Also, the repair of the Bachelor's Light, in Rumburgh Street, six shillings and eight pence. Also, I give and devise all my lands and tenements, arable, meadow, and pasture, lying in the towns and fields of Rumburgh, Spettishall, and Parish of St. Michael, in South Elmham, after my decease, to John, my son, his heirs and assigns. for ever; also all my lands and tenements lying in the Parish of All Saints, South Elmham. Also, I will and require my feoffees to enfeoff John, my son, after my decease, in all my lands and tenements, on the request of the said John. The residue of my estate, I give to John Lawrence and Richard Lawrence, my sons, whom I ordain and make, &c. Proved at Cratfield, Nov. 6, 1461.

APPENDIX IV.

ILLUSTRATIONS OF THE MAP OF THE EARLY TOPOGRAPHY OF WATERTOWN (PROPER).

In Sections 84 and 85, pp. 1020 and 21, are pointed out some of the difficulties to be encountered in attempting a plan or map of the original divisions and allotments of land. These were by no means exaggerated. But, having discovered that we had fallen into one or more important errors, regarding early localities, through the hastiness of our conclusions from inadequate premises, we were induced to enter upon a more thorough investigation in order to rectify them, but without the expectation of succeeding so well, or proceeding so far, that the result could be offered in the form of a map of ancient Watertown. The success of the intricate and perplexing labor having far exceeded our expectation, the result of these researches is here presented in a map, with some explanations.

As no record of that period gives the dimensions of a lot, but only the quantity of land, and that "by estimation," not by measurement, all that is attempted in the map, is, to show the size of the lots, and their relations to each other, to roads, and to the natural boundaries. It is evident that the *estimation* of the quantity of land in each lot was not always accurate, as, in many instances, the same lot, in different descriptions or records of it, is stated to contain different quantities of land. If their exact outlines could be discovered, they would probably exhibit very many discrepancies between them and those on this map. This is, however, of comparatively small importance, if their size and position are determined. That such is the case, generally, with few and unimportant exceptions, we are entirely satisfied.

In the course of the following explanations, the term *grant* is applied to lots where the title was derived directly from the town, not by purchase, and the holder was the first individual owner. The term *possession* is applied to lots obtained by grant, purchase, gift, or inheritance, and the holder of it was not always the first owner. In the early schedules there is only one instance of a lot *purchased of the town*, and that was the 47 A. lot purchased by Mr. Nathaniel Biscoe, the rich tanner. In later times, there are many instances of such purchases.

It may be seen, in the copy of the original records, p. 995, &c., that there is frequent mention of *general enclosures*, and *fencing in common*. The same may be seen in the succeeding town records, and it was many years before they were discontinued. The first mention of general enclosures occurs very early (Jan. 3, 1634–5), and it was afterwards (May 30, 1643) ordered, that "a fence with 4 rails, or any fence as good, is counted sufficient." They generally had distinct names, and each was surrounded with roads, or some natural boundary.

Pond Field was bounded E. by Fresh Pond; W. by School Street; S. by Belmont Street; and N. probably by the Road to the Pond.

Meadfield was bounded S. by Belmont St.; E. by Common St. (Pequusset Road); W. by Lexington St. (road to Concord). It was probably so named because it included Pequusset Meadow.

Bowman's Field was bounded N. by Belmont St.; S. W. by Orchard St., and E. by Bowman's Lane. These names indicate the respect entertained for Mr. Bowman.

Jennison's Close, or Field, was bounded W. by Bowman's Lane; N. by Belmont St.; E. by School St.; S. by Mill St. (Mount Auburn St.). Capt. Jennison's homestall was much larger than any other in this tract.

How's Field was bounded S. by Sudbury Road (Main St.); W. by Lexington St.; N. by Orchard St., and E. by Bowman's Lane and Mill St. (Mount Auburn St.). Elder Edward How was the largest proprietor in this tract. It included the east range of lots in the Town Plot.

Pound Field was bounded N. by Mill St. (Mount Auburn St.); S. and W. by Bank Lane; E. by Grove St. The town *pound* was anciently in it, near the N. E. corner. About 1687, the pound was at the S. E. corner of Lexington and Belmont Streets.

The Hither Plain [see § 91], for several years, had a general enclosure, and the *cartway betwixt lots* [Pleasant St.] was not a fenced road. It is, indeed, highly probable that few, if any of the lots, in the Hither and Further Plains, were ever fenced according to the original allotments. Early and frequent changes of ownership occurred, before the lots began to have distinct fences, and two or more lots were often consolidated into one.

There is some obscurity about the arrangement of lots in Dorchester Field, and the delineation of them is not entirely satisfactory. It probably had no precise boundaries. The following lots, in the schedule of grants, are described as "in Dorchester Field," viz., E. Child, 10 A.; J. Loveran, 8 A.; W. Jennison, 6 A.; John Bernard, 6 A.; R. Tucke, 2 A. At a later date, the large homestall of John Benjamin was said to be in Dorchester Field.

There is a small tract of land between Dorchester Field and the homestall of Nathaniel Foote, which it has been found very difficult to delineate, according to the lines or divisions of the original grants, owing to the repeated changes of ownership, and the defective descriptions of boundaries. Jeremiah Norcross was not a grantee; but, in 1643, he owned a homestall of 26 A. in that locality, made up of land bought of John Page, Robert Tucke, Richard Amler, and Jacob Logan (? Seger). This land of Mr. Norcross included the 14 A. homestall granted to Edmund Mason, and the 7 A. homestall granted to Robert Tucke. It is conjectured that Page and Amler bought the land of Mason, and sold it to Norcross, and that Seger had a 5 A. lot, obtained by grant or purchase, which he sold to Norcross, and which would complete the 26 A. homestall. Not long afterwards, Mr. Norcross purchased of H. Cuttris the 16 A. homestall granted to N. Foote.

There are a few instances, in the schedules of grants, where the same lot appears to have been granted to two persons. In these cases it is probable that the first grantee relinquished it to the town, exchanging it for another, or perhaps failed to comply with the terms of the grant. One instance of this is the lot north side of Belmont Street, next east of R. Holden. It was granted to Edmund Sherman (who left Watertown in 1637) and to Bryan Pendleton. From the latter it passed successively to N. Busby, John Stebbins, J. White, J. Coolidge, and Rev. John Sherman, who purchased the lots of J. and R. Holden.

We have not attempted to delineate all the lots of *marsh land*. In most instances, they are described as bounded S. or S. E. by the river, and N. or N. W. by Bank Lane, with the omission of the boundaries on the other two sides. As these lots were not residences, it is the less interesting to determine their outlines and localities. There were 21 lots of marsh granted, amounting to 62½ acres. The largest lot (10 A.) was that of Dea. Ephraim Child, bounded S. E. by the river, and N. W. by Bank Lane. It was probably opposite to his first residence, situated at the southwest corner of Water Street and Bank Lane. Two lots of marsh were granted to Elder Richard Brown. The first (3 A.), which he sold early to Simon Stone, was opposite to his first homestall, E. of Mount Auburn, which he sold to R. Wellington.

There were three 2 A. lots of marsh between the homestall of Nathaniel Foote and the river. The easternmost was that granted to N. Foote. The next was that of John Smith. The other was the second lot granted to R. Browne. Pine Marsh was the first marsh at the E. or S. E. of Dorchester Field. Three 2 A. lots in it were granted to Robert Lockwood, Nicholas Knapp, and Thomas Rogers. Several of the marsh lots may be seen delineated on the map.

It has been stated in § 81, that Pequusset Meadow was divided into numerous small lots. They were situated in a range, beginning at John Flemming's homestall, and extending north to Pequusset Common, in the following order. Those marked (*) denote an original grantee. *J. Doggett, 2 A., sold to John Flemming; J. Bisco, 3 A.; *J. Lawrence, 2 A.; *W. Hammond, 3 A.; *H. Goldstone, 2 A., passed to his son-in-law, Henry Bright, Jr.; *N. Bowman, 2 A.; *Isaac Cummings, 2 A., sold to Henry Kemball, Jr.; T. Boyden, 3 A.; *E. James, 3 A.; *I. Sterne, 2 A.; *J. Warren, 3 A.; *J. Simson, 2 A., passed to G. Parkhurst, who m. his wid., and who sold it to W. Hammond; *H. Bright, Jr., 2 A., sold to W. Hammond; N. Busby, 4 A.; S. Freeman; S. Eire.

By referring to § 27, it will be seen that some locality or region, at the east of Mount Auburn, at a very early day, was called "*The Town.*" Whether this was applied to some point, or what was its extent, the records do not show, and we are left to conjecture. The tract of land at the east, north, and south of Mount Auburn, was undoubtedly the one where the plantation was begun in the summer of 1630, and it is conjectured that the lot, marked G. Phillips on the map, at the junction of Cambridge and Water Streets, was the centre, and the point from which distances were reckoned. Sir Richard Saltonstall's homestall was bounded N. W. by land of Mr. Phillips, and it is supposed that Mr. Phillips's lot extended northwestwardly to the junction of Cambridge and Water Streets; that after "the new meeting-house" was built near the Old Graveyard, Mr. Phillips sold two parcels of the lot to Mr. E. Angier and H. Pelham, Esq. It appears by the schedules of possessions, that the lots of Pelham and Angier were purchases and not grants, and that in the list of Mr. Phillips's grants and possessions (in the same schedule, made out a short time before his decease), he had no lot bounded S. E. by land of Sir Richard. It was not unusual for lots to be described by their original or early boundaries, after the adjoining lands had changed owners; and thus Sir Richard's lot, after it had passed to his son Samuel, was described as bounded N. W. by G. Phillips. It is our conjecture (supported by plausible reasons, but without positive data), that the first house of worship was built on that lot, at the junction of Cambridge and Water Streets, on the map marked G. Phillips; and that if any burials took place before the opening or appropriation of the Old Graveyard, they would be in that lot or its immediate neighborhood.

By consulting the map, it will be seen that a great portion of the lots, east of Mount Auburn, were not held by grantees, but by purchasers, and at the time the schedules were made out (about 1643) many of those grantees, whose names are marked on the lots, had sold them, and moved to other larger lots, situated farther west, or had migrated from the town. R. Seeley, J. Livermore, R. Feake, A. Ward, R. Abbot, and B. Windes, had moved to Connecticut; A. Shaw to Dedham; Mr. Phillips, R. Browne, A. Browne, J. Firmin, J. Warren, E. Child, I. Sterne, W. Hammond, and J. Lawrence, had moved to other lots, which may be seen on the map. From the situation of the homestall lot of Leonard Chester, and the time of his arrival, it is presumed that it was not a grant, but a purchase; and it may have been the grant made either to John Masters or Capt. Patrick, who moved to Cambridge about the time of Mr. Chester's arrival. It will be seen on the map that the lot, marked as a grant to *John Hayward*, contained 24 acres. This is so much larger than any other grant made in that region, that it seems to require some explanation. Our presumption is that a part of the 24 A. was granted to him; that he purchased one or two other contiguous lots, which had been granted to those who

left the town early, and that then, in the schedules, as in the case of J. Norcross, the whole was inserted as one lot. On the map may be seen two lots, on Bank Lane, near Water Street, marked *Edward Goffe*, who was a purchaser and not a grantee. These were undoubtedly grants to some of the planters of 1630, and it is not unlikely that one of them was made to W. Jennison; for his large 50 A. homestall was among lots granted at a later date than the time of his settlement. The lots east of Mount Auburn are sometimes styled Planting Land, and there is reason to believe that all the lands in this region, fit for planting, were granted the first year. There were two or more lots granted at a later date, as those of Simon Stone and R. Wellington; but these were among the rough grounds of Mount Auburn, and were unsuited to planting or tillage.

The tradition is, that *Mr. George Phillips* resided in a house opposite to the Old Graveyard, very near the "new meeting-house," and this is so probable and plausible, that his supposed dwelling is marked on the map. Yet there is good reason to question its correctness.

Mr. Phillips's homestall in the Town Plot, at the corner of Orchard and Lexington Streets, was the first in the list of his possessions; in that schedule of grants, which was completed a short time before his decease. In other instances, almost without exception, a man's homestall, where he resided, is placed first in the list of his possessions. It is also to be observed that, if he lived on this lot, he was the next neighbor of his co-pastor, Mr. Knowles, whose homestall was on the other side of Orchard Street, and it was only half a mile north of Mr. Carter's residence. There is no doubt but that the widow of Mr. Phillips, and his son Jonathan, lived on this lot. In the Inventory of Jonathan, 1704, is, ½ the dwelling-house that was his father Phillips. If Mr. Phillips moved to this lot, he only complied with the terms, on which it was granted, that he should "build and dwell upon it." In the next place, the lot of Mr. Phillips, upon the Meeting-house Common, is the last in the list of his grants, and it is not called a homestall, but only "fifteen acres of upland."

The 12 A. homestall of *Thomas Mayhew*, may be seen on the map, near the bridge. May 6, 1654, he sold this (then called his orchard, containing 9 A., and occupied by John Bush), to Nicholas Davison, of Charlestown, for all his (D.'s) sheep, cattle, and land in Martha's Vineyard, except the land (1000 A.) which he received of Mayhew for the Oldham Farm. Nov. 3, 1655, Davison sold this Mayhew homestall to John Fuller, of Cambridge, for £44. Fuller sold it to *Richard Sanger*, May 15, 1657, for £46. From Richard Sanger, it passed to his son John; then to his grandson David; then to his great grandson William; then to his gr. gr. grandson Richard, who now occupies a part of it. A part of it was formerly the residence of Rev. Dr. Francis, and a part of it is now the residence of Dr. Hiram Hosmer.

Mr. John Oldham left Watertown and died before any schedule of grants or possessions was made out, and his name is not found in them. It is very probable that the 60 A. homestall, bought by John Benjamin, was his residence. [See p. 1037.] The Wear is supposed to have been opposite to this lot.

Richard and *Abraham Browne* settled on adjoining lots on Bank Lane, east of Mount Auburn, but they both moved very early to other lots, as may be seen on the map. Richard very early sold his first homestall to R. Wellington, and his adjoining marsh to Simon Stone; John Train bought his last homestall. *Abraham Browne* retained his first homestall and adjoining marsh, until after the summary of possessions was made out.

In the Inventory of *Abraham Browne* [p. †125], his homestead was reported to contain 60 A. Unless there was a mistake in the *estimate* of the quantity of his land in the early schedule, his homestead, in this Inventory (besides the 40 A. between Main St. and Pleasant St.), must have included the 10 A. on the S. side of Pleasant St., granted to him and to John Browne, and 10 additional acres contigu-

ous thereto; for the additional 20 A. to the ancient homestall, could be obtained in no other direction [see § 94]. That a part of the estate was on the S. side of Pleasant St., is shown by the following mortgage. Whether this was the grant made to John Browne, has not been ascertained. Ap. 13, 1697 [soon after the settlement of the estate], Abraham Browne mortgaged to Caleb Church, 6 A. adjoining Dirty Green, bounded E. by C. Church (the owner of Dirty Green); N. by highway to Beaver Plain; W. by Abraham Browne; S. by Charles River. This lot of A. B. soon passed to Edward Goddard; for, on the 22 Mar. 1705–6, Caleb Church mortgaged "12 acres of pasture, called Dirty Green," bounded S. and E. by the river; W. by Edward Goddard; N. by highway (Pleasant St.). It has not been ascertained how this place acquired the name of Dirty Green, and Dirty Place.

Upon the final settlement of the estate in 1694 [see p. †125], Capt. Abraham Browne, in behalf of himself and other heirs of his father, Jonathan, bought of the other heirs their rights in the estate. The records do not show how the estate was divided among the heirs of Jonathan, after this purchase; but some information, not very exact, is derived from succeeding transactions. The western part was assigned to Abraham, the eldest son, and ex'r of Jonathan. He built upon it, and it has never ceased to be owned by his descendants. The eastern and larger portion, was assigned to the widow, Mary, and the younger sons. A large part of this, soon passed out of the possession of the family, but was recovered after the lapse of about 28 years, and held in the family until about 1808.

Mar. 30, 1703, wid. Mary, and her sons, William and Benjamin, for £192, sold to Samuel Barnard 25 A., bounded N. by Sudbury Road, and land of Mary Browne; W. by Mary Browne, and partly by land of Serjt. John Fiske. By this deed, it appears that she retained some of the land assigned to her and her younger sons, and a subsequent deed shows its amount. Mar. 13, 1705–6, William and Benjamin B., sold to their brother Abraham, 9½ A., bounded N. by Sudbury Road; W. by land of Abraham Browne; E. and S. by Samuel Barnard. On the same day, Abraham signed to his brothers William and Benjamin, a quitclaim of his right in the land which they had sold to Barnard. By a deed dated Dec. 23, 1715, Capt. Abraham Browne conveyed to his son Jonathan, 14 A. "in easterly part of my estate," bounded E. by Samuel Barnard; S. by S. Barnard and John Fiske; N. by highway; W. by Abraham Browne. Mar. 18, 1730–1, James Nutting, of Wrentham, gunsmith, and Mercy, his wife, and Esther Barnard, spinster (both daughters of Samuel Barnard), for £450, sold to John Browne (youngest son of Capt. Abraham), house, barn, shop, and 24 A. land, bounded N. by highway; W. by Jonathan and Samuel Browne, who held, by deed and legacy, that western portion, which their father obtained by settlement and purchase. The next day, Mar. 19, John Browne sold to his brother Jonathan, the same property for the same sum, subject to a mortgage of £220, to Jonathan Nutting, of Wrentham. After this mortgage was paid off (as it was done), the ancient homestead was again vested in the Browne family.

Jonathan Browne (eldest son of Capt. Abraham), in the lifetime of his father, lived in the ancient mansion, bequeathed to him by the Will of his father, situated on the N. side of Sudbury Road, nearly opposite to the house of his father. There is little doubt but that he lived in that house, until after the removal of his brother Samuel to Leicester, so that all his children were born in it; and it is very probable that it was his permanent residence. If he moved into the house, built and occupied by his father, he could have resided in it only a short time, as not long after the removal of his brother Samuel, who inherited and occupied the house, it was, by his son, Jonathan, Jr., mortgaged, Jan. 12, 1747, to Capt. Thomas Homans, who occupied it for a few years. This ancient house, on the N. side of Sudbury Road, without much doubt, was built and occupied by the first Nathan Fiske, of Watertown, on that lot in the Town Plot, which he bought of Robert Feake. From him it passed to his son, Serjt. John Fiske, who was living in it as late as 1703. How or when it came into the possession of Capt. Abraham Browne, has not been ascer-

tained. From Jonathan, Senior, it passed to Col. William Bond, who married his youngest daughter, and who also owned that part of the ancient Browne homestall, which was also bequeathed by Capt. Abraham to his son Jonathan. The western part of it, with the house built by Capt. Abraham B., was occupied by Jonathan, Jr., Esq., from whom it passed to his son, Major Adam Browne.

The 28 A. homestall of *Henry Goldstone* passed to his son-in-law, Dea. Henry Bright; then to his eldest son, Dea. John Bright, who died without issue, and it passed to his second son, Nathaniel Bright; then to his son, Cornet Henry Bright; then to his son-in-law, Isaac Sanderson; and Dec. 12, 1777, it was divided to his sons, Josiah and Henry Sanderson.

The 14 A. homestall, granted to *Thomas Bartlett*, and where he always resided, passed to his son-in-law, John Applin. Previous to Ap. 1683, Applin had sold to Henry Spring the eastern part, 6¾ A. of it, and on June 8, 1697, Spring sold this to Jonas Bond. Ap. 3, 1683, Applin sold to John Dix the west part of it, then called 10 acres. Jan. 12, 1719–20, John Dix sold half an acre of this to Jonas Bond, Sen.; and July 5, 1732, John Dix, of Watertown, and Samuel Dix, of Worcester, sold the remainder of it, with mansion house, barn, and orchard, then called 8 A., to Jonas Bond, Jr., for £250, current money. This Bartlett lot, with other lands on the north, was the homestead of Jonas Bond, Jr., Esq. The dwelling-house stood where Mr. Cushing has built his farm-house. Sept. 8, 1695, Jonas Bond bought of William Bull and wife Elizabeth, 8 A. [the grant to Thomas Smith, which he sold to William Perry in 1651], "near the hill called and known by the name of Pigsgosuck, and is bounded east by Dea. Sanderson; west by the highway called Pigsgosuck highway [Common St.]; north by lands of Ellis Barron and John Chinery; south by land of Joseph Hastings." This land of Joseph Hastings, was the Benjamin Crispe lot. June 17, 1717, Jonas Bond, Sen., bought of Timothy Barron and wife Rachel, 12 A. adjoining the last purchase, and situated partly on the W. side of Common Street. A short time before this, Barron had purchased this land, or a part of it, of his father, Ellis Barron.

The lot of Dea. *Thomas Hastings*, on the west side of School St., was always his residence. He added to it by purchase the lot of H. Bright, Sen. This homestead, then 20 A., passed to his youngest son, Samuel. Mar. 15, 1727–8, his son Daniel (? David) for £300, bills of credit, sold ⅔ of it to a committee of the town, for *a ministerial lot*, for the accommodation of Rev. S. Storer. The next month (Ap. 1), Joseph Coolidge, of Cambridge, guardian of Nathaniel, the youngest son of Samuel, sold the other 3d of it to said committee. Oct. 18, 1755, a committee of the town sold this lot to Samuel Mason, housewright, of Newton, for £288, lawful money. This was the next year after building the meeting-house, at the junction of Bowman's Lane and Belmont St. The town bought the lot (½ A.), for this meeting-house, of Nathaniel Harris, Esq., Jan. 29, 1754.

John Fiske bought the W. end (6 A.) of the Henry Dow lot, next south of Dea. T. Hastings, and this was his first homestall, which he sold, Mar. 15, 1648–9, to *Charles Stearns*.

Oct. 18, 1755, a committee of the town sold to Ebenezer Stone, "1¾ A., formerly used as a training-field, bounded N. W. by Stone (the purchaser); S. by road [Belmont St.]; W. by David Coolidge; E. by lane [Grove St.], leading to Mrs. John Coolidge's house." It was on the training-place that the Fairs were ordered to be held, in 1639.

The lands of *Elder Edward How* [see map], obtained by repeated grants and purchase, passed to his son-in-law Nathaniel Treadway. Nov. 14, 1688, N. Treadway, for £140, sold this land (70 A.) and house, to his son Josiah. Oct. 13, 1699, Josiah Treadway and wife Dorothy, then of Charlestown, for £120, sold the western half of this land (35 A.) to Samuel Parris. Mar. 3, 1703, Parris sold it to Nathaniel Hobart, of Hingham. Hobart sold it to Daniel Stowall, who conveyed it back to Hobart, Feb. 6, 1707–8, and on the 12 Jan. 1709–10, Hobart sold it to Robert

Goddard for £230, then called 34 acres. It was then bounded S. by highway [Main St.]; E. by Caleb Church and Josiah Treadway; W. by Samuel Eddy, Elizabeth Woodward [wid. of George], Caleb Church, and Benjamin Wellington; N. by B. W. and S. Eddy. The other part of the How estate (27 or 30 A.) passed from Josiah to his son, James Treadway, who, on Jan. 9, 1710–11, sold it to John Coolidge, housewright. It was bounded S. by County Road (Main St.); W. by C. Church and R. Goddard; N. by R. Goddard and S. Eddy; E. by County Road (Mount Auburn St.), and Samuel Eddy. It will be observed that this was not the whole of the east half. About 6 A. had been sold to Caleb Church, probably soon after the purchase by Josiah Treadway. Church was licensed to keep a tavern in 1686. Ap. 25, 1712, C. Church, millwright, sold this land (6 A.) to Thomas Learned, where he and his family kept a tavern fifty years or more. The Spring Hotel has been built on that lot.

The 2 A. lot, bounded S. by the river, N. by Mill Creek, and extending from the bridge to the dam, was a grant to E. How. This grant, in addition to what is said in § 140, is an additional reason for believing that he built the mill. [See p. 747.]

In 1635, 20 A. was laid out "to the use of the mill:" it was not a grant in fee to the owner of the mill. The town still held it, and had the right to dispose of it, and for this reason Mr. Dudley is not named among the proprietors. In 1677, the town sold a small part of it to Caleb Church, which was about the date of his settlement in Watertown. July 7, 1752, a committee of the town sold the eastern point of this land (16 rods) to Nathaniel Harris, Esq.

The 150 acres granted "to the use of the wear," was by the Court confirmed to Mr. Mayhew in 1641 [§§ 131–4], but it was not included in the list of his possessions, and it has not been ascertained when or by whom it first began to be occupied and improved.

The records do not show who was the original grantee of the 20 A. homestall of *John Flemming*. His heirs sold this and other lands to Rev. Roger Nevinson. Mar. 4, 1677–8, John Nevinson, son and att'y of Roger Nevinson, for £160, sold to Nathaniel Bright this homestall (house and 20 A.); also two lots of dividend land, of 15 A. and 50 A. Ap. 2, 1651, Flemming bought of Thomas Andrews, of Camb., the lot at the N. E. corner of Lexington and Belmont St., which was a grant to Edmund James; but probably it was sold before the decease of Flemming to John Bisco. Flemming also bought land on the south side of Belmont St., nearly opposite to his homestall, which his wid. and ex'ors sold to his son-in-law, John Barnard.

It is probable that *William Hammond* settled at first on Cambridge Road, very near the Cambridge line [see map]. Whether this was a grant to him, the records do not show. He sold it early and settled on his 40 A. homestall, situated east of Pequusset meadow. He also owned three small lots in Pequusset meadow, one of them granted to him, and the other two purchased. This homestall passed to his son Thomas. The Inventory of the estate of T. H. by John Livermore and Ens. John Sherman, showed that it did not equal the amount of his debts, and the estate was assigned to John Livermore and Steadman.

On the 29th Sept., 1663, Edmund Sherman, clothworker, of Dedham, Eng. (formerly of Watertown), by his attorney, Rev. John Sherman, his brother, brought a suit against the assignees for "two broadcloths," adventured and sent over to Thomas Hammond. Verdict for the plaintiff, £40. It appears by the will of Dea. Henry Bright, p. 105, that this homestall, with the adjoining meadows, was put into the possession of Rev. John Sherman, who sold them to Dea. H. Bright.

John Warren first settled on a lot on Water Street; but he sold it, and moved early to a lot on the east side of Lexington Street, next to that of Isaac Sterne, where he resided permanently. The N. E. corner of Belmont and Lexington Streets formerly was called Commodore's Corner, and it is said to have been so named for Samuel Warren, who lived there, and was called The Commodore.

Isaac Sterne settled first upon his homestall on Cambridge Road, near Cambridge Line. But he moved early to a larger homestall on the east side of Lexington St., immediately south of that of John Warren, where he resided permanently. It passed to his son Samuel, then to his grandson, Nathaniel. *John Firmin* settled first, as it is believed, on Water Street, but removed early to his land on Bank Lane, a little distance east of Dorchester Field.

The locality of the homestalls of *Abraham Shaw* and *William Bridges* imply that they were first settlers, but they sold and moved away so early that the schedules do not show whether they were granted or purchased.

The grant of a homestall to *John Lawrence*, east of the Fresh Pond, and adjoining that of Robert Seeley, implies that he was a first settler; but he settled very early on a lot granted to him on the west side of Common Street, which was his permanent residence, until he moved to Groton, except, perhaps, a temporary residence in Boston.

In 1643, *Capt. John Sherman* owned two homestalls, both obtained by purchase. The arrangement of lots, in the list of his possessions, implies that he occupied the lot on Bank Lane, which had been granted to Thomas Rogers. But it is more probable that he settled at first on his homestall on the east side of Common Street, immediately south of Strawberry Hill. This was his permanent residence, and it passed to his son Joseph. In 1643 it consisted of the two lots granted Daniel Morse and Edmund James, and, by estimation, contained 16½ acres. It was afterwards enlarged by purchasing adjoining lands, and, in the time of his son Joseph, embraced the lots granted to John Reynolds and I. Mixer. He had few grants, and most of his early possessions were grants made to Thomas Rogers.

The residence of *Rev. John Sherman* was the Richard Holden lot on the N. side of Belmont Street. He next purchased the Stebbin lot, on the east, as already stated. In 1673, Justinian Holden, then of Cambridge, "sold to John Sherman, Pastor, two parcels of land adjoining or adjacent to the dwelling-house of Mr. Sherman." His land, after this purchase, nearly surrounded the Pond at the N. E. corner of Belmont and Grove Streets. The town had granted Mr. Sherman the use of 20 A. on Meeting-house Common for firing.

Concerning the residence of *Thurston Raynor*, *Gregory Stone*, *Thomas Boylston*, and *John Chinery*, see those names in the Catalogue, pp. 1005, &c.

The lot of *Christopher Grant*, on the N. side of Belmont Street, is called a grant of 5 A. in the schedule of grants; but in the sale of it to G. Church, with one acre of Pond, it is stated that 3 A. were granted to himself, 3 A. to L. Waters, and the 1 A. of Pond granted to John Griggs. At this sale it was bounded W. by Mr. Sherman. The lot of *O. Callow*, on the W. side of School Street, passed to *Wm. Williams*, then to his widow, then to her son, *Abraham Williams*, who sold it to R. Wellington. The *Godfrey* lot was granted to Hugh Mason, who probably sold it to Godfrey at the time he [M.] purchased his large homestall on the E. side of School Street. Oct. 17, 1653, *William Godfrey* sold his homestall to Robert Sanderson [see p. 257]. A part (6 A.) of the 16 A. Parkhurst lot was purchased by H. Mason. This 6 A. was a grant to E. James. The 21 A. homestall of *Capt. H. Mason* was his permanent residence, and he purchased a part of the H. Dow lot (? or R. Veazy lot), on the other side of the street. It passed to his son Joseph; then to his grandson, Dea. Joseph, Jr., Esq.; then probably to his gr. grandson, Nehemiah. The *Ellis Barron* lot (which was a grant to Richard Kemball) was the residence of that family, so long as they remained in town. Ellis Barron, Jr., sold it, or a part of it, in 1707, to his son Timothy, who sold it, in 1717, to Jonas Bond. The adjoining 8 A. homestall lot of *Thomas Smith* was bought by Wm. Perry about the time Smith moved within the present limits of Waltham. [See Jonas Bond above.]

The 7 A. lot of *Benjamin Crispe* was his residence, until he moved to Groton, soon after which he sold it to Thomas Boyden, about which time he (B.) returned to Watertown. The 4½ A. lot, at the S. E. corner of Belmont and School Streets,

was granted to *John Lawrence*, who sold it about 1642, to *Wm. Page*, but did not execute the deed until Oct. 27, 1662, when he was about to move to Groton. The 7 A. lot next south of it was granted to *B. Pendleton*, and purchased by *Wm. Page*. [This lot is also in the list of grants made to J. Simson.] The next, south of this, was a 7 A. homestall lot, purchased by *Dea. N. Guy*. This was his permanent residence. The 3 A. lot of upland next south of the last was granted to N. Guy. These lots passed to his son-in-law, Joseph Tainter. The next lot south, at the corner of Belmont and School Streets, was granted to *Thomas Cakebread*, and it was purchased by *John Grout*.

On the W. side of School St., at the corner of Mt. Auburn St., was the 13 A. homestall granted to Ensign *T. Cakebread*. From him it passed to *John Grout*, whose residence it was until he moved to Sudbury. Adjoining this, on the west, was the homestall of *John Bernard*, where he probably always resided. The west half of it was sold by him to *Daniel Smith* previous to 1644, and afterwards the other part of it was sold to Smith. After the decease of John Bernard, his widow probably lived at the S. E. corner of Main and Howard Streets, on the Carter lot.

The next, north of these lots of Bernard and Cakebread, was the 12 A. lot granted to *Richard Browne*, from whom it passed to *George Richardson*, and, as early as 1643, to *John Train*, who resided there permanently. May 12, 1709, his son John and his grandson John mortgaged this lot to N. Bright; and on the 26 Jan., 1710–11, John Train sold it to John Stratton.

The next lot, on the north, was the 14 A. homestall granted to *Bryan Pendleton*, who resided there until he moved to Sudbury. He probably settled first in "the town," east of Mount Auburn. From him this lot passed to George Munning; then (when Munning moved to Boston) to John Sherman; then bought back by Munning and given to his son-in-law, John Sawin.

The next lot, on the north, was the 12 A. homestall granted to *John Simson*, who d. June, 1643. It then passed to *George Parkhurst, Sen.*, who m. Simson's widow. After Parkhurst moved to Boston, he sold 6 A. to *John Train*, and 6 A. to *M. Barstow*.

The next lot north, at the S. W. corner of School and Belmont St., was the 14 A. homestall granted to *Richard Carver*. After his decease, it passed to *Michael Barstow*, who resided there, but a little before his decease, sold it to John Train. For the permanent residence of *John Whitney, Sen.*, see pp. 1016 and 1036.

About 1644, *Rev. John Knowles* bought the large homestall of Capt. W. Jennison, and about the same time sold his homestall at the junction of Orchard and Belmont Streets to *Thomas Strait*. Oct. 21, 1644, Strait sold to T. Tarball the western part (6 A.). Ap. 8, 1644, Strait bought of George Bullard the adjoining 8 A. lot. Mar. 16, 1648–9, he sold to Thomas Arnold these lands (then called 20 A.) purchased, part of J. Knowles, part of G. Bullard, and part of Thomas Wincoll. Oct. 20, 1662, T. Arnold and wife Phebe, then of Providence, sold these lands (or a part of them), then called 18 A., with dwelling-house and barn, to John Wincoll. It is stated in the deed that a part was granted to him (T. A.) and a part purchased of T. Strait. On the S. E. corner of the homestall of J. Knowles may be seen a 1 A. lot (marked T. A.) granted to Arnold. This was Arnold's residence, and was included in his sale to J. Wincoll; but the land bought by Strait of Thomas Wincoll, and sold to Arnold, was not included in this sale to J. Wincoll. Oct. 27, 1661, T. Arnold and wife sold to John Whitney, Jr., his land, 17 A., on the S. W. side of Orchard Street, 12 A. of which (adjoining *Mrs. Phillips*) had been granted, and the rest was that portion of T. Wincoll's lot sold to him by T. Strait. At this date Richard Whitney owned the adjoining land on the S. E., which was a part of the T. Wincoll lot. John Whitney, Jr., already was the proprietor of the lot on Lexington Street, adjoining that of Mrs. Phillips.

We have, in another place, stated the probability, that what is now called White's Hill was the ancient Whitney Hill, as John Whitney and his sons were settled on

three sides of it. This is not disproved; but it is, perhaps, quite as probable that the Whitney Hill referred to, in determining the site of the new meeting-house [§ 179], was some smaller elevation in the Whitney lands that was less remote from the site of the meeting-house.

The 16 A. Pickeram lots were bought, Sept. 1, 1646, by Joshua Stubbs, who sold them, Nov. 28, 1654, to Joseph Underwood.

The 4. A. lot, E. of J. Knowles, marked M. & A. B. (*Maudlin and Ann Bullard*), was probably bought by R. Jennison about 1650. The 6 A. lot of *N. Theale*, at the east, was sold in 1645 to William Shattuck. June 7, 1650, James Cutler sold the same lot to John Randall (probably the husband of wid. Elizabeth, p. 409). *Nathaniel Holland* and *Wm. Price* not long afterwards had small lots in this neighborhood on Belmont Street. Jan. 1658–9, *Richard Smith*, bought of T. Arnold 1 A. in the same neighborhood.

The 12 A. homestall of *T. Philbrick*, N. W. corner of Belmont and Lexington Streets, was purchased, Jan. 23, 1645–6, by Isaac Sterne, who gave it to his son Samuel [see p. 455]. The 8 A. homestall next west of this, was granted to *John Stowers*, and occupied by him. It was bought by *Bartholomew Pierson* in 1644, and by him sold to George Bullard, Mar. 11, 1653–4. This was probably G. Bullard's permanent residence; and the statement [p. 148] that he moved to Weston in 1660 is a mistake. Jan. 29, 1703–4, Samuel Barnard, housewright, and wife Mercy, sold this lot to Capt. Abraham Brown, then called 14 A.; thus enlarged, by an addition either of some of the land granted to Peirce, or perhaps by a purchase of land on the north. This was long known as *The Parsonage*, and was the residence of Mr. Angier. It is probable that this property was purchased and held by Brown (who had been several years town treasurer), as agent, trustee, or treasurer, for this purpose, and not as his private property. If held as his personal right, there is no evidence that he or any of his family ever resided there. After the removal of the Angier meeting-house, and about the time of the purchase of a parsonage for Mr. Storer, Capt. A. Brown sold it to John Stearns.

The next W. of Stowers, was a 4 A. lot granted to *Anthony Peirce*. The next, W. of this, was a 6 A. lot granted to his father, *John Peirce*, who sold or gave this to his son Anthony, and settled on two lots in the town plot, on the opposite side of the road. That lot granted to John Peirce is described as bounded W. by a highway. This was probably the highway ordered to be laid out at the hither end of the Great Dividends [see p. 996]. It would be nearly continuous with the road on the W. side of the Town Plot; but it was probably vacated very early, if it was ever opened.

Since writing § 98, it has been ascertained that the tract of land, there described as the *Town Plot*, was not the whole of it; that the Town Plot also embraced that range of lots on the E. side of Lexington Street, extending from Orchard to Main Street. The remark in § 99, respecting the lot of Mr. Phillips, is therefore inappropriate.

The Town Plot on the east side of Lexington Street.

The first, in the list of lots in the Town Plot, was the 12 A. homestall of *Mr. Phillips*, at the S. E. corner of Lexington and Orchard Streets. He purchased 3 A. adjoining this. The next, south of it, was the 9 A. (in the Town Plot) granted to *E. How*. It passed to *John Whitney, Jr.* The next, south of this, was the 6 A. lot granted to *Edmund James*, which passed to *Richard Wait*. The next, south of James, was a 3 A. lot purchased by *S. Freeman;* but to whom granted, the records do not show. The next, south of this, was the 3 A. lot granted to *B. Windes*, and by him sold to *Richard Benjamin*. The next S. was the 4 A. lot granted to *William Potter*. Richard Woodward bought this and the 6 A. adjoining it on the south, and gave or sold these 10 A. to his son, *George Woodward*. This was the permanent residence of George Woodward, and it was occupied by his widow and family many years after his decease. The lot next S. of G. Woodward, at the N. E. corner of Lexington and Main Streets, was the 6 A. granted to *Edmund Blois*, who made it

his residence. Some time afterwards he is supposed to have moved to a lot on the S. side of Mount Auburn Street, a little W. of the Old Graveyard.

Town Plot, west side of Lexington Street.

Joseph Tainter owned and occupied a homestall of 18 A., at the N. W. corner of Main and Lexington Streets. It was made up of lots granted to *Simon Eire*, *Gregory Taylor*, and 6 of the 9 A. granted to *Capt. Patrick*. This homestall passed to his son, Simon Tainter. The other 3 A. of Patrick's lot, was bought by John Vahan and by him sold to E. How. Next west of Patrick's, was the 9 A. lot granted to *R. Feake*. It was purchased by *Nathan Fiske*, who made it his permanent residence. It passed to his son *John*, who lived there, perhaps unmarried, to advanced age. There is little doubt but that this is the lot which passed from Capt. Abraham Browne to his son Jonathan, and that it was the residence of the late Col. Willam Bond, who married a daughter of this Jonathan Browne. It is very probable that the house occupied by Col. Wm. Bond, was built by the first Nathan Fiske. It was very ancient, and was removed more than 40 years ago. Sudbury Road, at this point, anciently, ran four rods farther south than it has done for the last 150 years. In Ap. 1703, Abraham Browne having petitioned to have 4 rods land on the Common near his house, the committee made return, July 5, 1703, that they had *laid out* 4 *rods southerly side of the hill*,* *between Browne's and the present house of Serjt. John Fiske* [son and ex'r of Nathan], *and have set out* [to John Fiske] *the same quantity of Browne's land, on the south side of his homestall next the highway leading to Beaver Brook.* It appears by a deed of wid. Mary Browne, and her son Benjamin, that Serjt. John Fiske owned land on the south side, and contiguous to the Browne homestall. It is also to be observed that this old mansion of Col. Bond, stood almost in the road, with no space between them, but that the old part of the Browne mansion, stood several (6 or 7) rods from the road, and that after Capt. A. Browne built the new part towards the road, there was still a considerable space between it and the road. [See Abraham Browne, p. 1086].

The next west of Nathan Fiske, was the 6 A. homestall granted to *Dea. Thomas Hastings.* About 1643, he gave this to his servant, *Robert Harrington*, and on the 4 Mar., 1656–7, he executed a deed in full, Harrington having built upon and improved it. Although Harrington lived to great age, and acquired numerous and large possessions, it is probable that this was his permanent residence, and that it passed to his youngest son, Edward, and afterwards to his grandson Capt. Edward Harrington.

The next west of Harrington, was the 6 A. homestall of *Thomas Flagg*, and it was probably his permanent residence. He was not the original grantee of it, nor do the records show to whom it was granted.

Next west of Flagg was the 6 A. lot granted to *John Sherman*, and bought by E. How. There is some obscurity in regard to the lots between those of Sherman and Coolidge, and we cannot make the map, at this point, satisfactory. Sherman's lot was bounded W. by Jonas Eaton, a grantee of 3 A. in the Town Plot. Wid. Frances Onge was grantee of 6 A. in the Town Plot, and her son, Simon, was afterwards owner of 6 A., which was bounded E. by Jonas Eaton, W. by *William Seger* [? Hager]. This is the only mention of Wm. Seger in the records. The 6 A. lot of *J. Coolidge* was bounded E. by Jonas Eaton. As this lot is not in the summary of Coolidge's grants and possessions, in 1644, perhaps it will be discovered that he sold it to William Hager, who married and settled in Watertown about this time, and that this was the ancient Hager residence.

Next west of this, was the 6 A. lot, with a pond of 1 acre, granted to *Abraham Browne.* He probably sold the land, or a part of it, to Edmund Blois.

* This ancient Fiske mansion, with rooms on both sides of the entrance, was two storied in front; but the *hill* in the rear, towards the north, rose so abruptly, that the garret floor of a wing of the house, extended in that direction, was on a level with the ground. As an apology to the reader for this particularity, it may be stated that the author was born in that remnant of early Puritan architecture.

Recent researches render it not improbable that John Fiske [11, p. 210], was a son of Nathan [3, p. 214]; but at present we have not data to determine the question.

The 21 A. homestall of *Samuel Freeman*, where he resided, was at the S. W. corner of Lexington and Warren Streets. It was made up of the 6 A. granted to *Samuel Hosier*, 6 A. granted to *Charles Chadwick*, 6 A., grantee not ascertained (probably John Thomson, who sold it to W. Clarke, and by Clarke sold to Freeman), and 3 A. of the 9 A. lot granted to *Richard Browne*. This lot of R. B. is described as bounded E. by William Clarke. This homestall of S. Freeman passed to his son Henry. The other 6 A. granted to R. Browne, was purchased by *Richard Gale*, and was his residence. N.B. On the map, C. C.'s lot should be next to S. H.

Next west, was the 12 A. homestall of *Joseph Bemis*, where he resided permanently. It was made up of the 6 A. lot granted to *John Firmin*, and the 6 A. lot granted to *Simon Stone*. It passed to his son John, and probably to his grandson Jonathan.

Next west of Bemis, was the 6 A. lot granted to *Nicholas Busby;* and next west of this was the 6 A. lot granted to *Isaac Mixer*. Next west of Mixer, and bounded W. by the highway, was the 6 A. lot granted to *Daniel Peirce*, and purchased by *John Prescott*.

The 6 A. lot at the N. W. corner of Lexington and Warren Streets, was granted to *John Dogget*, and from him passed to *Richard Wait*, who resided there. The next west was the 6 A. lot granted to *John Woolcott* or his widow *Winifred*, from whom it passed to *Edmund White*, and afterwards to Samuel Thatcher. The next west was the 6 A. lot granted *Edmund James*, from whom it passed to *Nicholas Theale*, who resided there; (?) sold by George Parkhurst to R. Wait, Ap. 6, 1652. Next west, was the 6 A. granted to *R. Kemball*, sold to *Richard Beach*. Next west was a lot of *George Parkhurst*, the size and the grantee of it not ascertained. Dec. 3, 1649, Joseph Underwood sold it to *John Bigelow*. The next west was the 6 A. lot granted to *Henry Bright, Jr.*, from whom it passed to *John Bigelow*. This was the first and the permanent residence of the ancestor of all the Bigelows in this country. Next west was the 6 A. homestall of *Miles Ives*, grantee not ascertained. This is supposed to have been his permanent residence. The next west, bounded on the W. by the highway, was the 6 A. lot granted to *Edward Garfield*. It was his residence.

The 6 A. lot at the S. W. corner of Lexington and Belmont Streets, is in the list of grants to *John Whitney*. It was probably granted after the other lots in the Town Plot had been granted, and the list made out and recorded, as his name is not on that list, and the adjoining lot was described as bounded E. by the Common. This lot passed to his son, *John Whitney, Jr.*, who did not reside upon it, but upon a lot on the E. side of Lexington St., adjoining the land of Mr. Phillips. The next west, was the 6 A. homestall of *Bartholomew Pierson*. He was not the grantee, and it is conjectured that it was a grant to J. Stowers. Pierson sold this lot with a house to Anthony Peirce, Oct. 7, 1655, for £28. About this time Pierson moved to Woburn. The next W. was the 6 A. lot granted to *John Smith*, Senior, and by him sold to *John Peirce*. The next W. was the 6 A. lot granted to W. Barsham and by him sold to *John Peirce*. These two lots constituted the homestall, where it is supposed that he resided permanently. The next W. was the 6 A. granted to *David Fiske*, and was the homestall of *William Parker*. Next W. is the 6 A. lot granted to *Richard Beers*, passed to *Richard Amler*, where he resided, then called 7 A. The next W., bounded W. and N. by highway, was the 8 A. lot of upland granted to *Thomas Arnold*. Like that of John Whitney, it is not in the recorded list of lots granted in the Town Plot. This is the lot that was seized to pay the fine imposed for his not attending public worship. It was purchased by (?) Miles Ives.

The 2 A. lot of *John Spring*, at the corner of Orchard St. and Bowman's Lane, was his permanent residence, and passed to his son Henry.

Dec. 13, 1649, James Cutler, Sen., and Nathaniel Bowman, for £70, bought of Edward Goffe 200 A. in Cambridge, adjoining Rock Meadow, and near, or adjoining to Watertown [Waltham] line, payable in instalments of £10 annually, in goods; payments secured by mortgage. It was bounded E. by land of N. Bisco. Mar. 4,

1650–1, Cutler sold his share (100 A.) to Bowman for £39. It is probable that Cutler and Bowman moved from Watertown about this date. [See pp. 88 and 189.]

The 5 A. lot at the S. E. corner of Belmont St. and Bowman's Lane was the residence of *John Bisco*, in 1643. The 6 A. homestall lot of *Benjamin Bullard*, near the N. W. point of Fresh Pond, probably belonged to his father, *Robert Bullard*, whose wid., Anna, m. N. Theale. The 6 A. homestall, where *N. Theale* resided in 1644, in Bowman's Field, had probably belonged to R. Bullard. *John Coolidge* settled first on the Camb. line a little W. of Fresh Pond, and probably always resided there. *Richard Kimball's* residence was at the E. of Fresh Pond. That of *Henry Kimball, Sen.*, was on his lot adjoining that of N. Bowman. *Joseph Morse* settled first on the S. side of Orchard St., and in 1640 exchanged it for the 18 A. lot, E. side of Pequusset Common.

The preceding explanations apply exclusively to what were called the Small Lots [§ 81], and they illustrate, in part, what was said in § 84 and § 85, about the multitude of lots and the frequent change of ownership. In further illustration of the multiplicity of lots, we would refer to the lots in the Great Dividends, in the Beaver Brook plowlands, the lieu of township lots, the lots in the West Pine and other meadows, and the Farms. [See pp. 1021–28.]

The changes of ownership were in many instances wholesale. All the lots granted to Gregory Stone, and his purchased homestall, were purchased for Thomas Boylston. The 7 lots granted to John Bachelor, and the 6 lots granted to Robert Tucke, were all purchased by Jeremiah Norcross. These were not all of N.'s purchases. All the lots of Peter Noyes were purchased of Bryan Pendleton. The numerous lots granted to Thomas Cakebread passed to John Grout. The numerous lots of Nicholas Knapp and of Robert Lockwood, were bought by B. Pendleton, after he returned from Sudbury, and by him they were sold to Robert Daniel. After his decease, they passed to his son Samuel Daniel, who sold to his brother-in-law, Thomas Fanning, what had been the homestalls of his father, of Robert Lockwood, and of Nicholas Knapp. All the lots held by Thomas Andrews, were grants to Edmund James. All the lots which Thomas Philbrick retained until his removal to Hampton, were purchased by Isaac Sterne. John Ellet sold his house and 5 lots to Thomas Wincoll. Edward Lamb sold most of the lots granted to him, to Charles Stearns. Most of the lands granted to John Simson passed to George Parkhurst, who married his widow. All the lots of John Firmin (with the exception of his first homestall in "the town," sold to Henry Bright, Jr., and his lot in the Town Plot, sold to Joseph Bemis), were by his heirs sold to Barnabas Farr, of Boston, and by Farr sold to Richard Beers. The 2 lots granted to Nathaniel Foote, were bought by Henry Cuttris, and by him sold to Jeremiah Norcross. The 4 lots granted to Robert Abbot, were sold to Roger Wellington. John Stowers sold to Thomas Hammond, at one time, a dwelling and 18 lots of land. He had previously sold some lots, and he still held a 130 A. farm. In addition to the lots granted to John Woolcot and his widow, he purchased the 5 lots of Philip Tabor, some, if not all, of the lots of Abraham Shaw, and one or more lots granted to John Tucker; and from his widow, Winifred, most of them passed to Edmund White, of London, and by David Yale, his attorney, they were sold to Samuel Thatcher. 8 lots were granted to John Gosse, and all of them that he retained until his decease, were by his heirs sold to Samuel Stratton. John Knight, from Sudbury, owned 15 lots in 1643, all obtained by purchase or exchange, except one farm of 287 A., ten of which lots he sold to Thomas Underwood, at the time Underwood moved from Dorchester to Watertown. The 9 lots granted to Henry Goldstone, and the 4 lots purchased by him, all, so far as ascertained, passed to his son-in-law, Dea. Henry Bright.

THE END.


A Map
OF THE ORIGINAL ALLOTMENTS OF LAND
AND THE ANCIENT TOPOGRAPHY OF
WATERTOWN
[PROPER]
Compiled & drawn by Henry Bond, M.D
W. CAMBRIDGE
WALTHAM
PEQUOSSET COMMON
FRESH POND
CAMBRIDGE
Common Land
Meeting House Common
Dirty Green
NEWTON
BRIGHTON
SCALE — 1000 feet to an inch.